

SOERA NI'AMONI'Õ.

SOERA DAROMA LI LOWALANGI.

AMABOE'OELA LI
SI FÕFÕNA

B A.

AMABOE'OELA LI
SI BOHOOE.

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM
1911.

HET
OUDE TESTAMENT

IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD

DOOR

H. SUNDERMANN.
Zending.

SOERA
GAMABOE'OELA LI
SI FÖFÖNA.

I. DRUK.

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM
1911.

FAMŌFŌ'Ō

ZOERA GAMABOE'OELA SI FŌFŌNA.

I. Soera hikaja.

1. Soera Moze si fōfōna.
2. „ „ fanete zi fōfōna.
3. „ „ „ „ domboea.
4. „ „ „ „ tōloe.
5. „ „ „ „ ōfa.
6. „ Josoea.
7. „ Zangoekoeke.
8. „ Roeti.
9. „ Zamoeeli si fōfōna.
10. „ „ „ samboea.
11. „ Razo si fōfōna.
12. „ „ „ samboea.
13. „ Nga'ōtō si fōfōna.
14. „ „ „ samboea.
15. „ Gesera.
16. „ Nehemia.
17. „ Gesitera.

II. Soera wamahaō.

1. Soera Jobi.
2. „ Zinoenō.
3. „ Gamaedola, chō Zelomo
4. „ Zangombacha.
5. Sinoenō seboea.

III. Soera zama'ele'ō.

1. Soera Jesaja.
2. „ Jeremia.
Ngəpoengənoe Jeremia.
3. „ Hezekieli.
4. „ Danieli.
5. „ Hosea.
6. „ Joēli.
7. „ Gamosi.
8. „ Gobadia.
9. „ Jona.
10. „ Micha.
11. „ Nachoemi.
12. „ Habakoeki.
13. „ Zefania.
14. „ Haga'i.
15. „ Zacharia.
16. „ Maleachi.

Soera M O Z E

SI FÖFÖNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famazöchi tanö'a. II. Haga. III. Famazöchi banoea. IV. Famöfö'ö asi V. Loeo ba ba'wa ba döfi. VI. I'a ba fofö. VII. Saliwaliwa ba danö. VIII. Niha, famaedo Lowalangi.

1 I. Ba mböröta ifazöchi Lowalangi mbanoea si ja'wa, awö danö. (*Job. 38. Sin. 33, 6-9; Sin. 104. Joh. 1, 3. Amaed. 8, 22-31.*)

2 II. Ba no si fakoejoe manö goeli danö ba si lö ösi; ba manahanahae
3 Geheha Lowalangi ja'wa nidanö. Ba imane Lowalangi: Jamohaga! Ba mohaga. (*Jes. 45, 7. Kor. II. 4, 6.*)
4 Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si söchi haga andrö, ba iföfö'ö ira haga andrö sogömigömi Lowalangi. Ba
5 ibe'e töi haga andrö zi ma'öchö Lowalangi ba töi zogömigömi andrö ba si bongi ibe'e. Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si föföna.

6 III. Ba imane Lowalangi: Jamoebologö ia banoea ba gotaloea nidanö, ena'ö famabali ia ba gotaloea nidanö si doea balö andrö. Ba itörö.
7 Ba ifazöchi wa'ebolo mbanoea andrö Lowalangi, famabali nidanö tooe mbanoea ba nidanö ja'wa mbanoea.
8 Ba ibe'e töi wa'ebolo andrö mbanoea Lowalangi. Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si doea.

9 VI. Baimane Lowalangi: Jamoe'oniagö ia idanö barö mbanoea ba zi ha samboea nahia, ena'ö oroma za-

be'e tanö. Ba itörö. Ba ibe'e töi 10 zabé'e andrö danö Lowalangi, ba si tonia idanö, ba asi ifötöi. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si söchi. Ba imane 11 Lowalangi: Jatoemboe ba danö ndroe'oc, awö goelegoele sowoea, tanömö dania, ba eoc sowoea ngawalö mboea ba danö, sohoenö, tanömönia. Ba itörö. Ba toemboe ba danö ndroe'oe ba goelegocle sowoca dania, tanömö, ngawangawalö, ba eoc sowoea si so hoenö, tanömö dania, ngawangawalö. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si söchi. Ba bongi, ba 13 moloeo, ba loeo si töloe.

V. Ba imane Lowalangi: Jaso 14 zihaga ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrö, ba wamöfö'ö si ma'öchö ba si bongi, ba jatobali tandra nga'ötö ba tandra ngaloeo ba tandra ndröfi wache; (*Jer. 31, 35*); toballi sihaga 15 ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrö, ba wohagaini oeli danö. Ba itörö. Ba 16 ifazöchi zihaga andrö Lowalangi, si domboea: sihaga seboea andrö, famatörö zi ma'öchö ba sihaga side'ide andrö, famatörö zi bongi, ba awönia ndröfi andrö. Ba ifataro ira ba 17 wa'ebolo mbanoea andrö Lowalangi, ena'ö lahagaini goeli danö, ba wamatörö si ma'öchö ba si bongi ba 18 ba wamöfö'ö si moloeo ba si bongi. Ba i'ila Lowalangi wa no si söchi. Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si öfa. 19

VI. Ba imane Lowalangi: Jama- 20 liwaliwa ba nidanö zaliwaliwa sonoso ba jamoehombo wofö ja'wa

- goeli danō, ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō. Ba ifazōchi Lowalangi zaliwāliwā ba nasi andrō, segeboea, ba sonoso andrō fefoe, saliwāliwā, solihaliha ba nidanō, ngawangawalō, awō ngawalō zihombo. Ba i'ila Lowalangi wa no si sōchi. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira Lowalangi, imane: Mi'o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami ba mifo'ōsi nasi; ba fofō andrō, ba ja'oja siba
- 23 ba goeli danō. (*F. 8, 17*). Ba bongi
- 24 ba molofo, ba loeo si lima. Ba imane Lowalangi: Jamoelea ba danō zonososo, ngawangawalō, oerifō niha ba koeōkoeō ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ngawangawalō. Ba itōrō.
- 25 VII. Ba ifazōchi goetoe ndroe'oe andrō Lowalangi, hadia ia ngawalō, awō ngawalō goerifō niha ba saliwāliwā ba danō fefoe, sanana ba danō, ngawangawalō. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi.
- 26 VIII. Ba imane Lowalangi: Datafazōchi niha, famaedoda, si fachelichili chōda, samatōrō i'a ba nasi dania ba fofō ba daloe mbanoea ba oerifō niha andrō ba oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe, awō koeōkoeō andrō, sanananana ba goeli danō. (*F. 5, 1, Ejes. 4, 24. Kol. 3, 10*). Ba ifazōchi niha Lowalangi, famaedonia — famaedo Lowalangi ibali'ō; ira matoea ba ira alawe wombōinia ja'ira.
- 28 (*Kor. I. 11, 7. Mat. 19, 4*). Ba ifahowoe'ō ira Lowalangi, imane chōra: Mi'o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami, mifo'ōsi goeli danō ba mibe'e barō mbawami, samatōrō i'a ba nasi ami, awō wofō ba daloe mbanoea, awō zaliwāliwā ba danō fefoe, sanananana ba gocli
- 29 danō. (*F. 9, 1. Sin. 8, 7*). Ba imane Lowalangi: Hiza, oebe'e fōnami fefoe zinanō sowoea ba goeli danō heza, awō geoe sowoea sohoenō, tanōmō dania — da'ō gōmi. Ba ba zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō fefoe ba ba wofō ba daloe mbanoea fefoe, mōi ba zanana ba danō, sonoso ba boeloe ndroe'oe hadia ia gōra. Ba
- 31 itōrō. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, sōchi siba

fefoe nifazōchinia. Ba bongi ba molofo, ba loco si ōnō.

FAZA 2.

I. Fangoroi'ō loeo wolombase andrō. II. Fombōi niha. III. Nahia niha. IV. Oroisa. V. Famazōchi ira alawe. Fangoema'ō farongasa andrō.

I. Si manō wangasiwai banoea si ja'wa ba tanō, awō nōsi fefoe. Ba me loeo si fitoe i'o'ozoei wombōinia andrō Lowalangi, nifazōchinia andrō; ba molombase ia me loeo si fitoe, me no awai wombōinia andrō fefoe, nifazōchinia. (*Moz. II. 20, 11. Moz. V. 5, 14. Heb. 4, 4*). Ba ifahowoe'ō Lowalangi loeo si fitoe, ni'amoni'ō i'wa'ō, me no molombase ia ba da'ō, me no awai halōwōnia andrō fefoe, niwōwōnia ba nifazōchinia.

II. Da'ō mbōrōta mbanoea si ja'wa, fabaja tanō, me tefazōchi: Me loeo ifazōchi Jehowa Lowalangi danō, awō mbanoea si ja'wa, ba lō eoe'eoe na ba mbenoea ba lō sinanō na ba mbolo mbenoea; lō'ō na nifoteoe Jehowa Lowalangi tanō, ba lō niha na, souowi mena'ō. Ba saoe zi mōi mija'wa moroi ba danō, inamoi goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba iwōwōi niha Jehowa Lowalangi, tanō mbōrōta, nihalō ba mbenoea ba iwoewoesi ba dōgi nichoenia hanoehanoefangorifi ba tobali sonoso niha andrō. (*Kor. I. 15, 45. Job: 33, 4. Fangomb. 12, 7*). Ba ifazōchi kaboe Jehowa Lowalangi, ba Gedena, tātō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba ifa'aso ba da'ō niha andrō, nifazōchinia. Ba ifatoembōe'ō moroi ba danō ngawalō geoe sowoea Lowalangi, eoe somasi ita famaigi ba sami boea, ba eoe fangorifi ba daloe kaboe ba eoe famotochi ba dōdō si sōchi ba si lō sōchi. (*F. 3, 22. Fam. 2, 7; 22, 2*). Ba sara nidanō si otarai Gedena, ba wamo'idanō kaboe andrō; ba si fabali dania ia, tobali ōfa rozi; si sara, ba Fizona dōi; da'ō zama-soei tanō Hewila andrō ma'afefoe,

12 ba nisōndra balaki. Ba balaki ba
danō andrō, ba no si sōchi. Ba
tesōndra gōi ba da'ō mbaloeri ba
13 feremata oena. Ba tōi nidanō si
sara, ba Gihona, samasoei tanō
14 Goesi da'ō. Ba si sara zoei, ba
Hideke dōi, ja'ia fōnafōna danō
15 Asiria; ba si sara, ba Oiferati. Ba
ihalō niha no mege Jehowa Lowa-
langi, ifa'aso ba kaboe Edena andrō,
ba wangehao ba ba wanaro.

16 IV. Ba ibe'e li ba niha Jehowa
Lowalangi, imane: **Ō'ā sa'ae mboea**
17 **geoe ba kaboe fefoe, ba boea geoe**
īamotochi ba dōdō si sōchi ba si
lō sōchi, ba lō tola ō'ā; ō'ā si'aikō
da'ō, ba mate ndra'oegō! (*Rom.*
5, 12).

18 V. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi:
Lō sōchi ba niha, na ha ja'ija'ia; da'-
oefazōchi chōnia nawō, si fabōbō
19 **chōnia.** Me noa sa'ae ifazōchi Je-
howa Lowalangi moroi ba danō fefoe
zali'valiwa ba danō, awō wofō ba
daloe mbanoea, ba i'ohe ba niha,
ena'ō ifaigi, hadia dōi ibe'e, ba
hadia si'ai nibe'e niha tōi zonoso
20 andrō, da'ō dōira danā. Ba ifotōi
niha fefoe goerifō niha, awō wofō
ba daloe mbanoea, awō goetoe
ndroe'oe fefoe; ba ba niha, ba lō
faloecha nawō, si fabōbō chōnia.
21 Ba ifafōrō niha Jehowa Lowalangi,
femōrō sabōlō, ba me no inōrō ia,
ba ihalō zara dōla nosoenia ba
22 ifo'ōsi nagole nahania. Ba ibali'ō
ira alawe Jehowa Lowalangi dōla
nosoe andrō, nihalōnia ba niha, ba
23 ifasao ba niha. Ba imane niha:
Tōla fōfō dōlagoe da'ō ba nagole
fōfō nagolegoe; labe'e tōinia ndra
alawe, me no ba ndra matoea te-
24 halō ia. (*Kor. I. 11, 8*). Andrō i'erogō
ndra amania inania niha, ba mo-
lemba ia ba ngambatōnia, ba tobali
ha samboea bo'ō ira. (*Mat. 19, 5*).
25 *Kor. I. 6, 16. Efes. 5, 31*). Ba si lō
noecha ira, daroea ira niha ngamba-
tōnia, ba lō'ō sa aila ira.

FAZA 3.

I. Bōrōta horō. II. Hoekoe andrō
nifatōrō Lowalangi ba bōrōta wama-
boe'oe sangorifi. III. Niheta ba ka-
boe faradaiso ira.

I. **Ba no soneche goelō, moroi ba** 1
zali'valiwa ba danō fefoe nifazōchi
Jehowa Lowalangi; ba imane ba
ndra alawe: Hadia, doehoe no iwa'ō
Lowalangi: Lō'ō manō mi'ā mboea
geoe ba kaboe? (*Fam. 12, 9*). Ba 2
imane ira alawe chō goelō: Tola sa
ma'ā mboea geoe ba kaboe, ba ba 3
mboea geoe andrō si so ba daloe
kaboe, ba no iwa'ō Lowalangi: Lō
tola mi'ā ia, ba hōi mibabaja, fa
bōi mate ami! Ba imane oelō ba 4
ndra alawe: Ma'ifoe sa lō mate ami;
(*Kor. II. 11, 3*); ba i'ila sibai sa Lo- 5
walangi: mi'ā si'aikō ia, ba teboka
hōrōmi, ba tobali si mane Lowa-
langi ami, saboto ba dōdō si sōchi
ba si lō sōchi. Ba me i'ila sa'ae ira 6
alawe, wa sōchi ni'ā mboea geoe
andrō, awō wa si sōchi famaigi, awō
wa no omasi'oe geoe da'ō, ba wanō-
ndra fa'atoeatoea chōnia, ba ihalō
mboea, i'ā, ba ibe'e gōi ō ngamba-
tōnia si so ba ngainia, ba i'ā gōi.
(*Tim. I. 2, 14*). Ba teboka hōrōra, 7
daroea ira, ba oroma chōra, wa lō
baloebaloera; ba lafatagoe laelae,
oe'ira.

II. **Ba me larongo roeroe Jehowa** 8
Lowalangi sanōrō kaboe, tánō owi,
me okafoe zino, ba i'aloee waminī'ō
ja'ia chō Jehowa Lowalangi niha,
awō ngambatōnia barō ndraha geoe
ba kaboe. Ba hoemedede Jehowa Lo- 9
walangi ba niha, imane chōnia: Heza
so ndra'oegō? Ba imane: Oerongo 10
wehozihozi gaheoe ba kaboe, ba
ata'oedo, me lō baloebaloegoe, ba
oebini'ō ndra'o. Ba imane: Ha niha 11
zangoema'ō chōoe, wa lō baloeba-
loemō? Hadia, no o'ā mboea geoe
andrō niwa'ōgoe chōoe: Bōi ā da'ō?
Ba imane niha: Alawe andrō, nibe'oe 12
awōgoe, da'ō zame'e ōgoe, mboea

- 13 geoe andrō, ba no oe'ā. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi ba ndra alawe: Hadia nilaoemō andrō? Imane ira alawe: Oclō zamowōhō ja'o, fa oe'ā.
- 14 Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi chō goelō: Me no ōlaoe da'ō, ba ni'elifi ndra'oegō fōna goerifō niha fefoe ba fōna goetoe ndroe'oe fefoe; ō'ana-na'ō taloe wofanōfanō ba ō'ā danō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe! **Ba oefa'oe-doe ami ndra alawe ba oefa'oe-doe ira ma'oewoemō ma'oewoenia, da'ō zomama hōgōoe dania, ihoendragō, ba sondrooe bōrō sisinia ndra'oegō.**
- 16 (*Heb. 2, 14. Joh. I. 3, 8*). Ba ba ndra alawe, ba imane: Eree sibaī dōdōoe ba dabidabina oebe'e, afōchō dania wadono chōoe, ba ō'isō [sa atō] ngambatōoe ba samatōrō ja'oegō ia! (*Kor. I, 11, 3. Efes. 5, 22. Kol. 3, 18. Fet. I, 3, 1*). Ba ba niha, ba imane: Me no ō'o'ō niwa'ō ngambatōoe ba me no ō'ā mboca geoe andrō, ni-ŵa'ōgoe chōoe wangoema'ō: Bōi ā ia, ba ni'elifi mbenoea, bōrō ndra'oegō; ja'erege dōdōoe wemanga gōoe chōnia, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe. Doi ba doe'oe ziloea chōnia chōoe, ba si manga goelegoele ba nowi ndra'oegō. Abōbōi dania mbawaoe ba wemanga gōoe, irege mangawoeli ndra'oegō ba danō tooe, ba nihalō ja'oegō. **Tanō sa atō ndra'oegō ba si tobali tanō zoei dania!** (*Tes II. 3, 10*). Ba ibe'e tōi ngambatōnia Chawa niha, me ma'oewoenia fefoe zaoeri dania. Ba ifobaroe niha Lowalangi baroe oeli goetoe ndroe'oe, awō ngambatōnia.
- 22 **III. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi:** Hiza, no tobali si mane ja'ita niha, me no aboto ba dōdōnia hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi. Ba me si manō, ba fa bōi i'oro'ō dangania, ba wangai boea geoe fangorifi andrō, ba wanōndra fa'aeri si lō aetoe!
- 23 Ba iheta ba kaboe Edena niha Jehowa Lowalangi, ena'ō mangahalō
- 24 ia ba danō, ba nihalō ja'ia. Ifōfanō niha ba ifataro Keroebi fōna kaboe

Edena, tánō ba gatoemboccha loeo chōnia, Keroebi si so fōda si takile, nifaligoi, ba wanaro lala ba geoe fangorifi andrō.

FAZA 4.

I. Ka'ino ba Habeli. Soemange andrō nibe'era. II. Iboenoe Habeli Ka'ino. Fanegoe Lowalangi Ka'ino. III. Nga'ōtō Ga'ino. IV. Seti ba Enosi. Bōrōta we'angarōfi litōi Lowalangi.

I. **Ba oloedoe niha chō wo'omonia**, ba manabina ba madono, Ka'ino dōi nononia, ba imane: No oesōndra niha, itolo Lowalangi. Ba ifoeli mo'ono, Habeli dōi, achi Ga'ino. Ba sangoeri biribiri Habeli ba sangahalō Ga'ino. Ba ara ma'ifoe, ba ibe'e zoemange Jehowa Ka'ino boea nowi chōnia. Ba ibe'e gōi Habeli, ono goerifōnia si a'a, tawō ibe'e. Ba omasi Jehowa Habeli ba soemange chōnia; (*Heb. 11, 4*); ba Ka'ino ba soemange andrō chōnia, ba lō omasi ia. Ba mofōnce sibaī Ga'ino ba abao mbawania. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'ino: Hana wa mofōnoc ndra'oegō, ba hana wa abao mbawaoe? **Tenga si manō: na satoelō ōlaoe, ba tola ōfaōga mbawae; ba na tenga satoelō nilaoemō, ba no so moroi tooe horō, itarogō ndra'oegō be i'isō'ō; ba ja'cegō. ba hondrōgō ia.**

II. **Ba imane Ka'ino chō nachinia:** Taboc ba mbenoea! ba me no laroegi mbenoca, ba maoso Ga'ino chō nachinia Habeli, iboenoe. (*Mat. 23, 35. Joh. I, 3, 12. Joed. a. 11*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'ino: Heza so nachioe Habeli? Ba imane: Lō oe'ila; hadia, samaigimaigi achioe andrō ndra'odo? Ba imane: Hadia nilaoemō? Hiza, moe'ao chōgoe ndro nachioe andrō moroi ba danō tooe. (*Heb. 12, 24*). Ba iada'e, ba ni'elifi ndra'oegō, nifofanō ba danō andrō, si no mamokai bawania, ba wamadoe do nachioe andrō, moroi ba dangaoe.

- 12 Na monowi ndra'oegō ba danō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ibe'e chōoe mboeania; si lō hinaoma ndra'oegō ba goeli
- 13 danō! Ba imane Ka'ino chō Jehowa: Si tebai oetaha loealoea horōgoe
- 14 andrō. Ōfofanō ndra'o ma'ōchō, moroi ba danō, ba samini'ō ja'ia fōnaoe ndra'odo ba si lō hinaoma ba goeli danō, ba ha niha zi fa-
- 15 loecha chōgoe, ba iboenoeō. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Hiza, mewitoe lalaoe mbalō ba zamoeneo Ka'ino. Ba ifotandra Ga'ino Jehowa, fa bōi iboenoe si faloecha chōnia.
- 16 Ba mofanō Ga'ino, i'erogō Jehowa; ba danō Nodi soso ia dania, tănō ba gatoemboechea loeo, i'otarai Gedena.
- 17 III. Ba oroedoe Ga'ino chō wo'omonía, ba manabina ba madono, Chanoki dōi nononia. Ba itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō dōi nononia andrō, Chanoki.
- 18 Ba ono Chanoki, ba Iradi. Ba ono Giradi ba Mehoeja'eli, ba ono Mehoeja'eli, ba Metoeza'eli, ba ono Metoeza'eli ba Lameki. Ba samodomboea dongania Lameki andrō, Ada dōi zi samboea ba Sila dōi zi samboea. Ba mo'ono Gada, Jabalo dōi nononia, toea zi so baosi, sa-
- 21 ngoeri hadia ia da'ō. Ba achinia Joebalo, toea zolaoe biola ba sigoe.
- 22 Ba mo'ono gōi Zila, Toebaka'ino nononia, toea ziamboe da'ō, ba
- 23 talifoesōnia alawe, ba Na'ama. Ba imane Lameki chō wo'omonía andrō si daroea: Ja'oegō Ada ba ja'oegō Sila, mifondrongondrongo wehedegoe andre! Ja'ami fo'omo Lameki, ja'aboto ba dōdōmi niwa'ōgoe! Oeboenoe niha, balō zocho andre chōgoe ba ono niha balō zelezitō
- 24 andre. Na fitoe winaeta wolaoe balō Ga'ino, ba fitoe ngafoloe a fitoe winaeta mbalō Lameki andre.
- 25 IV. Ba ifoeli oroedoe Gadamo chō wo'omonía, ba mo'ono ia ono matoea, ba ibe'e tōinia Zeti (Te'ali). [Imane]: Noa sa ibe'e chōgoe nga'

ōtō bō'ō Lowalangi, fangali Habeli andrō, niboenoe Ga'ino. Ba mo'ono gōi Zeti andrō, ba ibe'e tōi nononia Genosi. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba labōrōtaigō we'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa.

FAZA 5.

I. Bōrōta niha. II. Nga'ōtō ndra toea, i'otarai doeada Adamo noemalō mitoe chō doeada Noachi. Fa'atoelō dōdō Chenoki andrō. (F. 1, 26; 2, 6).

I. Soera nga'ōtō doeada Adamo da'e. Me ifazōchi Gadamo andrō Lowalangi, ba famaedo Lowalangi wombōinia ja'ia; ira matoea ba ira alawe wamazōehinia ja'ira, ba ifahowoe'ō ira ba ibe'e tōira niha, me loeo tefazōchi ira.

II. Ba me no 130 fache Gadamo, ba toemboe chōnia nono, si fachilichili chōnia, famaedonia, ba ibe'e tōinia Zeti. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Zeti andrō, ba 800 fache tō wa'anaoe noso Gadamo, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Gadamo fefoe, fa'arania ba goeli danō, ba 930 fache; ba mate ia. Ba no 105 fache Zeti, ba toemboe chōnia Genosi andrō. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Genosi, ba 807 fache tō Zeti, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Zeti fefoe, ba 912 fache, ba mate ia. Ba 90 fache Genosi, ba toemboe chōnia Genana andrō. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Genana andrō, ba 815 fache tō Genosi andrō, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoc noso Genosi fefoe, ba 905 fache, ba mate ia. Ba me no 70 fache Genana andrō, ba toemboe chōnia Mahalaleli. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Mahalaleli, ba 840 fache tō Genana ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Genana fefoe, ba 910 fache,

- 15 ba mate ia. Ba me no 65 fache Mahalaleli andrō, ba toemboe chōnia Jaredi. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Jaredi andrō, ba 830 fache tō Mahalaleli, ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe: Ba fa'anaoe noso Mahalaleli fefoe, ba 895 fache, ba mate ia. Ba me no 162 fache Jaredi, ba toemboe chōnia Chenoki. 19 (*Joed. a. 14*). Ba me no toemboe chōnia Chenoki andrō, ba 800 fache tō Jaredi, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Jaredi fefoe, ba 962 fache, ba mate ia. 21 Ba me no 65 fache Chenoki, ba 22 toemboe chōnia Metoesala. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Metoesala andrō, ba 300 fache tō Chenoki, lō aefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba dōrōwānia ba goeli danō, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. (*Heb. 11, 5*). 23 Ba fa'anaoe noso Chenoki fefoe, ba 24 365 fache. **Ba me no lō saefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba lalania, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba taja manō ia, noa sa iheta Lowalangi.** Ba me no 187 fache Metoesala, ba toemboe chōnia Lameki. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Lameki andrō, ba 782 fache tō Metoesala, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Metoesala fefoe, ba 969 fache, ba mate ia. 28 Ba me no 182 fache Lameki andrō, ba toemboe chōnia nono matoea. 29 Ba ihe'e tōinia Noach i, imane: Da'e dania zondrara tōdōda ba wa'erege dōdōda ba ba wa'akao dangada andre, ba danō, ni'elifi Jehowa. Ba me no aefa toemboc chōnia Noachi andrō, ba 595 fache tō Lameki, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, 31 ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Lameki fefoe, ba 777 fache, ba mate ia. Ba me no 500 fache Noachi, ba toemboe chōnia Zemi ba Chamo ba Jafeti.

FAZA 6.

I. Itoegoe lō sōchi niha. Ifeta'oe ira Lowalangi ihoekoe ira. II. Onō Noachi. III. Oroisa Lowalangi chō Noachi, ba wamazōchi owo.

I. Ba me no ibōrōtaigō ato niha 1
ba goeli danō, me toemboetoemboe 2
chōra nono alawe, ba la'ila ono matoea chō Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi 3
sibai nono alawe ba niha, ba lalahā zomasi ira. (*Mat. 24, 38*). Ba imane 4
Jehowa: Lō tola sa'ae Ehehagoe zamatōrō tōdō niha, ōsi niha ira, 5
ba wa'eloengera andrō; famonosogoe ja'ira na, ba ja hatō 120 fache. (*Joh. 3, 6, Fet. I. 3, 20*). Ba 6
me loeo da'ō. ba so ba goeli danō niha seboea sibai boto; ba me no 7
oroedoe nono matoea chō Lowalangi ba nono alawe ba niha, ba me mo'ono ira chōra — ba da'ō niha 8
sabōlō andrō, seboea sibai toeria ba gōtō fōna andrō. Ba me i'ila 9
Jehowa, wa no eboea sibai zi lō sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, wa no 10
si lō sōchi manō gera'erara, awō nichoi dōdōra, si lō mamalōmalō, (*F. 8, 21. Mat. 15, 19. Sin. 14, 3*), ba 11
mangesa dōdō Jehowa, wa no ifazōchi niha ba goeli danō, iboesi 12
sibai tōdōnia. Ba imane Jehowa: Da'oehori ba goeli danō niha andrō 13
nifazōchigoe, he niha ba he oerifōra ba he koeōkoe andrō ba he fofa 14
ba daloebanoea; mangesa sa'ae dōdōgōe, wa no oefazōchi ira. Ba 15
Noachi andrō, ba faloecha wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi.

II. Da'e nga'ōtō No'achi: No'achi 1
andrō, ba no niha satoelō tōdō, si 2
lō sinegōe, ba gōtōnia andrō; lō aefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba lalania. Ba tōloe nono No'achi: Semi 10
ba Chamo ba Jafeti. Ba no tekiko 11
goeli danō fōna Lowalangi, anōnō danō horō. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa 12
no tekiko sibai goeli danō, noa sa tefoejoe lala nōsi goeli danō fefoe. 13

III. Ba imane Lowalangi chō 13

Noachi: No so ba doedoema hō-
rōgoe wozoe nōsi goeli danō fefoe:
noa sa anōnō danō horō, nifa-
zōchira; ba da'oehori ira ba goeli
14 danō. Fazōchi chōoe nowo, naroe'-
oe geoenia, ba ōfobate'e ba ōga-
lōgalōni soeloemooe, tánō bacha
15 ba tánō baero. Ba ōmane wama-
zōchi ja'ia: 300 hela wa'anaoe nowo
andrō ba 50 hela wa'ebolo ba 30
16 hela wa'ala'wa. Ba ōfosandrela nowo,
ja'wa, ba deta, sahela wa'ala'wa ōbe'e.
Ba bawandroehō nowo, ba ba ngai
ōbe'e; ōfotōloe nga'ōtō ba oi batē'e
17 ōbe'e. Lō ara tō sa dania ba anōnō
danō idanō oebc'e, ba wangohori
fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si so noso,
barō mbanoea, si ja'wa; fefoe zi so
ba goeli danō ba si tekiko oebc'e.
18 Ba ba chōoe, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o,
ba si mōi ba nowo ndra'oegō ja'-
oegō ba onooe matoea andrō ba
fo'omooe ba oemōnōoe andrō, awōoe.
19 Ba ba zi so noso fefoe, ba nōsi
goeli danō ma'afefoe, ba doeadoea
geoe, domboedomboea ō'ohe ja'wa
ba nowo, ba wangorifi ja'ira, awōoe;
sara zi matoea ba sara zi alawe.
20 Fofō andrō, ngawangawalō, ba oerifō
niha ngawangawalō ba sanananana
ba goeli danō fefoe, ngawangawalō
ba doeadoea mōi chōoe ba nowo
21 ja'wa, ena'ō te'orifi. Ba ja'oegō, ba
faigi chōoe ngawalō gō fefoe, ni'a-
ga'aga, ba hōna chōoe, ōoe dania
22 ba ōra. Ba i'o'ō sibai Noachi, dali
ni'wa'ō Lowalangichōnia. (Heb. 11, 7).

FAZA 7.

I. Fe'amōi ba nowo ja'wa. II. Bō-
rōta wa'anōnō danō. III. Abori
mate hadia ia zaoeri.

1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Noachi:
Ae baowo, ja'oegō ba soroijomooe
fefoe, me no satoelō ndra'oegō
2 fōnagoe, oe'ila, ba niha andrō. Ba
zaliwāliwa ba danō, si lō si lō sōchi,
ba fitoefitoe halō, si matoea ba si
alawenia; ba ba zi so si lō sōchi
ba doeadoea, si matoea ba si alawe-

nia. Ba si manō ba wofō ba daloe 3
mbanoea, fitoefitoe, si matoea ba si
alawenia, ba wangorifi tanōmō ba
goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Hatō fitoe 4
bongi sa, ba moteoe ba goeli danō
oebc'e, ōfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ōfa
woeloe mbongi, ba oehori ba goeli
danō fefoe zi so andrō, nifazōchigoe.
Ba i'o'ō sibai Noachi ni'wa'ō Jehowa 5
chōnia. Ba no 600 fache Noachi, 6
me anōnō danō idanō. Ba mōi ba 7
nowo Noachi, awō nononia ba fo'-
omonia ba oemōnōnia, fōna wa'a-
nōnō danō andrō. (Loek. 17, 27. Fet.
II. 2, 5). Ba saliwāliwa ba danō, si 8
lō hadia ia si lō sōchi, ba si so si
lō sōchi ba fofō ba sanananana ba
goeli danō, ba faedo we'amōi baowo 9
chō Noachi, sarasara zi matoea ba
sarasara zi alawe, si mane ni'wa'ō
Lowalangi chō Noachi.

II. Ba me no aefa zi fitoe bongi 10
andrō, ba ibōrōtaigō wa'anōnō danō
andrō. Me 600 fache Noachi, me 11
ja'wa si doea, ba zi mevelevitoe,
da'ō mba'wa, ba zangoemboengoe-
mboe manō nidanō moroi ba namō
sabacha, ba teboka zandrela mba-
noea si ja'wa. Ba abōlōbōlō sibai 12
deoe ba goeli danō, ōfa woeloe nga-
loeo ba ōfa woeloe mbongi. Ba 13
me loeo da'ō mōi baowo Noachi ba
Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti, ono Noa-
chi ba fo'omo Noachi ba oemōnōnia
andrō si datōloe, ba fao, ja'ira ba 14
oetoe ndroe'oe andrō fefoe ba oerifō
niha fefoe, ngawangawalō ba koeō-
koeō fefoe, sanananana ba danō,
ngawangawalō, awō ngawalō wofō,
fefoe zo'afi. Da'ō zi mōi chō Noachi, 15
baowo, doeadoea, fefoe nōsi goeli
danō, si so noso. Ba si mōi ja'wa, 16
ba sarasara zi matoea ba sarasara
zi alawe, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si
mane ni'wa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. Ba
ikoesi mbawandroehō Jehowa, foe-
rinia.

III. Ba ibōrōtaigō wa'anōnō danō 17
andrō, ōfa woeloe ngaloeo. Ba te-
doedoeo molō, ifaza'wa nowo, ala'wa

- 18 jaŵa danō. Ba itoegoe eboca sibai
molō, tedooedoe sibai ba goeli da-
nō, ba hoelō zolojo nowo ba molō
19 andrō. Itoegoe eboca sibai nidanō
ba goeli danō, tobali anōnō hili sa-
20 laŵa fefoe, ba goeli danō. Fefelima
si'oe inōnōi hili idanō, tobalo mara-
21 fadi. Ba tekiko nōsi goeli danō fefoe,
saliŵaliŵa ba goeli danō, he fofa
ba he oerifō niha ba he oetoe
ndroe'oe, fefoe hadia ia zanananana
22 ba goeli danō, ba dozi niha. Fefoe
zi so noso ba nichoe, si so ba danō
23 jaŵa, ba mate. Si manō wangohor-
inia fefoe zi so ba goeli danō, he
niha, ba he oerifō niha ba kocōkoeō
ba fofa ba daloe mbanoea; tehori
ba danō, tobali hatō Noachi zi tosa,
awō hadia ia zi fao chōnia baowo.
24 Ba lō alō'alō nidanō ba goeli danō,
150 wongi.

FAZA 8.

I. Alō nidanō. II. Itandratandrai-
gō Noachi he wisa wa'alō. III. Laha-
ta ira baowo. IV. Soemange fanga-
ndrō sacha gōlō. Amaboe'ela li
Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba itorō tōdō Lowalangi Noa-
chi ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō fefoe
ba oerifō niha fefoe, si no fao chō-
nia baowo. Ba ifatōrō nangi ba goeli
2 danō Lowalangi, ba alō nidanō. Ba
tedoeō goemboe andrō ba namō,
ba sandrela andrō ba mbanoea si
jaŵa, ba tetaha deoe sioroi mbanoea
3 si jaŵa. (*Job. 38, 37*). Ba itoegoe alō
nidanō ba goeli danō, ogo'ō, me no
4 iroegi 150 wongi. Ba ba zi mewe-
witoe ba mbaŵa si fitoe, ba tosa
5 nowo ba hili Gararata. Ba itoegoe
alō'alō nidanō, iroegi mbaŵa si
foeloe. Ba me tesa'a ba mbaŵa si
foeloe, ba oroma zoezoe hili misa.
6 II. Ba 40 wongi aefa da'ō, ba
ibokai zandrela nowo Noachi, sa-
7 ndrela andrō nifazōchinia, ba ifoloi
gaga, ba manōrōnōrō manō da'ō,
irege ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō.
8 Aefa da'ō, ba ifoloi marafadi, ba
- wamaigi, na no ogo'ō nidanō ba
goeli danō. Ba lō isōndra doege-
la, solombase ia, marafadi andrō, ba
mangawoeli ia baowo chō Noachi,
me lō saefa na wa'anōnō goeli danō
ma'afefoe; ba i'oro'ō dangania No-
achi, ifoeli ihālō baowo chōnia ma-
rafadi andrō. Ba fitoe bongi tō
ifoeli ibase'ō, ba ifoeli ifoloi mara-
fadi, moroi ba nowo. Ba manga-
woeli chōnia da'ō me tánō owi, ba
hiza ba mbawania mbadōbadō falo,
sawena ifatō. Ba aboto ba dōdō
Noachi, wa no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli
danō. Ba ibase'ō zoei, fitoe bongi
tō, ba ifoeli ifoloi marafadi, ba lō
mangawoeli chōnia da'ō.
- III. Ba me no sara tōra 600 fa-
che Noachi, me tesa'a ba mbaŵa si
fōfōna, ba no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli
danō. Ba ibeta zagō nowo Noachi
ba ifachōlō ia, ba no otefo goeli
danō. Ba ba zi doca woeloe a fitoe
ba mbaŵa si doea, ba aloea otefo
goeli danō. Ba hoemed Lowalangi
chō Noachi, imane: Heta'ō baowo,
ja'oegō ba fo'omoe ba onoe ba
oemōnōoe, awōoe. Ba fefoe zaliŵa-
liŵa ba danō, si no fao chōoe, fe-
foe nōsi goeli danō, he fofa ba he
oerifō niha ba he koeōkoeō fefoe,
sanananana ba danō, ba fao chōoe
we'amōi tooe, ena'ō maliŵaliŵa ba
goeli danō ba ena'ō mo'ono'ono ba
wangoja'ō ja'ira ba goeli danō. Ba
mōi tooe Noachi ba ononia ba fo'-
omononia ba oemōnōnia. Fefoe zi ōfa
ahe, fefoe koeōkoeō ba fefoe wofa,
fefoe zaliŵaliŵa ba goeli danō, nga-
wangawalō, ba aheta baowo.
- IV. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soe-
mange chō Jehowa Noachi, ihālō
ngawalō zaliŵaliŵa ba goeli danō
fefoe, si lō hadia ia zi lō sōchi, awō
ngawalō wofa fefoe, si lō si lō sōchi,
ba ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba na-
ha andrō. Ba me i'ago hoea omasiō
andrō Jehowa, ba imane dōdōnia :
Lō oetohoegeō wangeliŵi tanō ha niha
andrō, me no si lō sōchi gera'era

dōdōnia, i'otarai iraono ia ; ba lō
oetohoeḡō wamoeboenoe fefoe zi so
noso, si mane folaoegoe meḡe. (*F.*
22 6, 5. *Jes.* 54, 9). **Sagōtō tanō dania,**
ba bōi ja'aetoe'aetoe wananō ba fa-
masi ba fa'okafoe ba fa'aoeohoe
zino ba ba'wa lōchō ba ba'wa deoe
ba si ma'ōchō ba si kongi. (*Jer.* 33,
20).

FAZA 9.

I. Ifahowoe'ō niha andrō, saeri,
Lowalangi. II. Fawoe'oe li Lowala-
ngi ba niha. Tandra wawoe'oesa li
andrō ndroemi. III. Femaboe Noa-
chi. Fangelifi ba famahowoe, nilaoe-
nia chō nononia.

1 I. **Ba ifahowoe'ō Noachi** ba ono-
nia Lowalangi, imane chōra : Mi'-
o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami, mifo'ōsi goeli
2 danō ! (*F.* 1, 28). Ndramoe'ata oefi
ami, jamoebocha mboe zaliwāliwā ba
danō fefoe, awō wofo ba daloe mba-
noea fefoe, awō zanananana ba danō
fefoe, ba awō ḡia ba nasi, fefoe :
3 barō mbawami tebe'e. Fefoe zali-
wāliwā, si so noso, ba ōmi : si ma-
ne fame'egoe boeloe ndroe'oe andrō
4 oebe'e chōmi, fefoe. Ha nagole si
so noso na bacha, si so donia na, ba
lō tola mi'ā. (*Moz.* III. 7, 26; 17, 14.
5 *Hal. zin.* 15, 20). Ba oelaoe mbalō
ndromi ; ba zaliwāliwā ba danō fe-
foe oelaoe, ba ba niha fefoe, oelaoe
mbalō noso niha, me no si fatali-
foesō ; me no ibe'e famaedonia niha
Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia. (*Moz.*
6 II. 21, 12. 28). Na so zame'e adoewa
ndro niha, ba niha zoei zame'e a-
doewa ndronia, me no ibe'e fama-
edonia niha Lowalangi, wamazōchi
7 ja'ia. (*Mat.* 26, 52. *F.* 1, 26). Ba
ja'ami, ba mi'o'ono, mi'oja'ō ami ;
mi'aliwāliwā ba goeli danō ba mi'-
oja'ō ami ba detenā.

8 II. **Ba imane** na Lowalangi chō
Noachi ba ba nononia, si so ba
9 ngainia : Hiza, fawoe'oe li ndra'odo
chōmi, ba ba ma'oewoemi, (*Jes.* 54,
10 9), ba ba zi so noso fefoe, awōmi,

he fofo ba he oerifōmi andrō ba
oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe, si faofao chō-
mi, fefoe gofoe hadia zaliwāliwā ba
danō, si oroi nowo andrō. Fawoe'- 11
oesa li andrō chōḡoe chōmi : tenga
sa'ae nihori hadia ia nifazōchi, ba
nidanō andrō, si nōnōi tanō, ba lō'ō
sa'ae itōrō fa'anōnō danō, ba wa-
makiko oeli danō. Ba imane Lowa- 12
langi : Da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li
andrō, fawoe'oesa li chōḡoe chōmi
ba ba zi so noso fefoe, awōmi, ba
nga'ōtō fefoe mitoe. Doemi andrō 13
chōḡoe, ba oebe'e ba lawoeo, ena'ō
tandra wawoe'oesa li ia ba ḡota-
loeama danō. Ba na so oehōna 14
lawoeo, ja'wa danō, ba na te'ila
ndroemi andrō, ba itōrō tōdḡoe 15
wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li
chōḡoe chōmi ba ba zonoso fefoe
ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe ; fa
bōi sa'ae anōnō danō idanō andrō,
ba wamakiko ōsi goeli danō fefoe.
Ba na no so ba lawoeo ndroemi a- 16
ndrō, ba oefaigi ia, ena'ō itōrō tō-
dḡoe wawoe'oesa li andrō, si lō
teboelō, nilaoe Lowalangi ba zonoso
fefoe ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe.
Ba imane Lowalangi chō Noachi : 17
Ja da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li andrō,
fawoe'oesa li andrō chōḡoe ba nōsi
goeli danō fefoe.

III. **Ba ono Noachi** si oroi nowo 18
andrō, ba Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti ;
ba Chamo andrō, ba ama Gana'ana
andrō. Da'ō nono Noachi si datōloe 19
andrō, ba ja'ira woeroegō niha ba
goeli danō fefoe. Ba ibōrōtaigō Noa-
chi ifazōchi kaboe nagoe, sangahalō
20 ia. Ba me ibadoe nagoe, ba maboe 21
ia, ba mōrōmōrō tooe ia ba nosenia,
lō baloebaloe zaila ia. Ba me i'ila 22
Chamo andrō, ama Gana'ana, lō ba-
loebaloe namania, ba mōi ia moe-
vā'ō chō ḡa'ania si daroca andrō,
baero. Ba lahalō mbaroe seboea ira 23
Semi Jafeti, la'angalisigō, la'erogō
we'amōi chō namara ba laboeleogō
zaila ia ; noa sa la'erogō, fa bōi
la'ila zaila namara. Ba me tokea 24

Noachi, me dōhō wemaboenia ba
me irongo nilaoe nononia si achi
25 andrō chōnia, ba imane: Ni'elifi
Gana'ana, ja sawoejoe zawoejoe ia
26 ba chō ga'ania andrō! Ba imane
na: **Nisoeno Jehowa Lowalangi
Zemi**, ba ja sawoejoera Gana'ana!
(*F. 12, 8. Moz. II. 3, 14. Sangoehoe.*
27 *1, 28*). Jamoefonaha seboLo Jafeti Lo-
walangi ba jamonahia [Jafeti] ba
nase Zemi; ba sawoejoera dania
28 Gana'ana! Ba 350 fache tō na
Noachi, me no aefa wa'anōnō danō
andrō, ba 950 fache wa'anaoe noso
Noachi fefoe, ba mate ia.

FAZA 10.

I. Nga'ōtō Jafeti. II. Nga'ōtō
Chamo. III. Nga'ōtō Zemi.

1 I. **Da'e** nga'ōtō nono Noachi a-
ndrō, Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti;
toemboetoemboe chōra ndraono, me
no aefa wa'atoea danō andrō fōna.
2 **Da'e** nono Jafeti andrō: Gomeri ba
Magogi ba Madai ba Jawano ba
Toebalo ba Mesechi ba Tirasi.
3 (*Nga'ōt. I. 1, 5*). Ba ono Gomeri,
ba Asekena ba Rifati ba Togarima.
4 Ba ono Jawano, ba Elisa ba Ta-
risi ba mado Chiti andrō ba mado
5 Rodani. Ba da'ō fabali zi so ba
hoelō andrō, niha baero. Da'ō nono
Jafeti andrō, fasamboea danōra, ba
fasamboca lira, fasamboea madora,
fasamboea soi.

6 II. **Ba** ono Chamo, ba Koesi,
ba Miseraji ba Foeto ba Kana'ana.
7 (*Nga'ōt. I. 1, 8*). Ba ono Goesi, ba
Seba ba Hewila ba Sabata ba Ra'-
ema ba Sabitecha; ba ono Ra'ema,
8 ba Secheba ba Dedano. Ba ono
Goesi na Nimerodi; ba ibōrōtaigō
9 sabōlō da'ō ba goeli danō. Sabōlō
ba wealoe ia, tāmō fōna Jehowa;
andrō wa la'wa'ōwā'ō: „Sabōlō ba
wealoe, tāmō fōna Jehowa, si mane
10 Nimerodi.” Bōrōta gamatōrōwānia
Mbabeli andrō ba Ercchi ba Akadi
11 ba Kalene, ba danō Zineara. Ba
da'ō i'otarai wana'wa tanō Asocri,

ba itaroe'ō Niniwe andrō ba Reho-
boti-Iri ba Kala, ba Reseni andrō 12
ba gotaloeara Niniwe Gala — da'ō
mbanoea seboea andrō. Ba nga'ōtō 13
Miseraji andrō, ba mado Loedi ba
mado Ganami ba mado Lehabi ba
mado Nafetoehi, ba mado Wate- 14
roezi ba mado Gaseloehi (bōrōta
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō) ba mado
Gafetori. Ba ono Gana'ana, ba Si- 15
dona, ononia si a'a, ba Cheti; ba 16
nga'ōtōnia na Ndraono Jebesi a-
ndrō ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono
Girigasi, ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono 17
Gariki ba Iraono Zini, ba Iraono 18
Gariwadi ba Iraono Zemari ba Irao-
no Hamata; ba si inanō wa'afabali
soi Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō. Ba tanō 19
Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, ba i'otarai
Zidona ba noemalō ba Gerara, irege
Gasa, ba noemalō ba Zodoma ba ba
Gomora ba ba Gadama ba ba Zebo'i,
iroegi Laza. Da'ō ndraono Chamo, 20
soira ba hadia ngawalō lira, tanōra
andrō ba madora. Ba Semi andrō, 21
foeroegō ndraono Heberi andrō fe-
foe, ga'a Jafeti, ba mo'ono'ono gōi.
(*Nga'ōt. I. 1, 17*). Ono Zemi ba Ela- 22
ma ba Asocri ba Arafasa ba Loedi
ba Aramo. Ba ono Garamo, ba Oesi 23
ba Hoeli ba Geteri ba Masi. Ba 24
ono Garafasa, ba Sela, ba ono Zela,
ba Heberi. Ba chō Heberi andrō, 25
ba domboea nono matoea; tōi zi
samboea, ba Felegi, me ba gōtōnia
fabali niha ba goeli danō. Ba tōi
dalifoesōnia andrō, ba Joketana.
Ba ono Joketana andrō, ba Alimo- 26
dadi ba Salefi ba Hasamaweti ba
Jara, ba Hadoramo ba Oesala ba 27
Dikela, ba Obala ba Abima'eli ba 28
Seba, ba Ofiri ba Havila ba Joba- 29
bi, oi ono Joketana da'ō. Ba banoe- 30
ara, ba i'otarai Mesa, noemalō ba
Zefara, irege hili andrō, tāmō ba
gatoemboechea loeo. Da'ō nga'ōtō 31
Zemi andrō, soira andrō ba hadia
ngawalō lira ba tanōra ba madora
andrō. Da'ō nga'ōto ndraono Noachi, 32
iwara andrō ba soira; ba ba chōra

fabali soi andrō ba goeli danō, me
no aefa wa'atoea danō andrō fōna.

FAZA 11.

I. Fotomo malige andrō ba Mba-
beli. Famachōjō li. II. Nga'ōtō
Zemi. III. Itheta ia ba Goeri Tara,
i'ohē Gaberamo ba Loti, lasa'wa
Harana.

1 I. Ba ha sambalō li niha ba goeli
2 danō fefoe, ha samboea wehede. Ba
me latōrōi danō tánō ba gaoe-
mboechea loco, balasōndrandraso ba
danō Zineara, ba mowanoea ira ba
3 da'ō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawō-
ra: Talaboe, tafazōchi gara tembo
ba tatoenoe! Ba kara chōra gara
tembo andrō ba soeloeemoee wama-
4 bōbō. Ba lamane: Talaboe, tata-
roe'ō chōda mbanoea, awō malige,
siroegi banoea si ja'wa zoezoe, ta'-
eboea'o dōida, fa bōi moezaewe ita
5 ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba mōi
tooe Jehowa, ba wamaigi banoea
andrō, awō malige, nilaoe nono niha
6 andrō. (*Mez. I. 18, 21*). Ba imane
Jehowa: Ha samboca soi ira ba ha
sambalō lira, ba bōrōta wolaoera
da'ō, ba lō'ō [sa'ae] si tēbai lalaoe,
7 nichoi dōdōra. Ba damōi ita tooe
ba tafachōjō lira, fa bōi sa'ae i'ila
8 li nawōnia zamōsana! Ba tobali ifa-
zawili ira Jehowa ba zi manō, mo-
roi ba da'ō, ifazaewe ira ba goeli
danō ma'asagōrō, ba tobali tēbai
9 sa'ae lataroe'ō mbanoea andrō. A-
ndrō wa labe'e tōinia Mbabeli, me
no ba da'ō ifachōjō Jehowa li niha
fefoe, ba me ba da'ō i'oroi Jehowa,
wamazawili ja'ira ba goeli danō
ma'asagōrō.

10 II. Da'e nga'ōtō Zemi: Me no
otoe fache Zemi andrō, ba toemboe
chōnia Garafasa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 1, 17-27*).
11 Ba me no toemboe Garafasa, ba
500 fache tō na noso Zemi, ba toe-
mboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono
12 matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 35
fache Garafasa, ba toemboe chōnia
13 Zela. Ba me no toemboe Zela, ba

403 fache tō na noso Garafasa, ba
toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono,
ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me 14
no 30 fache Zela, ba toemboe chō-
nia Heberi. Ba me no toemboe He- 15
beri andrō, ba 403 fache tō na noso
Zela, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia
ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe.
Ba me no 34 fache Heberi, ba toe- 16
mboe chōnia Welegi. Ba me no 17
toemboe Welegi, ba 430 fache tō
na noso Heberi, ba toemboetoemboe
chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono
alawe. Ba me no 30 fache Welegi, 18
ba toemboe chōnia Reece. Ba me no 19
toemboe Reece andrō, ba 209 fache
tō na noso Welegi, ba toemboetoc-
mboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea
ba ono alawe. Ba me no 32 fache 20
Reece, ba toemboe chōnia Zeroegi.
Ba me no toemboe Zeroegi, ba 21
207 fache tō na noso Reece, ba toe-
mboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono
matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 22
30 fache Zeroegi, ba toemboe chō-
nia Nachori. Ba me no toemboe 23
Nachori andrō, ba 200 fache tō na
noso Zecrogi, ba toemboetoemboe
chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono
alawe. Ba me no 29 fache Nachori, 24
ba toemboe chōnia Dara. Ba me no 25
toemboe Dara andrō, ba 119 fache
tō na noso Nachori, ba toemboe-
toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono ma-
toea ba ono alawe.

III. Ba me no 70 fache Dara, ba 26
toemboe chōnia Gaberamo ba Na-
chiori ba Harana. (*Jos. 24, 2*). Ba 27
da'e nga'ōtō Dara andrō: Ono Dara,
ba Aberamo ba Nachori ba Harana.
Ba ono Harana Loti andrō. Ba si 28
mate fōna namania Tara Harana a-
ndrō, ba mbanoea andrō, ba Goeri
ba Galedaia. Ba mangowaloe ndra 29
Aberamo Nachori; tōi wo'omo Ga-
beramo, ba Sara'i, ba tōi wo'omo Na-
chiori, ba Milika, ono Harana andrō,
amandra Milika Jisika. Ba si lō mo'- 30
ono Zara'i andrō. Ba i'ohē nononia 31
Aberamo Tara, awō Loti, ono nono-

nia Harana andrō, awō noemōnōnia Sara'i andrō, fo'omo nononia Aberamo, aheta ira ba Goeri ba Gale-daia, ba wana'wa tanō Gana'ana. Ba laroege Harana, ba ahono ira ba da'ō. Ba fa'anao enoso Dara, ba 205 fache; ba mate Dara ba Harana.

FAZA 12.

I. Awoe'a Gaberamo, awō Loti, laheta ira ba mbanoeara. II. Lasa'wa danō Miseraji. Itimba chōra zi lō sōchi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gaberamo: **Heta'ō ba danōmi ba ba dalifoesōoe ba ba nomo namaoe, ba ae ba danō ni'oroma'ōgoe chōoe dania.** (*Mos. I. 15, 7. Jos. 24, 3. Mat. 19, 29. Hal. zin. 7, 3. Heb. 11, 8*). Ba oehali'ō soi seboea ndra'oegō, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō ba oe'ehoea'ō dōimō ba tobali howoehowoe ndra'oegō. Oefahowoe'ō zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba sangeli'ō ja'oegō, ba oeheli'ō gōi, ba moroi chōoe fefahowoe'ō dania fefoe soi ba goeli danō. (*F. 22, 18; 26, 4. Hal. zin. 3, 25. Gal. 3, 8*). Ba awoe'a Gaberamo, i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia, ba fao chōnia Loti. Ba no 75 fache Geberamo, me aheta ia ba Harana. Ba i'ohe wo'omonia Sara'i Aberamo, awō Loti, ono dalifoesōnia, awō nibajabajara fefoe, si so chōra, awō niha andrō (sangai halōwō) nisōndrara ba Harana, ba laheta ira, ba we'amōi ba danō Gana'ana, ba laroege danō Gana'ana. Ba itōrōi danō andrō Aberamo, iroegi mbanoea Zichema, iroegi gatoea More; ba me loeo da'ō, ba Dawa Gana'ana zi so ba danō. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chō Gaberamo Jehowa, imane chōnia: Ba ma'oevoemō oebe'e danō andre! Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'ō chō Jehowa, si no manganoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia. (*F. 13, 15; 15, 18. Moz. V. 34, 4*). Ba ifa'ese ia fōna, isa'wa hili tănō ba gatoemboechea loeo, i'otarai Mbe-

tieli, ba da'ō itaroe'ō nosenia, tobali tănō ba gaechoela Mbetieli ba tănō ba gatoemboechea Ga'i, i'otarai zi so ia. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa. Aefa da'ō, 9 ba idooe'ōdooe'ō ia Aberamo miraja.

II. Ba itōrō lofo danō andrō. Ba 10 mōi misi tooe ba danō Miseraji Gaberamo, ba we'aso ba da'ō ma'ifoe; noa sa abōlōbōlō lofo ba danō. Ba me no ahātō ira ba danō Miseraji, ba imane Aberamo chō wo'omonia Sara'i: Hiza, oe'ila, wa no ira alawe si sōchi bawa ndra'oegō. Ba na la'ila'ō dania Dawa Miseraji, 12 ba lamane dania: Fo'omonia! ba laboenoe ndra'o, ba la'orifi ndra'oegō. Oe'andrō chōoe, ō'wa'ō dania, 13 achigoe ndra'oegō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōgoc, bōrō ndra'oegō, fa aorido, bōrō ndra'oegō. Ba me no iroegi 14 danō Miseraji Aberamo, ba la'ila Dawa Miseraji, wa no si sōchi siba ndra alawe andrō. Ba me no la'ila 15 ia koemandroe seboca andrō chō Wara'o ba laseno ia chō Wara'o, ba te'ohe ba gōdo Wara'o ndra alawe andrō. Ba obōwō Wara'o chō 16 Gaberamo, bōrō ndra alawe, ba isōndra Aberamo mbiribiri ba sa'wi ba kalide ba sawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe ono alawe ba kalide si alawe ba ondra. Ba ifatōrō wama- 17 kao seboea Jehowa chō Wara'o ba ba zoroijomonia, bōrō Zara'i, fo'omo Gaberamo. Ba ifakaoni'ō Gaberamo 18 Fara'o, imane: Hana wa ōlae chōgoe da'ō? Hana wa lō ō'wa'ō chōgoe, wa fo'omoe? Hana wa ō'wa'ō: 19 achigoe, fa tobali oehalō ia fo'omogoe? Ba iada'e, ba hiza wo'omoe, ohe ia ba fodi'ō! Ba i'wa'ō niha 20 Fara'o, chōnia, ena'ō mōi ira awōra ba lala, ba fao wo'omonia, awō fefoe hadia ia chōnia.

FAZA 13.

I. Ifoeli iheta ia ba danō Misera-
ji Aberamo, no eboea howoehowoe.
II. Fabali ira Gaberamo Loti. III.
Ifoeli ifaboo'oe linia chōnia Lowa-
langi.

1 I. Ba mōi mijaŵa Gaberamo, mo-
roi ba danō Miseraji, awō wo'omo-
nia, awō fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba
fao chōnia gōi Loti, lasaŵa danō
2 si raja no. Ba no eboea sibai go-
chōta Gaberamo, he oerifō ba he
3 firō ba he ana'a. Ba itohoetohogō
wofanōnia, iheta ia si raja, isaŵa
Mbetiēli, irege zi so osenia no,
4 ba gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, (*F.*
12, 8), irege zi so naha wame'e soe-
mange no, nifa'anōnia ba da'ō fōna.
Ba i'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa Abe-
ramo ba da'ō.

5 II. Ba chō Loti gōi, si fao chō
Gaberamo, ba so mbiribiri ba saŵi
6 ba ose. Ba tebai itaha ira tanō, fa
oroedoeroedoe manō ira mena'ō, me
no oja sibai goerifōra, tebai oroedoe
7 manō ira. (*F.* 36, 7). Ba toball
fasososo ira goebalo goerifō Gabe-
ramo goebalo goerifō Loti. Ba so
na gōi Ndrawa Gana'ana ba danō
ba Dawa Weresi, me loeo da'ō.
8 Ba imane Aberamo chō Loti: Bōi
fasoso ita, ba bōi fasoso ira goe-
balo chōgoe goebalo chōoe, noa sa
9 si fatalifoesō ita. Tenga no so fō-
naoe danō ma'afefoe. Sōchi na ōhe-
ta'ō chōgoe; na ba gabera zomasi'ō,
ba ba gambōlō mōi ndra'o, ba na
ba gambōlō ōŵa'ō, ba ba gabera
10 ndra'o. Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Loti, ba
i'ila, tanō si lō ambō'ambō idanō
ndraso Joridano andrō ma'asagōrō,
me lō'ō na nidoedogō Lowalangi
Sodoma ba Gomora andrō, ba hoelō
kaboe Jehowa, si mane tanō Mise-
11 raji, iroegi Zoara andrō. Ba itoejoe
chōnia ndraso Joridano andrō ma'-
asagōrō Loti, ba maoso ia, isaŵa
gatoemboecha loeo, ba toball fabali
12 ira. Ba danō Gana'ana so Gabera-

mo, ba Loti, ba ba mbanoea ba
ndraso i'iaḡō, ba ifa'eze'eze nosenia,
iroegi Zodoma. Ba si lō sōchi mba- 13
noea Zodoma andrō, fahōna horōra
chō Jehowa.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gabera- 14
hamo, me no fabali Loti chōnia:
Faōga hōrōoe ba faigi danō andrō
fefoe, i'otarai zi so'ō, mijōoe ba
miraja ba tănō ba gatoemboecha ba
tănō ba gacchoela. Fefoe danō a- 15
ndrō sa, ni'ilaoe, ba chōoe ba ba
ma'oewoemō oebe'e, si lō teboelō.
(*F.* 12, 7). Ba oe'oja'ō ma'oewoemō, 16
irege fa'oja ngawoea nene ba danō,
fa tebai la'era'i ma'oewoemō, si
mane fa'atebai wangerai ngawoea
nene ba danō. (*F.* 16, 5; 22, 17. *Heb.*
11, 12). Faoso ba tōrōi danō, fa'- 17
anaoe ba fa'ebolo, chōoe sa oebe'e
ia, tana chōoe. Ba ifa'ese nosenia 18
Aberamo, iroegi gataoea Mamere
ba tebato ia ba da'ō, ba Heberona
andrō, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e
soemange chō Jehowa.

FAZA 14.

Tosoewo Zodoma ba tera'oe Loti.
II. I'orifi Loti Aberamo. III. Ifa-
howoe'ō Gaberamo Melechisede a-
ndrō.

I. Ba me loeo Garambeli, razo 1
Zineara, ba maoso Gariochi, razo
Gelasara ba Kedoro La'omoro, razo
Gelama ba Tidala, razo niha baero,
lasoewō Mbera, razo Zodoma ba 2
Birisa, razo Gomora ba Sinaba, razo
Gadama, ba Semeberi, razo Zebo'i
ba razo Mbela, ja'ia Zo'ara andrō.
Da'ō fefoe zoroedoe we'amōi ba 3
ndraso Sidi andrō, ja'ia ziloea asi
sasi'asi ma'ōchō. No mewelendroea 4
fache ira barō mbawa Kedoro La'-
omoro andrō ba me aefa da'ō, ba
laheta ira banoeania. Ba me no 5
aloea meweledōloe fache, ba so Ke-
doro La'omoro, ba razo andrō, si
mōi awōnia, ba la'alani mado Refa'i
andrō ba Gasaroto Karana'i, awō
mado Zoesi ba Hama, awō mado

- Gemi, ba ndraso ba Giriata'i, (*Moz. V. 2, 10 b. t.*), ba mado Hori ba hili Ze'ira andrô chôra, iroegi Geli Farana, tânô ba gatoembœcha loeo, i'otarai danô si mate andrô. Ba lafoeli ira foeri ba laroegi Geni Misefa, ja'ia Kadesi, ba lasoewô danô Ndraono Gamaleki ma'asa-gôrô, awô Ndraono Gamori ba Hazaso Tamara. Ba maoso razo Zodoma ba razo Gomora ba razo Gadama ba razo Zebo'i ba razo Mbela, ja'ia Zoara andrô, lafa'anô ira ba wolaoe chôra ba zalo'o ba Zidi, ba wolaoe chô Kedoro La'omoro andrô, razo Gelama, ba chô Didala, razo niha baero, ba chô Garambeli, razo Zineara, ba chô Gariochi, razo Gelasara — daôfa razo oedoe zi dalima. Ba ba ndraso Sidi andrô, ba no fahôna manô dôgi zoeloemooe. Ba me no tetimba foeri razo Zodoma ba razo Gomora, ba ahôndrô ira ba da'ô, ba si tosai, ba moloi, lasa'wa hili. Ba ahori lahalô nibajabaja ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora ba balazora fefoe, ba mofanô. Ba la'oloi'ô gôï Loti andrô, ono dalifoesô Gaberamo, si no fatewœ ba Zodoma, awô nibajabajania, ba mofanô.
- II. Ba so zoloi, ba i'ombacha'ô chô Gaberamo andrô, mado Heberaio; ba gateoa Ndraono Gamori Mamere, talifoesô ndra Esikoli Aneri, so da'ô, ba si fa'awô chô Gaberamo da'ô no mege. Ba me irongo Gaberamo, no lara'oe dâna nononia andrô ba no la'oloi'ô, ba ifa'anô niha andrô ehônia, si no fadoehoe dôdônia, sitoemboe baomonia [sawoejoe], 318, ba igohi zanoewô andrô, irege Dano. (*Sam. II. 24, 6*).
- Ba ibarigô niha andrô chônia ba lahawœi zanoewô, ba zi bongi, ba te'ala labe'e ba lagohi, irege Hoba, jôoe Ndramaseko. Ba i'ohẽ mangawœli [Aberamo] fefoe nibajabaja, ba he Loti gôï, tâna nononia, awô nibajabajania, i'ohẽ mangawœli, awô ndra alawe, awô niha sato ni'oloi'ô.

III. Ba no te'ala Kedoro La' 17
omoro andrô, awô razo andrô si
fao chônia, ibe'e Aberamo, ba
ifoeli ia, ba ifaondragô ia razo Zo-
doma ba ndraso Zawœ, ja'ia ndraso
razo andrô. Ba i'ohẽ baero roti ba 18
agoe Melechisede, razo Zalema, ere
Lowalangi Fondrege Zala'wa da'ô.
(*Sin. 110, 4. Heb. 5. 6; 6, 20; 7, 1 b. t.*).
Ba ifahowœ'ô Gaberamo, imane : 19
Jawahowœ'ô Gaberamo Lowalangi
Fondrege Zala'wa, samazôchi banœea
si ja'wa, awô danô ! Ba nisoeno Ló- 20
walangi Fondrege Zala'wa, si no
mame'e ba dangaoe emalioe. Ba
ibe'e chônia Aberamo zamboea ni'o-
foeloe fefœe hadia ia. (*Moz. IV. 18,*
21). Ba imane razo Zodoma chô 21
Gaberamo : Niha andrô be'e chôgoe,
ba nibajabaja andrô, ba halô ehœoe.
Ba imane Aberamo chô razo Zo- 22
doma : Oefaza'wa dangagoe chô Je-
howa, Lowalangi Fondrege Zala'wa,
samazôchi banœea si ja'wa, awô danô :
Sara bana fanagoe ba sara bôbô 23
mbadagahe ba hadia ia fefœe zi so
chœoe, ba lô oehalô, fa bôï ô'wa'ô,
no ôfo'ana'a Gaberamo. Alacha lô 24
chôgoe ! Ha ni'ã nonô matœea a-
ndrô ba tâna ba niha andrô, si no
môï awôgoe, Anceri ba Esikoli ba
Mamere — acha mo'oeracha ira !

FAZA 15.

I. Mangandrô ono Gaberamo. Amabœ'oela li Lowalangi. II. Fangaro'amabœ'oela li andrô ba fangombacha si gôna ma'œwoe Gaberamo dania.

I. Ba me no aefa da'ô no mege, 1
ba hoemede Jehowa chô Gaberamo,
ba gangilata, imane : Bôï ata'oe
ndra'oegô, Aberamo ; balœeseoe
ndra'o, loœœœ, ba bôrô zœœœ. (*Sin.*
19, 12. Jes. 41, 10; 43, 1). Ba imane 2
Aberamo : He So'aja Jehowa, hadia
nibe'œœ chôgoe ? mowaôwaô manô
ndra'o ba lô onogoe, ba sanema
ondrôitagoe dania, ba Eliezeri a-
ndrô, banœea Ndramaseko. Ba imane 3

- na Aberamo : Lō'ō sa nibe'oe chō-
goe nga'ōtō, ba tobali sanema
ondrōitagoe, ba sawoejoe baomogoe.
- 4 Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa, imane :
Tenga sanema ondrōitamō da'ō, si
otaraī nōsioe dania, da'ō zanema
5 ondrōitamō. Ba i'ōhe ia baero bae-
wali ba imane : Faigi mbanoea si
ja'wa ba erai ndrōfi ; hadia, ō'ila
maō ō'eraī ? Ba imane na chōnia :
Si manō [wa'ōja] ma'oeowoemō dania.
6 (*Moz. I. 13, 16*). **Ba fadoehoe
dōdōnia chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e fa'-
atoelō dōdōnia da'ō Jehowa.** (*Rom.*
4, 3. Gal. 3, 6. Jak. 2, 23).
- 7 II. Ba imane chōnia : Jehowa
ndra'odo si no mangelēta ja'oeō
ba Goeri, ba Galedaia, ba wame'e
8 tāna chōoe tanō da'e. Ba imane :
He So'aja, Jehowa ! heza oroma
9 chōgoe, wa ochōtagoe dania ? Ba
imane chōnia Jehowa : Halō chōgoe
za'wi si no medōloe fache ba nambi
si medōloe fache ba si matoea
mbiribiri si medōloe fache ba sa-
mboea woene ba samboca nono
10 marafadi. Ba ihalō chōnia da'ō fefoe
ba idozigō ibago daloe ba ifatahō
zi tambatambai ; ba fofō andrō, ba
11 lō isila. Ba aeohoe mojo ba nagole
12 andrō ; ba itaboi ira Aberamo. Ba
me aeohoe'aeohoe loeo, ba ihawoei
Gaberamo femōrō sabōlō ba fa'a-
ta'oe ; ihawoei ia fa'ogōmigōmi
13 sabe'e. Ba imane [Jehowa] chō
Gaberamo : Bōi zi lō ōrongo, wa si
fatewōe ba danō si tenga tanōra
ma'oeowoemō dania ba sawoejoe ira
ba da'ō ba lafakao sibaī ira niha
andrō, ōfa ngaotōe fache wa'ara.
(*Moz. II. 1, 13 ; 12, 40. Hal. zin.*
14 *7, 6*). Ba soi andrō gōi, si mōi ira
sawoejoe, ba oehoeokoe, ba awena
dania acfa ira, eboea la'ōhe ana'a.
15 (*Moz. II. 11, 2 ; 12, 35. 36*). Ba ja'-
oeō, ba sohahaoe tōdō, irege oroe-
doe'ō chō ndra toeaōe ; ba wa'atoea
omasio teko'ō ndra'oeō. (*F. 25, 8*).
- 16 Ba ōfa nga'ōtōra, ba mangawoei
ira ba da'e ; lō'ō na sa afōnoe

zoe'asoe'a horō Ndraono Gamori.
(*Moz. V. 9, 4*). Ba me no aeohoe
17 loeo, me no ogōmigōmi sibaī, ba so
zimbo, hoelō zimbo zino wa'oe ba
soeloe, sanōrō nisila no mege. Me
18 loeo da'ō fawoe'oe li Jehowa chō
Gaberamo, imane : Ba ma'oeowoemō
oebe'e danō andre, i'otarai nidanō
Miseraji andrō, iroegi nidanō seboea
andrō, Oiferati, (*F. 12, 7. Raz. I. 4,*
21. Nga'ōt. II. 9, 26), tanō Ndraono
19 Geni ba tanō Ndraono Genisi ba
tanō Ndraono Gadamoni, (*Moz. V.*
7, 1), ba tanō Ndraono Cheti ba
20 tanō Ndraono Weresi ba tanō Ndrao-
no Refati ba tanō Ndraono Gamori
21 ba tanō Ndrawa Gana'ana ba tanō
Ndraono Girigasi ba tanō Ndraono
Jeboesi.

FAZA 16.

I. Ihalō dongania Hagara andrō
Aberamo, ni'wa'ō Zara'i chōnia. Mo-
loi Hagara. II. Oroma chōnia ma-
la'ika, ba danō si mate. Amaboe'-
oela li ba fa'atoemboe Zima'eli
andrō.

I. Ba lō so'ono Gaberamo, chō
1 wo'omonია Sara'i andrō ; ba so chō-
nia zawoejoe, ono alawe, Dawa Mi-
seraji, Hagara dōi. Ba imane Sara'i
2 chō Gaberamo : Me lō'ō sa nibe'e
Jehowa chōgoe ono, ba hana na
oroedoe ndra'oeō chō zawoejoegoe
jomo andrō, ma faloechado nono
chōnia ! Ba i'ō'ō ni'wa'ō Zara'i Abe-
3 ramo. Ba ihalō zawoejoenia jomo a-
ndrō, Hagara, Dawa Miseraji, Sara'i,
fo'omo Gaberamo, ba ibe'e donga
wo'omonია Aberamo, me no mewoe-
loe fache Gaberamo ba danō Ga-
4 na'ana. Ba oroedoe ia chō Hagara
andrō, ba manabina. Ba me i'ila,
no manabina ia, ba lō ba dōdōnia
sa'ae sochō ja'ia. Ba imane Sara'i
5 chō Gaberamo : Horōoe wa faloecha-
do wango'aja. Ja'odo zolocloe chōoe
sawoejoegoe jomo andrō, ba i'ja'e,
me i'ila no manabina ia, ba lō'ō
sa'ae ba dōdōnia ja'odo. Jamoeifaigi
6 lala chōda Jehowa. Ba imane Abe-

- ramo chō Zara'i: Ba dangaoe atō so zawoejoemō; si so ba dōdōoe laoe chōnia! Ba ifakao ia Sara'i, irege
 7 moloī. Ba faloecha chōnia mala'ika Jehowa, ba zinga goemboe ba danō si mate, oemboe ba ngai lala ba
 8 Zoeri. Ba imane: He Hagara, sawoejoē Zara'i! he ō'otarai ba heza inoi'ō? Imane: Soloi ndra'o chō
 9 Zara'i andrō, sochō ja'odo. Ba imane chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Foeli'ō chō zochō ja'oegō andrō, ba o'ō niwa'ōnia. Ba imane na chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Oja sibaī ma'oewoemō dania oebe'e,
 10 irege tebai te'eraī wa'oja. Ba imane na chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Si no manabina ndra'oegō ba toemboe dania chōoe nono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Zima'cli, me no ifondrondrongo [wangerōngarōoe ba]
 12 wamakaomō andrō Jehowa. Ba ja'ia andrō, ba niha si hoelō galide gatoea — dozi niha bō'ō fa'oedoe ia, ba si fa'oedoe chōnia zoei niha bō'ō fefoc — ba ihōndrōgō dania fefoe zahatō chōnia. (F. 21, 20. Job. 39, 5-8). Ba ibe'e tōi Jehowa andrō, sihede chōnia: „Lowalangi soroma ndra'oegō!” Imane sa: Hadia, noa gōi anehedo zamaigimaigi ja'odo andrō?
 14 (Sangoehoeck. 13, 22). Andrō wa labe'e tōi goemboe andrō: „Oemboe zaoeri andrō, samaigi ja'odo”; ba
 15 gotaloeara Gadesi Mbaredi so. Ba mo'ono Hagara chō Gaberamo, ono matoea. Ba Sima'eli ibe'e tōi nono andrō Aberamo, tōi nono andrō si
 16 no toemboe chōnia chō Hagara. Ba waloē ngafoeloe a ōnō fache Gaberamo, me toemboe chōnia Zima'eli andrō, chō Hagara.

FAZA 17.

I. Ifoeli ifaboe'oe linia chō Gaberamo Lowalangi. Ifalalini dōi Gaberamo. II. Tandra wawoe'oesa li wamoto andrō. III. Tefalalini gōi dōi Zara'i, Tefaboe'oe Giza'aki. IV. Famaloea famoto.

- 1 I. Ba mc no 99 fache Gaberamo,

ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Gaberamo, imane chōnia: Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō ndra'o, fōnagoe tōrō lalaoe ba ja'atoelō ndra'oegō, (F. 24, 40), ba fawoe'oe li ita, ba oja sibaī dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia Aberamo, ba hoemede chōnia Lowalangi, imane: Ja'odo zi no fawoe'oe li chōoe, wa foeroegō walo soi ndra'oegō dania. Ba bōi sa'ae Aberamo dōimō, Aberahamo dōioe sa'ae. Foeroegō walo soi sa oebe'e ndra'oegō. (Rom. 4, 17). Ba ato sibaī dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e, tobali mosoi dania ira, razō na'i dania ōsa ma'oewoemō. (F. 35, 11). Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōoe ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe, ba nga'ōtōra andrō, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, fa Lowalangioe ndra'odo ba Lowalangi ma'oewoemō foerioe. Ba chōoe ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe oebe'e danō andre, ba zi so'ō si fatewōe iada'e, tanō Gana'ana ma'asagōrō, oebe'e ochōtami si lō teboelō, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Gaberamo: Ba ja'oegō, bōi bōhōli wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ja'oegō andre ba ma'oewoemō foerioe, ba nga'ōtōra andrō.

II. Da'ō wawoe'oesa li si lō tola mibōhōli, fawoe'oesa li chōgoe chōmi ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe: fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi, ba niboto. Oeli ehōmi niboto ba ja da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li chōda. (Rom. 4, 11. Hal. zin. 7, 8). Na no fito bongi wa'ebōea, ba niboto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi, ha oega nga'ōtōmi, he si toemboe jomo ba he nihōli ba niha bō'ō, si tenga ja'ami. (Moz. III. 12, 3). Niboto zi toemboe baomoe ba he nihōlio ana'a, ena'ō tobali oroma ba nōsimi wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, fawoe'oesa li siroegi si lō aetoe. Ba niha si lō moeboto, si lō moeboto oeli — ba nihori ba niwania zi manō,

no adoedoe wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ibe'e.

- 15 **III. Ba imane na Lowalangi chō**
 Gaberahamo : Bōi sa'ae be'e tōi
 wo'omooe Sara'i andrō Zara'i ; Sara
 16 sa'ae dōinia. Ba oefahowoe'ō ia ba
 oebe'e boealagoe chōoe nono ma-
 toea, chōnia, oefahowoe'ō ia ba ja
 awe soi ia dania ; samatōrō soi niha
 17 dania ma'owoenia ōsa. Ba ifalōgoc
 tooe ia Aberahamo ba ma'iki, imane
 sa dōdōnia : Hadia, mo'ono maō zi
 zi no 100 fache fa'atoea, ba mo'ono
 18 Zara, si no 90 fache ? Ba imane
 Aberahamo chō Lowalangi : Ena'ō
 na aeri manō Zima'eli andrō
 19 fōnae ! Ba imane Lowalangi : Bōi !
 Fo'omooe Sara andrō zo'ono chōoe
 ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōi nono a-
 ndrō Giza'aki, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'-
 odo chōnia, fawoe'oesa li siroegi si
 lō aetoe, chō ma'owoenia foerinia.
 (F. 18, 10 ; 21, 2. Gal. 4, 23. Heb. 11,
 20 11). Ba he ba chō Zima'eli andrō,
 ba oefondrongongo gōi wanga-
 ndrōoe ; oefahowoe'ō ia ba oefonga'-
 ōtō ia, oja siba ma'owoenia, oebe'e.
 Felendroea zalaŵa nga'ōtōnia dania,
 ba soi seboea ma'owoenia oebe'e.
 21 Ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ba
 chō Giza'aki andrō oetandrōsaigō,
 si toemboe dania chōoe, chō Zara,
 22 mané foeri. Ba me no awai hoehoeo
 Lowalangi chōnia, ba noemalō mi-
 jaŵa ia, irōi Gaberahamo.

- 23 **IV. Ba ihalō nononia Sina'eli**
 Aberahamo, awō dozi si no toemboe
 baomonia ba dozi nihōlinia ana'a,
 fefoe motōi matoea ba zi so jomo
 chō Gaberahamo, ba iboto goelira,
 me loeo da'ō, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Lowala-
 24 ngi chōnia. Ba no 99 fache Gabera-
 25 hamo, me teboto goelinia. Ba 13
 fache Zima'eli, me teboto goeli-
 26 nia. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba teboto
 Gaberahamo ba ononia Sina'eli ;
 27 ba si so jomo chōnia fefoe, he si
 toemboe baomonia, ba he nihōlinia
 ana'a ba niha bō'ō, ba teboto awō-
 nia.

FAZA 18.

I. I'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Ga-
 berahamo. II. Tefaboe'oe chō Zara
 wa'atoemboe Giza'aki andrō, ba lō
 fadoehoe dōdō Zara. III. Ta'omba-
 cha'ō zi gōna Zodoma andrō dania.
 Fangandrō Gaberahamo, salahira.

I. **Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Jehowa,** 1
 ba gatoea Mamere andrō, me doe-
 madao ia ba mbawandroehō nose,
 me hino wa'aoehoe zino. Me ifaōga 2
 hōrōnia, ba hiza niha, datōloe, si
 so fōnania ; ba me i'ila ira, ba fa-
 gohi ia, i'oroi mbawandroehō nose,
 ifaondragō ira, ba ifaōndrō ia, irege
 3 danō tooe. (Heb. 13, 2). Ba imane :
 He Toeha, na no atō faloechado
 ma'ifoe wa'eboea dōdōoc, wamai-
 gioe, ba bōi atō taloe'i zawoejoemō
 andre ! Dalabe'e nidanō ma'ifoe, 4
 ena'ō misasai gahemi ; ba midadao
 ba loemō geoe andre, ba da'oechalō 5
 chōmi zambawa koe, ena'ō mi'a-
 be'e'ō ami, ba dania, ba hana na
 mitohogēgō wofanō. Andrō sa mitōrō
 zawoejoemi andre. Ba lamane : Lae
 niŵaōoe andrō ! Ba fagohi Gabera- 6
 hamo, isaŵa nose, chō Zara, imane :
 Ta'it'a'i, halō hamo, tōloe hinaoja,
 faroea ba fazōchi koe ! Ba idōlō 7
 ia ba zaŵi Aberahamo, ihalō nono
 zaŵi sawoejoewoejoe ba ibe'e ba
 danga zangai halōŵō ba i'aliogō da'ō
 wngasosoi. Ba ihalō matega ba 8
 soesoe Aberahamo ba saŵi andrō,
 ni'asiwainia, ba ifa'oli gōra ; ba ja'-
 ia zangaingai hadia zogoena chōra,
 ba da'ō, ba loemō geoe, me manga
 ira.

II. **Ba lamane chōnia :** Hezas wo'- 9
 omooe Sara ? Imane : Hiza baose.
 Ba imane : Oefoelido chōoe, ba ndrō- 10
 fia, mané foeri, ba no so nono chō
 wo'omooe Sara. Ba ifondrongondro-
 ngo Sara, ba gero mbawandroehō
 nose ; foerinia da'ō. (Raz. II. 4, 16.
 Rom. 9, 9. Heb. 11, 11). Ba Aberaha- 11
 mo ba Sara, ba no satoea sa'ae, no
 noemalō ndrōfi, ba chō Zara, ba

- tenga sa'ae si mane ba ndra alawe
 12 bō'ō. Ba ma'iki Zara tōdōnia, imane
 dōdōnia : Hadia, me no saleoe ndra'-
 odo, ba hadia, somasi ira matoea na
 ndra'o ? Ba no satoea atō gōi wo-
 13 omogoe, (*Fet. I. 3, 6*). Ba imane
 Jehowa chō Gaberahamo : Hadia
 atō, wa ma'iki Zara, ba hana wa
 imane dōdōnia : Hadia si ndroehoe
 tola so'ono ndra'o, me no satoea
 14 ndra'odo ? Hadia, so hadia zi tebai
 chō Jehowa ? Na manē foeri, ba
 ndrōfia, ba oefoelido chōoe, ba no
 15 so nono chō Zara ! (*Loek. 1, 37*). Ba
 i'osilō'ōgō Sara, imane : Lō sa'ikido ;
 Ata'oe sa'ae ia. Ba imane : Tenga,
 noa sa ma'iki'ō.
- 16 III. Ba maoso niha andrō, ma-
 ngefa ira ba da'ō, ba lafaigi mitoeo
 Zodoma — ba fao chōra Gaberaha-
 17 mo, awōra ba lala —. Ba imane
 Jehowa : Hadia, oebini'ō chō Gabe-
 rahamo zadōlō oelaoe ? (*Amos. 3, 7*).
- 18 Ba soi seboea, sato sibai, sa atō da-
 nia nga'ōtō Gaberahamo, ba moroi
 chōnia, wa tafahowoe'ō fefoe soi ba
 19 goeli danō (*F. 12, 2*). Noa sa oetoe-
 joe ia, ena'ō **iwa'ō chō nononia ba ba**
zoroijomonian fefoe, foerinia, wanōrō
lala andrō chō Jehowa, wolaoe sa-
dōlō ba satoelō, ena'ō ifatōrō chō
 Gaberahamo, nifaboe'oenia chōnia.
- 20 Ba imane Jehowa : Toeria Zodoma
 ba toeria Gomora andrō, ba no
 eboea ; ba horōra, ba si ndroehoe,
 ba seboea sibai ! (*Hes. 16, 49. 50*).
- 21 Andrō mōido mitoeo, ba wamaigi,
 na doehoe dozi zolaoe da'ō, si máne
 doeriarā andrō, si no terongo chō-
 22 goe, ba na faja ; omasido oe'ila ! Ba
 mofanō niha andrō, lasa'wa Zodoma,
 ba tebatō na ba da'ō Gaberahamo,
 23 chō Jehowa. Ba ihatō'ō ia Abera-
 hamo, ba imane : Hadia, ofarahogō
 wamakiko si lō horō, awō zi so
 24 horō ? Ma dania lima woeloe zi lō
 horō, ba mbanoea andrō ? Hadia,
 ofakiko da'ō gōi, ba lō'ō sa ohachō-
 si tōdō mbanoea andrō, bōrō zi lima
 woeloe andrō, si lō horo, si so lila

mbanoea bacha ? Ja'arōoe chōoe wo- 25
 laoe si manō, wa ofarahogō ba zi
 so horō zi lō horō, wamoenoe ja'ira,
 fa faoma nifatōrō, he ba zi lō horō,
 ba he ba zi so horō. Ja'arōoe chōoe
 da'ō ! Hadia, tenga satoelō, ilaoe
 sangoehoekoe oeli danō ma'asagōrō
 andrō ? (*Rom. 3, 6*). Ba imane Je- 26
 howa : Na oesōndra ena'ō zi lima
 woeloe si lō horō, ba Zodoma, ba
 mbanoea, ba oehachōsi tōdō mba-
 noea ma'asamboea, bōrō ira andrō.
 Ba itohogō Aberahamo, imanc : Hi- 27
 za sa, lō ata'oedo moehede chōoe,
 he wa'ae no tanō ba awoe ndra'odo.
 Ma dania lima ambō lima woeloe 28
 zi lō horō andrō, ba hadia, ofakiko
 mbanoea andrō ma'asamboea bōrō
 zi lima andrō ? Ba imane : Lō oefa-
 kiko ira, na oesōndra zi ofa woeloe
 a lima bacha. Ba itohogō na we- 29
 hede chōnia, imane : Ma dania fa-
 loecha zi ofa woeloe bacha. Ba i-
 mane : Lō oefaloea, ba zi ofa woe-
 loe andrō. Ba imane Aberahamo : 30
 He Toeha, bōi ofōnoe, na oe'wa'ō
 na. Ma dania tōloe ngafoeloe zi so
 bacha. Ba imane : Lō oefaloea, na
 oesōndra zi tōloe ngafoeloe. Ba ima- 31
 ne : He Toeha, lō sata'oe ndra'o
 moehede chōoe ; ma dania faloecha
 zi doea woeloe bacha. Ba imane :
 Lō oefakiko ira, bōrō zi doea woe-
 loe andrō. Ba imane : Bōi ofōnoe, 32
 Toeha, na oe'wa'ō na, hatō zi samoeza
 andre : Ma faloecha zi dafaeloe ba-
 cha. Ba imane : Lō oefakiko ira,
 bōrō zi dafaeloe andrō. Ba mofanō 33
 Jehowa, me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeo
 andrō chō Gaberahamo ; ba ifoeli
 ia chōra Aberahamo.

FAZA 19.

I. Mōi tome Loti mala'ika andrō.
 Horō mbanoea Zodoma. II. Fango-
 rifi Loti. III. Fa'ahōndrō Zodoma,
 fabaja si fasooi. IV. Horō Loti chō
 nononia alawe.

I. Ba laroegi Zodoma mala'ika 1
 andrō si daroea, me tánō owi. Ba

no doemadao Loti barõ mbawa göli
Zodoma. Ba me i'ila ira, ba maoso
ia, ifaondragõ ira ba ifaõndrõ ia,
irege danõ tooe. Ba imane: He
Toea, mi'ae jomo ba nomo zawoe-
joemi, ba wemõrõ, ba misasai ga-
hemi; ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba
hana na mofanõ ami. Ba lamane:
Lõ'õ, baewali sogã bongi. Ba ifo-
rege ehõra, irege fao ira ehõnia,
irege mõi baomonia. Ba ihalõ gõra,
ba ifazõchi koec, si lõ moe'aisõni,
ba manga ira. Ba lõ si mörõ ira
na, ba lafasoei nomo ira matoea
mbanoeara andrõ, banoea Zodoma
andrõ, he ono matoea, ba hc sa-
toea, samba banoea manõ, lahoe-
roefai. Moe'ao ira chõ Loti, lamane
chõnia: Heza so niha andrõ, si no
mõi jomo chõoe bongi? Ohe baero
ira ehõma, ena'õ oroeoega ehõra.
(Moz. III. 18, 22. Sangoehoeck. 19,
22). Ba mõi tooe ehõra Loti — ba
bawandroehõ, ba ikoesi foerinia. —
Ba imane: He ga'a! Bõi manao
horõ ami! Hiza! Dombœa chõgoe
nono alawe, si lõ irai mangila ira
matoea; da'õ oebe'e baero ehõmi,
ba hana na milaoe ehõra zomasi
ami. Ba lõ tola milaoe hadia ia ba
niha andrõ, me no atõ mõi ira ba
loemõ zagõ chõgoe. Ba lamane: Fa'-
ese'õ! lamane: Ha samõsamõsa ia,
si mõi fatewoe ba da'e, ba lõ aetoe
idegoedegoe ita. Ba damalaoe ehõoe
zabõlõbõlõ, moroi ba nilaoema ehõ-
ra ena'õ! Ba ladegeni ira ehõ Loti
andrõ; so ira, ba wamoto baw-
androehõ. (Fet. II. 2, 7). Ba la'oro'õ
dangara moroi jomo niha no mege,
lasõbi jomo chõra Loti ba lakoesi
mbawandroehõ. Ba lahawoei bõsi
niha andrõ, si so tooe, he iraono
ba he satoca, tobali la'aloecaloei
manõ mbawandroehõ, ba lõ lasõ-
ndra. (Raz. II. 6, 18).

II. Ba lamane niha no mege chõ
Loti: Hadia, so chõoe na ba da'e,
ha niha? Oemõnõoe ba ma onoe
matoea ba ma onoe alawe ba ha

niha na tãna chõoe, ba mbanoea
andre, ba ohe misa! Mafakiko sa 13
mbanoea da'e, me no te'adoegõ si-
bai ira chõ Jehowa; andrõ ifatenge
ndra'aga Jehowa, ba wamakiko ja'-
ira. Ba mõi tooe Loti, hocmede ia 14
ba noemõnõnia, sangai ononia ena'õ,
imane: Milaboe, miheta ami ba da'e!
Ifakiko sa'ae mboenoea da'e Jeho-
wa! Ba labali boedenia chõra oemõ-
nõnia andrõ. Ba me ibõrõtaigõ mo- 15
loeo, ba lafangaõsõ Loti mala'ika
andrõ, lamane: Laboe, ohe wo'o-
mooe ba onoe andrõ si domboea,
si so ba da'e, fa bõi tetiko ndra'-
oegõ göi ba horõ mbanoea andre!
Ba me arõrõrõrõ ia na, ba latoejoe 16
da'ionia niha andrõ, fabaja fo'omo-
nia ba ononia andrõ si domboea,
me no edõna i'orifi ia Jehowa, la'ohe
baero ba larõi ia ba da'õ baero
mbanoea. Ba ba wolohe ja'ira baero, 17
ba lamane: Orifi'õ, nosoe mbalazi!
Bõi baliõgõ foeri ba bõi badoegõ'õ
heza, ba ndraso. Ba hili orifi'õ, fa
bõi fao ndra'oegõ ba wa'atekiko!
Ba imane ehõra Loti: Bõi, Toea! 18
Noa sa atõ isõndra wa'ebœa dõdõ
sawoejoemõ, wamaigioe, tobali no
eboca wa'ahachõ dõdõoe chõgoe,
ba no õ'orifido; ba tebai molo
ndra'o ba hili; ma dania so zi gõna
ndra'o, famoenoege. Hiza mbanoea, 20
si no ahatõ, si tola oesa'wa; ba no
side'ide, da'õ zomasido oesa'wa,
— noa sa atõ side'ide ia — ena'õ
aoerido. Ba imane ehõnia: Hiza, 21
ba da'õ göi oe'o'õ chõoe, ba lõ oefa-
kiko mbanoea andrõ niwa'õoe. Ta'-
ita'i, sa'wa daõ; lõ'õ sa oe'ila oelaoe
hadia ia, balazi no õrege. Andrõ
wa lab'e tõi mbanoea andrõ Zoara
(side'ide). Ba no toembœe loeo ba 23
goeli danõ, me iroge Zoara Loti.

III. Ba aehoe dalõ balera ba a- 24
litõ ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora, ibe'e
Jehowa, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea,
(Moz. V. 29, 23. Jes. 13, 19. Loek. 17,
29. Joed. a. 7), idoedegõ mbanoea a- 25
ndrõ, fabaja tanõ tooe, tefarahoe

ndraso andrō ma'asagōrō, awō niha,
 26 banoea da'ō, awō zinanō ba danō
 andrō. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri, ba wa-
 maigi, fo'omo Loti, foerinia, ba toball
 27 kara mo'asio. (*Loek. 17, 32*). Ba ma-
 hemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Abera-
 hamo, we'amōi ba zi so ia mege,
 28 chō Jehowa. Ba me ifaigi mitoe
 Zodoma ba Gomora, awō ndraso
 andrō ma'asagōrō, ba i'ila, noemalō
 ja'wa zimbo, moroi ba danō andrō,
 29 hoelō zimbo zino wa'oc. Ba me i-
 doedoegō Lowalangi mbanoea ba
 ndraso andrō, ba itōrō tōdō Lowa-
 langi Gaberahamo andrō, ba ifasao
 misa Loti, iheta ba wa'adoedoe a-
 ndrō, me idoeoegō mbanoea andrō,
 fabaja tanō tooe, banoca si so Loti
 mege.

30 IV. Ba ifoeli iheta ia ba Zoara
 Loti, isa'wa mijawa ba i'ia'gō hili,
 awō nononia alawe andrō, si do-
 mboea; ata'oe sa'ae ia, ba Zoara
 sosō ia; ba dōgi narō hili nahania,
 awō nononia andrō si domboea.
 31 Ba imane si a'a chō nachinia: Sa-
 toea sa'ae namada, ba lō niha ba
 goeli danō, soroedoe chōda ena'ō,
 si mane hoekoe ba goeli danō ma'-
 32 afeoe. Taboe, datafabadoegō nagoe
 chō namada, ba oroedoe mōrō ita
 chōnia, ena'ō lō aetoe nga'ōtōda
 33 ibe'e amada. (*Moz. III. 18, 7*). Ba
 latema lafabadoegō nagoe chō na-
 mara, ba zi bongi andrō; ba mōi
 si bacha zi a'a, oroedoe mōrō ia chō
 namara. Ba lō i'ila, me ifadōlō tooe
 34 ia, ba lō'ō gōi i'ila, me maaso. Ba
 mahemoloe mbanoea, ba imane si
 a'a andrō chō nachinia: Noa sa
 oroedoe mōrō ndra'ō chō namada;
 tafoeli tafabadoegō chōnia nagoe,
 bongi dania gōi; ba ae si bacha
 ba fōrō ba ngainia, ena'ō lō aetoe
 35 nga'ōtōda ibe'e amada. Ba lafoeli
 lafabadoegō nagoe chō namara, ba
 zi bongi andrō gōi; ba mōi mōrō
 ba ngainia zi achi. Ba lō i'ila, me
 36 ifadōlō ia ba he me maaso ia. Ba
 toball manabina nono Loti andrō,

ma'adomboca, chō namara. Ba ma- 37
 dono zi a'a, ono mateoa, ba ibe'e
 tōi nononia andrō Moabi; da'ō
 woeroegō Ndraono Moabi andrō
 ma'ōchō. Ba si achi gōi, ba madono 38
 gōi, ono mateoa, ba ibe'e tōinia
 Gamoni; da'ō woeroegō Ndraono
 Gamoni ma'ōchō.

FAZA 20.

I. Isa'wa Gerara Aberahamo. Te-
 laoe mena'ō zi lō sōchi chō Zara, ba
 itenawa Lowalangi. II. Hoehoeo Ga-
 bimelechi andrō chō Gaberahamo.

I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Aberahamo, 1
 isa'wa danō si raja, ba gotaloeara
 Gadesi Zoeri i'ia'gō, ba Gerara. Ba 2
 ba chō wo'omonია Sara, ba imane:
 Achigoe! Ba ifatenge Abimelechi,
 razo Gerara, ifahalō'ō Zara. (*F.* 3
12, 13; 26, 7). Ba mōi chō Gabi-
 melechi Lowalangi, ba wangifi, ba
 zi bongi, imane chōnia: Si mate
 ndra'oegō, bōrō ndra alawe andrō,
 nihalōoe, me no donga zodonga.
 Ba lō soroedoe chōnia Gabimelechi; 4
 ba imane: He So'aja! zoemōi ōboe-
 noe zi lō horō! Ba noa sa ja'ia 5
 zangoema'ō chōgoe: Achigoe! Ba
 si manō gōi ndra alawe, no imane:
 Ga'agoe! Sadōlō dōdōgoe ba si lō
 sala dangagoe ba wolaoegoe andrō
 chōnia. Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi, 6
 ba wangifi: Ba ja'odo gōi, oe'ila
 sa, wa no sadōlō tōdō ndra'oegō,
 wolaoe si manō, ba no ja'ō zanimba
 chōoe wamazōchi horō chōgoe me-
 na'ō; andrō lō oetehe ōbabaja ia.
 Ba foeli sa'ae ba zodonga ndronga- 7
 nia, noa sa sama'ele'ō ia, ba achi
 mangandrō ia salahioe, ena'ō aeri
 ndra'oegō; ba na lō ōfoeli, ba ja'-
 aboto ba dōdōoe, wa si mate ndra'-
 oegō, fabaja fefoe dāna chōoe. (*Sin.*
105, 15. Job. 42, 8).

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō 8
 wongi Abimelechi, wehede ba za-
 wocjoenia fefoe, ba idoenōdoenō
 chōra fefoe, he wisa mege; ba
 ata'oe sibai niha andrō. Ba ifa- 9

kaoni'ō Gaberahamo Abimelechi, imane chōnia : Hadia wolaoemō chōma ! Hadia horōgoe chōoe, wa ōfatōrō chōgoe ba ha mbanoeagoe fefoe horō seboea andrō ! Si tebai manō tclaoe mena'ō, ba no ōlaoe chōgoe. Ba imane na Abimelechi chō Gaberahamo : Hadia danioe
 10 volaoe si manō ? Ba imane Aberahamo : Me no oemane dōdōgoe : Te sa lō faloccha wangata'oe fi Lowalangi ba mbanoca andrō, ba laboenoe sa'ae ndra'odo, bōrō wo'omogoe andrō.
 12 Ba si ndroehoe sa gōi achigoe ia, ono namagoe — ha fa tenga
 13 ono ninagoe, ba no oehalō ia. Me iwa'ō chōgoe Lowalangi, ahetado ba chōma, mōido ba danō bō'ō, ba oemane chōnia : Da'ō ōlaoe, fa'omasioe ndra'odo : gofoe heza taroegi dania, ba ōwa'ō ga'aoe ndra'odo.
 14 Ba ihalō mbiribiri ba sa'wi ba sawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe ono alawe Abimelechi, ba ibe'e chō Gaberahamo ; ba ifoeli gōi chōnia wo'omonian Sara. Ba imane Abimelechi : Hiza fōnae danōgoe ; heza
 15 zomasi'ō, ba da'ō iagō. Ba imane chō Zara : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga ga'aoe zi hōnō roefia, zosizosi chōoe da'ō ba zi so ba ngaioe, fefoe,
 17 tobali lō horōoe ba niha fefoe. Ba mangandrō Gaberahamo chō Lowalangi, salahi Gabimelechi, ba ifadōhō wōchōnia Lowalangi, ba fōchō wo'omonian ba fōchō zawoejoenia ira
 18 alawe, fa mo'ono'ono ira. Noa sa ifaoeloegō Jehowa wokoesi taloe ndra alawe ba nomo Gabimelechi fefoe, bōrō Zara andrō, fo'omo Gaberahamo.

FAZA 21.

I. Fa'atoembœ Giza'aki. II. Fani-bo Sima'eli. III. Amabœ'œla li Lowalangi chō Hagara. IV. Fawœ'œe li ira Gabimelechi Gaberahamo.

1 I. Ba no ifatōrō chō Zara Jehowa nifabœ'œenia ; ilaoe chōnia niwa'ōnia Jehowa. (F. 17, 19). Ba

manabina Zara ba mo'ono chō Gaberahamo, ba wa'atoeania, ono matoea, ba ginōtō andrō, niwa'ō Lowalangi. (Gal. 4, 23. Heb. 11, 11). Ba ibe'e tōi nononia Giza'aki Aberahamo, tōi nono sawena toembœ andrō chōnia chō Zara. Ba iboto nononia Iza'aki Aberahamo, me no fitoe bongi, i'o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. Ba no otoa fache Gaberahamo, me toembœ chōnia nononia Iza'aki andrō. Ba imane Sara : Fama'iki nilaoe Lowalangi chōgoe ; dozi ha niha zamondrongo, ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'odo. Ba imane na :
 7 Ha niha zirai mōi ba dōdō, chō Gaberahamo andrō, wa samaenoe ono na dania Zara ! Ba noa sa mo'onodo chōnia, ba wa'atoeania. Ba
 8 manōi nono andrō ba aefa ba mbagi zoesoe ; ba ibe'e gō niha, Aberahamo, eboea ihalō, me loeo aefa ba mbagi zoesoe Giza'aki.

II. Ba me i'ila Sara nono Hagara andrō, Dawa Miseraji, ononia chō Gaberahamo, wa sa'iki'iki ia, ba imane chō Gaberahamo : Fofanō zawoejoe andrō, awō nononia ; lō'ō sa tola manema ondrōita daniā nono zawoejoe andrō, awō nonogoe Iza'aki. (Gal. 4, 30). Ba fatœwoe
 11 sibai da'ō chō Gaberahamo, bōrō nononia andrō. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo : Bōi abœa chōoe ba nono andrō ba ba zawoejoemō andrō ; ahori ō'o'ō ni'andrō Zara chōoe ; hasa ma'œwoe Giza'aki dania, niwa'ō si ndroehoe nga'ōtōoe. (Rom. 9, 7. Heb. 11, 13). Ba he ono
 13 zawoejoe andrō gōi, ba soi seboea dania oebe'e, me no onœoe. Ba ma-
 14 mahemoloc ō, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo, ihalō roti ba sara asœa nidanō, ibe'e chō Hagara, ba ifalœ'igō chōnia nono, ba ifofanō. Ba mofanō ia ba eloengoeloengoe ia ba danō si matc ba Mbereseba. Ba me
 15 no ahori nidanō ba nasœa, ba itibō'ō toœe ba mbōrō da'œeli nono, ba mōi ia doœmadœo ba zi tambai, 16

- mato ichamō ono wana wa'arōoe; imane sa: Tebai ocnehegō wa'amate nono! Andrō i'arōoe'ō ia ma'ifoe;
- 17 ba ibōrōtaigō me'e nono. Ba me irongo Lowalangi we'e nono, ba moe'ao mala'ika Lowalangi chō Hagara, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, imane chōnia: Hadia chōoe, Hagara? Bōi boesi dōdōoe! No irongo Lowalangi we'e nono andrō, ba zi
- 18 so ia. Ae faza'wa nono ba ohe dangania, toballi soi seboea sa ia oebe'e.
- 19 Ba ibokai hōrōnia Lowalangi, ba i'ila goemboe nidanō. Ba mōi ia, ifo'ōsi nasoa idanō, ba ifabadoegō
- 20 chō nono. Ba itolo nono andrō Lowalangi; manōi ia, ba ba danō si mate sosō ia ba toballi soneche fanata. Ba danō si mate Farana i'iaigō, ba ifangowaloe ia inania, moroi ba danō Miseraji.
- 22 IV. Bame loeo da'ō, ba lamane chō Gaberahamo Abimelechi no ba kemandra andrō chōnia, Ficholo: Itolotolo'ō Lowalangi ba nilaoemō fefoe. Andrō ae ba hōloe chōgoe ija'e
- 23 ba da'e, ba Lowalangi, wa lō'ō manō falimo ndra'oegō chōgoe ba he ba dāna chōgoe, si mane ja'odo, me no si fahoewoe ndra'o chōoe, ba no si fahoewoe chōgoe gōi ndra'oegō ba ba zi so ba danō andre fefoe, ba zi sosō ndra'oegō si fatewoe. Ba imane Aberahamo: Mōido
- 24 ba hōloe. Ba isechegō Gabimelechi Aberahamo, ba mba'a nidanō andrō, ni'ochōgō zawoejoe Gabimelechi, ni'anōsō'ō. Ba imane Abimelechi: Lō oe'ila, ba niha zolaoe da'ō; lō
- 25 hadia ia ni'ombacha'ōoe chōgoe, ba lō'ō gōi nirongogoe ja'ia, irege ma'ōchō. Ba ihālō mbiribiri ba sa'wi Aberahamo, ibe'e chō Gabimelechi,
- 26 ba fawoe'oe li ira. Ba i'oniagō zi fitoe rozi, ono mbiribiri, Aberahamo.
- 27 Ba imane Abimelechi chō Gaberahamo: Heza labe'e nono mbiribiri andrō, si fitoe rozi, ni'oniagōmō?
- 30 Imane Aberahamo: Ono mbiribiri andrō, si fitoe rozi, ba ja sinemaoc

chōgoe; ja famadoehoe'ō da'ō chōgoe, wa no ja'ō zogao ba'a andrō. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō

31 Mbereseba, me no ba da'ō faoma fahōloe ira chō nawōra. Si manō

32 wawoe'oesa li chōra ba Mbereseba. Ba maoso ndra Abimelechi koemandra andrō chōnia, Ficholo, ba lafoeli ira ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba

33 itanō mbooe Aberahamo, ba Mbereseba andrō ba i'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa ba da'ō, tōi Lowalangi si lō actoe andrō. Ba ara Gaberahamo

34 ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti.

FAZA 22.

I. Te'wa'ō chō Gaberahamo ibe'e soemange [Lowalangi] nononia Iza'aki; folo'ōnia. II. Tohoetohoe gamaboe'oe la li Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo. III. Nga'ōtō Nachori andrō.

I. Ba me no aefa da'ō, ba itandraigō Gaberahamo Lowalangi, imane chōnia: He Aberahamo! Imane: Ja'e ndra'o! (*Heb. 11, 17*). Ba

2 imane: Halō nonooe andrō si ha samboea, somasi ndra'oegō, Iza'aki andrō, ba ae ba danō Morija, ba be'e soemange nitocnoe ia ba da'ō

3 ba hili, ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe dania. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo, ifosela galidenia, i'oe zawoejoenia, daroea, ba ononia Iza'aki, isisila geoe, fanoenoe zoemange, ba

4 maoso ia, isa'wa naha andrō, ni'wa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. (*Moz. V. 18, 10 b. t.*). Ba doea wongi, ba ifaōga hōrōnia

5 Aberahamo, ifachōlō ia, ba faoro chōnia naha andrō, arōoe na. Ba imane Aberahamo ba zawoejoenia: Mi'iaigō da'e, awō galide, mōiga misa mangandrō, daroeaga ono, ba na

6 noa da'ō, ba mafocliga chōmi. Ba ihālō geoe andrō, fanoenoe zoemange, ibe'e noro nononia Iza'aki ba

7 itoejoe galitō ba si'ōli fanaba, ba mofanō ira, daroea ira. Ba hoemde Giza'aki chō namania Aberahamo, imane: He Ama! Imane: Ja'e ndra'o onogoe! Ba imane: Alitō

- ba eoe, ba no so, ba heza so mbi-
 8 ribiri, soemange nitoenoe? Imane
 Aberabamo : Ifaigi sa dania Lowa-
 langi mbiribiri, soemange nitoenoe,
 onogoe! Ba mowaðwað ira, daroea
 9 ira. Ba me no laroegi naha andrõ,
 miwa'õ Lowalangi chõma, ba ifa'a-
 nõ naha wame'e soemange Abera-
 hamo ba eoe andrõ, ba ifa'anõ gõi;
 ba i'amõbõ'õ ononia Iza'aki ba ibe'e
 ba naha wame'e soemange andrõ,
 10 ba dete geoe. (*Jak. 2, 21*). Ba i'oro'õ
 dangania Aberahamo, itoejoe zi'õli.
 11 Ba wanaba ononia. Ba moe'ao chõ-
 nia mala'ika Jehowa moroi ba mba-
 noea si ja'wa, imane: He Aberaha-
 mo! He Aberahamo! Ba imane:
 12 Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane: Bõi ba-
 baja nono andrõ, bõi fakao ia! Awe-
 na sa oe'ila, wa no sangata'oe'fi Lo-
 walangi ndra'oegõ, me lõ alimagõ
 chõoe nonooe andrõ, si ha samboea,
 13 õloeloe chõgoe. (*Rom. 8, 32*). Ba ifa-
 ga hõrõnia Aberahamo ba i'ila zi
 matoea mbiribiri, si no toehai ba
 ndroe'oe tandroenia. Ba mõi Gabe-
 rahamo, ihalõ mbiribiri andrõ ba
 ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, salahi no-
 14 nonia. Ba ibe'e tõi naha andrõ Abe-
 rahamo „Zanehe Jehowa”. Andrõ
 wa la'wa'õ na ma'õehõ: „Ba hili
 andrõ, ba ni'oroma'õ Jehowa ja'ia.”
 15 II. Ba ifoeli moc'ao mala'ika Je-
 howa ehõ Gaberahamo, i'oro'i mba-
 noea si ja'wa, imane: Fahõloe ndra'o
 16 ba ehõgoe, i'wa'õ Jehowa: Me no
 õlaoc da'õ, ba me lõ salimagõ chõoe
 nonooe andrõ si ha samboea, õloe-
 17 loe ehõgoe, (*Heb. 6, 13*), ba oehõna
 ehõoe howeohowoe, ba ato sibai
 dania ma'oewoemõ oebe'e, fa'oja
 ndrõfi ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba fa'oja
 ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba
 soehõ bawa gõi ba nemalira ma'-
 18 oewoemõ dania. **Ba moroi ba ma'oe-
 woemõ tefahowoe'õ dania fefoe soi**
ba goeli danõ, bõli gõlõoc, me no
õ'o'õ ni'wa'õgoe andrõ. (*F. 12, 3*).
 19 Ba ifoeli ia ba zawoejoenia Abe-
 rahamo, ba maoso ira ba fao ira ba

Mbereseba, ba ba Mbereseba ahono
 Gaberahamo.

III. Ba me aefa da'õ, ba te'omba- 20
 cha'õ ehõ Gaberahamo: Noa gõi
 mo'ono Milika andrõ chõ naehioe
 Nachori, Oesi, si a'a, ba achi da'õ, 21
 Boesi ba Kemoeli, foeroegõ Ndrawa
 Garamo andrõ, ba Chesodi ba Haso 22
 ba Filida ba Jidilafa ba Betoeli;
 ba ono Mbetoeeli Rebeka andrõ. 23
 Si dawaloe andrõ nono Milika chõ
 Nachori, achi Gaberahamo. Ba so 24
 na zamboea tõ ndrongsania ba dõi,
 Roima dõi; ba mo'ono gõi da'õ
 chõnia: Teba ba Gahamo ba Tahasi
 ba Ma'acha.

FAZA 23.

I. Fa'amate Zara. II. I'õli lewatõ
 Aberahamo chõ Geferono andrõ. III.
 Fogo'o Sara.

I. Otoe a doea woeloe a fitoe 1
 fache wa'ara Zara ba goeli danõ;
 da'õ wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba mate 2
 Zara ba Giriata Garaba, ja'ia He-
 berona andrõ, ba danõ Gana'ana.
 Ba mõi Gaberahamo fa'ala'alai ba
 chõ Zara, mange'esi ja'ia. Aefa da'õ, 3
 ba irõi mboto zi mate andrõ, mõi
 ia moehede ba Ndraono Cheti. ima- 4
 ne: Niha bõ'õ ndra'o ehõmi, si
 fatewoe; Mitehe ehõgoe lewatõ ba
 ehõmi, ondrõita dania, ena'õ oeheta
 jomo zi mate andrõ ehõgoe, ena'õ
 oeko'o. Ba latema li Gaberahamo 5
 Iraono Cheti, lamane: Fondrondro- 6
 ngo ehõma ine, Toea! Amaedola
 zala'wa ba ehõ Lowalangi ndra'oegõ,
 we'asosómõ ba chõma; ba wondrege
 zi sõihi lewatõ ehõma ko'o zi mate
 andrõ ehõoe! samõsa lõ ba chõma,
 sanena'wa ja'oegõ, na ba lewatõ ehõ-
 7 nia õko'o zi mate andrõ chõoe. Ba
 maoso Gaberahamo, mangaloeloe ia
 ba niha ba danõ andrõ, Iraono
 Cheti. Ba hoemedede ia ehõra, imane: 8
 Na mõi dõdõmi oeheta jomo zi
 mate andrõ ehõgoe ba oeko'o, ba
 mitolodo, miloeloei mangoema'õ
 chõ Geferono andrõ, ono Zohara,

9 ena'ō ibe'e chōgoe dōgi narō hili andrō, Machefela, chōnia, ba wondrege mbenoeania andrō; lō oe'am-bōsi mbōlinia chōnia, na ibe'e chōgoe lewatō ba chōmi, ondrōita dania. Ba no doemadao gōi ba da'ō Geferono andrō, awō Ndraono Cheti. Ba itema li Gaberahamo Eferono, Iraono Cheti, tobali larongo Iraono Cheti, ha wa'ato ira, sanōrō bawa gōli mbanoecania mijomo, imane: 10 Bōi, Toea! fondrondrongo chōgoe! Oebe'e boealagoe chōoe mbenoea andrō, fabaja tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, oebe'e boeala ehōoe; ba zanehe niwama andre oebe'e boealagoe chōoe. Ko'o manō sa'ae zi mate 11 andrō chōoe! Ba mangaloeloe Gaberahamo ba niha ba danō andrō. Ba hoemede ia chō Geferono andrō; 12 larongo banoeara, imane: Na si manō dōdōoe, ba fondrondrongo chōgoe! Oebe'e mbōli mbenoea andrō, halō ia chōgoe, ena'ō oeko'o 13 ba da'ō zi mate andrō chōgoe. Ba imane Eferono chō Gaberahamo: 14 Fondrondrongo chōgoe ine, Toea! Benoea si 400 roefia mobōli, ba hadia da'ō chōda, daroea ita? Ko'o 15 manō sa'ae zi mate andrō chōoe! Ba i'o'ō chō Geferono Aberahamo, 16 ba itoelo chō Geferono mbōli andrō Aberahamo, niwā'ōnia baziso Ndraono Cheti andrō, 400 roefia fanimba, 17 si lakoe ba waniaga. Ba tobali chō Gaberahamo mbenoea Geferono andrō, ba Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere, benoea andrō, si so tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, awō geoe fefoe, si so ba mbenoea andrō, 18 fasoei, (*F. 25, 10; 50, 13*), te'a-ro'ō chō Gaberahamo, ba zi so Ndraono Cheti andrō, ha wa'ato ira, sanōrō bawa gōli mbanoecania, 19 mijomo. Aefa da'ō ba iko'o wo'omonina Sara Aberahamo ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ba mbenoea Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere, ja'ia Heberona, 20 ba danō Gana'ana. Ba tobali te'a-ro'ō chō Gaberahamo mbenoea a-

ndrō fabaja tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, la'aro'ō Iraono Cheti, lewatō chōnia, ondrōita dania.

FAZA 24.

I. Tefatenge ba Mesofotamia Geliezeri, ba wangai ira alawe chō Giza'aki. II. Fe'amōinia, nifahowoe'ō Lowalangi. III. Ifaondragō Rebeka andrō Iza'aki.

I. Ba no atoea Gaberahamo, no 1 noemalō ndrōfi; ba no ifahowoe'ō Gaberahamo Jehowa, ba nibajabania fefoe. Ba hoemede Gaberahamo chō zatoea zawoejoenia baomonia, si so barō mbawa fefoe hadia 2 ia zi so chōnia, imane: Toefa tangaoe narō zolagoe! Mōi'ō sa ba hōloe chōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi mbanoea si ja'wa ba Lowalangi danō, wa tenga ono Ndrawa 3 Gana'ana ba zi fatewoe ndra'odo, ōhalō chō nonogoe andrō, (*F. 28, 1. Moz. V. 7, 3*), wa ba chōma mōi'ō, 4 ba niwama, ba wangai ira alawe chō nonogoe Iza'aki. Ba imane sawoejoe andrō: Ba na lō edōna fao 5 chōgoe ndra alawe andrō, ba danō andre, ba hadia. oe'ohē mangawoeli nonooe ba danō andrō, ba zaheta ja'oegō? Imane chōnia Aberahamo: 6 Bōi! bōi ohe mangawoeli ba da'ō nonogoe! Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi 7 mbanoea si ja'wa, sangeheta ja'o mege ba nomo namagoe ba ba mbanoeama, si no moehede chōgoe, si no fahōloe chōgoe, wangoema'ō: „Ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e danō andre” — da'ō zamowaōwaō dania 8 fōnaoe mala'ikania, ena'ō ba da'ō ōhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe. (*F. 12, 1. 7. Moz. II. 32, 13*). Ba na lō edōna ndra alawe andrō, i'o'ō ndra'oegō, ba aefa ndra'oegō ba wahōloesa andre; ba lō'ō manō tola 9 ō'ohē mangawoeli ba da'ō nonogoe! Awenā itoea tangania narō zola Gaberahamo, mōi ia ba hōloe chōnia, i'o'ō niwā'ōnia.

II. Aefa da'ō, ba ihālō gondra 10

- sawoejoe andrō, foeloe nga'oe, ondra zochō ja'ia, awō ngawalō naja chō zochō ja'ia, i'olie, ba maoso ia, isa'wa Mezofotamia, mbanoea Nachori andrō. Ba ibe'e molombase gondra no mege baero mbanoea, ba zinga mba'a, tánótánō owi, si mōi-mōi baero ndra alawe, ba wana'oe idanō. Ba imane : „He Jehowa Lowalangi zochō ja'o andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo ! Tolodo, eboea'ō dōdōoe chō zochō ja'o andrō Aberahamo. Na sodo ba zinga mba'a iada'e, ba na so. moroi jomo nono alawe ba mbanoea da'e mana'oe idanō — ba na itema dania ligoe ono alawe andrō ba ni'wa'ōgoe : Oro'ō nasoa, da'oebadoe, na imane : Badoe, ba oefabadoegō gōi ba gondra chōoe, ba ja da'ō nihonogōimō chō genouioc Iza'aki, ba ba da'ō ja'aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no eboca dōdōoe chō zochō ja'o. Ba lō saetoe wangandrōnia na, ba so moroi jomo Rebeka, ono Mbetoeli ono Milika andrō, fo'omo Nachori, achi Gaberahamo, so ba galisinia nasoa. Ba si sochi bawa ia, ono alawe, si lō irai oroedoe ba ndra matoca. Ba mōi ia mitooe ba mba'a, ifo'ōsi 17 nasoa ba ifoeli ia mija'wa. Ba fagohi zawoejoe no mege, wamao-ndragō ja'ia, imane : Da'oebadoe ma'ifoe nidanō ba nasoa chōoe. Ba imane : Badoe, Toea ! Ba i'aliogō i'oro'ō nasoa, ifabadoegō chōnia. Ba me no abōnō ifabadoegō chōnia, ba imane : Da'oeta'oeta'oe gōi ō gondra chōoe, irege aboeso ira. Ba i'aliogō ifadoewa ba loeha nōsi nasoa andrō chōnia ba fagohi ia, ifoeli isa'wa mba'a, ba wana'oe idanō na, ita'oe 20 ō gondra chōnia fefoe. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha andrō, ifaigifaigi, lō he-dehede, ena'ō i'ila, na no ifahowoe'ō Jehowa we'amōinia, ba na lō'ō. Ba me no aboeso gondra, ba ihalō naja ba nichoe niha andrō, ana'a, sa-soekoe fanimba, ba doea rozi naja ba mboclōcha, foeloe roefia fanimba, ana'a, ba imane : Ha ono ndra'-oegō ! Ombacha'ō chōgoe ! Hadia, monaha ndra'aga ba nomo namaoe, na mōiga mōrō ba da'ō ? Ba imane 24 chōnia : Ono Mbetoeli andrō ndra'odo, Betoeli ono Milika andrō, ononia chō Nachori. Ba imane na : 25 No fahōna chōma ndroc'oe ba ō gondra, ba ebolo naha, ba wemōrō. Ba ifaōndrō ia niha andrō, manga- 26 loeloe ia chō Jehowa, imane : Ni-soeno Jehowa, Lowalangi zochō ja'o andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, si lō mangambōsi fa'eboca dōdōnia, awō wa lō farōi chō zochō ja'o. Lala da'e, ba ni'oroma'ō Jehowa chōgoe, lala ba nomo dalifoēsō zo- 28 chō ja'o ! Ba fagohi nono alawe andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō ninania zi no faloecha ia. Ba so dalifoēsō Re- 29 beka andrō, Labano dōi. Ba me i'ila da'ō naja ba nichoe andrō, awō naja ba mboelōcha chō nachi- 30 nia, ba me irongo ni'ombacha'ō Rebeka, me imane : Da'ō ni'wa'ō niha andrō chōgoe ! ba fagohi La- 31 bano andrō, isa'wa niha andrō ba gero mbanoea, ba zinga mba'a, ba iroegi ; no sosō manō ia ba da'ō, awō gondra, ba zinga mba'a. Ba 32 imane Labano : Ae jomo, nifahowoc'ō Jehowa ! hana wa ba da'e baero so'ō ? Noa sa'ae oehaogō nomo ba no oefaigi naha gondra. Ba 33 me no iroegi jomo niha andrō, ba iheta zela gondra [Labano] ba ibologō tooe ndroc'oe, toefo gondra ba ibe'e gō ba ihalō nidanō, fanasa gahe chōnia ba ba nawōnia fao. Ba 34 me lab'e'c gōnia mena'ō, ba imane : Lō mangado, irege no oe'wa'ō ni'wa'-ōgoe ! Ba imane : Ba 'wa'ō ! Ba ima- 35 ne : Sawoejoe Gaberahamo ndra'odo. No ihōna howoehowoe chō zochō ja'o Jehowa, ba no seboea ana'a ia. No ibe'e boealania chōnia Jehowa mbiribiri ba sa'wi ba firō ba ana'a ba sawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe ba ondra ba kalide. Ba Sara andrō, fo'omo zochō ja'o, 36

- ba no mo'ono, ono matoea, chō
 zochō ja'o, me niha satbea sa'ae
 ia; ba danga da'ō ibe'e fefoe zi so
 37 chōnia. Ba no ibe'e li chōgoe sochō
 ja'o, no ibe'edo ba hōloe ba da'ō,
 imane : Lō tola ba Ndrawa Gana'-
 ana ōhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe,
 ba Ndrawa Gana'ana andre, si sodo
 38 ba danō, ba mbanoeama mōi'ō, ba
 niwama, ba wangai ira alawe chō
 39 nonogoe. Ba no oemane chō zochō
 ja'o : Ba he wisa, na lō edōna i'o'ō
 40 ndra'o alawe andrō ? Ba imane
 chōgoe : Jehowa andrō, si no anehe,
 ba wanōrōgoe lalagoe andrō, ifo-
 waōwaō mala'ikania fōnaoe ba ifa-
 howoe'ō we'amōimō, ena'ō ba niwa-
 ma ōhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe,
 41 ba mbanoeama andrō. Ba awena
 aefa'ō ba wahōloesa andre, na no
 mōi'ō ba niwama; na lō latehe
 chōoe, ba aefa'ō ba wahōloesa andre
 42 chōgoe. Ba me oeroegi mba'a andrō,
 me ma'ōchō, ba oemane : He Je-
 howa Lowalangi, zochō ja'o, Lowa-
 langi Gaberahamo ! na ōfahowoe'ō
 ndra'o ba lala andre nitōrōgoe, ba
 43 tolodo : Na sodo ba da'e, ba zinga
 mba'a, ba na so moroi jomo nono
 alawe, ba wana'oe idanō, ba na
 oemane chōnia : Be'e ōgoe ma'ifoe
 44 nidanō ba nasoa chōoe ! ba na
 imane : Badoe, ba da'oefabadoegō
 gōi ba gondra chōoe ! — ba ja da'ō
 ndra alawe andrō, si no ihonogōi
 Jehowa chō nono zochō ja'o andrō.
 45 Ba ha si'aikō aefa ochonogōi da'ō
 tōdōgoe, ba so moroi jomo Rebeka,
 no i'angalisigō nasoa, mōi ia mitooe
 ba mba'a, mana'oc idanō. Ba oema-
 46 ne chōnia : Be'e ōgoe, oebadoe ! Ba
 i'anema'ō i'oro'ō nasoa, imane : Ba-
 doe, ba da'oefabadoegō ba gondra
 chōoe gōi. Ba oebadoe nidanō ba
 ifabadoegō ba gondra gōi. Acfa da'ō,
 47 ba oesofoe chōnia, oemane : Ha ono
 ndra'oegō ? Ba imane : Ono Mbe-
 toecli ndra'odo, Betoeeli ono Na-
 chori andrō, ononia chō Milika
 andrō. Ba oetema oebe'e ba nichoe-
 nia naja andrō, ba ba mboe-
 lōchania. Ba oefaōndrō ndra'o, ma-
 ngaloeloc chō Jehowa, oesoeno Je-
 howa, Lowalangi zochō ja'o, Abera-
 hamo, me no i'oroma'ō chōgoe lala,
 si lō elengoe ndra'o, lala ba wangai
 ono dalifoesō zochō ja'o, chō nono-
 nia. Ba na edōna atō ami, mihachōsi
 49 tōdō. zochō ja'o, na lō edōna farōi
 ami chōnia, ba mi'ombacha'ō chō-
 goe; ba na lō'ō, ba mi'ombacha'ō
 zoei chōgoe, ena'ō oefoelido, ma ba
 gambōlō, ba ma gabera oesa'wa. Ba
 50 latema linia ira Labano Betoeeli,
 lamane : Moroi chō Jehowa da'ō !
 Tebai ma'wa'ō hadia ia, he si lō
 sōchi, ba he si sōchi. Ja'e chōoe
 51 Rebeka; ohe ia ba ae'e, ena'ō
 fo'oimo nono zochō ja'oegō ia, si
 mánē ni'wa'ō Jehowa. Ba me irongo
 52 ni'wa'ōra andrō sawoejoe Gabera-
 hamo andrō, ba mangaloeloe ia chō
 Jehowa iroegi danō tooe. Ba isa'ō
 53 baero sawoejoe andrō naja ana'a
 ba aja firō ba noecha, ibe'e boeala
 chō Rebeka; ba chō ga'ania ba
 chō ninania, ba ibe'e gōi naja. Ba
 54 manga ira ba mamadoe hadia ia,
 ja'ia ba awōnia fao, ba mōrō ira
 ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, me no
 maoso ira, ba imane : Mitehe chōgoe
 wangawoeli chō zochō ja'o ! Ba la-
 55 mane ira ga'a Rebeka inania : Aeha
 mowongi na ma'ifoe ba da'e nono
 alawe, ma irege foeloe bongi, ba
 hana na mofanō ia. Ba imane
 56 chōra : Bōi mitahado ! No ifaho-
 woe'ō Jehowa we'amōigoe andre,
 ba mi'ofa'ō ndra'o, ena'ō oefoelido
 chō zochō ja'o. Ba lamane : Ba
 57 damoelhede ita chō nono alawe,
 chōnia tasofoe ! Ba hoemede ira
 58 chō Rebeka, lamane chōnia : Hadia,
 edōna'ō mōi awō niha andrō ? Ba
 imane : E, edōnado ! Ba lafōfanō
 59 sa'ae dalifoesōra Rebeka andrō, awō
 zamaenoe ja'ia fōna ba sawoejoe
 Gaberahamo andrō ba awōnia fao.
 Ba lafahowoe'ō Rebeka, lamane
 60 chōnia : He si achi ! Ja oja nga-

hônô ma'owoemô dania, ba jala'-
aro'ô chôra dania mbawa göli nema-
61 lira nga'ô'tômi! Ba mangefa Rebeka,
awô ngingoninia, môï ia ja'wa
ba hoeloe gondra ba la'o'ô niha no
mege; ba i'ôhe Rebeka sawoejoe
no mege ba mofanô.

62 III. Ba no môï ba „mba'a zaoeri,
samaigi ja'odo" Giza'aki; ba danô

63 si raja sa sosô ia. (*F. 16, 14*). Ba
samocza ma'ôchô, ba no môï ba
mbenoea Giza'aki mangandrô, me
tânôtânô owi. Ba me ifaôga hörô-

64 nia, ba i'ila gondra moroi sa. Ba
me ifachôlô ia Rebeka, ba i'ila Gi-
za'aki. Ba itibo'ô tooe ia moroi ba

65 hoeloe gondra, ba imane chô za-
woejoe andrô: Ha niha da'ô, sa-
maondragô ja'ita ba mbenoea? I-
mane sawoejoe andrô: Sochô ja'o
da'ô! Ba ihâlô mbaloebaloe mbawa,

66 ibaloegô ia. Ba idoenôdoenô chô
Giza'aki sawoejoe andrô wolaoenia
67 fefoe. Ba i'ôhe baose Rebeka Iza'aki,
baose ninania Sara, ihâlô ia ba
tobali fo'omonian ba itoegoe i'oma-
si'ô; ba terara dôdô Giza'aki ba
wa'amate ninania.

FAZA 25.

I. Ifoeli mangowaloe Gaberahamo.
Ononia ba da'ô. II. Fa'amatenia
ba fogo'o ja'ia. III. Nga'ô'tô Zima-
eli ba fa'amatenia. IV. Ama-
boe'oeala li Lowalangi chô Rebeka.
Fa'atoemboe ndra Ezaoe Jakobo.
V. Lô ba dôdô Gezaoe fa'asia'ania.

1 I. Ba ifoeli mangai ira alawe A-
2 berahamo, Ketoera dôï, ba mo'ono
da'ô chônia: Simera ba Jokisa ba
Medano ba Midiano ba Jisibaki ba
3 Soea. (*Nga'ô't. I. 1, 32*). Ba ono Jo-
kisa, ba Seba ba Dedano; ba ma'-
oewoe Dedano Ndrawa Asoeri andrô
ba Dawa Letoesi ba Dawa Loimeni.
4 Ba ono Midiano, ba Efa ba Eferi
ba Hanochi, ba Abida ba Elida'a;
5 oi iraono Getoera andrô da'ô. Ba
hadia ia zi so chônia, fefoe, ba i-
6 be'e chô Giza'aki Aberahamo. Ba

ba ndraono ndrongania ba dôï,
chônia, ba mamoeala Gaberahamo
ba ifofanô ira, ifabali chô nononia
Iza'aki, me aeri ia na, ifofanô ba
danô tânô ba gatoemboecha loeo.

II. Ba da'ô wa'anaoe noso Ga- 7
berahamo, si so ia ba goeli danô:
175 fache. Ba aetoe noso Gabera- 8
hamo, mate ia ba wa'atoea omasiô,
no atoea ia ba no afôli fa'aeri; ba
te'oroedoeğô ia ba niwara. Ba 9
lako'o ia ononia Iza'aki ba Sima'eli
ba dôgi narô hili Machefela andrô,
ba mbenoea Ndraono Cheti andrô,
Eferono, ono Zohara, ba gamaeodoe
Mamere. Ba mbenoea andrô, ni'ôli 10
Gaberahamo ba Ndraono Cheti: ba
da'ô teko'o Gaberahamo ba fo'omo-
nia Sara. (*F. 23, 19*). Ba me no 11
mate Gaberahamo, ba ifahowoe'ô
nononia Iza'aki Lowalangi. Ba ba
ngai „mba'a zaoeri, samaigi ja'o-
do" sosô Giza'aki. (*F. 24, 62*).

III. Ba da'ô nga'ô'tô Zima'eli 12
andrô, ono Gaberahamo, ononia ba
Ndrawa Miseraji andrô, Hagara,
sawoejoe jomo chô Zara. Da'e dôï 13
nono Zima'eli, wanô'tôï ja'ira,
ngenolira: Si a'a chô Zima'eli,
ba Nebajoti, ba Kedara ba Adibe'eli
ba Mibisa ba Misima ba Doema 14
ba Masa, ba Hadadi ba Tema ba 15
Jetoeri ba Nafisi ba Kedema. Da'ô 16
nono Zima'eli andrô, ba da'ô
dôira, ba mbanoera andrô, ba na-
ha nosera; felendroea zala'wa, ba
niwara andrô. (*F. 17, 20*). Ba fa'- 17
anaoe noso Zima'eli andrô, ba 137
fache. Ba aetoe nosonia, mate ba
te'oroedoeğô ba niwara. Ba nahia- 18
ranoera, ba i'otarai Hawila, noe-
malô ba Zocri, tânô ba gatoemboe-
cha, na ta'otarai danô Miseraji, iroeg
misa danô Ndrawa Asiria; tânô ba
gatoemboecha mowanoea ia fônafôna
dalifoesônia fefoe. (*F. 16, 12*).

IV. Ba da'ô chô Giza'aki, ono 19
Gaberahamo: Ono Gaberahamo Gi-
za'aki. Ba ôfa woeloe fache Giza'aki, 20
me ihâlô Rebeka andrô, ono Ndra-

chō wo'omooe niha bō'ō, ha niha
 11 ia, ba no ōfatōrō chōma horō se-
 boca mena'ō. Ba ibe'e li ba mba-
 noeania Abimelechi, imane: Ha
 niha zombambaja niha da'ō ba fo-
 12 omonia, ba niboenoe. Ba manaroe
 Giza'aki ba danō andrō, ba mamasi,
 doea woeloe zamba jōoe mboea, ifa-
 13 howoe'ō sa'ae ia Jehowa. Ba tobali
 mo'ana'a ia, itoegoe tedooedoe ma-
 14 nō gana'ania, irege eboea sibai. Ba
 mongawawá chōnia mbiribiri ba mo-
 ngawawá za'wi ba ato sibai zawoe-
 joenia, tobali afōchō dōdō Ndrawa
 15 Wilisiti chōnia. Ba no lahawoei Da-
 wa Wilisiti mba'a andrō fefoe, ni-
 charoe zawoejoe namania, ba gōtō
 namania Aberahamo, no lafo'ōsi ta-
 16 nō. (*F. 21, 25*). Ba imane Abimele-
 lechi chō Giza'aki: Heta'ō ba chō-
 ma, noa sa tōra wa'abōlōoe chō-
 17 ma! Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Iza'aki,
 ba ndraso ba Gerara itaroe'ō no-
 18 senia, ba da'ō i'ia'gō. Ba ifoeli ifa-
 charoe'ō Iza'aki mba'a andrō, ni-
 charoera ba gōtō namania Abera-
 hamo, ba nihawoei Ndrawa Wilisiti,
 me no mate Gaberahamo, ba ifoeli
 19 ifotōi, tōi nifatōrō namania nege.
 Ba lacharoe danō sawoejoe Giza'aki,
 20 ba ndraso, ba lasōndra goemboe ba
 da'ō, hele. Ba lasasoni goebalo
 chō Giza'aki koebalo ba mbanoea
 Gerara, lamane: Chōma nidanō a-
 ndrō! ba ibe'e tōi goemboe andrō
 „Ezeki”, me no fasoso ira chōnia.
 21 Aefa da'ō, ba lacharoe mba'a bō'ō,
 ba ba da'ō gōi fasoso, andrō ibe'e
 22 tōinia „Zitina”. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō,
 ifa'ese ia ba ifacharoe'ō mba'a
 bō'ō. Ba ba da'ō, ba lō fasosota,
 andrō ibe'e tōinia „Rehoboti”, imane:
 Noa sa'ae ifaigi chōda naha se-
 23 ba danō! Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, isa'wa
 mija'wa Mbereseba.
 24 III. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Je-
 howa: ba zi bongi andrō, imane:
 Lowalangi namae Abarahamo
 ndra'odo! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, oetolo

sa ndra'oegō; ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'-
 oegō ba ato dania ma'oewoemō
 oebe'e, bōrō genonigoe Aberahamo.
 Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange 25
 ba da'ō, i'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa ba
 itaroe'ō nosenia ba da'ō. Ba aefa
 da'ō, ba lacharoe mba'a ba da'ō
 sawoejoe Giza'aki.

IV. Ba mōi chōnia Gabimele- 26
 chi, awō Ġahoesati, anofoclania,
 awō Wicholo koemandra andrō chō-
 nia, la'otarai Gerara. Ba imane 27
 chōra Iza'aki: Hadia wa mōi ami
 chōgoe, me noa sa atō si fa'oedoe
 ami chōgoe, ba me no mifofanō
 ndra'o ba chōmi? Iamane: Noa sa 28
 ma'ila, wa no itolotolo'ō Jehowa,
 ba no ma'wa'ō, sōchi na fawoe'oe li
 ita, na faoma mōi ita ba hōloc chō
 nawōda, fawoe'oe li ita, wa lō ālae 29
 chōma zi lō sōchi, si mane ja'aga,
 me lō nibabajama ja'oegō ba me
 ha sambalō si sōchi nilaoema chōoe,
 me no ma'efa'ō ndra'oegō, lō ma-
 lae chōoe hadia ia. Nifahowoe'ō
 Jehowa sa atō ndra'oegō! Ba ifodi- 30
 wo ira, ba manga ira ba labadoe
 hadia ia. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, 31
 ba faoma mōi ira ba hōloe, chō na-
 wōra, ba ifofanō ira Iza'aki, ba
 larōi ia, lō hadia ia. Ba me loeo 32
 da'ō, ba so zawoejoe Giza'aki la'-
 ombacha'ō chōnia, he wisa mba'a
 andrō, nichaora, lamane chōnia:
 No masōndra nidanō! Ba ibe'e tōi- 33
 nia Zeba (fahōloesa); ba da'ō moroi,
 wa Bereseba dōi mbanoea andrō,
 iroegi ma'ōchō. (*F. 21, 31*).

V. Ba me no ōfa woeloe fache 34
 Gezaoe, ba ihālō Joedita, ono Ndrao-
 no Cheti andrō, Be'eri, ba Basi-
 mata, ono Ndraono Cheti, Elono.
 Ba langoe dōdō ndra Iza'aki Re- 35
 beka galawe andrō.

FAZA 27.

I. Ifahowoe'ō Jakobo ba Ezaoe
 Iza'aki. II. Edōna iboenoe Jakobo
 Ezaoe ba itolo Jakobo inania Rebeka.

I. Ba me no atoea Giza'aki ba 1

- me no abōsi hōrōnia, fa lō'ō sa'ae i'ila niha, ba hoemedē ia chō nononia si a'a Ezaoe, imane chōnia : He onogoe ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo !
- 2 Ba imane [Iza'aki] : Atoea sa'ae ndra'odo, ba lō oe'ila, ha wa'ara matedo. Ba halō wangōnaoe ba wealoe, naha nono wana, awō wana, ae ba mbenoea ba halō chōgoe gahoeleoea ; ba haogō ōgoe, somasido ba ohe chōgoe si bacha andre, ena'ō oe'ā, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, gasagasa wa'amategoe. Ba no ifondrongondrongo Rebeka, me iwa'ō da'ō Iza'aki chō nononia Ezaoe. Ba me no mōi ba mbenoea Gezaoe fafana, ba wangai ahoeloea, ba imane Rebeka chō nononia Jakobo : Faefā oerongo, me hoemedē namae chō ga'aoe Ezaoe, me imane chōnia :
- 7 Halō chōgoe gahoeleoea ba haōgō ōgoe, ena'ō oe'ā, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, ba zanehe Jehowa, gasagasa wa'amategoe. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō onogoe, ba o'ō niwa'ōgoe, wamobawa lala chōoe ! Ae ba nambi ba halō chōgoe ba da'ō zi matoea nono nambi si sōchi, doea rozi, ena'ō oehaogō, ō namae, somasi ia. Ba o'ōhe dania chō namae si bacha, ena'ō i'ā, ba ifahowoe'ō dania ndra'oegō, gasagasa wa'amategoe. Ba imane Jakobo chō ninania Rebeka : Hiza, ba no moboe siba ga'agoe Ezaoe, ba ja'o, ba si lō boe.
- 12 (F. 25, 25). Ma dania ibajaisi ndra'o amagoe, ba tobali sango'aja ja'ia ndra'odo, ba tohare chōgoe wangelifi oebe'e, ba tenga howehowoe !
- 13 Ba imane chōnia inania : Chōgoe jatohare wangelifi andrō, si gōna ndra'oegō ena'ō, onogoe ; o'ō manō niwa'ōgoe, ae halō chōgoe. Ba mōi ia moehalō, ba i'ōhe chō ninania ; ba ihaogō inanania, ō namanian, somasi ia. Ba ihalō noecha nononia si a'a Rebeka, noecha si sōchi chōnia, si so chōnia si bacha, ba ibe'e noecha nononia si achi, Jakobo. Ba oeli nono nambi andrō, ba ibe'e ba dangania ba mbaginia, si no alōsōlōsō. Ba ibe'e ba danga nononia Jakobo gō no mege, fabaja roti nibogōnia. Ba mōi ia si bacha chō namania, imane : He ama ! Imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ha niha ndra'oegō onogoe ? Ba imane Jakobo chō namania : Ezaoe ndra'odo, onoe si a'a ; no oe'o'ō niwa'ōoe chōgoe. Ba dadao ba ā gahoeleoea andre chōgoe, ena'ō ōfahowoe'ō ndra'o dania ! Ba imane Iza'aki chō nononia : Ha lō alio ōsōndra, onogoe ! Imane : Ja'ia, Lowalangioe Jehowa zamatōrō chōgoe. Ba imane Iza'aki chō Jakobo : Hatō'ōgō we, onogoe, ena'ō oe'ila oebabaja nōsioe, na si ndroehoe onogoe Ezaoe ndra'oegō, ba na tenga ! Ba ihatō'ō ia chō namania Iza'aki Jakobo, ba me no ibajaisi, ba imane : Li andrō, ba no li Jakobo, ba ta'io, ba no ta'io Gezaoe. Ba lō i'ila, wa ja'ia, me no moboe da'ionia, si mane, ta'io ga'ania Ezaoe ; ba ifahowoe'ō ia. Ba imane : Hadia, onogoe Ezaoe ndra'oegō ? Imane : E, Ezaoe ndra'odo. Ba imane : Ba ohe chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ā gahoeleoea andrō, chō nonogoe, ba oefahowoe'ō dania ndra'oegō ! Ba i'ōhe chōnia, ba i'ā ; ba ibe'e chōnia nagoe ba ibadoe. Aefa da'ō, ba imane chōnia amania Iza'aki : Ae ba da'e, ago mbawagoe, onogoe ! Ba me ihatō'ō ia, me fa'ago bawa ia chōnia, ba i'ago hoea noechania ; ba ifahowoe'ō ia, imane : Si ndroehoe, hoea nonogoe andrō, ba no hoelō hoea mbenoea, nifahowoe'ō Jehowa ! Jamoebe'e chōoe Lowalangi namo moroi ba mbanoea si jawā, ba tanō satabō sinanō, ba jamoehōna chōoe mbōe nowi, awō nagoe. (Heb. 11, 20). Ndrāmōi sawoejemō soi niha ba jamangaloeloe chōoe ngawalō mado. Samatōrō talifoesōoe fefoe dania ndra'oegō, ba ja mangaloeloe chōoe ndraono ninae. Ha niha zangelifi ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi da'ō ; ba

samahowoe'ō ja'ogē, ba nifahowoe'ō? (*F. 25, 23. Moz. IV. 24, 9*).

30 Ba me no i'ō'ozoei Iza'aki wamahowoe'ō Jakobo ba me ha si'aikō irōi namania Iza'aki Jakobo, we'amōi baero, ba so ga'ania Ezaoe, i'oroi fafana. Ba i'asiwai gōi gō, i'ohe si bacha chō namania, ba imane chō namania: Faoso, ama, ba ā gahoeleoe andre chō nonooe, ena'ō

31 32 ofahowoe'ō ndra'o dania. Ba imane chōnia amania Iza'aki: Ha niha ndra'ogē? Imane: Onooe si a'a, Ezaoe, ndra'odo! Ba tokea sibi Giza'aki ba imane: Ba ha niha atō zi no ahoeloe, solohe chōgoe si bacha, tobali no ahori oēā, me lō ja'ogē na, ba no oefahowoe'ō ia. Ba lō'ō sa teboelō nifahowoe'ō ia!

34 Ba me irongo Ezaoe niwā'ō namania andrō, ba mege'ege sibi imane, moe'ira'ira, ba imane chō namania: Fohowoe'ō ndra'odo gōi, ama! (*Heb. 12, 17*).

35 Ba imane: Noa sa i'onechesi achioe, ba no itagō howoehowoe andrō chōoe. Ba imane: Tenga sa faja, wa no labe'e tōinia Jakobo; noa sa mendroea ilimodo: fa'asia'a andrō chōgoe, ba no ihālō, ba no itagō gōi howoehowoe andrō chōgoe! Ba imane na: Ba hadia, lō nitenagōe howoehowoe chōgoe? (*F. 25, 33*).

37 Ba itema li Iza'aki, imane chō Gezaoe: Noa sa atō oefataro samatōrō ja'ogē ia, ba no oebe'e barō mbawania, sawoejoenia, dalifoesōnia fefoe, ba no oehōna chōnia mboea nowi, awō nagoe; ba hadia atō nibe'egoe chōoe, onogoe? Ba imane Ezaoe chō namania: Ba hadia sa, ha da'ō howoehowoe chōoe, ja'ogē amagoe? Fahowoe'ō ndra'o gōi, ama! ba mege'ege Gezaoe. Ba itema linia amania Iza'aki, imane chōnia: Hiza, si lō atabō sinanō danō, ba zi so'ō ba lō tana chōnia namo mbanoea moroi jawa. Si'ōli wanggaloei mbalazo chōoe, ba sawoejoe nachioe ndra'ogē. Ba tobali, na

39 40 d'anōsō'ō, ba d'ewegō galo mbagi

andrō chōnia, aheta ba mbagioe.

II. Ba fatioe dōdō Gezaoe chō 41 Jakobo, ba howoehowoe andrō nifa'ema namania chōnia; imane dōdōnia Ezaoe: Na iroegi ba'wa wange'esi amagoe dania, ba oeboenoe nachigoe Jakobo! (*Obad. a. 10*). Ba 42 me te'ombacha'ō chō Rebeka wehede nononia si a'a Ezaoe, ba ifakaoni'ō nononia si achi, Jakobo, imane chōnia: Hiza, edōna ilaoe mbalōnia chōoe ga'aoe Ezaoe, wamoenoe ja'ogē. Ba o'ō niwā'ogoe 43 chōoe, onogoe! Faoso, oloi, sa'wa ga'agoe Labano, ba Harana, chōnia 44 iagō ma'ifoe, irege alō wa'abao dōdō ga'aoe — irege dōhō wōnoe 45 ga'aoe andrō chōoe ba irege olifoe ia nilaoemō chōnia; awena dania oefatenge, oefahalō'ō ndra'ogē ba da'ō. Hana wa faoma taja ami chōgoe, ha ma'ōmachō! Ba imane 46 Rebeka chō Giza'aki: Safōli fa'aeri sa'ae ndra'o, bōrō Ndraono Cheti andrō. Na Jakobo gōi dania zangai Iraono Cheti si manō, ono niha ba danō, ba hadia goena aoerido na?

FAZA 28.

I. Ifahowoe'ō Jakobo Iza'aki ba ifatenge chō Labano. II. Ihālō nono Zima'eli Ezaoe. III. I'ila nora ba zoroego Jakobo, ba wangifi, ba itema gamaboe'oea li Lowalangi. IV. I'andrō saha gōlō chō Lowalangi ba ifaboe'oe wolo'ō chōnia.

I. Ba hoemede Giza'aki chō Jakobo ba ifahowoe'ō ia; ba ibe'e na li chōnia, imane: Bōi halō nono alawe Ndrawa Gana'ana. (*F. 24, 3*). Faoso, ae ba Mezofotamia, ba nomo Mbetoeli, ama ninaoe, ba da'ō halō chōoe ndra alawe, ono zibajaoe Labano, samboea. (*Hos. 12, 13*). Ba jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'ogē 3 Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba jamoefo'ono ndra'ogē jamoe'oja'ōgō, ena'ō walo soi ndra'ogē! Ba 4 jamoebe'e chōoe howoehowoe andrō

- chō Gaberahamo, chōoe ba ba ma'-
oewoemō, awōoe, ena'ō ochōtaoe
dania danō andre, ba zi so ndra'-
oegō si fatewoe, nitehe Lowalangi
chō Gaberahamo. (*Moz. V. 34, 4*).
5 Ba ifofanō Jakobo Iza'aki, ba isa'wa
Mezofotamia, chō Labano, ono Mbe-
toeeli, Dawa Garamo, ga'a Rebeka,
ina ndra Jakobo Ezaoe.
6 II. Ba me irongo Ezaoe, no ifa-
howoe'ō Jakobo Iza'aki ba no ifa-
tenge ba Mezofotamia, ena'ō ba
da'ō ihalō chōnia ndra alawe, wa
no ifahowoe'ō ia, awō wa no ibe'e
li chōnia, wangoema'ō : Bōi halō
7 nono alawe Ndrawa Gana'ana ! awō
wa no ifondrondrongo Jakobo li
8 ndra amania inania, we'amōi ba
Mezofotamia, ba aboto ba dōdō
Gezaoe, wa anoezoe dōdō namania
9 ndra alawe Dawa Gana'ana. Ba
mōi chō Zima'eli Gezaoe ba ihalō
Mahalata, ono Zima'eli ono Ga-
berahamo andrō, talifoesō Nebajoti,
nōnōnōnō ndrongania si tohōna.
(*F. 36, 3*).
10 III. Ba mofanō Jakobo, iheta ia
11 ba Mbereseba, isa'wa Harana : Ba
iroegi zi mōrō ia, noa sa'ae aechoe
loeo. Ba samboea ihalō kara, si so
12 ba da'ō, ibe'e tandrajania, ba ifadōlō
ia tooe mōrō ba naha andrō. Ba
mangifi ia, ora nifasindro ba danō
siroegi banoea si ja'wa zoezoe, ba
mangōrōngōrō ba da'ō mala'ika Lo-
13 walangi. (*Joh. I, 52*). Ba so si ja'wa
ba mbagi Jehowa, imane : Jehowa
ndra'odo, Lowalangl docaoe Abera-
hamo, ba Lowalangi Giza'aki : tanō
andre, si mōrō ndra'oegō tooe, ba
chōoe oebe'e dania ba ba ma'oe-
14 woemō. (*F. 35, 1 ; 43, 3*). Ba ma'-
oewoemō dania, ba si mane nga-
woea nene ba danō [wa'oja], ba
mibologō dania ami tănō ba gae-
choela ba tănō ba gatoemboecha ba
mijōoc ba miraja, ba moroi chōoe
tefahowoe'ō dania fefoe soi ba goci
danō, ba moroi ba ma'ewoemō.
15 IV. Ba faofao ndra'ō chōoe ba

oetimba chōoe zi lō sōchi, fefoc go-
foe heza mōi'ō, ba oe'ohe manga-
woeli ndra'oegō ba danō andre ; lō'ō
sa farōi ndra'o chōoe, irege no oca-
loea nifaboe'oegoc chōoe. (*Jes. 43, 1*).
Ba tokea Jakobo, ba imane : Si 16
ndroehoe, so Jehowa ba naha andre,
ba no lō oe'ila ! Ba ata'oe ia ba 17
imane : Sihocha mboeda naha da'e ;
si ndroehoe nahia Lowalangi da'e,
bawandroehe zoroego ! Ba me mo- 18
leo, ba ihalō gowe andrō Jakobo,
tandrajania mege, ifasindro harefa,
ba ifadoewa wanicha ba detenia.
Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō Mbetiēli ; 19
Loesi dōinia fōna. Ba ifaboe'oe li- 20
nia Jakobo, imane : Na itolodo Lo-
walangi, na itimba chōgoe zi lō sō-
chi ba lala andre, nitōrōgoe iada'e,
na ibe'e gōgoe, ni'a, ba noechagoe,
ni'onoecha, ba na [ibe'e] manga- 21
woeli ndra'o ba nomo namagoe, lō
hadia ia, ba ja Lowalangigoe Jeho-
wa. Ba gowe andre, nitaroe'ogoe 22
harefa, ba ja osali Lowalangi, ba
hadia ia fefoe, nibe'oe chōgoe, ba
lō zi lō oefoeeli chōoe zamboea ni'o-
foeloe.

FAZA 29.

I. Iroegi Harana Jakobo. Faloe-
cha ia chō Rachela ba i'ohe ia jomo
Labano. II. Mewitoe fache manga
gazi ia chō Labano, bōli Rachela.
III. Ihalō Rachela ba Lea Jakobo.
IV. Si a'a nono Lea, ōfa, ono matoea.

I. Ba mofanō Jakobo, isa'wa da- 1
nō tănō ba gatoemboecha leo. Ba 2
i'ila mba'a ba mbenoea, ba mōrō
ba zingania mbiribiri, tōloe ngawa-
wā, ba mba'a da'ō sa lafabadoe-
badoegō nidanō ba mbiribiri. Ba no
moesōsōwoei mba'a andrō gowe se-
bolo. Ba na no moe'oroedoeegō ba 3
da'ō ngawawā mbiribiri fefoe, ba
laheta gowe andrō ba mbawa mba'a,
ba lafabadoegō nidanō ba mbiribi-
ri ; ba aefa da'ō, ba lafoeli ba na-
hania gowe, sōwoesōwoe nba'a. Ba 4
imane chōra Jakobo : He ga'a ! Ha

- banoea ami ? Lamane : Banoea Hara
 5 rana ndra'aga. Ba imane chōra :
 Hadia, mi'ila Labano andrō, ma'oe-
 6 woe Nachori ? Lamane : Ma'ila. Ba
 imane chōra : Hadia, lō hadia ia
 chōnia ? Lamane : Lō hadia ia ; hi-
 za si'aikō moroi sa nononia Rache-
 7 la, solohe biribiri. Ba imane : Ala-
 wā loeo na, ba tenga na inōtō wo-
 lohoē oerifō. Mifabadoegō nidanō
 ba mbiribiri ba mifoeli mi'ohe ba
 8 ndroe'oe. Lamane : Tebai, balazi no
 ahoi moe'oroedoe'ō ngawawā, a-
 wena dania laheta gowe andrō ba
 mbawa mba'a, ba mafabadoegō ba
 9 mbiribiri. Ba fatoea fahoehoe ia
 chōra, ba no iregi Rachela, wolohe
 10 biribiri namania, koebalo sa ia. Ba
 me i'ila Jakobo Rachela andrō, ono
 Labano andrō, ga'a ninania, awō
 mbiribiri zibajania Labano, ba mōi
 ia mocheta gowe andrō ba mbawa
 mba'a ba ifabadoegō nidanō ba
 11 mbiribiri zibajania Labano. Aefa
 da'ō ba fa'ago bawa ia chō Rache-
 12 la, ba mege'ege sibai ia. Ba i'omba-
 cha'ō chō Rachela Jakobo, wa ono
 mbene'ō namania ia, ono Rebeka ;
 ba fagohi da'ō, i'ombacha'ō chō
 13 namania. Ba me irongo Labano
 doeria Jakobo andrō, toeria nono
 nachinia, ba fagohi ia, ba wamao-
 ndragō, italogoei mbagi, fa'ago ba-
 wa ia chōnia, ba i'ohe jomo, ba
 nomonia ; ba idoenōdoenō chō La-
 14 bano fefoe hadia ia. Ba imane chō-
 nia Labano : Hiza, fōfō nōsigoe
 ndra'oegō !
- 15 II. Ba me no sara wāwa ia chōnia,
 ba imane Labano chō Jakobo : Ono
 mbene'ōma sa ndra'oegō ; ba hadia,
 andrō mohalōhalōwō'ō manō chōgoe,
 lō bōli gōlōoe ? Wā'ō chōgoe, hadia
 16 locoe. Ba domboea nono alawe
 chō Labano, Lea dōi zi a'a, ba
 17 Rachela dōi zi achi. Ba no abōsibōsi
 Lea andrō, ba Rachela, ba si sōchi
 18 boto ba si sōchi bawa. Ba omasi
 Jakobo Rachela andrō imane : Da-
 mohalōwōdo chōoe mewitoe fache,
 bōli Rachela andrō, onoe si achi.
 Imane Labano : Sōchi oebe'e chōoe, 19
 moroi oebe'e ba niha bō'ō ; iagō
 chōgoe ! Ba tobali mohalōhalōwō 20
 Jakobo, bōli Rachela, mewitoe fa-
 che ; ba ba dōdōnia, ba hoelō zi lō
 oja'oja ngaloco, balazi wa'omasinia
 ia. Ba acfa da'ō, ba imane Jakobo 21
 chō Labano : Be'e chōgoe ngamba-
 tōgoe, noa sa iregi dōfigoe — ena'ō
 oroedoe ndra'o chōnia. Ba ikaoni 22
 mbaneara fefoe Labano, ilaoe wa-
 lōwā. Ba me bongi, ba ihalō nononia 23
 Lea, i'ohe chō Jakobo si bacha, ba
 oroedoe ia chōnia. Ba ibe'e chō 24
 nononia Lea zawoejoenia ono alawe,
 Silifa, Labano, ngonininginia jomo.
 Ba me moloeo, ba oroma [chō Ja- 25
 kobo] wa no Lea [nibe'e chōnia].
 Ba imane chō Labano : Hadia nilaoe-
 mō chōgoe ? Hadia, tenga bōli
 Rachela, wahalōhalōwō'ō chōoe ?
 Hana sa wa ōlimodo ? Imane La- 26
 bano : Tenga hoekoe ba chōma, la-
 be'e zi achi, na lō moebe'e zi a'a
 oca. Bōi boelō'ōgō ba da'e zi samigoe 27
 andre, ba tebe'e chōoe zi samboea
 gōi, na mewitoe fache tō mohalō-
 halōwō'ō chōgoe. Ba i'o'ō da'ō Ja- 28
 kobo, ifaloca zi samigoe chōnia,
 awena ibe'e chōnia nononia Rachela
 [Labano]. Ba ibe'e chō nononia 29
 Rachela zawoejoenia, Biliha, Laba-
 no, ngonininginia jomo. Ba oroedoe 30
 Jakobo chō Rachela gōi, ba omasi
 ia Rachela, moroi chō Lea. Ba
 mewitoe fache tō mohalōhalōwō ia
 chō Labano. Ba me i'ila Jehowa, 31
 te'ositengagō Lea andrō, ba ifo'ono,
 ba lō'ō sa ono Rachela. Manabina 32
 Lea, ba toemboe chōnia nono ma-
 toea, ba ibe'e tōinia Roebeno, imane :
 Noa sa inehegō wa'anoemanagoe
 Jehowa ; lō zi lō i'omasio sa ae
 ndra'odo fo'omogoe ! Ba ifoeli ma- 33
 nabina, ba mađono, ono matoea.
 Ba imane : No irongo Jehowa, wa
 ni'ositengagō ndra'odo, andrō ibe'e
 chōgoe da'e gōi. Ba ibe'e tōinia
 Zimconi. Ba ifoeli manabina, ba 34

madono, ono matoea. Ba imane : Awena molemba dania chōgoe wo'omogoe, me no tōloe nonogoe matoea chōnia ; andrō ibe'e tōinia
 35 Levi. Ba samoeza tō manabina ia, ba madono, ono matoea zoei : Ba imane : Sanoeno Jehowa sa'ae ndra'odo ! Andrō ibe'e tōinia Joeda. Aefa da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ono chōnia.

FAZA 30.

I. Ono Jakobo chō Lea na ba ba zawoejoe andrō, si daroea. II. Mo'ono Rachela, Josefo andrō. III. Mohalōhalōwō na Jakobo chō Labano, bōli goerifōnia andrō, nihōna Lowalangi howeshowoe.

1 I. Ba me i'ila Rachela, lō ononia chō Jakobo, ba afōchō dōdōnia chō ga'ania Lea, ba imane chō Jakobo : Fo'ono ndra'o — ba na lō'ō, ba
 2 matedo ! Ba mofōnoe Jakobo chō Rachela, imane : Hadia, salahi Lowalangi ndra'o ? Ja'ia zi lō' ma-
 3 mo'ono ja'oegō ! Ba imane : Jā'e zawoejogoe jomo, Biliha andre, odonga ia, ena'ō mo'ono ia ba ga-
 4 hētagoe, ba ena'ō moroi chōnia oēsōndra gōi nono ! Ba ibe'e chōnia zawoejoenia jomo, Biliha andrō,
 5 donga ba dōi, ba oloedoe chōnia Jakobo. Ba manabina Mbiliha andrō, ba madono chō Jakobo, ono
 6 matoea. Ba imane Rachela : No ifaigi chōgoe lala Lowalangi, no ifondrondrongo chōgoe ba no ibe'e
 7 boealania chōgoe nono ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Dano. Ba samoeza tō manabina Mbiliha andrō, sawoejoe
 8 jomo chō Rachela, ba madono ia chō Jakobo, ono matoea, samboea tō. Ba imane Rachela : No fasō-
 9 ndra ndra'o chō ga'agoe, ba wangi tōdō Lowalangi, ba no abōlō ndra'o ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Na-
 10 fetali. Ba me i'ila Lea, wa lō'ō sa'ae ono chōnia, ba ihalō zawoejoenia jomo, Silifa andrō, ba ibe'e
 10 chō Jakobo, donga ba dōi. Ba mo'ono Zilifa andrō, sawoejoe jomo chō Lea, chō Jakobo, ono matoea.

Ba imane Lea : Salōfō ! ba ibe'e 11
 tōinia Gado. Ba samoeza tō mo'ono 12
 Zilifa, sawoejoe jomo chō Lea, chō
 Jakobo, ono matoea zoei. Ba ima- 13
 ne Lea : Ja'ahowoe ndra'odo ! Hiza, nifahowoe'ō ndra alawe bō'ō sa'ae
 ndra'o ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Ga- 14
 seri. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi ba mbenoea Roebeno, me ba'wa
 wamasi gandroe, ba isōndra doedaji, 15
 ba i'ohē chō ninania Lea. Ba imane Rachela chō Lea : Be'e chō-
 goe ma'ifoe doedaji nonooe andrō !
 Ba imane : Hadia, ambō na, wa no 16
 ōtagō chōgoe wo'omogoe, hadia, ōhalō na gōi iada'e doedaji andrō
 chō nonogoe ? Ba imane Rachela :
 Oeloeloe ia chōoe bongi, hana na 17
 ba ngaiōe mōrō ia bongi andre, bōli doedaji andrō chō nonooe. Ba me
 so Jakobo, me bongi, me i'otarai 18
 mbenoea, ba ifaondragō ia Lea, imane : Chōgoe si bacha mōi'ō, noa
 sa oebe'e mbōlioē, doedaji andrō
 chō nonooe. Ba ba ngainia mōrō ia 19
 ba zi bongi andrō. Ba i'ō'ō chō Lea 17
 Lowalangi, toballi manabina ia ba madono chō Jakobo, ono matoea,
 lima mōi da'ō. Ba imane Lea : No 18
 ibe'e loeogoe Lowalangi, me no oeloeloe chō wo'omogoe zawoejoegoe
 jomo. Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Isasa- 19
 ri. Ba ifeli manabina Lea ba ma-
 dono chō Jakobo, ono matoea, ōnō 20
 sa'ae. Ba imane Lea : No boeala si sōchi nibe'e Lowalangi chōgoe, a-
 wena ebōea ndra'o ba dōdō wo'o-
 mogoe dania, me no ōnō nonogoe 21
 matoea chōnia ! Andrō ibe'e tōi da'ō Zeboeloni. Ba aefa da'ō, ba
 mo'ono ia ono alawe, ba ibe'e tōi-
 nia Dina.

II. Ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Ra- 22
 chela, ifondrondrongo wangandrō-
 nia Lowalangi ba ifo'ono. Manabina 23
 ia ba madono, ono matoea. Ba ima-
 ne : No iheta wa'ailagoe Lowalangi.
 Andrō wa ibe'e tōi nono Josefo, ima- 24
 ne : Jamoebe'e chōgoe zamboea tō nono matoea Jehowa !

25 III. Ba me no toemboc Josefo
andrō chō Rachela, ba imane Ja-
kobo chō Labano : Efa'ō ndra'o, ba
26 wangawoeli ba chōma ! Bc'e chōgoe
wo'omogoe ba onogoe, sobalōhalō-
wōdō chōoe, ena'ō mofanōdo : ja'-
oegō sa'ae zangila, he wisa wohalō-
27 halōwōgoe chōoe ! Ba imane chōnia
Labano : Na ma'ifoe sosō dōdōoe
chōgoe — oroma chōgoe, wa no
ifahowoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, bōrō
28 ndra'oegō. Ba imane na : Fatō loeo,
ni'andrōoe chōgoe, ba oebe'e chōoe.
29 Ba itema linia, imane : Ō'ila, he
wisa wohalōhalōwōgoe chōoe, ba he
wisa wa'atedoee goerifōoe chōgoe.
30 Lō'sa oja'oja, si so chōoe, me lō
ja'odo na, ba no ihōtōi tedoee, ba
sambeka oebekai, ba fago'ōgo'ō ho-
woehowoe chōoc, ibc'c Jehowa —
ba ija'e, ba ha wa'ara oefaigi gaoe-
rifa zoroijomogoe andrō fefoe ?
31 Ba imane : Ba hadia zomasi'ō oe-
be'e chōoe ? Imane Jakobo : Lō ha-
dia ia ōbe'e chōgoe. Na ōtehe chō-
goe ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe, ba oetohoe'ō
oerorō'ō mbiribirioe, oekoebaloī.
32 Da'oetōrōi mbiribirioe fefoe, ma'o-
chō andre ba oēfōfō'ō fefoe, ha oe-
ga geoe zogaragara ba somba'wa-
mba'wa — fefoe zaitō ba nono'ono
ba somba'wamba'wa ba sogaragara
33 ba nambi. Ba ja da'ō loeogoe, ba
ba da'ō oroma dania wa'adōlō dō-
dōgoe : na ōfaigifaigi dania loeogoe
andrō, ba sinagō fefoe si faroe'ka
ba nambigoe, si tenga sogaragara
ba si tenga somba'wamba'wa, ba si
tenga sātō ba nono mbiribiri chō-
34 goe. Ba imane Labano : Lae, ja'ia
35 da'ō ni'wa'ōoe. Ba ifōfō'ō [Labano],
me loeo da'ō zi matoea sochoichoi
ba somba'wamba'wa, awō nambi
sogaragara ba somba'wamba'wa fe-
foefefoe zi so hadia ia zafoesi — ba
sātō ba nono'ono fefoe, ba ibe'e ba
36 danga nononia. Ba ifo'otaloea, tō-
loe ngaloeo fofanō ba gotaleara Ja-
kobo ; ba Jakobo zokoebaloī biri-
37 biri chō Labano si tosaī. Ba ihālō

Jakobo ndraha geoe saoe'ri, booe ba
boea kare ba dara ba ifochoichoi,
wameta oeli, wangoroma'ō safoesi
ba ndraha andrō. Ba ibe'e ba loe- 38
ha ndraha andrō, nibo'ania oeli, ba
naha nidanō, ba zi mōi mbiribiri
mamadoe, ifaoedoe'ō ba mbiribiri.
Ba alaoe ba zi matoea na mōi ma-
madoe idanō. Tobali fahōmba, na 39
so ba dcedoema hōrōra ndraha geoe
andrō ; ba tobali sochoichoi nono
mbiribiri ba sogaragara ba somba-
wamba'wa. Ba ifōfō'ō nono andrō 40
Jakobo, ifatahō ba mbiribiri fefoe
zochochoi, awō zaitō ba mbiribiri
Labano, ba ifōfō'ō chōnia ngawawá,
si lō i'oroedoe'ō ba mbiribiri Laba-
no. Ba ero na ba'wa welowoe zoeboe- 41
a, ba ibe'e ba naha nidanō ndraha
geoe no mege Jakobo, ifaoedoe'ō
ba mbiribiri, ena'ō ba gamaoedoe
ndraha geoe andrō fahōmba. Ba na 42
sambō fa'eboca, ba lō ibe'e ndraha
geoe ; ba tobali chō Labano zambō
fa'abōlō, ba chō Jakobo zabōlō.
Ba tobali fahōna chōnia, oja sibai 43
zi faloecha ia, biribiri ba sawoe'joe
ono alawe ba sawoe'joe ono matoea
ba ondra ba kalide.

FAZA 31.

I. Moloi Jakobo chō Labano, nibi-
ni'ō. II. Igohi Jakobo Labano ; fa-
hoehoeo ira. III. Fawoe'oe li ira.

I. Ba terongo chō Jakobo hoe- 1
hoeo nono Labano ; no lamane : No
ihālō manō chōnia Jakobo dāna
chō namada, fefoe, ba ba dāna chō
namada mege isōndra wo'ana'a a-
andrō, fefoe. Ba ifaigifaigi mbawa 2
Labano Jakobo, ba tenga sa'ae si
mane fōna gamoeata da'ō chōnia.
Ba imane Jehowa chō Jakobo : 3
Foeli'ō ba danō doceae ba ba ni-
wami, ba oetolotolo'ō. Ba ifatenge 4
zinenge Jakobo, ifakaoni'ō ndra
Rachela Lea, ba we'amōi chōnia
ba danō ba zi so biribiri. Ba imane 5
chōra : Ō'e'ila sa'ae, wa tenga sa'ae
si mane fōna mbawa namami chō-

goe, ba no itolotolodo Lowalangi
 6 namagoe andrō. Ja'ami zangila, wa
 no a'oi dōlagoe wangai halōwō na-
 7 mami. Ba no ilimodo amami; no
 mewoeloe ifalalalala loeogoe; ba
 8 lō'ō sa nitehe Lowalangi chōnia fa-
 ngalani ja'odo. Na imane : Sogara-
 gara loeoe, ba no sambawā manō
 zo'ono'ono sogaragara. Ba na ima-
 9 ne zoci : Sochoichoi loeoe, ba sa-
 mbawā zo'ono'ono sochoichoi. Ba
 10 tobalī ibōda chō namami goerifō
 andrō Lowalangi, ba ibe'e chōgoe.
 Ba me ba'wa welowoe mbiribiri, ba
 11 oe'ila ba wangifi, oroma sibai, si
 matoea mbiribiri andrō, si fahōmba
 ba zi alawe, ba ahoi no sochoichoi
 ba sogaragara ba sombawamba'wa.
 12 Ba imane chōgoe mala'ika Lowa-
 langi, ba wangifi : He Jakobo ! Ba
 oemane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba imane :
 Faigi we, si matoea mbiribiri a-
 13 ndrō, si fahōmba ba zi alawe, ba
 ha sambalō sochoichoi ba sogara-
 gara, ba sombawamba'wa ! Noa sa
 ahoi oe'ila, nilae Labano chōoe.
 14 Lowalangi ba Mbetiēli no ndra'o-
 do, ba nilaoemō fanicha ba harcfa
 andrō, ba nifaboe'oemō limō chō-
 15 goe. Ba faoso, heta'ō ba danō a-
 ndre, ba foeli'ō ba chōmi. Ba late-
 ma linia ira Rachela Lea, lamane
 chōnia : Hadia, so na sa dāna chō-
 16 ma, so na zinemama ondrōita ba
 nomo namada ? Hadia, tenga no niha
 bō'ō ndra'aga chōnia, me no i'ama-
 17 wa ndra'aga, ba me no ara me i'ā
 mbōlima ? Fefoe sa, zi no fahōna
 andrō, nifasōbi Lowalangi chō na-
 18 mada, ba chōda ba chō nonoda. Ba
 ja'oegō, ba o'ō manō fefoe ni'wa'ō Lo-
 19 walangi chōoe ! Ba ifakoedo nononia
 ba fo'omonia ba hoeloe gondra ; ba
 i'ohc misa goerifōnia andrō, awō
 fefoe zi so chōnia, nisōndrania,
 oerifō andrō, si so chōnia, nisō-
 ndrania ba Mczofotamia, ba we'a-
 mōi chō namania Iza'aki ba danō
 19 Gana'ana. Ba me no mōi Labano,
 ba wogoeti boc mbiribirinia, ba

itema itagō ziraha namania Ra-
 chela. Ba tobalī ilimo Labano andrō, 20
 Dawa Garamo, Jakobo, wamini'ō
 chōnia, wa cōña moloi ia. Ba moloi 21
 ia, i'ohc fefoe hadia zi so chōnia ;
 mangefa ia, i'ōtō nidanō ba isa'wa
 hili Gileadi andrō.

II. Ba doea wongi, ba te'omba 22
 cha'ō chō Labano, wa no moloi
 Jakobo. Ba i'ohc dalifoesōnia, igohi 23
 Jakobo, fitoe ngaloeo fofanō, ba
 ichamō ia, ba hili Gileadi andrō.
 Ba mōi chō Labano, Dawa Garamo 24
 andrō, Lowalangi, ba zi bongi, ba
 wangifi, imane chōnia : Angelama ;
 samboea li bōi wa'ō chō Jakobo,
 25 si lō sōchi ! Ba ichamō Jakobo
 Labano. Ba no itaroe'ō nosenia
 Jakobo ba hili. Ba Labano ba
 talifoesōnia, ba no lataroe'ō ba hili
 26 Gileadi andrō gōi. Ba imane Labano
 chō Jakobo : Hadia da'ō, wa ōlimodo
 ōwa'ō, wa no ō'oloi'ō nonogoe a-
 ndrō, amaedola nira'oe ba wanewō ?
 27 Hadia wa moloi'ō, nibini'ō, ba hana
 wa ōlimodo, ba lō ōfarongogō chō-
 goe, fa oefasao'ō mena'ō, fao wa'iki
 ba fanoenō ba faritia ba biola ?
 28 ba lō ōbas'ō, fa'ago bawa ndra'o
 ba ma'oewoeoe ba ba nonogoe ;
 si ndroehoe, nifolae zi lō tōdō wo-
 29 laeomō andrō ! So sa ena'ō wa'abōlō
 chōgoe, ba wamakao ja'ami, ba no
 imane chōgoe me owi Lowalangi
 namaoc andrō : Angelama ; samboea
 li bōi wa'ō chō Jakobo, si lō sōchi !
 30 Ba laoe oea ; noa sa moloi'ō me
 no abōlō sibai adōni dōdōoe ba
 chōmi, ba hana wa no ōtagō Lo-
 31 walangioe ? Ba itema li Labano
 Jakobo, imane chōnia : Sata'oe
 ndra'o, oemane sa'ae dōdōgoe : ma
 32 ōfasōbi chōgoe nonoe. Ba nisōndra
 Lowalangioe andrō, ba bōi ja aocri !
 Ba zanehe talifoesōda andrō bo'a-
 33 bo'ai zi so chōgoe, ba halō. Ba lō'ō sa
 i'ila Jakobo, wa no Rachela zanagō.
 Ba mōi ba nose Jakobo Labano ba
 ba nose Lea ba ba nose zawocjoe
 jomo andrō, si daroea, ba lō hadia

ia isōndra; ba irōi nose Lea ba
 34 mōi ba nose Rachela. Ba no ihālō
 ziraha andrō Rachela, ba no isigōō
 barō zela gondra, ba no idadaoni.
 Ba ibo'ai nose ma'afefoe Labano,
 35 ba lō hadia ia isōndra. Ba imane
 Rachela chō namania: He ama,
 bōi ofōnoe, na tebai maosodo chōoe;
 itōrō ndra'o si mane amoeata ndra
 alawe! Ba i'aloeloei, ba lō isōndra
 36 ziraha. Ba mofōnoe Jakobo, ihede-
 hede'ō Labano. Hoemedē ia, imane
 chō Labano: Hadia horōgoe, hadia
 zalagoe, wa no oforege wolohi ja'-
 37 odo? Noa sa ōbo'ai fefoe nibajaba-
 jagoe, ba hadia, no ōsōndra hadia
 ia nibajabajamō? Tooe'ō tooe ba
 da'e fōna dalifoesōgoe ba fōna da-
 lifoesōoe, ena'ō la'etoe'ō hoekoe, ha
 38 chō zatoelō ba chōda andre. Doea
 woeloe fache iada'e, wa sodo chōoe;
 lō irai alaoe daloe mbiribirioe ba
 he nambioe, ba lō ni'agoe zi matoea
 39 mbiribirimō. Hadia nisasawi goetoe
 ndroe'oe, ba lō ni'ohēgoe chōoc, no
 ja'odo zangali; chōgoe ōsoggi, he
 ba zi ma'ōchō tera'oe. ba he ba
 40 zi bongi. (Moz. II. 22, 13). Na ma'-
 ōchō, ba ariri ndra'o ba wa'aoeohoe
 zino, ba na bongi, ba ba wa'oafoe,
 41 ba lō salaoe hōrōgoe. Alo'o 20 fache
 mohalōhalōwō ndra'o chōoe: si fe-
 leōfa fache. ba bōli nonooe alawe
 si domboea, ba si meōnō fache dania,
 ba bōli mbiribiri andrō chōoe: ba
 no mewoeloe ōfalalalala loeogoe.
 42 Ena'ō lō si fa'awō chōgoe Lowa-
 langi doeagoe andrō, Lowalangi Ga-
 berahamo, ni'ata'oeſi Giza'aki gōi,
 ba no ōfofanō ndra'odo, lō noro
 danga! Famakaogoe andrō ba fa'-
 erege dōdōgoe andrō, ba no i'ila
 Lowalangi, ba no iwa'ō lala me owi.
 43 III. Ba itema li Jakobo Labano,
 imane chōnia: Chōgoe ndra'alawe ba
 chōgoe ndraono, ba chōgoe goerifō a-
 ndrō ba fefoe ni'ila hōrōoe, ba chō-
 goe. Ba he oewisa ba chō nonogoe
 alawe andrō ba ba ndraono andrō,
 44 onora? Ba laoe, ba talaoe fawoe'oe li,

da'ō dania wamadoehoe'ō chōda, da-
 roea ita. Ba ihālō gowe Jakobo, ita-
 45 roe'ō harefa. Ba imane Jakobo ba zi 46
 tenga bō'ōnia: Mi'ozaragō gowe!
 Ba la'ozaragō; ba labahogō, ba
 lab'e zoemange ba dete mbaho
 gowe andrō. Ba ibe'e tōinia Jegara 47
 Sahadoeta Labano, ba Jakobo, ba
 ibe'e tōinia Galcadi. Ba imane La- 48
 bano: Baho gowe andre zi so ba
 mbōrō chōda, daroea ita — andrō
 wa labe'e tōinia Galeadi — ba 49
 Misefa (nahia zanaro), imane sa:
 Jamōi sanaro Jehowa ba gotalocada,
 na no arōoe gotaloeada dania!
 Ma ōfakao nonogoe andrō, ba ma 50
 ōnōnō na ira ira alawe bō'ō — na
 lō niha chōda, ba bōi olifoe ndra'-
 oegō: Lowalangi zi so ba mbōrō
 chōda, daroea ita! Ba imane na 51
 Labano chō Jakobo: Hiza, baho
 gowe andre ba harefa andre, nita-
 roe'ōgoe ba gotaloeada — ba ja si 52
 so ba mbōrō mbaho gowe andre
 ba si so ba mbōrō harefa; he ja'o,
 ba lō tola oetalo'e i mbaho gowe
 andre, wana'wa chōoe, ba he ja'oegō,
 ba tebai ōtaloe'i mbaho gowe andre
 ba he harefa andre, we'amōi chōgoe,
 na si lō sōchi dōdōoe chōgoe. Ja- 53
 mōi same'e lala chōda Lowalangi
 Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Nachori a-
 ndrō, Lowalangi namara. Ba mōi 54
 ba hōloe Jakobo, ba Lowalangi,
 ni'ata'oeſi namania Iza'aki. Afa
 da'ō ba itaba zoemange Jakobo, ba
 hili andrō, ba ikaoni zi tenga bō'-
 ōnia andrō, ba wemanga. Ba manga
 ira ba mōrō ba hili andrō.

FAZA 32.

I. I'ila mala'ika Lowalangi Jakobo.

II. Ifatenge zinenge, solohe boeala
 chō ga'ania Ezaoe; ba mangandrō
 ia chō Lowalangi. III. Fasōndrata
 Jakobo chō Lowalangi ba famala-
 lini tōinia.

I. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō 1
 wongi Labano fa'ago bawa ba ma'-
 owoenia ba ba ndraononia ba

- i'angonasi ira. Ba maoso Labano, ifoeli ia ba mbanocara. Ba sofano gōi Jakobo, ba faloecha ehōnia mala'ika Lowalangi. (*Raz. II. 6, 17.*)
- 3 *Sin. 34, 8).* Ba imane Jakobo, me i'ila ira: Sabōlō chō Lowalangi da'ō. Andrō wa ibe'e tōi naha andrō Mahana'i.
- 4 II. Ba ifowaōwaō zinenge Jakobo, chō ga'ania Ezaoe, ba Ze'ira, ba danō Ndraono Gedomo! ibe'e li ehōra, imane: Mimane chō zala'wada Ezaoe: Da'ō ni'wa'ō zawoejoemō Jakobo chōoe: Chō Labano sosō ndra'o, ba no arōrōdo ba da'ō, irege iada'e. Ba no faloechado za'wi ba kalide ba biribiri ba sawoejoe ono matoea, ba sawoejoe ono alawe, ba oefatenge iada'e, ba wamarongogō toeria ehōoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'odo, ena'ō obologō dōdōoe ehōgoe. Ba mangawoeli zinenge andrō ehō Jakobo, lamane: Faloechaga ehō ga'aoe Ezaoe, ba lala sa'ae so ia, ba wamaondragō ja'oegō, ba ofa ngaoetoe nawōnia fao. Ba ata'oe sibai Jakobo, mogichi dōdōnia. Ba ifosasi niha, si fao chōnia, ba biribiri ba sa'wi ba ondra, ifodoea mbawá.
- 9 Imane sa dōdōnia: Na ihawoei zi sambawá Ezaoe, na i'ō'ōtō, ba i'ila sa'ae moloi si sambawá. (*F. 31, 3).*)
- 10 Ba imane Jakobo: He ja'oegō, Lowalangi doeagoe andrō, Lowalangi namagoe Iza'aki, Jehowa, sangoe-ma'ō chōgoe: Foeli'ō ba ehōmi, ba niwami, ba oefaiigi lala, fa'ohahae dōdōoe. (*Sam. II. 7, 18).* **Sambō ndra'odo, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, fefoe, ba ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō, fefoe, si no faloecha genonioe andre chōoe.** Ha sara si'o ehōgoe, me oe'ōtō Joridano andre, ba iada'e, ba doea mbawá gamatōrō'wagoe.
- 12 Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga ga'agoe andrō, ba danga Gezaoe; ata'oedo sa ia; fa bōi mōi ia, mangō'ōtō ja'aga, he ina, ba he iraono! (*F. 28, 14).* Ba ja'oegō, ba no ofa-boe'oe, wangoema'ō: Oefaiigi lala,
- fa lō hadia ia ehōoe, ba ato sibai ma'owoeomō dania ocbe'e, fa'oja ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai te'erai fa'oja! Ba mōrō ia ba da'ō. Ba i'oniagō ōsa zi so chōnia andrō, boeala chō ga'ania Ezaoe: 200 nga'oeo nambi si alawe, ba 20 zi matoea, ba 200 nga'oeo biribiri si alawe ba 20 zi matoea, ba 30 nga'oeo ondra, si bohooe mo'ono, awō nono, ba 40 ono'ono za'wi, ba 10 rozi ono za'wi si matoea, si bohooe eboea ba 20 nga'oeo kalide si alawe ba 10 rozi ono galide. Ba ibe'e ba danga zawoejocnia da'ō, sambasambawá, i'oniagō, ba ibe'e li ba zawoejoenia, imane: Mi'owaōwaō ba mifo'ota'otaloea ngawawá andrō! Ba ifobawa lala ba zi so fōna, imane: Na faloecha ehōoe ga'agoe Ezaoe ba na isofoe chōoe: Ha ehō ndra'oegō ba heza mōi'ō ba ha ehō da'ō fōnaoe? ba ōmane: Boeala zawoejoemō Jakobo ehō zoe'hō ja'o, Ezaoe; ba ja'ia, ba moroi foerima sibai. Ba si manō gōi wangoema'ōnia ehō wanete da'ō, ba chō wanete zi daroea ba ba dánō bō'ō fefoe, solohe ngawawá andrō, imane: Mimanō gōi ehō Gezaoe, na faloecha ami ehōnia, ba mimane: Sawoejoemō Jakobo andrō, ba moroi foerima sibai. Imane sa dōdōnia: Da'oe'alōsi dōdōnia boeala andrō, sowaōwaō fōnagoe, ba awena dania faloecha ndra'o chōnia, ma atō ibologō dōdōnia ehōgoe. Ba tobali mowaōwaō mboeala andrō, fatoea so ia na ba golombase'wa, ba zi bongi andrō.
- III. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba maoso ia, i'ōtō gōtōna ba Jakobo andrō, i'oe wo'omonía si domboea ba sawoejoe jono andrō, si daroea. ba ononia andrō, si felezara. I'oe mijefo ira ba ifa'oto fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia. (*Hos. 12, 4).* Ba ha Jakobo zi torōi foeri. Ba so zi fasōndra ehōnia, irege tobaha fa'amoloeo. Ba me i'ila da'ō, tebai ila'wa, ba itema ifalisi zolania, tobali

fabesoe zola Jakobo, me fasōndra
 27 ia chōnia. Ba imane da'ō no mege :
 Bōhōlido, tobaha fa'amoloeo ! Ba
 imane [Jakobo] : **Lō oebōhōlī'ō, ba-**
 28 **lazi ōfahowoe'ō ndra'odo !** Ba ima-
 ne chōnia : Ha niha dōimō ! Imane :
 29 Jakobo ! Ba imane : Lō'ō sa'ae
 labe'e tōimō Jakobo, Izaēli sa'ae
 dōioe, me no fasōndra'ō chō Lowa-
 langi ba ba niha, ba me no ja'oegō
 zabōlō. (*Moz. II. 3, 13. Sangoehoeke.*
 30 *13, 18*). Ba mangandrō Jakobo,
 imane : Ombacha'ō chōgoe dōimō !
 Ba imane : Hadia sa, wa ōsofoe
 dōigoe ? Awena ifahowoe'ō ia ba
 31 da'ō. Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō We-
 niēli Jakobo, [imane] : Me no fa'ila
 bawa ndra'o chō Lowalangi ba me
 lō si matedo. (*F. 16, 13. Sin. 80, 4*).
 32 Ba me no italo'e i Weniēli andrō,
 ba toembœoe loeo ; ba sakelakela ia,
 33 ba zolania andrō. Andrō wa lō la'ā
 Iraono Gizeraēli noeo andrō ba dete
 zola, iroegi ma'ōchō, me no ifalisi
 zola Jakobo, oeo andrō.

FAZA 33.

I. Faloecha Gezaoe chō Jakobo,
 ba omoeso dōdōnia. II. Fahoeheoe
 ira. III. Iroegi danō Gana'ana Ja-
 kobo.

1 I. **Ba** i'ila Jakobo so moroi sa
 Gezaoe, ba ōfa ngaotoe nawōnia
 fao, ba ifosasi ndraono chō Lea ba
 2 chō Rachela, ba ba zawoejoe jomo
 andrō, si daroea. Ba ibe'e tānō fōna
 zawoejoe andrō, awō nonora ba foe-
 rira Lea, awō nononia ba foeri da'ō
 3 Rachela, awō Josefo. Ba ja'ia, ba
 mowaōwaō, ba mewitoe ifaōndrō ia,
 irege danō tooe, awena iroegi ga'ania.
 4 Ba fagohi Gezaoe, wamaondragō
 ja'ia, italagoei mbagi ba fa'ago ba-
 wa chōnia, ba mege'ege ira. Ba me
 5 ifachōlō ia Ezaoe, me i'ila ndra
 alawe, awō ndraono, ba imane : Ba
 ha niha da'ō, awōoe ? Ba imane :
 Iraono andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi chō
 6 zawoejoemō ! Ba la'ondrasi sawoejoe
 jomo andrō, awō nonora, manga-

loeloe chōnia. Awena i'ondrasi gōi 7
 Lea, awō nononia, mangaloeloe, ba
 awena Josefo ba Rachela ba manga-
 loeloe.

II. **Ba** imane : Ba hadia goena 8
 ngawawā andrō, si faloechado ? Ba
 imane Jakobo : Afoe'afœogoe oehalō
 dōdō zochō ja'o. Ba imane Ezaoe : 9
 No abōnō chōgoc ; hana na chōoe
 zi so chōoe, achi ! Imane Jakobo : 10
 Bōi, na so ba dōdōoe ndra'o ma'ifoe,
 ba lō tola lō ōtema chōgoe game'-
 elagoe ! Noa sa atō oe'ila mbawaoe,
 hoelō mbawa mbanoea zoroego, me
 no ōbologō dōdōoe chōgoe. (*Amaed.*
 16, 7). Halō atō chōgoe mboeala fa- 11
 ngowai andrō ; si no moe'ohe chōoe ;
 noa sa ifahowoe'ō sibai ndra'odo
 Lowalangi, no fahōna manō chō-
 goe. Ba iforege chōnia, balazi iha-
 lō. Aefa da'ō, ba imane : Tafa- 12
 za'wa ita, mofanō ita ; ba sowaō-
 waō ndra'o chōoe. Ba imane Ja- 13
 kobo : I'ila sochō ja'o, wa no sa-
 mbō fa'abōlō na ndraono, ba ba
 mbiribiri ba ba za'wi, ba so zi bo-
 hoe mo'ono, ba hc ha ma'ōma'-
 ōchō oeforege chōra, ba ahori mate,
 sambawā manō. Acha mowaōwaō 14
 fōna zawoejoenia zochō ja'o ; ba
 ja'odo, ba lō oeda'ida'i wofanō, dali
 wa'abōlō goerifō andrō, ni'ohœgoe,
 ba fa'abōlō ndraono, irege oeroegi
 zochō ja'o, ba Ze'ira. Ba imane 15
 Ezaoe : Ba da'oerōi atō awōoe na-
 wōgoe ōsa. Ba imane : Hadōi ? Asala
 ibologō dōdōnia chōgoe sochō ja'o !
 Ba mangawœli Gezaoe, me loeo 16
 da'ō, isa'wa Ze'ira

III. **Ba** Jakobo, ba isa'wa Zoekota, 17
 ba itaroe'ō nomonia. Ba nahia goe-
 rifō, ba ose daha geoe itaroe'ō.
 Andrō wa labe'e tōi mbanoea andrō
 Zoekota. Ba dania, ba iroegi Ziche- 18
 ma andrō Jakobo, lō hadia ia, Si-
 chema ba danō Gana'ana ; me i'o-
 tarai Mezofotamia. Ba fōnafōna
 mbanoea itaroe'ō nosenia. (*F. 28,*
 21). Ba benœea andrō, nitaroe'ōnia 19
 osenia, ba i'ōli chō nono Hemori

andrō, Ama Zichema 100 kesita
20 mbōli. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha
wame'e soemange ba ibe'e tōinia
„Eli, Lowalangī Gizeraēli”.

FAZA 34.

I. Ihorōni Dina andrō Sichema,
omasi ia ihālō. II. Lalimo mbanoea
Zichema Simeoni ba Lewi, lafakao.

1 I. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me mōi
mangero Dina andrō, ono Lea,
ononia chō Jakobo, me mōi ma-
maigi ono niha ba danō alawe, ba
2 i'ila ia Sichema, ono Ndrawa Hewi
andrō, Hemori, sala'wa ba danō a-
andrō, ba ira'oe, oroedoe ia chōnia,
3 ihorōni. Ba molemba sibai dōdōnia
chō Dina andrō, ono Jakobo, omasi
ia nono alawe andrō, itandraigō
4 irara dōdōnia. Ba i'andrō chō na-
mania Hemori Sichema, imane :
Sofoe chōgōe nono alawe andrō,
5 ena'ō oehālō ! Ba no irongo Jakobo,
wa no ihorōni nononia Dina ; ba
ononia matoea, ba no lafasao ba
ndroe'oe goerifō, ba ihonogō manō
6 ia Jakobo, irege mangawoeli ira.
Ba mōi chō Jakobo Hemori, Ama
Zichema, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia.
7 Ba me so nono Jakobo, si otarai
mbenoea ba me larongo, ba abao
sibai dōdōra, tesao wōnoera sabō-
lōbōlō. Ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli,
ba no horō seboea nifazōchinia, me
no oroedoe ia chō nono Jakobo ;
lō'ō manō sa tola zi manō mēna'ō !
8 (*Moz. V. 22, 21*). Ba hoemedē He-
mori, imane chōra : Tōdō nonogoe
Sichema andrō, ba no molemba chō
nono alawe andrō, achimi ; oe'andrō
9 chōmi, mibe'e ia chōnia, hana na
olembatama ami. Mibe'e chōma
nonomi alawe, ba mihalō nono ala-
10 we chōma, ba mi'iaigō chōma : ja'e
fōnami danō, mi'iaigō ba midōrō-
dōrōi, hana na tatarō ami ba danō !
11 Ba imane Sichema chō nama Dina
andrō ba chō ndra ga'ania : Ena'ō
na faloechado wa'eboea dōdō wa-
maigimi ! Gofoe ha wa'eboea ni-

wa'ōmi, ba oebe'e. He eboea sibai 12
niwa'ōmi chōgōe, bōwō ba boeala,
ba oebe'e, oe'ō'ō niwa'ōmi ; ba mi-
be'e fo'omogoe nono alawe andrō !

II. Ba lateña li Zichema ba li 13
namania Hemori ono Jakobo, la'-
onechesi, me no ihorōni nachira
Dina, lamane chōra : Tēbai matehe, 14
ihālō nachima niha si lō moeboto ;
saila ndra'aga sa da'ō. Awena tola 15
ma'ō'ō chōmi, na mibali'ō si mane
ja'aga ami, wamoto fefoe motōi
matoea ba chōmi. Ba mabe'e sa'ae 16
chōmi nono alawe chōma ba mahalō
nono alawe chōmi ba ma'iaigō chō-
mi, ena'ō ha samboea soi ita. Ba 17
na lō mi'ō'ō da'ō, wamoto ja'ami,
ba ma'ōhe nono alawe chōma, ba
malaoe mofanō ! Ba atōelō dōdō 18
ndra Hemori Sichema, ononia, ni-
wa'ōra andrō. Ba i'aliogō wolaoe si 19
manō ono matoea andrō, me no
omasi ia nono Jakobo, ba no seboea
tōi ia ba zi sawō ja'ira. Ba mōi 20
ba mbawa gōli Hemori ba ononia
andrō, ba lamane ba mbanoeara :
Si sōchi tōdō chōda niha andrō : acha 21
mowanoea ira ba danōda ba hana
na ladōrōdōrōi ; tenga sa atō sambō
nahara danō, gofoe he tánō la'iaigō !
Tahalō nonora alawe ba tabe'c chōra 22
nono alawe chōda. Ba awena la'ō'ō
niha andrō, wangiagō chōda, ena'ō
ha samboea soi ita, na lafaboto'ō
ira dozi motōi matoea ba chōda,
si mane ja'ira, me no moeboto ira.
Chōda dania zi so chōra, nabajaba- 23
jara ba oerifōra, fefoe. Ba data'ō'ō
chōra, ena'ō bōi laboelō'ō ira chōda !
Ba la'ō'ō niwa'ō Hemori ba ononia 24
Sichema dozi sanōrōnōrō bawa gōli
mbanocania andrō, ba we'amōi baero
ba ha we'amōi mijomo, ira matoea
andrō fefoe, ha wa'ato zanōrōnōrō
bawa gōli mbanocania, ba lafaboto'ō
ira. Ba me no aefa doea wongi, me 25
la'achōmōi, ba latoejoe zi'ōli ono
Jakobo andrō, si daroea, Simeoni
ba Lewi, ga'a Dina andrō, laha-
woei mbanoea andrō, si lō famaoc-

- doe dōdō, ba laboenoe ndra matoea fefoe. Noemalō Hemori ba ononia Sichema, laboenoe si'ōli, ba lalahalō Dina ba nomo Zichema ba lalaoe mofanō. Ba latōrō niboenoe andrō ono Jakobo, laraboe hadia ia chōra, me no moehorōni nachira.
- Biribirira ba sa'wira ba kalidera, ba hadia ia ba mbanoea bacha ba hadia ia bacro, ba laraboe, awō nibabajajara fefoe, awō ndraonora side'ide, awō ndra alawera, la'oloi'ō sawoejoe, ba si so ba nomo fefoc, ba laraboe. Ba imane Jakobo chōndra Simeoni Lewi : Famakao nifobōrōmi chōgoe, noa sa mibe'e fa'oe-doe chōgoe niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana' ba Dawa Weresi, ja'odo, si lō atotō niha barō mbawa; na la'osara'ō li dania, ba lala'wa ndra'o, ba tehorī ba danō ndra'odo, awō zoroijomogoe fefoe. (*F. 49, 5 b. t.*)
- Ba lamane : Hadia, acha ihorōni manō nachima ?

FAZA 35.

I. Isa'wa Mbetiēli Jakobo, ni'wa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. II. I'aro'ō gama-boe'oe la li chō Jakobo Lowalangi. III. Toemboe Mbenijami andrō, ba mate Rachela. IV. Horō Roebeno. Tōi nono Jakobo. V. Fa'amate Giza'aki ba fogo'o ja'ia.

- I. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Jakobo : Laboe, ae misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli, ba da'ō tebatō'ō ba ba da'ō ōfa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangi sangoroma'ō ja'ia chōoe, me moloi'ō no, bōrō ga'aoe Ezaoe. (*F. I. 28, 13*). Ba ibe'e li Jakobo ba soroijomonīa fefoe ba ba zi faofao chōnia fefoe, imane : Miheta Lowalangi niha bō'ō andrō, ni'ohē'ohemi, mihaogō ami ba mifalalini noechami, (*F. I. 31, 19*), ena'ō mōi ita misi ja'wa, ba Mbetiēli, ba da'ō sa oefa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba Lowalangi andrō, si no mamondrongo ligoe, me ba'wa wa'atosasagoe, ba si

no faofao chōgoe ba lala andrō, nitōrōgoe. (*F. 28, 15*). Ba labe'e ba danga Jakobo fefoe Lowalangi niha bō'ō andrō, si so chōra, fabaja saeroe dalinga andrō ba dalingara, ba iko'o Jakobo ba mbōrō manawa andrō ba zinga Zichema. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lafa'awa ira. Ba no iha-woci fa'ata'oe mbanoea si tefasoei ja'ira, fa'ata'oe ni'asogō Lowalangi, tobali lō lagohi nono Jakobo andrō. Ba iroegi Loesi Jakobo, ba danō Gana'ana — ja'ia Mbetiēli andrō — awō niha andrō fefoe, si faofao chōnia. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soemange : ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō „Lowalangi ba Mbetiēli”, me no ba da'ō i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Lowalangi, me moloi ia no, bōrō ga'ania. Ba mate Debora, baboe andrō chō Rebeka, ba lako'o ia tooc Mbetiēli, ba mbōrō manawa; andrō wa „manawa wange'esi” dōinia.

II. Ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō Jakobo Lowalangi, me no manga-woeli ia moroi ba Mezofotamia ba ifahowoe'ō ia. Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi : Jakobo dōimō; bōi sa'ae labe'e dōimō Jakobo, Izeraēli sa'ae dōioe. Andrō wa labe'e tōinia Gizeraēli. (*F. 32, 28*). Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi : Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō ndra'o; jamonga'ōtō ndra'oegō ba ja oja ma'oewoemō dania ! Šamboca soi, walo soi na'i madooemō dania, ba razo zi otarai lōwilōwioe dania. (*F. 17, 1*). Ba tanō andrō, nitehegoe chō Gaberahamo ba chō Giza'aki, ba chōoe oebe'e ba ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e danō andrō. Ba mōi mijawa Lowalangi, irōi ia, ba naha andrō, ba zi no moehede ia chōnia. Ba itaroe'ō harefa Jakobo, ba naha andrō, ba zi no fahoehoeo ia chōnia gowe [itaroe'ō] ba ifadoewa ba detenia zoemange nibadoe ba ilace ja'wa wanicha. (*F. 28, 18*). Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō, ba zi no fahoehoeo Lowalangi chōnia, Mbetiēli Jakobo.

- 16 III. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lafa'ese ira,
larōi Mbetiēli, ba me lō arōoe tō
irege Geferata, ba afōchō hocloe
Rachela, ba afōchō sibai chōnia
17 waḍono. Ba me no afōchō sibai
chōnia, ba imane chōnia sangamōi
taloc: Bōi boesi dōdōoe, onō ma-
18 toea sa gōi chōoe iada'e! Ba me
aetoe nosonia — mate sa ia — ba
ibe'e tōinia „Mbenoni” („Ono ba
wa'afōchō”) ba amania, ba ibe'e
19 tōinia Mbenijami. Ba matc Rachela
ba lako'o ia ba ngai lala ba Gefe-
20 rata, ja'ia Mbetilechema andrō. Ba
itaroe'ō gowe, tandra ba dete lewa-
tōnia, Jakobo; da'ō dandra lewatō
andrō ba dete lewatō Rachela, si
lō teboelō, iroege ma'ōchō andre.
- 21 IV. Ba ifa'ese zoei ia Izerāēli, ba
zi tambai Migedala Ederi itaroe'ō
22 nosenia. (*Mich. 4, 8*). Ba me sosō
ba danō andrō Gizeraēli, ba maoso
Roebeno mōi moehorōni Mbiliha
andrō, donga ba dōi chō namania.
Ba irongo Izerāēli. Ba felendroea
nono matoea chō Gizeraēli. (*F. 49,*
23 *4. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 1*). Ono Lea: Si'a
nono chō Jakobo, ba Roebeno, ba
Simeoni ba Lewi ba Joeda ba Isa-
24 sari ba Seboeloni. Ba ono Rachela,
25 ba Josefo ba Benijami. Ba ono
Mbiliha andrō, sawoejoe jomo chō
26 Rachela, ba Dano ba Nafetali. Ba
ono Zilifa andrō, sawoejoe jomo
chō Lea, ba Gado ba Aseri. Da'ō
nono Jakobo andrō, si toembōe
27 chōnia ba Mesofotamia. Ba iroegi
namania Iza'aki, ba Mamere Jako-
bo, ba Mamere Kiriati Garaba —
ja'ia Heberona andrō — ba zi sosō
ndra Aberahamo Iza'aki, si fatewoe.
28 Ba fa'ara Giza'aki ba goeli danō,
29 ba 180 fache. Ba mate Giza'aki,
oeroedoe ia ba niwara, atoea ba
no afōli fa'aoeri; ba lako'o ia ono-
nia Ezaoe ba Jakobo. (*F. 49, 31*).

FAZA 36.

I. Fo'omo Gezaoe ba ononia. Ifa-
bali ia chō Jakobo, mōi mowanoea
ba danō Ze'ira. Nga'ōtōnia sala'wa.

II. Nga'ōtō Ze'ira andrō. III. Sala'wa
Ndraono Gedomo.

(*Faigi gōi: Nga'ōt. I. 1, 35-56*).

1. Da'e nga'ōtō Gezaoe andrō, 1
ja'ia Gedomo andrō. Ira alawe Ndra- 2
wa Gana'ana nihalō Gezaoe: Ada,
ono Ndraono Cheti andrō, Elono,
ba Oholibama, ono Ana andrō,
ono Zibeona, Iraono Hori andrō
alawe; ba Basamata, ono Zima- 3
ēli, achi Nebajoti andrō. Ba ono 4
Gada andrō chō Gezaoe, ba Elifasi,
ba ono Mbasamata, ba Regoeeli,
ba ono Goholibama, ba Jehoesi ba 5
Jaēla ba Kora. Da'ō nono Gezaoe
andrō si toembōe chōnia ba danō
Gana'ana. Ba ihalō wo'omonie E- 6
zaoe, awō nononia matoea ba ono-
nia alawe, awō zawoejoe fefoe, si
so baomonie, ba oerifōnia fefoe,
awō fefoe zi so chōnia nisōndrania
ba danō Gana'ana, ba iheta ia chō
nachinia Jakobo, isa'wa danō Ze'ira.
Noa sa abōlō eboea gochōtara, fa 7
tola oroedoe ira mena'ō, ba ambō
tanō, ba zi so ira, si fatewoe, bōrō
wa'oja goerifōra andrō. (*F. 13, 6*).
Ba i'ia'gō hili Ze'ira andrō Ezaoe, 8
Ezaoe Edomo andrō. Da'e nga'ōtō 9
Gezaoe, foeroegō Ndraono Gedomo
andrō, ba hili Ze'ira. (*Nga'ōt. I. 1,*
35 b. t.), Da'e dōi nono Gezaoe a- 10
ndrō: Elifasi, ono Gada andrō,
fo'omo Gezaoe; ba Regoeēli, ono
Mbasamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe.
Ba ono Gelifasi andrō, ba Tema ba 11
Omara ba Sefo ba Gaētama ba
Kena. Ba Tima ndronga ba dōi 12
chō Gelifasi andrō, ono Gezaoe; ba
mo'ono da'ō chō Gelifasi, Amaleki
dōi nononia. Da'ō ndraono Gada
andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba da'e nono 13
Regoeēli andrō: Nahata ba Sera
ba Sama ba Misa. Da'ō ndraono
Mbasamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe.

14 Ba da'e nono Goholibama andrō, ono Ana, ono Zibeona andrō alawe, fo'omo Gezaoe : ononia chō Gezaoe,
 15 ba Jehoesi ba Jaëla ba Kora. Ba da'e zalaŵa ba ndraono Gezaoe : Ono Gelifasi andrō, si a'a nono chō Gezaoe, ba salaŵa Tema ba salaŵa Omara ba salaŵa Sefo ba salaŵa
 16 Kena, ba salaŵa Kora ba salaŵa Gaëtama ba salaŵa Analeki. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, nga'ōtō Gelifasi andrō, ba danō Gedomo. Da'ō nono
 17 Gada andrō. Ba da'e nono Regoeeli andrō, ono Gezaoe : Salaŵa Nahata ba salaŵa Sera ba salaŵa Sama ba salaŵa Misa. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, nga'ōtō Regoeeli andrō ba danō Gedomo ; da'ō ndraono Mba-
 18 samata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba da'e nono Goholibama andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe : Salaŵa Jehoesi ba salaŵa Jaëla ba salaŵa Kora. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, madooe Goholibama andrō, ono Ana, fo'omo Gezaoe.
 19 Da'ō ndraono Gezaoe ba da'ō zalaŵara ; ja'ia Gedomo andrō.
 20 II. Ba da'e nono Ze'ira, Iraono Hori, niha si tohōna ba danō : Lotana ba Sobala ba Sibeona ba Ana,
 21 ba Disona ba Eseri ba Disano. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Hori andrō, ono
 22 Ze'ira, ba danō Gedomo. Ba ono Lotana andrō, ba Hori ba Hemama ; ba talifoesō Lotana alawe, ba
 23 Tima. Ba da'e nono Zobala andrō : Alawana ba Manahata ba
 24 Ebalaba Sefa ba Onama. Ba ono Zibeona andrō, ba Aja ba Ana. Da'ō Ana andrō, sanōndra goemboe nidano aoechoe andrō ba danō si mate, me ikoebalo galide namania
 25 Zibeona andrō. Ba da'e nono Ana andrō : Disono ; ba ono Ana alawe
 26 Goholibama andrō. Ba da'e nono Disono andrō : Hemeda ba Esibano
 27 ba Jitera ba Kerano. Ba da'e nono Geseri andrō : Bilihano ba Sawano
 28 ba Akano. Ba da'e nono Disano andrō : Oesi ba Arano. Ba da'e zalaŵa Ndraono Hori : Salaŵa Lo-

tana ba salaŵa Sobala ba salaŵa Sibeona ba salaŵa Ana. Ba salaŵa Disona ba salaŵa Eseri ba salaŵa Disano. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Hori ba wa'salaŵara, ba danō Ze'ira andrō.

III. Ba da'e zalaŵa andrō, sama-
 tōrō banoca Gedomo, me lō'ō na razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Salaŵa
 ba danō Gedomo, ba Bela, ono Mbeori ; ba nahiania banoea, ba Dinihaba. Ba me no mate Mbela
 andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia Jobaba, ono Zera, banoea Mbosera. Ba me
 no mate Jobaba andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hoesama, Iraono Dema. Ba me no mate Hoesama andrō,
 ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hadadi, ono Mbedadi ; ja'ia zi fasoewō ba Ndraono Midiano, ba zalo'ō andrō, ba danō Ndraono Moabi : ba nahiania banoea, ba Awiti. Ba me no
 mate Hadadi andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Zamela, banoea Masereka. Ba me no mate Zamela andrō, ba
 salaŵa, fangalinia, Zaoelo, banoea Rehoboti, ba mbewe Oiferati. Ba me
 no mate Zaoelo andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Mba'ali-hana, ono Nachibori. Ba me no mate Mba'ali-hana
 andrō, ono Nachibori, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hadaro ; ba tōi nahiania banoea, ba Fagoe, ba tōi wo'omonia, ba Mehetabe'eli, ono Materedi
 ono Mesahaba alawe. Ba da'e dōi
 zalaŵa ba ma'oewoe Gezaoe, banga'ōtōra ba ba mbanoeara ba ba dōira andrō : Salaŵa Timena ba salaŵa
 Alawa ba salaŵa Jeteti, ba salaŵa
 Oholibama ba salaŵa Ela ba salaŵa Fino, ba salaŵa Kena ba salaŵa Tema ba salaŵa Mibesaro, ba salaŵa Magediëli ba salaŵa
 Iramo. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Gedomo, ba nahiara ba danō, ni'ochōgōra. Da'ō nga'ōtō Gezaoe andrō, foeroegō Ndraono Gedomo.

FAZA 37.

I. Fa'omasi Jakobo Josefo. II. Fangifi Josefo. III. Fa'aföchō dōdō ndra ga'ania chōnia; la'amawa sawoejoe ia. IV. Fange'esi Jakobo Josefo.

- 1 I. Ba ahono Jakobo ba danō, ba zi fatewoe mege namania, ba danō
- 2 Gana'ana andrō. (*Heb. 11, 9*). Ba da'ō chō Jakobo andrō: Me no mewelewitoe fache Josefo, ba mōimōi ia koebalo mbiribiri, awō ndra ga'ania — ba iraono na ia — awō nono ndra Biliha Silifa, donga ba dōi chō namania, ia; ba na so doeria si lō sōchi chōra, ba i'ombacha'ō
- 3 chō namara Josefo. Ba omasi Gize-raēli Josefo, moroi ba wa'omasinia nononia bō'ō fefoe, me no si toemboe chōnia ba wa'atoeania, ba ifafazōchi'ō chōnia mbaroe sota'io. (*Sam. 11, 13, 18*). Ba me la'ia ira ga'ania i'omasi'ō ia amara, moroi ba wa'omasinia nononia bō'ō fefoe, ba fatioe dōdōra chōnia ba tebai lahaogō wehedera chōnia.
- 5 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so wangifi Josefo, ba itoenō chō ndra ga'ania; ba tedoe na watioesara chōnia. Imane chōra: Mifondronrongo we, hadia wangifigoe andrō!
- 6 Halōwōda, ba mamōbō tōla wache ita baero ba nowi. Ba ifasindro ia ngambōbō chōgoe ba soemindro, ba lafasoei ia ngambōbō chōmi ba lafalōgoe tooe ira, fōna ngambōbō
- 8 chōgoe. Ba lamane chōnia ira ga'iane: Hadia, salawama dania ndra'oegō, samatōrō ja'aga? Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba tedoe na watioesara chōnia, ba wangifinia andrō ba ba ni'wa'ōnia. Ba samoeza tō zoei, ba ifoeli mangifi, ba itoenō chō ndra ga'ania, imane: Mifondronrongo, no ifoeli mangifido! So loe ba ba'wa ba felendroea ndrōfi, ba lafalōgoe tooe
- 10 ira fōnagoe. Ba me itoenō da'ō chō namania, ba chō ndra ga'ania, ba itegoe ia amania, imane chōnia:

Hadia wangifi da'ō, ni'ifioe andrō! Hadia, mōiga inaoe ba ira ga'aoe, ba wamalōgoe tooe ja'aga ba danō, fōnaoe? Ba aföchō dōdō ndra ga'ania chōnia; ba amania, ba itanō ba dōdōnia. (*Hal. zin. 7, 9*).

III. Ba samoeza, me no mōi ndra ga'ania mokoebaloi biribiri namara ba Zichema, ba imane Izeraēli chō Josefo: Ba Zichema la'ohe mbiribiri ira ga'aoe; laboc, da'ofatenge ndra'oegō chōra! Imane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane chōnia: Ae'e, ba faigi, na lō hadia ia chō ndra ga'aoe ba ba mbiribiri, ba foeli'ō, ba wangombacha chōgoe! Ba ifatenge ia moroi ba ndraso andrō ba Heberona, ba iroegi Zichema. Ba faloecha chōnia niha, me seloengeloengoe ia ba danō, imane chōnia: Ha niha ni'aloeimō? Imane: Ira ga'agoe ni'aloegioe; ombacha'ō chōgoe, heza lakoebaloi mbiribiri ija'e! Imane niha andrō: No laheta ira ba da'e, noa sa oerongo, me lamane: Tasa'wa Ndrotana! Ba i'o'ō ndra ga'ania Josefo ba faloecha ia chōra ba Ndrotana. Ba me la'ia ira moroi ba zarōoe na, me lō niroeginia ja'ira na, ba mamagōlō ira, ba wamoenoē ja'ia, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Hiza moroi sa zangifingifi andrō! Talaboe, taboenoe ia ba tatibo'ō ia ba gohokoho danō ba tamane dania: No i'ā ia oetoe ndroe'oe; awena dania oroma geloeaha wangifinia andrō. Ba me irongo da'ō Roebeno, ba edōna i'efa'ō ia ba dangara ba imane: Bōi! bōi taboenoe ia. Ba imane na chōra Roebeno: Bōi mibe'e adoewa ndro! Mitema mitibo'ō ia ba gohokoho danō andrō ba mbenoea, ba bōi sa mibabaja ia, wamoenoē ja'ia! Ba wange'afō ja'ia ba dangara, ba wamoeli ja'ia chō namania. Ba me no iroegi ndra ga'ania Josefo, ba laheta chōnia mbaroenia — baroe sota'io andrō, ni'obaroenia —, latoejoe ia ba latibo'ō ba gohokoho danō andrō;

ba si lõ õsi gohokoho andrõ, lõ
 25 idanõ bacha. Ba me no moedadao
 ira, ba wemanga, ba la'ila moroi
 sa zambawá Ndraono Zima'eli si
 otarai Gileadi; noro gondra chõra,
 ba gitõ ba daloedalo, ni'ohc ba
 26 danõ Miseraji. Ba imane Joeda chõ
 ndra talifoesõnia: Hadia hareda, na
 taboenoe nachida ba na tabini'õ
 27 wamoenoeda ja'ia? Talaboc, ta'a-
 mawa ia ba Ndraono Zima'eli
 andrõ, ba bõi tahalõ tangada wa-
 moenoe ja'ia; noa sa achida ia,
 fõfõ nõsida. Ba latehe ira talifoe-
 28 sõnia. Ba me latõrõ Iraono Midiano
 andrõ, saniaga andrõ, ba ladõni
 jawá Josefo moroi ba gohokoho
 andrõ ba la'amawa ba Ndraono
 Zima'eli andrõ, 20 roefia; ba
 la'ohc ba danõ Miseraji Josefo.
 29 (*Sin. 105, 17. Mat. 26, 15*). Ba me
 mõi zoei ba gohokoho andrõ Roe-
 beno, ba lõõ sa'ae bacha Josefo.
 30 Ba itika noechania, ba ifoeli ia
 chõ ndra achinia, imane: No taja
 31 nachida! Heza oesawá! Ba lahalõ
 mbaroe Josefo andrõ, ba lataba zi
 matoea nambi ba la'oengoegõ ba
 32 ndro mbaroe andrõ. Ba lafa'ohc
 chõ namara mbaroe sota'io andrõ,
 lamane: Da'õ nisõndrama; faigi na
 33 baroe nonoe, ba na tenga. Ba me
 no ifaigi sibai, ba moe'ao ia: Baroe
 nonogoe! No i'ã ia oetoe ndroe'oe,
 si manga niha! Si ndroehoe, no
 34 tesasawi Josefo! Ba itika noechania
 Jakobo ba i'olembe goni, ba i'aragõ
 35 wange'si ononia. Ba ahori mõi
 nononia matoea, awõ nononia alawe,
 ba wondrara tõdõnia. ba lõ edõna
 ia nirara tõdõ, imane sa: Mõido
 mitoe chõ nonogoe ba mbanoea
 tooe, aboe dõdõ! Si manõ wange'si
 36 namania ja'ia. (*Jer. 31, 15*). Ba Irao-
 no Midiano andrõ, ba la'amawa
 ia ba danõ Miseraji, chõ Wotifa,
 mandroe jomo chõ Wara'o, hõgõ
 wazoeri.

FAZA 38.

I. Fangowaloe Joeda. Ononia. II.
 Ithorõni Damara andrõ Joeda. III.
 Ono Damara, si faero.

I. Me loeo da'õ, ba tobali ifabali 1
 ia ba dalifoesõnia Joeda, ba i'ole-
 mbai mbanoea Gadoela samõsa, Hi- 2
 ra dõi. Ba da'õ dania i'ila Joeda
 nono Ndrawa Gana'ana alawe, Soea
 dõi nama; da'õ ihalõ ba oroeoedoe ia
 chõnia. (*Nga'õ. I. 2, 3*). Ba manabina 3
 ba mo'ono, ono matoea, ba ibe'e
 tõinia Geri. Ba ifoeli manabina, ba 4
 mo'ono, ono matoea, ba Onani i-
 be'e tõi da'õ. Ba foeri õ, ba samoe- 5
 za tõ mo'ono ia, ono matoea, ba
 Sela dõi da'õ chõnia. Ba ba Gezibi
 so Joeda, me toemboc chõnia da'õ.
 Ba ifatoenõ Geri, ononia si a'a, Joe- 6
 da, Tamara dõi nihalõnia. Ba si lõ 7
 omasi Jehowa nilaelaoe Geri andrõ,
 si a'a nono chõ Joeda, andrõ ibe'e
 mate ia Jehowa. Ba iwa'õ chõ Go- 8
 nani Joeda: Ae chõ ndronga ga'aoe
 ba tõrõ chõnia gõmõoe, õmõ zi fa-
 talifoesõ, ena'õ õfonga'õtõ ga'aoe.
 (*Moz. V. 25, 5*). Ba me no i'ila O- 9
 nani, tenga chõnia dania ndraono
 andrõ, ba itema ifiligõ, ero na o-
 roeodoe ia chõ ndronga ga'ania a-
 ndrõ, fa bõi ifonga'õtõ ga'ania. Ba 10
 lõ omasi Jehowa wolaoe si manõ,
 andrõ ibe'e matc ia gõi. Ba ibe'e 11
 li Joeda chõ noemõnõnia Tamara
 andrõ, imane: Iagõ lacha baomo
 chõ namaoe, irege eboea nonogoe
 Sela! Ata'oe ia, ma mate da'õ gõi,
 si mane ira ga'ania. Ba itema
 i'igõ baomo chõ namania Tamara
 andrõ.

II. Ba me no ara ma'ifoc, ba 12
 itema matc nono Zoea andrõ, fo'o-
 mo Joeda. Ba me no ahõwõ mbo-
 ngi wange'si chõ Joeda, ba mõi
 ia chõ zi fahoewoe chõnia andrõ,
 banoea Gadoela andrõ, Hira, misi
 jawá ba Dimena, ba wamaigi so-
 goeti boe mbiribirinia. Ba me te'o 13
 mbacha'õ chõ Damara: Hiza, mõi

14 misi jaŵa ba Dimena namaoe, ba wogoeti boe mbiribiri! Ba iheta mbaroenia, baroe lacha mbanoea, ba ibaloegō mbawania, i'olohoenia, ba moedadao ba zinga lala ba Gena'i, lala ba Dimena. Noa sa i'ila, wa no eboea Zela andrō, ba
 15 lō'ō zoei moebe'e dongania ia. Ba me i'ila ia Jocda, ba iwai ira alawe sabao; me no ibaloegō mbawania. Ba ihole'ō ia chōnia ba zinga lala, ba imane: Da'oroedoeo chōoe!
 16 Lō'ō sa i'ila, wa oemōnōnia. Ba imane: Hadia nibe'eoe chōgoe, fa tola orocdoe'ō chōgoe? Imane: Oefa'che'ō dania chōoe nono nambi si matoea, na oeregi ngawawā!
 17 Ba imane: Na ōbe'e chōgoe gade, irege ōfa'che'ō ia. Ba imane: Hadia gade, nibe'egoe chōoe? Imane: Laedoeroemō andrō ba sinali andrō chōoe ba si'ō andrō, ba dangaoe. Ba ibe'e chōnia ba oroedoe ia chōnia, ba manabina ia chōnia. (Moz.
 18 III. 18, 15. Hes. 22, 11). Ba mofanō ia, mōi moeheta mbaloebaloe mbawania ba ifoeli i'obaroe mbaroenia, baroe lacha mbanoea. Ba ifa'che'ō, nono nambi andrō Jocda chō zi fahewoe chōnia andrō, banoea Gadoela andrō, ba wanaboesi gade no mege ba ndra alawe andrō; ba lō
 19 isōndra ia. Ba isofoe ba mbanoea da'ō, imane: Heza so galawe sabao andrō, sidaodao no ba zinga lala ba Gena'i andre? Ba lamane: Lō si
 20 mōi ba da'e ira alawe sabao. Ba ifoeli ia chō Jocda, i'ombacha'ō chōnia: Lō si faloechado ia, ba lamane banoea da'ō: Lō si mōi ba
 21 da'e ira alawe sabao. Imane Jocda: Ba alacha so chōnia, asala lō la'igi'igi'ō ita. No atoelō oefa'che'ō nono nambi andrō, ba lō nisōndraoe
 22 ja'ia! Ba mato tōloe waŵa, ba te'ombacha'ō chō Jocda: No mohorō noemōnōoe Tamara, ba hiza, no abeto ia ba da'ō. Ba iŵa'ō Jocda:
 23 Mi'ohoe baero ia, ena'ō latoenoe aoe-ri. Ba me no la'ohoe baero ia, ba

ifatenge chō namania, imane chōnia: Niha sochō da'ō zi abetosi ja'odo; ba imane na chōnia: Faigi we, ha ōchō laedoeroe andrō ba sinali andrō ba si'ō! Ba me no
 26 ifaigi sibai Joeda, ba imane: Tenga sala niŵa'ōnia chōgoe; Hana sa gōi, wa lō oebe'e ia donga nonogoe Sela! Ba lō'ō sa'ae oroedoe ia chōnia.

III. Ba me no iroegi baŵa wa-
 dono chōnia, ba hiza zi faero ba daloenia. Ba ba wadononia andrō,
 28 ba i'oro'ō baero dangania si sara ono si samboea andrō. Ba ihalō mbana sojo sangamōi taloe, ifali'ō ba danga andrō, imane: Da'e zi ofōna mōi baero! Ba ifoeli ibōda
 29 dangania, ba awena bōla dalifoesōnia. Ba imane [sangamōi taloe]: Ha lō abōlō ōfolala ndra'oegō! Andrō wa labe'e tōinia Weresi. (Nga'-
 30 ōt. I. 2, 4. Mat. 1, 3). Ba awena bōla la nachinia, si so bana sojo andrō ba danga; ba labe'e tōinia Zera.

FAZA 39.

I. Mandroe Josefo ha nomo Wotifa. II. Lō i'ō'ō, me ifaeloengoe ia ena'ō fo'omo Wotifa andrō, ba tekoeroe ia.

I. Ba me no la'ohoe ba danō
 Miseraji Josefo, ba i'ōli ia Fotifa, Dawa Miseraji, mandroe jomo chō Wara'o, hōgō wazoeri, ihōli ba Ndraono Zima'eli andrō, solohe ja'ia misi tooe ba da'ō. (Moz. I. 37,
 36). Ba itolo Josefo Jehowa, toballi
 2 mofozoe fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba ba nomo Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, sochō ja'ia sosō ia. Ba me i'ila
 3 sochō ja'ia, itolo ia Jehowa, awō wa mofozoe fefoe hadia ia halōwōnia, ibe'e Jehowa, ba eboea sibai
 4 dōdōnia chō Josefo, ba ihalō ia ngoniningoninia ba ifataro ia mandroe jomo chōnia, ba ibe'e ba dangania fefoe hadia ia nibabajania. Ba
 5 i'otarai da'ō, me no ifataro ia mandroe jomo chōnia ba samaigimaigi nibabajania fefoe, ba ifahowoe'ō

Jehowa nomo Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, bōrō Josefo, ba howoehowoe Jehowa manō ba zi so chōnia, fefoe, he jomo, ba he baero. Ba ibe'e manō ba danga Josefo gombajasō dangania fefoe; lō ba dōdōnia hadia ia, ba ngai Josefo, baero gōnia, ni'ā.

II. Ba no si sōchi sibai mboto Josefo ba si sōchi gōi mbawania. Ba lō ara sibai, ba ileke'ō Josefo fo'omo zochō ja'ia ba imane chōnia: Fōrō ba ngaigoe! Ba itimba, imane chō wo'omo zochō ja'ia: Tōrō tōdō, wa lō ba dōdō zochō ja'odo hadia ia, ba ngaigoe, awō wa no ibe'e ba dangagoe nibabajabania fefoe. Tenga seboea moroi chōgoe ia jomo ba da'e, ba lō hadia ia zi lō ibe'e ba dangagoe, hatō ja'oegō, me no fo'omonian ndra'oegō. **Ba hadia, oelaoe zi lō atoelō andrō, sabōlō-bōlō sibai, wamazōchi horō ba Lo-**

walangi? Ba he wa'ae cro ma'ōchō iforege chō Josefo, ba lō i'ō'ō chōnia, fa oroedoe mena'ō ia chōnia, fa mōrōmōrō ba ngainia. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me mōi jomo Josefo mangai halōwō, me ha si'aikō lō niha bō'ō jomo, ba ira'oe mbaroenia, imane: Fōrō ba ngaigoe! Ba irōi ba dangania mbaroe, ilaoe moloi, isa'wa baero. Ba me i'ila [alawe andrō], no irōi ba dangania mbaroenia ba no moloi, ba hoemede ia ba zi so jomo ba imane chōra: Hiza, mifaigi, no i'ōhe chōda niha Heberaio andrō, ena'ō i'ō'aja ita! No mōi ia chōgoe si bacha, ba wemōrō ba ngaigoe; ba moe'ira'ira ndra'o. Ba me irongo, moe'ira'irado, ba irōi mbaroenia chōgoe ba da'e, ba ilaoe moloi, isa'wa baero. Ba ibe'e ba ngainia mbaroe Josefo, irege so zochō ja'ia. Ba imanō gōi wangombacha chōnia, imane: So zawoejoe andrō, niha Heberaio andrō, ni'ōheoe chōda, mōi ia si bacha chōgoe, ba wango'aja ja'odo. Ba me moe'ira'ira ndra'o, ba irōi

foeri chōgoe mbaroenia, moloi ia. isa'wa baero. Ba me irongo sochō ja'ia ni'ombacha'ō wo'omonian chōnia, me imane: Da'ō nilaoe zawoejoemō andrō chōgoe! Ba mofōnoe sibai ia. Ba ifara'oc'ō Josefo sochō ja'ia, ifabc'e'ō ba goeroengga, ba zi so nifakoeroe'ō razo, ba sosō ia ba da'ō ba goeroengga. (Sin. 105, 18). Ba itolo Josefo Jehowa, ibe'e la'omasi'ō ia niha bō'ō ba eboea dōdō hōgō mandroe ba gocroengga chōnia. Ba ibe'e barō mbawa Josefo nikoeroe andrō hōgō mandroe, fefoe zi so ba goeroengga, ba fefoe hadia ia nilaoe ba da'ō, ba balazi ja'ia mangoema'ō. Lō ifaigifaigi hōgō mandroe ba goeroengga hadia ia nilaoe Josefo, me itolo ia Jehowa. Fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba mofozoe ibe'e Jehowa.

FAZA 40.

I. Fangifi ngoniongoni Wara'o andrō, si daroea, si so ba goeroengga. II. L'ombacha'ō Josefo geleaha wangifi andrō. III. Itōrō ni'ombacha'ōnia andrō.

I. Ba lō ara foeri ō, ba mosala zama'oli gō chō razo Miseraji ba samazōchi koe chōnia, so zalara chō zochō ja'ira, razo Miseraji. Ba mofōnoe Wara'o ba ngoniongoninia andrō, si daroea, hōgō zama'oli gō ba hōgō zamazōchi koe, ba ifabe'e'ō ba goeroengga ira ba nono hōgō wazoeri, ba goeroengga andrō, ba nikocroe Josefo, (F. 39, 20). Ba ibe'e ngoniongonira Josefo hōgō wazoeri andrō; ba ara ma'ifoe tetaha ira. Ba mangifi zi daroea andrō, ha sara wongi, ba fasamboea geloeaha wangifira, fangifi zama'oli gō ba fangifi zamazōchi koe chō razo Miseraji, si so ba goeroengga. Ba me mōi si bacha chōra Josefo, si hoelō wongi, ba oroma chōnia, wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōra. Ba isofoe chō ngoniongoni Wara'o andrō, nitaha awōnia ba

- nomo zochō ja'ia, imane: Hadia, va mangeraoc mbawami ma'ōchō ?
- 8 Ba lamane chōnia: No mangifi ndra'aga ba lō sangombacha eloeaha. Ba imane chōra Josefo: Lowalangi mbalazi ba wangombacha eloeaha wangifi — ba mitoenō chōgoe,
- 9 Ba itoenō chō Josefo wangifinia hōgō zama'oli gō, imane chōnia: Ba wangifigoc andrō, ba so fōnagoe
- 10 wēwē nagoe, oēwa'ō. Basi tōloe dāha wēwē nagoe andrō. Ba me molehe ia, ba aloea mbowo ba adōlō mowea sašoso. Ba so ba dangagoe mako Wara'o. Ba oehalō mboea nagoe andrō, ba oeferaisi ba mako chō Wara'o ba oebe'e ba danga
- 12 Wara'o mako. Ba imane chōnia Josefo: Da'ō gelocaha: Dāha andrō si tōloc, ba no ngaleo. Tōloc bongi tō, i'otarai ma'ōchō, ba i'efa'ō ndra'oegō Fara'o ba ifoeli ifataro ndra'oegō ba nahaoe. Ba ōfoeli ōbe'e ba danga Warao makonia, si mane fōna, me sama'oli gō ndra'oegō
- 14 chōnia. Ba tōrōtōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, na ohahacc dōdōoe, tolodo, wangombacha ja'o chō Wara'o, ena'ō ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba nomo andre.
- 15 Noa sa nitagō manō ndra'o ba danō Heberaio ba ba da'e gōi, ba lō horōgoe, wa no labe'c ba gocroe-nga ndra'odo. Ba me irongō hōgō zamazōchi koe andrō, si sōchi gelocaha andrō, ba imane chō Josefo: Ba wangifigoe, ba tōloe kamboekamboe koe ba hōgōgoe, oēwa'ō.
- 17 Ba ba gamboekamboe tānō ja'wa, ba so ngawalō gō chō Wara'o, nifazōchi doeka koe; ba la'ā fofō ba gamboekamboe andrō ba hōgōgoe. Ba itema linia Josefo, imane: Da'ō geoeaha da'ō: Kamboekamboc andrō, si tōloe, ba tōloe ngaleo. Tōloe bongi tō, i'otarai ma'ōchō, ba ifa'e'wa'ō mbagioe Fara'o ba ifatawī'ō ba dōla geoe, ba tobalī la'ā nōsioe fofō.
- 20 III. Ba tōloe bongi acfa da'ō, mc ba'wa wa'atoemboe Wara'o, ba
- ibe'e gō ngoniningoninia fefoe. Ba ifahalō'ō mija'wa hōgō zama'oli gō andrō, awō hōgō zamazōchi koe, ba zi so ngoniningoninia; hōgō zama'oli gō andrō. ba ifoeli ifataro ba halōwōnia, fa tola ifoeli ibe'e ba danga Wara'o mako; ba hōgō zamazōchi koe, ba ifatawī'ō, itōrō ni'wa'ō Josefo chōra. Ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō hōgō zama'oli gō Josefo, olifoe ia.

FAZA 41.

I. Fangifi Wara'o. II. Aboc dōdōnia ba da'ō; ifakaoni'ō Josefo. III. I'ombacha'ō geoeaha wangifi Wara'o ba ifobawa lala chōnia. IV. Tefataro sala'wa ia. Itōrō ni'wa'ōnia. V. Ono Josefo. Bōrōta lofo andrō.

- I. Ba mendroea fache aefa da'ō, ba mangifi Wara'o; ba mbewe Nilo so ia, i'wa'ō, (Dan. 2, 1), ba mōi mija'wa moroi ba Nilo za'wi, fitoe nga'oe, si sōchi famaigi ba satabō, ba mōi ira ba ndroe'oe mangaloei gōra. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mōi mija'wa za'wi bō'ō, fitoe nga'oe gōi, moroi ba Nilo, ba si lō sōchi famaigi ba sangao; ba mōi ba ngai za'wi no mege, ba mbewe Nilo. Ba latema la'ā za'wi si sōchi andrō, satabō, sa'wi si lō sōchi andrō, sangao, si fitoe nga'oe — ba tokea sa'ae Wara'o. Ba ifoeli mōrō, ba ifoeli mangifi gōi, ha sara dōla wache, i'wa'ō, ba fitoe ngalai, saloea chōnia, so'ōsi ba si sōchi. Aefa da'ō, ba fitoe tō zaloea ngalai, si lō ōsi, si no ariri ba nangi moroi ba gatoemboecha. Ba ngalai si lō ōsi andrō, ba latōlō ngalai si so ōsi andrō, si no owoelowoelo, si fitoe. Awena tokea Wara'o, ba i'ila, wa fangifi.

- II. Ba me moloeo ba aboc dōdōnia. Ba ifatenge, ifakaonia fefoe zi facta ba satocatoea ba danō Miseraji ba itoenō chōra wangifinia andrō. Ba lō sangila mangombacha eloeaha chō Wara'o. Awena hoe mede hōgō zama'oli gō andrō, imane

chō Wara'o : Awenā ma'ōchō itōrō
 10 tōdōgoe horōgoe. Mofōnoe no Wa-
 ra'o chō ngoningoninia, ba ifabe'e'ō
 ba goeroenga ira, ba nomo hōgō
 11 wazoeri, ja'odo andre ba hōgō za-
 mazōchi koee andrō. Ba mangifi
 ndrā'aga, daroeaga, ha sara wongi,
 ba no fasamboea geloeaha wangifi-
 12 ma andrō. Ba so ba da'ō, awōma,
 nono matoea Heberaio, sawoejoe
 hōgō wazoeri; chōnia matoenō
 wangifima, ba i'ombacha'ō chōma
 geloeaha, ifa'ele'ō sibai, hadia la-
 13 woelawoe wangifi zamōsana. (*F. 40,*
15). Ba niwā'ōniachōma, bano itōrō:
 ja'odo, ba no moefoeli moefataro
 ba halōwōgoe ba ja'ia ba no moeta-
 14 wi. Ba ifatenge Fara'o, ifakaoni'ō
 Josefo. Ba lata'ita'i la'efa'ō ia ba
 goeroenga, ba ifatōwō'ō ia, ifalalini
 noechania, ba mōi jomo chō Wa-
 15 ra'o. (*Sin. 105, 20*). Ba imane Fa-
 ra'o chō Josefo : Nō mangifi ndrā'o,
 ba lō sangila mangombacha eloeaha.
 Ba no oerongo ndrā'oegō : ha ōro-
 ngo wangifi, ba ō'anema'ō ō'omba-
 16 cha'ō geloeaha. Ba imane Josefo
 chō Wara'o : Ai, tenga, tenga ja'o-
 dō ; ba ja fangorifi nifa'ele'ō Lowa-
 langi chō Wara'o ! (*F. 40, 8. Dan.*
 17 *2, 28*). Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo :
 Mangifi ndrā'o, ba mbewe Nilo so-
 18 do, oēwā'ō. Ba mōi mija'wa, mōroi
 ba Nilo, za'wi, fitoe nga'eoe, satabō
 ba si sōchi famaigi. Ba mōi ira ba
 19 ndroe'oe, mangaloēi gōra. Ba aēfa
 da'ō, ba mōi mija'wa za'wi bō'ō, fitoe
 nga'eoe gōi, si no okōlikōli, si lō
 sōchi famaigi, ba si no angao — lō
 20 oerai oē'ila ba danō Miseraji ma'a-
 sagōrō zi manō fa lō sōchi ! Ba
 latema la'ā za'wi satabō andrō, si
 fōfōna andrō, si fitoe, sa'wi sangao
 21 andrō, si lō sōchisōchi. Ba he me
 no la'ā, ba lō oroma, wa no la'ā,
 lō'ō sa teboelō wa lō sōchisōchi
 22 mege. Ba tokca ndrā'o. Ba oē'ila
 na gōi ba wangifi : ha sara dōla
 wache, ba fitoe zaloea ngalai, so'ōsi
 23 ba si sōchi. Ba aēfa da'ō ba aloea

gōi ngalai si lō ōsi, si no okōlikōli,
 fitoe gōi, si no ariri ba nangi mo-
 roi ba gatoemboecha, ba latema 24
 latōlō ngalai si sōchi andrō, si fitoe,
 ngalai si no okōlikōli andrō. Da'ō
 nitoenōgoe ba zi faeta andrō, ba lō
 sangila mangombacha eloeaha chō-
 goe.

III. Ba imane Josefo chō Wara'o : 25
 Eloea ha wangifi Wara'o andrō, ba
 no faoma. No ihōnagō ifa'ele'ō chō
 Wara'o Lowalangi hadia nilaenia
 dania. Sa'wi si sōchi andrō, si fitoe 26
 nga'eoe, ba mewitoe fache, ba nga-
 lai wache andrō, si sōchi, si fitoe,
 ba mewitoe fache gōi — no faoma
 geloeaha wangifi andrō. Ba sa'wi 27
 safoe andrō, si fitoe nga'eoe, si lō
 sōchisōchi, safoeria mōi ja'wa, ba
 mewitoe fache, ba ngalai wache a-
 ndrō si lō ōsi, si fitoe, si no ariri
 ba nangi moroi ba gatoemboecha,
 ba mewitoe fache lofo, oroma da-
 28 nia. Andrō oemane mege chō Wa-
 ra'o : Hadia zi so ba dōdō Lowa-
 langi, nilaoe dania, ba no ifa'ele'ō
 chō Wara'o. Mewitoe fache iada'e 29
 dania, ba fahōna manō hadia ia ba
 danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba na 30
 aēfa da'ō, ba mewitoe fache lofo,
 ba tobali olifoe manō niha wa'afa-
 hōna mege, ba danō Miseraji, ba i'ā
 danō lofo andrō. Ba lō'ō manō 31
 sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha wa'afahōna
 mege ba danō, balazi lofo andrō
 moroi foeri dania, abōlōbōlō sibai
 sa dania. Ba ba zi mendroea andrō, 32
 wa no fatete mendroea mangifi
 Wara'o. Ba hiza, no ihonogōi sibai
 da'ō Lowalangi ba i'aliogō Lowala-
 ngi ifaloea. Ba jamoe'faigi chōnia 33
 Fara'o niha si so tōdō, satoeatoea,
 ena'ō ibe'e barō mbawania danō
 Miseraji. Ba jamoenōnō na Fara'o 34
 wamataro mandroe ba danō, ena'ō
 la'ozaragō zamboca ni'olima ba da-
 nō Miseraji, barō ndrōfi andrō si
 fitoe, ba zi fahōna boea nowi. Ni'o- 35
 woeloi mbocae nowi andrō fefoe,
 barō ndrōfi andre, si fitoe dania,

nihōna mboea nowi ba danga Wara'o, boea nowi ba mbanoea misa, 36
 ba ni'irō'ō. Ba ja we'ewe'e dōdō ba danō nihōna andrō, ba zi mewitoe fache andrō dania, ba lofo andrō, sa-
 nōrō tanō Miseraji dania; ba tobali 37
 lō tekiko niha ba danō ba lofo andrō.
 IV. Ba fadoehoe dōdō Wara'o ba 38
 wehedenia andrō ba tōdō ngoningoninia fefoe. Ba imane Fara'o ba ngoningoninia andrō: Hadia, tasōndra 39
 na niha, si so Eheha Lowalangi ba dōdō, si mane chōnia? (*Dan. 5, 11*).
 Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Me 40
 no ifa'ele'ō chōoe Lowalangi da'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae niha, si manō 41
 fotōdō ba si manō fa'atoeatoea, si mane ja'oegō. Tebe'e barō mbawaoe 42
 nomogoe ba ndramoe'o'ō niwa'ōoe banoeagoe fefoe, ha irege dadaoma 43
 razo tohoede ndra'o moroi chōoe. (*Dan. 2, 48. Hal. zin. 7, 10*). Ba 44
 imane na Fara'o chō Josefo: Hiza, oebe'e barō mbawaoe danō Miseraji 45
 ma'asagōrō! Ba iheta ba doeroenia laedoeroe andrō chōnia Fara'o, ibe'e 46
 ba doeroe Josefo; ba ifobaroe ia baroe moeko karate ba ibe'e naja 47
 ana'a ba mbaginia. Ba ifakoereta ia ba koereta razo, fanete chōnia, 48
 ba moe'ao fōnania niha, lamane: Mi'angaloeloe! Si manō wame'e Wara'o barō mbawania tanō 49
 Miseraji ma'asagōrō. Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Fara'o ndra'odo — ba 50
 lō tola ifaliwa dangania, ba ma ahenia, niha ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, 51
 na tenga ja'oegō zangoe-ma'ō. Ba Fara'o andrō, ba ibe'e 52
 tōi Josefo Zafenati Faneachi ba ibe'e chōnia Gasenata, ono Wotifera, 53
 hōgō gere ba Gono. Ba itōrōi danō Miseraji Josefo. Ba tōloe ngafoeloe 54
 fache Josefo, me so ia ba da'ō fōna Wara'o, razo Miseraji. Ba irōi Wara'o 55
 Josefo ba itōrōi danō Miseraji. Ba falawoelaete mboea danō ba zi 56
 mewitoe fache andrō, ba zi fahōna. Ba i'owoeloi mboea nowi andrō 57
 fefoe Josefo ba zi mewitoe fache

andrō, gōtō wa'afahōna ba danō 58
 Miseraji, ibe'e ba mbanoea misa nitenagō andrō; samboesamboea banoea 59
 ba ihōna mboea nowi andrō, si tcfasoei ja'ia. Tobali ihōna mboea 60
 nowi Josefo, si mane ene ba mbewe nasi, tenga ono wa'oja, irege ibōhōli 61
 wanoe'a, tebai sa'ae lasoe'a.

V. Ba domboea toembœe ono 62
 matoea chō Josefo, fōna ndrōfi bōrōta lofo andrō, ononia chō Gasenata 63
 andrō, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono. Tōi zi a'a, ba Manase 64
 ibe'e Josefo, imane: Noa sa'ae olifoedo wamakaogoe andrō fefoe ba 65
 ira amagoe ba ira talifoesōgoe fefoe, ibe'e Lowalangi. Ba tōi zi achi, ba 66
 Eferaji ibe'e, imane: Noa sa ifowoea ndra'odo Lowalangi ba danō 67
 wamakaogoe andre. Ba me no noemalō ndrōfi andrō si fitoe ba zi 68
 fahōna balazo ba danō Miseraji, ba ibōrōtaigō dōfi lofo andrō, si fitoe, 69
 itōrō nihōnagō Josefo fangombacha. Ba dozi tanō itōrō lofo andrō; ba 70
 ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba no mbalazo. (*Sin. 105, 16*). Ba me 71
 no afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba laforege niha 72
 sato wangandrō gō chō Wara'o. Ba imane Fara'o ba Ndrawa Miseraji 73
 fefoe: Mi'ae chō Josefo; hadia niwa'ōnia chōmi, da'ō milaoe! Ba 74
 sagōrō goeli danō, ba afōchō lofo andrō. Ba ibokai halasa andrō fefoe 75
 Josefo ba i'amawa ba Ndrawa Miseraji wache. Ba itoegoe tedoee wa'afōchō 76
 lofo andrō ba danō Miseraji. Ba dozi niha ba goeli danō, ba mōi 77
 chō Josefo ba danō Miseraji, ba wowōli fache; fefoe gofoe heza 78
 sa, ba lofo safōchō sibai.

FAZA 42.

I. Fe'amōi ndraono Jakobo ba danō Miseraji, si fōfōna. II. Ifakao ndra ga'ania andrō Josefo ba itaha Zimeoni. III. Fangawoelira; fangarōngarō namara.

I. Ba me irongo Jakobo, ba danō 1

Miseraji so wache, ba imane Jakobo
 2 chō nononia : Hadia, wa mifaigifaigi
 nawōmi? Ba imane na : Hiza, no
 oerongo, ba danō Miseraji so wache.
 Mi'ae'e, mihalō chōda wache ba da'ō,
 3 ena'ō aeri ita ba ena'ō lō mate.
(Hal. zin. 7, 12). Ba dafoeleoe zi mōi
 ga'a Joscfo, ba wangai fache ba
 4 danō Miseraji. Ba Benijami andrō,
 achi Josefo, ba lō ifa'amōi Jakobo,
 awō ndra ga'ania; sosō dōdōnia,
 5 ma gōna ia hadia ia. Ba laroegi gōi
 irano Gizeraēli andrō, awō zi mōi-
 mōi andrō, ba wowōli fache; lofo
 sa ba danō Gana'ana.

6 II. Ba Josefo, si no sala'wa, ba
 danō, zamawa fache ba niha fefoe.
 Ba me no laroegi jomo ira ga'a
 Josefo ba me mangaloeloe ira chō-
 7 nia, ba i'ila Josefo, wa ira ga'ania,
 me ha si'aikō anehe ia. Ba lō i'om-
 bacha'ō ia chōra, i'abe'e'ō wehe-
 denia chōra, imane chōra : Heza mi'-
 otarai? Lamane : Ba danō Gana'-
 8 ana, ba wowōli fache. Ba i'ila Jo-
 sefo, wa ira ga'ania, ba ja'ira, ba
 lō la'ila, wa ja'ia. Ba itōrō tōdō
 Josefo wangi'nia andrō, ni'ifnia.
 nitandrōsaigō chōra. Ba [i'abe'e'ō
 wehedenia chōra], imane chōra :
 Samaoeze ami! Mōi ami mamaigi,
 hezo lala ba danō. *(F. 37, 5 b. 4.)*
 10 Lamane chōnia : Tenga, Toea! ba
 11 wowōli balazo mōi zawoejoemō. Ha
 samboea namama; niha sadōlō tōdō
 ndra'aga; tenga samaoeze zawoe-
 12 joemō! Imane chōra : Faja! ba da'ō
 mōi ami, ba wamaigi hezo lala ba
 13 danō! Ba lamane chōnia : Fele-
 ndroea ndra'aga, sawoejoemō andre,
 oi si fatalifoesō, ha samboea nama-
 ma, ba danō Gana'ana; si achi, ba
 so chō namama ma'ōchō, ba samōsa
 14 zi no taja. Ba imane chōra Josefo :
 Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi : Sa-
 15 maoeze ami! Ba da'ō mifadoehoe'ō
 ami : Faja wa no saeri Wara'o,
 na aefa ami ba da'e, na lō mōi ba
 16 da'e nachimi andrō, si achi. Mifa-
 tenge zamōsa, ba wangai achimi;

ba ja'ami, ba nitaha ba da'e. Si
 manō wanandraigō ni'wa'ōmi, na si
 doehoe nilaoemi, ba na tenga. Ba
 wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Wara'o — sa-
 maoeze zoei ami! Aefa da'ō, ba 17
 tōloe ngaloee itaha ira. Ba me aefa 18
 doea wongi, ba imane chōra Josefo :
 Mi'o'ō da'e, ena'ō aeri ami — niha
 sangata'oe'fi Lowalangi sa ndra'odo.
 Na niha sadōlō tōdō ami, ba jato- 19
 rōi dalifoesōmi samōsa, nitaha, ba
 nitaha ja'ami mege, ba ja'ami, ba
 mi'ae'e, mi'ohe wache andrō, sogoe-
 na ō zoroijomomi. Ba achimi andrō, 20
 si achi, ba ni'ohe ba da'e chōgoe,
 ba oroma dania, wa si doehoe ni-
 wa'ōmi, ba lō mate ami. Ba la'o'ō
 da'ō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : 21
 Si ndroehoe, loealoea horōda chō
 nachida no da'e; noa sa ta'ila wa'-
 ata'oenia, me fakao ia chōda, ba
 lō tafondrondrongo. Andrō itōrō ita
 fa'ata'oe dōdō andre. Ba imane 22
 chōra Roebeno : Tenga no oe'wa'ō
 chōmi : bōi mihalō horōmi wolaoemi
 ba ndraono andrō! Ba lō sedōna
 mamondrongo ami — ba iada'e te-
 laoe mbalō ndronia! *(F. 37, 21).* Ba 23
 lō'ō sa la'ila, wa aboto ba dōdō Jo-
 sefo ni'wa'ōra, me no so zangali lira,
 na fahoehoeo ira. Ba ibali'ō ia, ba 24
 we'e, ba ifoeli ia chōra, fahoehoeo
 chōra. Ba ifara'oe'ō Zimeoni, ba
 ngaira, ba ifabōbō'ō, ba zanehe ira.
 Aefa da'ō, ba i'wa'ō Josefo lafo'ōsi 25
 fache zi'era ba ladozigō labe'e ba
 zi'e bacha mbōli wache chō zamō-
 sana ba lafa'ohe'ō na gōi nifatō'ōra,
 ba lala. Ba la'o'ō da'ō wame'e chōra.

III. Ba lahare'ō ba hoeloe galidera 26
 wache andrō chōra ba mofanō ira.
 Ba me itoto'ō mbōbō zi'e chōnia 27
 si samōsa, ba zi mōrō ira, ba wame'e
 gō galidenia, ba i'ila gana'ania a-
 ndrō, ba dete nōsi zi'e chōnia. Ba 28
 i'ombacha'ō chō ndra talifoesōnia,
 imane : No mangawoeli chōgoe ga-
 na'agoe, hiza ia ba zi'e chōgoe!
 Ba atoroe dōdōra, faoma lafaigifaigi
 nawōra, manizinizi, ba lamane : Ha-

- dia nilaoe Lowalangi chōda ba da'ō !
- 29 Ba me laroegi namara ba danō Gana'ana, ba ladocnōdoenō chōnia fefoe
- 30 hadia ia zi gōna ira, lamane : Niha andrō, si no salaŵa ba danō, ba i'a-be'e'ō wehedenia chōma, ifo'esoeanō ndra'aga, ba wamaoeze tanō mōi
- 31 ndra'aga, iŵa'ō. Ba mamane chōnia : Niha sadōlō tōdō ndra'aga, tenga samaoeze ndra'aga ! Felendroea ndra'aga, ha samboea namama ; samōsa si no taja, ba fondrege zi achi, ba so chō namama na ija'e, ba danō
- 33 Gana'ana. Ba imane chōma niha andrō, salaŵa ba danō : Ba da'ō ja oroma chōgoe dania, wa niha sadōlō tōdō ami : mirōi ba da'e chōgoe zamōsa, talifoesōmi ! Hadia zogoena chōmi, ō zoroijomomi, fache, ba hana na mi'ohē, ba hana na mofanō
- 34 ami. Ba mi'ohē ba da'e nachimi andrō, ena'ō oroma chōgoe, wa tenga samaoeze ami, wa no niha sadōlō tōdō ami. Ba oefoeli dania chōmi dalifoesōmi andre, ba tola
- 35 mitōrō danō, lō moetenaŵa. Ba me lafadoewa nōsi zi'e chōra, ba hiza mbola gana'a ba zi'e zamōsana. Ba me la'ila mbola gana'a andrō, ba me i'ila gōi amara, ba
- 36 tobali dōdōra. Ba imane chōra Amara Jakobo : Tajataja ndraonogoe mibe'e : Josefo, ba si no taja, ba Simeoni, ba si no taja, ba edōna mihalō na gōi Mbenijami — tehawoe
- 37 manō ndra'o da'ō fefoe ! Ba itema li namania Roebeno, imane : Tema boenoe nonogoe mateoa si domboea, na lō oefoeli ia chōoe. Be'e ba dangagoe ia, ba oefoeli ia chōoe !
- 38 Ba imane : Lō fao chōmi nonogoe ; noa sa mate ga'ania, ba hatō ja'ia zi tosai ; na so cna'ō zi gōna ia ba lala andrō, nitōrōmi, ba horōmi ena'ō, na oe'ohē hoewagoe andre, wanaŵa banoea tooe, oi so wa'aboe dōdō.

FAZA 43.

I. Lafoeli mōi ba danō Miseraji iraono Jakobo ba fao Mbenijami.
 II. Fa'aboe dōdōra. III. Fa'obōwō Josefo chōra.

- I. Ba abōlōbōlō na lofo ba danō. 1
- Ba me no ahoi fefoe wache andrō, 2
 nihālōra ba danō Miseraji, ba imane chōra amara : Mifoeli mi'ae'e, ba wowōli fache chōda ma'ifoe. (F. 42, 20). Ba imane chōnia Joeda : No
- 3 iŵa'ō sibai chōma niha andrō, imane : Lō tola fa'ila bawa ita, na lō mi'ohē nachimi andrō. Ba na ōfa'-
- 4 amōi awōma nachima, ba mōiga mowōli fache chōoe. Ba na lō ōfa'-
- 5 amōi ia, ba lō mōiga. Noa sa iŵa'ō chōma niha andrō, imane : Lō tola fa'ila bawa ita, na lō mi'ohē nachimi andrō. Imane Izraēli : Ba hana
- 6 wa mifakao ndra'o wangombacha ba niha andrō, wa so'na nachimi ?
- 7 Lamane : No izofoezofoe sibai ndra'aga ba soroijomoniam niha andrō, imane : Hadia, lō si mate namami ? Hadia, so nachini na ? Ba ma'ombacha'ō chōnia, lō mabini'ō zi doehoe. Hadaō ho ma'ila, iŵa'ō dania : Mi'ohē ba da'e nachimi andrō ?
- 8 Ba imane Joeda chō namania Izraēli : Chōgoe fa'ohē'ō nono andrō, ba mafazaŵa ndra'aga, mōiga, ena'ō aeri ita ba bōi mate, ja'aga ba ja'oegō ba iraonoma. (F. 44, 32).
- 9 Ja'o zi so ba wali chōoe ba chōnia andrō ; ba hoeloegeoe ōbe'e. Na lō oefoeli ia chōoe, na lō oefa'ila'ō chōoe, ba ja'odo zoloe'i sala chōoe, sagōtō ja'odo. Na lō arōrōga me-
- 10 na'ō, si tenga inōtō, ba no tola mendroea mangawoeliga. Ba imane
- 11 chōra amara Izraēli : Na lō tola lō'ō sa'ae, ba mimane : Mi'ohē ōsi zi'e chōmi, nisōndra ba danōda, ma'ifoe, mi'ohē boeala ba niha andrō : daloedaloe ma'ifoe ba ōe wani ma'ifoe ba gitō godoe ba samohoea ba boea kare ba boea falo. Ba mifoeli
- 12 mi'ohē gana'a, fa'oja mege ba ana'a

andrō, nisōndra ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e
chōmi mege, ba mifoeli mi'ohe — ta-
13 be'e seloengoe ia. Ba mi'ohe gōi
nachimi, mifaza'wa ami ba mifoeli
14 mi'ae ba niha andrō. Ba Lowala-
ngi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba jamoe-
be'e ahachō dōdō niha andrō chōmi,
eua'ō ifoeli ifa'amōi awōmi dalifoe-
sōmi si samōsa andrō, awō Mbeni-
jami gōi; ba ja'odo, ba na lō tola
15 lō'ō, ba si lō ono sa'ae ndra'o. Ba
la'ohe mboeala no mege ba ana'a
bō'ō gōi la'ohe, awō Mbenijami, ba
mangefa ira, lasa'wa danō Miseraji
16 ba la'ondrasi Josefo. Ba me i'ila
Josefo, no so Mbenijami, awōra, ba
imane ba zatoea zangai halōwō
jomo: Ohe jomo niha andrō, taba
ndriwora, ba halō gōra, manga da-
nia niha andrō, awōgoc, na laloec,
17 Ba i'o'ō da'ō ni'wa'ō Josefo, i'ohe
18 jomo ira, ba nomo Josefo. Ba ata'oe
ira, me te'ohe jomo ira, ba nomo
Josefo, lamane: Bōrō gana'a a-
andrō seloengoe no ba zi'e chōda, me
mōi ita no, si fōfōna, wa la'ohe
jomo ita: lahawoei dania ita, la-
ra'oe ita ba labali'ō sawoejoe ita,
19 fabaja kalide chōda. Ba la'ondrasi
zatoea zangai halōwō, ba zinga mba-
wandroehō ba nomo, lamane chō-
20 nia: So ni'andrōma chōoc, Toea:
No mōiga ba da'e, si fōfōna no, ba
21 wowōli fache. Ba me no maroegi zi
mōrōga, me matoto'ō mbōbō zi'e
chōma, ba hiza gana'a zamōsana
ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōnia — ana'a
andrō chōma, lō ambō ba wanoelo;
22 no mafaoli ma'ohe iada'e. Ba ana'a
bō'ō gōi, no ma'ohe, ba wowōli fa-
che. Lō aboto ba dōdōma, ha niha
zame'e ba zi'e wache chōma ana'a
23 andrō, (*F. 31, 29; 42, 24*). Ba inane
chōra: Mihonogō manō ami; bōi
miboesi dōdōmi! Lowalangimi, Lo-
walangi namami andrō, ba no ifo'-
ana'a ami, nibini'ō, ba zi'e wache
chōmi. Ana'ami andrō, ba no mōi
chōgoc. Ba i'ohe baero chōra Zime-
24 oni. Aefa da'ō, ba i'ohe ira ba no-

mo Josefo. Ibe'e chōra nidanō, ba
lasasai gahera, ba ibe'e gō galidera.
Ba lafa'oli tooe mboeala andrō, 25
gasagasa wa'aso Josefo, na laloec;
noa sa terongo chōra, wa' ba da'ō
manga ira dania.

III. Ba me no mōi-jomo Josefo, 26
ba labe'e chōnia mboeala andrō,
ni'ohera, ba lafaōndrō ira fōnania,
irege zalo tooe. Ba isofoe chōra, na 27
lō hadia ia chōra, ba imane: He
visa, lō hadia ia chō namami, nitōrō
limi no. Hadia, lō si mate ia? (*F.*
37, 7). Ba lamane. Lō'ō sa hadia 28
chō zawoejoemō andrō, amama;
sosō ia .na. Ba lafaōndrō ira, ma-
ngaloeloc ira chōnia. Ba i'ila Mbe- 29
nijami, si ndroeloc nachinia, ba i-
mane: Hadia, da'ō nachimi, si achi
andrō, ni'wa'ōmi no? ba imane [chō
Mbenijami]: Jamoe'eboc'ō dōdōnia
chōoc Lowalangi, onogoc! Ba i'o- 30
zoemagō lō hedehedenia sa'ae, aha-
chō sibi dōdōnia, me no so tănō
fōnania nachinia andrō, ba i'aloeci,
heza zi tola me'e ia. Andrō mōi ia
si bacha ba mbate'e, tănō si bacha,
ba mege'ege ia ba da'ō. Awena da- 31
nia ifoeli isasai mbawania ba ifoeli
mōi baeloc, i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba
imane: Mifa'oli gō. Ba la'oniagō, 32
chōnia ba chōrá, ba si manō gōi ba
Ndrawa Miseraji, sorococ manga
chōnia. Lō'ō sa tola orococ manga
Ndrawa Miseraji ba niha Heberaio;
salacha da'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji.
Ba ba gamaoedocenia tefedadao ira, 33
i'otarai zi a'a, noemalō ba zi achi,
balazi sibi wa'asia'a; ba faoma
lafaigifaigi nawōra, ahōlihōli dōdō-
ra. Aefa da'ō, ba ifabe'e'ō ōra gō 34
andrō si so fōnania ōsa; ba oera-
cha Mbenijami, ba no melima fa'e-
boc goeracha dānō bō'ō fefoc. Ba
labadoc nago, awōnia, ba sōchi
dōdōra.

FAZA 44.

I. Mofanō ndra ga'a Josefo. Fa'a-boe dōdōra, nifobōrō Josefo. II. Hoehoe Joeda: i'andrō aefa Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba imane Josefo ba zatoea zangai halōwō chōnia : Fo'ōsi fache zi'e niha andrō, ndrohoendrohoe zi tola la'ohē ; ba ana'a zamōsana, ba
- 2 òbe'e ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e zi chōnia ; ba mako firō andrō chōgoe, ba òbe'e ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e zi achi, awō mbōli wache andrō chōnia. Ba i'o'ō
- 3 niwā'ō Josefo. Ba ha moloeo sibai, ba latofanō ira. awō galidera. Ba
- 4 ha si'aikō laroegi ngai mbanoea, ba imane Josefo chō zatoea zangai halōwō chōnia : Laboe, gohi niha andrō, ba na òchamō ira, ba òmane chōra : Hana wa misoelōni si lō sōchi zi sōchi ? Hana wa no mitagō mako
- 5 firō andrō chōgoe ? Tenga ja'ia ni'amadoegō zochō ja'o, ba tenga ja'ia ba zi faeta ia ? andrō wa si lō sōchi nilaoemi ! Ba me no ichamō ira, ba
- 6 imane chōra. Ba lamane chōnia : He Toea, hana wa òmanō wehede ? Lō'ō manō mōi ba dōdō zawoejoemō wolaoe si manō. Hadia, tenga
- 7 no mafeoli ma'ohē chōoe gana'a andrō, me ma'otarai danō Gana'ana, ana'a andrō nisōndra ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōma : ba he moroi, wa matagō mena'ō wirō, ba ma ana'a,
- 8 jomo chō zochō ja'oegō ? Nisōndra ja'ia, ba zawoejoemō andre, ba ja mate, ba ja'aga tánō bō'ō,
- 9 ba si mōi sawoejoemō. Ba imane : Lae, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōmi. Nisōndra ja'ia, ba sawoejoegoe dania, ba saefa
- 10 ami. Ba dozi la'aliogō latoe'ō tooe ngano'e'i chōra, ba dozi latoto'ō mbōbō. Ba ibōrōtaigō i'aloei, i'otarai ba zi a'a ba ba zi achi ibato, ba ba zi'e chō Mbenijami tesōndra
- 11 mako. Ba lasika noechara, dozi lafoeli lafonoro galidera ba lafoeli ira mijomo. Ba me iroegi jomo ba no
- 12 mo Josefo Joeda, awō dalifoesōnia — no so na ba da'ō Josefo — ba

lalfalōgoe tooe ira ba zalo, fōnama. Ba imane chōra Josefo : Hadia nilaoemi andrō ? Hadia, lō'ō sa itōrō tōdōmi, i'ohē ba waetasa niha si mane ja'odo andre ? Ba imane

Joeda : Hadia niwā'ōma chō zochō ja'aga ? Hadia hoehocoma ba he mawisa wamoe'a ba hoeloema, me no isōndra horō zawoejoemō Lowa-langi ! Sawoejoemō sa'ae ndrā'aga, ja'aga andre, fabaja nisōndra mako andrō. Ba imane Josefo : Ja arōoe chōgoe wolaoe si manō : nisōndra mako andrō, da'ō zawoejoegoe ; ba ja'ami andrō, ba hana na mifoeli ami chō namami, lō moetenawa.

II. Ba ihatō'ō ia chōnia Joeda, imane : He Toea ! Hadia na lō ata'oe zawoejoemō moehede chōoe, hadia, lō mofōnoe'ō chō zawoejoemō ba da'ō ? me no fagōlōgōlō ami Wara'o ! No isofoe chō zawoejoenia sochō ja'o, imane : Hadia, so na namami, so dalifoesōmi na ? Ba no mamane chōoe : Lō si mate namama satoea andrō ba so na nononia si achi. si toemboe moroi foeri ; si ndroehoe ga'ania, ba no mate, ba tobali ha ja'ia zi tosai ono ninania, ba no omasiō namania. (F. 42, 13 b. t.). Ba no òwā'ō ba zawoejoemō andre : Mi'ohē ia ba da'e chōgoe, ena'ō i'ila ia hōrōgoe. Ba no mamane chōoe : Tebai irōi namania ono matoea andrō ; na irōi ena'ō namania, ba lō aeri da'ō. Ba òmane ba zawoejoemō : Na lō mi'ohē nachimi andrō, ba tebai ifoeli fa'ila bawa ita. Ba me no mangawoeli ndrā'aga chō zawoejoemō amagoe, ba ma'ombacha'ō chōnia niwā'ōoe. Ba me iwā'ō dania chōma amama : Mifoeli mi'ae'c, ba wowōli fache chōda ma'ifoe, ba mamane chōnia : Tebai mōiga ! Na fao chōma nachima, awena mōiga ; tebai sa fa'ila bawa ndrā'aga ba niha andrō, na lō fao chōma nachima. (F. 43, 2). Ba imane chōma sawoejoemō amagoe : Mi'ila ja'ō, wa ha domboea

- 28 nono wo'omogoe chōgoe. Si samboe-
a, ba no irōi ndra'o, ba no oemane
dōdōgoe: Si ndroehoe, no tesasawi
ia [ba goetoe ndroe'oe]! ba irege
ma'ōchō, ba lō ni'ila hōrōgoe ja'ia
29 mangawoeli. Ba na mihalō na da'e
gōi chōgoe, ba na gōna ia hadia ia
ena'ō, ba horōmi, na oe'ohe hoewa-
goe andre, wa'amōi mitoe, na mba-
noea niha tooe aboe sibai dōdō.
30 (*F. 42, 38*). Ba si ndroehoe, na ma-
ngawoelido ena'ō dania chō zawoe-
joemō amagoe, ba lō fao chōma
nono andrō, ba zi no molemba dō-
31 dōnia ma'asamboea, ba ha si'aikō
ena'ō irongo, lō'ō sa'ae fao chōma
nono andrō, ba lō aeri ia, ba horō
zawoejoemō andre ena'ō, na i'ohe
hoewanja andrō sawoejoemō ama-
ma, wana'wa banoea niha tooe aboe
32 dōdō. Noa sa mōi ba wali zawoe-
joemō andre, chō namagoe, ba chō
nono andre, no ifaboe'oe: Na lō
oefoeli ia chōoe, ba ja'odo zoloe'i
horō andrō chō namagoe, sagōtō
33 ja'o. (*F. 43, 8*). Ba ena'ō na tola
torōi foeri zawoejoemō andre sawoe-
joe zochō ja'ō salahi nono matoea
andrō, ba ena'ō na tola fao chō
ndra ga'ania nono, wangawoeli!
34 He oewisa sa'ae wangawoeli chō
namagoe, na lō fao chōgoe nono
andrō! Tebai oefagifaigi ena'ō wa'-
aboe dōdō andrō, si faloecha na-
magoe!

FAZA 45.

I. I'ombacha'ō ia chō ndra ta-
lifoesōnia Josefo, ba i'andrō chōra,
ndramōi mitoe ba danō Miseraji,
awō namara. II. I'oro'ō chōra zo-
goena chōra Fara'o. III. Manga-
woeli ndraono Jakobo; lō fadoehoe
dōdō namara, ba omoeso dōdōnia
dania.

- 1 I. Ba tebai sa'ae itaha dōdōnia
Josefo, wamaigi si so ba ngainia,
ba imane: Ndrāmōi baero fefoe!
Ba toballō niha bō'ō, me i'omba-
cha'ō ia ba dalifoesōnia Josefo.

(*Hal. zin. 7, 13*). Ba mege'ege sibai
ia, irege larongo Dawa Miseraji a-
ndrō, awō ngoningoni Wara'o andrō.
Ba imane Josefo ba dalifoesōnia: 3
Josefo ndra'o! Hadia, lō si mate
namada? Ba tebai latema linia ira
talifoesōnia, ba wa'atobali dōdōra
chōnia. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra
talifoesōnia: Ba mihatō'ō ami chō- 4
goe! Ba me lahatō'ō ira, ba imane:
Talifoesōmi Josefo ndra'odo, ni'ama-
wami ba danō Miseraji! (*F. 37, 28*).
Ba bōi aboe dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba 5
bōi maoso dōdōmi, me no mi'amawa
ndra'o ba da'e; ba wangorifi sa
ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi.
(*F. 50, 20*). No mendroea fache sa'ae 6
wamakao andrō-ba danō, lofo andrō,
ba melima fache tō na fōnada, si
lō fananō ba si lō famasi. Ba no 7
ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi
ba wamaigi lala, fa bōi aetoe nga'-
ōtōmi, ena'ō aeri ōsa ami, ba
wangorifi sebōea. Tobali tenga ja'- 8
ami zamatenge ja'odo ba da'e, no
Lowalangi zamatenge. No ja'ia za-
mali'ō anofōla Wara'o ndra'odo
ba mandroe ba nomonia ma'asa-
mboea ba samatōrō tanō Miseraji
ma'asagōrō. (*F. 41, 40*). Ba mi'alogō 9
mi'ae chō namada ba mimane chō-
nia: Da'ō ni'wa'ō nonoo Josefo
chōoe: No ibali'ō samatōrō tanō
Miseraji ma'asagōrō ndra'odo Lo-
walangi; ae chōgoe, bōi radō'ō!
(*Hal. zin. 7, 14*). Ba danō Gozena 10
nāhae dania, ba sahatō chōgoe
ndra'oegō, awō nonooe ba ma'oe-
woemō ba biribiri chōoe ba sa'wioe
ba hadia ia na fefoe zi so chōoe.
Ba ja'o zi'onoro tōdō balazoe ba 11
da'ō; melima fache tō na lofo
andre: ma dania noemana ndra'-
oegō, awō zoroijomooe fefoe ba awō
zi so chōoe fefoe. Hōrōmi sa'ae 12
zangila ba hōrō nachigoe Benijami
zangila, wa ja'odo zihede chōmi.
Ba ahoi mi'ombacha'ō chō namada 13
wa'asalawagoe andre ba danō Mise-
raji, awō ni'ilami andrō fefoe, ba

- mita'ita'i mi'ohe ba da'e namada.
- 14 Ba italagoei mbagi nachinia Benijami ba mege'ege; ba Benijami
- 15 gōi, ba mege'ege ba mbaginia. Ba fa'ago bawa ia ba dalifoesōnia fefoe ba mege'ege wanalagoei ja'ira; ba fahoehoeo chōnia dalifoesōnia.
- 16 II. Ba terongo chō Wara'o ba nomonia doeria da'ō: no so dalifoesō Josefo! Ba omoeso dōdō Wara'o,
- 17 awō zi sosō chōnia. Ba imane Farar'o chō Josefo: Ōmane ba dalifoesōoe andrō: Mifonoro sa'ae galidemi,
- 18 ba mi'ae ba danō Gana'ana, mihalō namani ba soroijomomi fefoe, ba mi'ae ba da'e chōgoe, ba oebe'e chōmi hadia zi sōchi nisōndra ba danō Miseraji, ba mi'ā zatabō, si
- 19 faloecha ba danō. Ba ja'oegō, ba dōwa'ō chōra: mimanō! Mi'ohe goereta, moroi ba danō Miseraji andre, lala ndraono sawocjoe chōmi ba lala wo'omomi ba mifa'amōi ja'wa namami ba mi'ae ba da'e. Ba bōi afōchō chōmi gamagamami jomo, hadia sa zi sōchi ba danō Miseraji, ba chōmi dania.
- 21 III. Ba la'o'ō da'ō iraono Gizeraēli, ba ibe'e chōra goereta Josefo, dali niwa'ō Wara'o, ba ibe'e gōi chōra nifatō'ō ba lala Ba idozigō ira barōe loeo, boeala, ba chō Mbenijami, ba 300 roefia ba lima nga'ōrō baroe loeo ibe'e boeala. Ba chō amania, ba foeloe nga'eoe kalide gōi ifa'ohe'ō, sonoro fondrege zi sōchi mboea danō, ba foeloe nga'coe kalide si alawe, sonoro fache ba roti ba nifatō'ō chō namania dania ba
- 24 lala. Avena dania ifofanō dalifoesōnia ba mangefa ira, me no ibe'e na li chōra, imane: Bōi fasoso ami
- 25 ba lala! Ba mofanō ira, larōi danō Miseraji ba larōgi danō Gana'ana,
- 26 namara Jakobo. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Lō si mate Josefo; samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ia a'ine. Ba lō'ō manō mōi ba dōdōnia, me tebai fadoehoe dōdōnia
- 27 chōra. (*Leek. 24, 41*). Ba me ahori

la'ombacha'ō chōnia niwa'ō Josefo chōra, ba me i'ila goereta andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Josefo, ba wolohe ja'ia, ba ifoeli aeri dōdō namara Jakobo. Ba imane Izeraēli: Noa sa'ae — 28
tenga si no mate nonogoe Josefo! Mōido faloecha chōnia, gasagasa wa'amategoe!

FAZA 46.

I. Itheta ia ba danō Gana'ana Jakobo, awō zoroijomonía fefoe, me no i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia Lowalangi amaboe'oea linia. II. Tōi nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō. III. Faloecha ira Jakobo Josefo.

I. Ba mangefa Gizeraēli, awō zoroijomonía fefoe, ba iroegi Mbereseba, ba ibe'e zoemange Lowalangi namania Iza'aki, ba da'ō. (*Jos. 24, 4. Sin. 105, 23. Hal. zin. 7, 15*). Ba moe'ao chō Gizeraēli Lowalangi, ba gangilata ba zi bongi, imane: He Jakobo! He Jakobo! Ba imane: Oerongo! Ba imane: Lowalangi ndra'odo, Lowalangi namae. Bōi mangiwa dōdōoe we'amōi ba danō Miseraji, ba da'ō sa oebali'ō soi seboea ndra'oegō. (*F. 26, 24; 28, 13*). Ja'odo zi fao chōoe ba danō Miseraji ba ja'odo gōi zolohe manga'woeli ja'oegō, ba Josefo zamakifoe hōrōoe dania. Ba iheta ia ba Mbereseba Jakobo, ba lafaza'wa ba goereta namara Jakobo iraono Gizeraēli, awō ndraonora sawoejoe, awō wo'omora, ba goereta andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Wara'o, lalara. Ba la'ohe goerifōra ba hadia ia zi so chōra, nisōndrara ba danō Gana'ana, ba larōgi, danō Miseraji, Jakobo, awō nga'ōtōnia fefoe; ononia matea ba ma'oewoenia matea ba ononia alawe ba ma'oewoenia alawe, nga'ōtōnia ma'afefoe i'ohe awōnia ba danō Miseraji.

II. Ba da'e dōi nga'ōtō Gizeraēli andrō, si fao ba danō Miseraji, Jakobo, awō nga'ōtōnia: Si a'a nono Jakobo Roebeno. (*Mos. II. 1, 1*).

9 *Nga'ot. I. 5, 3).* Ba ono Roebeno, ba Hanochi ba Fálœ ba Heseroni ba
 10 Karemi. Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Jemoeeli ba Jamino ba Ohada ba Jachino ba Sohara; ba Saelo, ono mbene'ô Ndrawa Gana'ana andrô.
 11 Ba ono Lewi, ba Gereso ba Kahati
 12 ba Merari. Ba ono Joeda, ba Geri ba Onani ba Sela ba Feresi ba Sera; ba si mate ba danô Gana'ana Geri ba Onani. Ba ono Weresi andrô,
 13 ba Heseroni ba Hamoela. Ba ono Isasari, ba Tola ba Foewa ba Jobi
 14 ba Simeroni. Ba ono Zeboeloni, ba
 15 Serede ba Elono ba Jale'eli. Da'ô nono Lea andrô, ononia chô Jakobo ba danô Mezofotamia, awô nono alawe andrô, Dina; 33 fefoe, ono
 16 matoea ba ono alawe. Ba ono Gado, ba Safono ba Hági ba Soeni ba Esebono ba Eri ba Arodi ba Areli.
 17 Ba ono Gaseri, ba Jimena ba Jisiwa ba Jisiwi ba Beria ba talfoesôra alawe Sera; ba ono Mberia andrô,
 18 ba Heberi ba Malekiéli. Da'ô nono Zilifa andrô, nifa'ôhe'ô Labano chô nononia Lea, ononia chô Jakobo, 16 niha fefoe. (*F. 29, 24*).
 19 Ba ono Rachela andrô, fo'omo Jakobo, ba Josefo ba Benijami. Ba
 20 ono si toemboe chô Josefo ba danô Miseraji, ononia chô Gasanata andrô, ono Wotifera, hógô gere ba Gono, ba Manase ba Eferaji. (*F. 41, 50*). Ba ono Mbenijami, ba Bela ba Becheri ba Asibeli; ba Gera ba Na'ama ba Ehi ba Rosi ba Mocfi
 22 ba Hoeft ba Aredi. Da'ô nono Rachela, ononia chô Jakobo, 14 niha
 23 fefoe. Ba ono Dano, ba Hoesimi,
 24 ba ono Nafetali, ba Jase'eli ba
 25 Goeni ba Jeseri ba Silemi. Da'ô nono Mbiliha andrô, nifa'ôhe'ô Labano chô nononia Rachela, ononia chô Jakobo, fitoe niha fefoe. (*F. 29, 29*). Fa'ato nga'ôtô Jakobo andrô, sana'wa tanô Miseraji, lô lai noemô,
 27 nônia andrô, ba 66 niha. Ba ono Josefo andrô, si toemboe chônia ba dánô Miseraji, ba domboea. Tobali

70 fefoe zoroijomo Jakobo andrô, sana'wa tanô Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 10, 22. Nga'ot. I. 7, 14*).

III. Ba ifowaôwaô Joeda, chô 28
 Josefo, ba wanofoe lala ba Gozena, fônania. Ba me no laroegi danô Gozena, ba ifa'anô goeretania Jo- 29
 sefo, fakoeleta ia, isa'wa Gozena, ba wamaondragô amania Izeraéli. Ba me faloecha ia chônia, ba ita-
 lagoei mbagi, ba ara mege'ege ia ba mbaginia. Ba imane Izeraéli chô 30
 Josefo: Lô'ô sa'ae afôchô chôgoe wa'amate, me no ifoeft faloccha ita, wa lô si mate ndra'oegô! (*F. 45, 28*). Ba imane Josefo chô ndra ga'ania 31
 ba ba zoroijomo namania: Damôido mangombacha chô Wara'o, oemane dania chônia: No môft chôgoe ndra talfoesôgoe ba tána chô namagoe andrô, si so ba danô Gana'ana me-
 ge. Ba no koebalo mbiribiri niha 32
 andrô — sangoeri oerifô niha sa ira — ba no la'ôhe mbiribirira ba sa'wira, awô fcfœ hadia ia zi so chôra. Ba na ifakaoni'ô dania ami 33
 Fara'o, na isofœ: Hadia halôhalô-wômi? ba mimane: Sangoeri oerifô 34
 niha zawoejoemô, i'otarai iraono ndra'aga, irege ma'ôchô, he ja'aga andre, ba he ira toema — ena'ô tola ba danô Gozena mi'agô. Koe-
 balo mbiribiri sa, ba no sogoro Ndrawa Miseraji.

FAZA 47.

I. Faloecha chô Wara'o dalifoesô Josefo ba amania. II. Famaigi Josefo lala, ba lofo andrô. III. Ibe'e li Jakobo, ba wogo'o ja'ia dania ba danô Gana'ana.

I. Ba môft Josefo, i'ombacha'ô 1
 chô Wara'o, imane: No so nama-
 goe ba ira ga'agoc, moroi ba danô Gana'ana, no la'ôhe mbiribirira ba sa'wira, awô fefœ hadia ia zi so chôra; ba danô Gozena so ira ia-
 da'e. Ba lima i'ôhe, ga'ania, ba 2
 ifaloecha'ô da'ô chô Wara'o. Ba iso- 3
 foe chô ndra ga'a Josefo Fara'o,

- imane : Hadia halôhalôwômi ? Ba lamane chô Wara'o : Koebalo mbiribiri zawoejoemô andre, he ja'aga, ba he ira toeama fôna. Ba lamane na chô Wara'o : Môiga ba da'e, ena'ô ma'iağô da'e ma'ifoe, me no ambô doe'oe, ô mbiribiri chôma ; noa sa afôchô lofo andrô ba danô Gana'ana. Ba ena'ô na ba danô
- 4 Gozena so zawoejoemô ! Ba imane Fara'o chô Josefo : Hana na ba danô Gozena la'iağô, ba na ô'ila, so ba chôra niha si tola, ba fataro hôgô goebalo goerifôgoe ira. Ba la-roegi danô Miseraji chô Josefo Jakobo ba ononia. Ba me irongo Fara'o, razo Miseraji, ba imane Fara'o chô Josefo : Ba no mõi chôoe namae ba talifoesôoe ; hiza fônae danô Miseraji, ba zabôlô atabô zinanô ba danô fa'aso namae ba talifoesôoe. Ba i'oe jomo namania
- 5 Jakobo Josefo, ifaloecha'ô chô Wara'o. Ba fatabe Jakobo chô Wara'o, wamahowoe'ô ja'ia. Ba isofoe chô Jakobo Fara'o, imane : Ha me oega fache ndra'oegô ? Imane Jakobo chô Wara'o : Fa'ara wekoligoe andrô, ba no 130 fache. Lô anaenae ba si no fahôna famakao gôtôgoe andrô, ba lô ichamô gôtô ndra amagoe toeage, tôrôwara andrô. (*Sin. 39,*
- 6 *13; 119, 19. Heb. 11, 13*). Ba i'ango-nasi Wara'o Jakobo, wamahowoe'ô ja'ia zoei, ba iroi Wara'o. Ba ihonogô nahia chô namania ba chô ndra talifoesônia Josefo, ifachoi chôra dâna chôra tanô ba danô Miseraji, ba zabôlô atabô zinanô ba danô, ba danô Ramese, i'ô'ô
- 7 niwa'ô Wara'o. Ba ibalazoi namania ba talifoesônia ba soroi jomo namania fefoe Josefo, fache, dali wa'oja ndraono.
- 8 II. Ba dozi tanô, ba lô ô fache, abôlôbôlô sibai lofo, he tanô Miseraji ba he tanô Gana'ana, ba erege dôdô ba lofo andrô. Ba owoelo manô chô Josefo gana'a fefoe, he ana'a ba danô Miseraji, ba he ana'a ba
- danô Gana'ana, bôli wache andrô, ni'ôlira, ba ifa'ema ba nomo Wara'o gana'a andrô Josefo. Ba me no ahori gana'a ba danô Miseraji ba ba danô Gana'ana, ba dozi mõi Ndrava Miseraji chô Josefo, lamane : Faigi chôma mbalazo ! Ma tola matega ba zanehe ndra'oegô ? ana'a sa, ba no ahori ! Imane Josefo :
- 9 Mibe'e goerifômi, ba ocbe'e chômi, bôli goerifômi andrô, na no ahori gana'a. Ba la'oe chô Josefo goerifôra, ba ibe'e chôra wache Josefo, bôli koedo ba bôli mbiribiri ba bôli za'wi ba bôli galide. Itaha mbalazora fache, barô ndrôfi andrô, bôli goerifôra fefoe. Ba aloea ndrôfi andrô ; ba ba ndrôfi dania, ba mõi ira zoei chônia, ba lamane : Tebai mabini'ô chôoe, Toea : no ahori gana'a ba ochôtama oerifô, ba no mõi chôoe. Lô si tosa nihalôoe ena'ô, hatô botoma ba benoeama. Hadia,
- 10 tola tekiko ndra'aga fônae, ja'aga andre ba benoeama. Tema ôli ndra'aga, fabaja benoeama andrô, fache be'e bôli, ba enoni Wara'o ndra'aga, fabaja benoeama. Ba be'e chôma danômô, ena'ô aeri ndra'aga ba bôli mate, ba fa bôli tobali sasai'ô mbenoeama. Ba ahori i'ôli mbenoea
- 11 Ndrava Miseraji andrô Josefo, chô Wara'o. Dozi sa la'amawa mbenoe-ara Dawa Miseraji, me no famakao-ra lofo andrô ; ba tobali ochôta Wara'o danô. Ba niha sato andrô, ba i'owoelo ba mbanoea misa, i'otarai wondrege danô Miseraji, noemalô ba wondregenia tánô sa. Hatô banoea gere zi lô i'ôli. Ere andrô sa, ba nibalazoi Wara'o, aocerifara mbalazo andrô, nibe'e Wara'o chôra ; da'ô mbôrô, wa lô la'amawa mbenoeara. Ba imane Josefo ba
- 12 niha sato : Ba tobali, no oe'ôli ami, chô Wara'o sa'ae ami, fabaja benoeami. Ja'e chômi danômô, ena'ô tola manaroe ami. Ba boeania dania, ba samboea ni'olima mibe'e chô Wara'o ; ba si ôfa ni'olima, ba

- chōmi, tanōmōmi ba balazomi ba balazo zoroijomomi ba ōndraono sawoejoe chōmi. Ba lamane : No
 25 ō'orifi ndra'aga ! Asala faloechaga wa'ebœa dōdō chōoe, Toea, ba sawoejoe Wara'o sa'ae ndra'aga ! Ba
 26 tobali ifatō gōmō Ndrawa Miseraji Josefo, si lō teboelō, irege ma'ōchō : samboea ni'olima labe'e chō Wara'o mboea nowira ; hatō nowi gere zi tenga chō Wara'o.
- 27 III. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba sahono ba danō Miseraji, ba danō Gozena. Mo'wa'a ira ba da'ō, ba itoegee ato ira, tobali ato sibai dania. Ba fa'anaoe noso Jakobo na, ba danō Miseraji, ba 17 fache, ba fa'anaoe noso Jakobo fefoe, gōtōnia,
 28 ba 147 fache. Ba me no ahatō wa'amate Gizeraēli, ba ifakaoni'ō nononia Josefo, imane chōnia : Na sosō dōdōoe ndra'odo ma'ifoe, ba toefa tanga narō zolagoe [ba we'amōi ba hōloe], eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, bōi limodo : bōi ko'o ndra'o
 30 ba danō Miseraji ! (*F.* 24, 2). Omāsido ba ngai ndra toeagoe sodo ; andrō ō'ohe ndra'o, ōhetado ba danō Miseraji ba ba lewatōra ōtanō ndra'o. Ba imane : Oe'o'ō zomasī'ō.
 31 (*F.* 23, 19). Ba imane Jakobo : Ae ba hōloe chōgoe ! Ba mōi ia ba hōloe chōnia ; ba ifaōndrō ia Izeraēli ba loeloe waratenia tātō ba hōgō.

FAZA 48.

I. Isooe ononia nono Josefo andrō, si domboea, Jakobo. II. Ifahowoe'ō ira.

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba te'ombacha'ō chō Josefo : Mo'fōchō namaoe ! Ba i'ohe nononia andrō, si domboea, Manase
 2 ba Eferaji. Ba me tefarongogō chō Jakobo : No so nonoe Josefo, ba i'abe'e'ō ia Izeraēli, moedadao ia
 3 ba gasonia. Ba imane Jakobo chō Josefo : No i'oroma'ō ia chōgoe Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba Loesi, ba danō Gana'ana, no ifa-
 4 howoe'ō ndra'o, ba no imane chōgoe : „Oefo'ono ndra'oegō ba ato ma'oewoemō oebe'e, walo soi zi otarai ba chōoe oebe'e, ba tanō da'e, ba oebe'e ochōta ma'oewoemō, si lō teboelō". Ba onoe andrō, si domboea, si no toemboe chōoe ba danō Miseraji andre, me lō si mōido chōoe na, ba danō Miscraji, ba chōgoe da'ō : Eferaji andrō ba Manase — si mane Roebeno ba Simeoni ira chōgoe dania. (*F.* 41, 50 ; 46, 20). Ba iraono andrō, nisōndraoe achira, ba chōoe, ba tōi ga'ara dania dōira ba dāna chōra andrō. Me mangawoelido moroi ba Mezofotamia, ba mate chōgoe [ninaoe] Rachela, ba lala, ba danō Gana'ana. me lō arōoe tō irege Geferata, ba no oeko'o ia ba ngai lala ba Geferata, ja'ia Mbetilechema andrō. (*F.* 35, 19).
- II. Ba me i'ila ndraono Josefo andrō Izeraēli, ba imane : Ha niha da'ō ? Imane Josefo chō namania : Onogoe da'ō, nibe'e Lowalangi chōgoe ba da'e. Ba imane : Ohe ira chōgoe, ena'ō oefahowoe'ō ira. (*Heb.* 11, 21). Ba no abōsi hōrō Gizeraēli, ba wa'atoea, fa lō i'ila niha. Ba me no ihatō'ō ira chōnia, ba fa'ago bawa ia chōra ba i'omōsi ira. (*F.* 27, 1). Ba imane Izeraēli chō Josefo : Lō'ō manō fadoehoe dōdōgoe mege, ifoeli fa'ila ita, ba ija'e, ba noa na ifa'ila'ō chōgoe nga'ōtōmō Lowalangi ! Ba ifoeli iwoewoe ira Josefo, ba ifaōndrō tooe ia fōna namania. Ba itoejoe zi daroea andrō Josefo, ba dangania kambōlō, ba Eferaji, tobali ba gabera Gizeraēli so da'ō, ba ba dangania kabera, ba Manase, tobali ba gambōlō Gizeraēli so da'ō, ba ihatō'ō ira chōnia. Ba i'oro'ō gambōlōnia Izeraēli, itoefa hōgō Geferaji, lō lai wa no si achi ia, ba ba hōgō Manase, ba tangania kabera, tobali ifariwa dangania ; si a'a sa Manase. Ba ifahowoe'ō Josefo, imane : Lowalangi andrō, ni'ata'oe'fi ndra amagoe, Aberahamo

- ba Iza'aki, Lowalangi andrō, si no koebalogoe, i'otarai iraono sawena si'ai toemboe ndra'o, irege ma'ōchō
 16 andre, mala'ika andrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'odo ba wamakao fefoe, ba jamoefahowoe'ō ndraono andre, ba chōra jamonga'ōtō dōigoe ba tōi ndra amagoe, Aberalamo ba Iza'aki ba ja ato sibai ma'owoeera
 17 ba goeli danō! Ba me i'ila Josefo, wa tanga namania kambōlō wanoefa hōgō Geferaji, ba tetoetoe ba dō-dōnia; andrō itoejoe danga namania ba wameta ja'ia ba hōgō Geferaji ba ba wame'e ba hōgō Manase.
 18 Imane Josefo chō namania, ba da'ō: Bōi, ama, da'e sa zi a'a, kambōlōoe be'e ba hōgōnia. Ba itimba amania, imane: Oe'ila sa, onogoe, oe'ila sa! Ja'ia gōi zi tobali soi seboea dania ba ja'ia gōi zabōlō dania. Ba lō lai da'ō, ba abōlō zoei nachinia, moroi chōnia, ba ma'owoenia, ba si ndroehoc walo soi
 20 dania. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira, me loeo da'ō, imane: Tōimō andrō nitōtōi. Ndraono Gizeraēli dania, na mamahowoe, wangoema'ō: Jamoefagōlōgōlō ndra'oegō chō Geferaji ba chō Manase Lowalangi; tobali fōna Manase ibe'e Geferaji. (*Jer. 31, 9. 20*).
 21 Aefa da'ō, ba imane Izeraēli chō Josefo: Lō ara tō, ba mate ndra'o, ba itolo ami Lowalangi ba i'ohē mangawoeli ami ba danō docami.
 22 Ba oetehe chōoe mboto hili, mifasōbigoe ba Ndraono Gamori si'ōli ba fana, hoedeoe fōna ndra talifoesōoe. (*F. 34, 25. Jos. 17, 7. Joh. 4, 5*).

FAZA 49.

I. Ifahowoe'ō nononia Jakobo, famahowoe fama'ele'ō. II. Ifoeli ibe'e gorōisa ba wogo'o ja'ia. Fa'amatenia. (*Faigi gōi: Moz. V. 33*).

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jakobo chō nononia, imane: Mifa'aso ami, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia zi faloecha
 2 ami dania! Mi'owoelei ami ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, iraono Jakobo, mifondrondrongo chō namami
 Izeraēli! Ja'oegō Roebeno, si a'a ndra'oegō chōgōe, fangabe'egoe ba si a'a wa'abōlōgōe — si so fōna ba wa'asala'wa ba si so fōna ba wa'abōlō. Ba me no si maosomaoso tōdō ndra'oegō, ba bōi labe'e'ō fōna; noa sa mōi'ō ba gaso namaoe, no ōta'oenōi no — no mōi ia ba gasogoe. (*F. 35, 22. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 1*). Ja'ami, Sime'oni ba Lewi, si fatalifoesō, — fangōna ba wanao horō zi'ōlira. Lō'ō manō oehalō chōgōe nichoi dōdōra andrō, ba lō ja'odo ba nifagōlōsira; noa sa laboenoe niha ba wōnoera andrō, ba ba hochara andrō, ba no lataba gōloe'ōloe zi matoea za'wi. (*F. 34, 25*). Ni'elifi wōnoera andrō, si no abōlōbōlō sibai, ba bachoebachoe dōdōra andrō, siso fa'afaito! Oefosasi ira ba ndraono Jakobo, oefazawili ira ba ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Jos. 19, 1; 21, 3*). Ja'oegō Joeda, ja'oegō nisoeno dalifoesōoc dania. Itoejoe mbōrō doe'i nimalimō tangaoe; chōoe mangaloeloe ndraono namaoe. (*F. 29, 35*). Ono zingo Joeda — no sala'wa ndra'oegō, onogoe, ba wamara'oe. No ifadōlō ia tooe, no ikōwō ia, si mane singo ba si mane singo si alawe; ha niha zi tola manoeke ja'ia? **Lō aheta dania zi'o zala'wa chō Joeda, ba chōnia manō wamatōrō, irege so zangehao andrō, ba ni'o'ō soi niha dania.** (*Nga'ōt. I. 5, 2. Jes. 9, 6. 7. Mat. 2, 6. Fam. 5, 5*). Ba dōla nagoe ifesoegō nono galide chōnia ba ba ndraha nagoe si sōchi ifesoegō nono zi alawe galide chōnia. Ba nōsi nagoe ibabago mbaroenia ba ba wē mbœa nagoe nocchania. Si baloenō hōrōnia ba nagoe ba safoesi nifōnia ba zoesoe. Seboeloni ba ba mbewe nasi so nahania, ba mbewe laboca nowo ba ba Zidona itendro'ō ngainia. (*Jos. 19, 10*). Isasari, ba no kalide sabe'e tōla, si mōrōmōrō ba gandra. (*Mos. V. 33, 18*). Ba me isōndra si sōchi wa'a honohono ba omasiō danōnia,

ba ifaöndrö mbaginia ba wonoro-
 16 noro, ba tobali enoni, so'ömö halö-
 17 wö. Dano, ba same'e ba lala hoe-
 18 hoco mbanoeania, fōna mado Gize-
 19 raëli bö'ö. (*Sangoehoeck. 13, 5*). Oelö
 20 ba ngai lala Dano, taritö ba ngai
 21 lala niha, sondrooe ahe koedo, tobali
 22 ahele tooe mifoeri zi fakoedo. **Oedö-
 nadöna wangerifi andrö chōoe, Je-
 howa!** (*Loek. 2, 29*). Gado, ba la-
 23 langögö ia sato, ba igohi ira moroi
 24 foeri. Aseri, ba si no fahōna bala-
 25 zo; ö razo sami i'otarai ia. Nafetali,
 26 ba böhö si alawe, si no moeböhöli;
 27 moroi chōnia hoehoco omasiö. (*Sa-
 ngoehoeck. 5*). Eoe sawena mowoea
 28 Josefo; eoe sowoea ba zinga goe-
 29 mboe. Dahania, ba mangoro ba
 30 göli kara. Lalaoe chōnia si fa-
 31 fana, la'efasi wana, lasoewö ia.
 32 Ba tebai aböda wanania, alio da-
 33 ngania, balazi wanolo zabölö andrö,
 chö Jakobo, fanolo goebalo Ndrao-
 no Giseraëli andrö, gowera. Chö
 Lowalangi namaoe andrö — jamoe-
 tolo'ö — chö Lowalangi, si lö ambö
 fa'abölö, — jamoefahowoe'ö ndra'-
 oegö fa'afahōna howoehowoe andrö,
 moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba fa'-
 afahōna howoehowoe moroi ba na-
 mōö nidanö, si no ahono si tooe,
 ba fa'afahōna howoehowoe andrö
 moroi ba mbagi zoezoe ba moroi
 26 ba daloee nina niha. Howoehowoe a-
 ndrö, si no itema amaoe, ba no
 italoee'i howoehowoe andrö ba hili
 andrö, si lö teboelö ba fa'asöchi
 hilihili andrö, si lö teboelö. Ba ena'ö
 27 na chö Josefo, ba galizoezoe si no
 sala'wa andrö ba dalifoesōnia! Be-
 nijami, ba no asoe gatoea sonda'-
 oendra'oe: na mahemoloe mbanoea,
 ba i'ā nira'oenia, ba na owi, ba
 ifaosa gahocleoa.
 28 II. Da'ö fefoe mado Gizeraëli a-
 ndrö, felendroea ira, ba da'ö we-
 hede namara chōra. Ba ifahowoe'ö
 ira; idozigö ifahowoe'ö, oi faza-
 29 mboezambocaa howoehowoe. Ba ibe'e
 li chōra, imane: Na no oeroegi da-

nia ndra toeagoe, ba mi'öhe ndra'o
 ba lewatö ndra toeagoe, ba dögi
 narö hili andrö, ba mbenoea Gefe-
 roni andrö, Iraono Cheti, (*F. 23,*
 19), ba dögi narö hili ba mbenoea 30
 Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere,
 ba danö Gana'ana, benoea ni'öli
 Gaberahamo chö Geferoni andrö,
 Iraono Cheti, lewatö ondröita. Ba 31
 da'ö mege Iako'o Gaberahamo ba
 fo'omonía Sara, ba da'ö göi Iako'o
 Giza'aki ba fo'omonía Rebeka, ba
 ba da'ö göi oeko'o Lea no, (*F. 25,*
 9; 35, 29), ba mbenoea andrö, ni'öli 32
 ba Ndraono Cheti, fabaja tögi narö
 hili andrö bacha. Ba me no i'o'ozoei 33
 Jakobo wangoema'ö li ba ndraono-
 nia, ba ileagö tooe ia ba gasonia,
 ba aetoe noso; isa'wa ndra toeania.

FAZA 50.

I. Fogo'o Jakobo ba danö Gana'-
 ana. II. Fa'ebolo dödö Josefo chö
 ndra ga'ania. III. Fa'atoeania ba
 fa'amatenia.

I. Ba ifalögöe ia ba doto nama- 1
 nia Josefo, i'e'esi ia ba fa'ago bawa 2
 ia chōnia. (*F. 46, 4*). Aefa da'ö, ba
 ibe'e li Josefo ba zolaoe daloedaloe,
 ngoniningoninia, ena'ö lalaoe daloed-
 aloe ba mboto namania. Ba lalaoe
 ba mboto Gizeraëli same'eme'e da-
 loedaloe andrö. Öfa woeloe wongi 3
 wa'ara da'ö, da'ö sa wa'ara wolaoe-
 laoe daloedaloe andrö. Ba 70 won-
 gi la'e'esi ia Dawa Miseraji. Ba 4
 me no ahöwö mbongi wange'esi a-
 ndrö, ba i'andrö ba ngoningoni
 Wara'o Josefo, imane: Na sosö atö
 dödömi ndra'o ma'ifoe, ba mitolo
 wangoema'ö chö Wara'o, wamaro-
 ngögö chōnia. No ibe'e ba hōloe 5
 ndra'o amagoe ba no imane: „Lö
 ara tö mate ndra'odo, ba lewatö
 andrö, nichaogoe ba danö Gana'-
 ana öko'o ndra'o." Ba möido ena'ö
 mog'o amagoe, ba aefa da'ö, ba
 oefoelido. (*F. 47, 29*). Ba ifafaeli'ö 6
 li chōnia Fara'o, imane: Ae'e, ba
 ko'o namaoe, dali wahōloesa andrö,

- 7 me ibe'e'ō ba hōloe. Ba mōi sa'ae Josefo, ba wogo'o amania, ba ahoi mōi ngoningoni Wara'o, awō goemandroe seboea chōnia, awō zatoea
- 8 ba danō Miseraji, fefoe. Ba soroijomō Josefo, fefoe, ba talifoesōnia ba soroijomō namania, fefoe; ha irao-no sawoejoe chōra, ba biribirira ba sawira larōi foeri, ba danō Gozena.
- 9 Ba fao gōi chōnia gocreta ba si fakoedo; tobali ato sibai ira. Ba me no laroegi Goreni-Atada andrō, jefo Joridano, ba lalaoe mange'esi ba da'ō, fange'esi sabōlōbōlō sibai; fitoe bongi wa'ara ifange'esi'ō namania Josefo. Ba me la'ila wange'esi andrō ba Goreni-Atada niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana, ba lamane: Fange'esi Ndrawa Miseraji da'ō, sabōlōbōlō. Andrō wa lab'e tōi naha andrō „wange'esi Ndrawa Miseraji”, jefo Joridano. Ba lalaoe irao-no Jakobo ni'oro'i'ōnia chōra. Fa la'ohe ba danō Gana'ana ia irao-
 12 nonia ba lako'o ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō ba mbenoea Machefela andrō, benoea ni'ōli Gaberahamo ba Ndraono Cheti andrō, Eferoni, lewatō ondrōita, ba gamaoedoe Mamere. (*F. 23, 17*).
- 14 II. Ba mangawoeli ba danō Miseraji Josefo, me no iko'o namania, ja'ia ba talifoesōnia ba awōra fao, fefoe, me mōi mogo'o amania. Ba lamane ira ga'a Josefo — bōrō me no mate naniara —: Ma dania i'a-fōchōi tōdō ita Josefo, ma isaelōni chōda zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe-
 15 da chōnia. Ba lafatenge zinenge chō Josefo, lamane chōnia: No iwa'ō li amada, me lō si mate ia na, no imane: Mimane chō Josefo: 17 Be'e aefa chō ndra ga'aoe horōra, olalōwara andrō, me no lalaoe chōoe zi lō sōchi! Ba be'e aefa sa'ae chōma horōma andrō, chōma andre, samosocmange [gōi] Lowalangi namae! Ba mo'ala'ala hōrō Josefo, me lamanō chōnia. Ba mōi chōnia ndra ga'ania, latoehi danō fōnania ba lamane: Ja'e ndra'aga, halōga sawoejoemō! Ba imane chōra Josefo: Bōi miboesi dōdōmi! hadia sa, no salahi Lowalangi ndra'odo? (*F. 45, 5*). Si lō sōchi sa nifachaimi chōgoe, ba no i'ohe ba zi sōchi Lowalangi, ba wamaloea ni'ilada ma'ōchō — fangorifi niha si no ato! Andrō bōi miboesi dōdōmi; oerorogō ami ba irao-
 21 nomi. Ira-ra dōdōra, ihaogō wehedc chōra.
- III. Ba si lō teboelō ba danō Miseraji Josefo, awō zi sawē ja'ira, ba 110 fache wa'anae noso Josefo. Ba fachamō i'ila ma'owoe Geferaji Josefo; ba mo'ono gōi na ba gōtō Josefo Machiri andrō, ono Manase. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia: Na no ara lō ja'odo sa'ae, ba itolo ami Lowalangi ba iheta ami ba danō andre, i'ohe ami ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chō Gaberahamo ba chō Giza'aki ba chō Jakobo, fahōloesa. (*Heb. 11, 22*). Ba ibe'e ba hōloe Ndraono Gizeraēli Josefo, imane: Na itolo dania ami Lowalangi, ba mi'ohe mbotogoe, mi-heta ba da'e! (*Moz. II. 13, 19. Jos. 24, 32*). Ba mate Josefo, 110 fache wa'arania ba goeli danō. Ba lalaoe dalocdaloe ba mbotonia ba labe'e ba hasi, [ba da'ō] ba danō Miseraji.

Soera

MOZE

FANETE ZI FÖFÖNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Itoegoe ato sibaí Ndraono Gizeraéli. II. Lafakao ira. III. F'oro'i Fara'o laboenoe nono matoea chõra.

1 I. Da'e ndraono Gizeraéli, si no
mõi ba danõ Miseraji; fao ira Jakobo
no, ba no i'oh'e zoroijomonia
fefoe zamõsana: (*Moz. I. 46, 8*).
2 Roebeno ba Simeoni ba Lewi ba
3 Joeda, ba Isasari ba Seboeloni ba
4 Benijami, ba Dano ba Nafetali ba
5 Gado ba Aseri. Ba nga'õtõ Jakobo
fefoe, ba fitoe ngafoeloe niha; ba
6 Josefo, ba sino tohõna ba danõ Miseraji.
Ba mate Josefo ba talifoesõ-
nia, awõ zi sagõtõ niha andrõ ma'-
7 afefoe. Ba mo'ono'ono Ndraono
Gizeraéli, itoegoe fahõna ba tobali
ato sibaí, tobali anõnõ danõ ja'ira.
(*Mos. V. 26, 5. Sin. 105, 24. Hal. zin.*
7, 17).

8 III. Ba so razo si bohooe ba danõ
Miseraji, si lõ faloecha sa'ae chõ Jo-
9 sefo. Ba imane da'õ ba mbanoania:
Itoegoe ato moroi chõda Ndraono
Gizeraéli andrõ ba abõlõ ira moroi
10 chõda. Talaboe, ta'aloei wa'oneche,
ba chõra andrõ, fa bõi abõlõ ato
ira ba fa bõi fa'awõ ira ba nemali-
da, na tesao wanoewõ, wangeheta
11 ja'ira ba danõ! Ba lafatara chõra
mandroe, ba wamakao ja'ira ba ha-
lõwõ zawoejoe, ba sanaroe'õ banoea
chõ Wara'o ira, banoea naha nihõ-
12 na, Fítomo ba Ramese. Ba lahõtõ
lafakao, ba ihõtõ mo'ono'ono ira

ba ato, tobali ata'oe ira Ndraono
Gizeraéli. Ba laforege ba Ndraono 13
Gizeraéli Dawa Miseraji ba halõwõ
sabe'e, halõwõ zawoejoe, ba alangoe 14
dõdõra labe'e, ba halõwõ sabe'e a-
ndrõ ba la'oeri ba gara tembo ba
ba ngawalõ halõwõ ba danõ; oi
halõwõ niforege chõra, ena'õ lahalõ.

III. Ba ibe'e goraisa razo Mise- 15
raji ba zangamõi taloe ba niha
Heberaio — Sifera dõi zi samõsa
ba Foea dõi zi samõsa — imane:
Na mõi ami, na madono ndra ala- 16
we Heberaio, ba mifaigi ba daoge-
daoge; na ono matoea, ba miboe-
noe; ba ono alawe atõ, ba hana
na aeri. Ba sangata'oei Lowalangi 17
zangamõi taloe andrõ, ba lõ la'o'õ
ni'oro'i'õ razo Miseraji chõra, la'orifi
sa nono matoca. Ba ifakaoni'õ za- 18
ngamõi taloe andrõ razo Miscraji,
imane, chõra: Hana wa mimanõ,
wa mi'orifi nono matoea andrõ?
Ba lamane chõ Wara'o sangamõi 19
taloe andrõ: Ira alawe Heberaio
andrõ, ba tenga si mane ira alawe
Ndrawa Miseraji, no sabe'e irá; lõ
fachamõ so zangamõi taloe, ba no
toembeoe nono. Ba ifahowoe'õ za- 20
ngamõi taloe andrõ Lowalangi, ba
ato sibaí niha ba abõlõ sibaí ira.
Ba me la'ata'oei Lowalangi sanga- 21
mõi taloe andrõ, ba i'oja'õ chõra
ndraono. Ba i'wa'õ ba mbanoania 22
fefoe Fara'o: Fefoe nono matoea,
si toembeoe ba niha Heberaio, ba
mitibo'õ ba Nilo; ba ono alawe

fefoe, ba hana na mi'orifi. (*Hal. zin.* 7, 19).

FAZA 2.

Toemboe Mose ba i'orifi ia ono Wara'o. II. Iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji ba moloï ia, isa'wa danô Ndraono Midiano. III. Ifondrondrongo wanga-rôngarô Ndraono Gizeraëli Lowa-langi.

- 1 I. Ba so niha, mado Lewi, sango-waloe, ono alawe mado Lewi gôi i-halô. (*F. 6, 20. Mos. IV. 26, 59*
- 2 *Nga'ot. I. 23, 13*). Ba manabina galawe andrô ba madono, ono matoea. Ba me i'ila, wa ono si sôchi, ba ibini'ô, tôloe wa'wa. (*Hal. zin.*
- 3 *7, 20. Heb. 11, 23*). Ba me tebai sa'ae ibini'ô, ba ihalô nahania wetifeti soehoe, igalôgalôni soeloemoe ba kita, ibe'e bacha nono andrô, ba ibe'e barô zoechoe ba mbewe Nilo.
- 4 Ba so ga'a nono andrô alawe, idarodarogô ba zahatô, ena'ô i'ila, he wisa loealoea. Ba so nono Wara'o alawe, môï ia ba Nilo, mondri. Ba me latôrô mbewe Nilo awônia, ba i'ila wetifeti andrô barô zoechoe; ba ifatengc zawoejoenia samôsa,
- 6 ifahalô'ô. Ba me ibokai, ba i'ila nono, ono matoea, sc'e. Ba ahachô dôdônia ia, imane sa dôdônia : Dô-rô ono niha Heberaio andrô. Ba imane ga'a nono chô nono Wara'o : Hadia, môïdo mogaoni chôoe ira alawe Heberaio, si bohoe madono, ena'ô ifaenoe chôoe nono matoea
- 8 andrô ? Imane ono Wara'o : Ae'e ! Ba môï nono alawe andrô mogaoni ina nono no mege. Ba imane ba da'ô ono Wara'o : Na ô'ohe nono andre ba na ôfaenoe ia chôgoe, ba oebe'e mbôli gôlôoe ! Ba i'ohe nono ira alawe andrô ba ifaenoe faenoe.
- 10 Ba me no eboea nono matoea andrô, ba i'ohe chô nono Wara'o alawe no mege, ba ihalô ononia, ibe'e tônia Mose, imane sa : Niha-lôgoe ba nidanô !
- 11 II. Ba me loeo no ira matoea

Mose, ba samoeza ma'ôchô, ba môï ia baero ba niwara ba i'ila, wa no halôwô zawoejoe halôwôra ; ba anehe ia, me ibago niwara, niha Heberaio, Dawa Miseraji. (*Heb. 11, 24—26*). Ba ifachôlô ia, ba me i'ila 12 lô niha bô'ô, ba itema iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrô ba iko'o ba gawoe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 24—28*). Ba ma- 13 hemoloe ô, ba ifoeli môï baero, ba daroea si fasoso, i'ila, niha Heberaio. Ba imane ba zi so sala : Hana wa ôbago nawôoe ? Ba imane da'ô : 14 Ha niha zamataro sochô ja'aga ba sangoehoe koe ja'aga ja'oegô ? hadia edônia ôboenoe ndra'odo gôi, si mane famoenomô Dawa Miseraji andrô ? Ba ata'oe Mose, imane sa dôdônia : Si ndroehoe, no terongo da'ô ! Ba 15 irongo gôi Fara'o ; ba i'aloeli wamoenoe Mose. Ba itema moloï Mose chô Wara'o, isa'wa danô Ndraono Midiano. Ba moedadao ia ba zinga mba'a ba da'ô. (*Hal. zin. 7, 29. Heb.*

16 *11, 27*). Ba chô hōgô gere ba Ndraono Midiano, ba fitoe nono alawe ; ba môï da'ô, ba wana'oe idanô. Ba wamo'ôsi loeha, ba wamabadoegô ba mbiribiri namara. Ba so goebalo, 17 latimba ira. Ba maoso Mose, itolo ira, ifa'amôï mbiribiri chôra ba wamadoe. Ba me mangawoeli ira 18 chô namara Regoeëli, ba imane chôra : Hana wa lô ararâ ami ma'-ôchô ? Lamane : Dawa Miseraji za- 19 nolo ja'aga ba goebalo andrô, ba noa na'i ita'oe chôma nidanô ba ifabadoegô ba mbiribiri. Ba imane 20 ba ba ndraononia : Heza so ia ja'ô ? Hana wa mirôï ba da'ô niha andrô ? Mikaoni ia ba wemanga ! Ba omasi Mose i'agô ba niha andrô 21 ba ibe'e chô Mose nononia Sifora. Ba mo'ono da'ô, ono matoea, ba 22 ibe'e tôi nono andrô Gereso, imane sa : „No tobali si fatewoe ndra'odo ba danô niha bô'ô.”

III. Ba ara ma'ifoe foeri ô, ba 23 mate razo Miseraji. Ba manganarôngarô Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ha-

lōwō sabe'e andrō, moe'ira'ira, tobali terongo ba Lowalangi we'aora ba wangefa'ō ja'ira ba halōwō sabe'e andrō. Ba ifondrondrongo wanganrōngarōra andrō Lowalangi, ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia, chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo. (*Moz. I. 17, 2*). Ba inehegō Ndraono Gizeraēli Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira.

FAZA 3.

I. I'oroma'ō ia chō Mose Jehowa ba ngafoe za'asa'a mao siholahola. Ifataro sangorifi Iraono Gizeraēli Mose. II. Ifoeli moehede chō Mose, ibe'e gorōisa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji.

1 I. Ba koebalo mbiribiri Mose chō matoeania Jetero, hōgō gere ba danō Ndraono Midiano. Ba iroegi ba wondrege danō si mate i'ohe mbiribiri, ba iroegi hili Lowalangi andrō, hili Horebi. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō ba holahola galitō, soroi ngafoe za'asa'a mao. Ba me ifaigi sibai, ba hiza, hoemolahola ngafoe za'asa'a mao andrō, ba lō'ō sa achozi. (*Hal. zin. 7, 30*). Ba imane dōdōnia Mose: Mōido sa moefaigi gangilata seboea andrō, hana wa lō achozi ngafoe za'asa'a mao andrō. Ba me i'ila Jehowa, mōi ia moefaigi, ba moe'ao chōnia Lowalangi moroi ba ngafoe za'asa'a mao andrō, imane: He Mose! He Mose! Ba imane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane chōnia: Bōi hatō'ōgō! Heta mbadagaheoe ba gahemō, me no tanō ni'amonī'ō naha andrō, ba zi so'ō! Ba imane na: Lowalangi namaoe ndra'odo, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki, Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba ibaloegō mbawania Mose, me ata'oe ia, ifaigi Lowalangi. (*Mat. 22, 32*). Ba imane Jehowa: No irege ginōtō oefaigi wamakao mbanoeagoe andrō, si so ba danō Miseraji, ba no oerongowanganrōngarōra andrō, ena'-

ō aefa ira ba mandroera andrō, noa sa oe'ila wa'abōlōbōlō wamakaora andrō. Andrō mōido tooe sa'ae, ba wangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji, ba wamawoe'a ja'ira ba danō andrō, ba wolohe ba danō si sōchi, si no ebolo, ba danō ba zi falawoe zoesoe ba we wani, ba naha mbanoea Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi. Ba ija'e, ba no oerongo wanganrōngarō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba no oe'ila wamakao Ndrawa Miseraji ja'ira. (*Hal. zin. 7, 34*). Ba ae sinengegōe chō Wara'o ba heta ba danō Miseraji mbanoeagoe andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba imane Mose chō Lowalangi: Ha niha ndra'o, wa ja'odo zi mōi chō Wara'o, awō wa ja'odo zangeheta ba danō Miseraji Iraono Gizeraēli? Ba imane: Oetolo sa'ae ndra'oegō! ba da'ō dandra chōoe dania, wa ja'odo zamatenge ja'oegō: na no ōheta ira ba danō Miseraji, ba ba hili da'e mifosoemange Lowalangi. Ba imane Mose chō Lowalangi: Ba na oeroegi Ndraono Gizeraēli ba na oemane chōra: Lowalangi ndra toeami andrō zamatenge ja'o chōmi, ba na lamane chōgoe: Ha niha dōinia? ba ha oe'wa'ō chōra?

II. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Moze: „Ja'oja'odo manō ndra'odo andre"! ba imane na: Da'ō ni'wa'ōoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Si „Ja'odo" andrō zamatenge ja'o chōmi! (*Moz. I. 9, 26; 12, 8. Moz. IV. 6, 27. Fam. 1, 8*). Ba imane na Lowalangi chō Moze: Da'ō ni'wa'ōoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ndra toeami, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo zamatenge ja'o chōmi; da'ō dōigoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, da'ō wamotōi ja'odo gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Jes. 42, 8*). Ae'e, faloecha'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ōmane chōra: Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi

- ndra toeami, ba no i'oroma'ō ia chōgoe, Lowalangi ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo andrō; ba no ifaboe'oe: Oefaigi ami ba oebe'e balazi zi no gōna ami ba danō Miseraji; 17 ba no oehonogōi: oeheta ami ba wamakao andrō ba danō Miseraji, ba oe'ohe ami ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, Iraono Cheti, ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jebocsi, ba danō, ba zi falawoe zoesoe ba wē 18 wani. Ba lafondrondrongo chōoe; ba o'ohe chōrazo Miserajizatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba mimane chōnia: Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio, ba no faloecha chōma; ba fa'amōiga ba danō si mate, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'arōoe, ba wamo-soemange Jehowa andrō, Lawalangi. Ba oe'ila sa'ae, wa lō itehe 19 chōmi wofanō razo Miseraji, na tenga ni'anōs'ō. Ba oe'oro'ō dania dangagoe ba oehare'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōgoe, nilaogoe chōra; awena dania 20 lafofanō ami. Ba eboea dania dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji chōmi oebe'e, fa bōi si lō noro danga ami, na 22 mofanō ami. Dozi ira alawe, ba hana na la'wa'ō dania ba ndra alawe Miseraji si fahatō omo chōra, ba ma ba zoroedoe jomo chōra, ena'ō na labe'e niwawalōra gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noeche, ba mibe'e fangehao nonomi matoea ba fangehao nonomi alawe, mi'osindra'oei gochōta Ndrawa Miseraji ba zi manō. (*F.* 11, 2; 12, 35).

FAZA 4.

I. Tahi Moze ba gorōisa Lowalangi andrō. Ifadoehoe'ō ia Lowalangi ba dandra andrō. II. Fangawoeli Moze ba danō Miseraji. III. Faloecha ia chō Ga'aroni.

- 1 I. Ba imane Moze: Ba na lō fadoehoe dōdōra chōgoe, ba na lō lafondrondrongo chōgoe, ma lamane: Lō'ō sa ni'oroma'ō Jehowa ja'ia 2 chōoe? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Hadia da'ō ba dangaoe? Imane: Si'o. Ba imane: Tibo'ō tooe. Ba me 3 itibo'ō tooe, ba tobali oelō, ba moi Moze chōnia. (*F.* 7, 10). Ba imane 4 Jehowa chō Moze: Oro'ō dangaoe, ra'oe gi'onia. Ba i'oro'ō dangania, i'aro'ō wondra'oe; ba tobali si'o ba dangania. Ba fadoehoe sa'ae 5 dōdōra, wa no i'oroma'ō ia chōoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba imane na chōnia Jehowa: 6 Sig'ō ba nono mbaroemō ba do tooe dangaoe! ba isig'ō ba nono mbaroenia dangania. Ba me ifoeli isōbi, ba no booe aeri, si lō moedōnadōna, afoesi, si mane betoea. Ba imane: Foeli sig'ō ba nono 7 mbaroe dangaoe! Ba isig'ō ba nono mbaroenia dangania, ba me ifoeli isōbi, ba no ifoeli tobali si mane 8 ōsinia bō'ō, lō moedōnadōna. Ba na lō fadoehoe dōdōra, na lō lafondrondrongo ba dandra si fōfōna andrō, ba fadoehoe sa dōdōra ba dandra si sambocoe andrō. Ba na 9 lō'ō gōi fadoehoe dōdōra ba zi doea balō andrō, tandra, na lō la'o'ō chōoe, ba ōsooe nidanō ba Nilo, ba 10 fadoewa ba danō, ba idanō andrō misoemō ba Nilo, ba tobali do, ba danō. (*F.* 7, 20). Ba imane Moze chō Jehowa: He So'aja! Tenga niha sangila fahoehoeo ndra'o, he fōna, ba he gōtō iada'e, me fahoehoeo ndra'oegō chō genonimō, no sabe'e li ndra'o, ba hoelō zaboea lelagoe. (*F.* 6, 12. *Jer.* 1, 6). Ba imane chō 11 nia Jehowa: Ba ha niha zombōi bawa niha? ba ha niha zame'e si lō hede nihá ba safiso ba sangila niha ba saoe'a? Hadia, tenga ja'odo, Jehowa? (*Sin.* 94, 9). Ba ae'e 12 manō! Ja'o zanolo ja'oegō ba wahoeheosa ba oewawacha'ō chōoe, hadia ni'wa'ōoe. (*Mat.* 10, 19). Ba 13 imane: He So'aja! sōchi na niha bō'ō ōfatenge! Ba mofōnoe Jehowa 14

chō Moze, imane : Ba hadia, ba lō A'aroni, ga'aoe, ono Lewi andrō ? Noa sa oe'ila chōnia, wa i'ila sibai fahoeheoe. Ba ifaondragō na ndra'oegō dania ba omoeso sibai dōdōnia, na i'ila'ō. Ba hana na fahoeheoe ndra'oegō chōnia, ba ofa'ema chōnia niwa'ō andre. Ba oetolo ndra'oegō ba he ja'ia gōi, ba wahoeheoesa, ba oewawacha'ō chōmi, he miwisa. (*F.* 7, 2). Ba ja'ia zi fahoeheoe ba niha sato, salahioe, ba ja'ia mbawaoe; ba ja'oegō, ba [hoelō] Lowalanginia. Ba si'o andrō, ba ohe tangaoe; ja'ia wamazōchi dandra andrō.

II. Ba mofanō Moze, ifoeli ia chō matoeania Jetero, ba imane chōnia : Mofanō ndra'o, oefoelido ba niwama ba danō Miseraji, ba wamaigi, na lō si mate ira. Imane Jetero chō Moze : Ae'e, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe !

Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze, ba danō Ndraono Midiano : Faoso, foeli'ō ba danō Miseraji; noa sa ahori mate zangaloei no famoenoe ja'oegō. (*Mat.* 2, 20). Ba ifakoedo ba galide wo'omonia ba ononia Moze ba mangefa ia, ba wana'wa tanō Miseraji; ba si'o andrō chō Lowalangi, ba i'ohe tangania Moze. Ba imane na Jehowa chō Moze : Na ōroegi danō Miseraji, ba faigi : fefoe dandra andrō, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe, ba ōlaoe fōna Wara'o, ba ja'o, ba oe'okōlī'ō dōdōnia, fa lō ifofanō ira.

Ba ja'oegō, ba ōmane chō Wara'o : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Iraono Gizeraeli andrō, ba no onogoe si a'a. Ba da'ō sa'ae niwa'ōgoc chōoe : Fofanō nonogoe andrō, ena'ō ifosoemange ndra'o; ba na lō edōna ōfofanō ia, ba oeboenoe nonooe si a'a! (*F.* 12, 29). Ba ba lala, ba zi mōrō ira, ba faloecha Jehowa chō Moze, iboenoe ia mena'ō. Ba ihalō gara satarō singa Sifora, itaba goeli nononia ba ifagoele ba zaila ia, imane : Soniha si no togoele do ndra'oegō chōgōe ! Awena ibōhōli ia [Jehowa].

Ba bōrō wamoto andrō, wa iwa'ō : Soniha si no togoele do.

III. Ba iwa'ō Jehowa chō Ga'aroni : Ae faondragō Moze ba danō si mate ! Ba mōi da'ō, faloecha ia chōnia ba gahe hili Lowalangi andrō, hili Horebi; ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Ga'aroni Moze fefoc hoeheoe Jehowa, oroisania chōnia, ba tandra andrō fefoe, niwa'ōnia chōnia. Ba inōi ira, daroea ira Moze Ga'aroni ba laloecha'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe. Ba ifa'ema A'aroni fefoe go-roisa, nibe'e Jehowa chō Moze, ba da'ō zolaoe tandra andrō, ba zanehe niha sato. Ba fadoehoe dōdōra ba da'ō, me larongo, no iha-chōsi tōdō Ndraono Gizeraeli Jehowa ba no inehegō wamakao ja'ira andrō ba mangaloeloe, ira, lalalogoe tooe ira ba danō.

FAZA 5.

I. Itimba manō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o. Ladooe'ō wamakao Iraono Gizeraeli. II. Fangarōngarōra ba fa'aboea gōlōra. Fangandrō Moze.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lamane chō Wara'o : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Fofanō mbanoegoe andrō, ena'ō mōi ira ba danō si mate molaoe owasa. Ba imane Fara'o : Ha niha Jehowa andrō, fa oefoondrondrongo linia, fa oefofanō Ndraono Gizeraeli ? Lō oe'ila Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi oefofanō Ndraono Gizeraeli ! Ba lamane : No faloecha chōma Lowalangi niha Heberaio andrō; ba fofanō ndra'aga, tōloe ngaloee fofanō ba danō si mate, ena'ō mabe'e zoemange chō Lowalangima Jehowa, fa bōi ifatōrō chōma wōchō waba, ba ma si'ōli. (*F.* 3, 18). Ba itema lira razo Miseraji, imane : Hana wa midōnisi niha, fa labōhōli halōwōra, ja'ami Moze ba A'aroni ? mi'ae ba halōwōmi ! Ba imane na Fara'o : Hiza, no tōra

- wa'ato niha ba danõ, ba omasi na
 6 ami, na labato halõwõra? Ba me
 leo da'õ, ba ibe'e goroisia Fara'o
 ba mandroe andrõ, nifataro chõra
 ba ba zamaigimaigi halõwõra, ima-
 7 ne: Bõi sa'ae mibe'e dõla wache
 ba niha andrõ, si mane fõna, ba
 wamazõchi kara tembo andrõ, ja'ira
 zi mõi mangaloei tõla wache chõra,
 8 Ba fa'oja gara tembo, si no moe-
 hoekoe, nifazõchira, irege ma'õchõ,
 ba bõi niloeloe chõra, ma'ifoe bõi
 mibõhõli. Ambõ halõwõra, andrõ
 laforege wangandrõ: Damõiga ma-
 me'e soemange chõ Lowalangima!
 9 Ni'abe'e'õ halõwõ ba niha andrõ, fa
 a'oi dõdõra ba da'õ ba fa bõi lafo-
 ndrondrongo waja! Ba mõi man-
 droe andrõ ba samaigimaigi ja'ira,
 10 ba lamane ba niha sato: Da'õ ni-
 honogõi Wara'o: lõ'õ sa'ae oefa-
 11 be'e'õ chõmi dõla wache; ja'ami zi
 mõi mamaigi tõla wache chõmi,
 heza misõndra; ba ma'ifoe sa lõ
 12 lawoewoe halõwõmi. Ba latõrõi dan-
 õ Miseraji ma'asagõrõ, ba wanga-
 13 loei tõla wache, nira'a. Ba laforege
 chõra mandroe andrõ, lamane: Bõi
 ambõ halõwõmi, halõwõ ma'õchõ,
 si mane mege, me so dõla wache.
 14 Ba samaigimaigi Iraono Gizeraëli,
 nifataro mandroe andrõ chõ Wa-
 ra'o chõra, ba lafabõzi'õ ba lamane
 chõra: Hana wa lõ ahori miroegi
 menewi ba me doea wongi ndrohoe-
 ndrohoe gara tembo andrõ, nihoe-
 koe chõmi mege?
 15 II. Ba mõi zamaigimaigi Iraono
 Gizeraëli andrõ, mangarõngarõ ira
 chõ Wara'o, lamane: He Toea!
 16 hana wa õfatõrõ chõma da'õ? Lõ'õ
 sa'ae labe'e chõma dõla wache,
 ba lamane zoei: Da gara tembo!
 ba hiza, tebõzibõzi na'i ndra'aga;
 17 mosala mbanoeamõ. Ba imane: Sa-
 reoe ami, sareoe! Andrõ mimane:
 18 Mõiga mamosoemange Jehowa. Mi-
 dõlõ ami ba halõwõmi andrõ. Tõla
 wache, ba lõ labe'e chõmi, ba ndro-
 hoendrohoe gara tembo andrõ, ba

ahori mi'asogõ! Ba tosasa zamaigi- 19
 maigi Iraono Gizeraëli andrõ, me
 no lamane chõra: Ndrohoendrohoe
 gara tembo ma'õchõ, ba ma'ifoe lõ
 lawoewoe chõmi! Ba me la'otarai 20
 chõ Wara'o, ba faloecha ira ndra
 Moze A'aroni, si so ba da'õ, ba
 wamaondragõ ja'ira, ba lamane 21
 chõra: Jamoehoekoe ami Lowa-
 langi ba jamoeaigi chõma lala, me
 no mofõnoe chõma Wara'o, awõ
 ngoniningoninia, mibe'e, ba me no
 mibe'e ba dangara zi'õli, ba wa-
 moenoe ja'aga. Ba hoemede zoei 22
 Moze chõ Jehowa, imane: He So'-
 aja! Hana wa õfatõrõ ba chõra
 wamoenoe andrõ? Ba hadia goena
 wamatengeoe ja'odo? Gõtõ wa no 23
 mõi ndra'o chõ Wara'o, ba wehede
 chõnia salahioe, ba i'abõlõgõ na
 wamakao ja'ira, ba lõ'õ manõ ni'-
 efa'õoe banoeamõ andre.

FAZA 6.

I. Ifoeli ifaboe'oe wangeia Lowala-
 ngi ba ifoeli ibe'e goroisia chõ Moze.
 II. Nga'õtõ ndra Roebeno, Simeoni,
 Levi. Mose ba A'aroni.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chõ Mose: 1
 Iada'e dania õ'ila hadia nilaoegoe
 chõ Wara'o andrõ: ni'anõsõ'õ ta-
 nga sabe'e ifofanõ ira, ba ni'a-
 nõsõ'õ tanga sabe'e itimba ira, iheta
 ira ba danõnia. (F. 12, 33). Ba 2
 hoemede Lowalangi chõ Moze, ima-
 ne chõnia: Jehowa ndra'odo! No 3
 oe'oroma'õ ndra'odo no, Lowalangi
 si lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ, chõ ndra Abe-
 rahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo; ba tenga
 Jehowa dõigoe ba wangoroma'õ-
 goe ja'odo chõra. (Moz. I. 17, 1,
 F. 3, 14). Ba noa na'i oelaoe fa- 4
 woe'oe li chõra, wa oebe'e chõra
 danõ Gana'ana andrõ, tanõ andrõ
 ba zi fatewoe ira mege (Moz. I. 17,
 8). Ba ija'e, ba no oefondrongo 5
 wangerõngarõ Ndraono Gizeraëli
 andrõ ba wangerõngarõ Ndrawa
 Miseraji andrõ ja'ira, ba no itõrõ
 tõdõgoe gamaboe'oea ligoe andrõ.

- 6 Andrō ōmanc ba Ndraono Gizeraēli : Jehowa ndra'odo, oe'efa'ō ami ba halōwō zawoejoe andrō, halōwōmi ba Ndrawa Miseraji, oesōbi ami, wameta ja'ami ba halōwōmi andrō, halōwō zawoejoe, oe'efa'ō ami tangagoe ni'oro'ō andrō ba fao wangeroma'ō fa'abōlō si lō ambō. Ba oetoejoe ami banoeagoe, ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo ba ja'aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, sangefa'ō ja'ami ba halōwō zawoejoe andrō, ba danō
- 8 Miseraji. Ba oe'ohe ami ba danō andrō nifaboe'ogoe fahōloesa chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fame'e chōra ; ba oebe'e ochōtami, ja'odo, Jehowa andre ! Ba ifa'ema da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli Moze. Ba lō lafondrondrongo chō Moze, ba wa'alangoe dōdōra andrō ba me no si manō wa'abe'e halōwōra. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane :
- 10 Ae wā'ō chō Wara'ō andrō, razo Miseraji, jamoefofanō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ja'aheta ba danōnia. Ba hoemede Moze chō Jehowa, imane : Me lō nifondrondrongo Ndraono Gizeraēli chōgoe, ba he moroi ifondrondrongo Fara'o ? ba mendroea manō, me tenga si to'ōlō ba wahoe-hoeosa ndra'odo. (*F. 4. 1*). Ba hoemede Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, ifatenge ira ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba chō Wara'ō, razo Miseraji, ba wangeheta Iraono Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraji.
- 12 II. Da'e zatoea baomo, ira toeara : Ono Roebeno andrō, si a'a ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Hanochi ba Fálōe ba Heseroni ba Charimi ; da'ō nga'ōtō Roebeno. (*Moz. I. 46, 9 b. t. Moz. I. 26, 5 b. t. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 3*). Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Jemocēli ba Jamini ba Ohadi ba Jachino ba Sohara, ba Saoelo, ono ndrongsania Dawa Gana'ana andrō ; da'ō nga'ōtō
- 14 Zimeoni. Ba tōi nono Lewi ba nga'ōtōra, ba Greso ba Kahati ba Merari. Ba 137 fache wa'anaoe noso Lewi
- (*Moz. I. 46, 11*). Ono Gereso andrō, 17 ba Libini ba Simeī, ba nga'ōtōra. Ba 18 ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba Jeseari ba Heberona ba Oeziēli. Ba 133 fache wa'anaoe noso Gahati. Ba ono 19 Merari, ba Maheli ba Moesi. Da'ō ma'oewoe Lewi, ba nga'ōtōra andrō. Ba Ameramo andrō, ba ihalō Jochebe, inania si achi ; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia, A'aroni ba Moze nononia. Ba 137 fache wa'anaoe noso 20 Gameramo. (*Moz. IV. 26, 59*). Ba 21 ono Jeseari andrō, ba Kora ba Nefegi ba Sichiri. Ba ono Goeziēli, ba 22 Mizaēli ba Elisafa ba Sitiri. Ba 23 A'aroni andrō, ba ihalō Gelizabe, ono Gaminadabi, talifoēsō Nahaso. Ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia ; ja'ia Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamaro. Ba ono Gora andrō, ba Asiri 24 ba Elikana ba Abiazafi ; da'ō nga'ōtō Gora andrō. Ba Eleazari andrō 25 ono Ga'aroni, ba ihalō nono Woeitiēli samboea ; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia ; ja'ia Wineha andrō. Da'ō woe-roegō nono Lewi, ba nga'ōtōra andrō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 7*). Da'ō Ga'aroni andrō ba Moze andrō, ba niwā'ō Jehowa : Miheta ba danō Miseraji ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Da'ō ira, sama'ema chō Wara'ō, 27 razo Miseraji, wa edōna laheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gizeraēli — Mose ba A'aroni. Ba me hoemede 28 Jehowa chō Moze ba danō Miseraji, ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Fa'e- 29 ma chō Wara'ō, razo Miseraji, fefoe hadia ia, niwā'ōgoe chōoe. Ba imane 30 Moze chō Jehowa : Ba si lō to'ōlō ba wahoe-hoeosa ndra'odo ; he moroi ifondrondrongo chōgoe Fara'o ?

FAZA 7.

I. Ifatenge chō Wara'ō ndra Moze A'aroni Lowalangī, ba ibe'e nifowōhō ia Fara'ō, ba zi fakelemoe andrō.
II. Bōrōta wamakao andrō : Tobali do nidano.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1 Oebali'ō Lowalangī ndra'oegō chō

- Wara'o ; ba ga'aoe A'aroni, ba si
 2 fahoehoeo, salahioe. (*F. 4, 16*). Fefoe hadia ia niwa'ogoe chōoe, ba ōfa'ema, ba ga'aoe A'aroni zangombacha chō Wara'o, ena'ō i'efa'ō Ndraono
 3 Gizeraēli ba danōnia. Ba ja'o, ba oe'okōli'ō dōdō Wara'o andrō ba oe'oja'ō wolaoe tandra ba sahōlihōli dōdō, ba danō Miseraji. (*F. 4, 21*).
 4 Ba lō'ō sa ifondrondrongo chōmi Fara'o ; awena dania oebaja Ndrawa Miseraji, ba oeheta ba danō Miseraji ngahōnō andrō chōgoe, banoeagoe andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli, fao wangoroma'ō fa'abōlō, si lō ambō.
 5 Ba ja'aboto dania ba dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo, na tosinga chōra wa'abōlōgoe oebe'e, ba na oeheta ba ngaira Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 14, 18*). Ba la'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chōra ira Moze A'aroni ; da'ō lalaoe. Ba no 80 fache Moze
 7 ba 83 Ga'aroni, me fahoehoeo ira chō Wara'o. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra
 8 Moze A'aroni : Na iwa'ō chōmi Fara'o : Mifazōchi dandra ! ba ōmane chō Ga'aroni : Laboe, tibo'ō tooe zi'ooe fōna Wara'o, ba tobali oelō
 9 seboea dania. Ba mōi chō Wara'o ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lalaoe niwa'ō Jehowa : Itibo'ō tooe zi'onia A'aroni, fōna Wara'o ba fōna ngoningoninia, ba tobali oelō seboea.
 11 (*F. 4, 3*). Ba ifakaoni'ō zatoeatoea ba si no to'ōlō ba gelemoe Fara'o ; ba lalaoe gōi zi manō si fakelemoe andrō, elemoera andrō : (*Tim. II.*
 12 *3, 8*). itibo'ō tooe zi'onia zamōsana, ba tobali oelō seboea ; ba itōlō sa
 13 zi'ora si'o Ga'aroni. Ba lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o, ba lō i'o'ō chōra, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa.
 14 II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : No abe'e dōdō Wara'o ba tehōnia
 15 ifofanō ira. Mahemoloe mbancea ae chō Wara'o ba ondrasi ia, na mōi ia mondri ba mbewe Nilo, ohe tangaoe zi'o andrō, si no tobali
 16 oelō, ba ōmane chōnia : Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio

zamatenge ja'o chōoe, ba wangoe-
 ma'ō chōoe : Fofanō mbanceagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'o ba danō si mate. Ba lō nifondrondrongoeiroegi da'e. Ba imanesa'ae
 17 Jehowa : Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōoe dania, wa Jehowa ndra'odo : oebōzi dania nidanō ba Nilo si'o andre, si so ba dangagoe, ba tobali do. (*F. 4, 9*). Ba jamate gi'a ba Nilo
 18 ba ja'abōoe Nilo, fa ogoro Ndrawa Miseraji wamadoe idanō Nilo andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Wa'ō
 19 chō Ga'aroni : halō zi'ooe andrō ba oro'ō dangaoe ja'wa nidanō Miseraji, ja'wa mbombo ba ja'wa lala nidanō niko'o ba ja'wa mba'wa nidanō ba ja'wa nahia nidanō fefoe :
 20 jatobali do ; ja do manō ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, he ba nahia eoe ba he ba nahia kara. Ba la'o'ō ira Moze A'aroni niwa'ō Jehowa chōra. Ifaza'wa zi'onia, ibōzi nidanō
 21 ba Nilo, ba zanehe Wara'o, awō ngoningoninia : ba tobali do nidanō fefoe, ba Nilo. (*San. 78, 44 ; 105, 29*). Ba i'a ba Nilo, ba mate ba abōoe
 22 Nilo, tobali tebai sa'ae labadoe nidanō ba Nilo Dawa Miseraji. Ba do manō fefoe gofoe heza ba danō Miseraji. Ba lalaoe gōi zi manō si fakelemoe andrō, Dawa Miseraji, elemoera andrō. Ba lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o, ba lō i'o'ō chōra, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa. Ba i'erogō ira
 23 Fara'o, mōi ia mijomo ; lō ibe'e ba dōdōnia. Ba lachao danō Dawa
 24 Miseraji fefoe, ba mbewe Nilo, wangaloei idanō nibadoe, me tebai labadoe nidanō Nilo andrō. Ba fa-
 25 makao andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa, ba Nilo andrō, ba alo'o fitoe bongi wa'ara.

FAZA 8.

I. Farnakao fanete zi fōfōna : Talaho, ba II fanete zi doea balō : Di manoe, ba III. fanete zi tōloe balō : Di mbōhō.

I. Ba iwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze : I

Ae chō Wara'o, ba ōmane chōnia :
 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Fofanō mba-
 noeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafoseomange
 2 ndra'o ! Ba na techōoe, ōfofanō ira,
 ba oefatōrō chōoe ba ba danōoe
 3 wamakao. talaho. Jamolihaliha dania
 dalaho, ba Nilo, ba acha mōi ira ja-
 wā, iroegi gōdomō ba iroegi si bacha
 chōoe, ba ba gasomō, ba he ba
 nomo ngonionioe, ba he ba nomo
 mbanoeaoe, ba he ba naha wamogō
 roti chōoc ba hc ba naha wamaroeke,
 4 noemalō ōsioe ba ōsi mbanoeaoe ba
 ōsi ngonionioe, ba latoegelai da-
 5 nia talaho andrō. Ba imane Jehowa
 chō Moze : Wā'ō chō Ga'aroni : Oro'ō
 dangaoe, fabaja si'o andrō, ja'wa
 mbombo ba ja'wa lala nidanō niko'o
 ba ja'wa mba'wa nidanō, asogō da-
 6 laho ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'oro'ō
 dangania A'aroni, ja'wa nidanō Mi-
 seraji, i'asogō dalaho, tobali laha-
 woei danō Miseraji. (*Sin.* 78, 45; 105,
 7 30). Ba lalaoe gōi da'ō si fakelemoe
 andrō, elemoera andrō, la'asogō da-
 laho ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō.
 8 Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni
 Fara'o, ba imane : Mi'andrō chō Je-
 howa, ena'ō iheta dalaho andrō,
 chōgoe ba ba mbanoeagoe, ba oefo-
 fanō mbanoeami andrō, ena'ō labe'e
 9 zoemange chō Jehowa. Ba imane
 Moze chō Wara'o : Eboea'ō dōdōoe
 chōgoe, wangoema'ō chōgoe, ha wa'-
 ara oe'andrō chōmi, chōoe ba ba
 ngonionioe ba ba mbanoeaoe,
 ena'ō aheta chōoe ba ba gōdomō
 dalaho andrō, ena'ō hatō ba Nilo
 10 tosa. Ba imane : Mahemoloe. Ba
 imane Moze : Balazi zomasi'ō, ena'ō
 aboto badōdōoe, lō Lowalangi bō'ō, si
 mane Jehowa andrō, Lowalangima.
 11 Aheta dania chōmi dalaho andrō,
 he chōoe, ba he ba gōdomō, ba he
 ba ngonionioe, ba he ba mba-
 noeaoe; hatō ba Nilo tosa dania.
 12 Ba me no larōi Wara'o ira Moze
 A'aroni, ba iforege wangandrō chō
 Jehowa Moze, ba dalaho andrō, ni-
 13 fatōrōnia chō Wara'o. Ba i'o'ō Je-

howa ni'andrō Moze : mate dalaho
 andrō ba nomo misa ba ba golaja-
 ma ba ba mbanoea. Ba la'owoeoi, 14
 la'oja'ō nahia, ba abōoc danō. Ba 15
 me i'ila Fara'o, no molala dōdōnia,
 ba ifoeli abc'e dōdōnia, ba lō i'o'ō
 chōra; itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa. (*F.* 7,
 13).

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 16
 Wā'ō chō Ga'aroni : Oro'ō zi'omō
 andrō ba bōzi gawoegawoe tooe ba
 danō, ba tobali di manoe, fefoe
 gofoe heza ba danō Miseraji. Ba 17
 la'o'ō da'ō : I'oro'ō dangania A'ar-
 oni, fabaja si'o, ibōzi gawoegawoe tooe
 ba danō : Ba so ndri manoe ba ni-
 ha ba ba goerifōra; fefoe gawoe-
 gawoe ba danō, ba tobali di manoe
 ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba 18
 latandraigō gōi si fakelemoe andrō
 wanasogō di manoe elemoera andrō,
 ba tebai. Ba di manoe andrō, ba
 lahawoei niha, fabaja oerifōra. Ba 19
 lamane chō Wara'o si fakelemoe
 andrō : Tanga Lowalangi da'ō ! Ba
 lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o,
 ba lō i'o'ō chōra; itōrō niwā'ō Je-
 howa.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 20
 Mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ondrasi
 Wara'o, na mōi ia mondri, ba ōmane
 chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Fo-
 fanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafo-
 soemange ndra'o. Na lō'ō ōfofanō 21
 mbanoeagoe andrō, ba oefatōrō
 chōmi ndri mbōhō, chōoe ba ba
 ngonionioe ba ba mbanoeaoe ba
 ba gōdomō; ja'afōnoe dania nomo
 Ndrawa Miseraji di mbōhō ba he
 tanō nihoendragō gahera. Ba tanō 22
 Gozena andrō, si so banoegoe a-
 ndrō, ba oe'oniagō, fa bōi oroma
 ndri mbōhō ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto
 ba dōdōoe, wa ja'odo Zo'aja ba
 danō. Ba oe'asogō wangefa famabali 23
 mbanoeagoe ba mbanoeamō; mahe-
 moloe aloea dandra andrō. Ba ifa-
 tōrō da'ō Jehowa. Ba oja sibai ndri
 mbōhō, si mōi jomo ba gōdo Wa-
 ra'o ba ba nomo ngonioninia ba

danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba afō-
 chō sibai ba danō ndri mbōhō
 25 andrō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze
 A'aroni Fara'o, imane chōra : Laoe!
 ba danō andre mifosoemange Lo-
 26 walangimi ! Ba imane Moze : Tebai
 ma'o'ō da'ō ; soemange andrō sa,
 nibe'ema chō Lowalangima, ba no
 sogoro Ndrawa Miseraji ; hadia, lō
 lateboe kara ndra'aga dania ? (*Moz.*
 27 *I. 46, 34*). Tōloe ngaloco fofanō
 wa'arōoe mōiga ba danō si mate, ba
 wame'e socmange chō Lowalangima
 ba da'ō ; ma'o'ō niwā'ōnia chōma.
 28 (*F. 3, 18*). Ba imane Fara'o : Oefo-
 fanō ami, fa mi'ila mifosoemange
 Jehowa, Lowalangimi andrō, ba
 danō si mate ; ba bōi mi'arōoe'ō
 sibai ami ! Mi'angandrō, salahigoe !
 29 Ba imane Moze : He razo ! ha si'-
 aikō mōido baero, ba oe'andrō chōoe
 chō Jehowa, ena'ō mahemoloe aheta
 ndri mbōhō andrō chōoe ba ba
 ngonionioe ba he ba mbanoeaoe,
 hatō fa bōi ōfoeli ō'o'aja mbanoe-
 ama, fa lō ōfofanō ira ba wamo-
 30 soemange Jehowa. Ba irōi Wara'o
 Moze, ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa.
 31 Ba i'o'ō Jehowa ni'andrō Moze,
 iheta ndri mbōhō andrō chō Wara'o
 ba ba ngingoninia ba ba
 mbanoeania, tobali samboea lō to-
 32 sai. Ba ifoeli abe'e dōdō Wara'o,
 ba da'ō gōi, ba lō ifofanō ira.

FAZA 9.

I. Famakao fanete zi ōfa balō :
 Fōchō goerifō Ndrawa Miseraji, ba
 II. fanete zi lima balō : Faosa, ba
 III. fanete zi ōnō balō : Teoe kara.
 IV. Aloeloe dōdō Wara'o, ba lō
 ararā, ba ifoeli abe'e.

1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
 Ae chō Wara'o, ba wā'ō chōnia :
 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi
 niha Heberaio : Fofanō mbanoeagoe
 andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'o.
 2 Na techōoe sa wamofanō ja'ira ba
 3 na ōtohoegō na, ōtaha ira, ba ibaja
 tanga Jehowa goerifōmō ba mbe-

noea, he koedo ba he kalide ba he
 ondra ba he sa'wi ba he biribiri,
 ifatōrō wōchō sabe'e. Ba ifaehoesi
 4 ira, goerifō Ndraono Gizeraēli goe-
 rifō Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa : Fefoe
 goerifō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba sageoe
 lō mate. Ba ihonogōi Jehowa
 5 ba wa'ara, imane : Mahemoloe
 ifatōrō da'ō ba danō Jehowa. Ba
 6 mahemoloe ō, ba ifaloea Jehowa ;
 ba ahoi mate goerifō Ndrawa Mise-
 raji ; ba ba goerifō Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, ba sageoe lō'ō, si mate. Ba
 7 ifatenge zinenge Fara'o, ba hiza,
 sagoe lō si mate ocirifō Ndraono
 Gizeraēli. Ba abe'e zoei dōdō Wa-
 ra'o, ba lō ifofanō ira.

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra
 8 Moze A'aroni : Mi'ondroea tanga,
 wangai da'i woela'wa, ba jamoea
 zawili ba daloe mbanoea Moze, ba
 zanehe Wara'o ; ba atoroē hawoc-
 9 hawoe ba danō Miscraji ma'asagōrō,
 ba tobali gigimō dania, he ba niha
 ba he ba zaliwāliwā ba danō, si
 tobali bahi ba danō Miseraji, ma'-
 asagōrō. Ba latoejoe ndra'i woela'wa
 10 andrō ba la'ondrasi Wara'o ; ba da'ō
 ifazawili mijawā Moze, ba tobali
 gigimō, hoelō mbahi, he ba niha ba
 he ba zaliwāliwā ba danō. Ba tebai
 11 lala'wa Moze si fakelemoe andrō, ba
 gigimō andrō ; ba zi fakelemoe andrō
 sa'ae gōi toemboe gigimō, si mane
 ba Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe. Ba i'okō-
 12 li'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba lō
 i'o'ō chōra ; itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
 13 Mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ae chō
 Wara'o, ba ōmane chōnia : Da'ō
 niwā'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi
 niha Heberaio : Fofanō mbanoeagoe
 andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'-
 14 odo ! Ba zi samoeza andre sa, ba
 chōoe oefatōrō wamakao andrō chō-
 goe, fefoe, ba ba ngonionioe ba
 ba mbanoeaoe, ena'ō aboto ba dō-
 dōoe, lō si mane ja'odo, ba goeli
 danō, ma'asagōrō ! Tola sa mena'ō
 15 oe'orō'ō dangagoe mege ba tola

- oefakiko ndra'oegō, fabaja banoeaoe, fōchō waba andrō, ena'ō tebōzini
 16 ndra'oegō ba goeli danō. Ba andrō lō oebabaja ndra'oegō, ena'ō ō'ila wa'abōlōgoe, oebe'e, ba ena'ō tesoenō dōigoe ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō.
 17 (*Rom. 9, 17*). Dōrōdōrō na techōoe
 18 wamofanō banoeaoe andrō. Ba na mané wa'ala'wa loeo mahemoloe, ba aeohoe deoe kara sabōlōbōlō, oebe'e, si lō famaedo ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai tewōwōi ia, irege ma'ō-
 19 chō andre. Ba fatenge ba fa'orifi'ō goerifi'ōoe, awō fefoe hadia ia, zi so baero chōoe, fefoe sa zi so baero, he niha ba he oerifi'ō, si lō mōi jomo, ba mate ibe'e teoe kara andrō.
 20 Ba ha niha zangata'oe fi, ngoningoni Wara'o andrō, me ida'ōda'ō'ō Jehowa, ba i'oloi'ō jomo zawoejoenia
 21 ba oerifi'onia. Ba si lō ba dōdō wameta'oe Jehowa ja'ira, ba lō iboelō'ō
 22 baero zawoejoenia ba oerifi'onia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Oro'ō dangaoe ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba aeohoe deoe kara ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, he ba niha ba he ba zali'wali'wa ba danō ba ba zinanō
 23 ba nowi, ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'oro'ō zi'onia mija'wa ba mbanoea Moze, ba ilaboe banoea ba teoe kara, ibe'e Jehowa ba aeohoe zaere-
 24 zaere; i'echoegō ba danō Miseraji deoe kara andrō Jehowa. (*Sin. 78,*
 25 *47. 48. Sin. 105, 32*). Aeohoe deoe kara sabōlōbōlō sibai, ba lō mama-lōmalō galitō, si fabaja ba deoe kara andrō; si lō famaedo, saeohoe ba danō Miseraji, gōtō wa no mo-
 26 wanoea niha ba da'ō. Ba ibōzi teoe kara andrō fefoe hadia ia ba danō Miseraji, si so baero, he niha ba he sali'wali'wa ba danō, ba sinanō ba nowi, ba ibōzi teoe kara andrō, ba hogoe geoe fefoe, ba mbenoea,
 27 ba afatō ibe'e. Ha ba danō Gozena, ba zi so Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba lō teoe kara.
 IV. Ba ifatenge Fara'o, ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba imane chōra :

No sala ndra'o zi samoeza andre; si ndroehoe chō Jehowa, ba si sala ndra'o ba banceaoe. Mi'angandrō 28 chō Jehowa [salahigoe] no tōra ndro-hoendrohoe we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō ba teoe kara andrō —, ba oefofanō ami, alacha lō mi'ia'gō sa'ae da'e. Itema linia Moze, imane : 29 Na oeroegi baero mbanoea, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe chō Jehowa, ba tebato dania mbanoea ba lō'ō sa'ae aeohoe deoe kara andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no chō Jehowa danō. (*Sin. 24, 1*). Ba ja'oegō 30 ba ngoningonioc andrō — oe'ila — ba lō mi'ata'oe fi Lowalangi andrō, Jehowa. Ba taliō ba rigi, ba afoefoe, 31 noa sa molai rigi ba taliō, ba no mobene. Ba gandroe ba rigi ō manoe, 32 ba lō safefoe, me tenga ba'wa da'ō. Ba irōi Wara'o Moze, mōi ia baero 33 mbanoea. Ba i'oro'ō dangania chō Jehowa, ba i'anema'ō tebato we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, fabaja teoe kara, ba lō'ō sa'ae aeohoe ba danō deoe. Ba me i'ila Fara'o, no 34 tebato deoe ba teoe kara andrō ba banoea, ba itohoegō molalō ba ifoeli abe'e dōdō, he tōdōnia ba he tōdō ngoningoninia. Ba lō teboelō wa'- 35 abe'e dōdō Wara'o ba lō ifofanō Ndraono Gizeraēli, itōrō ni'wa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 10.

I. Famakao fanete zi fitoe: Tamo;
 ba II. fanete zi walo: Fa'ogōmīgōmi.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1
 Ae chō Wara'o, noa sa oe'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba tōdō ngoningoninia, ba wolaoe chōnia tandra andrō chōgoe. Ba ena'ō ōdoenōdoenō dania ba 2 ndraonoe ba ba ma'ocwoemō, hadia nifatōrōgoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, awō dandra andrō chōgoe, nilaogoe chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'ō Jehowa. Ba mōi chō Wa- 3 ra'o ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lamane chōnia : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Ha wa'-

- ara na techōe ō'ideide'ō ndra'oegō
fōnagoe ? Fofanō mbanoeagoe a-
ndrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'o !
- 4 Na techōe sa ōfofanō mbanoeagoe,
ba mahemoloe, ba oegasō damo
5 ba danōe, ba alacha lahawoei da-
nō ma'asagōrō, irege lō'ō sa'ae oro-
ma danō tooe. La'a dania zi tosai
andrō, saeri na, ba si lō ahori na
ba, deoe kara andrō, ba boeloe geoe
fefoe, saeri ba mbenoea, ba lahari.
- 6 Ba molihaliha dania ira ba mbate'e
chōmō ba ba mbate'e ngoniningonoe
fefoe ba ba mbate'e Ndrawa Mi-
seraji fefoe, irege zi lō larai mila
ira toca moroi jāwa, iroegi ma'ōchō,
gōtō wa no so ira ba goeli danō.
Aefa iwa'ō da'ō, ba i'erogō Wara'o,
7 ilaoe mofanō. Ba lamane chō Wa-
ra'o ngoniningonia : Ha wa'ara tō
na tatehe tandrawada niha andrō ?
Fofanō sa'ae niha andrō, ena'ō la-
fosoemange Lowalangira Jehowa.
Hadia, lō saboto ba dōdōe na, wa
8 si tekiko danō Miseraji ? Ba lakaoni
mangawoei chō Wara'o ndra Moze
A'aroni, ba imane chōra : Ba mi'-
ae'e ba mifosoemange Lowalangimi
Jehowa ; ba ha niha atō zi mōi
9 miwa'ō ? Imane Moze : Ono sawoe-
joe chōma ba satoea chōma, ba
ma'oe ; ba ono matoea chōma ba
ono alawe ba biribirima ba sawima,
ba ma'oe ; so sa chōma gowasa,
10 nilaoe chō Jehowa. (*F. 5, 1*). Ba
imane chōra : Lae ! Jamoetolo ami
Jehowa, na oefa'oe'ō chōmi ndrao-
no sawoejoe chōmi ; si ndroehoe,
11 no so ba dōdōmi zi lō sōchi ! Tebai
da'ō ; acha mōi ndra matoea mamo-
soemange Jehowa ; ha sa da'ō ni-
wa'ōmi ! Ba lafofanō ira ba da'ō
12 chō Wara'o. Ba imane Jehowa chō
Moze : Oro'ō dangaoe jāwa danō
Miseraji ba asogō damo, alacha la-
hawoei danō Miseraji, ba wanhohori
fefoe zinanō ba danō, fefoc hadia
13 ia zi tosai ba deoe kara no. Ba
i'oro'ō zi'onia Moze jāwa danō Mi-
seraji, ba ifatōrō ba danō nangi

timeo Jehowa, sara loeo sara mbo-
ngi ; ba me moloeo, ba no i'oe
damo angi timeo andrō. Ba laha- 14
woei danō Miseraji tamo andrō,
dozi banoea ba danō Miseraji ae-
choe ira, oja sibai ; lō irai si manō wa'-
oja fōna, damo, ba lō'ō manō gōi
ifoeli si manō dania. Ba lahawoei 15
danō ma'asagōrō, tobali lō'ō sa'ae
oroma danō tooe ; ba lahari fefoe
zinanō ba danō ba boea geoe fefoe,
si tosai ba deoe kara no ; tobali
ma'ifoe lō tosai boeloe saeri, he
ba geoe ba he ba zinanō ba danō,
ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba 16
i'aliogō ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aro-
ni Fara'o, ba imane : No sala ndra'-
odo chō Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ba
chōmi gōi. (*F. 9, 27*). Ba mibologō 17
dōdōmi chōgoe ba lalōgoe andrō,
hatō zi samoeza andre, ba mi'-
angandrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
salahigoe, ena'ō itimba atō chōgoe
wamoenoe andre ! Ba irōi Wara'o 18
[Moze] ba mangandrō ia chō Je-
howa. Ba ifatōrō nangi sabe'e moroi 19
ba gaechoela Jehowa, zoezoemō,
sangoloi'ō tamo andrō ba sanibo
ba nasi zoechoe ; samboea lō tosai
tamo, ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō.
Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, 20
ba lō ifofanō Ndraono Gizeraeli.

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 21
Oro'ō dangaoe mijawa ba mbanoea,
ba ihawoei danō Miseraji fa'ogōmi-
gōmi, tobali la'ila moera'oe tanga
wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. (*Mat. 27, 45*).
Ba i'oro'ō dangania mijawa, ba 22
mbanoea, Moze, ba ihawoei fa'ogō-
migōmi danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō,
tōloe bongi wa'ara. Tobali lō i'ila 23
nawōnia zamōsana, ba tebai maoso,
tebai irōi nahania zi tōloe bongi
andrō. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraeli
fefoe, ba moloeo ba nahiaara. Ba 24
ifakaoni'ō Moze Fara'o, imane : Mi'-
ae'e ba wamosoemange Jehowa ; ba
biribirimi ba sawimi, ba torōi ; irao-
no sawoejoe chōmi, ba hana na fao.
Ba imane Moze : Ja'ogō zama'o- 25

he'õ chõma soemange nitaba ba
 26 soemange nitoenoe, ena'õ ma'asiwai
 chõ Lowalangima Jehowa, ba si fao
 gõi goerifõma — samboea sa'a lõ
 tola torõi foeri, me sogoena chõma
 ba wamosoemange Lowalangima
 Jehowa; lõ'õ sa ma'ila na, he ma-
 27 wisa wamosoemange Jehowa, irege
 no maroegi da'õ. Ba i'abe'c'õ dõdõ
 Wara'o Jehowa, ba techõnia ifofanõ
 28 ira. Ba imane chõnia Fara'o: La-
 boe'õgõ! Angelama, fa bõi sa'ae
 fa'ila bawa ita; na fa'ila bawa ita
 29 sa, ba si mate ndra'oegõ. Ba imane
 Moze: Ba no õwa'õ; lõ'õ sa'ae fa-
 ila bawa ita.

FAZA 11.

Tehõnagõ te'ombacha'õ wamakao
 safoeria andrõ: Famoenoe ono si
 a'a. Lõ teboelõ wa'abe'e dõdõ
 Wara'o.

1 Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze: Ha-
 tõ sambalõ tõi famakao oefatõrõ
 chõ Wara'o ba ba Ndrawa Mise-
 2 raji; awena dania ifofanõ ami ba
 da'e, ifaoeloegõ, itimba na'i ami,
 iforege. Ba õwa'õ ba zato, dozi ira,
 ba ndramoe'andrõ ba zi so ba
 3 ngaira gamagama firõ ba gamagama
 ana'a; he ira matoea ba he ira
 alawe. (*F. 3, 22*). Ba eboea dõdõ
 Ndrawa Miseraji chõra ibe'e Jeho-
 4 wa; ba seboea tõi gõi Moze ba
 danõ Miseraji, ba ngoningoni Wara'o
 andrõ ba ba mbanoeania. Ba imane
 5 Moze: Da'õ niwa'õ Jehowa: Na
 taloe mbongi, ba oetõrõi danõ Mi-
 seraji ma'asagõrõ, (*F. 12, 29*), ba
 ahoi mate zi a'a nono matoea ba
 danõ Miseraji, i'otarai nono si a'a
 6 chõ Wara'o, sidadao ba dadaoma
 razo, noemalõ ba nono si a'a chõ
 zawoejoe ira alawe, sanoetoe fache,
 fabaja nono si a'a ba goerifõ fefoe.
 7 Ba tobali fe'ira'ira sabõlõbõlõ ba
 danõ Miseraji ma'asagõrõ, si lõ irai,
 ba lõ'õ manõ gõi ifeli si manõ
 dania. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 fefoe, ba lõ nichaoe nasoe, he niha

ba he oerifõ, ena'õ aboto ba dõ-
 dõmi, wa ifaehoesi ira Ndrawa Mi-
 8 seraji Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa.
 Ba ndramoe'ondrasido dania ngo-
 ningonioe andrõ fefoe, ba wanga-
 loeloc chõgoe ba ba wangandrõ chõ-
 goe: Heta'õ, ja'oegõ ba banoeami
 fefoe, solo'õ chõoe! ba awena dania
 oehetado. Aefa da'õ, ba irõi Wa-
 9 ra'o, mofõnoe sibai ia. Ba imane
 Jehowa chõ Moze: Lõ i'o'õ chõmi
 Fara'o, ena'õ oja dandra andrõ
 chõgoe, ba danõ Miseraji. Ba lalaoe
 10 dandra andrõ fefoe fõna Wara'o ira
 Moze A'aroni; ba i'abe'e'õ dõdõ
 Wara'õ Jehowa, ba tobali lõ i'efa'õ
 Ndraono Gizeraëli ba danõnia.

FAZA 12.

I. Tehonogõi gowasa fasa andrõ,
 si ero rõi. II. Famoenoe iraono si
 a'a ba danõ Miseraji. Aheta Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli. III. Tefachoi na he
 wisa wolaoe fasa andrõ.

Ba imane Jehowa chõ ndra Moze 1
 A'aroni, ba danõ Miseraji: Si a'a 2
 mba'wa chõmi dania mba'wa da'e;
 bõrõta mba'wa ia chõmi ba ndrõfi.
 3 Mimane ba mbanoea Ndraono Gize-
 raëli fefoe: Ba zi mewoeloe ba mba-
 wa da'e, ba ja moefaigi chõnia no-
 no mbiribiri zamõsana, sambasamba
 omo, ba sarasara nono mbiribiri.
 4 (*Joh. 1, 29*). Ba na ambõ fa'ato zi
 samba omo, ba zi sara ono mbiri-
 biri, ba jamoehalõ awõnia zi fahatõ
 omo chõnia, ba wangai si sara, dali
 5 wa'ato niha; ha wa'ato zi tola ma-
 ngohori ja'ia, ba sara nono mbiri-
 biri mihonogõi. Ono mbiribiri si lõ
 hadia ia zi sala nifaigi, si matoea
 ba si dõfi fa'eboea; na tenga ono
 6 mbiribiri, ba ono nambi nitoetoe-
 joe. (*Moz. III. 1, 3; 22, 21*). Ba mi-
 hoë, iroegi zi meweleo'fa ba mba'wa
 da'e, ba tãnõ owi lataba, dozi Irao-
 7 no Giseraëli. (*Moz. IV. 9, 5*). Ba
 ndramoehalõ õsa ndro, ba lagoele'õ
 ba gehomo, fatambai mba'wandroe-
 hõ ba ba hõgõ mbawandroe'õ, ba

- 8 nomo andrō, ha ni'ā ja'ia. Ba ōsina, ba ba zi bongi andrō la'ā, nitoenoe; roti si lō moe'aisōni ba
- 9 boeloe ndroe'oe safeto nawō. Bōi mi'enata, ba tenga nirino ba nidano, mitoenoe ba galitō, ma'asara, tenga
- 10 nifaefa hadia ia; fabaja alachaō. Ba ma'ifoe bōi misaigō irege mahemoloe; hadia zi tosa'i irege mahemoloe
- 11 mbanoea, ba nitoenoe. Ba mimane ba wemanga: Si no mamōbō taloe ami ba so mbadagahe ba gahemi
- 12 ba si'o ba dangami; ba mita'iti'i wemanga ja'ia! Fasa ia chō Jehowa. (*Mat. 26, 17. Heb. 11, 28*). Ba zi
- 13 bongi andrō sa oetōrōi danō Miseraji, ba oeboeboenoe nono si a'a fefoe, ba danō Miseraji, he ba niha ba he
- 14 ba goerifōra; ba la'ila dania wa'abōlōgoe fefoe Lowalangi Miseraji oebe'e, ja'o, Jehowa! (*Moz. IV. 33, 4*).
- 15 Sin. 136, 10). Ba do andrō ba nomo, ba zi so ami, ba tandra chōgoe, fangorifimi; na oe'ila ndro andrō, ba oetaloe'i ami, fa lō gōna ami famakao, famakiko andrō, na oelaoe ba
- 16 Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba ba'wa da'ō, ba ba'wa wamasoe'gi ba dōdō chōmi dania; ba'wa gowasa ehō Jehowa
- 17 dania ia ehōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; si lō teboelō chōmi wolaoe ja'ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Fitoe bongi wa'ara mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni. Ba mbōrōta mba'wa da'ō sa'ae, ba bōi
- 18 faloecha ba nomomi danōmō roti; ha niha sa zi manga roti ni'aisōni, gōtō zi fitoe bongi andrō, ba nise'e ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 23, 15*).
- 19 Kor. I. 5, 7). Ba na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba owelo ami ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba si manō gōi na loeo si fitoe; ba na loeo da'ō, ba ma'ifoe
- 20 manō lō lalahō halōwō; ha soguena ō zamōsana, ba tola mihalō. Ba bōi olifoe ami roti si lō moe'aisōni no mege; me ba mba'wa da'ō oeheta
- 21 ngahōnōmi ba danō Miseraji, andrō, mitōngōni mba'wa da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, nihonogōi, siroegi si lō aetoe.
- 22 Ba mba'wa si fōfōna andrō, ba zi mewelee'ōfa, ba zi bongi, ba da'ō mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni ba iroegi ba zi
- 23 bongi ba zi meōnō gachōmita. (*Moz. III. 23, 6. Moz. IV. 28, 17. Moz. V. 16, 3*). Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba lō 19 tola faloecha danōmō roti ba nomomi; ha niha sa zi manga roti ni'aisōni, ba nise'e ba mbanoea
- 24 Ndraono Gizeraēli, he na niha bō'ō ba he na iwara. Sambawa bōi mi'ā 20 roti ni'aisōni. Fefoe gofoe heza, ba zi so ami, ba roti si lō moe'aisōni mi'ā. Ba ifakaoni'ō zatoea Ndraono
- 25 Gizeraēli fefoe Moze, ba imane ehōra: Milaboe, mifaigi chōmi nono mbiribiri, ō zoroijomomi, sambasamba omo, ba mitaba wasa andrō. Ba mihalō zamboea moeroemoeroe
- 26 doetoeroe zoefa ba mi'oengoegō ba ndro andrō, ba wiga ja'wa, ba migoele'ō ōsa ndro andrō ba wiga ba hōgō mbawandroehō ba ba gehomo
- 27 fatambai; ba samōsa bōi jamōi tooe, bōi mirōi nomomi, iregi moleoe. Itōrō 23 sa danō Jehowa, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na i'ila ndro andrō
- 28 ba hōgō mbawandroehō ba ba gehomo fatambai, ba italoe'i mbawandroehō si manō Jehowa, ba lō itehe
- 29 ba zamakiko andrō we'amōi jomo chōmi, ba wolaoe ehōmi. Ba milaoe 24 da'ō, amahoita ehōoe ba ba nga'ōtōoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba na
- 30 miroegi dania danō andrō nibe'e Jehowa ochōtami, si mane nifaboe'oena, ba mitōrō da'ō wamosoemange Lowalangi. Ba na lasfoe dania
- 31 chōmi iraonomi na lamane: Hadia chōmi wamosoemange andrō? ba mimane chōra: Soemange fasa ehō
- 32 Jehowa, sanaloe'i omo Ndraono Gizeraēli, me ilaoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, fa lō ibabaja zi so jomo chōda. Ba lafaōndrō ira sato, mangaloeloe.
- 33 Ba mōi Ndraono Gizeraēli, la'o'ō 28 ni'wa'ō Jehowa ehō ndra Moze A'aroni; da'ō lalaoe.
- 34 II. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba ahoi 29 iboeboenoe Jehowa nono si a'a ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai nono si a'a

chō Wara'o, sidadao ba dadaoma
 razo chōnia, noemalō ba nono si
 a'a ba nikoeroe, si so ba goeroenga,
 awō fefoe nono si a'a ba goerifō.
 30 (*Sin. 78, 51; 135, 8*). Ba maoso
 Wara'o, awō ngoniningoninia, awō
 Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, ba zi bongi
 andrō ba tesao wege'ege sabōlō-
 bōlō, ba danō Miseraji; samboea
 31 sa lō omo, si lō si mate. Ba ifa-
 kaoni'ō ndra Mose A'aroni Fara'o,
 ba zi bongi, ba imane: Milaboe!
 miheta ami, mifabali ami ba mba-
 noeagoe, he ja'ami ba he Iraono
 Gizeraēli andrō; mi'ae mifosoema-
 nge Jehowa, mitōrō ni'andrōmi a-
 32 ndrō. (*Sam. I. 6, 6. Sin. 105, 38*). Ba
 biribirimi gōi, ba sa'wimi, ba mi'ohe,
 si mane ni'andrōmi; miheta ami
 ba mi'andrō chōgoe gōi howoeho-
 33 woe. (*F. 10, 26*). Ba laloeloe gō ira
 Dawa Miseraji, ena'ō la'aliogō wa-
 ngeheta ja'ira ba danō; lamane sa
 34 dōdōra: ahoi mate ita! Ba la'ohe
 gombōila roti andrō sato, si lō fa-
 chamō aisō na, la'angalisigō nahia,
 35 ni'olōwōsi ba lembra. Ba no la'o'ō
 ni'wa'ō Moze chōra Iraono Gizeraēli,
 no la'andrō ba Ndrawa Miseraji
 gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a,
 36 awō noecha. (*F. 3. 21; 11, 12*). Ba no
 ibe'e Jehowa eboea dōdō Ndrawa Mi-
 seraji chōra, wolo'ō chōra; ba toballi
 laraboe gamagama Ndrawa Miseraji.
 37 Ba aheta ba Ramesc Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, lasa'wa Zoekota, mato 600,000
 niha, sanōrō tanō, ira matoea, lō
 38 lai ndraono. (*Moz. IV. 33, 3*). Ba
 ato gōi zi fao chōra niha [bō'ō] ba
 biribiri ba sa'wi, oja siba! goerifō.
 39 Ba labogō gombōila roti no me-
 ge, ni'ohera moroi ba danō Miseraji,
 labali'ō koe si lō moe'aisōni; lō'ō
 sa si fachamō aisō, me niloeloegō
 ira, ba wondrōi tanō Miseraji, ba
 me tebai sa'ae tebato ira, ba wa-
 40 maigi chōra nifatō'ō ena'ō. Ba fa'-
 ara Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō Mi-
 seraji, ba ōfa ngaotoe a tōloe nga-
 foeloe fache. (*Moz. I. 15, 13. Hal.*

zin. 7, 6). Ba me no aloea zi ōfa 41
 ngaotoe a tōloe ngafoeloe fache, me
 loeo da'ō siba! ba aheta ba danō
 Miseraji ngahōnō andrō chō Jehowa.
 Bongi wangorifi chō Jehowa, me i- 42
 heta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ni'amo-
 ni'ō mbongi andrō chō Jehowa, me
 no fangorifi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
 fefoe; gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra 43
 Moze A'aroni: Da'ō gamachoita
 ba wasa andrō: lō tola i'ā wōfō
 niha bō'ō. Ba awena tola la'ā dozi 44
 sawoejoe nihōli, na no moeboto ira.
 Si fatewoe ba enoni, ba lō tola la'ā. 45
 Nifasamboea nomo ba ni'ā ja'ia; 46
 lō tola la'ohe hadia ia, nōsi. Sara
 tōla bōi nifatō chōnia. (*Moz. I V. 9,*
12. Joh. 19, 36). Dozi Iraono Gize- 47
 raēli zolaoe ja'ia. Ba na so niha 48
 bō'ō, somasi sosō chōmi ba molaoe
 fasa chō Jehowa, ba niboto fefoe
 motōi matoea ba chōra; awena
 dania tola la'ondrasi, ba wolaoe, ba
 iwami sa'ae ira, mi'wa'ō. Ba si lō
 moeboto, ba lō'ō manō tola i'ā. Ha 49
 samboea goroiisa, he ba niwami ba
 he ba niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōmi.
 Ba la'o'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō ndra 50
 Moze A'aroni dozi Iraono Gizeraēli;
 lamanō wolaoe. Ba me leeo da'ō 51
 iheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono
 Gizeraēli Jehowa, ba ngahōnōra.

FAZA 13.

I. Fe'amoni'ō ono si a'a fefoe ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ba folaoe owasa
 fasa. II. Latōrō danō si mate, lasa-
 wa nasi zoechoe. Boto lawoeo ba
 boto galitō.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: 1
 Oniagō chōgoe fefoe zi a'a nono, 2
 ni'amoni'ō; fefoe hadia ia zi a'a ba
 wa'atoemboe chō ninania, ba Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, he niha ba he oerifō,
 ba chōgoe da'ō. (*F. 22, 29. Sam. I.*
1, 28. Loek. 2, 23). Ba imane Moze 3
 ba zato: Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi mba'wa
 da'e. saheta ami ba danō Miseraji
 ba danō si no sawoejoe ami; noa

- sa iheta ami ba da'ō Jehowa tanga sabōlō; andrō wa lō tola te'ā roti si no moe'aisōni. Ma'ōchō andre aheta ami, ba mba'wa Abibi. (*F. 23, 15*).
- 4 Ba na i'ōhe ndra'oegō Jehowa ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, ba danō Ndraono Cheti ba ba danō Ndraono Gamori ba ba danō Ndraono Hewi ba ba danō Ndraono Jeboesi, nifaboe'oenia chō ndra toeaoe fahōloesa fame'e chōoe, tanō ba zi falawoe soesoe ba wē wani, ba bōi olifoe'ō wamosoemange andrō, ba mba'wa da'e. (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba roti si lō moe'aisōni mi'ā; ba ba leo si fitoe, ba telaoe gowasa chō Jehowa. Roti si lō moe'aisōni ni'ā, gōtō zi fitoe bongi andrō ba lō tola faloecha ba chōoe roti si no moe'aisōni ba he tanōmō roti, ba mbanoeami fefoe.
- 6 Ba na leo da'ō, ba ōdoenōdoenō ba ndraonoe matoea, ōmane: Bōrō wanolo Jehowa ja'aga; da'ō nilaoe Jehowa chōma, me aheta ba danō Miseraji. Ba hoelō dandra ia ba dangaoe, ila'ila ba gangangoe, ena'ō so ba mbeweoe gorōisa Jehowa; fa'abōlō danga Jehowa sa wangeheta
- 8 ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji. Andrō bōi olifoe'ō gamachōita andrō, ero rōfi, na inōtōnia. Ba na i'ōhe dania ndra'oegō Jehowa ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, na itōrō zi fahōloe ia mege chōoe, chō ndra toeaoe,
- 10 na ibe'e chōoe, ba ō'amoni'ō chō Jehowa fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atcemboe chō ninania; fefoe zi a'a nono goerifō, si faloecha'ō, na si matoea, ba tana chō Jehowa. Ba fefoe zi a'a nono galide ba ōsalahini ono mbi-ribiri; ba na lō omasi'ō ōsalahini, ba ōfatō mbaginia. Ba ono si a'a ba niha, fefoe, ba ōsalahini [ōhōli].
- 12 Ba na isofoe dania chōoe onooe: Hadia geloeaha da'ō? ba ōmane chōnia: No ihetaga Jehowa ba danō Miseraji tanga sabōlō, ba danō ba zi no sawoejoe ndra'aga. Me no abe'e dōdō Wara'o, me lō ifofanōga
- mena'ō, ba no iboeboenoe nono si a'a fefoe ba danō Miseraji Jehowa, he ono si a'a ba niha ba he ono si a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba goerifō; andrō oebe'e soemange Jehowa zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, na si matoea, ba ono si a'a chōgoe, ba oesalahini, [ōhōli]. Ba ja hoelō dandra ia chōoe, ba dangaoe ba amaedola harefa ba gangangoe, wa no ihetaga ba danō Miseraji Jehowa, tanga sabōlō.
- II. Ba me no ifofanō ira Fara'o, 17 ba lō ifatōrō ira ba lala ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti Lowalangi, he w'a'ae sahatō da'ō mena'ō; imane sa dōdōnia Lowalangi: ma mangesa dōdōra, na so zi fasoewō chōra ba ma lafoeli ira ba danō Miseraji; lafa-soei ibe'e Lowalangi, latōrō lala ba danō si mate, saechoe ba nasi zoechoe, ba no lafa'anō ira ba wanoe-wō, Iraono Gizeraēli, me aheta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'ōhe mboto Josefo andrō Moze; noa sa ibe'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraēli da'ō, no ibe'e ira ba hōloe sabe'e, no imane: na itolo dania ami Lowalangi, ba mi'ōhe mbotogoe, miheta ba da'e. (*Moz. I. 50, 25*). Ba la'otarai Zoekota wofanō ba ba Getama molombase, ba zinga danō si mate andrō. (*Moz. IV. 33, 6*). Ba mo- 21 waōwaō fōnara Jehowa, na ma'ōchō, ba bōto lawoeo, ba wangoro-ma'ō lala chōra, ba na bongi, ba boto galito, ba wame'e haga chōra; ba tobali bongi ma'ōchō la'ila mofanō. (*F. 40, 38. Neh. 9, 19. Sin. 78, 14. Sin. 105, 39. Kor. I. 10, 1*). Na ma'ōchō, ba lō teboelō fōnara mboto lawoeo andrō, ba ba zi bongi, ba si manō mboto galitō andrō.

FAZA 14.

I. Fa'atosasa Ndraono Gizeraēli.

II. Latōrō nasi sojo. Alōmō Ndrawa Miseraji.

I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane: W'a'ō ba Ndraono Gi-

- zeraëli, mdramoehole'ô ira, ba ba Wihachiroti, ba gotaloeara Migidolo nasi molombase ira, ba zinga Mba'ali Zefono; faeodoe da'ô, ba mbewe nasi molombase ami. Ba imane dödônia Fara'ô, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô: „No eloengoe ira ba danô; no te'oe'oe ira ba danô si mate.” Ba oe'abe'e'ô dania dödô Wara'ô, ba igohi ira; ba oe'oroma'ô dania wa'abölögoe ba chö Wara'ô andrô ba ba zabölö andrô chônia fefoe, ba ja'aboto dania ba dödô Ndrawa Miseraji, wa no ja'ô Jehowa. Ba la'ô'ô da'ô. (*F. 4, 21*). Ba te'ombacha'ô chö razo Miseraji, wa no moloi ira; ba aföchö dödô Wara'ô ba tödö ngoningoninia, chöra andrô, lamane sa: Hana wa no tamanö, wa no tafofanö Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô, fa böilahlö halöwö chöda! Ba ifa'anö goeretania ba i'ohe zabölö andrô chônia. Önö ngaotoe i'ohe koereta ba wanoewö, awö nihan nitoetoejoe, awö goereta ba wanoewö fefoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji; ba dozi koereta, ba so ja'wa zi fasöndra soroi ba goereta. Ba Jehowa, ba i'abe'e'ô dödô Wara'ô, razo Miseraji; ba igohi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba no mama'anö ba wanoewö Ndraono Gizeraëli. wanörö lalara. (*Moz. IV. 33, 3*), Ba lagohi ira Dawa Miseraji, ba lachamö, me molombase ira ba mbewe nasi; ahoi so koedo andrô chö Wara'ô ba koeretania ba wanoewö ba si fakoedo ba sabölö andrô chônia, ba zinga Wihachiroti, ba ngai
- 10 Mba'ali Zefono. (*Jos. 24, 6*). Ba me no ahato Wara'ô, ba lafachölö ira Iraono Gizeraëli: ba i'ogomoezaö so moroi foerira Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba ata'oe sihai ira. Ba la'angaröfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba lamane chö Moze: Hadia, ambö mege lewatö ba danö Miseraji, wa ödönisiga baero, ena'ô ba danö si mate tekiko ndra'aga? Hana wa ömanö chöma, wa öhc-
- taga ba danö Miseraji? (*Sin. 106, 7*). Hadia, tenga da'ô ni'wa'öma chöoe mege, ba danö Miseraji: Böhöliga, ba damahalö halöwö Ndrawa Miseraji, halöwö zawoejoe? Ohahoe sa mena'ö dödöma, na mahalö halöwö Ndrawa Miseraji, moroi tekiko ndra'aga ba danö si mate! Ba imane Moze ba zato: Böi mi'ata'oe! Mi'abe'e'ô dödömi, ba mi'ila dania wangerifi andrô si faloecha ami chö Jehowa ma'öchö; hadia sa ni'ilami ma'öchö nifatörö ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba lö'ô manö sa'ae mi'ila dania ba chöra, götögötö wa'ara. (*Nga'öt. II. 20, 15*). **Jehowa zi fasöndra salahimi, ba sahono ami.**
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chö Moze: Hadia wa ö'angaröfi li ndra'ô? Wa'ô ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ndramoeafaza'wa ira. Ba ja'öegö, ba faza'wa zi'oe ba oro'ö dangaoe ja'wa nasi; ba fafa ia, ba latörö dania daloe nasi Iraono Gizeraëli, hoele na ba zabe'e tanö so ira. Ba oefo baloenö Ndrawa Miseraji, ena'ô la'ô'ô ira, ba oe'oroma'ô wa'abölögoe, ba chö Wara'ô ba ba zabölö andrô chônia fefoe, ba ba goeretania andrô ba ba zi fakoedo andrô chônia, ena'ô aboto ba dödô Ndrawa Miseraji, wa no ja'ô Jehowa, na oe'oroma'ô wa'abölögoe ba chö Wara'ô ba ba zabölö andrô chônia ba ba goeretania ba ba zi fakoedo. Ba ifa za'wa ia mala'ika Lowalangi andrô, sowaöwaö föna ngahönö Ndraono Gizeraëli, möi ia foerira. Ba iheta göi ia fönara boto lawoeo andrô, möi foerira göi. (*F. 13, 21*). Ba möi ba gotaloeara golombase'wa Ndrawa Miseraji golombase'wa Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba no lawoeo ba zogömigömi, ba ihagaimi zi bongi. Ba tebai fahatö ira zi sara wongi andrô. Ba i'oro'ö dangania Moze ja'wa nasi, ba ahele nasi ibe'e Jehowa, sara wongi manö ba nangi sabe'e, si oroi ba gatoe-mboecha leoe, ba otoefo nasi ibe'e; fabali nidanö. (*Jos. 4, 23. Sin. 78,*

- 22 13; 114, 3. *Jes. 63, 12*). Ba latörö daloë nasi Iraono Gizeraëli, hoelö na ba danö sabe'e, ba amaedola mbagolö nasi, he ba gambölöra, ba he ba gaberara. (*Kor. I. 10. 1. Heb.*
- 23 11, 29). Ba lagohi ira Dawa Miseraji, la'o'ö ira moroi foeri, koedo andrö chö Wara'o, fefoe, awö goereta, awö
- 24 zi fakoedo, ba daloë nasi bacha. Ba me miwo manoe, ba ifaigi Jehowa zabölö Ndrawa Miseraji andrö, moroi ba mboto galitö andrö, moroi ba mboto lawoeo ba ifakoejoe ira.
- 25 Adeha gaolo ba goereta andrö chöra ibe'e, tobalı tosasa ira. Ba lamane Dawa Miseraji : Talaoë moloi, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli andrö ! Jehowa sa zi fasöndra ba Ndrawa Miseraji, salahira. (*Jos. 10, 14*). Ba imane Jehowa chö Moze : Oro'ö dangaoë, ja'wa nasi, ba ihawoei Ndrawa Miseraji asi, fabaja koereta chöra ba si
- 27 fakoedo ! Ba i'oro'ö dangania Moze ja'wa nasi, ba mangawoei ba nahania nasi, me aracha moloeo, ba lafaondragö ia Dawa Miseraji woloi, ba itaboi ba daloë nasi Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa. Ba ifoeli fahalö nasi
- 28 ba ihawoei goereta, awö zi fakoedo — sabölö andrö chö Wara'o fefoe — si no molo'ö ja'ira, bacha ba nasi ;
- 29 samösa lö saeri, ja'ira andrö. Ba no latörö nasi Iraono Gizeraëli, hoelö na ba danö sabe'e, ba amaedola mbagolö nasi, he ba gambölöra, ba he ba gaberara. (*Jos. 3, 16*). Si manö wangerifi Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli ba Ndrawa Miseraji, me loeo da'ö, ba la'ila tooe ba mbewe nasi Ndrawa Miseraji, si no matc, Iraono
- 31 no Gizeraëli. Ba aboto ba dödü Ndraono Gizeraëli zabölö sibai andrö, nilaoë Jehowa ba Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba la'ata'oe fi Jehowa sato, ba fadoehoe dödüra chö Jehowa ba chö genoninia andrö, Mose.

FAZA 15.

I. Fanoenö Ndraono Gizeraëli ba wangerifi andrö, sahölöhöli dödü.
II. Fangami idanö andrö ba Mara.

I. Me loeo da'ö lalaoë zinoenö 1
andre Moze ba Iraono Gizeraëli, wanoeno Jehowa, lamane wanoenö : „Da'oesoenö Jehowa, me no sala'wa seboea ia ; koedo ba si fakoedo ja'wa, ba no itoeli'ö ba nasi. Fa'abölögoë 2
Jehowa ba fanoenögoë, me no sangorifi ja'odo ia ; Lowalangioë ia, andrö oesoeno ia — Lowalangi namagoë andrö, oe'eboea'ö doeriania. (*Sam. II. 22, 2. Sin. 18, 3. Jes. 12, 2. Fam. 15, 3*). Sabölö ba wanoewö Jehowa andrö ; Jehowa döinia. 3
Koereta andrö chö Wara'o ba sabölö andrö chönia, ba no itoeli'ö ba nasi, ba nitoetoejoe andrö, si fasöndra moroi ba goereta ja'wa, ba no alömö ba nasi zoechoë. (*Neh. 9, 11*). No ibaloegö ira namö nasi ; 4
ba dawoejoe ahöndrö ira, hoelö gara. Si so lachömi dangaoë kambölö, ja'oegö, Jehowa, ba wa'abölönia andrö. Tangaoë kambölö andrö, ja'oegö, Jehowa, ba irasa nemali. Ba ba wa'asala'wamö andrö, 5
si no eboea sibai, ba öhori zi fa'oedoe chöoe. Na öbe'e tesao mba-choehachoe dödüoe, ba i'ä ira, si mane femanga galitö döla wache. Ba wehöfoehöfoemö, ba wönoemö, 6
toba'a nidanö ; abe'e hohoe, hoelö mba'aba'a ; hoelö zi bakoe hooë nasi. Imane emali : Da'oegohi ira, 7
oecamö dania : oefaosa dania nira-boe, oe'aboesoi'ö ndra'o ba chöra. Oedöni zi'öli ; ihori ira tangaoë andre. Öfatörö hanoehanöemö andrö, 8
ba ihawoei ira asi ; ahöndrö ira, hoelö zimo, ba nasi seboea sibai. Ha niha Lowalangi si fagölögölö 9
chöoe, ja'oegö. Jehowa ! Ha niha zi fagölögölö chöoe, ja'oegö, sala'wa seboea lachömi, ja'oegö, sata'oe ita, ba wolaoemö andrö, seboea toeria, 10
solaoë sahölöhöli dödüda ! (*Sin. 72,*

12 18). Ō'oro'ō dangaoe, ba itōlō ira
 13 tanō. No ōfasao fa'eboea dōdōoe soi
 andrō, si no ō'efa'ō; no ō'ohe ba
 nahiaoe ni'amonī'ō andrō, fa'abō-
 14 lōoe. Me larongō niha baero, ba
 manizinizi ira; ihawoei Ndrawa
 15 Willisiti fa'ata'oe. Tobali dōdō zala-
 ōwa Ndraono Gedomo, ba ihawoei
 zolohe Iraono Moabi fogichi dōdō;
 aragoeragoe dōdō mbanoea ba danō
 16 Gana'ana fefoe. (*Jos. 2, 9*). Ihawoei
 ira fa'atobali dōdō ba fa'ata'oe; ba
 nilaoe dangaoe andrō, si no eboea,
 tobali hoelō gara ira, ba latōrō ba-
 noeaoe, ja'oegō, Jehowa; latōrō ba-
 17 noea andrō, nitoejoemō chōoe. No
 ō'ohe ira ba no ōtanō ira ba hili
 andrō, ba hili tāna chōoe andrō,
 ba nahia andrō, nihaogōoe chōoe,
 ja'oegō, Jehowa, ena'ō ba da'ō so-
 so'ō, ba ni'amonī'ō andrō, ja'oegō,
 18 So'aja, ba nihaogō dangaoe. Razo
 Jehowa, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! (*Sin. 93,*
 19 1). Me laroeigi nasi koedo Wara'o,
 awō goereta, awō zi fakocdo, ba
 ifoeli fahalō ja'wara hooe nasi ibe'e
 Jehowa; ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba
 20 no latōrō nasi, ba zi no otoefo." Ba
 itoejoe waritia Mirija sama'ele'ō a-
 ndrō, ira alawe, talifoēsō Ga'aroni,
 ba la'o'ō ia ira alawe fefoe, la'ohe
 waratia ba manari ira. (*Sin. 68, 26*).
 21 Ba manoenō Mirija, imane: „Mi'a-
 noenō chō Jehowa, me no sala'wa
 seboea ia; no itoeli'ō ba nasi koedo,
 fabaja si fakoedo ja'wa!"

22 II. Ba ifofanō Ndraono Gizeraēli
 Moze, la'oroi nasi zoechoe, ba la-
 sa'wa danō si mate Soeri; tōloe nga-
 loe ba tōloe mbongi latōrō danō
 23 si mate, ba lō lasōndra nidanō. Awe-
 na laroeigi Mara; ba tebai labadoe
 nidanō andrō, bōrō wa'afetonia. Sa-
 fetō sa ia, andrō wa labe'e tōi
 naha andrō Mara (Safeto). (*Moz. I V.*
 24 33, 8. *Raz. II. 2, 19*). Ba kocmō-
 kōkōkō zato chō Moze, lamane: Ha
 25 mabadoe idanō? Ba i'angarōfi li
 Jehowa, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia geoe
 Jehowa, da'ō itibo'ō ba nidanō a-

ndrō, ba ami sa'ae nidanō. Ba da'ō
 ibe'e chōra gamachōita ba hoekoe
 ba ba da'ō itandraigō ira, imane: 26
 Na ō'o'ō ni'wa'ō Lowalangioe Jeho-
 wa ba na ōlaoe zatoelō dōdōnia
 famaigi, na ō'o'ō goroisania ba na
 lō olifoe'ō gamachoitania andrō fe-
 foe, ba sambalō lō oefatōrō chōoe
 famakao andrō nifatōrōgoe ba Ndra-
 wa Miseraji mege; ja'o, Jehowa,
 zamadōhō fōchōoe. (*F. 23, 25*). Ba 27
 laroeigi Gelima, ba felendroea lasō-
 ndra ba da'ō oemboe nidanō ba
 fitoe ngafoeloe nga'ee dōla nohi;
 ba molombase ira ba da'ō ba zinga
 nidanō. (*Moz. I V. 33, 9*).

FAZA 16.

I. Koemōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba wa'olofō. Ibalazoi ira Lowalangī
 si'ate ba „māna" andrō. II. Ifachoi
 chōra Moze, he wisa wangozaragō
 „māna" andrō, balazo ba zabato.

I. Ba laheta ira ba Gelima ba 1
 laroeigi danō si mate Sini, Iraono
 Gizeraēli fefoe, tanō si mate ba
 gotaloeara Gelima andrō Zina'i, ba
 doeli ba mba'wa si doea, i'otarai
 aheta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ba koe- 2
 mōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe
 chō ndra Moze A'aroni ba danō si
 mate andrō. Lamane chōra Iraono 3
 Gizeraēli: Ena'ō na mate mege
 ndra'aga ba danga Jehowa, ba danō
 Miseraji, me doemadaoga ba ngai
 mbowoa ndriwo chōma ba me aboe-
 soga koe; ba no mi'ohega ba danō
 si mate andre, ba wame'e mate
 olofo Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba 4
 imane Jehowa chō Moze: Laoe!
 Da'oebe'e atoroē moroi ba mbanoea
 si ja'wa koe, amaedola dāwa deoe,
 ba acha mōi ira, acha la'erogō ma'-
 ōchō wangozaragō sogoena chōra
 ma'ōchō. Ba da'ō dania octandraigō
 ira, na edōna la'o'ō nifachoigoē, ba
 na lō'ō. (*Neh. 9, 15. Sin. 78, 24.*
Joh. 6, 31. Kor. I. 10, 3). Ba na 5
 la'asiwai nihalōra . ba loeo wangō-
 hōna, ba no mendroea fa'oja ni'o-

- 6 zaragōra na loeo bō'ō. Ba lamane
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe ira Moze
A'aroni : Owī dania, ba aboto ba
dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa zangeheta
7 ja'ami ba danō Miseraji ; ba mahe-
moloe mbanoea, ba oroma chōmi
lachōmi Jehowa ; noa sa irongo
wekōkōkōkōmi chō Jehowa ; ba ha-
dia ndra'aga, wa chōma koemōkō-
8 kōkō ami ? Ba imane na Moze :
Me ibe'e dania chōmi Jehowa, owi
dania, ba ōmi diwo, ba mahemo-
loe mbanoea, ba sabōnō koe, ba
me no irongo wekōkōkōkōmi chōma
Jehowa — hadia sa ndra'aga andre ?
Tenga chōma moekōkōkōkō ami,
9 toballi sa chō Jehowa ! Ba imane
Moze chō Ga'aroni : Ōmane ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe : Mi'ondrasi
Jehowa : noa sa irongo wekōkōkō-
10 kōmi andrō. Ba me no iwa'ō da'ō
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe A'aroni,
ba la'otahōgō danō si mate wamai-
gi ; ba i'ozoemagō oroma lachōmi
11 Jehowa ba lawoeo andrō. Ba imane
12 Jehowa chō Mose : No oerongo we-
kōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli ; ōmane
chōra : Owī dania, ba so gōmi di-
wo, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba
aboeso ami koe, ba ja'aboto ba
dōdōmi, wa no ja'ō Jehowa, Lōwa-
13 langimi. Ba me aracha bongi, ba so
moroi si tooe zi ate, lahawoei golo-
mbasewa. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea,
14 ba aecheo namo ba zi tefasoei olo-
mbasewa. Ba me taja namo andrō,
ba hiza tooe ba danō si mate zi no
ide'ide, mongawoea, fa'eboea da-
15 mbōni, ba danō tooe. Ba me la'ila
Iraono Gizeraēli, ba faoma lamane
chō nawōra : Hadia da'ō ? lō'ō sa
la'ila hadia. Ba imane chōra Moze :
Da'ō koe andrō, boeala Jehowa
chōmi, ōmi.
- 16 II. Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Mi'o-
zaragō ha wa'oja mogoena, ō za-
mōsana, sadoemba zamōsa ; balazi
ha daoega zi samba ose, ba wangai-
17 mi. Ba la'o'ō da'ō Iraono Gizeraēli,
la'ozaragō ; samōsa, ba oja i'ozaragō
ba samōsa, ba ambō fa'oja. (*Kor.*
II. 8, 15). Ba me lasoe'a ba doemba,
18 ba lō si tōra ba zi no oja mangai,
ba lō'ō gōi ambō ba zambō fa'oja
ni'ozaragō, ha ndrohoendrohoe zo-
goena, ō zamōsana, ni'ozaragōra.
Ba imane chōra Moze : Samōsa lō
19 same'e ja'wa, irege mahemoloe. Ba
20 lō lafondrondrongo li Moze, so za-
me'e ja'wa ōsa, irege mahemoloe ō.
Ba mokoekoeō ba obooe. Ba mofō-
noe chōra Moze. Ba ero mahemoloe
21 mbanoea la'ozaragō, ndrohoendro-
hoe zogoena ō zamōsana. Ba na
aoehoe zino, ba maniō. Ba me loeo
22 wangōhōna, ba no mendroea wa'oja
ni'ozaragōra, ōra, no doea doemba
zamōsa. Ba mōi zatoea mbanoea
fefoe, ba wangombacha da'ō chō
Moze. Ba imane chōra : Ja'ia ni-
23 wa'ō Jehowa : Mahemoloe loeo wo-
lombase, sabato, ni'amoni'ō chō
Jehowa. Hadia zomasi ami misala,
ba misala, ba hadia nirino, ba mi-
rino ; hadia zi tosa, ba mibe'e ja'wa,
ba wanenagō ja'ia, ō mahemoloe.
24 Ba labe'e ja'wa irege mahemoloe,
25 dali niwa'ō Moze, ba lō obooe ba
lō'ō gōi koekoeō bacha. Ba imane
Moze : Ōmi ma'ōchō ; sabato chō
Jehowa sa ma'ōchō ; lō misōndra
26 hadia ia ba danō ma'ōchō. Ōnō
ngaloeo mi'ozaragō ia, ba ba loeo
27 si fitoe, ba zabato, ba lō ja'ia. Ba
so zi mōi baero, me loeo sabato,
ba wangozaragō, ba lō hadia ia
lasōndra. Ba imane Jehowa chō
28 Moze : Ha wa'ara tō na techōmi
mi'o'ō goroisagoe ba amachoita-
goe ? Hiza, Jehowa zame'e chōmi
29 sabato andrō, doea ngaloeo balazo
ibe'e chōmi, na loeo wangōhōna ;
mihonogō ami jomo ; samōsa bōi
jamōi tooe, na loeo sabato. Ba
30 la'amoni'ō loeo sabato. Ba „mána”
31 labe'e tōinia Iraono Gizeraēli : No
afoesi, hoelō lada safoesi, ba fa'a-
minia, ba hoelō koe nilaoe we wa-
ni. (*Moz. IV. 11, 7*). Ba imane Moze
32 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Sadoemba

- la'irō'ō ba nga'ōnga'ōtō mitooe, ena'ō la'ila gō andrō, nibe'egoe balazomi ba danō si mate, me oeheta ami ba danō Miseraji. (*Heb. 9, 4*).
- 33 Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Halō migō, sadoemba be'e bacha „mána", ba be'e ja'wa fōna Jehowa,
- 34 ena'ō te'irō'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba i'ō'ō da'ō A'aroni, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze; ibe'e fōna zoera goroiša A'aroni, ba wangirō'ō ja'ia.
- 35 Ba ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara la'a-ga'aga „mána" Iraono Gizeraēli, irege laroegi danō si so niha; „mana", gōra, irege lachamō nola danō
- 36 Gana'ana. (*Jos. 5, 12*). Ba si sadoemba, ba sambocae ni'ofaeloe zi samba Efa [chōra].

FAZA 17.

I, Koemōkōkōkō zato, me lō ōra idanō. I'asogō chōra Jehowa, moroi ba gara. II. Fasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki. Fangandrō Moze ba famo-soemangenia Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba laheta ira ba danō si mate Sini Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe; latari tebatō, la'ō'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, ba molombase ba Rafidi. Ba lō idanō,
- 2 ō zato. (*Moz. IV. 33, 14*). Ba lafasosoni Moze, lamane : Mibe'e gōma idanō ! Ba imane chōra Moze : Hana wa mifasosoni ndra'odo ? Hadia
- 3 wa mitandraigō Jehowa ? Ba sowōchi tōdō ira ba da'ō, andrō moekōkōkō ira chō Moze, wangoema'ō : Hana wa no ōheta ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji ? hadia, ba wame'e mate owōchi dōdō ndra'aga, awō ndraonoma, awō goerifōma ? (*Mos. IV. 20,*
- 4 *4*). Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Moze, imane : He oewisa ba niha andrō ! hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba lateboe kara
- 5 ndra'odo ! Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Owaōwaō fōna zato, ba ohe awōoe zatocae Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa ; ba si'ō andrō, famōzi Nilo no chōoe, ba ohe tangaoe ba owaōwaō ! (*F. 7, 20*). Hiza, sodo dania ba da'ō fōnaoe, ba dete gara, ba gahe hili

Horebi. Ba ōbōzi dania gara andrō, ba mangoemboe nidanō salocae chōnia, ōra. Ba i'ō'ō da'ō Moze, ba zi so satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. (*Moz. IV. 20, 11. Sin. 78, 15; 105, 41. Kor. I. 10, 4*). Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō Masa ba Meriba, me no fasoso Ndraono Gizeraēli ba me no latandraigō Jehowa, wanofoe : Hadia, so ba chōda Jehowa, ma lō'ō ?

II. Ba so moroi sa Ndraono Gamaleki, mōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Rafidi. (*Moz. V. 25, 17*). Ba imane Moze chō Josoea : Toe-toejoe chōda zabōlō, ba mahemoloe, ba ae fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamaleki andrō. Ba ja'odo, ba ba zoezoe hili sodo, ba so ba dangagoe si'ō andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba i'ō'ō Josoea ni'wa'ō Moze chōnia, ba wasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki ; ba mōi ba zoezoe hili ndra Moze, A'aroni, Hoeri. Ba fatocae ifaza'wa dangania Moze, ba abōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba na idada dangania, ba Iraono Gamaleki zabōlō. Ba me atage danga Moze, ba lahalō gara ba labe'e dadaomania. Ba latoewoe da'ionia A'aroni ba Hoeri, samōsa dambai, ba abe'e da'ionia, irege aechoe loeo. Ba to-bali ila'wa Ndraono Gamaleki ba sabōlō andrō chōra Josoea bawa zi'ōli. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Tanō ba zoera da'ō, fa bōi olifoe, ba abe'e'ō wangoema'ō chō Josoea, ōmane : Oehori ba danō Ndraono Gamaleki, irege taja dōira oebe'e. (*Moz. IV. 24, 20. Moz. V. 25, 19. Sam. I. 15, 2. 3.*) Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange Moze, ba ibe'e tōinia „Jehowa mandreragoe", imane sa : „Ni-toejoe mandrera andrō chō Jehowa ; fasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki chō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe !"

FAZA 18.

I. Mōi chō Moze matocania Jetero, II. Ifohawa lala chō Moze, ba wamatara sangoehokoe sato.

- I. Ba me irongo Jetero, hōgō gere 1

ba Ndraono Midiano, matoea Moze, doeria da'ō fefoe, he wisa Lowalangi chō Moze ba ba mbanoania Iraono Gizeraēli, wa no iheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gizeraēli

2 Jehowa, ba ihalō Zifora andrō, fo'omo Moze Jetero, matoea Moze — noa sa ifa'ohē'ō mangawoeli Moze —

3 (*F. 2, 21; 4, 20*) awō nononia andrō, si domboea — tōi zi samboea, ba Gereso, me no imane : No tobali si fatewoe ndra'o ba danō zotanō ;

4 (*F. 2, 22*) ; ba tōi zi samōsa, ba Eliezeri, me imane : No itolodo Lowalangi namagoe andrō, no i'efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zi'ōli Wara'o. —

5 Ba so Jetero, matoea Moze, awō ndraono Moze, awō wo'omonia, mōi ia chō Moze ba danō si mate, ba zolombase ira, ba gahe hili Lowalangi andrō. Ba ifa'wa'ōgō chō Moze,

6 imane : Mōido chōoe, ja'odo andre, matoea Jetero, awō wo'omooe ba ononia si domboea andrō, si fao chōnia. Ba maoso Moze, mōi moe-

7 faondragō mateoania andrō, ifaōndrō ia ba fa'ago bawa chōnia ; ba faoma lasofoe chō nawōra, na lō hadia ia chōra, ba mōi baose. Ba idoēnōdoēnō chō mateoania Moze

8 fefoe milaoe Jehowa chō Wara'o ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba wango-rifi Iraono Gizeraēli, awō wamakao andrō fefoc, si no gōna ira ba lala

9 ba fangorifi Jehowa ja'ira. Ba omoe-so dōdō Jetero ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, wa no i'efa'ō ira ba da-

10 nga Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba imane Jetero : Nisoeno Jehowa, me no i'efa'ō ami ba danga Wara'o ba ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji, me no iheta barō mbawa Ndrawa Miseraji mbano-

11 ami. Awena aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no sabōlō moroi ba Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe Jehowa ; ba zi faja'wa ira chōra sa'ae ila'wa ira. (*F. 1, 22;*

12 *14, 27. Sin. 76, 11*). Aefa da'ō, ba ifahalō'ō goerifō Jetero andrō, matoea Moze, nibe'e soemange nitoc-

noe ba soemange nitaba, soemange Lowalangi, ba so Ga'aroni, awō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba wangoroedoegō ja'ira chō matoea Moze andrō, ba wemanga zoemange andrō fōna Lowalangi.

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba moe- 13
dadao Moze, ba wamatoenō hoe-
hoeo zato, ba la'ondrasi Moze niha, i'otarai sihoelō wongi, noemalō ba wa'abongi. Ba me i'ila matoea Moze 14
halōwōnia ba niha, ba imane chōnia : He wisa ndra'oegō ba niha andrō ? Hana wa ha ja'oegō zidaodao, ba lahoeroefai manō ndra'oegō niha, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, noemalō ba wa'abongi ? Imane Moze chō ma- 15
toeania : Ja'ia, mōimōi chōgoe niha, ba wanofoe faetasa. Na so hoe- 16
hoeora, ba la'ondrasi ndra'o, ena'ō oe'etoe'ō, ha chō zatoelō, ba ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō nifachoi Lowalangi ba oiroisania. Ba imane matoea Moze 17
chōnia : Tenga si gōna wolaoemō andrō. Erega dōdōoe ba erege gōi 18
dōdō niha andrō, si so chōoe ; abōlō afōchō halōwōoe andrō chōoe. tebai ha ja'oegō zangasiwai. Ba 19
da'oefobawa lala chōoe, o'ō chōgoe, ba itolo'ō Lowalangi : bōi boelō'ōgō sama'ema chō Lowalangi hadia ia ni'wa'ō'wa'ō niha, fa'ema chō Lowalangi hoehoeora. Ba botochi ba 20
dōdōra gamachoita ba orois, ba oroma'ō chōra lala nitōrōra ba he lawisa wolaoe. Ba toetoejoe ba niha 21
sato zangata'oe fi Lowalangi ba si fadoehoe dōdōda ba si lō mangaloel chōra hadia ia, ba fataro ira sangoehoeke si hōnōhōnō ba si otōe'otōe ba si limalima woeloe ba si foeloe foeloe, (*Moz. IV. 11, 16. Moz. V. 1, 13*), fa lō mamalōmalō 22
lafatoenō hoehoeo zato. Ba hoehoeo seboea, fefoe ba ndramoe'ohē chōoe ; ba hoehoeo side'ide fefoe, ba ja'ira zangetoe'ō, ba aoha chōoe ōbe'e, ba latolo'ō. Na ōmanō wa- 23
ngohonogōi da'ō, ba na i'wa'ō chōoe Lowalangi, ba tola ōtaha, ba si

sōchi tōdō niha andrō fefoc, wanga-
 24 woeli ba chōra. Ba i'o'ō niwā'ō ma-
 toeania Moze, fefoe nifobawania
 25 lala chōnia, ba ifaloea. Itoetocjoe
 Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe ni-
 ha si so tōdō ba ifataro hōgō zato,
 sangoehoeke si hōnōhōnō ba si
 oteo'otoe ba si limalima woeloe
 26 ba si foeloefoeloe, ena'ō lō mama-
 lōmalō la'asiwai hoehoeo zato. Ba
 hoehoeo seboea, ba ni'ohe chō Moze,
 ba fefoe hoehoeo side'ide, ba ja'ira
 27 zangetoe'ō. Ba ifasao ba lala ma-
 toeania Moze, mangawoeli ba chōra
 da'ō.

FAZA 19.

I. Fangehao sato ba wanema
 orois andrō. II. I'oroma'ō ia Je-
 howa ba hili Zina'i; eboea sibai
 lachōmi.

1 I. Tōloe waŵa aefa ira ba danō
 Miseraji; me leo da'ō sibai, ba la-
 roegi danō si mate Sina'i. (*Moz. IV.*
 2 *33, 15*). No laheta ira ba Rafidi, ba
 larocgi danō si mate Sina'i; ba mo-
 lombase ira ba danō si mate. Ba
 gamaeodoe hili andrō labe'e golo-
 3 mbaseŵa Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba me
 no mōi mijaŵa Moze chō Lowa-
 langi, ba hoemede chōnia Jehowa
 moroi ba hili jaŵa, imane: Da'ō
 niwā'ōoe ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, da'ō
 ni'ombacha'ōoe ba Ndraono Gize-
 4 raēli: (*Hal. zin. 7, 38*). No mi'ila
 nilaogoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji; wa
 no oe'ohe ami, amaedola ba dete
 gafi mojo, wa ba da'e oeroegi wo-
 lohe ja'ami, chōgoe. (*Moz. V. 29,*
 5 *2; 32, 11*). Ba na edōna sa'ae ami
 mifondrondrongo ligoe, ba na lō
 olifoe ami gamachoitagoe andrō
 ba tana chōgoe ami, moroi ba niha
 bō'ō fefoe; me no chōgoe goeli
 danō ma'asagōrō. (*Moz. V. 5, 2.*
 6 *Sin. 24, 1; 50, 12. Kor. I. 10, 26*).
 Ba ōri ere ami chōgoe, soi ni'a-
 moni'ō! Da'ō niwā'ōoe ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli. (*Moz. V. 7, 6. Fet. I. 2, 9*).
 7 Ba mōi Moze, ifaloccha'ō zatoeara

ba ifa'ema chōra daroma li andrō,
 niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia, fefoc. Ba 8
 dozi manō ira, ba ha sara li, la-
 manc: Fefoe hadia ia niwā'ō Je-
 howa, ba ma'o'ō! Ba i'ombacha'ō
 chō Jehowa niwā'ō zato Moze. Ba 9
 imane Jehowa chō Moze: Hiza,
 mōido chōoe bacha ba lawoco sa-
 we'ewe'e, ena'ō larongo sato, na fa-
 hoehoeodo chōoe, ba ena'ō si lō
 aetoe wamatira chōoe. Ba ifa'ema
 chō Jehowa niwā'ō zato Moze. Ba 10
 imane Jehowa chō Moze: Ae chōra
 ba ŵa'ō chōra, ena'ō mamoni ira
 ma'ōchō ba mahemoloe, ba ndra-
 moebabago noechara. Ba ba zi doea 11
 wongi, ba no mama'anō ira; ba zi
 doca wongi sa mōi tooe ba hili
 Zina'i Jehowa, ba zanehe zato fefoe.
 Ba ba zato, ba ōtaroe'ō gōli, fa- 12
 soei, wangoema'ō chōra: Mi'ange-
 lama, fa bōi mōi mijaŵa ami ba
 hili, bōi na'i miha'ō ami ba ga-
 henia; gofoe lia niha zi hatō'ō ja'ia
 ba hili, ba si mate! Lō tola ibabaja 13
 hili tanga niha; nitehoe kara na so
 zi manō ba ma uifana, he niha, ba
 he oerifō, lō tola lō mate. Ba na
 terongo li dorofe, ba mōi mijaŵa
 ira ba hili. (*F. 24, 9. Heb. 12, 20*).
 Ba mōi mitoe Moze moroi ba hili, 14
 mōi ia ba zato ba iwa'ō chōra, ma-
 moni ira ba lababago noechara. Ba 15
 imane na chōra: Mifa'anō ami, irege
 ba zi doea wongi; samōsa lō tola
 oroedoe ba ndra alawe.

II. Ba doea wongi aefa da'ō, me 16
 moloeo, ba ilaboe banoea, aŵō gari
 mbanoea, no ibaloegō hili lawoeo
 saitō ba terongo li dorofe sabōlō-
 bōlō; ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe zato, si
 so ba golombaseŵa. Ba i'ohe baero 17
 golombaseŵa zato Moze, ba wamao-
 ndragō Lowalangi, ba la'ia'gō gahe
 hili. (*Moz. V. 4, 11*). Ba no anōnō 18
 simbo hili Zina'i, me no mōi tooe
 ba zoezoenia Jehowa ba galitō; ba
 noemalō mijaŵa zimbo, moroi chō-
 nia, hoelō zimbo galitō mbaho, ba
 modoeroe sibai hili andrō ma'asa-

- 19 mboea. Ba itoegoe ara, ba itoegoe
abôlô li dorofe andrô: hoemede
Moze ba itema linia Lowalangi,
20 eboea linia. Mõi mitooe ba hili Zi-
na'i Jehowa, ba zoezoe hili. Ba ikao-
ni ba zoezoe hili Moze Jehowa;
21 ba mõi mijaŵa Moze. Ba imane Je-
howa chõ Moze: Ae mitooe ba abe'-
e'õ wangoema'õ ba zato, bõi ndra-
moehatõ'õ ira chõ Jehowa, ba wa-
maigi ja'ia; fa bõi ato zi mate
22 chõra. He ere andrõ gõi, sangaha-
ngahatõ ja'ira chõ Jehowa, ba la'-
amoni'õ gõi ira; fa bõi ilaoe chõra
23 Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chõ Jeho-
wa: Tebai mõi mijaŵa ba hili Zi-
na'i zato; noa sa ja'oegõ zanga-
be'e'õ fangoema'õ, chõma, ba wa-
ngêli hili ba no õŵa'õ: tebai mi-
24 roegi. Ba imane chõnia Jehowa:
Ae manõ mitooe ba ohe awõoe
Ga'aroni, wangawoeli mijaŵa. Ba
bõi ndra moehatõ'õ ira ere andrõ,
awõ zato, ba we'amõi mijaŵa chõ
25 Jehowa, ena'õ bõi ilaoe chõra. Ba
mõi mitooe ba zato Moze ba iŵa'õ
chõra.

FAZA 20.

I. Fame'e oroisa si foeloe. II. Fa'-
ata'oe zato. III. Oroisa ba wama'anõ
naha wame'e soemange.

- 1 I. Ba iŵa'õ daroma li andrõ fe-
foe Jehowa, imane: **Ja'odo Jehowa**
Lowalangioe, si no mangeheta ja'-
oegõ ba danõ Miseraji andrõ, ba
zi no mõi sawoejoe ami. (*Moz. V. 5,*
3 *6-21. Sin. 81, 11. Hos. 13, 4*). Bõi so
chõm'õ Lowalangi tánõ bõ'õ, baero
4 ndra'o. (*Jos. 24. 14*). Bõi fazõchi
chõoe nadoe, ba he famaedo hadia
ia, he si so si jaŵa ba mbanoea,
ba he si so si tooe ba goeli danõ,
ba he si so ba nidanõ, barõ danõ.
5 (*Sin. 97, 7. Jes. 40, 13*). Bõi anga-
loeloe chõnia ba bõi foseemange
ia; me no Lowalangi solohoe ndra'o,
ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangioe,
sangoehoekoe horõ ndra ama ba
ndraono ba ba ma'owoe mitooe,

chõra si fatioe tãdõ chõgoe, ba si 6
hachõsi tãdõ sangomasi'õ ja'o ba
so'o'õ oroisagoe; iroegi hõnõ nga'-
õtõ. Bõi tõtõi dõi Lowalangioe Je- 7
howa ba waja; lõ'õ sa zi lõ ihoe-
koe Jehowa zanõtõi tõiinia ba waja.
(*Mos. III. 19, 12*). Ame'egõ tãdõ 8
loeo wolombase andrõ, ba we'amoni'
õ ja'ia. (*F. 31. 13; 35, 2*). Õnõ 9
ngaloeo mohalõwõ ndra'oegõ ba
õhalõ halõwõoe fefoe. Ba ero fitoe 10
bongi, ba loeo wolombase chõ Lo-
walangioe Jehowa; bõi babaja ha-
dia ia halõwõ ba da'õ, he ja'oegõ,
ba he onooe matoea, ba he onooe
alawe, ba he sangai halõwõ chõoe
ira matoea ba he sangai halõwõ
chõoe ira alawe, ba he oerifõoe, ba
he si fatewoe chõoe ba mbanoe-
ami bacha. Õnõ ngaloeo sa mege 11
chõ Jehowa, ba wamazõchi banoea
si jaŵa, awõ danõ, awõ nasi, awõ
nõsira fefoe; ba ba loeo si fitoe,
ba no molombase ia. Andrõ wa no
ifahawoe'õ loeo si fitoe andrõ Je-
howa, ba no i'amoni'õ. (*Moz. I. 2,*
2). Foseemange namae, awõ ni- 12
naoe, ena'õ anaoe nosooe ba danõ,
nibe' Lowalangioe Jehowa chõoe.
(*Moz. III. 19, 3. Mat. 15, 4. Efes. 6,*
2). Bõi ange'e. (*Moz. I. 9, 6. Mat. 5,* 13
21). Bõi ohorõ. (*Moz. III. 20, 10. Mat. 14*
5, 27. *Heb. 13, 4*). Bõi anagõ. (*Efes. 15*
4. 28). Bõi bõbõgõ chõ nawõoe zi 16
lõ doehoe. (*Moz. V. 19, 18*). Bõi isõ
nomo nawõoe. Bõi isõ wo'omo na-
wõoe ba he sangai halõwõ chõnia
ira matoea, ba he sangai halõwõ
chõnia ira alawe, ba he õrõbaonia,
ba ho koedonia, ba he hadia ia,
fefoe, nibabajaba nawõoe. (*Rom. 7,*
7).

II. Ba me larongo sato fefoe 18
we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrõ ba
me la'ila gari mbanoea andrõ, ba
me larongo li dorofe ba me la'ila
wanimbo hili, ba ata'oe ira na ma-
nizinizi ba ba zarõoe la'ia. Ba 19
lamane chõ Moze: Sõchi na ja'oegõ
zihede chõma, ba samondrongo

- ndra'aga. Sōchi na tenga Lowalangi zihede chōma, fa bōi mate ndra'aga. (*Moz. IV. 18, 16. Heb. 12, 19*).
- 20 Ba imane Moze ba zato : Bōi mi'a-ta'oefi ; ba wanandraigō ja'ami sa so Lowalangi, ba ena'ō mi'ata'oefi ia, fa bōi mifazōchi horō. (*Moz. V. 5, 28*).
- 21 Ba ba zarōoe la'iagō sato, ba mōi ba lawoeo saitō andrō bacha Moze, ba zi so Lowalangi bacha.
- 22 III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Da'ō ni'wa'ōoe ba Ndraono Gizera-ēli : No mi'ila, wa no moehededo chōmi moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa.
- 23 Bōi mifazōchi chōmi nadoe firō baerogoe, ba he adoe ana'a, ba bōi
- 24 mifazōchi chōmi. Naha wame'e soemange ōfa'anō chōgoe, tanō, ba ba dete da'ō ōbc'e zoemange niteence andrō chōoe ba soemange fangorifi, biribiri ba sa'wi andrō chōoe ; ba nahia andrō fefoe, nihonogōigoe ba da'ō, ba wamosoemange ja'odo ba da'ō, mōido chōoe, ba oefahowoe'ō
- 25 ndra'oegō. Ba na ōfa'anō chōgoe naha wame'e soemange, kara, ba lō tola ōfake gara nitoto, wama'anō ja'ia ; na ōlaoe chōnia wakake si'ōli, ba salacha ōfatōrō chōnia. (*Moz. V. 27, 5*).
- 26 Ba lō tola gōi ora ōtōrō, we'amōi ja'wa ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōgoe, fa bōi tehoi fōnania mbaloebaloe zaila ndra'oegō.

FAZA 21.

I. Oroisa ba chō zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe. II. Hoekoe zange'e ba hoekoe na horō bō'ō. Fola oe balō. III. Amachoita na ifesocho niha oerifō.

- 1 I. Da'ō gamachoita andrō, nifa'e-maoe chōra : Na ōhōli zawoejoe, niha Heberaio, ba meñō fache mohalōwō ia [chōoe], sawoejoe, ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba ni'efa'ō ia, saoha gōlō. (*Moz. III. 25, 39. Moz. V. 15, 12. Jer. 34, 14*).
- 3 Na ha samōsa ia, me awena so ia, ba ha samōsa gōi ia ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ; ba na no so ndronganania, ba ni'efa'ō gōi da'ō,

awōnia. Ba na sochō ja'ia zamodonga ja'ia mege, ba na no mo'ono chōnia, ono matoea, bama ono alawe, ba chō zochō ja'ia ndronganania, fabaja iraono andrō, ba ha ja'ia ni'efa'ō. Ba na i'wa'ō ena'ō sawoejoe andrō : Omasido zochō ja'ō ba fo'omogoe ba iraonogoe, ba alacha lō aefado, ba jamoe'ohe ia fōna Lowalangi sochō ja'ia, ba jamoe'faedogō ia ba lagō mbawandroehō, ba ma ba gehomo mbawandroehō, ba jamoetōgi dalingania fōrōgi sochō ja'ia, ba ja lō teboelō sawoejoenia. (*Moz. V. 19, 17. Sin. 32, 6. Joh. 10, 34*).

7 Na so zamawa sawoejoe ononia alawe, ba tebai ni'efa'ō da'ō, si mane sawoejoe bō'ō. Na lō omasi zochō ja'ia, samohoe ja'ia, iā, ba jamoe'fahōli'ō, ba lō tola i'amawa ba niha bō'ō, si tenga ja'ira, na lō aro linia chōnia. Ba na chō nononia ihonogōi, ba ja hoelō nononia alawe. Ba na ihalō zamboea tō, ba bōi jamoe'ambōsi ia ; he ba gōnia, ba he ba noechania, ba he ba wa'oroedoe chōnia. Na lō itōrō zi tōloe balō andrō, ba ja aefa ndra alawe andrō, saoha gōlō.

II. Na so zamōbōzi awōnia, irege 12 mate, ba hoekoe famoenoe hoekoenia. (*F. 20, 13*). Ba na tenga ni'odōdōgō, na Lowalangi zamatōrō tangania, ba oehonogōi chōoe naha, nisa'wania woloi. (*Moz. IV. 35, 11. Moz. V. 19, 2. Jos. 20, 2*).

14 Ba na so zola oe horō chō nawōnia, na iboenoe, nilimo, ba ba zinga naha wame'c soemange chōgoe ōhalō ia, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Raz. I. 2, 29*).

15 Sa mōbōzi amania, ba ma inania, ba niboenoe. (*Moz. III. 20, 9*).

16 Soraboe Iraono Gizeraēli — he i'amawa sawoejoe, ba he ba nomonia lasōndra. ba niboenoe. (*Moz. V. 24, 7*).

17 Sange lifi amania, ba ma inania, ba niboenoe. (*Moz. V. 27, 16. Amaed. 20, 20 ; 30, 17. Mat. 15, 4*).

18 Na so zi fageagoea ba na ibōzi nawōnia si samōsa, kara, ba ma tanga, irege

- 19 ibe'e ba zalo, he lõ mate ia, ba ja aefa zolaoe da'õ, na ifoeli abe'e ni-bõzi andrõ, na i'ila mõi tooe, ma-ni'o; ha gõtõ zi tebato ia jomo isalahini chõnia, ba ifaigi daloedaloe chõnia. Na so zamõzi sawoejoenia ira matoea, ba ma sawoejoenia ira alawe, si'o, irege adõlõ mate, ba ni-hoekoe da'õ. Ba na aeri na oea, mato ma'õchõ, ba ma mato doea wongi, ba tenga nihoekoe ia, me no chõnia, bõli gana'ania. Ba na so niha si fasõndra, ba na latimba ndra alawe sanabina, irege acchoe dabinania, ba na lõ'õ na atõ bõ'õnia, safõchõ, ba nichaoe zolaoe da'õ, ogaoeta niwa'õ zodonga ira alawe andrõ, ba ibe'e, dali niwa'õ zangoe-hoekoe. Ba na iroegi zabõlõbõlõ, ba noso lahalõ fangali noso, (*Moz. III.* 24, 19. *Mat. 5, 38*), ba hõrõ fangali hõrõ, ba boha fangali mboha, ba tanga fangali danga, ba ahe fangali gahe, ba sachozi fangali zachozì, ba socho ba doho fangali zochõ ba doho, ba socho ba mbalatoe fangali zochõ ba mbalatoe. Na so zamõzi hõrõ zawoejoenia ira matoea, ba ma hõrõ zawoejoenia ira alawe, irege aboto, ba jamoe'efa'õ ia, salahi hõrõ andrõ. Ba na ateoe nifõ ibe'e, na ibõzi zawoejoenia ira matoea, ba ma sawoejoenia ira alawe, ba jamoe'efa'õ zawoejoe andrõ, salahi nifõ andrõ.
- 28 **III.** Na itandroe ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe sawi, balazi mate, ba niteboe kara zawi andrõ, wamoe-noe ja'ia; ba ja si lõ horõ zochõ sawi. (*Moz. I. 9, 5*). Ba na no ara si fatandroetandroe zawi andrõ ba na no moefangelama zochõ, ba na lõ'õ zoei idarodarogõ, ba miteboe kara gõi zawi andrõ, na no iboenoe ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe, ba hoekoe famoenoe gõi hoekoe zochõ ja'ia. Ba na lafo'õmõ ia hõli, ba ibe'e hõli noso, ha wa'eboea nibe'e õmõnia. Ba na ono matoea ba ma ono alawe nitandroe, ba si manõ zoei hoekoe nifatõrõ chõnia. Ba na sawoejoe ira matoea, ba ma sawoejoe ira alawe nitandroe zawi, ba 30 roefia gõmõ zochõ sawi andrõ ba niteboe kara zawi. Na so zi lõ manõsõwoei ba'a, ba ma sogao ba'a ba lõ isõsõwoei, ba na aechoe si tooe zawi, ba ma kalide, ba jamoe-salahini ba zochõ, ana'a, sochõ ba'a andrõ, ba amatela andrõ, ba chõ zochõ. Ba na itandroe zawi niha bõ'õ sawi, irege mate, ba ni'amawa zawi saeri andrõ ba nifaosa mbõli; ba si mate, ba nifaosa gõi. Ba na no la'ila manõ niha, wa no tohõna si fatandroetandroe zawi andrõ, ba na lõ nidarodarogõ zochõ ja'ia, ba isalahini sawi zawi andrõ, ba ja chõnia zi mate andrõ.

FAZA 22.

I. Amachoitã ba wanagõ ba na tefara'oe hadia ia. II. Ba horõ bõ'õ ba ba wangeboea hare gana'a ba ba zalacha.

I. Na so zanagõ sawi, ba ma biribiri, ba na itaba ba ma i'amawa, ba lima nga'oe sawi ibe'e fangali zi sageoe ba õfa nga'oe biribiri fangali zi sageoe, ogaoeta (*Sam. II. 12, 6. Amaed. 6, 31. Loek. 19, 8*). Na tera'oe zanagõ ba wanõ jomo, ba na laboenoe, ba tenga nilaoe balõ da'õ. Ba na ba zi no moloeo zi manõ ba nilaoe balõ. Sanagõ, ba isalahini zinagõnia, ba na lõ chõnia, ba ni'amawa ia salahi nitagõnia andrõ. Na tesõndra aeri ba chõnia nitagõnia, he sawi, ba he kalide, ba he biribiri, ba sagesageoe tõi ifoeli, ogaoeta. Na so zi doedoe oerifõnia ba mbenoebania, ba ma ba kaboe nagoe chõnia, ba na lõ i'õli, na la'a zinanõ ba nowi bõ'õ, ba isalahini boea zinanõnia, balazi wa'abõlõ mboea; ba na ahoi la'a zinanõ ba nowi, ba fondrege zi sõchi mboea nowinia ba boea ba kaboe nagoe chõnia ibe'e salahi. Na so galitõ, na achozi go'õ ba na ira'i ubasitõ ba

na achozi nowi, ba isalahini zachozi
 7 andrō samobōrō alitō mege. Na so
 zame'e ba nawōnia ni'irō'ō, ana'a,
 ba ma aja, ba na tetagō ba nomo
 da'ō, ba ifabali mbōlinia sanagō a-
 8 ndrō, na tesōndra ia. Ba na lō moe-
 sōndra zanagō, ba jamōi fōna Lo-
 walangi zochō omo, jamōi ba hōloe,
 wa lō nibabajania ochōta nawōnia
 9 andrō. (*F. 21, 6*). Na so hadia ia zi
 taja, he sa'wi, ba he kalide, ba he
 biribiri, ba he baroe, ba he gofoe
 hadia ia zi taja, ba na so zangoe-
 ma'ō: da'ō ia! ba ni'ohe fōna Lo-
 walangi hoehocora, ba ni'wa'ō Lo-
 walangi si so sala, ba ifabali wana-
 10 lahini chō nawōnia. Na so zame'e
 nikoebaloi nawōnia kalide, ba ma
 sa'wi ba ma biribiri, ba ma hadia
 ia goerifō, ba na mate da'ō, ba ma
 na gōna hadia ia, ba ma na te'oloi'ō,
 11 si lō i'ila niha bō'ō, ba fe'amōi ba
 hōloe chō Jehowa wangetoe'ō hoe-
 hoeo, ma no noemalō dangania ba
 gochōta nawōnia andrō; ba na itehe
 da'ō sochō, ba alacha lō i'ali. Ba
 12 na no latagō chōnia, ba i'ali chō
 zochō. Ba na no tesasawi [ba goetoe
 ndroe'oe], ba na i'ila i'oroma'ō nga-
 mohi, ba alacha lō i'ali nisasawi
 13 andrō. (*Moz. I. 31, 39*). Na so zo-
 mbalō oerifō nawōnia ba na gōna
 hadia ia ba ma na mate, ba zi lō
 14 sochō ja'ia, ba i'ali. Ba na ba zi
 so zochō, ba alacha lō ibe'e wa-
 ngali si samōsa; na niwawalō, ba
 no itema wombālō.
 16 II. Na so zamowōhō ono alawe,
 si lō moefohoe na, na oroedoe ia
 chōnia, ba ibe'e mbōwō. (*Moz. V.*
 17 *22, 23*). Ba na ha sambalō lō itehe
 amania, ibe'e chōnia, ba jamoetoelō
 wirō, ndrohoendrohoe mbōwō nono
 18 alawe. Ira alawe si fakelemoe, ba
 19 bōi orifi. (*Moz. V. 13, 10*). Dozi
 soroedoe ba goerifō, ba niboenoe.
 20 Na so zamozoemange adoe, ba te-
 nga ha Jehowa, ba nihori (*Moz. V.*
 21 *17, 3-5*). Niha bō'ō, ba bōi fakao ba
 bōi falangōgō; noa sa niha bō'ō gōi

ami ba danō Miseraiji mege. (*Moz.*
III. 19, 34). Lacha mbanoea ba si
 22 lō ama si lō ina ba bōi manō mi-
 fakao. (*Jes. 1, 17*). Na ōfakao ia
 23 sa, ba na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba
 lō zi lō oefondrondrongo wangarō-
 ngarōnia, ba tesao dania wōnoegoe
 24 ba oefaboenoe'ō ami si'ōli, ba to-
 bali lacha mbanoea ngambatōmi
 ba si lō ama ndraonomi. Na ōbe'e
 25 nifalali gana'a ba mbanoeagoe si
 noemana, si so ba ngaimō, ba
 bōi sangeboea hare ndra'oegō chō-
 nia; bōi mifohare chōnia. (*Moz. V.*
23, 19. Sin. 15, 5. Hez. 22, 12). Na
 26 ōhalō gade mbaroe nawōoe, ba irege
 aechoe loeo, ba ōfoeli chōnia. (*Moz.*
V. 24, 13). Awai sa gambala mbo-
 27 tonia, ha baroenia andrō; ha-
 dia sa'ae ibe'e ambalania, na mō
 rō ia? Na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba
 oefondrondrongo chōnia, me no
 28 sahadō tōdō ndra'odo. Bōi tandra-
 waisi Lowalangi ba bōi elifi zatoea
 mbanoeami (*Hal. zin. 23, 5*). Si no
 29 fahōna chōoc ba si sōchi nōsi mboea
 nagoe chōoe, ba bōi zi lō ōloeloe.
 Si a'a nonoe matoea, ba ōbe'e chō-
 goe. Ba si manō gōi ba za'wioe ba
 30 ba mbiribirioe: fitoe bongi jaso chō
 ninania, ba na aefa da'ō, ba ō'ohe
 chōgoe. (*Moz. III. 23, 27*). Ja niha
 31 ni'amoni'ō ami chōgoe. Ba ōsi nisa-
 sawi goetoe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea,
 ba lō tola mi'ā, mibe'e ō nasoe.
 (*Moz. III. 19, 2. Fet. I. 1, 16*).

FAZA 23.

I. Amachoitā, fa bōi mofaja ba

fa bōi eboea dōdōra zamboeana.

II. Dōfi wolombase ba fe'amoni'ō

lo-o sabato. Inōtō gowasa andrō.

III. Ifaboe'oe chōra Lowalangi iti-

mā chōra zi lō sōchi ba lalara ba

danō Gana'ana.

I. Bōi bōbōgō zi lō doehoe. Bōi 1
 tolo zolaoe si lō ataelō, we'amōi
 sasinia, ba wamoejoe'ō hoekoe. (*F.*
20, 16). Bōi o'ō zato, ba wama- 2
 zōchi si lō sōchi. Na so hoehoeo,

- ba bōi o'awōgō zato we'amōi sasi.
 3 ba wamoejoe'ō hoekoe. Bōi o'awō-
 gō zala'wa, na so hoehoeonia. (*Moz.*
 4 *III. 19, 15*). Na ōsōndra za'wi zi
 fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ma kalidenia, si-
 soena, ba ō'ohe mangawocli chōnia.
 5 (*Moz. V. 22, 1*). Na ō'ila ilangō ga-
 lide zi fa'oedoe chōoe noronia, ba
 6 bōi erogō ia, ōtolo ia, ba wamoe'a
 andrō. Bōi foejoe'ō hoekoe zi noe-
 mana, banoeami, na so hoehoeonia.
 7 Bōi fabaja ndra'oegō ba hochoeo,
 ba zi faroeke faja ba bōi fa'awō
 ndra'oegō ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe zi
 8 lō horō, ba si so hoehoeo satoelō;
 lō'ō sa oewā'ō si lō horō zi so horō.
 8 Ba bōi a gana'a; i'abōsi'ō sa'ae
 zangila niha ana'a andrō ba ifoe-
 9 joe'ō hochoeo satoelō. (*Moz. V. 16,*
19; 27, 25). Niha bō'ō, ba bōi fa-
 kao, noa sa mi'ila, he wisa dōdō
 niha bō'ō, me no niha bō'ō mege
 ami, ba danō Miserajji. (*F. 22, 21*),
 10 II. Meōnō fache wa'ara manga-
 hangahalō ndra'oegō ba ōbasibasi
 11 mboea nowi, (*Moz. III. 25, 3*), ba
 ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba bōi ogoena'ō
 ia, bōi halō, ena'ō lahalō gōra chō-
 nia si noemana, banoeami, ba hadia
 nisaigōra, ba hana na oetoe ndrōe'oe
 zi manga; ba si manō gōi wolaoe-
 12 mō ba kaboe nagoe chōoe ba ba
 kaboe falo. Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara,
 ba hana na ōhalōhalō halōwōoe,
 ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba molombase
 ndra'oegō, ena'ō molombase gōi
 za'wi ba kalide chōoe, ba ena'ō
 lahasoegō ira ono zawoejoemō ira
 alawe, ba he niha bō'ō andrō [chōoe].
 13 (*F. 20, 9*). Fefoe hadia ia, ni'wā'ogoe
 chōmi, ba bōi olifoe ami! Bōi itōrō
 limi dōi Lowalangi bō'ō; bōi itōrō
 mbewemi! (*Jos. 23, 7*).
 (*A. 14-79: F. 34, 18-26. Moz. III.*
3, 23. Moz. V. 16).
 14 Medōloe zi dōfi ōlaoe chōgoe go-
 15 wasa. Owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni
 ōlaoe: fitoe, ngaloeo wa'ara ō'ā roti
 si lō moe'aisōni, si mane ni'wā'ogoe
 chōoe, na ba'wa Abibi, me no ba da'ō

aheta'ō ba danō Miserajji. Bōi mōi
 chōgoe lō ba danga (*F. 34, 18. Moz.*
V. 16, 16). Ba owasa ba wamasi si 16
 a'a mboea danō, nihālōoe. Ba owasa
 ba wamasi sarā, ba wasoelōna ndrōfi,
 na ō'ozaragō mboea danō. Medōloe 17
 zi dōfi la'ondrasi Zo'aja, Jehowa,
 dozi motōi matoca. (*F. 34, 23*). Bōi 18
 fabaja ba roti ni'aisōni ndro zoe-
 mange andrō ni'oheoe chōgoe, ba
 tawō zoemangegoe ba gowasa, ba
 bōi tebe'e ja'wa iroegi mahemoloe.
 Fondrege zi sōchi, si a'a mboea no- 19
 wi chōoe, ba ō'ohe ba nahia Lowa-
 langioe Jehowa. Ono mbiribiri, ba
 bōi rino ba nōsi zoesoe ninania.

III. Ba oefowaōwaō fōnaoe ma- 20
 la'ika ba wondrorogō ja'oegō ba lala
 ba ba wolohe ja'oegō ba naha andrō,
 nihonogōigoe; (*F. 33, 2. Jes. 6, 14.*
Mal. 3, 9); angelama ba chōnia a- 21
 ndrō, ba o'ō ni'wā'ōnia; bōi sabe'e
 tandro ndra'oegō chōnia; lō'ō sa
 ibe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi; fangoro- 22
 ma'ō ja'o sa'ae ia. Ba na ōfondro-
 ndrongo linia ba na ō'o'ō fefoe ni-
 wā'ogoe chōoe, ba enali nemalioe
 ndra'odo ba si fa'oedoe ba zi fa'-
 oedoe chōoe. Mowaōwaō sa'ae dania 23
 fōnaoe mala'ika andrō chōgoe, wo-
 lohe ja'oegō ba Ndraono Gamori
 ba ba Ndraono Cheti ba ba Ndrao-
 no Weresi ba ba Ndrawa Gana'-
 ana ba ba Ndraono Hewi ba ba
 Ndraono Jeboesi, ena'ō oehori ira.
 Bōi angaloeloe ba Lowalangira ba 24
 bōi fosoemange, ba bōi chia'ō wo-
 laoera, faeloegō doedegō, ba rasa
 harefa andrō chōra. (*Moz. III. 18,*
3). Lowalangimi Jehowa mifosoe- 25
 mange, ba ihōna dania chōoe gaoe-
 rifa, ba fōchō, ba itimba chōoe.
 (*Moz. V. 7, 13*). Ba lō dania salaoe 26
 taloe ba lō si lō ono ba danō chōoe,
 ba biha wa'anaoe nosooe oebe'e.
 Oefowaōwaō fōnaoe wameta'oe a- 27
 ndrō chōgoe ba oefawoeke fefoe
 niha, niroegioe dania, ba moloi da-
 nia fōnaoe nemalioe fefoe oebe'e.
 (*Moz. V. 11, 25*). Geto oefowaōwaō 28

- fōnaoe, ena'ō moloi fōnaoe Ndraono Hewi ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Cheti labe'e. (*Moz. V. 7, 20. Jos. 24,*
- 29 12). Ba tenga ha dōfi wa'ara oeti-mba ira fōnaoe, fa bōi modoe'oe danō bafa bōi fahōnagoetoendroe'oe
- 30 chōoe. Oezarazara wanimba ja'ira fōnaoe, irege ato ami, ba wango-
- 31 chōgō tanō. Ba i'otarai nasi zoechoe oebe'e nalamō, iroegi nasi ba Ndra-wa Wilisiti, ba i'otarai danō si mate andrō ba iroegi mboto nidanō (Oife-rati) andrō. Oebe'e sa'ae ba dangaoe niha ba danō, ba ōtimba ira fōnaoe.
- 32 Bōi fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chōra, ba he ba Lowalangira andrō. (*F. 34,*
- 33 12). Bōi si lō teboelō ba danō ira, fa bōi labe'e mamazōchi horō ndra'-oegō chōgoe. Na ōfosoemange Lo-walangira, ba tobali tandra'wa chōoe. (*Sangoehoe. 2, 3).*

FAZA 24.

I. Fawoe'oesa li. II. I'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli. III. Ifoeli mōi mija'wa ba hili Moze ba ōfa woeloe wonginia ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba imane chō Moze : Ae mija-
wa chō Jehowa, ja'oegō ba ira A'aro-ni, Nadabi, Elihoe ba satoea Ndrao-no Gizeraēli, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba mi'angaloeloe chōnia ; ba zarōoe so ami. Ba ha Moze zi hatō'ō ja'ia chō Jehowa ; ja'ira andrō, ba lō tola lahatō'ō ira, ba sato, ba bōi fao chōnia, we'amōi mija'wa. Ba inōi Moze, i'ombacha'ō ba zato goraisa Jehowa andrō fefoe ba amachoita-nia fefoe. Ba latema linia sato, ha sara li, lamane : Oroisa andrō fefoe, nibe'e Jehowa, ba ma'o'ō! Ba itanō ba zoera goraisa Jehowa fefoe Moze. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange, ba gahe hili, awō harefa, felendroea, i'ohiaō wa'oja mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, si felendroea. Ba i'wa'ō ba nono mateoa Ndraono Gizeraēli la-be'e zoemange nitoenoe chō Jeho-
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5

wa ba lataba nono za'wi, si mateoa, soemange fangorifi. Ba ihalō zi ma-tonga ndro Moze, ilaoe ba wiga, ba si matonga, ba ibe'e fanefe na-ha wame'e soemange. Ba ihalō zoera wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ifarongogō ba zato wombaso. Ba lamane : Fefoe hadia ia ni'wa'ō Jehowa, ba mafondrondrongo, ma'o'ō. Ba ihalō ndro no mege Moze, itefe zato, ima-ne : Do wawoe'oesa li andrō da'e, fawoe'oesa li nilaoe Jehowa chōmi, dali goraisa andrō fefoe. (*Mat. 26, 28. Heb. 9, 20).*

II. Ba mōi mija'wa Moze ba ira A'aroni, Nadabi, Abihoe ba satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, fitoe ngafoeloe. (*F. 19, 13).* Ba oroma chōra Lowa-langi Ndraono Gizeraēli ; barō ga-henia, ba hoelō mbatoe nila nifa'-anō, si mane banoea si ja'wa wa'oha-haoe. (*F. 33, 20. Jes. 6, 1. Hes. 1, 26).* Ba nitoetoejoe andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba lō ibabaja. Ba me no lanehegō Lowalangi, ba manga ira.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Ae mija'wa chōgoe ba hili ba ba da'ō iagō, ba oebe'e chōoe gara wa-noera andrō, ba nisoera goraisa ba amachoita andrō, nisoeragoe, ba wamahaō ja'ira. Ba maoso Moze, i'ohe genoninia Josoea andrō ; ba mōi mija'wa ba hili Lowalangi Moze. Ba ba zatoea no mege, ba imane : Mibaloiga ba da'e, irege mangawoeli-ga chōmi ; so sa atō awōmi Ga'aroni ba Hoeri. Na so zi so hoeheoe, ba jamoe'ohe chōra. Ba me no iroegi ja'wa hili, ba ibaloegō hili lawoeo. Ba i'ia'gō hili Zina'i lachōmi Jeho-wa. Ōnō ngaloeco wa'ara ibaloegō hili lawoeo andrō ; ba me loeo si fitoe, ba hoemede ia chō Moze, moroi ba lawoeo. Ba ba wamaigi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba hoelō galitō si mangamanga hadia ia lachōmi Jehowa andrō ba zoezoe hili. (*Moz. V. 4, 24. Heb. 12, 29).* Ba mōi bacha ba lawoeo Moze, mōi ia mija'wa ba hili. Ba ōfa woeloe ngaloeco ba ōfa

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

woeloe mbongi Moze ba hili. (*F. 34, 28. Moz. V. 9, 9*).

FAZA 25.

I. Fangoema'ō bobotolō ba ni'a-

moni'ō. II. Tawōla gamaboe'ōela li.

III. Meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō.

IV. Naha wandroe.

- 1 I. Ba boemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
- 2 imane : Wā'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
- 3 ena'ō labe'c mbobotolō chōgoc ; mi-
- 4 dozīgō zi no aoha gōlō, wangai, chō-
- 5 ra. (*F. 35, 5*). Ba da'ō gamc'ela ni-
- 6 halōmi chōra : ana'ā ba firō ba tōla ;
- 7 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba
- 8 oengoe sojo ba kirisimi, ba tarafali
- 9 ba boe nambi ; ba oeli mbiribiri
- 10 nilaoe sojo ba oeli mina goeaza ba
- 11 bana (eoe) ; ba fanicha ba wandroe,
- 12 ba rembaremba ba wanicha fama-
- 13 joi ni ba ba nitoenoe samohoea ; ba
- 14 feremata oena, ba feremata bō'ō,
- 15 talachoi nono mbaroe andrō, awō ba
- 16 mbola waetasa andrō. (*Sangoehoe*.
- 17 8, 27). Ba lafa'anō chōgoe nahia
- 18 ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō sosodo ba chōra.
- 19 (*F. 29, 45. Heb. 9, 1*). Mitōngōni sibai
- 20 wamaedo nahia ba famaedo waka-
- 21 kenia andrō fefoe ni'oroma'ōgoe
- 22 chōe dania, wamazōchi ja'ia.

(*A. 10-22: Faz. 37. 1-9.*)

- 1 II. Ba lafazōchi dawōla, bana
- 2 geoenia, 2½ bela wa'anaoe ba 1½
- 3 hela wa'ebolo ba 1½ hela wa'a-
- 4 la'wa. Ba ōfo'oeli si ndroehoe
- 5 mbalaki tánō bacha ba tánō baero
- 6 ōfo'oeli ba ōfasoci wamosinga ja'ia
- 7 ana'a. Ba ōfa ōfahele toembo ni'o-
- 8 gaolo, ana'a, ba ōfachai ba gahenia
- 9 si ōfa, domboedomboea fatambai.
- 10 Ba ōfazōchi heahea bana, ba ōfo'-
- 11 oeli ana'a. Ba heahea andrō, ba
- 12 ōfatōrō ba doembo ni'ogaolo no
- 13 mege, ba ngai dawōla, ena'ō tobali
- 14 famahea dawola. Bōi teboelō ba
- 15 doembo ni'ogaolo andrō ba ngai
- 16 dawōla heahea andrō ; lō tola aheta
- 17 ba da'ō. Ba barō dawōla andrō ōbe'e
- 18 zoera gorōisa, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe
- 19 dania. Ba ōfazōchi, lagōlagō, si
- 20 ndroehoe mbalaki 2½ hela wa'anaoe

ba 1½ hela wa'ebolo. Ba dōmboea 18
 ōfazōchi keroebi ana'a, — nibōbōzi
 wamazōchi ja'ia — fafōfō lagōlagō
 andrō ; faoma fafōfō ōbe'e keroebi
 andrō. Ba dete lagōlagō andrō ōbe'e 19
 keroebi andrō, fafōfō. Ba keroebi 20
 andrō, ba samologō afira, mija'wa,
 wamaloe'gō lagōlagō andrō afira, si
 fatahō ira, la'otahōgō lagō dawō-
 la keroebi andrō. Ba ōbe'e ba 21
 dete dawōla lagōlagō andrō ; ba
 bacha barō dawōla ōbe'e zoera go-
 roisa andrō, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe
 dania. (*Raz. I. 8, 9. Heb. 9, 4*).
 Ba ba da'ō oe'oromaroma'ō ndra'o 22
 chōe dania, moroi ba lagōlagō
 andrō fahoe'oeo ndra'o chōe, moroi
 ba gotaloca keroebi andrō si do-
 mboea, si so ba dete dawōla wama-
 doehoe'ō andrō, ero na so ni'wa'ō-
 goe, nifa'ema'oe ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli. (*Moz. IV. 7, 89*).

(*A. 23-29: Faz. 37, 10-16.*)

III. Ba ōfazōchi meza, bana 23
 geoenia, 2 hela wa'anaoe ba sahela
 wa'ebolo ba 1½ wa'ala'wa. Ba ōfo'- 24
 oeli ia si ndroehoe mbalaki ba
 ōfosinga ana'a, fasoei. Ba ōfola- 25
 mbelambe, laloc'wa'ebolo, fasoei,
 ba ōfosinga gōi ana'a lambelambe
 andrō, si fasoei gōi. Ba ōfa ōfazō- 26
 chi chōnia toembo ni'ogaolo, ba ba
 watalinga gahenia ōfachai doembo
 andrō. Si fatōfa ba lambelambe 27
 doembo andrō, naha heahea, ba
 wolōhe meza andrō. Ba heahea 28
 andrō, ba bana, nifo'oeli ana'a ;
 da'ō wamahea meza andrō. Ba ōfa- 29
 zōchi zogoena ba da'ō, mako ba figa
 ba koendri ba mako ba wamadoe,
 fame'e zoemange nibadoe ; si ndroe-
 hoe mbalaki ō'ogōena'ō wamazōchi
 ja'ia. Ba ba meza andrō, ba lō 30
 ōboelō'ō roti nifaigifaigi, fōnagoe.
 (*Moz. III. 24, 5*).

(*A. 31-39: Faz. 37, 17-24.*)

IV. Ba ōfazōchi na naha wandroe 31
 si ndroehoe mbalaki, nibōbōzi naha
 wandroe andrō, ahenia ba tōlania ;
 ba nifoboengaia, bowo sawena aboto.

32 (*F. 37, 17*). Ba nifodaha fatambai,
 33 tôleotôleo dambai ndraha. Ba sara-
 sara daha, ba tôleotôleo tebe'e
 ni'obowo kanari, samboesamboea
 bowo, sawena aboto; si manõ ba
 34 ndraha andrõ fefoe, si õnõ, daha na-
 ha wandroe andrõ. Ba ba dõla, ba
 õfa tebe'e boenga ni'obowo kanari,
 35 sawena aboto, Samboesamboea bo-
 wo tooe zi doeadoea daha chõnia,
 ba ndraha andrõ, si õnõ, daha naha
 36 wandroe andrõ. Ba bene mbowo
 andrõ ba daha andrõ, ba ha sara,
 awõ dõla; nibõbõzi fefoe, ba ha
 37 sara, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba fitoe
 õfazõchi fandroe chõnia, nibe'e ja'wa
 dania, ba wohagami naha andrõ
 38 fõnania. Ba goeti wandroe chõnia
 ba sife andrõ, ba si ndroehoe mba-
 39 laki göi. Otoo a doea woeloe balaki
 õ'ogoea'õ si ndroehoe mbalaki, wa-
 mazõchi ja'ia, fabaja gamagamania
 40 no mege. Ba faigi, fa õtõngõni sibai
 doelada andrõ, ni'oroma'õ chõoe ba
 hili, wamazõchi ja'ia. (*Hal. zin. 7,*
44. Heb. 8, 5.)

FAZA 26.

I. Ose wamadoehoe'õ andrõ. Koe-
 lamboenia. II. Fafania. III. Ba'a-
 ba'a andrõ.

(*A. 1—14: Faz. 36, 8—19.*)

1 I. Ba ba nose andrõ, ba foeloe
 nga'õrõ koelamboe õbe'e, wama-
 zõchi ja'ia, koelamboe nisosos, tara-
 fali bana, ba oengoe sowæ waroe-
 waroe ba sojo, ba kirimisi; õfo-
 2 kerochi nifolaoe doeka wanoso,
 wamazõchi ja'ia. (*F. 36, 8*). Sagõrõ
 koelamboe, ba 28 hela wa'anaoe
 ba 4 hela wa'ebolo; nifaomagõ
 wa'eboea goelamboe andrõ fefoe.
 3 Limalima nga'õrõ koelamboe nifa-
 4 tagoe. Ba õfotoembo dagoetago
 goelamboe ba wondrege zi sagõrõ,
 toembo oengoe sowæ waroewaroe,
 ba si manõ ba dagoetago goelamboe
 5 ba wondrege zi sagõrõ. Lima woeloe
 doembo õbe'e ba goelamboe si
 sagõrõ ba lima woeloe doembo

gõi ba goelamboe andrõ si fasi-
 nga ba zi sagõrõ andrõ, ena'õ
 faoedofaoedoe doembo andrõ. Ba 6
 lima woeloe õfazõchi chaichai ba
 õbe'e famachai goelamboe andrõ,
 ena'õ ha samboea nose andrõ. Ba 7
 õfazõchi göi doefo boe nambi, sagõ
 nose andrõ; felezara nga'õrõ õfa-
 zõchi toefo ba da'õ. Sagõrõ toefo, 8
 ba 30 hela wa'anaoe ba 4 hela
 wa'ebolo; faoma wa'eboea zi feleza-
 ra nga'õrõ andrõ. Lima nga'õrõ 9
 toefo andrõ, ba õfatagoe, õbali'õ si
 ha sagõrõ, ba si manõ göi zi õnõ
 nga'õrõ, si tosai, ni'osagõrõ'õ; ba
 si sagõrõ ba naha zi õnõ, ba õfa-
 tõ'õ ðaloe, õfodoea winaeta, ba
 mbawa doea nose. Ba ba dagoe- 10
 tagoe doefo ba wondrege zi sagõrõ
 andrõ, ba lima woeloe õfazõchi
 toembo, ba si manõ göi ba dagoe-
 tagoe doefo ba wondrege zi sagõrõ,
 lima woeloe doembo. Ba lima woeloe 11
 õfazõchi chaichai, tõla, ba õfatõrõ
 ba doembo andrõ chaichai andrõ,
 wama'anõ sagõ andrõ, fa ha sagõrõ.
 Ba ba zi tõra fa'anaoe doefo andrõ, 12
 ba si matonga, ba ba gero nose la-
 tõraigõ. Ba hadia zi tõra na ba doefo 13
 andrõ, ba sahesahela dambai lafa-
 loe'i'õ, ba ngai nose, ena'õ ibaloe-
 gõ. Ba õfazõchi baloebaloe doefo 14
 andrõ doefo oeli mbiribiri, nilaoe
 sojo, ba baloebaloe da'õ zoei, ba
 toefo oeli mina goeaza.

(*A. 15—25: Faz. 36, 20—30.*)

II. Ba õfalaoe'õ wafa, dõladõla 15
 nose, nifasindro, bana geoenia. Sa- 16
 gõrõ fafa, ba 10 hela wa'anaoe ba
 1½ wa'ebolo. Ba sagõrõ, ba doea 17
 mba'iba'i, nifabõbõ; si manõ wama-
 zõchioe fafa nose andrõ fefoe. Ba 18
 fafa nose, nifalaoe'õmõ, ba 20 nga'-
 õrõ tánõ raja. Ba õfo'ahe firõ, 40, 19
 ba wafa andrõ si 20 nga'õrõ; doea-
 doea gahe zagõrõ fafa, ba mba'iba'-
 inia andrõ si doeadoea. Ba si manõ 20
 göi, ba zi tambai nose, tánõ jõe,
 20 nga'õrõ fafa, awõ gahe firõ a- 21
 ndrõ si 40, doeadoea gahe zagõrõ

- 22 fafa. Ba ba hambo nose, tánō ba
gaechoela leoe, ba 6 nga'ōrō ōfa-
23 laoe'ō fafa. Ba doea gōrō wafa
ōfalaoe'ō ba watalinga nose tánō
24 foeri, si domboea. Si doeadoca gōrō
da'ō moroi tooe, ba ha sara ba ho-
goe, ba doembo ni'ogaolo andrō si
samboea; si manō zi doea gōrō a-
25 ndrō nifotalinga zi'oe. Tobali walo
nga'ōrō fafa, si so ahe firō andrō,
— 16 gahe, doeadoea gahe zagōrō
fafa.

(A. 26-30: Faz. 36, 31-34.)

- 26 Ba lima ōfazōchi lazi, bana, ba
27 wafa andrō ba zi tambai nose, ba
lima lazi ba wafa ba zi tambainia,
ba lima lazi ba wafa ba gero nose,
28 tánō ba gaechoela leoe. Ba lazi ba
daloe andrō, ba ba daloe wafa itōrō,
29 sandroro manō. Ba fafa andrō, ba
ōfo'oei ana'a, ba he toembo andrō
chōnia, ba nifatōrō lazi andrō, ba
ana'a ōfake wamazōchi ja'ia, ba
30 lazi andrō ba ōfo'oei ana'a. Si
manō wamazōchioe ose andrō, dali
ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili. (F. 25, 40).

(A. 31-37: Faz. 36, 35-38.)

- 31 III. Ba ōfazōchi gōi mba'aba'a
oengoe sowē waroe waroe ba sojo
ba kirisimi ba tarafali bana nifo-
laoe doeka wanoso wamazōchi ja'ia,
32 nilalaoe keroebi. (F. 36, 35). Ōfa
be'e taroe nahe bana, nifo'oei ana'a
ba nifo'ahe firō, ba wanandrō ja'ia
33 osō'osō ana'a. Ba barō chaichai a-
ndrō naha mba'aba'a andrō; ba
bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō ōbe'e
dawōla si so soera gorōisa. Ba oto'o-
to chōmi mba'aba'a andrō, ba go-
taloeara ni'amoni'ō wondrege ni'a-
34 moni'ō. Ba ōbe'e ba dete dawōla
zoera gorōisa lagōlagō andrō, ba
35 wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba
meza andrō, ba baero mba'aba'a
andrō ōbe'e, ba naha wandroe a-
ndrō, ba ba gamaoedoe meza, tánō
raja ba nose; tánō jōoe ōbe'e meza.
36 Ba ōfazōchi gōi mba'aba'a mbawa-
ndroehō nose, oengoe sowē waroe-
waroe ba sojo ba kirisimi ba tara-

fali bana, nifolaoe zanosō si gara-
gara. Ba lima ōfazōchi taroe nahe, 37
tarōetaroe mba'aba'a andrō, bana,
ba ōfo'oei ana'a; ba osō'osōnia,
ba ana'a gōi, ba lima ōfahele ahe-
nia, tōla.

FAZA 27.

I. Naha wame'e soemange ni-
toenoe. II. Olajama nose wama-
doehoe'ō andrō. III. Fakake ni'a-
moni'ō ba fanicha wandroe.

(A. 1-8: Faz. 38, 1-7.)

- I. Ba naha wame'e soemange 1
andrō, ba bana geoenia, lima hela
wa'anaoe ba lima hela wa'ebolo —
si ōfa sagi — ba tōloe hela wa'a- 2
la'wa. (F. 38, 1). Ba tandroenia,
ba ba watalingania si ōfa ōbe'e,
ena'ō fabōbō chōnia dandroe andrō,
ba ōfo'oei ia tōla. Ba bowoa andrō 3
chōnia, ba wameta awoe andrō,
ba soesoee chōnia ba figa ba ga-
rafoe ba gali, fefoe wakake chōnia, 4
ba tōla ōbe'e. Ba ōfazōchi chōnia
darali, si hoelō goe'ō, tōla; ba ba
darali andrō, ba ōfa ōbe'e toembo
ni'ogaolo, tōla, ba watalinga naha
wame'e soemange andrō, si ōfa, ba 5
tooe lambelambe andrō, si fasoei
ba naha wame'e soemange andrō,
ōchaigō, ena'ō ba daloe naha wa-
me'e soemange iroegi oe'ō andrō.
Ba ōfazōchi heahea naha wame'e 6
soemange, heahea bana, ba ōfo'oei
tōla. Heahea andrō, ba ba doembo 7
andrō tefatōrō, ena'ō tefatambai
naha wame'e soemange heahea a-
ndrō, na lafabea. Fafa dōladōlania, 8
ena'ō mo'arō tánō bacha; la'o'ō
ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili, wama-
zōchi ja'ia.

(A. 9-19: Faz. 38, 9-20.)

- II. Ba olajama nose andrō, 9
ōmane wamazōchi ja'ia: ba wo-
ndregenja tánō raja, ba ōfazōchi
mba'aba'a golajama, tarafali bana
ōbe'e, otoo hela wa'anaoe, ba ngai
andrō si sara; (F. 38, 9); ba doea 10
woloe daroe nahe, awō gahe tōla,

- si doea woeloe — osō'osō ba daroe
 nahe andrō ba toembo ni'ogaolo
 11 andrō, ba firō ōbe'e. Ba ba'aba'a
 ba ngai tănō jōoe, otoo hela, ba
 doea woeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe
 tōla, si doea woeloe; osō'osō ba
 daroe nahe andrō ba toembo ni'o-
 12 gaolo andrō, ba firō. Ba ba loeloe
 golajama tănō ba gaechoela, ba
 ba'aba'a si lima woeloe hela ba foe-
 loe daroe nahe, awō gahe, foeloe.
 13 Ba lima woeloe hela gōi loeloe go-
 14 lajama tănō ba gatoemboecha, ba
 felelima hela mba'aba'a ba zi tambai,
 ba tōloe daroe nahe, awō gahe, si
 15 tōloe. Ba felelima hela mba'aba'a
 ba zi tambai ba tōloe daroe nahe,
 16 awō gahe, si tōloe. Ba ba mbawa
 gōli golajama, ba ba'aba'a si doea
 woeloe hela fa'ebolo, oengoe sowē
 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba
 tarafali bana, nifolaoe zanosō si
 garagara, ba ōfa daroe nahe, awō
 17 gahe, si ōfa. Ba fefoe daroe nahe
 ba golajama andrō, fasoei, ba nifo-
 toembo ni'ogaolo, firō; osō'osō chō-
 18 nia, ba firō, ba ahe, ba tōla; Fa'-
 anaoe golajama andrō, ba otoo hela,
 ba fa'ebolo, ba lima woeloe hela,
 ba fa'alaŵa, ba lima hela [ba'aba'a
 andrō], tarafali bana, nifo'ahe tōla.
 19 III. Ba fakake ba nose andrō,
 fefoe [sogoena] ba halōwō ni'amo-
 ni'ō andrō, ba chōnia, ba taroeta-
 roenia fefoe, awō daroetaroē ba go-
 20 lajama fefoe, ba tōla. Ba ja'oeō,
 ba ōa'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, la'oe
 chōoe zi ndroehoe wanicha zai, fa-
 nicha mboea zai nitoetoe, fanicha
 wandroe andrō, ena'ō lō mamalō-
 21 malō la'ila latoenoe wandroe. Ba
 nose wama'ele'ō andrō, baero mba'-
 aba'a andrō, fomba'a zoera gorōisa,
 lafazōchi ia A'aroni ba ononia, i'ota-
 rai na bongi, iroegi moloeo, fōna Je-
 howa. Hockoe si lō mamalōmalō
 da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, gōtōgōtō
 wa'ara.

FAZA 28.

I. Noecha gere. II. Baroe gere se-
 boea. III. Noecha gere na.

I. Ba halō chōoe ga'aoe A'aroni, 1
 awō nononia, nitoetoejoe ba Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli fefoe, ena'ō ere ira
 chōgoe, A'aroni ba Nadabi ba Abi-
 hoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari, ono
 Ga'aroni andrō. Ba ōfatagoe'ō mba- 2
 roe ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni, soe-
 mange ba famoadoe. Ba hede ba 3
 doeka andrō fefoe, nibe'egoe tōdō
 ba wa'atoeka, ena'ō latagoe noecha
 andrō chō Ga'aroni, fa ta'ila ta'-
 amoni'ō ia, ena'ō ere ia chōgoe. Ba 4
 da'ō noecha andrō, nitagoera: Bola
 ba ono mbaroe ba doto ba baroe
 seboea ba kameza, moeko si gara-
 gara, ba bala hōgō ba bōbō taloe.
 (F. 39, 1 b.t.). Ba latagoe noecha
 ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni ba ba no-
 nonia, ena'ō ere ia chōgoe. Bōna 5
 ame labe'e ba oengoe sowē waroe-
 waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tara-
 fali.

II. Ba ba nono mbaroe ba doto, 6
 ba bōna ame labe'e ba oengoe sowē
 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba
 tarafali bana. Doea gōrō labe'e 7
 baloebaloe galisi, nifabōbō chōnia,
 ba mbalōnia si doea tefabōbō. Ba 8
 taŵitaŵi andrō, si so chōnia ba
 wobaroē ja'ia, ba si manō gōi wa-
 mazōchi, ba si fadoro chōnia, bōna
 ame ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba
 sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana.
 Ba domboea ōhalō feremata oena 9
 ba ōsoea jaŵa dōi Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, ōnō dōi ba weremata si sa-
 10 mboea, ba si ōnō, si tosai, ba ba
 zi samboea; ōfa'oli, dali wa'asia'a.
 Halōwō zanoēa kara, fa'atoeka zo- 11
 gao tandro wanoea feremata andrō
 si domboea, dali dōi Ndraono Gize-
 raēli; ba ōfosinga ana'a. Ba ferema- 12
 ta andrō, si domboea, ba ōfachai
 ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrō, ba nono
 mbaroe ba doto andrō, famasoegi
 ba dōdō [Jehowa] Ndraono Gizera-

- 13 ėli; tobali i'angalisigō dōira A'aro-
 14 ni fōna Jehowa, fa bōi olifoe ia. Ba
 15 ōfosinga ana'a. Ba doea ōfazōchi
 raeŵeraeŵe si ndroehoe mbalaki; si
 mane sinali nitali ōbe'e, ba raeŵe-
 raeŵe sinali andrō, ba ba zinga no
 16 mege ōfachai. Ba ōfazōchi mbola
 waetasa, nifolaoe doeka wanoso,
 dali wamazōchi ono mbaroe ba doto
 andrō ba wolaoemō ja'ia, bōna ame
 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo
 ba kirisimi ba tarafali bana ōbe'e.
 17 Ni'o'ōfa sagi, doea winaeata, lito
 18 wa'anaoe ba lito wa'ebolo. Ba ōfa-
 oli ba detenia weremata, ōfa ngenoli:
 feremata aki ba feremata zabara-
 zadi ba feremata zoemoeroedi nge-
 noli moroi jaŵa. (*Fam. 21, 19. 20*).
 18 Ba ba wanetenia, ba feremata ma-
 nika ba feremata nila ba feremata
 19 ita. Ba ba wanetenia, ba feremata
 foesifaraga ba batoe siaboe ba fere-
 20 mata mariti. Ba ba wanetenia ba
 feremata firoeza ba feremata oena
 ba feremata jasia; da'ō nifa'oli
 chōnia, nifasoei singa ana'a andrō.
 21 Ba felendroea weremata andrō, dali
 dōi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, si fe-
 lendroea; samboesamboea feremata,
 ba samboesamboea nisoa tōi mado
 Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, si fele-
 ndroea, nifolaoe doeka, sogao tandro.
 22 Ba ōfachai ba mbola andrō raeŵe-
 23 raeŵe nitali andrō, balaki. Ba bola
 andrō, ba ōfotoembo ni'ogaolo, do-
 mboea; ba watalinga mbola andrō,
 si domboea ōfachai doembo andrō,
 24 si domboea. Ba raeŵeraeŵe balaki
 andrō, si doea rozi, ba ba doembo
 mbola andrō, si domboea, ōfachai.
 25 Ba si fōfō raeŵeraeŵe andrō, si
 doea, ba ōfachai ba zinga no mege
 ba ōfabōbō ba mbaloebaloe galisi
 andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto,
 26 tánō fōna. Ba domboea ōfazōchi
 toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ōbe'e ba
 watalinga mbola andrō, ba wata-
 linga tánō barō, si otahōgō ono
 27 mbaroe ba doto. Ba domboea tō
 ōfazōchi toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a,

ba ōfachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi
 andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto,
 tánō tooe sibai, mifōna, ba nifabōbō
 ja'ia, jaŵa mbōbō nono mbaroe ba
 doto. Ba bola andrō nifotoembo ba 28
 ōfachai ba doembo nono mbaroe,
 sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ni-
 fatōrō ba dete mbōbō nono mbaroe
 andrō, ba tobali lō maliŵaliŵa
 mbola ba dete nono mbaroe. Ba 29
 i'ohē'ohē dōi Ndraono Gizeraēli
 A'aroni ba dete mbola waetasa a-
 ndrō, ba dotonia, na mōi ia ba
 ni'amoni'ō, fōna Jehowa. ena'ō lō
 mamalōmalō itōrō tōdōnia ira. Ba 30
 ba mbola waetasa andrō ōbe'e Oeri-
 mi ba Toemimi (haga ba fa'atoclō)
 andrō, ena'ō ba doto Ga'aroni so,
 na mōi ia si bacha, fōna Jehowa,
 fa bōi mamalōmalō ba doto Ga'a-
 roni waetasa andrō ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. III.*
8, 8. Moz. IV. 27, 21. Moz. V. 33, 8).
 (*A. 31-35: Faz. 39, 22-26*).

Ba baroe seboea andrō, dajadaja 31
 nono mbaroe andrō, ba ha sambalō
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ōbe'e, ba 32
 nitōla'ō, lala hōgō, ba daloe, ba ni-
 fasoei rendra zatōla andrō, rendra
 nisoso, si mane ba lala hōgō ba
 gōrōba, fa bōi atika. Ba ba dagoeta- 33
 goenia, ba ōbe'e ni'oboea dalimo,
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo
 ba kirisimi — ba dagoetagoenia,
 fasoei — ba ōfasolisi ritiriti, ana'a,
 samboesamboea ritiriti ba samboe- 34
 samboea ni'oboea dalimo, fasoei,
 ba dagoetago mbaroe seboea andrō,
 nifasolisi. Ba i'obaroe A'aroni, ba 35
 halōŵōnia, ena'ō terongo linia [li
 ritiriti andrō], na mōi ia si bacha,
 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fōna Jehowa,
 ba na mōi baeloe, fa bōi mate ia.
 (*A. 36-38: Faz. 39, 30. 31*).

Ba ōfazōchi na mbala hōgō si 36
 ndroehoe mbalaki ba ōfasoea'ō ba
 detenia: „Ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa”,
 nifolaoe zogao tandro. (*F. 39, 30*).
 Ba ōfabōbō ba zinali oengoe sowē 37
 waroewaroe, ena'ō adōlō bala hōgō;

ba gangango mbala hōgō tebe'e ia.
 38 Ba ba gangango Ga'aroni fatōfa
 ia, ena'ō A'aroni zoloe'i si sala
 andrō ba ngawalō ni'amoni'ō andrō,
 ba zoemange ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe,
 nibe'e Ndraono Gizerā'eli dania.
 Bōi jateboelō ba gangangonia, ena'ō
 omasi Jehowa ira ibe'e.

(A. 39-42: Faz. 39, 27-29).

39 Ba kameza andrō, ba tarafali
 ōbe'e, nisoso, sogaragara; ba ōfazō-
 chi mbala hōgō tarafali ba bōbō taloe,
 nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a.

40 III. Ba ba ndraono Ga'aroni, ba
 ōfazōchi gameza ba bōbō taloe, ba
 kofia sala'wa ōfazōchi chōra, soe-

41 mance ba famoadoe. Ba ōbe'e noe-
 cha Ga'aroni ba noecha ndraononia
 ba ōbajoini ira ba ōfo'ōsi dangara
 ba ō'amoni'ō ira, ena'ō ere ira

42 chōgoe. Ba ōfazōchi chōra zara'ēwa
 tarafali, baloebaloe zaila ira; i'otarai

43 lōwilōwi, iroegi waha. Ba la'ana-
 rae'wa A'aroni ba iraononia, na mōi
 ira ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō ba na
 la'ondrasi naha wame'e soemange,
 ba wangi halōwōra ba ni'amoni'ō
 andrō, fa bōi mosala ira ba fa bōi
 mate ira. Ja hoekoe da'ō chōnia ba
 ba madocenia, si lō mamalōmalō.

FAZA 29.

I. Amachoita ba we'amoni'ō ere
 andrō. II. Oeracha gere ba zoemange
 andrō. III. Amachoita ba zoemange
 sero ma'ōchō. IV. Amaboe'oele li
 Lowlangi.

(A. 1-35: Moz. III. 8, 1-32).

1 I. Ba ōmane chōra we'amoni'ō
 ja'ira, ena'ō ere ira chōgoe: Halō
 zi matoea nono za'wi ba doea geoe
 zi matoea mbiribiri, si lō singoc,
 2 (Moz. III. 8, 2), ba roti si lō moe'-
 aisōni, nifaroeke fanicha ba koe
 bō'ō si lō moe'aisōni, nigoele'ō fa-
 nicha; hamo gandroe wamazōchi
 3 ja'ia fefoe. Ba ōbe'e ba gamboe-
 kamboe, ba ohe, fabaja kamboe-
 kamboe, awō za'wi andrō ba awō
 4 mbiribiri andrō, si doea geoe. Ba

A'aroni ba iraononia, ba ohe ba
 mbawandroe'ō nose ba femondri
 ira. Ba halō noecha andrō ba fo-
 noecha Ga'aroni kameza ba baroe
 5 seboea, dajadaja nono mbaroe a-
 ndrō, ba ono mbaroe ba doto ba
 bola andrō, ba ōbōbō chōnia mbōbō
 nono mbaroe andrō. Bala hōgō a-
 ndrō be'e ba hōgōnia ba ōfabōbō
 ba mbala hōgō detenia andrō ni'-
 amoni'ō. Ba ōhalō wanicha fama-
 7 joini andrō, ōlaoe ba hōgōnia, ōba-
 joini ia. Ba ō'ohe ba da'ō gōi
 8 ndraononia ba ōfonoecha ira ka-
 meza. Fobōbō taloe ira, he A'aroni
 ba he iraononia ba fokofia, ena'ō
 tetehe chōra wa'a'ere, gotōgōtō
 wa'ara, hoekoe si lō teboelō. Ba
 ōfo'ōsi danga ndra A'aroni iraononia.
 Ba ō'ohe fōna nose wama'ele'ō za'wi
 10 andrō, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni
 ba ira ononia tangara. (Moz. III.
 1, 4). Awena dania ōtaba za'wi fōna
 11 Jehowa, ba zinga mbawandroe'ō
 nose wama'ele'ō, ba halō ōsa ndro
 12 za'wi andrō, ba goele'ō ba dandroe
 naha wame'e soemange toeroemō;
 ba do soja, ba doewagō ba danō,
 ba gahe nahe wame'e soemange.
 Ba halō dawō fefoe, baloebaloe
 13 galachaō ba si falemba ba gate, ba
 boea, si domboea, awō dawōnia, ba
 toenoe ba dete naha wame'e soe-
 mange. Ba ōsi za'wi andrō ba
 14 oelinia ba tainia, ba baero golo-
 mbase'wa ōtoenoe — soemange fa-
 meta horō ia. (Moz. III. 4, 12. Heb.
 13, 11). Ba sageoe ōhalō biribiri
 15 andrō, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni
 ba iraononia, tangara. (Moz. III.
 8, 18). Awena dania ōtaba mbiribiri
 16 andrō ba ōhalō ndro ba ōbe'e fanefe
 naha wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba
 17 biribiri andrō, ba ōtatawi, sasai
 mbetoe'ania ba ahenia, ba oroeoegō
 ba nōsinia bō'ō ba ba hōgōnia.
 Ba toenoe mbiribiri andrō ma'asa-
 18 geoe ba dete naha wame'e soema-
 nge — soemange nitoenoe ia, soe-
 mange Jehowa, samohoea, soemange

- 19 ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. Ba
 20 ðhalō mbiribiri si sageoe, ena'ō
 latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni ba iraonia,
 tangara; ba taba mbiribiri andrō
 ba halō ōsa ndronia ba goele'ō ba
 mbōrō dalinga Ga'aroni, ba gambō-
 lō, ba ba mbōrō dalinga ndrao-
 nia ba gambōlō ba ba doetoe-
 roera seboca ba dangara kambōlō
 ba ba doetoeoe kahe seboca ba
 gambōlōra, ba do soja, ba be'e
 fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fa-
 21 soei. Ba ðhalō ndro andrō ma'ife,
 ba naha wame'e soemange, awō
 wanicha famajoini andrō, ma'ife,
 ba ōtefe Ga'aroni ba noecharia, ba
 iraonia ba noechara, ena'ō ni'a-
 moni'ō ia, awō noecharia, ba he
 iraonia, awō noechara. (*F. 28, 41*).
 22 Ba halō dawō mbiribiri andrō ba
 i'onia sotawō andrō, fabaja tawō
 baloehaloe galachaō, ba si falemba
 ba gate ba boea, si dombocoe, awō
 dawōnia ba faha ba gambōlō —
 biribiri famataro ia —, (*Moz. III.*
 23 *7, 3*), ba sambocoe roti ba sagōrō
 koe nifaroeka fanicha ba sagōrō
 koe bō'ō ba gamboekamboe andrō,
 nibe'e si lō moe'aisōni andrō, si so
 24 fōna Jehowa. Ba ōbe'e ba danga
 Ga'aroni ba ba danga ndraonia
 da'ō fefoe, ba ðhahae nihahae chō
 25 Jehowa. Ba ōfoeli ðhalō ba dangara
 ba ōtoenoe ba dete naha wame'e
 soemange, awō zoemange nitoenoe
 andrō, samohocoe chō Jehowa: soe-
 mange ba galitō ia, nibe'e, chō
 26 Jehowa. Ba ðhalō nosoe mbiribiri
 famataro Ga'aroni andrō ba ðhahae
 nihahae chō Jehowa, ba oerachocoe
 27 dania ia. Ba ni'amoni'ō ōwa'ō nosoe
 andrō, nihahae, ba faha andrō fegero,
 nihalō mege fegero, faha mbiri-
 biri famataro Ga'aroni ba iraonia.
 28 II. Oeracha ndra A'aroni irao-
 nia da'ō, nifachoi ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, si lō mamalōmalō; soe-
 mange nihalō fegero ia, ba soemange
 nihalō fegero labe'e ia Iraono Gi-
 zeraēli, fōfō zocmange fangorifi a-
 ndrō chōra, soemange nihalō fegero
 chōra, nibe'e chō Jehowa (*Moz.*
III. 7. 34. Moz. IV. 18, 11). Ba 29
 noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'-
 aroni, ba mōi ba nononia na foeri,
 ena'ō la'onoecha na tebajoini ira
 ba na tefo'ōsi dangara. Fitoe nga- 30
 loeo wa'ara i'onoecha ononia andrō
 si tobali ere fangalinia, si mōimōi
 ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō, ba wa-
 ngai halōwō andrō ba ni'amoni'ō.
 Ba biribiri famataro andrō, ba 31
 ðhalō, ba ba naha ni'amoni'ō ōrino
 nōsinia. Ba A'aroni ba iraonia 32
 zi manga nōsi mbiribiri andrō, awō
 roti andrō, ba gamboekamboe, ba
 zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'-
 ele'ō la'ā. (*Moz. III. 8, 31; 24, 9*).
 Fameta horō andrō, me lafo'ōsi 33
 dangara, me la'amoni'ō ira, da'ō
 la'ā; lō tōla i'ā niha bō'ō, me no
 ni'amoni'ō. Ba na so zi tosai, irege 34
 mahemoloe mbanocoe, ōsi mbiribiri
 famataro andrō, ba ma roti andrō,
 ba ōtoenoe zi tosai andrō: lō tola
 la'ā niha, me no ni'amoni'ō. Si ma- 35
 nō wolaoemō chō Ga'aroni ba ba
 ndraonia, ō'o'ō sibai ni'wa'ōgoe
 chōoe: fitoe bongi wa'ara ōfo'ōsi
 dangara.
 III. Ba ō'erogō ma'ōchō wangaso- 36
 gō si matocoe nono za'wi, soemange
 fameta horō, ba wangefa'ō horō
 andrō, ba ōheta zala ba naha wa-
 me'e soemange, na ōlaoe wangefa
 horō andrō ba chōnia, ba ōbajoini
 ia, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia. Fitoe bo- 37
 ngi wa'ara ōlaoe wangefa horō
 andrō ba naha wame'e soemange,
 ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia; ba tobali ni'-
 amoni'ō sibai naha wame'e soe-
 mange andrō, ba dozi sombambaja
 naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba
 no ni'amoni'ō gōi. (*Mat. 23, 19*).
 (*A. 38-42: Moz. IV. 28, 2-8.*)
 Ba da'ō nibe'eoe ba naha wa- 38
 me'e soemange: Ero ma'ōchō, ba
 doea rozi nono mbiribiri, si dōfi
 fa'eboea; si lō mamalōmalō da'ō.
 (*Moz. IV. 28, 3*). Ono mbiribiri si 39

sara, ba na mahemoloe mbanoea
 40 Ba samba hinaoja hamo safoesi,
 nifaroea fanicha mboea zai nitoe-
 toe, samba kata; ba soemange ni-
 badoe, samba kata agoe, nifao ba
 41 nono mbiribiri si sara. Ba ono
 mbiribiri si sara, ba tánō owī ōbe'e—
 ba ba zoemange ni'ā ba ba zoe-
 mange nibadoe, ba si mane na
 mahemoloe mbanoea ōlaoe, samo-
 hoea omasiō, ō nifatōrō ba galitō,
 42 nibe'e chō Jehowa, soemange ni-
 toenoe chōmi, si lō mamalōmalō,
 gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba zinga mbawa-
 ndroehō nose wama'ele'ō, fōna Je-
 howa, ba ni'oroma'ōgoe ja'o chōoe
 dania ba zi fahoehoeodo chōoe.
 (*Moz. III. 1, 1. Moz. IV. 12, 5*).
 43 IV. Ba ba da'ō oe'oroma'ō ndra'o-
 do ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ni'amo-
 ni'ō dania ia, ba lachōmigoe andrō.
 44 Ba oe'amonī'ō nose wama'ele'ō a-
 ndrō, awō naha wame'e soemange;
 ba A'aroni gōi ba iraonia, ba
 oe'amonī'ō, ena'ō ere ira chōgoe.
 45 Ba oe'iaḡō ba hoenō Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo;
 (*F. 25, 8. Moz. III. 26, 12. Kor. II.*
 46 *6, 16. Fam. 21, 3*); ba ja'aboto ba
 dōdōra, wa no ja'odo, Jehowa, Lo-
 walangira, si no mangelheta ja'ira ba
 danō Miseraji, ba wangiagō chōra
 — ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowala-
 ngira.

FAZA 30.

I. Famazōchi naha nitoenoe sa-
 mohoea, ba hadia nitoenoe ja'wa. II.
 Bobotolō ba ni'amonī'ō andrō. III.
 Naha wanasa. IV. Fanicha fama-
 joini. V. Samohoea andrō, nitoenoe.

(*A. 1-5: Faz. 37, 25-28*).

1 I. Ba ōfazōchi na naha wanoenoe
 samohoea; bana ōbe'e eoenia. (*F.*
 2 *37, 25*). Sahela wa'anaoe ba sahela
 wa'ebolo; ni'o'ōfa sagi, ba doea hela
 wa'alawa. Si fadoro chōnia dan-
 3 droenia. Ba ōfo'oeli ia si ndroehoe
 mbalaki, mezanía, awō saginia, fa-

soei, awō dandroenia, ba ōfasoei ia
 singa si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba tooe
 zinga andrō, ba ōfotoembo ni'ogao-
 lo, domboea, ba watalingania si
 domboedomboea; faoma fatambai
 ōbe'e, naha heahea, ba wamahea
 ja'ia. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana
 5 ōbe'e eoe, ba ōfo'oeli ana'a. Ba
 6 baero mba'aba'a andrō, fomba'a
 dawōla, si so soera gorōisa, ōbe'e
 ia — baero mba'aba'a lagō dawōla
 andrō, si so ja'wa zoera gorōisa a-
 ndrō, ba ni'oroma'ōgoe ja'o chōoe
 dania. Ba itoenoe ba detenia ja'wa
 7 zamohoea A'aroni; ero mahemoloe
 mbanoea, na ihaogō wandroe andrō,
 itoenoe. Ba na owi gōi, na itoenoe
 wandroe, ba itoenoe gōi A'aroni;
 soemange simbo, si lō mamalōmalō
 chōmi, fōna Jehowa, gōtōgōtō wa'a-
 ra. Samohoea bō'ō ba soemange
 nitoenoe ba soemange ni'ā, ba bōi
 mibe'e ja'wa; ba he soemange ni-
 badoe, ba lō tola mifadoewa ja'wa.
 (*Moz. III. 10, 1*). Ba samoeza zi
 10 dōfi iheta zala, ba dandroenia a-
 ndrō A'aroni, do zoemange fameta
 horō andrō, ba wameta sala, ibe'e
 fameta zala chōnia, zamoeza zi dō-
 fi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara — ni'amonī'ō
 sibai chō Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 16, 2.*
Heb. 9, 7).

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Mo- 11
 se, imane: Na ō'erai zatōea Ndrao- 12
 no Gizeraēli ba jamoebe'e chō Je-
 howa mbelebele nosonia zamōsana,
 na te'erai ira, ena'ō lō gōna ira
 famakao, na te'erai ira. (*Moz. IV.*
 1, 2). Dozi ni'crai ba $\frac{1}{2}$ zekeli (sa- 13
 soekoe) zamōsa labe'e, saga ni'a-
 monī'ō, 20 gera zamba sekeli, $\frac{1}{2}$
 zekeli, ōmōra soemange Jehowa.
 (*Moz. III. 27, 25. Hez. 45, 12*). Dozi 14
 ni'erai, i'otarai zi no doea woeloe
 fache, noemalō ba zi a'a moroi a-
 ndrō, ba labe'e chō Jchowa zoe-
 mange andrō, ōmōra. So'ana'a ba 15
 lō itōraigō, ba si noemana, ba lō
 i'ambōsi, ha $\frac{1}{2}$ zekeli, wame'e soe-
 mange andrō chō Jehowa, ōmōra,

- 16 belebele noso. Ba õtema gasalaõ andrõ ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba õbe'e balazo ba wohalõwõ ba nose wama'ele'õ, ena'õ itõrõ tõdõ Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraëli ibe'e, ba ena'õ belebele nosora.
- 17 III. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ
18 Moze, imane : Fazõchi gala tõla, nifo'ahẽ tõla, naha wanasa. Ba ba gotaloera nose wama'ele'õ naha wame'e soemange õbe'e ba fo'õsi idanõ, (*F. 38, 8*), fanasa gahe ba fanasa danga chõ Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia. Na mõi ira ba nose wama'ele'õ, ba lasasai nõsira, fa bõi mate ira, ba si manõ gõi na mõi baero, ba naha wame'e soemange, ba wangi halõwõra wanoenoe soemange ba galitõ, chõ Jehowa.
- 21 Lasasai dangara ba ahera, fa bõi mate ira, ba amachoita chõra da'õ si lõ teboelõ, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara — chõnia ba ba madoenia, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara.
- 22 IV. Ba hoemede na Jehowa chõ
23 Moze, imane : Faigi chõoe rembaremba, fondrege zi sõchi, 500 [zekeli] emoeri fondrege zi sõchi ba matonga da'õ goeli mani, tobali 250 [zekeli], ba 250 [zekeli] deringoe samohoea, ba koeli deza 500 [zekeli], ba zaga ni'amoni'õ ba sa-
- 25 doemba wanicha zai; ba bali'õ fanicha famajoini, ni'amoni'õ, si hoelõ daloedaloẽ nigoele'õ samohoea, nifolaoẽ zamaroecka daloedaloẽ nigoele'õ — ja fanicha famajoini ni'amoni'õ ia! (*F. 37, 29*). Ba õbe'e famajoini nose wama'ele'õ andrõ, fabaja tawõla, si so soera gorõisa andrõ barõ, (*Moz. III, 8, 10*), ba he meza andrõ, awõ wakake ba da'õ, ba he naha wandroe ba fakakenia, awõ naha wanoenoe samohoea andrõ, ba he naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba fakakenia fefoe ba he gala andrõ ba ahenia. Ba õ'amoni'õ, ena'õ ni'amoni'õ sibai; dozi sombambaja, ba no ni'amoni'õ gõi.
- 30 Ba A'aroni ba iraononia, ba õba-
- joini gõi ba õ'amoni'õ, ena'õ ere ira chõgoe. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli; ba õmane : Fanicha famajoini, ni'amoni'õ, chõgoe ia, miwa'õ, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara. Lõ tola lalaoe ba nõsi niha, ba lõ tola mifazõchi chõmi zi manõ famaroeka : ni'amoni'õ ia, ni'amoni'õ miwa'õ. Na so zamaroecka si manõ ba na ibe'e ba niha bõ'õ, ba nise'e ia ba niwara.
- V. Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze :
Faigi chõoe rembaremba samohoea : gitõ emoeri ba lawa ba rasamala — rembaremba, ba si ndroehoe koe-mõjõ, fagõlõgõlõ wa'õja, ba bali'õ samohoea nitoenoe, nifaroeka, samohoea, nifolaoẽ zamaroecka daloedaloẽ nigoele'õ, nilaoẽ asio ma'ifoe ba bõi fabaja hadia ia, nifake ba ni'amoni'õ. (*Moz. III, 2, 13*). Ba õhalõ ma'ifoe ba õfaeloegõ õrecha ba õbe'e fõna zoera gorõisa õsa ba nose wama'ele'õ, ba ni'oroma'õgõẽ ja'odo chõoe dania; ni'amoni'õ sibai niwa'õ. Ba chõmi, ba lõ tola mifazõchi zamohoea nitoenoe si manõ famaroeka, nilaoẽ ba nifazõchimo andrõ; ni'amoni'õ chõ Jehowa õwa'õ. Na so zamazõchi si manõ, ena'õ i'ago hoea, ba nise'e ba niwara da'õ.

FAZA 31.

- I. Famataro toeka nose andrõ.
II. Famasoegi ba dõdõ oroisa ba zabatu. Itema zoera gorõisa andrõ, si doea gõrõ, Moze.

(*A. 1-6 : Faz. 35, 30-35. A. 7-11 : Faz. 35, 11-19*).

- I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Moze, imane : Hiza, no oekaoni Mbesale'eli andrõ, ono Goeri ono Hoeri, mado Joeda, no oetõtõi dõi, ba no oehõna chõnia Geheha Lowalangi, (*F. 35, 30*), ba fa'atoeka ba fa'aboto ba dõdõ ba fangila, awõ ngawalõ wa'ato'õlõ, (*Raz. I, 7, 14*), ba wanga-loei necheneche ba wohalõwõ ba gana'a ba ba wirõ ba ba dõla, ba ba wangazõchi feremata, fa-

6 moadoe, ba fama'anõ eoe, hadia ia ngawalõ. Ba noa gõi oebe'e awõnia Goholiabi, ono Gahizamachi, mado Dano, ba no oebe'e dõdõ wa'atoeka ba doeka andrõ fefoe, ena'õ ahoi

7 lafazõchi niwa'õgoe chõoe: Ose wama'ele'õ andrõ, ba tawõla andrõ, naha zoera goraisa ba lagõlagõ andrõ ja'wa, fabaja fakake ba nose fefoe; (*Moz. V. 9, 12*); ba meza andrõ, awõ wakake chõnia, awõ

9 naha wanoenoe samohoea, awõ naha wame'e seemange nitoenoe, fabaja fakakenia fefoe, ba gala andrõ, awõ gahenia. Awõ noecha nihaogõ famazõchi andrõ ba noecha ni'amoni'õ chõ Ga'aroni, ere andrõ, fabaja noecha ndraononia ba wo'ere,

11 ba fanicha famajoini ba samohoea andrõ nitoenoe ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ. La'o'õ sibai niwa'õgoe chõoe, wamazõchi ja'ia.

(A. 12-17: *Faz. 35, 1-3*)

12 II. Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze: Be'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, õmane: Bõi zi lõ itõrõ tõdõmi loeo wolombase andrõ chõgoe! me no tandra ia chõda, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõ, wa no ja'õ, Jehowa, zi amoni'õ ja'ami. (*Moz. I. 20, 8*).

14 Andrõ bõi olifoe ami loeo wolombase andrõ; ni'amoni'õ ia chõmi; ha niha zanawõ orisa ba chõnia ba hoekoe famoenoe hoekoenia. Na so zangai hadia ia halõwõ, na loeo da'õ, ba nise'e da'õ ba niwara. (*Moz. IV. 15, 35*). Õnõ ngaloeo zi tola tehalõ halõwõ, ba loeo si fitoe andrõ, ba no loeo ni'amoni'õ chõ Jehowa, lõ'õ manõ mohalõwõ ba da'õ, dozi sangai halõwõ, ba loeo sabato, ba hoekoe famoenoe hoekoe. Andrõ bõi olifoe Ndraono Gizeraëli loeo sabato andrõ, ba we'amoni'õ ja'ia, gõtõgõtõ

17 wa'ara, amachoita si lõ teboelõ. Ja tandra ia chõma Iraono Gizeraëli, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara. Õnõ ngaloeo Jehowa wamazõchi banoea si ja'wa, awõ danõ; ba me loeo si fitoe andrõ, ba molombase ia, ihasoegõ ia. (*Moz. I.*

2, 2). Ba me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia 18 chõ Moze, ba ibe'e ba dangania zoera goraisa andrõ, si doea gõrõ, kara wanoera, niseoa toeroe Lowalangi. (*Moz. V. 9, 10*).

FAZA 32.

I. Mame'e adoe zato. II. Mofõnoe Lowalangi; mangandrõ Moze, salahira. III. Irasa gara goraisa andrõ Moze; mofõnoe sibai ia; i'otoe'õ zato. Ifoeli mangandrõ, salahira.

(*Faigi gõi: Moz. V. 9, 8-21*.)

I. Ba me la'ila sato, arõrõ Moze 1 wangawoeli moroi ba hili, ba lahoe-roefai Ga'aroni, ba lamane chõnia: Laboe, asogõ chõda Lowalangi so-waõwaõ fõnada; lõ'õ sa ma'ila, hadia zi gõna niha andrõ, Moze andrõ, sangeheta ja'ita ba danõ Miseraji! (*Hal. zin. 7, 40*). Ba imane chõra A'aroni: Miheta zaeroe dalinga ana'a andrõ, ba dalinga wo'omomi ba ba dalinga nonomi matoea ba ba dalinga nonomi alawe, ba mi'ohe chõgoe. Ba laheta zaeroe dalinga ana'a 3 ba dalingara, dozi, ba la'ohe chõ Ga'aroni. Ba ihalõ ba dangara, ilaoe wahõ, ibali'õ ono za'wi nifafele. Ba lamane: Da'õ Lowalangimi, ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraëli, sangeheta ja'ami ba danõ Miseraji! (*Sin. 106, 19*). Ba 5 me i'ila da'õ A'aroni, ba ifazõchi naha wame'e soemange fõnania; ba ifatenge zi'ao, lamane: Mahemoloe telaoe gowasa chõ Jehowa! Ba mahemoloe õ, ba lahoelõ wongi wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi, ba moedadao zato manga ba mamadoe hadia ia; ba maoso ira, ba wolaja. (*Kor I. 10, 7*).

II. Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze: 7 Laboe, ae mitoe, noa sa eloengoe mbanoecae andrõ, nihetaoe ba danõ Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 9, 12*). No alio 8 sibai larõi lala andrõ, nifachoigoe chõra, no lafazõchi nono za'wi nifafele ba no mangaloeloe ira chõnia, no lafosomange ba no lamane: Da'õ Lowalangimi, ja'ami Iraono

- Gizeraëli, sangeheta ja'ami ba danõ
 9 Miseraji. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Ba imane
 na Jehowa chõ Moze: Oe'ila sa'ae,
 wa no niha sabe'e bõrõ doe'i niha
 10 andrõ. (*Jes. 48, 4*). Ba bõhõido
 sa'ae, ena'õ tesao wõnoegoe chõra
 ba ena'õ oehori ira, ba oebali'õ
 11 foeroegõ soi seboea ndra'oegõ! Ba
 itandraigõ i'alõsi dõdõ Lowalangi-
 nia Jehowa Moze, imane: He Je-
 howa! hana wa mofõnoe sibai
 ndra'oegõ ba mbanoeaoe andrõ ni-
 hetaoe ba danõ Miseraji fa'abolõoe
 ba tangaoe sabe'e andrõ? (*Sin.*
 12 *106, 23*). Hana wa õbe'e la'wa'õ
 dania Dawa Miseraji: Ba wamatõrõ
 si lõ sõchi iheta ira, ena'õ iboenoe
 ira ba hili andrõ, ba ena'õ ihori ira
 ba goeli danõ? Alõsi wõnoemõ, sa-
 bõlõ sibai andrõ, ba hana na ma-
 ngesa dõdõoe ba wamoenoe andrõ,
 ni'wa'õoe nifatõrõ ba mbanoeaoe
 13 andrõ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 13*). Tõrõ tõ-
 dõoe genonioe Aberahãmo ba Iza'-
 aki ba Izaëli, ba zi no fahõloe
 ndra'oegõ ba chõoe, ba zi no õfa-
 boe'oe: Oe'oja'õ dania ma'oewoemi,
 timba ndrõfi ba mbanoea si jawa,
 ba tanõ andre, ni'wa'õgoe, ba oebe'e
 ba ma'oewoemi, ena'õ chõra, iroegi
 14 zi lõ aetoe! (*Moz. I. 12, 7*). Ba
 mangesa dõdõ Jehowa ba wamoe-
 noe andrõ, nida'õda'õnia folaoe
 ba mbanoeania andrõ.
 15 III. Ba mangawoeli Moze mõi
 ia mitooe, moroi ba hili, i'õhe ta-
 ngania zoera gorõisa andrõ, si doea
 gõrõ, — kara wanoera, nisoera
 faoma fatambai; tete ba arõ, ba
 faoma no moesoera. (*Moz. V. 9, 10*).
 16 Ba nifazõchi Lowalangi gara wa-
 noera andrõ, ba soera Lowalangi
 17 zoera nisoa ba gara andrõ. Ba me
 irongo wagoegoeasa zato Josoea,
 ba imane chõ Moze: Fangahahagõ
 18 ba wanoewõ ba golombase'wa! Ba
 inane Moze: Tenga fe'ao nilaoe
 zabõlõ da'õ ba tenga gõi fangaha-
 hagõ nilaoe zi te'ala; fanoenõ ce-
 19 ronggo. Ba me ahataõ Moze ba go-
- lombase'wa ba me i'ila nono za'wi
 andrõ ba solaja andrõ, ba mofõnoe
 ia, tobali itibo'õ tooe gara wanoera
 andrõ, irasa ba gahe hili. Ba ihalõ
 20 nono za'wi andrõ, nifazõchira, itoe-
 noe ba irecha, ibali'õ gawoegawoe,
 ilaoe ba nidanõ ba ibe'e ba Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli, nibadoo. Ba imane
 21 Moze chõ Ga'aroni: Hadia nilaoe
 niha andrõ chõoe, wa õfatõrõ chõra
 horõ seboea andrõ? Ba imane A'a-
 22 roni: He Toea! bõi õfõnoe; ja'oegõ
 sa'ae zangila, wa no si lõ sõchi
 nilaoe dõdõ zato andrõ. No la'andrõ
 23 chõgoe, lamane: Fazõchi chõda Lo-
 walangi, sowaõwaõ fõnada; lõ'õ sa
 ta'ila hadia zi gõna niha andrõ,
 Moze andrõ, solohe ja'ita ba da'e,
 moroi ba danõ Miseraji. Ba oemane
 24 chõra: Ha niha zo'aja ana'a, ba
 jamoeheta! Ba labe'e chõgoe ba
 oetibo'õ ba galitõ, ba tobali ono
 za'wi andrõ. Ba me i'ila Moze,
 25 no fakoejoe ba zato — noa sa
 iloeloe chõra A'aroni, fama'iki zi
 fa'oedoe chõra —, ba i'agõ mbawa
 26 gõli golombase'wa Moze, moe'ao ia,
 imane: Jamõi chõgoe ba da'e zi lõ
 aefa chõ Jehowa! Ba owoelo chõ-
 27 nia nono Lewi, fefoe. Ba imane
 chõra: Da'õ ni'wa'õ Jehowa, Lo-
 walangi Ndraono Gizaraëli: Dozi
 ami mibe'e ba lõwilõwimi wõdami,
 ba mitõrõi golombase'wa, i'otarai
 mbawa gõli tánõ andre, noemalõ ba.
 mbawa gõli tánõ sa, ba miboenoe
 ha niha ira, he talifoesõ ba he si
 fahoewoe ba he si tenga bõ'õ! Ba
 28 la'o'õ ni'wa'õ Moze ono Lewi andrõ
 ba mato tõloe ngahõnõ zi mate me
 loe da'õ niha sato. Ba imane Mo-
 29 ze: Mifo'õsi dangami chõ Jehowa
 ma'õchõ, noa sa oedoe nononia za-
 mõsana ba oedoe dalifoesõnia, ena'õ
 mõi sa'ae chõmi howoehowoe. (*Moz.*
IV. 25, 13).
 IV. Ba mahemoloe õ, ba imane
 30 Moze ba niha sato: No eboea sibai
 horõmi; ba damõido mijawa chõ
 Jehowa, ma atõ oe'ila oe'andrõ

- 31 aefa chōmi horōmi andrō. Ba ifoeli
ia chō Jehowa Moze, imane : Alai
ndra'o, no eboea sibai horō niha
andrō, no lafazōchi chōra Lowala-
32 ngi ana'a. Ba oe'andrō chōoe, be'e
aefa chōra horōra andrō ! ba na
lō'ō, ba tōigw boenoe ba zoera a-
andrō, nisoeramō. (*Sin. 69, 29. Rom.*
33 *9, 3*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
Si so sala chōgoe, da'ō niboenogoe
34 tōi ba zoeragoe. Ba ae'e iada'e, ba
ohe niha andrō ba niw'a'ogoe chōoe;
mowaōwa fōnae mala'ika andrō
chōgoe. Ba na iroegi inōtō wangoe-
hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba oehoekoe
sa chōra horōra andrō. (*F. 23, 20*).
35 Ba ifatōrō chōra wamakao Jehowa,
me no lafazōchi nono za'wi andrō,
nifahele Ga'aroni.

FAZA 33.

I. Fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi ba
fa'abe'e hoekoe gōi. Mangaloeloe za-
to. II. Hoehoe Moze chō Lowala-
ngi ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō. III.
Mangandrō Moze, ena'ō te'oroma'ō
chōnia lachōmi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
Faoso, miheta ami ba da'e, ja'oegō
ba sato, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji,
mi'ae ba danō andrō, nifaboe'ogoe
chō ndra toeami Aberahamo, Iza'a-
ki, Jakobo, fahōloesa, me oemane :
Ba ma'owoeimi oebe'e ia ! (*Moz. I.*
2 *15, 18*). Ba ofowaōwa fōnami ma-
la'ika, ba wanimba fōnami Dawa
Gana'ana ba Iraono Gamori ba
Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba
Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, —
3 (*F. 23, 20. Jos. 24, 11*), ba danō si
falawoe soesoe ba we wani ; ja'odo
sa, ba lō fao chōmi, me nō niha
sabe'e bōrō doe'i ami, ma dania oe-
hori ami ba lala. (*F. 32, 9*). Ba me
4 larongo wehede sabe'e andrō sato,
ba aboe sibai dōdōra ba samōsa lō
si o'aja ajania. Ba imane Jehowa
5 chō Moze : Ōmane ba Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli : Niha sabe'e bōrō doe'i ami !
he ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara faodo

chōmi, ba oehori ami. Ba miheta
najami ; awena dania oefaigi he
oewisa chōmi. Ba laheta najara 6
Iraono Gizeraēli, i'otarai ba hili
Horebi andrō.

II. Ba ihalōhalō nose andrō Moze, 7
ba baero golombase'wa ifa'anō'anō,
arōoe ma'ioe aefa ba golombase'wa,
ba ose wama'ele'ō ibe'e tōinia. Na
so zanofoe hadia ia chō Jehowa,
ba mōi bacro, ba nose wama'ele'ō
andrō, fōnafōna golombase'wa. Ba 8
ero mōi baero Moze, ba nose, ba
maoso zato fefoe ba i'agō mbawa-
ndroehō nosenia zamōsana, lane-
hegō wofanō Mose, irege no iroegi
nose. Ba ero na iroegi nose Moze, 9
ba adada mboto lawoeo andrō,
i'agō zinga mbawandroehō nose,
ba fahoehoeo Jehowa chō Moze.
Ba dozi niha zangila boto lawoeo 10
andrō, ba zinga mbawandroehō
nose, ba maoso ira fefoe, ba ifalō-
goe tooe ia ba danō zamōsana, ba
mbawandroehō nosenia. Ba fahoe- 11
hoeo Jehowa chō Moze, si faoedoe
wawa ira, si mane na fahoehoeo zi
fahoewoe ; ba ifoeli ia ba golomba-
se'wa ba torōi dohoetohoe dangania
andrō, Josoea, ono Noeni, ngonni-
ngoni bacha ba nose, lō teboelō.
(*Moz. IV. 12, 8*). Ba imane Moze 12
chō Jehowa : Ōwa'ō sa : Ohe misa
niha andrō ! ba lō ni'ombacha'ōoe
chōgoe, ha niha nifatengeoe awō-
goe. Ba na no faloechado wa'eboea 13
dōdōoe, ba bokai chōgoe dōdōoe
ba be'e aboto ba dōdōgoe ndra'-
oegō, ena'ō faloechado wa'eboea
dōdō chōoe, ba tōrōtōrō atō tōdōoe,
wa no banoeaoe niha andre. (*Sin.*
103, 7). Ba imane : Hadia, ja'odo 14
zi fao, ba wolohe ja'oegō ba ga-
honoa naha ? Ba imane Moze : Na
15 tenga ja'oegō zi fao, ba si sōchinia,
na lō ōhetaga ba da'e ! Heza so na, 16
baero ō, ba zaboto ba dōdō, wa
no faloechaga wa'eboea dōdō chōoe,
he ja'odo, ba he banoeaoe andrō,
na tenga ba wefaomō chōma, ba

- na tehoede'ō ndra'aga banoeaoe andrō, ba da'ō, fōna soi bō'ō fefoe
 17 ba goeli danō? Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Ba he da'ō gōi, ni'a-
 ndrōoe, ba oe'o'ō; noa sa faloe-
 18 cha'ō wa'eboea dōdō chōgoe ba no
 oe'ila dōimō. Ba i'andrō chōnia:
 19 Oroma'ō chōgoe lachōmimō! Ba
 imane: Fa'asōchigoe fefoe ba oefat-
 tōrō fōnaoe ba oetōtōi fōnaoe dōi
 Jehowa, ba ehoea dōdōgoe ba zo-
 masido ehoea ia, ba oehachōsi tō-
 dō zomasido achachō dōdōgoe.
 20 (F. 34, 5. Rom. 9, 15). Ba imane
 na: Bawagoe, ba tebai ōfaigi; lō'ō
 sa aeri niha, na i'ila ndra'odo!
 (Moz. V. 4, 12. Joh. 1, 18. Tim. I.
 21 6, 16). Ba imane na Jehowa: So
 naha, sahatō chōgoe, hana sa na
 22 ba da'ō mōi'ō, ba gara ja'wa. Ba
 na itōrō lachōmigoe andrō, ba oe'-
 ohe'ō ba dōgi narō gara, ba oe-
 baloegō ndra'oegō tangagoe, irege no
 23 oetōrō. Ba na oebōda dangagoe, ba
 ō'ila gerogoe; ba bawagoe, ba tebai
 ifaigi niha.

FAZA 34.

I. Poroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Moze
 ze ba hili. II. Ifasoegi ba dōdō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli wawoe'oesa li
 andrō. III. Mangawoeli Moze moroi
 ba hili; hoemaga mbawania.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze:
 Toto chōoe gara wanoera, doea
 gōrō, si mane mege, ba oesoera ba
 gara andrō gorōisa andrō, si so ba
 gara mege, nirasamō. (F. 32, 19).
 2 Ba fa'anō'ō, ba we'amōi ba hili
 ja'wa, mahemoloe, si hoelō wongi,
 ba dōnadōna ndra'o ba da'ō, ba
 3 zoezoe hili. Ba lō tola mōi awōoe
 ha niha, ba we'amōi mija'wa, ba lō
 tola oroma niha ba gahe hili, fasoei;
 ba he biribiri ba sawi, ba lō tola
 mangaloei gō heza, ba zahatō ba
 4 hili andre. Ba itoto gara wanoera,
 doea gōrō, si mane mege. Ba ma-
 hemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso
 Moze, mōi ia mija'wa, ba hili Zina'i

andrō, i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia,
 i'ohe gara andrō, si doea gōrō. Ba
 mōi mitooe Jehowa, ba lawoeo,
 i'agō ngainia ba itōtōi dōi Jehowa.
 (F. 33, 19). Ba me itōrō fōnania
 Jehowa, ba imane: Jehowa, Lowa-
 langi sahadō tōdō Jehowa ba si
 no ehoea tōdō, ba seholo tōdō ba
 si no fahōna fa'abōwō, awō wa lō
 farōi ia, (Moz. IV. 14, 18. Neh. 9, 17.
 Sin. 86, 5. Sin. 103, 3), sehoea tōdō
 ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō ba same'e aefa
 sala ba olalōwa ba horō, ba lō'ō
 sa ta'wa'ō, lō'ō manō fotoe; lalō
 ndra ama, ba ihoekoe ba ndraono
 ba ba ma'oeuoe, ichamō tōloe, irege
 ōfa nga'ōtō. (F. 20, 5. Jer. 32, 18).
 Ba i'aliō'ō Moze ifaōndrō ia tooe
 8 ba danō, ifalōgoe tooe ia, ba imane:
 9 He So'aja! na no atō oesōndra
 wa'eboea dōdō chōoe, ba iagō hoe-
 nōma ba wofanōma! Sabe'e bōrō
 doe'i sa ira, ba be'e aefa chōma
 lalōma, awō horōma ba halō tāna
 chōoe ndra'aga! (Sin. 33, 12. Sach.
 2, 12).

II. Ba imane Jehowa: Hiza,
 oehonogōi ba zi so banoeaoe andrō
 fefoe: oefazōchi dandra, si lō moera
 moelae ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō,
 ba niha bō'ō fefoe, ba la'ila dania
 wolae Jehowa banoeaoe andrō fe-
 foe, si so ja'oegō ba hōenō; sabōli-
 hōli dōdōda sa nilaoegoe chōoe da-
 nia! (Moz. V. 5, 2). Ō'ō ni'wa'ōgoe
 chōoe ma'ōchō; da'oetimba fōnaoe
 Ndraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'a-
 na ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono We-
 resi ba Iraono Jeboesi. Angelama,
 12 fa bōi fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba ni-
 ha ba danō andrō, niroegimō da-
 nia; ma dania tobali tandra'wa ira
 ba ngaimi. (F. 23, 32). Midoedoegō
 13 naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra,
 mirasa harefara ba mi'obō geoe
 ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra. (F. 23, 24.
 Moz. V. 7, 5). Ba bōi angaloeloe ba
 14 Lowalangi bō'ō; solohoe dōi Jeho-
 wa, Lowalangi solohoe ia. (F. 20,
 5). •Na fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba 15

niha ba danō andrō, ba na lakaoni ndra'oegō, na mame'e adoe ira, na lafosoemange Lowalangira, ba aha-tō chōmi wa'eloengoe, wemanga gō nadoe andrō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 1. 2. Kor. I. 8, 7; 10, 21*). Ba ma mihalō gōi dania donga nonomi matoea nonora alawe, ba na mame'e adoe nonora, wamosoemange Lowalangira, ba lafaeloengoe gōi ndraonomi, ba wame'e adoe andrō. Bōi fazōehi ehōoe wamaedo Lowalangi nifahele. (*F. 20, 23*).

(*A. 18-26: Faz. 23, 14-19*).

18 Owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni andrō, ba bōi olifoe'ō; fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara ō'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni, ō'o'ō niwā'ōgoe ehōoe, na ba'wa Abibi; me no ba mbawa Abibi aheta'ō ba danō Miseraji. (*F. 12, 18*). Fefoe zi a'a ha wa'atoemboe, ba chōgoe, he oerifōoe fefoe, motōi matoea ono si a'a ba zawī ba ba mbiribiri. (*F. 13, 2*). Ba ono si a'a ba galide ba ōhōli biribiri; ba na lō omasi'ō ōhōli, ba ōfatō mbaginia. Fefoe nono si a'a ehōoe, ba ōhōli; ba chōgoe, ba bōi mōi lō ba danga. (*F. 13, 13; 23, 15*).

21 Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara, ba hana na ōhalōhalō halōwō, ba na loeo si fitoe, ba molombase ndra'oegō; he na ba'wa wamakoe ba he na ba'wa wamasi, ba molombase'ō. (*F. 20, 9*).

22 Ba owasa fendrakose andrō, ba ō-laoe, owasa wamasi gandroe sahoc-lō, ba owasa wamasi ba wasoelōna ndrōfi. (*F. 23, 16*). Medōloe zi dōfi ndramoe'oroma'ō ira fōna Zo'aja, Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, dozi motōi matoea ba chōmi.

24 (*F. 23, 17*). Oetimba sa fōnaoc soi niha andrō, ba ebolo danōoe oebe'e, ba lō tola i'isō niha bō'ō danō andrō ehōoe, fatoea mōi misi ja'wa ndra'oegō, ba wangoroma'ō ja'oegō fōna Lowalangioe Jehowa, si medōloe zi dōfi. Bōi oroedoegō ba roti si no moe'aisōni ndro zoemange andrō chōgoe, ba soemange andrō ba gowasa fasa, ba tenga nibe'e

ja'wa irege mahemoloe. (*F. 23, 18*). Boeazahoelō ba danō ehōoe, ba ō'oe ba nomo Lowalangioe Jehowa. Ono mbiribiri andrō, ba bōi rino ba nōsi zoesoe ninania. (*F. 23, 19*). Ba imane Jehowa ehō Moze: Tānō ba zoera ehōoe goroiisa andrō. Tandrōsa wawoe'oesa ligoc chōoe ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli sa goroiisa andrō. Ba ōfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ōfa woeloe mbongi wa'arania ba da'ō chō Jehowa; lō manga ia ba lō ibadoe hadia ia. Ba itanō ba zoera goroiisa ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, oroisa si foeloe andrō, isoera ba gara andrō. (*F. 24, 18; 31, 18*).

II. Ba me mōi mitooe Moze mo-roi ba hili Zina'i, ba so ba dangania zoera goroiisa andrō, si doea gōrō; ba lō i'ila, wa no tobali sihaga goeli mbawania, ba wahoehoeosania chō Jehowa. (*Kor. II. 3, 7*). Ba me la'ila A'aroni ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe mbawa Moze, wa no sihaga, ba ata'oe ira lahatō'ō ira chōnia. Ba hoemedede chōra Moze, ba lafoeli la'otahōgō ia, he A'aroni ba he satoea mbanoea fefoe; ba fahoehoeo ehōra Moze. Awenala'ō ndrasi ia Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba i'ombacha'ō ehōra goroiisa andrō fefoe, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chōnia ba hili. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Moze hoehoeonia chōra, ba ifobaloebaloe mbawania. Ba ero na i'ondrasi Jehowa Moze, ba wahoehoeosa ehōnia, ba iheta mbaloebaloe andrō, irege mōi ia baero, ba ifa'ema ba Ndraono Gizeraēli hadia niwā'ō chōnia. Ba ero na si manō, ba la'ila Iraono Gizeraēli, wa no sihaga goeli mbawa Moze. Ba ifoeli dania ifobaloebaloe mbawania Moze, irege mōi ia baeha zoei, ba wahoehoeosa chō Jehowa.

FAZA 35.

I. Oroisa Moze ba zato. II. Boeala zato. III. Tefataro toeka Mbesale'eli ba Oholiabi.

I. Ba ifaloeeha'ō mbanoea Ndrao- 1

- no Gizeraëli fefoe Moze ba imane
 chōra : Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa ni-
 laoe : Ōnō ngaloeo, ba tola moha-
 lōwō, ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba
 mi'amoni'ō, ba'wa ni'amoni'ō chō
 Jehowa, salōsoe lō mohalōwō ami.
 Dozi sangai halōwō na loeo da'ō,
 ba niboenoe. (*F. 20, 8*). Na loeo sa-
 bato andrō, ba lō tola mi'eboea'ō
 galitō ba nahiami andrō, fefoe.
 Ba hoemedena na Moze ba mbanoea
 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, imane :
 Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Mibe'e bo-
 botolō chō Jehowa zi so chōmi,
 ōsa : ana'a ba firō ba tōla (*F. 25, 2*)
 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba so-
 jo ba kirimisi ba tarafali ba boe
 nambi ba oeli mbiribiri si matoea
 nilaoe sojo ba oeli goeaza mina ba
 eoe bana ba fanicha wandroe ba
 rembaremba ba wanicha famajoini
 andrō ba ba nitoenoe, samohoea, ba
 feremata oena ba feremata nitagoe
 ba nono mbaroe ba doto andrō ba
 mbola waetasa andrō. Ba dozi ba
 chōmi si so fa'atoeka, ba ndramoe-
 fa'aso ira ba ndramoelaoe fefoe ha-
 dia ia ni'wa'ō Jehowa.
 (*A. 11-19 : Faz. 31, 7-11.*)
 Ose andrō, fabaja ba'aba'a andrō
 chōnia, koelamboe ba sagōnia a-
 ndrō ba chaichai andrō chōnia ba
 fafa ba lazi ba taroe nahe andrō,
 fabaja ahe, ba tawōla andrō, fabaja
 heaheania ba lagōlagō ba koela-
 mboe andrō, fomba'a ; ba meza a-
 ndrō, fabaja heaheania, awō wa-
 kakenia fefoc, awō roti andrō, ni-
 faigifaigi ; awō naha wandroe andrō,
 fabaja fakake chōnia ba fandroe-
 nia ba fanicha wandroc, awō naha
 wanoenoe koemōjō, fabaja heahea-
 nia ba fanicha famajoini andrō,
 awō nitoenoe andrō, samohoea,
 ba koelamboe andrō, ba'aba'a mba-
 wandroehō nose, awō naha wanoe-
 noe soemange andrō, fabaja tara-
 linia, tōla, ba heaheania ba fakake
 andrō chōnia, fefoc, awō gala andrō,
 fabaja ahenia, ba ba'aba'a golaja-
- ma ba taroe nahe andrō chōnia,
 fabaja ahe, ba ba'aba'a mbawa gōli
 golajama, ba osō'osō nose andrō
 ba osō'osō ba golajama, fabaja si-
 nali andrō, awō noeche andrō, ni-
 haogō sibai fanoso, noeche ba ha-
 lōwō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō, noeche
 ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni ere
 andrō, awō noeche nononia ba
 halōwōra, halōwō gere.
- II. Ba mofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli
 fefoe, larōi Moze. Ba dozi si teroe
 tōdō, dozi saoha ōlō, ba mōi mame'e
 bobotolō andrō chō Jehowa, ba wa-
 mazōchi ose wama'ele'ō andrō ba
 sogoea ba halōwō andrō bacha,
 ba ba noccha ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba
 la'ohe — he ira matoea ba he ira
 alawe — dozi si no teroe tōdō,
 ba famachai mbaroe ba saeroe da-
 linga ba laedoeroe ba aja, awō
 ngawalō gana'a si no awai ; ba
 awō dozi si no mangohonogōi fame'e
 ame'ela ana'a chō Jehowa. (*F. 29,
 24*). Ba dozi si so oengoe sowē
 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba
 tarafali ba boe nambi ba oeli mbiri-
 biri si matoea, nilaoe sojo, ba oeli
 goeaza mina, ba la'ohe. Ba dozi
 sedōna mame'e bobotolō firō ba
 tōla, ba labē'e mbobotolō andrō
 chō Jehowa, ba dozi si so eoe bana,
 ni'ogoena'ō ba wamazōchi hadia ia,
 fefoe, ba la'ohe. Ba ira alawe fefoe,
 si so fa'atoeka ba mogadi, tangara,
 ba la'ohe mbana andrō : oengoe
 sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kiri-
 misi ba tarafali. Ba dozi ira alawe
 si teroe tōdō, ba wa'atoekara
 andrō, ba mogadi boe nambi. Ba
 satoea, ba la'ohe weremata oena
 ba feremata bō'ō andrō, nitagoe ba
 nono mbaroe ba doto andro ba ba
 mbola waetasa andrō. Ba remba-
 remba andrō ba fanicha ba wandroe
 ba ba wanicha famajoini andrō ba
 ba nitoenoe andrō, samohoea. Dozi
 ira matoea ba dozi ira alawe, si
 teroe tōdō, ba wolohe, ba nifazōchi
 andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa famazōchi,

chō Moze — la'ohē ame'ela saoha
gōlō chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli.

(A. 30-35: Faz. 31, 1-6).

- 30 III. Ba imane Moze ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli: Hiza, no itōtōi Jehowa
dōi Mbesale'eli andrō, ono Goeri,
ma'owoe Hoeri, mado Joeda, (F.
31, 2), ba no ihōna chōnia Geheha
Lowalangi ba fa'atoeka ba fa'aboto
ba dōdō ba fangila, awō ngawalō
32 wa'oneeche, ba wangaloei neche-
neeche, ba wolaoe ja'ia, he ana'a ba
33 he firō ba he tōla, ba he ba wolaoe
ba weremata nifa'oli, ba he ba
wolaoe ba geoe, ba wamazōchi nga-
34 walō necheneche danga fefoe. Ba
he fa'oneeche ba wamahaō, ba no
ibe'e chōnia, chōnia ba chō Goho-
liabi andrō, ono Gahizamaehi, mado
35 Dano. (F. 31, 6). No ihōna chōra
wa'atoeka, ba wolaoe ngawalō ha-
lōwō andrō, nifolaoe ziamboe ba
toeka geoe ba toeka wanoso ba
sanoso nifola'ala'a, oengoe sowō
waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba
tarafali, nifolaoe zanoso; ba wa-
ngasiwai halōwō andrō, fefoe ba
ba wangaloei necheneche.

FAZA 36.

I. Labōrōtaigō halōwōra ira Be-
sale'eli Oholiabi. Lahōna wame'e
bobotolō sato. II. Folaoe ose wa-
ma'ele'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba mōhalōwō ndra Besale'eli
Oholiabi, awō dozi si so fa'atoeka,
nibe'e Jehowa fa'oneche ba fa'a-
boto ba dōdō, tobali la'ila moe'a-
siwai; lalaoe fefoe hadia ia zogoena
ba wamazōchi ni'amoni'ō andrō.
2 Ba ifakaoni'ō Moze ndra Besale'eli
Oholiabi, awō dozi si so fa'atoeka,
nibe'e Jehowa fa'oneeche, dozi si
no teroe tōdō ba wangai halōwō
3 andrō, ba wangasiwai ja'ia. Ba la-
tema chō Moze mbobotolō andrō
fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
wangasiwai halōwō andrō, ba wo-
laoe ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba lō laba-
tobato wolohe ehōnia na, saoha

gōlō, ero mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba 4
dozi ndra toeka, solaoe halōwō
andrō fefoe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō,
ba oi zara labōhōli halōwōra ni'-
ohalōwōgōira, ba lamano chō Moze: 5
Lō ahoiri mogoena ba wolaoe ni-
wa'ō Jehowa andrō ni'ohē zato!
Ba ifawa'ōgō ba golombasewa Mo- 6
ze, imane: Bōi sa'ae jamoelaoe
hadia ia mbobotolō ba ni'amoni'ō
andrō ha niha, he ira matoea ba
he ira alawe! Ba tobali tetena'wa
niha zato, fa bōi sa'ae la'ohē gam- 7
me'ela. Noa sa iroegi, no tōra na'i
ehōra, ombōila, ba wangasiwai ni-
laoe andrō fefoe.

(A. 8-19: Faz. 26, 1-14.)

II. Ba lalaoe sa'ae nose andrō, 8
foeloe nga'ōrō koelamboe, dozi si
so fa'atoeka ba zohalōhalōwō andrō;
tarafali bana goelamboe andrō ba
oengoe sowō waroewaroe ba sojo
ba kirimisi, nilalaoe keroebi, nifo-
laoe doeka wanoso, wamazōehinia
ja'ia, (F. 26. 1), 28 hela wa'a 9
naoe zi sagōrō koelamboe ba 4
hela wa'ebolo — fagōlōgōlō wa'e-
boea goelamboe andrō fefoe. Lima- 10
lima nga'ōrō koelamboe ifatagoe;
ba awena ifotoembo zinga zi sa- 11
gōrō koelamboe andrō, ba wondrege
zi sandroro andrō, toembo oengoe
sowō waroewaroe, ba si manō zinga
goelamboe ba wondrege zi sandroro.
50 doembo ibe'e ba goelamboe zi 12
sagōrō ba 50 gōi ba zinga zi sa-
gōrō, si fabōbō ba zi sandroro a-
ndrō; si fatahō sibai doembo andrō
ibe'e. Ba ifazōchi ehaichai ana'a 13
ba ifachai goelamboe andrō ehai-
chai andrō, tobali ha samboca nose
andrō. Ba ilalaoe doefo boe nambi, 14
sagō nose, felezara nga'ōrō toefo
ilalaoe ba da'ō. 30 hela wa'anaoe za- 15
gōrō ba 4 hela wa'ebolo; fagōlōgōlō
wa'eboea zi 11 nga'ōrō toefo andrō.
5 nga'ōrō doefo andrō ifatagoe, 16
idorō, ba sandroro gōi zi 6 nga'ōrō
andrō. Ba ifotoembo zinga ba wo- 17
ndrege zi sandroro, 50 doembo, ba

50 gōi doembo ba zinga doefo ba
 18 wondrege zi sandroro. Ba 50 ifa-
 zōchi chaichai tōla, ba wama'anō
 19 sagō andrō, ena'ō ha sandroro. Ba
 ifazōchi na mbaloebaloe zagō andrō,
 oeli mbiribiri si matoea nilaoe sojo,
 ba sagōrō tō mbaloebaloe da'ō,
 oeli goeaza mina.

(A. 20-30: Faz. 26, 15-25.)

20 Ba ilaoe wafa andrō, dōladōla
 21 nose, nifasindro, bana. 10 hela wa'-
 anaoe zagōrō ba sahela a matonga
 22 wa'ebolo. Ba sagōrō fafa ba doea
 mba'iba'i si fabōbō; si manō wo-
 23 laoe fafa nose andrō fefoe. Ba ni-
 lsoenia fafa nose, ba 20 nga'ōrō fafa
 24 tánō miraja. — Ba 40 ibe'e ahe zi
 20 nga'ōrō fafa, ahe firō, doeadoea
 gahe zagōrō fafa, ba mba'iba'i no
 25 mege, si docadocae, — si manō gōi
 ba ngai nose tánō jōoe, 20 nga'ōrō
 26 fafa, awō gahe firō andrō, si 40,
 27 doeadoea gahe zagōrō fafa. Ba ni-
 be'e tánō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 6
 28 nga'ōrō fafa ilaoe. Ba 2 gōrō fafa
 ilaoe, nibe'e ba watalinga nose, tá-
 29 nō foeri. Doea winaeta da'ō, i'otarai
 moroj tooe, ba nifa'anō si ja'wa,
 toembo ni'ogaolō. Si manō wolaoe-
 30 nia ba watalinga andrō, si doea;
 tobali 8 nga'ōrō fafa, fabaja ahe
 firō andrō — 16 gahe, doeadoea
 gahe zagōrō fafa.

(A. 31-34: Faz. 26, 26-30.)

31 Ba 5 ifazōchi lazi, bana, ba wafa
 32 andrō ba ngai nose, ba 5 gōi lazi
 ba wafa ba zi tambai, ba 5 ba
 wafa ba hambo nose, tánō ba gae-
 33 choela loeo. Ba lazi ba daloe andrō,
 ba ba daloe wafa ifatōrō, adōlō
 34 manō ma'asandroro. Ba fafa andrō,
 ba ifo'oeli ana'a: ba toembo andrō
 gōi, lala lazi, ba ana'a ibe'e, ba
 lazi, ba ifo'oeli ana'a.

A. 35-38: Faz. 26, 31-37.)

35 Ba ifazōchi mba'aba'a andrō,
 oengoe sowæ waroewaroe ba sojo ba
 kirimisi ba tarafali bana, nifolaoe
 36 doeka wanoso wamazōchinia ja'ia,
 nilalaoe keroebi. (F. 26, 31). Ba 4

ifazōchi chōnia taroe nahe, bana, ba
 ifo'oeli ana'a; ana'a gōi gos'ōsōnia;
 ba 4 ifahele ahe da'ō, firō. Ba ifazō- 37
 chi mba'aba'a mbawandroehō nose,
 oengoe sowæ waroewaroe ba sojo
 ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, nifo-
 laoe zanoso sola'ala'a, (F. 26, 36),
 fabaja taroe nahe andrō chōnia, si 38
 lima, ba os'ōsōnia: hōgō ba toembo
 ni'ogaalo andrō chōnia, ba ifo'oeli
 ana'a; ba ahe andrō si lima, ba
 tōla ibe'e.

FAZA 37.

I. Famazōchi tawōla gamaboe'oela
 li andrō. II. Meza andrō ba fakake
 andrō chōnia. III. Naha wandroe.
 IV. Naha wanoenoe koemōjō ba
 fanicha famajoini ba hadia nitoenoe,
 samohoea.

(A. 1-9: Faz. 25, 10-22.)

I. Ba ifazōchi dawōla andrō Be- 1
 sale'eli, bana geoenia; 2 hela a
 matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela a ma-
 tonga wa'ebolo ba sahela a matonga
 wa'ala'wa. (F. 25, 10). Ba ifo'oeli si 2
 ndroehoe mbalaki, tánō bacha ba
 tánō baero, ba ifosinga ana'a, fasoei.
 Ba ōfa ifahele chōnia toembo ni'o- 3
 gaolo, ba gahenia si ōfa, domboe-
 domboea fatambai. Ba ifazōchi hea- 4
 hea, bana, ba ifo'oeli ana'a; ba 5
 heahea andrō, ba ifatōrō ba doembo
 no mege, fatambai dawōla, ba wa-
 mahea tawōla. Ba ifazōchi lagōla- 6
 gō, si ndroehoe mbalaki, 2 hela a
 matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela a ma-
 tonga wa'ebolo. Ba ifazōchi gōi 7
 geroebi, domboea, ana'a; nibōbōzi
 wamazōchi ja'ia, ba fafōfō lagōlagō 8
 andrō ibe'e, samboeasamboea fafō-
 fō, ba dete lagōlagō ibe'e geroebi 9
 andrō, faoma fafōfō. Ba keroebi
 andrō, ba samologō mija'wa afira,
 wamaloeagō lagōlagō afira, faoma
 la'otahōgō nawōra; lagōlagō andrō
 la'otahōgō keroebi andrō.

(A. 10-16: Faz. 25, 23-29.)

II. Ba ifazōchi meza andrō, bana 10
 geoenia, 2 hela wa'anaoe ba sahela
 wa'ebolo ba sahela a matonga wa'-

- 11 alaŵa. (*F. 25, 23*). Ba ifo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki ba ifosinga ana'a,
 12 fasoei. Ba ifolambelambe na gōi, laloe'a wa'ebolo fasoci; ba lambelambe andrō, ba ifosinga zoei ana'a,
 13 fasoei. Ba ōfa ifahele chōnia toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ba watalingania ifachai doembo andrō, ba
 14 gahenia si ōfa. Si fadege ba lambelambe no mege doembo andrō, ba nifatōrō heahea, ba wamahea meza
 15 andrō. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana ibe'e, ba ifo'oeli ana'a, ba wamahea meza andrō. Ba ifazōchi wakake andrō ba meza, mako andrō chōnia ba figa ba mako ba wamadoe ba koendri, fame'e zoemange nibadoe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki manō, fefoe.

(*A. 17-24: Faz. 25, 31-39.*)

- 17 III. Ba ifazōchi naha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Nibōbōzi wamazōchi naha wandroe andrō ahenia ba tōlania; ba tebe'e ni'obene mboenga andrō — oeloe'oeloe sawena aboto — (*F. 25, 31*).
 18 Ba ōnō zi otarai ngainia daha, tōloetōloe fatambai naha wandroe.
 19 Ba sara daha, ba tōloe ni'obene mboenga, si hoelō mbene mbowo kanari, samboesamboea mbene, sawena aboto. Si manō ba ndraha andrō fefoe, si ōnō, si otarai naha wandroe andrō. Ba ba dōla naha wandroe, ba 4 ni'obene mboenga, si hoelō mbene mbowo kanari, si so
 20 oeloe'oeloe ba bowo, samboesamboea mbene tooe zi medōloe wa doea chōnia, — daha si ōnō andrō, si otarai
 22 ia. Bene andrō chōnia ba daha andrō, ba ha sara, nibōbōzi fefoe, ha sandroro, si ndroehoe mbalaki.
 23 Ba fitoe ifazōchi fandroe chōnia, fabaja goeti andrō ba sife andrō
 24 chōnia, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Otoa a doea voeloe balaki i'ogoena'ō si ndroehoe mbalaki, wamazōchi ja'ia, fabaja gamagamania no mege.

(*A. 25-28: Faz. 30, 1-5.*)

- 25 IV. Ba ifazōchi naha wanoenoe

koemōjō andrō, bana geoenia, sahela wa'anaoe ba sehela wa'ebolo, si ōfa sagi, ba 2 hela wa'alaŵa, ba si fadoro chōnia dandroenia andrō. Ba ifo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki me-
 zania awō ngainia, fasoei, ba tandroenia, ba ifosinga ana'a, fasoei. Ba tooe zinga andrō, ba ifotoembo ni'ogaolo, domboea, ba watalingania si domboea, ba faoma fatambai zi manō, ba nifatōrō heahea andrō, ba wamahea ja'ia ba da'ō. Ba hea-
 hea andrō, ba bana ibe'e ba ifo'oeli ana'a. Ba ifazōchi wanicha fama-
 joini andrō ni'amoni'ō, awō nitoenoe andrō samohoea, si lō si fabaja, nifolaoe zamaroeka daloedaloe nigoele'ō. (*F. 30, 25, 35.*)

FAZA 38.

I. Famazōchi naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, awō wakake andrō chōnia ba gala andrō, naha wana.
 II. Folaoe olajama, awō goslamboenia. III. Fa'ebaea mbobotolō andrō.

(*A. 1-7: Faz. 27, 1-8.*)

- I. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, bana geoenia; 5 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela wa'ebolo, si ōfa sagi, ba tōloe hela wa'alaŵa. Ba tandroenia, ba watalingania si ōfa ibe'e, tobali si fadoro chōnia dandroenia andrō, ba ifo'ocli tōla. Ba ifazōchi wakake fefoe, sogoena ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, bowoa ba soendresendroe ba figa ba garafoe ba gali; fefoe wakakenia, ba tōla ibe'e. Ba ifotarali naha wame'e soemange andrō, ni'o'oe'ō, tōla, tooe lambelambenia, iroegi daloe wa'alaŵania. Ba ōfa ifahele toembo ni'ogaolo, nibe'e ba watalinga darali tōla andrō, si ōfa, ba nifatōrō heahea. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana ibe'e, ba ifo'oeli tōla. Ba ifatōrō ba doembo no mege heahea andrō, fatambai naha wame'e soemange, ba wamahea, ja'ia.

8 Fafa dōladōlania, tobali mo'arō, wamazōchinia ja'ia. Ba ifazōchi gala andrō, tōla, ba ahenia tōla, sōrōmi ndra alawe, sangaingai halōwō, si so halōwō ba zinga mbawandrehō nose wama'ele'ō. (F. 30, 18).

(A. 9-20: Faz. 27, 9-19.)

9 II. Ba ifazōchi golajama tánō raja, .ba da'ō ibe'e goelamboe ba'aba'a golajama andrō tarafali bana, otoo hela wa'anaoe, (F. 27, 9), ba 20 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe tōla, 20, — ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō ba toembo ni'ogaolo andrō 11 chōnia, ba firō. Ba tánō jōoe, ba otoo hela gōi wa'anaoe [mba'aba'a], ba 20 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe tōla, 26, — ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō 12 ba toembo andrō chōnia, ba firō. Ba tánō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 50 hela mba'aba'a ba foeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe, foeloe; ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō ba toembo andrō 13 chōnia, ba firō. Ba tánō ba ga- 14 toemboccha, ba 50 hela, ba'aba'a si 15 hela ba zi tambai, ba tōloe 15 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe, ba si manō ba zi tambai: 15 hela mba'aba'a, ba tōloc daroe nahe, fabaja ahe; faoma fatambai mbawa gōli ba 16 golajama. Fefoe mba'aba'a gola- 17 jama, fasoei, ba tarafali bana, ba ahe daroe nahe andrō, ba tōla, ba osō'osō, ba firō, ba oeli hōgō, ba 18 jama, ba nifotoembo firō. Ba ba'a- ba'a mbawa gōli ba golajama, ba no nifolaoe zanosola'ala'a, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba 19 andrō. (F. 27, 16). Ba taroe nahe andrō, si ōfa, fabaja ahe si ōfa, ba tōla, ba osō'osō, ba firō, ba si 20 manō goeli hōgō, ba toembo andrō chōnia, ba firō. Ba fefoe daroe- taroe ba nose ba ba golajama, fasoei, ba tōla.

III. Ba da'e wangerai balazo nose 21 andrō, ose zoera goroiša, niwā'ō Moze fangerai, folaoe nono Lewi andrō, hōgō Gitamari, ono Ga'aroni, ere andrō. Ba Besale'eli andrō, ono 22 Goeri, ma'oeuoe Hoeri, mado Joe-da, zamazōchi fefoe hadia ia, niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba awōnia Go- 23 holiabi, ono Gahizamachi, mado Dano, da'ō ziamboe ba toeka geoe, ba toeka wanoso ba sanoso sola'ala'a, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo 24 ba kirimisi ba tarafali. Ba ana'a andrō fefoe, ba wolaoe ja'ia, ba nifazōchi andrō fefoe, ba wolaoe 25 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ana'a nifalaoe, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, ba no 77,408 balaki ba zaga ni'amoni'ō. Ba firō 26 nibe'e, ba wangofaja banoea, ba 301,775 ba roefia, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō; sasoeke zamōsa, dozi ni'ofaja 27 andrō, si 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, 603,550 ira. Si 300,000 roefia 28 fa'aboea firō, ba la'ogoena'ō ba wamahele ahe ni'amoni'ō andrō, fabaja ahe mba'aba'a andrō 300,000 ba 29 roefia, ba gahe andrō si otoo, 3000 zara ahe. Ba si 1775 fa'aboea, ba 30 i'ogocna'ō ba wamazōchi osō'osō andrō ba daroe nahe andrō, ba ifo- oeli hōgō ba ifotoembo. Ba tōla a- 31 ndrō nifalaoe, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, ba 212,400 roefia wa'aboea. Da'ō i'ogocna'ō ba wamazōchi ahe mba'aba'a ba mbawandrehō nose wama'ele'ō, awō naha wame'e soemange andrō tōla, fabaja taralinia andrō tōla, awō fefoe wakake ba naha wame'e soemange, awō gahe 31 mba'aba'a golajama, fasoei, ba ahe mba'aba'a mbawa gōli ba golajama, fabaja taroetaro andrō ba nose ba taroetaro ba golajama fefoc, fasoei.

FAZA 39.

I. Fanagoe noecha gere. II. Te'era fefoe nilaoe ba wamosoemange Lowalangi.

(A. 1-21: Faz. 23, 4-30.)

I. Ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe I

- ba sojo andrõ ba kirimisi andrõ, ba labali'õ noeche gere, si no maoeloe fanoso, noeche ba halõwõ ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ; ba lafazõchi noeche ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõ Ga'aroni, la'o'õ niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze.
- 2 Ono mbaroe ba doto andrõ ifazõchi, bõna ame ba oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana. Labõbõzi gana'a, la'anifi'õ, irege i'ila ichoi, ibali'õ bõna ame, ba wangoroedoege da'õ ba oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe ba ba oengoe sojo ba ba kirimisi ba ba darafali, nifolaoe doeka wanoso. Ba lafobaloebaloe galisi, nifabõbõ chõnia; ba mbalõnia si doea tefabõbõ: Ba bõbõ doto andrõ chõnia, ba wobarooe ja'ia, ba no fadoro chõnia, si manõ gõi wolaoe, bõna ame ba oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, si mane niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze. Ba ifazõchi weremata oena andrõ, nifosinga kawa ana'a ba nisoca, nifolaoe doeka dandro, dali dõi Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- 7 Ba ifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrõ ba nono mbaroe ba doto, fere-mata famasoegi ba dõdõ Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraëli, si mane niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze. Ba ifazõchi mbola andrõ, nifolaoe doeka wanoso, si mane folaoe ono mbaroe ba doto, bõna ame ba oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana. Si õfa sagi ia; doca wi-naeta labe'e mbola andrõ, laloelaloe'a wa'anaoe, nifodoea winaeta.
- 10 Ba õfa ngenoli latagoe chõnia fere-mata: samboea weremata aki ba samboea weremata sabarazadi ba samboea weremata zoemoeroedi ni-fa'oli ba ngenoli si sara. Ba ba ngenoli fanete da'õ, ba samboea weremata manika ba samboea weremata nila ba samboea weremata ita. Ba fanete da'õ, ba samboea weremata foesifaraga ba samboea mbatoe siaboe ba samboea were-mata mariti. Ba fanete da'õ, ba samboea weremata firoesa ba samboea weremata oena ba samboea weremata jasía; da'õ nitagoe chõnia, nifasoei singa kawa ana'a nilalaoe. Ba dali dõi Ndraono Gizeraëli, wa 12 weremata; dali dõira, samboesamboea lasoea ja'wa tõi zi felendroea toea, nifolaoe doeka dandro. Awena laforae'werae'we mbola andrõ, ni'osinali, nitali, si ndroehoe mbalaki, ba lalalaoe rendra ana'a, doea, ba toembo ni'ogaolo, domboea, ba ba watalinga mbola andrõ, si domboea lafachai doembo andrõ. Ba ba doembo andrõ si domboea, ba watalinga mbola, si domboea, lafachai rae'werae'we andrõ, si doea rozi. Ba balõ rae'werae'we andrõ, si doea ba ba rendra nilalaoe andrõ, si doea, lafachai, ba da'õ nifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrõ, si doea gõrõ, ba nono mbaroe ba doto, tánõ fõnanía. Ba domboea lafazõchi toembo ni'ogaolo ana'a, nifachai ba watalinga mbola, si domboea, tánõ barõ, ba dageotagoenia, tánõ ba nono mbaroe. Ba domboea zoei lafazõchi toembo ni'ogaolo nifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrõ ba nono mbaroe, ba wondrege tooe, tanõ fõna, ba zi fahalõ ia, ja'wa mbõbõ doto ba nono mbaroe. Awena lafachai ba doembo nono mbaroe mbola andrõ ba toembonia sinali oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe wamachai — tobali ja'wa mbõbõ doto ba nono mbaroe si lõ liwali'wa, si mane niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze.
- (A. 22-26: Faz. 28, 31-35).
- Ba ifazõchi mbaroe seboea andrõ, awõ nono mbaroe no mege, nisoso, oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe, ma'asagõrõ. Ba lala hõgõ ba mbaroe seboea andrõ, ba si manc lala hõgõ ba gõrõba, nifasoei tagoetago, fa bõi atika. Ba tagoetagoe ba gahe mbaroe seboea andrõ, ba lafoboea dalimo, oengoe sowwẽ waroe-waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali

- 25 bana, ba lafazōchi ritiriti, si ndroe-
hoe mbalaki, ba lafasolisi ba ni'o-
boea dalimo andrō ritiriti andrō,
lafasoei gahe mbaroe seboea andrō,
ba gota'otaloea ni'oboea dalimo ni
26 mege, tobali samboesamboea riti-
riti ba samboesamboea ni'oboea
dalimo, si fazolizoli ba gahe mbaroe
seboea andrō, ba wangai halōwō
andrō, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō
Moze.

(A. 27-29 : Faz. 28, 39-42.)

- 27 Ba lafazōchi gameza andrō, tara-
fali, chō Ga'aroni ba ba nononia,
28 nisoso, awō mbala hōgō andrō, ta-
rafali, ba kofia famoadoe andrō,
tarafali, ba saraēwa andrō, tarafali
29 bana, awō mbōbō taloe andrō, tara-
fali bana ba oengoe sowē waroe-
waroe ba sojo ba kirisimi, nifolaoe
zanosola'ala'a, si mane niwā'ō
Jehowa chō Moze.

(A. 30-31: Faz. 28, 36-38.)

- 30 Ba lafazōchi dete mbala hōgō a-
ndrō, diadema ni'amoni'ō, si ndroe-
hoe mbalaki, ba lasoea jawā, nifo-
laoe zogao tandro : „Ni'amoni'ō chō
31 Jehowa". (F. 28, 36). Ba lafosinali
oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ba wa-
mōbōgō ja'ia ba dete mbala hōgō,
si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
32 II. Si manō wangsawai halōwō
andrō fefoe ba nahia ose wama'ele'ō
andrō ; la'o'ō sibai Iraono Gizeraēli
niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze — si ma-
33 nō wolaoera. Ba la'ohe chō Moze
nahia andrō, ose andrō, awō wakake
chōnia fefoe, famachainia andrō ba
fafa ba lazi ba taroe nahe, fabaja
34 ahe, ba baloebaloe zagō andrō, oeli
mbiribiri si matoea, nilaoe sojo ba
baloebaloe oeli gocaza mina ba
35 ba'aba'a andrō, ba tawōla zoera
goroisā, fabaja heaheania ba lagō-
36 nia, ba meza andrō, awō wakake
andrō chōnia fefoe, awō roti nifai-
37 gifaigi, awō naha wandroe andrō,
si ndroehoe mbalaki, fabaja fandroe
andrō, nifa'oli chōnia, ba fakake
chōnia, fefoe, ba fanicha ba wa-

ndroe andrō, awō naha wame'e 38
soemange andrō, ana'a, ba fanicha
famajoini ba hadia nitoenoe, samo-
hoca, ba'aba'a andrō ba mbawa-
ndroehō nose, ba naha wame'e 39
soemange andrō, tōla, ba tarali a-
ndrō chōnia, tōla, ba heaheania ba
fakake andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba gala
andrō fabaja ahenia. Ba ba'aba'a 40
golajama andrō ba taroe nahe chō-
nia, fabaja ahe, ba ba'aba'a ba
mbawa gōli ba golajama ba sinali-
nia ba taroetaroe, ba fakake andrō
fefoe ba halōwō andrō ba nahia
ose wama'ele'ō andrō. Awō noecha 41
andrō, si no maeloe fanoso, ba
halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, noecha
ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni ere
andrō, awō noecha ba nononia, ba
halōwōra halōwō gere. La'o'ō sibai 42
niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze Iraono
Gizeraēli, wolaoe da'ō fefoe. Ba me 43
i'ila Moze, awai sa'ae chōra halōwō
andrō fefoe — si mane niwā'ō Je-
howa wolaoera — ba ifahowoe'ō
ira Moze.

FAZA 40.

I. Oroisa ba wama'anō ose andrō
ba ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia, awō waka-
ke, awō gere. II. La'o'ō goroisā a-
ndrō. III. Anōnō nose lachōmi Je-
howa.

(A. 1-33: Faz. 25-31.)

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo- 1
ze, imane : Ba desa'a ba mba'wa si 2
fōfōna ōfa'anō nahia ose wama'-
ele'ō andrō, (Nga'ōt. II. 1, 3), ba 3
ōbe'e bacha dawōla gamaboe'ocla
li andrō ba ōba'a dawōla ba'aba'a 4
andrō. Ba ōbe'e bacha gōi meza
andrō ba ōbe'e jawā nifinaetagō
andrō [roti], ōfa'anō ; ō'ohe bacha 5
naha wandroe andrō ba ōbe'e jawā
wandroenia. Ba naha wanoenoe
koemōjō andrō, ana'a, ba fōna da-
wōla zoera goroisā ōbe'e ba ōta'wi
mba'aba'a mbawandroehō nose. Ba 6
naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe,
ba ba zinga mbawandroehō ba nahia

7 ose wama'ele'ō ōfa'anō, ba gala a-
ndrō, ba ba gotaloeara nose wa-
ma'ele'ō naha wame'e soemange
8 andrō ōbe'e, ba ōlaoe ja'wa nidano.
Ba ōfa'anō mba'aba'a golajama a-
ndrō, fasoei, ba ōta'wi mba'aba'a
9 mbawa gōli ba golajama. Ba ōhalō
wanicha andrō, famajoini, ba ōba-
joini nose, awō nōsinia fefoe, ō'amo-
ni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, ena'ō
10 ni'amoni'ō. Ba he naha wame'e soe-
mange nitoenoe gōi, fabaja fakake a-
ndrō chōnia, fefoe, ba ōbajoini, ō'amo-
ni'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō,
11 ena'ō ni'amoni'ō sibai. Ba he gala
andrō, fabaja ahenia, ba ōbajoini
12 ba ō'amoni'ō. Ba ō'wa'ō chō Ga'-
aroni ba ba ndraconia, ndramoe'-
iagō zinga mbawandroe'ō nose wa-
ma'ele'ō, ba ōfemondri ira. (F. 29,
13 4). Ba ōfonoecha Ga'aroni noecha
ni'amoni'ō andrō, ōbajoini ia, ō'a-
moni'ō, ena'ō ihalō halō'wō gere. Ba
14 ō'wa'ō ba nononia, ndramoe'ōndrasi,
ba ōfobaroe ira kameza; ba ōba-
joini ira, si mane famajoinioe amara,
cna'ō ere ira chōgoe, ba ba wama-
joini andrō tetehe chōra, ere ira,
si lō mamalōmalō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
16 II. Ba i'o'ō sibai Moze ni'wa'ō
Jehowa chōnia; si manō wolaoenia.
17 Ba desa'a ba mbawa si fōfōna, ba
ndrōfi si doea tefa'anō naha andrō.
18 Ifa'anō nahia andrō Moze: ifeda-
dao gahe ba itaroe'ō ja'wa wafa
andrō, ifa'anō lazi ba ifasindro daroe
19 nahe. Ibologō doefo sagō andrō,
sagō nose ba ibalogō zagō andrō
baloebaloe andrō, si mane ni'wa'ō
20 Jehowa chō Moze. Awenā ihalō
zoera gorōisa ba ibe'e barō dawōla
andrō, ifohehehehe dawōla ba ibe'e
21 ja'wa lagōlagō andrō. Ba i'ōhe ba-
cha ba nose dawōla, ita'wi mba'a-
ba'a andrō, iba'a dawōla zoera
gorōisa, si mane ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō
22 Moze. Ba ibe'e gōi ba nose wa-
ma'ele'ō meza andrō, tano jōoe,
23 baero mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ibe'e
ja'wa nifinaetago andrō [roti], ifa'-

anō, fōna Jehowa, si mane ni'wa'ō
Jehowa chō Moze. (F. 25, 30). Ba 24
ibe'e gōi ba nose wama'ele'ō naha
wandroe andrō, ba gamaoedoe meza
no mege, tano raja ba nose, ba 25
ibe'e ja'wa wandroe andrō, fōna
Jehowa, si mane ni'wa'ō Jehowa
chō Moze. Ba si manō gōi naha 26
wame'e soemange andrō, ana'a, i-
be'e ba nose wama'ele'ō, fōna mba'-
aba'a andrō, ba itoenoe ja'wa za- 27
mohoea, si mane ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō
Moze. Ba ita'wi mba'aba'a mba- 28
wandroe'ō nōsc. Naha wame'e soe- 29
mange nitoenoe andrō, ba ibe'e ba
zinga mbawandroe'ō nahia ose wa-
ma'ele'ō ba ibe'e ja'wa zoemange
nitoenoe ba soemange ni'a, si mane
ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba gala 30
andrō, ba ibe'e ba gotaloeara nose
wama'ele'ō naha wame'e soemange
andrō, ba ilaoe ja'wa nidano, ba wa-
nasa. Ba lasasai ba da'ō dangara ba 31
ahera ira Moze A'aroni ba ononia,
ero na mōi ira bacha ba nose wa- 32
ma'ele'ō ba na la'ōndrasi naha wa-
me'e soemange lasasai ira, si mane
ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ifasi- 33
ndro mba'aba'a golajama, ifasoei
nose, fabaja naha wame'e soemange
andrō, ba ita'wi mba'aba'a mbawa
gōli ba golajama.

III. Ba me no i'asivai wama'anō 34
Moze, ba ibaloe'ō nose wama'ele'ō
lawoeo ba anōnō nōsc lachōmi Jeho-
wa. (Moz. IV. 9, 15. Raz. I. 8, 10. Hez.
43, 5). Ba tebai mōi bacha ba nose 35
Moze, me no ibaloe'ō lawoeo andrō
ba me no anōnō nose lachōmi Je-
howa. Ba ero na isa'wa mijawa la- 36
woeo andrō. moroi ba nose, ba la-
faza'wa ira Iraono Gizera'eli; mofa-
nō, gōtō we'asora ba lala. Ba na lō 37
isa'wa mijawa lawoeo, ba lō lafaza-
'wa ira, balazi ifoeli isa'wa ja'wa.
Na ma'ōchō sa, ba ja'wa nose so 38
lawoeo andrō chō Jehowa, ba ba
zi bongi, ba mo'alitō ia, anehe
Ndraono Gizera'eli fefoe, gōtō we'a-
sora ba lala. (F. 13, 21).

Soera

MOZE

FANETE ZI DOMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Amachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe, sa'wi. II. Biribiri ba nambi. III. Marafadi.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Moze, fahoehoeo ia chõnia, moroi ba nose wama'ele'õ, imane : (*Moz. II. 29, 42*): Hede ba Ndraono Gizera-
2 ãli ba wã'õ chõra : na so ba chõmi zame'e soemange Jehowa, ba oerifõnia ibe'e soemange, sa'wi, ba
3 ma oerifõ side'ide. Na sa'wi ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba si matoea, si lõ sala ibe'e. Jamoe'ohe ba zinga mbawandroe-
4 hõ nose. Ba ibo'a goeli zoemange ba ni'omasi'õ ia ba aefa horõnia ibe'e. (*Moz. II. 29, 10*). Ba jamoetoefa tangania hõgõ zoemange andrõ, ba
5 Awena dania itaba nono za'wi andrõ, fõna Jehowa ; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrõ, zame'e do andrõ. Latefe naha wame'e soema-
6 nge do andrõ fasoei, naha wame'esoe-
7 mange andrõ ba zinga mbawandroe-
8 hõ nose. Ba ibo'a goeli zoemange ba itatawi nõsi. Ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrõ, zangeboea alitõ ba dete naha wame'e soemange ba labaho-
9 gõ ba galitõ geoe nisisila. Ba lahaogõ Iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrõ, wame'e jawã ba mbaho geoe andrõ ba galitõ ba naha wame'e soemange ngawalõ andrõ, hõgõ ba tawõ. Ba alachaõ ba ahe, ba lasasai ba nidanõ, ba ifarahoe-
10 gõ itoenoe ba

naha wame'e soemange ere soemange nitoenoe, soemange nibe'e chõ Jehowa, nifatõrõ ba galitõ, samohoea.

II. Ba na oerifõ side'ide — ono 10 mbiribiri, ba ma nambi — zoemange andrõ, nibe'enia soemange nitoenoe, ba si matoea, si lõ sala ibe'e. Jamoetaba fõna Jehowa jõoe 11 naha wame'e soemange ; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrõ, zaneke naha wame'e soemange do andrõ, fasoei. Ba itatawi, ba ihaogõ ere, wame'e 12 ba mbaho geoe andrõ ba galitõ ba naha wame'e soemange ngawalõ andrõ, awõ hõgõ, awõ dawõ. Ba 13 alachaõ ba ahe, ba lasasai ba nidanõ, ba ifarahoe-
14 gõ ere, wame'e ja'ia, itoenoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange ; soemange nitoenoe ia, soemange nibe'e chõ Jehowa, nifa-
15 tõrõ ba galitõ, samohoea.

III. Ba na soemange fofa zoe- 14 mange andrõ, nibe'enia chõ Jehowa, ba foene ba ma ono marafadi ibe'e soemange. Ba ere zolohe ba 15 naha wame'e soemange, iboto hõgõ ba itoenoe ba galitõ ba naha wame'e soemange, ba do, ba nifera'õ ba ngai naha wame'e soemange. Ba horokina ba boe, ba iheta ba 16 itibo'õ ba nidoewagõ awoe, tãnõ ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai naha wame'e soemange. Ba ilõwa gafi ba 17 lõ ifaefa ; ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange, ba mbaho geoe andrõ ba galitõ jawã ; soemange

nitoenoe ia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

FAZA 2.

I. Soemange ni'ā, hamo ba koe.

II. Soemange boea zinanō, sahoelō.

- 1 I. Na so zame'e chō Jehowa soemange ni'ā, ba ja hamo si sōchi zoemange andrō chōnia; jamoelaoe wanicha ja'wa ba jamoebe'e goemōjō. (*Moz. IV. 15, 4*). Ba i'ohe ba ndraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō; ba jamoehalō zi tambai tanga ere, hamo andrō ba fanicha andrō, nilaoe, ba koemōjō, andrō, ahoi, ba jamoetoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange zamohoea andrō chōnia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō
- 3 ba galitō, samohoea. Ba si tosaī soemange ni'ā andrō, fefoe, ba tana chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia; ni'amonī'ō sibai da'ō ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō.
- 4 (*F. 10, 12*). Ba na edōna ōbe'e soemange ni'ā nibogō ba galitō, ba koe si lō moe'aisōni ōbe'e, koe hamo si sōchi, nifaroea ba koe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni, nigoele'ō fanicha. Ba na soemange ni'ā ba gali ōbe'e, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroea fanicha ba si lō moe'aisōni ōfako; ōboboto ia, sambasambawa ba ōlaoe wanicha ja'wa — soemange ni'ā ia.
- 7 Ba na soemange ni'ā, nirino ba mbowoa, ba hamo si sōchi, awō wanicha ōbe'e. Ba ō'ohe chō Jehowa zoemange ni'ā andrō, nimanō famazōchi; labe'e ba danga gere, ena'ō ja'ia zolohe ba naha wame'e
- 9 soemange. Ba ihalō ere ndrohoendrohoe, samohoea andrō, ba zoemange ni'ā andrō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Ba si tosaī soemange ni'ā andrō fefoe, ba tana chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, ni'amonī'ō sibai da'ō ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō. Fefoe zoemange ni'ā andrō, nibe'emi chō

Jehowa, ba lō tola si no moe'aisōni mibe'e; tanōmō · roti sa, ba wē wani, ba lō tola mitoenoe ba galitō, soemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō. Hana na mibe'e bōrōta zoemange chō Jehowa, ba lō tola mōi ba naha wame'e soemange, samohoea ena'ō. Ba fefoe zoemange ni'ā, nibe'oe, ba ōlaoe nasio; lō'ō manō tola lō ōbe'e nasio wawoe'oesa li andrō, nihonogōi Lowalangioe, ba zoemange ni'ā andrō chōoe: ba zoemange andrō chōoe fefoe, ba ōfao nasio. (*Mar. 9, 49*).

II. Ba na edōna'ō ōbe'e soemange Jehowa mboea zinanō sahoelō, ba ngalai nibogō ba galitō ba ma bōra nirecha, boea si bohooe moebasi. ōbe'e soemange ni'ā chōoe, boea zahoelō. Ba ōlaoe wanicha ba ōbe'e ja'wa goemōjō, — soemange ni'ā ia. Ba ihalō ndrohoendrohoe, samohoea, ere, bōra nirecha andrō ba fanicha, nibe'e andrō, — ba koemōjō andrō chōnia, ba ahoi, ihalō, ba itoenoe ba galitō soemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō.

FAZA 3.

I. Soemange fangorifi, sa'wi. II. Biribiri. III. Nambi.

I. Ba na soemange fangorifi nibe'enia, ba na sa'wi zedōna ibe'e, ba si lō sala ifaigi, ma zi matoea, ba ma si alawe, ni'ohenia chō Jehowa. Ba itoea tangania hōgō zoemange andrō chōnia, ba itaba ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. (*Moz. II. 29, 12*). Ba jamoehalō ba zoemange fangorifi andrō, nibe'e soemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō, dawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba ba rami lafojo, ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba ndra moetoenoe iraono Ga'aroni ba dete naha wame'e soe-

mange, jaŵa ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si so ba dete mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō, latoenoe soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. (*Moz. II. 29, 25*).

- 6 II. Ba na oerifō side'ide nibe'enia scemange Jehowa, soemange fangorifi ba si lō sala ifaigi, ma si matoea, ba ma si alawe, nibe'enia. Na ono mbiribiri sedōna ibe'e soemange, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa, ba jamoetoea tangania hōgō zoemange andrō chōnia, ba jamoetaba sa'ae fōna nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei.
- 9 Ba jamoebe'e soemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō zoemange fangarifi andrō ōsa, tawōnia andrō: i'ō sotawō andrō, ma'asara, ba mbōrō gi'ō sibai ifaefa — awō dawō wali'a andrō, ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a, fefoe, ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia ba ba rami lafojo ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō.
- 11 Ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange ere, ō soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ehō Jehowa. (*F. 21, 6*).

- 12 III. Ba na nambi zoemange ehōnia, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa, jamoetoea tangania hōgō ba jamoetaba fōna nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba ihalō ba da'ō zoemange andrō chōnia, nibe'e, soemange ehō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, tawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a, fefoe, ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia ba ba rami lafojo, ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba ere zanoenoe ba naha wame'e, soemange, ō nibe'e chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Fefoe dawō, ba ehō Jehowa. (*F. 7, 23*). Amachoita si lō tebelō da'ō, nitōrōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fefoe gofoe heza so ami: Tawō ba do, ba alōsoe lō tola mi'ā! (*Moz. I. 9. 4. Hal. zin. 15, 20*).

FAZA 4.

I. Soemange fameta horō gere, si lō la'ila watahōgō mege. II. Fameta horō mbanoea, si manō. III. Fameta horō zalaŵa, si manō. IV. Fameta horō zi ha samōsa, si manō.

- I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba ŵa'ō ehōra: Na so zanawō oroisa Jehowa andrō zambalō, hadia ia, si lō moe'odōdōgō. na ilaoe hadia nilacha'ō [ba nimane:] Na ere nibajoini andrō zosala, si mōi sala zato, ba ibe'e chō Jehowa soemange fameta horō nono zaŵi si matoea, si lō sala, soelō lalō andrō, horōnia andrō. I'ohē ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, fōna Jehowa, nono zaŵi andrō, ba itoea tangania hōgō nono zaŵi ba itaba nono zaŵi, fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoehalō ōsa ndro zaŵi andrō ere nibajoini andrō ba jamoe'ohe bacha ba nose wema'ele'ō. (*F. 16, 14. Moz. 4, 19, 4*). Ba jamoe'ocngoeōgō doeroenia ba ndro ere, ba mewitoe jamoetefe tooe zalo do andrō ōsa, fōna mba'aba'a andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō, fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoe'goelēō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba nose wama'ele'ō ndro andrō ma'ifoe ere, ifabaja zamohoea andrō, nitoenoe-toenoe; ba do nono zaŵi, soja andrō, ba idoe wagō tooe ba zinga naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. (*F. 9, 9*). Ba ahoi jamoehalō dawō nono zaŵi soemange fameta horō andrō, tawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba ba rami lafojo, awō zi fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō —, si mane fangai ba zaŵi si matoea, soemange fangorifi; ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba ba goeli nono zaŵi andrō ba ba nōsinia, noe-malō hōgōnia ba aheria ba betoe'ania ba tainia, ono zaŵi andrō, ma'

asageoe, ba ni'ohe baero golombasewa, ba naha si sōchi — ba naha nidoewagō awoe andrō — ba nitoenoe ba mbaho geoe; ba naha nidoewagō awoe andrō latoenoe ia. (*Moz. II. 29, 14. Heb. 13, 11*).

- 13 II. Ba na samba banoea Iraono Gizeraeli zosala, si lō moe'odōdōgō, si lō aboto ba dōdō zato, na lasawō gorōisa Jehowa andrō zambalō, hadia ia, horōra. ba sato zame'e ono sawi, soemange fameta horō, na no moerongo lalō andrō, horōra.
- 14 La'ohe fōna nose wama'ele'ō, ba latoefa tangara hōgō nono za'wi andrō satoea mbanoea, fōna Jehowa
- 16 ba lataba ia, fōna Jehowa. Ba i'ohe baeha ba nose wama'ele'ō ndro nono za'wi andrō ōsa ere nibajoini andrō.
- 17 Ba i'oengogō ba ndro andrō doeroenia ere ba mewitoe itefe tooe zalo do andrō ma'ifoe fōna Jehowa —
- 18 fōna mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ma'ifoe gōi igoele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba nose wama'ele'ō do andrō; ba do soja andrō, ba idoewagō tooe ba zinga naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba zinga mbawandroe hō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba
- 19 tawōnia fefoe, ba ihalō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange. Ba ono za'wi andrō, ba ifatōrō ba nifatōrōnia sa'wi si matoea andrō soemange fameta horō — ba da'ō gōi ifatōrō. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōra fameta horō, ba tebe'o aefa ehōra.
- 21 Ba ono za'wi andrō, ba ni'ohe baero golombasewa ba nitoenoe, si mane fanoenoe sa'wi si matoea no mege. Soemangefameta horō mbanoea da'ō.
- 22 III. Ba na sala'wa zanawō orōisa Lowalanginia Jehowa, zambalō, horōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba na no moe'ombacha'ō chōnia lalōnia, horōnia andrō, ba jamoebe'e soemange nambi si matoea, si lō sala,
- 24 itoefa tangania hōgō nambi andrō, ba itaba ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō fōna Jehowa; soemange fameta horō ia. Ba ihalō

ma'ifoe ndro zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba tawō, ba ahoi itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, si mane tawō zoemange fangorifi andrō. Na no ifaigi chōnia ere wameta lalōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia.

IV. Ba na ono mbanoea zolalō wanawō orōisa Jehowa zambalō, horōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba na no moe'ombacha'ō chōnia, lalōnia andrō, horōnia, ba jamoebe'e nambi si alawe, si lō sala, soemange fameta zala andrō horōnia andrō, itoefa tangania hōgō zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba itaba, ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe ndro andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō, ba ahoi ihalō, si mane fangai ja'ia ba zoemange fangorifi andrō, ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange, samohoea chō Jehowa. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi ehōnia fameta horō, ba tebe'e aefa ehōnia. Ba na ono mbiribiri zoemange andrō, nibe'enia soemange fameta horō, ba si alawe, si lō sala, ibe'e. Ba itoefa tangania hōgō zoemange fameta horō, ba itaba soemange fameta hōrō, ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe ndro zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange. Ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe ba zinga naha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō, ba ahoi ihalō, si mane fangaingai tawō nono mbiribiri andrō, soemange fangorifi, ba itoenoe ere, ba naha wame'e soemange, ba zoemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi ehōnia fameta sala andrō, horōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa ehōnia.

FAZA 5.

I. Tohoetohoe gamachoita ba zoe-mange fameta horõ. II. Soemange ogaeta ba zala ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ, si lõ moe'odõdõgõ.

- 1 I. Na so zi sala, na no irongo wangelifi, na tola sasi ia, ma no i'ila [zangelifi] ba ma no irongo, ba na lõ ni'ombacha'õnia, si tobali horõ-
- 2 nia — ma no so zi no mombambaja salacha, ma amatela goetoe ndroe'oe salacha, ba ma amatela goerifõ sa-
- 3 lacha ba ma zoei amatela goeõkoeõ salacha, si lõ i'ila mege, ba na irongo dania, si tobali horõnia, —
- 4 (*Hag. 2, 13. Kor. II. 6, 17*), ba ma zoei hadia chõnia zalacha, ba niha, ba ma hadia ia zalacha, ba zi hoelõ zi ra'ira'io niha, si lõ i'ila mege, ba nirongonia dania, si tobali horõ-
- 5 nia, — ba ma zoei na fahõloe niha, sambõ fangerangera, na i'wa'õ ilaoe hadia ia ba na noemalõ linia fa-
- 6 hõloesa, si lõ aboto ba dõdõnia oea, ba na aboto ba dõdõnia dania, na tobali horõnia zi mane da'õ, ba jamoe'ombacha'õ hadia horõnia, na no tobali horõnia zi mane da'õ;
- 7 ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, soemange fameta horõ zageoe, oerifõ side'ide, si alawe, ma biribiri ba ma nambi, ogaeta ba golalõwa andrõ, horõnia andrõ, ba ifaigi chõnia wameta lalõ
- 8 andrõ ere. Ba na tebai ibe'e nambi, na si noemana ia, ba domboea woene, ba ma domboea nono marafadi; si samboea, ba soemange fameta horõ, ba si samboea, ba soemange nitoenoe. (*F. 12, 8*). Ja-
- 9 mae'oe chõ gere; ba jamoe'ofõnai'õ wame'e nihonogõ soemange fameta horõ da'õ; iboto hõgõ, tãnõ ba mbõrõ doe'i, ba bõi jamoeafa, (*F. 1, 15*). Ba do zoemange fameta horõ andrõ, ba igoele'õ ba ngai naha wame'e soemange ma'ifoe; ba do soja, ba nifera'õ tooe, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange; soemange fa-
- 10 meta horõ ia. Ba si samboca, ba

i'asiwai soemange nitoenoe; i'o'õ ni-fachoi andrõ. Na no imanõ ere wamaigi chõnia fameta lalõ andrõ, horõnia andrõ, ba tebe'e aefa chõnia. Ba na tebai ibe'e woene 11 andrõ, si domboea, ba he ono marafadi, si domboea, ba wa'anoemania, ba joemoebe'e soemange ba lalõnia andrõ, soemange fameta horõ, zi samba hinaoja hamo si sõchi, ba bõi jamoelaoe wanicha, ba he koemõjõ, me soemange fameta horõ. Ba jamoe'oe chõ gere; ba ihalõ 12 zi tambai tanga ere, ndrohoendrohoe, samohoea, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange ba zoemange Jehowa andrõ, nifatõrõ ba galitõ — soemange fameta horõ ia. (*F. 2, 2*). Na no imanõ ere, wamaigi chõnia 13 fameta zala andrõ, horõnia heza andrõ, ba tebe'e aefa chõnia. Ba chõ gere [zoemange si manõ], si mane soemange ni'ã andrõ.

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ 14 Moze, imane : Na so zi falimo, na 15 ihalõ hadia ia ni'amoni'õ chõ Jehowa, si lõ moe'odõdõgõ, ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, soemange fameta horõ, ogaeta, mbiribiri si matoea, si lõ sala — ba goerifõnia side'ide ihalõ — si lõ ambõ domboea roefia fowõli, wamatõoe bõli. Ba jamoefoeli ni- 16 halõnia ni'amoni'õ andrõ ba ifo'oe-woe, samboea ni'olima ja'ia. Ba danga gere ibe'e, ba jamoeafaigi chõnia wameta zala ere, ba zoemange fameta horõ, biribiri andrõ, ba tebe'e aefa chõnia. Ba na so zi 17 sala, sanawõ oroisa Jehowa zambalõ, horõnia, na tohare chõnia golalõwa, si lõ moe'odõdõgõ, ba jamoe'oe 18 chõ gere mbiribiri si matoea si lõ sala — ba goerifõnia side'ide ihalõ — ba ja'oege zangoekoeke fa'eboca, jamoebe'e soemange ogaeta, ba ifaigi chõnia wameta lalõ andrõ ere, lalõ andrõ si lõ moe'odõdõgõ, ba tebe'e aefa chõnia. Soemange 19 ogaeta da'õ, me no molalõ ia chõ Jehowa.

FAZA 6.

I. Soemange ogaoeta ba walmosa fanagō. II. Amachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe. Bōi mate galitō ba naha wame'e soemange. III. Amachoita ba zoemange ni'ā. IV. Soemange ba wamataro ere. V. Amachoita ba zoemange fameta horō.

1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze,
2 imane: Na so zi sala, na falimo
ia chō Jehowa, horōnia, na i'osilō'ōgō chō nawōnia nibe'e ba dangania, ma nifa'irō'ōgō, ba ma niraboe, ba ma na ibe'e te'ala nawōnia, ba ma na i'osilō'ōgō nisōndran-
3 nia, saecheo, ba ma na mōi ia ba hōloe ba zi lō doehoe, na so nilaoe
4 hadia ia, sosala niha, — na molalō
ia si manō, horōnia, ba jamoefoeli
niraboenia andrō, ba ma si falaoe
horō ia, ba ma nibe'e ba dangania,
5 ba ma saecheo no mege, nisōndra-
nia. (*Moz. IV. 5, 6*), ba ma si mōi
ia ba hōloe si lō doehoe — fefoe, go-
foe hadia ia —; bōlinia ma'afefoe
ifoeli, ba samboea ni'olima ibe'e
oewoenia; ba zochō ibe'e, na loeo
6 ibe'e gogaoeta andrō. Ba chō Je-
howa ibe'e ogaoeta mbiribiri si
matoea, si lō sala — ba gocrifōnia
side'ide ihālō — ja'oegō zangoe-
hoekoe fa'eboea, jamoe'ohe chō gere,
7 soemange ogaoeta. Ba jamoeifaigi
chōnia wameta zala chō Jehowa
ere, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia — hadia
ia nilaoe, horō zamōsanā.

8 II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Mo-
9 ze, imane: Be'e lala chō Ga'aroni
ba ba ndraononia, ōmane: Da'ō
gamachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe
andrō: Soemange nitoenoe andrō,
ba sara wongi lō tebelō ba naha
wame'e soemange, ba nitoenoe ja'ia,
irege mahemoloe mbanoea, fange-
10 boea galitō ba naha wame'e soema-
nge, fa lō mate. Ba jamoe'obaroe
gamezania ere, ba jamoebalogō
zaila ia sarae'wa tarafali ba jamoe-
heta nawoe andrō, awoe zoemange

nitoenoc andrō ba galitō ba naha
wame'e soemange, ba jamoedoe-
gō ba ngai naha wame'e soemange.
Aefa da'ō, ba jamoe'ohani ia, ba 11
jamoe'ohe baero golombase'wa na-
woe andrō, ba naha si sōchi. Ba 12
nibe'e fangeboea galitō ba naha
wame'e soemange ia, bōi manō ma-
te. Ero mahemoloe itoenoe ja'wa
geoe ere, ifa'anō ja'wa geoe, ba
itoenoe ja'wa ba da'ō dawō zoema-
nge fangorifi andrō. Si lō tebelō 13
galitō ba naha wame'e soemange,
lō tola mate ia.

III. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoe- 14
mange ni'ā andrō: Iraono Ga'aroni
zolohe chō Jehowa, ba naha wame'e
soemange. (*F. 2, 1 b. t.*). Ba ihālō 15
ōsa, tambai tanga — hamo si sō-
chi andrō ba fanicha, nibe'e soema-
nge ni'ā — ba koemōjō andrō, ha-
woehawoe zoemange ni'ā andrō, ba
ahori ihālō, ba itoenoe ba naha
wame'e soemange, soemange nifa-
tōrō ba galitō, samohoea, ndrohoe-
ndrohoenia, samohoea, chō Jehowa.
Ba si tosa'ina, ba ōndra A'aroni 16
iraononia; ni'ā lō moe'a'isōni, ba
naha ni'amoni'ō: ba golajama nose
wama'ele'ō la'ā ia. Lō tola labogō 17
nifaroe'ka tanōmō roti. Oetehe chō-
ra oerachara ba zoemange'oe andrō
nifatōrō ba galitō; ni'amoni'ō sibai
ia, si mane soemange fameta horō
andrō ba si mane soemange ogaoeta.
Dozi motōi 'matoea ba ndraono 18
Ga'aroni zi tola manga ja'ia; ama-
choita si lō tebelō ha wa'ara, ni-
tehe chōmi ba zoemange Jehowa
andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara; sombambaja ja'ia, ba no
ni'amoni'ō gōi. (*Moz. II. 29, 37*).

IV. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Mo- 19
ze, imane: Da'ō zoemange Jehowa, 20
nibe'e Ga'aroni ba iraononia, na
leo te'abajoini ia: Samba hinaoja
hamo si sōchi, soemange ni'ā, sero
ma'ōchō — si matongania, ba na
mahemoloe mbanoea, ba si mato-
nga, ba na owī. Ba gali la'asosoi, 21

- nifaroeka fanicha; ðfachõjð oea, atõ ðbe'e, sinaba zoemange ni'ã andrõ nigore ðbe'e, samohoea chõ
- 22 Jehowa. Ere andrõ, nibajoini fangalinia, nitoejoe ba ndraonia andrõ, da'õ zangasiwai; amachoita Jehowa si lõ teboelõ da'õ, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara; ahoi titoenoe chõ Jehowa.
- 23 Fefoe zoemange nibe'e gere, ba ahoi tebe'e soemange; lõ tola la'ã niha.
- 24 V. Ba hoemede Jchowa chõ Moze, imane: Hede chõ Ga'aroni ba ba ndraonia, wa'õ chõra: Da'õ gamachoita ba zoemange fameta horõ andrõ: ba nitaba soemange nitoenoe, fõna Jehowa, ba da'õ gõi tetaba zoemange fameta horõ; ni'amoni'õ sibai ia. Ere andrõ. same'e soemange fameta horõ andrõ, da'õ zi manga ja'ia; ba naha ni'amoni'õ te'ã ia, ba golajama nose wama'e-le'õ. Dozi sombambaja õsinia andrõ, ba no ni'amoni'õ gõi; ba na tokana ba mbaroe ndronia õsa, ba ba naha ni'amoni'õ õsasai nikanania andrõ.
- 28 Bowoa tanõ, fondrinonia, ba niboto; ba na bowoa tõla wondrinonia, ba nidoechoe ba nihaogõ fangogoe-mi. Dozi motõi matoea ba gere zi manga ja'ia; ni'amoni'õ sibai ia.
- 30 Ba soemange fameta horõ fefoe ni'ohe do õsa ba nose wama'e-le'õ, ba wolaoe fameta horõ, ba ni'amoni'õ, ba lõ tola te'ã; nitoenoe da'õ. (F. 4, 5. Heb. 13, 11).
- wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ta-wõnia fefoe, ba nibe'e soemange: i'õ sotawõ andrõ ba tawõ wali'ã ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawõnia ba ba rami lafojo ba si fabõbõ ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'õ. Ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange soemange nibe'e chõ Jehowa, nifatõrõ ba galitõ; soemange ogaoeta ia. Dozi motõi matoea ba gere zi manga ja'ia; ba naha ni'amoni'õ te'ã; ni'amoni'õ sibai ia. Si mane ba zoemange fameta horõ, si manõ gõi ba zoemange ogaoeta, fagõlõgõlõ: chõ gere andrõ, same'e ja'ia, fameta horõ ia. Ba chõ gere andrõ, same'e soemange nitoenoe andrõ, ni'ohe niha, goeli zoemange nitoenoe andrõ, nibe'enia. Si manõ gõi zoemange ni'ã andrõ, nibogõ bawoe, fefoe. ba he nirino ba mbowoa, fefoe, ba he nigore ba gali, ba chõ gerc, same'e ja'ia. Ba fefoe zoemange ni'ã, he nifaroeka fanicha ba he sotoefo ba ba ndraono Ga'aroni, faoma chõra.

FAZA 7. ,

I. Tohoetohoe gamachoita ba zoemange ogaoeta. II. Soemange fangandrõ saoha gõlõ ba soemanga fanoeno ba soemange amaboe'ola li. III. Fanenawa femanga dawõ ba do. IV. Oeracha gere ba zoemange andrõ.

- 1 I. Ba da'õ gamachoita ba zoemange ogaoeta andrõ; ni'amoni'õ sibai ia. Ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrõ, ba da'õ gõi lataba zoemange ogaoeta, ba donia, ba fanefe naha
- II. Ba da'õ gamachoita ba zoemange fangorifi, nibe'e chõ Jehowa: na so zame'e ja'ia fangandrõ saoha gõlõ, ba ifo'awõ zoemange fangandrõ saoha gõlõ andrõ koeenifaroeka fanicha, si lõ moe'aisõni ba koe sanifi, si lõ moe'aisõni nigoele'õ fanicha, ba hamo si sõchi, si no moefaroeka — koe nilaoe fanicha ba wamazõchi —. Ba koe roti si lõ moe'aisõni ifao ba zoemange andrõ chõnia, lõ lai zoemange oerifõ, nibe'enia soemange fanoeno, fangandrõ saoha gõlõ. Ba sagõsagõrõ koe zambalõ socmange ibe'e amaedola zoemange fegero chõ Jehowa; ba chõ gere andrõ, sancfe do zoemange fangorifi andrõ, ia. Ba õsi zoemange fangorifi andrõ fangandrõ saoha gõlõ, ba na loeo tebe'e zoemange andrõ te'ã ia; lõ tola lasaigõ hadia ia irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba na amaboe'ola li mbõrõ zoemange andrõ, nibe'enia, ba ma na saoha

gölō, ba na loeo da'ō gōi te'ā, ba
 17 si tosai, ba hana na mahemoloe
 18 ō la'ā; (*F. 19, 6*); ba hadia zi tosai
 ba nitoenoe. Ba na te'ā na ba zi
 doea wongi nōsi zoemange fangorifi
 andrō. ba lō ibe'e ni'omasī'ō zame'e
 ja'ia andrō; lō'ō sa tebe'e hare,
 19 tobali sa amaedola no i'ā zoboe,
 ba si manga ja'ia, ba ifaloe'igō
 chōnia horō. Ba he nagole si no
 fabaja ba zalacha, hadia ia, ba lō
 tola te'ā, nitoenoe ia. Ba ba nagole
 20 [bō'ō], ba dozi si lō hadia ia sala-
 cha, ba tola la'ā nagole. Ba si ma-
 nga nōsi zoemange fangorifi andrō
 nibe'e chō Jehowa, fatoea so chōnia
 21 zalacha, ba nihori da'ō ba niwara
 andrō. Ba na so zi fabaja ba zalacha,
 hadia ia, he ba zalacha ba niha
 ba he ba zalacha oerifō ba he ba
 zogoro ita, hadia ia, si ta'oenō, ba
 na i'ā [zoei] nōsi zoemange fangorifi
 andrō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, ba nihori
 da'ō ba niwara andrō.

22 III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
 23 Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba wa'ō chōra: Lō tola
 24 mi'ā hadia ia dawō za'wi ba tawō
 mbiribiri ba tawō nambi. Tawō
 goerifō si mate ba he nisasawi, ba
 hana na la'ogoenā'ō ba ngawalō
 25 hadia ia, ba lō tola mi'ā. Dozi sa
 si manga dawō goerifō andrō, nibe'e
 soemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba ga-
 litō, ba nihori da'ō — si manga
 26 ja'ia — ba niwara andrō. Ba lō'ō
 gōi tola mi'ā ndro, ba nahiami
 fefoe, he do wofō, ba he do zi ōfa
 27 ahe. (*Moz. I. 9, 14*). Dozi si manga
 ndro, ba nihori ba niwara.

28 IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
 29 imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
 ba wa'ō chōra: Same'e chō Jehowa
 soemange fangorifi, ba ibe'e chō
 Jehowa ndrochoendrohoe, ba zoe-
 30 mange fangorifi andrō, ōmōnia chō-
 nia. Ja'ia zolohe ngawoea andrō,
 tāna chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō
 ba galitō: tawō ba osoe jamoe'ohē;

osoe andrō, ena'ō lahahae, nihahae
 fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 29, 24*). Ba 31
 tawō, ba itoenoe ere ba naha wa'-
 me'e soemange, ba osoe andrō, ba
 chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia. Ba 32
 faha kambōlō ba zoemange fangorifi
 andrō chōmi, ba ba gere gōi mibe'e,
 amaedola fegero. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*).
 Ono Ga'aroni andrō, same'e do 33
 zoemange fangorifi andrō ba tawō-
 nia, zanema faha kambolō, tāna
 chōnia. Osoe andrō sa, nihahae andrō 34
 ba faha andrō nibe'e fegero, ba
 zoemange fangorifi andrō, nibe'e
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ja'o zi ochōgō,
 ba oebe'e chō Ga'aroni ere andrō,
 ba ba ndraononia, tāna chōra, ōmō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, si lō mamalō-
 35 malō. (*Moz. IV. 18, 11*). Da'ō dāna
 chō Ga'aroni ba tāna ba ndraononia,
 ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifa-
 tōrō ba galitō, na ba'wa nifa'asonia
 ja'ira, ba wangai halō'ō gere chō
 36 Jehowa, nihonogōi Jehowa chōra,
 me loeo ibajoini ira, ame'ela Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, tāna chō, ōmōra si
 lō inamalōmalō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 Da'ō gamachōita ba zoemange nitoe- 37
 noe andrō ba ba zoemange ni'ā ba
 ba zoemange fameta horō ba ba
 zoemange ogaoeta ba ba zoemange
 famataro ba ba zoemange fangorifi,
 ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Mose ba hili 38
 Zina'i, me i'wa'ō lala ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba wame'e soemange chō
 Jehowa, ba danō si mate Sina'i.

FAZA 8.

I. Famoneecha gere. II. La'a-
 moni'ō nose, awō naha wame'e soe-
 mange, labe'e zoemange. III. Soe-
 mange ba we'amonī'ō A'aroni ba
 iraononia.

(*A. 1-32: Moz. II. 29, 1-35.*)

I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, 1
 imane: Ohe Ga'aroni, awō ndrao- 2
 nonia, awō noecha andrō ba fanicha
 famajoini, ba ono za'wi, soemange
 fameta horō, ba biribiri si matoea
 andrō, si doea geoe, ba koede andrō,

si so bacha si lõ moe'aisõni andrõ,
 3 ba faloecha'õ zato fefoe, fõna mbawandroe
 4 hõ nose wama'ele'õ. Ba i'o'õ niwa'õ
 Jehowa chõnia Moze, ba owoelo zato
 5 fõna mbawandroe hõ nose wama'ele'õ.
 Ba inane Moze ba zato: Da'e ia,
 6 niwa'õ Jehowa, nilaoe. Ba ifa'aso
 Ga'aroni ba iraonia Moze ba ifemondri
 7 ira. Aefa da'õ, ba ifobaroe Ga'aroni
 kameza andrõ ba ifamõbõ taloe bõbõ
 taloe andrõ ba ifobaroe baroe seboea
 8 ba ono mbaroe ba doto andrõ; ba
 ibõbõ chõnia mbõbõ nono mbaroe
 andrõ, wangaro'õ chõnia. (*Moz. II.*
 28). Ba ibe'e ba dotonia mbola
 9 andrõ, ba ibe'e bacha ba mbola
 Oerimi ba Toemini andrõ. Ba ibe'e
 ba hõgõnia mbala hõgõ andrõ; ba
 tãnõ fõna ba mbala hõgõ andrõ
 ibe'e detenia andrõ, ana'a, diadema
 ni'amoni'õ andrõ, si mane niwa'õ
 Jehowa chõ Moze.
 10 II. Ba ihalõ wanicha famajoini
 Moze, ibajoini nose, awõ fefoe hadia
 ia zi so bacha, we'amoni'õ ja'ia.
 11 Ba itefe gõi ba naha wame'e soe-
 mange õsa, mewitoe, ibajoini naha
 wame'e soemange andrõ, awõ wa-
 12 keke chõnia, fefoe, ba he gala
 andrõ, fabaja ahenia, we'amoni'õ
 ja'ia. Ba ilaoe ba hõgõ Ga'aroni õsa
 13 wanicha famajoini, ibajoini ia, we-
 amoni'õ ja'ia. Ba ifa'aso gõi ndraono
 Ga'aroni, ifobaroe ira kameza, ba
 ifamõbõ taloe bõbõ taloe andrõ ba
 ifokofia, si mane niwa'õ Jehowa chõ
 14 Moze. Ba ifa'aso nono za'wi andrõ,
 soemange fameta horõ, ba latoefa
 hõgõ nono za'wi andrõ ira A'aroni
 15 iraonia, tangara. Ba itaba Moze,
 ihalõ ndro, igoele'õ ba dandroe naha
 wame'e soemange, fasoei, toeroenia,
 fameta sala ba naha wame'e soc-
 16 mange; ba do soja, ba idowagõ
 tooc ba zinga naha wame'e soema-
 nge; i'amoni'õ naha wame'e soe-
 mange andrõ, wolaoe chõnia fameta
 sala andrõ. Ba achori ihalõ dawõ
 wali'a, ba si fabõbõ ba gate ba boea

si domboea, fabaja tawõnia, ba
 itoenoe Moze, ba naha wame'e soe-
 mange. Ba ono za'wi andrõ, fabaja
 17 oeli, ba õsinia ba tainia, ba baero
 golombase'wa itoenoc, si mane niwa'õ
 Jehowa chõ Moze. Ba awena ifa'aso
 18 mbiribiri si matoea andrõ, soema-
 nge nitoenoe, ba latoefa hõgõnia
 ira A'aroni iraonia, tangara. Ba
 19 itaba Moze ba itefe naha wame'e
 soemange do andrõ, fasoei. Ba biri-
 20 biri andrõ, ba itatawi, ba itoenoe
 hõgõ, awõ ngawoea andrõ, awõ da-
 21 wõ. Ba alachaõ ba ahe, ba isasai
 ba nidandõ; aefa da'õ, ba itoenoe
 mbiribiri andrõ, ma'asageoe Moze,
 soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, õ
 nibe'e chõ Jehowa, nifatõrõ ba ga-
 litõ, si mane niwa'õ Jehowa chõ
 Moze.

III. Aefa da'õ ba ifa'aso mbiribiri
 22 si sageoe andrõ, biribiri famataro,
 ba latoefa hõgõnia ira A'aroni on-
 onia, tangara. (*Moz. II. 29, 10 b. t.*).
 Ba itaba Moze ba ihalõ ndro ma'-
 23 ifoe, ba igoele'õ ba dojo dalinga
 Ga'aroni ba gambõlõ ba ba doeroe
 seboea ba dangania kambõlõ ba ba
 doetoeroe kahe seboea kambõlõ. Ba
 24 ifa'aso gõi Ndraono Ga'aroni Moze
 ba igoele'õ gõi ma'ifoe ndro ba dojo
 dalingara kambõlõ ba ba doeroe
 seboea ba dangara kambõlõ ba ba
 doetoeroe kahe seboea kambõlõ, ba
 do soja, ba ibe'e fanefe naha wa-
 25 me'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ihalõ
 dawõ: i'o sotawõ andrõ ba tawõ
 mbetoe'a fefoe, ba si fabõbõ ba
 gate ba boea si domboea, fabaja
 tawõnia, ba faha kambõlõ. Ba ihalõ
 26 ba goede, si so si lõ moc'aisõni
 andrõ, fõna Jehowa, zagõrõ koe si
 lõ moe'aisõni ba sagõrõ koe roti
 nifaroeka fanicha ba sagõrõ koe
 sanifi, ba i'oroedoegõ ba dawõ no
 mege ba ba waha andrõ, faha ka-
 27 mbõlõ; ba ifarahoe'gõ wame'e ba
 danga ndra A'aroni iraonia, iha-
 hae, nihahae fõna Jehowa. (*Moz.*
 II. 29, 24). Awena ifocli ihalõ ba 28

- dangara Moze ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, jawā ba zoemange nitoenoe, soemange famataro, samohoea, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō. Ba ihalō nosoe mbiribiri famataro andrō Moze ba ihahae, nihahae fōna Jehowa; tana chō Moze ia, si mane niwā'ō
- 30 Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ihalō ōsa Moze fanicha famajoini ba do, si so ba naha wame'e soemange, ba itefe Ga'aroni, awō noechania, ba iraonia, awō noechara, i'amonī'ō Ga'aroni, fabaja noechania ba iraonia, fabaja noechara. Ba imane
- 31 Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraonia: Mirino nagole andrō, fōna mbawandroeō nose wama'ele'ō, ba mi'ā ba da'ō, awō roti andrō, si so ba goede, nifao ba zoemange famataro andrō, si mane niwā'ō chōgoe ba gorōisa andrō: A'aroni ba iraonia zi manga ja'ia. (*Moze. II. 29, 32*).
- 32 Ba si tosa nagole ba roti, ba
- 33 mitoenoe. Ba fitoe bongi lō tola mirōi mbawandroeō nose wama'ele'ō, iroegi leo no ahōwō mbongi andrō, nihonogōi ba wamataro ja'ami; fitoe ngaloe sa wa'ara lafo'ōsi'ōsi dangami. Si mane nilaoe ma'ōchō, si manō ni'oroī'ō Lowa-langi folaoelae, ba wameta salami.
- 35 Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba bongi ma'ōchō mi'igō zinga mbawandroeō nose wama'ele'ō, mi'ō'ō gorōisa Jehowa, fa bōi mate ami — si manō niwā'ō chōgoe! Ba la'o'ō A'aroni ba iraonia fefoe ni'oroī'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 9.

I. Soemange nibe'e Ga'aroni, si fōfōna, fameta horōnia. II. Soemange fameta horō zato, si fōfōna. III. Oroma ba zato lachōmi Jehowa.

- 1 I. Ba fitoe bongi, ba hoemede Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraonia ba ba zatōea Ndraono Gizeraēli,
- 2 imane chō Ga'aroni: Halō chōoe nono za'wi, ono'ono, soemange fa-
- meta horō ba biribiri si matoea, soemange nitoenoe, faoma si lō sala, ba ohe fōna Jehowa. Ba ba
- 3 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ōmane: Mihalō nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, ba ono za'wi ba biribiri, sagesagcoe, faoma si dōfi fa'e-boea ba si lō sala, soemange nitoenoe, ba sa'wi si matoea ba biribiri
- 4 si matoea, soemange fangorifi, ba wanaba fōna Jehowa, ba nifao zoemange ni'ā, nifaroea fanicha; ma'ōchō sa i'oroma'ō ia chōmi Jehowa. Ba la'ohe niwā'ō
- 5 Moze, la'ohe ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō, ba so zato fefoe, la'ondrasi Jehowa. Ba imane Moze: Da'o ia, ni'oroī'ō Jehowa chōmi folaoe, ena'ō oroma chōmi lachōmi Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'
- 7 aroni: Ae ba naha wame'e soemange, ba be'e zoemange fameta horō andrō chōoe ba soemange nitoenoe, ena'ō aheta horōoe, awō horō zato, ōbe'e; aefa da'ō, ba be'e zoemange nibe'e zato, ena'ō aheta horōra, ōbc'e, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa. (*F. 16, 6. Heb. 5, 1; 7, 27*). Ba mōi ba naha wame'e
- 8 soemange Ga'aroni, itaba nono za'wi andrō, nihonogōi soemange fameta horō chōnia. Ba iraono Ga'
- 9 aroni zangoro'ō chōnia do andrō; ba i'oengoeō doeroenia bacha ba igoele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange. Ba do soja, ba idoewa-gō tooe ba zinga naha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō zoemange fa-
- 10 meta horō, awō mboea, awō zi fabōbō ba gate, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ōsi ba oeli,
- 11 ba baero golombase'wa itoenoe. (*F. 4, 11. 12*). Aefa da'ō, ba itaba zoemange nitoenoe; ba iraono Ga'aroni zangoro'ō chōnia do andrō, ba
- 12 ibe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba soemange nitoenoe andrō,
- 13 ba la'oro'ō chōnia nitatawi, awō hōgō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e

- 14 soemange. Ba alachaõ ba ahe, ba isasai ba nidanõ ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, ja'wa ba zoemange nitoenoe.
- 15 II. Aefa da'õ, ba ibe'e zoemange nibe'e zato : ihalõ nambi si matoea andrõ, nihonogõï zoemange fameta horõ zato, itaba ba ibe'e soemange fameta horõ, si mane mege. Aefa da'õ, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe
- 16 andrõ, ba lala nifachoi ifatõrõ. Ba ibe'e gõi zoemange ni'ã andrõ ; ihalõ õsa, si tambai tanga, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange, lõ lai zoemange nitoenoe andrõ na
- 17 mahcmoloe mbanoea. Aefa da'õ, ba itaba nono za'wi andrõ, awõ mbiribiri si matoea andrõ, soemange fangorifi, si tefaoedoe ba zato ; ba iraono Ga'aroni zangorõ chõnia do andrõ ba ibe'e fanefe naha
- 18 wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ba ngawoea dawõ za'wi andrõ, ba ba g'io mbiribiri, sotawõ andrõ, awõ dawõ wali'a ba boea ba si fabõbõ
- 19 ba gate, ba lafalategõ ba ngawoea nosoe ngawoea dawõ andrõ, ba itoenoe ngawoea dawõ andrõ, ba
- 20 naha wame'e soemange. Ba ngawoea nosoe, awõ waha kambõlõ, ba ihahae A'aroni, nihahae fõna Jehowa, si mane ni'wa'õ Moze.
- 21 III. Ba i'oro'õ dangania A'aroni, ja'wa zato, ifahowoe'õ ira ; ba me no i'asiwai zoemange fameta horõ
- 22 ba soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi, ba mõi ia mitooe. Ba mõi bacha ba nose wama'ele'õ ndra
- 23 Moze A'aroni, ba me lafoeli ira baero, ba lafahowoe'õ niha sato. Ba oroma ba niha sato fefoe lachõmi
- 24 Jehowa. Ba so galitõ si oroi Jehowa, ba i'ã zoemange nitoenoe andrõ, awõ ngawoea dawõ andrõ, ba naha wame'e soemange. Ba me la'ila da'õ sato fefoe, ba owowoea dõdõra ba lafalægõoe tooe ira. (*Sangoehoeck. 6. 21. Raz. I. 8, 11; 18, 38. Nga'õt. II. 7, 1).*

FAZA 10.

I. Tehoekoe ndra Nadabi Abihoe ba galitõ bõ'õ andrõ. II. Lõ tola tebadoe nagoe ba halõwõ ni'amoni'õ andrõ. III. Hadia dâna ba gere ba zoemange andrõ nifatõrõ ba galitõ.

I. Ba lahalõ gali mbo galitõ chõra iraono Ga'aroni andrõ Nadabi ba Abihoe, labe'e galitõ ja'wa ba lalaoe nitoenoe, samohoea, ba tobali la'ohe fõna Jehowa galitõ si tenga, si tenga ni'wa'õnia chõra. (*Moz. II. 30, 9. Moz. IV. 3, 4. Nga'õt, I. 24, 2).* Ba so galitõ, si oroi Jehowa, ba i'ã ira, tobali mate ira [ba da'õ] fõna Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chõ Ga'aroni : Ba da'õ itõrõ ni'wa'õ Jehowa, me imane : „Ba zahatõ chõgoe oe'oroma'õ, wa ni'amoni'õ ndra'õdo, ba ba zi so sato fefoe oefa'ele'õ lachõmigoe.” Ba lõ hedehe Ga'aroni. (*Moz. II. 19, 22).* Ba loemede Moze chõ ndra Miza'eli Elisafa, ono Oezieli andrõ, ama Ga'aroni si achi, imane chõra : Mi'aini, miheta fõna ni'amoni'õ dalifoesõmi andrõ, mi'ohe baero golombase'wa. Ba mõi ira, la'ohe baero golombase'wa, la'o'õ ni'wa'õ Moze ; lõ moeheta gamezara andrõ. Ba imane Moze chõ Ga'aroni ba chõ nononia Eleazari ba Itamari : Lõ tola miheta kofiami ba lõ tola mitika noechami, fa bõi mate ami ba fa bõi mofõnoe Jehowa ba zato fefoe ! Ba talifoesõmi andrõ ba ma'ewoe Gizera'eli fefoe, ba hana na la'e'csi nitoenoe Jehowa andrõ. Ba lõ'õ gõi tola mirõï nose wama'ele'õ, we'amõi baero, fa bõi mate ami, me no tohare chõmi wanicha wamajoini andrõ chõ Jehowa ! Ba la'o'õ ni'wa'õ Moze. (*F. 21, 12).*

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Ga'aroni, imane : Agoe ba hadia ia nibadoe, si maboe niha, ba lõ tola mibadoe — he ja'oegõ ba he irao-nooe — na mõi ami bacha ba nose wama'ele'õ, fa bõi mate ami. Ama-

- choita si lõ teboelõ da'õ, gõtõgõtõ
 10 wa'ara. (*Hez. 44. 21. Tit. 1. 7*). Ba
 mifaehoesi ira ni'amoni'õ zi tenga
 ni'amoni'õ ba salacha ba si lõ ala-
 11 cha, ba mifahaõ Ndraono Gizeraëli
 ba gamachoita andrõ fefoe, nifa'ema
 Jehowa chõra chõ Moze.
- 12 III. Ba ibe'e lala Moze chõ Ga'-
 aroni ba chõ ndra Eleazari Ita-
 mari, si tosai ononia na, imane:
 Mihalõ zoemange ni'a andrõ, si
 tosai na soemange nibe'e chõ Je-
 howa, nifatõrõ ba galitõ, ba mi'a
 lõ moe'aisõni, ba ngai naha wame'e
 soemange, me no ni'amoni'õ sibai
 13 ia. (*F. 2, 10*). Andrõ wa ba naha
 ni'amoni'õ mi'a; noa sa tána chõoe,
 si mõi chõoe ba ba ndraonoe, fõfõ
 zoemange Jehowa andrõ, nifatõrõ
 ba galitõ — si manõ niwa'õ chõgoe.
- 14 (*F. 6, 16*). Ba osoe andrõ, nihahae
 ba faha fegero, ba mi'a onoeo mateoa
 ba onoeo alawe, ba naha si sõihi,
 noa sa moetehe chõmi, tána chõmi,
 si mõi chõmi iraonoe, fõfõ zoema-
 nge fangorifi andrõ, nibe'e Ndrao-
 15 no Gizeraëli. Ba faha andrõ, fege-
 ro, ba osoe nihahae, ba nifao ba
 ngawoea dawõ andrõ, nihonogõi
 soemange nifatõrõ ba galitõ, ena'õ
 tehahae, nihahae fõna Jehowa; ba
 chõmi iraonoe dania, tána chõmi
 si lõ teboelõboelõ, ha wa'ara, si
 16 mane niwa'õ Jehowa. Ba i'aloeloei
 nambi si mateoa andrõ, soemange
 fameta horõ, Moze, ba hiza, no
 moetoenoe. Ba mofõnoe sibai ia chõ
 ndra Eleazari Itamari, ono Ga'-
 aroni andrõ, si tosai na chõnia, ba
 17 imane: Hana sa wa lõ mi'a zoe-
 mange fameta horõ andrõ, ba naha
 ni'amoni'õ? noa sa ni'amoni'õ sibai
 ia, ba no ibe'e chõmi, ba wameta
 horõ mbanoea, ba ba wangatoelõ'õ
 18 ja'ira chõ Jehowa. Hiza, no lõ
 moe'ohe si bacha ba ni'amoni'õ
 ndronia andrõ, ba mi'a mena'õ, ba
 19 ni'amoni'õ, si mane niwa'õgoe. Ba
 imane A'aroni chõ Moze: Hiza, no
 labe'e zoemange fameta horõ, awõ

zoemange nitoenoe chõra, chõ Je-
 howa ma'õchõ, ba no gõna ndra'o
 si manõ, ba na oe'a ena'õ zoemange
 fameta horõ ma'õchõ, hadia, omasi
 maõ Jehowa? Ba me irongo da'õ 20
 Moze, ba ibato wanegoe ja'ira.

FAZA 11.

I. Saliwãliwa ba danõ si tola la'a
 ba salacha. II. Amatela ba koẽõkoẽõ.

(*Faigi gõi: Moz. V. 14, 2-21.*)

- I. Ba hocomede Jehowa chõ ndra 1
 Moze A'aroni, iwa'õ li chõra, imane:
 Mimanc ba Ndraono Gizeraëli: Da'õ 2
 zaliwãliwa ba danõ, si tola mi'a,
 fefoe, si õfa ahe ba goeli danõ.
 (*Moz. I. 7, 2. Moz. V. 14, 4. Hal.*
zin. 10, 14). Fefoe zi õfa ahe ba si 3
 no fabali sa'a, si no aloea fabali,
 ba samomendroea fonganga gõra 4
 ba tola mi'a. Ba ba zamomendroea
 fonganga gõra ba ba zi no fabali
 sa'a, ba da'õ zi lõ tola mi'a: ondra 5
 andrõ; ifomendroea sa wonganga gõ-
 nia, ba tenga si no aloea fabali sa'a
 — salacha ia miwa'õ. Ba kelindri; 5
 ifomendroea sa wonganga gõnia, ba
 tenga si no fabali sa'a, ba salacha 6
 ia miwa'õ. Ba kaweloe, ifomendroea
 wonganga gõnia, ba tenga si no 7
 fabali sa'a: ba salacha ia miwa'õ.
 Ba bawi; noa sa saloea fabali 7
 sa'ania, ba tenga samomendroea
 fonganga gõnia; salacha ia miwa'õ.
 Lõ tola mi'a nõsira ba lõ tola miba- 8
 baja gamatela; salacha ira miwa'õ.
 Ba da'õ zi tõla mi'a, saliwalíwa ba 9
 nidanõ, fefoe: fefoe zaliwalíwa ba
 nidanõ, he ba nasi, ba he ba nidanõ,
 soferefere ba sohoenahoena, ba tola 10
 mi'a. Ba fefoe zi so ba nasi ba ba
 nidanõ, si lõ ferefere ba si lõ hoena- 11
 hoena, ba zaliwalíwa ba nidanõ,
 fefoe, ba ba zi so noso, si so ba 12
 nidanõ, ba sogoro ami da'õ. Sogoro
 ami ira: õsira, ba lõ tola mi'a, ba 13
 amatelara, ba mi'ogorofi. Fefoe za-
 liwalíwa ba nidanõ, si lõ ferefere,
 ba si lõ hoenahoena, ba sogoro ami.
 Ba ba wofo, ba da'õ ni'ogorofimi —

- tebai ni'ā, ni'ogorofi : mojo ba fofu
 14 basi ba mojo nasi. Ba razo wali,
 15 awō ngawalō ala'ala, awō ngawalō
 16 gaga fefoe. Ba fofu ondra, ba ka-
 tawaena ba samari, awō ngawalō
 17 wōtō. Ba toegōoe ba belibi ba la-
 18 moehoe, ba meoe ba engangi ba
 19 banga. Ba lakilaki, awō ngawalō
 mbangaoe, ba meragai ba bōgi.
 20 Fefoe zaliwaliwa side'ide, si so afi
 21 ba si ōfa ahe, ba sogoro ami. Fefoe
 zaliwaliwa side'ide, si so afi ba si
 ōfa ahe, ba ha da'ō zi tola mi'ā, si
 *doea faha, ja'wa gahera, ba wanoka
 22 ba danō. Ba da'ō ba tola mi'ā nga-
 walō damo andrō, ja'ia ngawalō
 damo solama, awō ngawalō damo
 hara goli, awō ngawalō damo ha-
 23 gabi. Ba bō'onia, saliwaliwa side'ide,
 si so afi, ba si ōfa ahe, ba sogoro
 24 ami. Tobali si ra'ira'io da'ō mibe'e ;
 dozi sambambaja amatela, ba si
 25 ra'io, irege bongi. (*F. 5, 2*). Ba ha
 niha zolohe amatela, zamboea, ba
 lo tola lo ibabago noechania, ba si
 26 ra'io ia, irege bongi — ba zaliwa-
 liwa ba danō, fefoe, si no fabali
 sa'a, si lo aloea fabali, ba si tenga
 samomendroea fonganga gōnia. Sa-
 lacha ira miwa'ō, dozi sambambaja
 27 ja'ira ba ra'io. Ba fefoe gōi zosa'a,
 sa'a mao, ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, si
 ōfa ahe, ba salacha miwa'ō ; dozi
 sambambaja amatela, ba ra'io, irege
 28 bongi. Ba solohe amatela, ba lo tola
 lo ibabago noechania, ba ra'io ia,
 irege bongi — salacha ira miwa'ō.
 29 II. Ba da'ō zalacha, miwa'ō, ba
 zaliwaliwa ba danō side'ide : bitoe-
 roe ba te'oe ba bajakomo, hadia
 30 ngawalō. Ba anaka ba koachi ba
 31 leta'a ba chometi ba loa. Da'ō ira
 zalacha, miwa'ō, ba zaliwaliwa ba
 danō side'ide ; dozi sambambaja,
 na no mate, ba ra'io, irege bongi.
 32 Ba fefoe hadia ia nilangō zi manō,
 ba wa'amate, ba ra'io, he nahia eoe
 fefoe ba he noecha ba he oeli ba
 he goni — fefoe wakake, ni'ogoena'ō.
 Ni'oengocō ba nidano, ba lo teboelō
 wa'ata'oenō irege bongi ; awena-
 ifoeli sōchi. Ba na aechoe ba nahia 33
 tanō zara, da'ō, ba ta'oenō nōsi
 ma'afefoe, ba nirasa [nahia andrō].
 Fefoe ngawalō gō, ni'aga'aga niha, 34
 ba ta'oenō, na gōna nidano si
 manō ; ba si manō gōi nibadoe
 hadia ia, nibadoebadoe niha, gofoe
 hadia ia nahia, ba ta'oenō [ba zi
 manō]. Ba fefoe hadia ia, nilangō 35
 gamatela zi manō, ba ta'oenō : bo-
 woa roti ba nirasa ba awoe, ba
 nidoedoe gō. Si ta'oenō ia ba si
 ta'oenō miwa'ō. Ha oemboe ba ba'a, 36
 ō idano, ba tenga si ta'oenō ; ba
 ha niha zombambaja amatela bacha,
 ba ra'io. Ba na gōna ba mboea zina- 37
 nō hadia ia, tanōmō, gamatela zi
 manō, ba tenga si ta'oenō da'ō.
 Ba na no moewoewoei idano da- 38
 nōmō zinanō andrō, ba ilangō dania
 amatela zi manō, ba si ta'oenō ia
 miwa'ō. Ba na mate zaliwaliwa ba 39
 danō andrō, si tola mi'ā, ba na so
 zombambaja amatelania, ba ra'io
 ia, irege bongi. Ba na so zi manga 40
 gamatela andrō, ba ibabago noe-
 chania, ba ra'io ia, irege bongi ; ba
 solohe amatela, ba ibabago noe-
 chania, ba ra'io ia, irege bongi.
 Fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danō, side'ide, 41
 ba sogoro ami, miwa'ō, ba lo tola
 te'a. Fefoe zi'anana'ō taloe ba fefoe 42
 zi ōfa ahe, fabaja fefoe, soja ahe,
 moroi andrō, ba zaliwaliwa ba danō,
 side'ide andrō, ba lo tola mi'ā,
 sogoro ami sa ira miwa'ō. Bōi mi- 43
 bali'ō sogoro niha ami ba goeōkoeō
 andrō, hadia ia, ba bōi mita'oenōi
 ami ba da'ō, fa ra'io ami ba da'ō.
 Me no Jehowa ndra'o, Lowalangimi ; 44
 ba mi'amoni'ō ami ; jani'amoni'ō
 ami, me no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo. Ba
 bōi mita'oenōi ami ba zaliwaliwa
 ba danō andrō, side'ide, solihaliha
 ba goeli danō. (*Moz. II. 22, 31. Fet.*
I. 1, 16). Me no Jehowa ndra'odo, si 45
 no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Mise-
 raji, ena'ō Lowalangimi ndra'o ;
 andrō jani'amoni'ō ami, me no ni'a-

- 46 moni'ō ndra'odo. Da'ō nihonogōi ba
zi ōfa ahe andrō ba ba wofa ba ba
zonoso fefoe, saliŵaliŵa ba nidanō,
ba ba zaliŵaliŵa ba danō fefoe,
47 ena'ō lafaehoesi ira zalacha zi tenga
salacha ba si tola te'ā ba si lō
tola te'ā.

FAZA 12.

Oroisa ba zadono ba soemange
fangehao chōra.

- 1 Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze,
2 imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
ŵa'ō chōra: Na mo'ono ndra ala-
we, ono matoea, ba fitoe bongi
wa'ara ra'iō ia, fa'ara wa'ara'ionia
3 na afōchō daloenia, ra'iō ia. Ba na
aefa zi fitoe bongi, ba niboto nono.
4 (*Moz. I. 17, 10*). Ba 33 bongi dania
ia ba ndro wangehao andrō chōnia;
lō tola ibabaja hadia ia ni'amoni'ō,
ba lō tola mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō,
irege no ahōwō mbongi wangehao-
5 nia andrō. Ba na ono alawe nono-
nia, ba doea migoe wa'ara ra'iō ia,
si mane na afōchō daloenia, ba 66
wongi ia ba ndro wangehao andrō
6 chōnia. Ba na no ahōwō mbongi
wangehao andrō chōnia — he ba
nono matoea, ba he ba nono alawe
— ba i'ohē chō gere ba mbawa-
ndroehō nose wama'ele'ō nono mbi-
ribiri si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange
nitoenoe, ba ono marafadi, ba ma
7 foene, soemange fameta horō. Ba
ere zame'e chō Jehowa, ifaigi chō-
nia wameta sala, ba nihaogō zoei
ia ba wendro daloe andrō. Da'ō
nihonogōi ba zadono andrō, he ba
nono matoea, ba he ba nono alawe.
8 Ba na abōlō noemana ia, ba wa-
maigi biribiri, ba jamoehalō zi do-
mboea foene, ba ma dombocae nono
marafadi; si sambocae, ba soemange
nitoenoe, ba si sambocae, ba soema-
nge fameta horō, ba jamoeifaigi
chōnia wameta sala ere, ba nihaogō
9 ia. (*F. 5, 7. Loek. 2, 24*).

FAZA 13.

I. Oroisa ba mbooe aeri ba niha.

II. Ba mbooe aeri ba noecha.

- I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō ndra 1
Moze A'aroni, imane: Na oroma 2
ba dete goeli niha zoboe'oe, ba ma
gigimō, ba ma safoesi, na ibōrōtaigō
booe aeri, ba ni'ohē chō Ga'aroni
ere andrō ia, ba ma chō nononia,
ha niha, ere andrō. Ba na ifaigi 3
ere zōfōchō andrō ba goelinia, wa
no ahoewa mboe ba da'ō, awō wa
hoelō zahōndrō, moroi ba goeli
bō'ō, ba no si ndroehoe mbooe aoe-
ri; ba ha i'ila si'aikō da'ō ere, ba
si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoeŵa'ō. Ba 4
na so zafoesi ba goelinia, si tenga
sahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba si
lō ahoewa boe, ba i'oniagō zi gōna
da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na ifaigi 5
dania ia ere, na no iroegi fitoe bō-
ngi, ba na i'ila, si manōmanō zi
gōna andrō, wamaiginia, ba lō si
tedooe wōchō andrō, ba goeli; ba
ifoeli i'oniagō ia ere, fitoe bongi tō.
Ba na ifoeli ifaigi ere, na no iroegi 6
fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila no ahoē nahia
andrō, ba lō si tedooe wōchō andrō,
ba goeli, ba tenga si ra'iō ia jamoe-
ŵa'ō ere — ha gigimō; ba ibabago
sa noechania, ba tenga si ra'iō ia.
Ba na tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba 7
goeli, aefa mbaŵa wangoroma'onia
ja'ia chō gere, ba wangoema'ō te-
nga si ra'iō ia, ba na ifoeli i'oroma'ō
ia chō gere, ba na isōndra ere, no
tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, 8
ba si ra'iō ia jamoeŵa'ō ere: booe
aeri sa'ae. Na te'ila ba niha zi
gōna booe aeri ia, ba ni'ohē chō
gere. Ba na isōndra ere, so ba goeli 9
zi hoelō waosa, safoesi, si no aho-
wa boe, ba sotawōtawō, ba no booe 11
aeri si no ara, ba goelinia, ba
i'ŵa'ō ere, si ra'iō ia, lō'ō sa'ae i'o-
niagō, si ra'iō sa'ae ia. Ba na booe 12
aeri manō, sageoe ja'ia, ba goeli-
nia, na no anōnō booe aeri goeli
zi gōna andrō, ma'asageoe i'otarai

- hōgō, noemalō ba gahe, heza gōi
 13 ifaigi ere, ba na i'ila ere, no teha-
 woe manō booe aeri nōsinia ma'-
 afeoe, ba tenga si ra'io zi gōna
 andrō jamoeŵa'ō; no fatoetoe wa'-
 14 afoesi, ba toballi tenga si ra'io. Ba
 na si tawōtawōsō chōnia, ba si
 15 ra'io ia; ba na i'ila zi no tawōta-
 wōsō andrō ere, ba si ra'io jamoe-
 ŵa'ō; si tawōtawōsō andrō sa, ba
 16 si ra'io, no booe aeri. Ba na ifoeli
 taja zi tawōtawōsō andrō ba na
 17 afoesi, ba jamōi chō gere. Ba ifaigi
 ia ere ba na i'ila, no afoesi nahia
 andrō si no gōna, ba tenga si ra'io
 zi gōna andrō jamoeŵa'ō ere; no
 18 tenga si ra'io ia. Na so zi toemboe
 faosa ba goeli ba na ifoeli dōhō,
 19 ba na oboe'oeboe'oe dania, safoesi
 ba ma sojoramō, ba jamoe'oroma'ō
 20 ia chō gere. Ba na isōndra ere, no
 ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wa-
 maigida, awō wa no ahoewa mboe
 chōnia, ba si ra'io ia jamoeŵa'ō
 21 ere; no si ndrochoe booe aeri, sa-
 loea ba waosa andrō. Ba na ifaigi
 nahia andrō ere ba na i'ila, lō sa-
 hoewa boe chōnia ba tenga sahō-
 ndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba no
 ahoē ma'ifoe, ba jamoe'oniagō niha
 22 da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na itoegoe
 tedooedoe dania zafoesi andrō, ba
 goeli, ba si ra'io niha da'ō jamoe-
 ŵa'ō ere; no gōna nahia andrō.
 23 Ba na lō si tedooe zafoesifoesi
 andrō, na lō sanananana, ba no
 laheto waosa no mege, ba tenga si
 24 ra'io ia jamoeŵa'ō ere. Na so ba
 goeli niha zachozi, ba na ojoramō,
 ba ma na safoesi nagole andrō, sa-
 25 nōi ba zachozi andrō, ba na ifaigi
 ere ba na i'ila, no ahoewa mboe ba
 zafoesifoesi andrō, ba no ahōndrō,
 moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wamaigida, ba
 no booe aeri, saloea ba zachozi
 andrō, ba si ra'io niha da'ō jamoe-
 ŵa'ō ere; no si ndrochoe booe aeri.
 26 Ba na i'ila ere, na ifaigi, lō saho-
 wa mboe ba nahia safoesifoesi andrō
 ba tenga sahōndrō ia, moroi ba
 goeli bō'ō ba no ahoē ma'ifoe, ba
 jamoe'oniagō niha da'ō ere, fitoe
 bongi. Ba na ifaigi ia ere, na no
 27 iroegi fitoe bongi, ba si ra'io ia
 iŵa'ō ere, na tedooedoe nahia a-
 ndrō, ba goeli — no si ndrochoe
 booe aeri. Ba na lō si tedooe na-
 28 hia safoesifoesi andrō, na lō sana-
 nanana ia ba na no ahoē ma'ifoe,
 ba no soboe'oeboe'oe zachozi andrō
 ba tenga si ra'io ia jamoeŵa'ō ere;
 noa sa laheto zachozi andrō. Na so
 29 ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe, si
 so tandra ba hōgō, ba ma ba ga-
 mbi, ba na ifaigi ere dandra andrō,
 30 ba na isōndra, no ahōndrō, moroi
 ba goeli bō'ō, wamaiginia ba moboe
 sise'ise, sa'oesō, ba si ra'io ia ja-
 moeŵa'ō ere, no gigimō booe aeri
 ba hōgō, ba ma ba gambi. Ba na
 31 i'ila ere — na ifaigi gigimō andrō —
 tenga sahōndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō
 ba lō boe saitō chōnia, ba jamoe'o-
 niagō zi gōna gigimō andrō ere,
 fitoe bongi. Ba na ifaigi nahia si
 32 gōna andrō ere, na no iroegi fitoe
 bongi, ba na i'ila, lō si tedooe gi-
 gimō andrō, ba lō boe sa'oesō, ba
 tenga sahōndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō
 gigimō andrō, ba jamoetōwō ia —
 33 ha gigimō andrō zi lō itōwō —; ba
 awena dania ifoeli i'oniagō ere zi
 no gōna gigimō andrō, fitoe bongi
 zoei. Ba na ifaigi gigimō andrō ere,
 34 na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila,
 lō si tedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli,
 ba na tenga sahōndrō ia, moroi ba
 goeli bō'ō, ba tenga si ra'io ia ja-
 moeŵa'ō ere; ba jamoebabagō noe-
 chania, ba tenga si ra'io ia. Ba na
 35 tedooedoe gigimō andrō, ba goeli,
 na no moeŵa'ō tenga si ra'io zi
 gōna andrō, ba na ifaigi ia ere ba
 36 na i'ila, no tedooe gigimō andrō ba
 goeli, ba alacha lō i'aloeli mboe sa'-
 oesō andrō ere — si ra'io ia. Ba na
 37 si manōmanō gigimō, wamaigida ba
 na no toemboe chōnia mboe saitō,
 ba no dōhō gigimō andrō — tenga
 si ra'io ia, ba jamoeŵa'ō ere, wa

- 38 tenga si ra'io ia. Na oroma ba goeli
ndra matoea, ba ma ba goeli ndra
alawe dandra, tandra safocsifoesi,
39 ba na ifaigi ere ba na i'ila ba goeli
dandra safocsifoesi, si no ahoë, ba
no gigimō si lō ata'oe ita, si toe-
mboe ba goeli — tenga si ra'io
40 niha si manō. Ba na batoele niha,
ba no si batoele tánō ba mbōrō
doe'i — tenga si ra'io niha si manō.
41 Ba na batoele ia ja'wa gangango,
ba no si batoele tánō fōna — tenga
42 si ra'io niha si manō. Ba na toe-
mboe ba zi batoele tánō foeri, ba
ma tánō fōna gigimō sojoramō, ba
no booe aoeri, saloea ba zi batoele
andrō tánō foeri, ba ma tánō fōna.
43 Ba na ifaigi ia ere, ba na i'ila gi-
gimō sojoramō ba zi batoele andrō
chōnia tánō foeri, ba ma tánō fōna,
si mane booe aoeri ba goeli nōsi,
44 wamaigida, ba si no gōna booe
aoeri zi manō. Si ra'io ia; jamoe-
wa'ō manō ere, si ra'io ia; no ba
45 hōgōnia so wōchō andrō. Ba si no
gōna booe aoeri andrō, si so fōchō
andrō ba nōsi, ba jamoe'onoecha
noecha si no atika ba bōi jamoe-
fake mbaloebaloe hōgō ba jamoe-
baloegō gambinia ba jamoe'ao: Si
46 ra'io! si ra'io! Gōtō so chōnia
wōchō andrō, ba si ra'io ia. Si
ra'io ia; ni'oniagō nahiania — hae-
ro golombase'wa i'ia'gō. (*Raz. II. 7,*
3; 15, 5).
- 47 II. Ba na ba mbaroe oroma zi
hoelō mbooe aoeri, samboea nahia —
he ba mbaroe loeo, ba he ba mbaroe
48 tarafali, ba ma ba noecha bō'ō,
noecha nisoso, he tarafali, ba he
baroe loeo, ba ma ba goeli za'wi,
ba ma ba gamagama oeli za'wi, hadia
49 ia, ba na no mowoege'e, ba ma
na no ojoramō nahia andrō, ba
mbaroe, ba ma ba goeli za'wi, ba
ma ba noecha nisoso, ba ma ba
gamagama oeli za'wi, hadia ia, ba
no booe aoeri, ba ni'oroma'ō chō
50 gere. Ba na no ifaigi nahia andrō,
si gōna, ere, ba jamoe'oesi ba naha
- zi no gōna booe aoeri andrō, ere,
fitoe bongi. Ba na i'ila, na no iroegi
51 fitoe bongi, no tedooe zi hoelō gigimō
andrō, ba mbaroe, ba ma ba noe-
cha nisoso, ba ma ba goeli za'wi,
ba ma ba gamagama hadia ia, ni'-
ogoenā'ō oeli za'wi, wamazōchi hadia
ia, ba no booe aoeri safaito gigimō
andrō; si ra'io zi manō; ba nitoe-
52 noe mbaroe andrō, ba ma noecha
nisoso, baroe loeo ba ma tarafali,
ba ma gamagama oeli za'wi, ba
zoroma gigimō andrō; noa sa booe
aoeri safaito; nitoenoe ia. Ba na
53 ifaigi ere, ba na i'ila, lō si tedooe
gigimō andrō, ba mbaroe, ba ma
ba noecha nisoso, ba ma ba gama-
gama oeli za'wi, hadia ia, ba ja-
54 mōe'wa'ō ere, nibabago zi gōna gi-
gimō andrō, ba jamoe'oe'li moekoesi
ba naha, fitoe bongi zoei. Ba na
55 ifoeli ifaigi ere, na no moebabago
mege nahia andrō, si no gōna, ba
na i'ila, si manōmanō nahia andrō,
wamaigida, he wa'ae lō si tedooe
gigimō andrō, ba si ra'io ia; nitoe-
noe — no si no mogao, he tete,
ba he arō. Ba na i'ila ere — na
56 ifaigi — no ahoë nahia andrō, si
gōna, na no aefa lababago, ba
nisaka [nahia andrō], ba mbaroe,
ba ma ba goeli za'wi, ba ma ba
noecha nisoso. Ba na ifoeli tocmboe
57 mbooe aoeri ba mbaroe, ba ma ba
noecha nisoso, ba ma ba gamagama
oeli za'wi, hadia ia, ba no si bohooe
aloea; nitoenoe zi gōna gigimō a-
58 ndrō. Ba baroe andrō, ba he noecha
nisoso, ba he gamagama oeli za'wi,
hadia ia ngawalō, ba zi no taja
gigimō andrō, na no moebabago,
ba nifoeli nibabago, awena dania
59 tenga si ra'io. Da'ō nihonogōi ba
mbooe aoeri andrō ba mbaroe loeo
ba ba mbaroe tarafali ba he ba
gamagama oeli za'wi, hadia ia, ba
wangoema'ō na tenga si ra'io
na si ra'io.

FAZA 14.

I. Soemange fangehao ba hadia nifachoi tánō bō'ō ba zi gōna booe aeri. II. Booe aeri ba nomo.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
- 2 imane : Da'ō gamachōita ba zi gōna booe aeri, na ba'wa wangehao ja'ia : Ni'ōhe chō gere. (*Mat. 8, 4. Mar. 1, 44. Loe. 5, 14; 17, 14*). Ba si mōi baero golombase'wa gere, Ba na isōndra ere — na ifaigi ia — no dōhō wōchō nahia andrō, si gōna
- 4 booe aeri ia, ba jamoe'wa'ō ere, ndramoe'ōhe wofō saeri, domboea, si tenga salacha, ba eoe, eresi, ba kirinisi ba soefo, ba zi mōi nihaogō andrō. (*Sin. 51, 9*). Ba jamoe'wa'ō ere, lataba wofō si samboea ba nahia
- 6 tanō, ja'wa nidanō goemboe. Ba fofō saeri andrō ba eoe eresi ba kirisimi ba soefo andrō, ba jamoe'oengogō ba ndro wofō andrō, nitaba ja'wa nidanō goemboe no mege,
- 7 fabaja fofō saeri andrō. Ba mewitoe itefe niha andrō, si mōi nihaogō, ba mbooe aeri andrō, wangehao ja'ia ; ba fofō saeri andrō, ba jamocfoloi ba mbenoea. Ba si mōi
- 8 nihaogō andrō, ba ibabago noechania, ba itōwō mboenia, ihori, ba mondri, ba nihaogō ia. Aefa da'ō ba tola mōi ia ba golombase'wa, ba baero nosenia i'iaogō, fitoe bongi.
- 9 Ba na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba itōwō mboenia fefoe, he ba hōgō, ba he gambi, ba he rōngōrōngō, boenia ma'afefoe itōwō ; ba ibabago noechania ba mondri, ba abeta
- 10 wa'ara'ionia. (*Raz. II. 5, 10*). Ba na iroegi waloee bongi, ba jamoe'halō nono mbiribiri, doeā rozi, si lō sala, ba sara nono mbiribiri si alawe, si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboca, ba tōloe ni'ofoelee [zoe'asoe'a] hamo si sōchi, nifarocka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, ba
- 11 matonga kata wanicha. Ba jamoe'angaroewoesi chō Jehowa niha andrō si mōi nihaogō, awō da'ō no mege, ere andrō, solaoe fangehao andrō, fōna mbawandroehō nose

wama'ele'ō. Ba jamoe'halō nono 12
mbiribiri si sara ere, jamoebe'e
soemange ogaoeta, awō wanicha
andrō, si matonga kata ; faoma
jamoe'haae fōna Jehowa. Ba nita- 13
taba soemange fameta horō ba
soemange nitoenoe, lataba nono
mbiribiri andrō, ba naha ni'amo-
ni'ō ; si mane soemange fameta
horō sa, si manō gōi zoemange
ogaoeta andrō : chō gere ; ni'amo-
ni'ō sibai ia. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe ndro 14
zoemange ogaoeta andrō ere ba
igoele'ō ba mbōrō dalinga zi mōi
nihaogō andrō, ba gambōlō ba ba
doeroe seboea ba danga kambōlō
ba ba doetoeoe kahe seboea ka-
mbōlō. Ba ma'ifoe ihalō fanicha 15
andrō, si matonga kata, ere, ba
ilaoe ba dangania — ba danga
gere — kabera. Ba i'oengogō ba 16
wanicha andrō doeroenia kambōlō
ere, ba wanicha ba dangania ka-
bera, ba itefe fōna Jehowa wanicha
andrō toeroenia, mewitoe. Ba fani- 17
cha si tosai ba dangania, ba igoele'ō
ba mbōrō dalinga zi mōi nihaogō
andrō, kambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea
ba dangania kambōlō ba ba doetoe-
roe kahenia seboea kambōlō, ba dete
ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō. Ba 18
hadia zi tosai na do ba danga gere,
ba jamoe'lae ba hōgō zi mōi ni-
haogō andrō, ena'ō iheta zalania
chō Jehowa ere, ba zi manō. Ba 19
i'asiwai zoemange fameta horō a-
ndrō ere, ba wameta sala zi mōi
nihaogō andrō ba wa'ara'ionia a-
ndrō ; ba awena dania itaba zoe-
mange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ibc'e 20
zoemange nitoenoe andrō ere, awō
zoemange ni'ā, ba naha wame'e
soemange ; ba na no imanō ere,
wamaigi fameta zala chōnia, ba
aheta wa'ara'ionia. Ba na si noe- 21
mana ia, na tebai ibe'e [ni'wa'ō
andrō], ba ha sara jamoe'halō ono
mbiribiri, soemange ogaoeta, ena'ō
tehaae ba ena'ō tefaiigi chōnia
wameta zala, ba samboea ni'ofoelee

hamo si sōchi, nifaroeke fanicha,
 soemange ni'ā, ba matonga kata
 22 wanicha, ba domboea woene, ba
 ma domboea nono marafadi — ha-
 dia zi tola ibe'e —, ena'ō soemange
 fameta horō zi samboea ba soema-
 23 nge nitoenoe zi samboea. Ba na no
 aloea fitoe bongi, i'otarai tehaogō
 ia, ba jamoe'ohe chō gere, ba zinga
 mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō,
 24 fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoehalō nono
 mbiribiri andrō, soemange ogaeta,
 ere, fabaja fanicha andrō, si mato-
 nga kata, ba faoma jamoeahahae
 25 ere, nihahae fōna Jehowa. Ba ndra-
 moetaba nono mbiribiri andrō, soe-
 mange ogaeta, ba jamoehalō ma'-
 ifoe ndro zoemange ogaeta andrō
 ere, ba jamoegoelē'ō ba mbōrō da-
 linga zi mōi nihaogō andrō, ba
 gambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea ba
 dangania kambōlō, ba ba doetoeroe
 26 kahenia seboea kambōlō. Ba fanicha
 andrō, ba jamoelaoe ba dangania
 ma'ifoe ere — ba danga gere —
 27 kabera, ba jamoetefe ere wanicha
 andrō ōsa, si so ba dangania kabera,
 toeroenia kambōlō, mewitoe, fōna
 28 Jehowa. Ba igoele'ō ba mbōrō da-
 linga zi mōi nihaogō andrō ma'ifoe
 wanicha andrō ba dangania, ere,
 ba ba doeroe seboea, ba dangania
 kambōlō ba ba doetoeroe kahenia
 seboea, kambōlō, ja'wa ba dete
 29 ndro zoemange ogaeta andrō. Ba
 si tosai fanicha ba danga gere, ba
 jamoelaoe ba hōgō zi mōi nihaogō
 andrō, ena'ō ifaigi chōnia wameta
 30 zala chō Jehowa. Ba jamoe'asiwai
 wocne si samboea andrō, ba ma
 31 ono marafadi, si tola ibe'e, hadia
 zi tola ibe'e — si samboea, ba soe-
 mange fameta horō, ba si samboea,
 ba soemange nitoenoe, awō zoema-
 nge ni'ā andrō, ifaigi ba zi mōi
 nihaogō andrō wameta zala chō
 32 Jehowa ere, ba zi manō. Da'ō ni-
 honogōi, ba zi no gōna booe aeri,
 ba si tebai mame'e [ni'wa'ō andrō],
 ba wangehao ja'ia.

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō ndra 33
 Moze A'aroni, imane : Na miroegi 34
 dania danō Gana'ana, nibe'egoe
 chōmi dania, ba na toemboe zi
 hoelō mbooe aeri ba nomo heza,
 oebe'e, ba danō andrō, si no tana
 chōmi, ba mōi moe'ombachaō chō 35
 gere zochō omo andrō, imane : No
 toemboe ba nomogoe zi hoelō mbooe
 aeri ! Ba jamoe'wa'ō ere, laheta 36
 nōsi nomo, atō mōi jomo gere, ba
 wamaigi nahia andrō si gōna, fa
 bōi la'wa'ō dania, si ra'io manō nōsi
 nomo ma'afefoe. Avena dania mōi
 jomo gere, ba wamaigi omo andrō.
 Ba na isōndra — na ifaigi nahia 37
 si no gōna booe aeri andrō — ba
 mbagolō nomo so, mogao ba mo-
 woeg'e ba ojoramō, hoelō zahōndrō
 ba mbolo mbagolō, ba mōi tooe 38
 gere ba mbawandroehō, ba ikoesi
 nomo andrō, fitoe bongi. Ba na 39
 ifoeli dania ia ere, na no iroegi
 fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila — na ifaigi
 — no tedoe mbooe aeri andrō ba
 mbagolō nomo, ba jamoe'wa'ō ere, 40
 ladeha gara andrō, soroma booe
 aeri andrō, ba latibo'ō baero mba-
 noea, ba naha si ta'oenō. Ba omo 41
 andrō, ba ni'o'oi tánō bacha, fasoei,
 ba o'oilā la'oeri andrō, ba nido-
 wagō baero mbanoea, ba naha si
 ta'oenō. Ba lalahō gara bō'ō ba 42
 labe'e fangali gara no mege ; ba si
 manō la'oeri bō'ō, ba wangalōsō
 omo andrō. Ba na ifoeli toemboe 43
 mbooe aeri ba nomo andrō, na
 no moeheta gara andrō ba na no
 moe'o'oi nomo, ba na no moefoeli
 moe'alōsōigō, ba jamōi jomo gere, 44
 ba na i'ila — na ifaigi — no tedoe
 mbooe aeri ba nomo andrō, ba no
 booe aeri safaito, ba nomo : si ra'io
 ia. Ba nidoedoeigō nomo andrō, ba 45
 karia ba coenia ba la'oeri fefoe,
 ba nomo, ba ni'ohe baero ba naha
 si ta'oenō, baero mbanoea. Ba si 46
 mōi jomo ba nomo andrō, fateoa
 no moekoesi, ba ni'wa'ō si ra'io,
 irege bongi. Ba si no mōrō jomo, 47

ba ibabago noechania; ba he si no
 48 mangan jomo, ba ibabago noechania.
 Ba na mõi jomo gere, ba na i'ila,
 ba wamaiginia, lõ si tedooe mbooe
 aeri, ba nomo andrõ, me no moe-
 foeli moe'alõsõigõ nomo, ba tenga
 49 si ra'iõ sa'ae nomo andrõ, jamoe-
 wa'õ ere, noa sa dõhõ wõchõ andrõ.
 Ba jamoehalõ wofo, domboea ba
 eoe eresi ba kirimisi ba soefo, ba
 50 wameta sala nomo andrõ. Fofõ si
 samboea, ba itaba ba nahia tanõ,
 51 jawã nidanõ goemboe; ba eoe eresi
 andrõ ba soefo ba kirimisi ba fofõ
 saeri andrõ, ba ihalõ ba i'oengogõ
 ba ndrõ wofo nitaba andrõ ba ba
 nidanõ goemboe, ba omo, ba mewi-
 52 toe itefe, ba wameta sala nomo do
 wofo andrõ ba idanõ goemboe ba
 fofõ saeri andrõ ba eoe eresi ba
 53 soefo ba kirimisi andrõ. Ba fofõ
 saeri andrõ, ba jamoefolõ baero
 mbanoea, ba mbenoea; si manõ
 wametania sala nomo andrõ: abeta
 54 wa'ara'iõnia. Da'õ nihonogõ ba
 ngawalõ mbooe aeri andrõ ba ba
 55 gigimõ, ba ba mbooe aeri ba noe-
 cha ba ba nomo, ba ba dandra ba
 56 goeli ba ba si hoelõ mbõni ba ba
 57 dandra safoesi andrõ, ba wangom-
 bacha hadia zi ra'iõ ba hadia zi
 tenga si ra'iõ. Da'õ gamachoita ba
 ba mbooe aeri andrõ.

FAZA 15.

I. Sonana si ra'iõ ba ndra ma-
 toea. II. Ba ndra alawe.

1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ ndra
 2 Moze A'roni, imane: Mihede ba
 Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba mimane chõ-
 ra: Na so zi hoelõ zonana fama-
 toea, ba fonana si ra'ira'iõ zi manõ.
 3 Ba da'õ wa'ara'iõnia ba wonana
 andrõ: he na mowõ wamatoeania,
 ba he na no tedohoe, fa lõ aloea
 4 nana — si ra'iõ ia. Fefoe gaso, ni-
 fõrõni zi so sonana andrõ, ba si
 ra'iõ, ba fefoe dadaoma nidadaoni-
 5 nia, ba si ra'iõ. Sombambaja kaso-
 nia, ba ibabago noechania ba mo-

ndri, ba si ra'iõ ia, irege bongi.
 Ba si dadaoni dadaoma andrõ, 6
 nidadaoni zi so sonana andrõ, ba
 isasai noechania ba mondri, ba si
 ra'iõ ia, irege bongi. Ba sombamba- 7
 ja õsi zi so sonana andrõ, ba iba-
 bago noechania ba mondri, ba si
 ra'iõ ia, irege bongi. Ba na idiloi 8
 zi lõ si ra'iõ si so sonana andrõ, ba
 ibabago noechania da'õ ba mondri,
 ba si ra'iõ ia, irege bongi. Ba fefoe 9
 sela, ba zi fakoedo zi so sonana a-
 ndrõ, ba si ra'iõ. Ba sombambaja 10
 hadia ia danedanenia, ba si ra'iõ,
 irege bongi. Ba solohe misa, ba
 ibabago noechania ba mondri, ba
 si ra'iõ ia, irege bongi. Ba dozi 11
 nibabaja zi so sonana andrõ na lõ
 nisasainia tangania, ba lababago
 noechara ba mondri, ba si ra'iõ,
 12 irege bongi. Nahia tanõ, nibabaja
 zi so sonana andrõ, ba niboto, ba
 nahia eoe, ba nisasai ba nidanõ.
 Ba na dõhõ zonana andrõ chõnia, 13
 ba i'eraí mbongi, fitoe bongi, i'ota-
 rai dõhõ chõnia; ba awena dania
 ibabago noechania ba mondri ba
 nidanõ goemboe — ba aheta wa'-
 ara'iõnia. Ba na no aloea fitoe 14
 bongi, ba ihalõ woene, domboea,
 ba ma ono marafadi domboea, ba
 mõi ia fõna Jehowa, ba zinga mba-
 wandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, ba ibe'e
 15 ba danga gere wofo andrõ. Ba i'a-
 siwai ere: si samboea, ba soemange
 fameta horõ, ba si samboea, ba
 soemange nitoenoe; ba si manõ
 gere wamaigi chõnia fameta zala
 chõ Jehowa, ba zonana andrõ chõ-
 16 nia. Na no ahele goela ba niha, ba
 ifemondri nõsinia ma'asageoe, ba si
 ra'iõ ia, irege bongi. Ba fefoe noe- 17
 cha ba oeli za'wi, si gõna oela a-
 ndrõ, ba nibabago, ba si ra'iõ, irege
 bongi. Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra 18
 alawe ba na no ahele goela, ba fao-
 ma mondri ira, ba si ra'iõ ira, irege
 bongi.

II. Na afõchõ daloe ndra alawe, 19
 landro, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iõ

ia, ba dozi sombambaja ja'ia, ba
 20 si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba hadia ni-
 fōrōninia fefoe, gōtō wa'ara iōnia,
 ba ra'iō, awō nidadaoninia fefoe, ba
 21 ra'iō. Ba dozi sombambaja kasonia,
 ba lababago noechara ba mondri,
 22 ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba dozi
 sombambaja hadia ia nidadaoninia,
 ba lababago noechara ba mondri,
 23 ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba soma-
 mbaja hadia ia zi so ba gasonia,
 ba ma ba dadaomania, ba ra'iō,
 24 irege bongi. Ba na so zoroedoe
 chōnia, ba na gōna chōnia zi rai'ō-
 nia, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō ia
 ba fefoe gaso, ba zi mōrō ia, ba
 25 ra'iō. Ba na ara wa'afōchō daloe
 ndra alawe, na tenga ba'wa landro
 chōnia, ba na mendo, sanaloe'i
 ba'wa landro chōnia, ba si ra'iō ia,
 gōtō wa'ara wendro andrō chōnia,
 si mane na ba'wa zatoelō landro
 chōnia, si ra'iō ia. (*Mat. 9, 20*).
 26 Fefoe gaso nifōrōninia, gōtō wendro
 andrō chōnia ba si mane kasonia,
 na satoelō landro chōnia, i'wa'ō, ba
 fefoe dadaoma, nidadaoninia, ba
 ra'iō, si mane fa'ara iōnia na satoelō
 27 landro chōnia. Sombambaja da'ō no
 mege, ba ra'iō; ibabago noechania
 ba mondri, ba dōrōdōrō ra'iō, irege
 28 bongi. Ba na no dōhō chōnia we-
 ndro andrō, ba jamoe'eraī mbongi,
 fitoe bongi: ba awai wa'ara iōnia
 29 la'wa'ō. Ba na no aloea fitoe bongi,
 ba jamoe'halō woene, dombocē, ba
 ma ono marafadi, dombocē, ba i'ohē
 chō gere ba zinga mbawandroe'chō
 30 nose wama'ele'ō. Ba jamoe'asiwai
 ere: si samboea, ba soemange fa-
 meta horō, ba si samboea, ba soe-
 mange nitoenoc; ifaigi chōnia wa-
 meta zala chō Jehowa ere, ba zi
 manō, ba wendronia andrō, si ra'iō.
 31 Si manō wanenawāmō Iraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba wa'ara iō andrō chōra,
 fa bōi mate ira bōrō wa'ara i'ōra
 andrō, na lata'oenōi nahiagoe andrō,
 32 ba chōra. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zi so
 sonana ba ba zachele oela, fa ra'iō

ia ba da'ō, ba ba zolandro satoelō, 33
 ba ba zi so si hoelō zonana, he
 ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba ba
 zoroedoe ba zi no ra'iō.

FAZA 16.

I. Ba'wa wangatoelō. Mōi ba ni'a-
 moni'ō gere seboea. II. Fangatoelō
 ere, awō zato. III. Biribiri si ma-
 toea, foloitō. IV. Fangohonogōi ba-
 wa da'ō.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, 1
 me no mate ndraono Ga'aroni a-
 ndrō; me no la'ondrasi Jehowa, si
 mate ira. (*F. 10, 1*). Ba imane Je- 2
 howa chō Moze: Wa'ō chō ga'aoe
 A'aroni, bōi jamōi manō ba ni'a-
 moni'ō, barō mba'aba'a andrō, fōna
 lagōlagō andrō, ba dete dawōla —
 fa bōi mate ia! Me ba lawoeo a-
 ndrō oe'oroma'ō ndra'odo, ja'wa
 lagōlagō andrō. (*Moz. II. 30, 10; 40,*
34. Raz. I, 8, 10. Heb. 9, 7). Avena 3
 tola mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō Ga'-
 aroni, na ibe'e nono za'wi si matoea,
 soemange fameta horō ba biribiri
 si matoea, soemange nitoenoc. Ka- 4
 meza tarafali ni'amoni'ō i'obaroc,
 ba saraewa tarafali mbaloebaloe
 zaila ia, ba bōbō taloe tarafali
 i'amōbō taloe ba bala hōgō tara-
 fali ibe'e ba hōgōnia. Noecha ni'a-
 moni'ō da'ō — i'onoecha na no aefa
 mondri ia.

II. Ba ba zato Ndraono Gizeraēli, 5
 ba doea geoe ihalō nambi si ma-
 toea, soemange fameta horō, ba
 sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, soema-
 nge nitoenoc. Ba A'aroni, ba i'ohē 6
 nono za'wi andrō, soemange fameta
 horō tāna chōnia, fameta zalania
 ba sala moroi jomo chōra. Ba 7
 avena dania ibe'e fōna Lowalangi
 nambi si matoea andrō si doea geoe
 ba zinga mbawandroe'chō nose wa-
 ma'ele'ō. Ba ilaoe dahōdahō A'aroni 8
 ba nambi andrō: samboea dahō-
 dahō chō Jehowa ba samboea chō
 Azazeli (Afōcha). Ba i'ohē nambi 9
 andrō, si gōna chō Jehowa, A'aroni,

- ba i'asiwai soemange fameta horō. 19
- 10 Ba si sageoe andrō, si gōna chō Azazeli, ba lab'e aoei, fōna Jehowa, ena'ō lafatōrō chōnia nilaoe ba wameta sala, ba ena'ō lafofanō chō Azazeli, ba danō si mate. (*Jes. 13, 21, Mat. 12, 43. Fam. 18, 2*). Ba jamoehalō nono za'wi, soemange fameta horō tāna chōnia, ba wameta salania ba sala moroi jomo chōra, ba jamoetaba nono za'wi andrō fameta zala, chōnia. Ba jamoehalō zamba gali mbo galitō ba naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, awō nitoenoe samohoea, ni'ohama, sandra'oe, ba jamoe'oe bacha, barō mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ilaoe ba galitō zamohoea andrō, fōna Jehowa, ena'ō iba'a lagōlagō andrō ja'wa zoe-ra gorōisa simbo zamohoea andrō, 20
- 14 fa bōi mate Ga'aroni. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe ndro nono za'wi andrō ba ibe'e fanefe dete lagōlagō andrō, tănō fōna, toeroenia; ba fōna lagōlagō, ba mewitoe itefe do andrō ōsa, toeroenia. (*F. 3, 2. Heb. 10, 3. 4*). 21
- 15 Awena dania itaba nambi si matoea andrō soemange fameta horō ba zato, ba donia, ba i'oe bacha barō mba'aba'a, ba ilaoe si mane mege ba ndro nono za'wi andrō, ibe'e fanefe lagōlagō andrō ba fōna lagōlagō misa itefe, wameta sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōrō wa'ara'iō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, bōrō wa'ara'iō 22
- 16 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Awena dania mōi ia bacro, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba wameta sala ba da'ō; ihalō ma'ifoe ndro nono za'wi andro ba do nambi ma'ifoe ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na- 23
- ha wame'e soemange, fasoei, ba mewitoe itefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, toeroenia, wangehao ja'ia ba fe'amoni'ō ja'ia, bōrō wa'ara'iō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. 24
- III. Ba na no imanō, wangasiwai fameta sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba naha wame'e soemange, ba i'oe ba da'ō nambi si matoea andrō, saoei; ba itoea hōgō nambi andrō saoei A'aroni tangania ma'adea. ba i'ombacha'ō ja'wania zala Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, awō lalō fefoe, solalō ira heza, ba ihare'ō ba hōgō nambi andrō, ba ifa'oe'ō ba danō si mate nambi, ba niha, si no ihō-nagō ba da'ō. Ba ba hocloenia i'oe 25
- 22 misa ba danō sarōoe golalōwara fefoe nambi si matoea andrō, ba ba danō si mate ladoedoe ia. Ba mōi 23
- 23 bacha Ga'aroni ba nose wama'ele'ō, iheta noecha tarafali andrō, noechania me mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ibe'e tooe ba da'ō. Ba mondri 24
- 24 ia ba naha ni'amoni'ō ba ifoeli i'onoecha noechania; awena mōi ia baero, ba wangasiwai soemange nitoenoe chōnia ba soemange nitoenoe ba niha sat', ba wameta salania ba sala zato. Ba tawō zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba itoenoe 25
- 25 ba naha wame'e soemange. Ba solohe baero nambi si matoea andrō chō Azazeli, ba ibabago noechania ba mondri, awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombase'wa. Ba ono za'wi andrō, 26
- 26 ba nambi si matoea soemange fameta horō, ni'oe bacha do, ba wolaoe nilaoe ba wameta sala, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, irege ifoeli mōi baero. Si manō wametania salania ba sala moroi jomo chōra ba sala zato 27
- 27 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Awena dania mōi ia bacro, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba wameta sala ba da'ō; ihalō ma'ifoe ndro nono za'wi andro ba do nambi ma'ifoe ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na- 28
- IV. Ba da'ō hoekoe ba chōmi, 29
- gōtōgōtō wa'ara: ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba zi mewoeloe, ba mifakao ami, ba lō tola mihalō halōwō,

hadia ia, he niha ba danõ, ba he si fatewoe, si so ba ngaimi. (*P. 23, 27*). Na ba'wa da'õ sa lafaigi chõmi wameta zala, ba wangehao ja'ami; horõmi fefoe niheta fõna Jehowa. Ba'wa salõsoe lõ mohalõwõ ami ia chõmi ba mifakao ami; hoekoe si lõ mamalõmalõ chõmi da'õ. Ere zolaoe fameta horõ andrõ, nibajoini ba nifo'õsi tanga, ena'õ ihalõ halõwõ gere, fangali namania; ba i'onoecha noeche tarafali andrõ, noeche ni'amonì'õ, (*Moz. II, 28, 41*), ba iheta zala ba wondrege ni'amonì'õ andrõ; ba sala ba nose wama'ele'õ ba ba naha wame'e soemange, ba iheta; ba ba gere ba ba zato fefoe ifaigi wameta zala. Ba hoekoe ba chõmi da'õ, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara dania, wa samoeza zi dõfi lafaigi ba Ndraono Gizeraeli wameta horõra fefoe. Ba la'o'õ ni'wa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze.

FAZA 17.

I. Bõi lataba goerifõ na tenga ba naha ni'amonì'õ. II. Tefasoegei ba dõdõ, wa lõ tola la'a ndro ba hadia ia nisasawi.

1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Moze,
2 imane: Hede chõ Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia ba ba Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, õmane chõra: Da'õ ia, ni'oroi'õ Jehowa: Dozi Iraono Gizeraeli, na so zanaba ono za'wi, ba ma ono mbiribiri, ba ma nambi, na ba golombase'wa itaba, ba ma baero golombase'wa, ba na lõ i'õhe ba zinga mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, ba wame'e soemange ja'ia chõ Jehowa, fõna nahia Jehowa andrõ, ba tebe'e horõnia fange'e: no adoewa ndro ibe'e, ba nise'e niha si manõ ba niwara, ena'õ la'õhe Iraono Gizeraeli zoemange nitaba andrõ chõra, nibe'eb'e'era soemange baero, ba mbenoca; chõ Jehowa la'õhe, ba zinga mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, chõ gere, ba lataba soemange fangorifi chõ Jehowa.

Ba itefe naha wame'e soemange 6
chõ Jehowa do andrõ ere, fõna mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, ba tawõ, ba itoenoc samohoea chõ Jehowa. (*P. 4, 31*). Ba bõi sa'ae 7
labe'e soemange mbechoe, ba zohorõhorõ ira, zoemange nitaba andrõ chõra. Hoekoe si lõ mamalõmalõ chõra da'õ, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara dania. Ba 8
õmane chõra: Dozi ma'oe'woe Gizeraeli, awõ niha bõ'õ, si so ba chõra, na so zame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ma soemange nitaba, ba na lõ i'õhe ba zinga mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, ba wame'e 9
chõ Jehowa, ba nise'e niha si manõ, ba niwara.

II. Ba dozi, he ma'oe'woe Gize- 10
raeli, ba he niha bõ'õ, si so ba chõra, na so zi manga ndro, ba si fa'oe'oe' ndra'o ba niha si manõ, ba oese'e ba niwara. Noso nõi si 11
zi so ba ndro, ba no oetehe chõmi ba naha wame'e soemange, ena'õ labe'e fameta zalami; fameta zala sa ndro andrõ, ba noso andrõ chõnia. (*Moz. I, 9, 4. 5. P. 7, 27. Sam. I, 14, 33*). Andrõ wa no oe'wa'õ ba 12
Ndraono Gizeraeli: Samõsa lõ ba chõmi zi tola manga ndro! He niha bõ'õ, si so ba chõmi, ba lõ tola i'ã ndro. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraeli, 13
awõ niha bõ'õ, si so ba chõra, na so zahoe'oe hadia ia ba ma fofõ, si tola la'a, ba ifowõi ndro ba ibaloegõ tanõ, me no ba ndro fango- 14
rifinia andrõ so noso nõi fefoe, hadia ia. Andrõ wa no oe'wa'õ ba Ndraono Gizeraeli: Lõ tola mi'ã ndro nõi, hadia ia, me ba ndro so noso nõi fefoe, hadia ia — dozi si 15
manga ja'ia, ba nihori. Ba dozi si manga gamatela, ba ma nisasawi [goetoe ndroe'oe], he niha ba danõ, ba he niha bõ'õ, ba ibabago noe- chania ba mondri, ba ra'io, irege bongi; awena abeta wa'ara'ionia. (*Moz. II, 22, 31*). Ba na lõ ibabago 16
noechania, ba na lõ mondri, ba iloe'i horõnia.

FAZA 18.

I. Bōi la'o'ō hoekoe niha baero.

II. Bōi oroedoe ira ba ndra alawe sahatō chōra ba bōi lahalō. III. Fanaŋa fohorōni donga zodonga ba horō bō'ō ba hadia ia na zi lō sō-chi ba niha baero.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
2 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizerašlī
3 ba ōmane chōra : Ja'odo Jehowa,
4 Lowalangimi. Bōi mi'o'ō wolaoe
5 ba danō Miseraji, ba zi so ami
6 mege, ba bōi gōi mi'o'ō wolaoe ba
7 danō Gana'ana, ba ni'ohēgoe ja'ami
8 dania ; bōi mitōrō hoekoe chōra.
9 Hoekoe chōgoe mi'o'ō ba nifachoi-
10 goe mitōngōni ba mitōrō ; no ja'o-
11 do Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Andrō
12 mitōngōni nifachoigoe, awō hoekoe
13 chōgoe : ba zolo'ō ja'ia mōi fango-
14 rifi ia ; Jehowa ndra'odo. (*Hez. 20,*

15 *II. Rom. 10, 5. Gal. 3, 12*).
16 II. Bōi jamoehatō'ō ia ha niha
17 ba ndra alawe sabōlō ahatō chōnia,
18 bōi jamoeheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ;
19 Jehowa ndra'odo. Saila namaoe ba
20 saila ninaoe, ba tebai ōheta mba-
21 loebaloe ; no inaoe, lō tola ōheta
22 mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (*Moz. I. 19,*
23 *33*). Saila wo'omo namaoe, ba lō
24 tola ōheta mbaloebaloe, no saila
25 namaoe. (*F. 20, 11. Moz. V. 27, 20*).
26 Saila nachioe, ono namaoe, ba ma
27 ono ninaoe, he ono jomo, ba he
28 baero mege toembōe ia — lō tola
29 ōheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (*Moz.*
30 *V. 27, 22. Sam. II. 13, 14*). Saila
31 nono nonooe matoea ba saila nono
32 nonooe alawe — lō tola ōheta mba-
33 loebaloe zaila ia ; noa sa saila
34 ndra'oegō. Saila nono wo'omo na-
35 maoe, ono namaoe — lō tola ōheta
36 mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; no talifoēsōe.
37 Saila dalifoēsō namaoe alawe, ba lō
38 tola ōheta mbaloebaloe ; no fondre-
39 ge zahatō chō namaoe. (*F. 20, 19*).
40 Saila dalifoēsō ninaoe alawe, ba
41 tebai ōheta mbaloebaloe, noa sa
42 fondrege zahatō chō ninaoe. Saila

dalifoēsō namaoe matoea, ba tebai
ōheta mbaloebaloe, lō tola ōhatō'-
ōgō chō wo'omonia ; no inaoe. (*F.*
1 *20, 20*). Saila noemōndōe, ba tebai 15
ōheta mbaloebaloe ; no fo'omo no-
nooe, tebai ōheta mbaloebaloe zaila
ia. (*Moz. I. 33, 18. Hez. 22, 11*).
Saila wo'omo dalifoēsōe, ba tebai 16
ōheta mbaloebaloe, no saila dali-
foēsōe. (*Mat. 14, 4*). Saila ndra 17
alawe ba saila nononia alawe, ba
tebai faoma ōheta mbaloebaloe ;
ono nononia matoea ba ono nono-
nia alawe, ba lō tōla ōhalō, wameta
baloebaloe zaila ia ; no fondrege
zahatō chōoe ira — horō seboea
da'ō. (*F. 20, 14*). Ba lō'ō gōi tola 18
ōfakaeroea zi fatalifoēsō, wamobōrō
fa'oedoesa, na ōheta zaila ia, ba
ngai zi samboea, fatoea aoeri ia.
(*Moz. I. 29, 27*).

III. Lō tola ōhatō'ōgō ba ndra 19
alawe, ba wameta baloebaloe zaila
ia, gōtō wa'ara'ionia andrō. (*F. 20,*
2 *18. Hez. 22, 10*). Lō tola oroedoe 20
ndra'oegō chō wo'omo nawōoe, wa-
ngai fa'ara'io chōoe. (*F. 20, 10. Sam.*
3 *II. 11, 4*). Lō tola ōbe'e nonooe, 21
ba wame'e soemange Molocho a-
ndrō ja'ia, fa bōi ō'o'aja dōi Lo-
walangioe ; Jehowa ndra'odo. (*F.*
4 *20, 2. Raz. II. 17, 17*). Lō tola oroe- 22
doe'ō ba ndra matoea, lala wa'o-
roedoe ba ndra alawe ; sogoro ita
zi manō. (*Moz. I. 19, 5. F. 20, 13.*
5 *Rom. 1, 27*). Ba zaliwālīwa ba danō, 23
ba lō tola oroedoe'ō, wangai fa'a-
ra'io chōoe ; ba ira alawe, ba lō
tola i'edogō ia ba zaliwālīwa ba
danō, cna'ō oeroedoe chōnia ; horō
seboea zi manō. (*Moz. V. 27, 21*).
Ba da'ō fefoe, ba bōi mihalō wa'- 24
ara'io chōmi ; noa sa da'ō fefoe
mbōrō wa'ara'io niha baero, niti-
mbagoe fōnami. (*Raz. II. 17, 15*).
Ba da'ō ra'io danō, ba ba chō- 25
nia oehoekoe golalōwānia, tobali
i'oeta'ō zowanoea ba chōnia tanō.
Ba mitōngōni sa'ae nifachoigoe a- 26
ndrō, awō hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba

sambalō bōi milaoe zogoro ita andrō, he niha ba danō, ba he niha
 27 bō'ō, si so ba chōmi. Noa sa lafa-
 zōchi horō andrō fefoe niha ba da-
 28 nō, fōnami, ba no ra'io danō; fa
 bōi i'ōeta'ō ami tanō, na ra'io ami,
 mibe'e, si mane fangoeta'ōnia soi
 29 niha andrō fōnami. Ha niha sa
 zolaoe sambalō andrō, sogoro ita
 — ba nise'e ba niwara zolaoe ja'ia.
 30 Ba mi'o'ō nifachoigoe andrō, fa
 bōi mi'ohia'ō hoekoe andrō, sihochi
 mboeda, nilaoe fōnami, wangai fa'-
 ara'io chōmi; Jehowa ndra'odo,
 Lowalangimi.

FAZA 19.

I. Oroisa: ena'ō la'amōni'ō ira
 chō Jehowa Iraono Gizerašili. II. A-
 machoita ba wangomasi'ō awō. III.
 Ama'hoita bō'ō: ba danō ba ba hoe-
 koe niha baero, ba ba zi fatewoe
 ba ba zoe'asoe'a ba ba zaga.

1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane: Hede ba mbanoea Ndraono
 Gizerašili fefoe, ba ōmane chōra:
Jani'amoni'ō ami, me no'ni'amoni'ō
ndra'odo, ja'odo andre, Jehowa,
 3 **Lowalangimi.** (*Moz. II. 22, 31*). Ja
 moe'ata'oe'fi ninania, awō namania
 zamōsana ba mitōngōni leoe wolo-
 mbase andrō chōgoe; Jehowa ndra'-
 4 odo, Lowalangimi. (*Moz. II. 20, 12;*
31, 13). Bōi mi'otahōgō nadoe ba
 bōi mifazōchi chōmi Lowalangi ni-
 fahele; ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangi-
 5 mi. (*Moz. II. 34, 17*). Ba na mitaba
 zoemange fangorifi chō Jehowa, ba
 mifaigi wame'e, ena'ō omasi ia ami.
 6 Na leoe wame'emi ja'ia te'ā ia, ba
 mahemoloe ō; ba hadia zi tosai
 irege ba zi doea wongi, ba nitoenoe.
 7 (*F. 7, 15*). Ba na te'ā zoei ba zi
 doea wongi, ba no amaedola zoboee,
 8 ba tenga omasiō. Ha niha zi ma-
 nga, ba ihālō horōnia; noa sa ilaoe
 zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa,
 ba nise'e ba niwara niha si manō.
 9 II. Na mibasi mboea danō chō-
 mi, ba bōi basi irege hinōloe ba

bōi ozaragō nalōwa, na no aefa
 wamasioe. Ba he wo'oewo'oe ba
 10 kaboe nagoe chōoe ba he boea sato-
 roe ba danō ba kaboe nagoe chōoe,
 ba bōi ozaragō: ōloeloe ba zi noe-
 mana ba ba zi fatewoe; ja'odo
 Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Bōi managō
 11 ami ba bōi mofaja ba bōi falimo,
 (*Moz. II. 20, 15. Ejes. 4, 25. Kol. 3,*
9. Tes. 1, 4, 6). Bōi mōi ba hōloe,
 12 ba dōigoe, na faja, wango'aja tōi
 Lowalangimō; Jehowa ndra'odo.
 (*Moz. II. 20, 7. Mat. 5, 33*). Bōi li-
 13 mo nawōoe ba bōi osindra'oei ha-
 dia ia chōnia; leoe genoni, ba lō
 tola ōtaha irege mahemoloe mba-
 noea. (*Moz. V. 24, 15. Jak. 5, 4*).
 Bōi elifi zafiso ba bōi ba'a lala
 14 zaoe'a; ō'ata'oe'fi Lowalangioe; Je-
 howa ndra'odo. (*Moz. V. 27, 18*).
 Bōi mifoejoe'ō hoekoe, na tefatoenō
 15 hoehoe; bōi ō'awōgō zi noemana
 ba bōi faigifaigi mbawa zala'wa,
 ō'atoelō'ō wangfoe'ō hoekoe chō
 nawōoe. (*Moz. V. 1, 17; 16, 19*). Bōi
 16 samōbōgō si lō doehoe ndra'oegō
 ba niwamō ba bōi andrō wamenoe
 awōoe; Jehowa ndra'odo. (*Moz. II.*
23, 1). Bōi so ba dōdōoe watioesa
 17 chō dalifoesōoe; ōfahede nawōoe,
 bōi aiwō'ō; bōi ōfaloe'igō chōoe
 horō, bōrō ia. (*Joh. 1, 2, 11; 3, 15.*
Mat. 18, 15). Bōi omasi ndra'oegō
 18 wolaoe balō, ba bōi be'e boc'oe
 dōdō ba niwaoe hadia ia. **Ō'omasio'**
nawōoe, si mane fangomasi'ōmō
ja'oegō; Jehowa ndra'odo. (*Mat. 5,*
39. Rom. 12, 19. Tes. 1, 5, 15. Jak.
2, 8). Nifachoigoe, ba mitōngōni: lō
 19 tola ō'oroedōegō zi doea balō oerif-
 fōoe, ba wamo'ono, ba lō tola ōfa-
 chōjō zi doea balō sinanō ba no-
 wioe, ba lō tola ō'obaroe mbaroe,
 si doea balō bana mege ba wanoso
 ja'ia. (*Moz. V. 22, 9*). Na so zoroee
 20 doe ba ndra alawe, si no sawoejoe
 niha bō'ō, si lō moehōli, si lō
 moe'efa'ō, ba nichaoe ira; ba tenga
 sa niboenoe, me no tenga ni'efa'ō
 ia. Ba i'ohē chō Jehowa, ba zinga 21

- mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō,
 22 ogaoetania mbiribiri si matoea, soe-
 mange fameta horō. Ba ifaigi chō-
 nia wameta sala chō Jehowa ere ba
 mbiribiri andrō, soemange fameta
 horō, ba horō andrō, nifazōchinia;
 ba tebe'e aefa chōnia horō andrō,
 nifazōchinia.
- 23 III. Na miroegi dania danō, ba
 na mitanō ngawalō geoe sowoea,
 ba bōi miteoe gamaedola „goeli”
 andrō — si a'a mboea —. Medōloe
 fache wa'ara, ba si lō moeboto mi-
 24 wā'ō, ba lō tola te'ā mboea. Ba
 ba ndrōfi fanete zi medōloe fache,
 ba ni'amoni'ō mboeania fefoe, fa-
 25 ngandrō saoha gōlō. Ba ba ndrōfi
 fanete zi mēndrōfa, ba tola mi'ā
 mboea, ena'ō tedoee mboeania chō-
 mi; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
- 26 Bōi mi'ā hadia ia fabaja do. Bōi
 faeta ami ba bōi fakelcmoe. (F. 3,
 27 17. Moz. V. 18, 10). Bōi mi'ogaolo
 wanōwō boemi, ba bōi mifalō'oga
 28 mbimi. (F. 21, 5. Hez. 44, 20). Bōi
 michoi nōsimi, na so zi mate, ba
 bōi misoea goelimi; Jehowa ndra'-
 29 odo. Bōi be'e ba zalacha nonoe
 alawe, wamarooe ja'ia ba wohorō,
 ena'ō bōi mohorō danō ba ena'ō
 30 bōi anōnō horō. Loco wōlombase
 andrō chōgoe, ba mitōngōni, ba
 mi'ata'oe fi ni'amoni'ō andrō chō-
 31 goe; Jehowa ndra'odo. Bōi mi'ae
 ba zogawi bechoe ba ba zi faeta;
 bōi misofoe chōra hadia ia, fa bōi
 ra'iō ami ba chōra mibe'e; Jehowa
 ndra'odo, Lowalangimi. (F. 20, 6.
 32 Sam. I. 28, 8). Na so zi no tohare
 hoewa, ba maoso ndra'oegō ba ōfo-
 soemange zateoa ba ō'ata'oe fi Lo-
 33 walangimō; Jehowa ndra'odo. Ba
 na so zi fatewoe chōoe, ba danōmi,
 34 ba bōi mifakao ia. Ja si mane
 awōmi niha ba danō niha bō'ō a-
 ndrō, si so ba chōmi, miwā'ō,
 ō'omasī'ō ia, si mane fangomasi'ō-
 mō ja'oegō, noa sa si fatewoe gōi
 ami ba danō Miseraji no; Jehowa
 35 ndra'odo Lowalangimi. Bōi mifoc-

joe'ō hoekoc, na tefatoenō hoehoeo,
 ba bōi falimo ba helo, ba ma ba
 zaga, ba ma ba laeroe. (Moz. V.
 25, 15). Faliōra satoelō ba saga sa-
 toelō ba laeroe satoelō ba toemba
 satoelō mifake; Jehowa ndra'odo,
 Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'-
 ami ba danō Miseraji. Mitōngōni 37
 sa'ae nifachoigoe andrō, fefoe, awō
 hoekoe andrō chōgoe, fefoe, ba
 mi'o'ō; Jehowa ndra'odo.

FAZA 20.

I. Fotoe na mame'e adoe ba na
 mohorō. II. Bōi oroedoe ira ba ni-
 ha baero.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, 1
 imane: Ōwā'ō ba Ndraono Gizera- 2
 āli: Dozi Iraono Gizeraāli, awō niha
 bō'ō si so ba chōra, na so zame'e
 ba Molocho andrō ononia, ba hoe-
 koe mate hoekoena; lateboe kara
 ia niha ba danō. (F. 18, 21). Ba 3
 oedoenia ndra'odo, ba oese'e ia ba
 niwania, bōrō me no ibe'e ba Mo-
 locho andrō nononia, ba wame'e
 ra'iō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba
 ba wango'aja tōigoe andrō, ni'amo-
 ni'ō. Ba na la'osilōmilagō ena'ō 4
 niha ba danō nilaoe niha si ma-
 nō, na ibe'e ba Molocho andrō
 nononia, fa lō laboenoe ia, ba 5
 oedoenia sa atō ndra'odo ba oedoe
 nga'ōtōnia, ba oese'e ia ba niwa-
 ra, fabaja dozi solo'ō chōnia, ba
 wame'e adoe andrō, wamosoema-
 nge Molocho andrō. Ba ha niha 6
 zi nōi ba zogawi bechoe ba ba zi
 faeta, si no amaedola zohorō chōra,
 ba oedoenia ndra'odo ba oese'e ia
 ba hoenō niwara. (F. 19, 31). Ba 7
 mi'amoni'ō ami, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō
 ami; Jehowa sa ndra'odo, Lowala-
 ngimi. Andrō mitōngōni nifachoigoe 8
 andrō, ba mi'o'ō; Jehowa ndra'o-
 do, samc'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ami. Dozi, 9
 ha niha zangelifi amania ba inania,
 ba hoekoe mate hockocnia; noa sa
 i'clifi namania ba inania — horō
 fange'e zi no tohare chōnia. (Moz.

- 10 *II. 21, 17*). Ba na so zohorōni
donga zodonga, ha niha zohorōni
donga nawōnia, ba hoekoe mate
hoekoera, he sohorō, ba he nihorōni
11 andrō. (*F. 18, 20. Joh. 8, 5*). Ba na
so zoroedoe chō wo'omo namania,
ba no iheta mbaloebaloe zaila nama-
nia ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, faoma
daroca ira; amaedola horō fange'e
12 zi no tohare chōra. (*F. 18, 8*). Ba
na so zohorōni oemōnōnia, ba hoe-
koe mate hoekoera, faoma daroca
ira; no horō seboea nifazōchira,
amaedola horō fange'e zi no tohare
13 chōra. (*F. 18, 10*). Ba na so zoro-
doe ba ndra matoca, si manc fa'o-
roedoe ba ndra alawe, ba no horō
seboea nifazōchira, faoma daroca
ira, ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, no
amaedola horō fange'e zi no tohare
14 chōra. (*F. 18, 22*). Ba na so zangai
ira alawe ba na ihalō gōi nina, ba
horō seboea da'ō; nitoenoe aeri
ia, awō ndra alawe andrō, fa bōi
mamaha ba chōmi horō. (*F. 18, 17*).
15 Na so zohorōni saliwāliwā ba danō
ba hoekoe mate hoekoena, ba sa-
liwāliwā ba danō andrō gōi, ba
16 miboenoe. (*F. 18, 23*). Ba na ihatō'ō
ia ba zaliwāliwā ba danō ira alawe,
ena'ō oroedoe chōnia, ba ōboenoc
ndra alawe andrō, awō zaliwāli-
wā ba danō andrō; hoekoc ma-
te hoekoera, no amaedola horō
17 fange'e zi no tohare chōra. Ba na
so zangai talifoēsōnia, ono namania,
ba ma ono ninania, na tobali i'ila
zaila ia ba na i'ila gōi da'ō zaila
ndra matoca, ba no salacha, ba
nihori ira, ba zanche niwara; no
iheta mbaloebaloe zaila dalifoēsōnia
ba no tohare chōnia horō ibe'e. (*F.*
18. 9). Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra
alawe gōtō wa'afōchō dalocnia, na
iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, baloe-
baloe goemboe andrō chōnia, ba na
ja'ia gōi zangeheta baloebaloe goe-
mboe ndro andrō chōnia, ba nihori
ira ba hoenō niwara, faoma daroca
19 ira. (*F. 18, 19*). Saila dalifoēsō ni-
naoe ba saila dalifoēsō namae, ba
tebai ōheta mbaloebaloe; sangeheta
baloebaloe wondrege zahatō chōnia
zi manō, ba no tohare chōra horō
labe'e. (*F. 18, 12*). Ba na so zoro- 20
doe chō wo'omo dalifoēsō namania,
ba no iheta zaila dāna namania,
ba no tohare chōra horō labe'e —
si mate lō ono ira. (*F. 18, 14*). Ba 21
na so zangai fo'omo dalifoēsōnia,
ba salacha da'ō; no sangeheta saila
dalifoēsōnia ia — si mate lō ono
ira. (*F. 18, 16*).
- II. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae nifachoi-** 22
goe andrō, fefoe, awō hoekoc andrō
chōgoe, fefoe, ba mi'o'ō, fa bōi
i'ōeta'ō ami tanō, ba ni'ohogoc ja'-
ami dania, ena'ō mowanoea ami
ba da'ō. Bōi mi'o'ō hoekoe niha 23
andrō, nitimbagoē fōnami, me no
lalaoe da'ō fefoe, irege ogorodo ira.
(*F. 18, 28*). Andrō wa oemane chō- 24
mi: Chōmi dania danōra, ocbe'e
ochōtami — tanō si falawoe soesoe
ba we wani, ja'odo andre, Jehowa,
Lowalangimi, si no mangoniagō ja'-
ami ba niha baero. Ba mifaehoesi 25
sa'ac ira zi ōfa ahe salacha zi tenga
salacha, ba he fofō salacha ba si
tenga salacha, ba bōi mibe'e ni'o-
gorofi ami ba zi ōfa ahe, ba ma ba
wofo. ba ma ba ngawalō hadia ia,
saliwāliwā ba danō, ni'oniagōgoe,
ena'ō salacha ia miwā'ō. Ba ni'a- 26
moni'ō ami chōgoe, me no ni'amo-
ni'ō ndra'o, ja'odo andre Jehowa,
ba no oc'oniagō ami ba niha baero,
ena'ō tāna chōgoe ami. Ba na so 27
ndra matoca, ba ma ira alawe si
so bechoe ba wogawi bechoe bō'ō,
ba ma si so bechoe waetasa, ba
hoekoe mate hoekoera, niteboe ka-
ra; no horō fange'e, si tohare chōra.

FAZA 21.

I. He lawisa ere andrō. II. Ba
he wisa ere seboea. III. Ha niha
zi tebai mōi ere.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1
Be'e li ba gerc andrō, iraono Ga'a-

- roni, òmane ehōra: Lō tola ihalō fa'ara'ionia mboto zi mate ba niwara ere. Ha sahatō ehōnia, fondrege zahatō, inania ba amania ba ononia matoea ba ononia alawe ba talifoesōnia matoea, ba talifoesōnia alawe, sahatō ehōnia, ono alawe, si lō moehalō na — ha da'ō zi tola ihalō fa'ara'ionia. Lō tola ibe'e ra'io ia ba niwara, wanōrō salacha ehōnia. Lō tola latōwō galizezoera ba lō tola lafalo'o gambira ba he fogoi ōsira, ba lō tola. (*F. 19, 27. 28*). Ni'amoni'ō ehō Lowalangira irá, ba bōi la'o'aja dōi Lowalangira, me same'e soemange Jehowa ira, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ō Lowalangira, andrō wa ni'amoni'ō ira.
7. Sohorōhorō ba si no mochorōni, ba tebai la'owaloe, ba he ira alawe nitibo'ō ndra matoea, ba lō tola lahalō, me no ni'amoni'ō ehō Lowalanginia gere. (*Hez. 44, 22*). Andrō wa ni'amoni'ō ia ehōoe, me ja'ia zame'e gō Lowalangioe; ni'amoni'ō ia ōwa'ō; me no ni'amoni'ō ndra'o, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ami. Ba na ibōrōtaigō mohorō nono gere alawe, ba salacha namania ibe'e, nitoenoe aeri ia.
10. II. Ba si no ere seboea ba dali-foesōnia, si no moelaoe ba hōgō fanicha famajoini andrō, si no moe-fo'ōsi tanga ba si no moefonoecha noecha [ni'amoni'ō] andrō, ba lō tola ifehombō mboenia ba lō tola itika noechania. (*Moz. II. 28, 41*).
11. Lō tola mōi ia jomo si so si mate; amania na'i ba inania, ba lō tola ibe'e fa'ara'ionia. Lō tola irōi ni'amoni'ō andrō, fa bōi ifatōrō zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ehō Lowalanginia; noa sa tohare ehōnia we'amoni'ō andrō ba wanicha famajoini andrō ehō Lowalanginia; Jehowa ndra'odo. (*Moz. II. 28, 38*).
13. Si ndroehoe nono alawe ihalō fo'omon-
14. ia, lacha ba nitibo'ō ba si no moehorōni ba sohorōhorō, ba lō tola ihalō; ha ono alawe iwara, zi tola

ihalō fo'omon-
15. ia, fa bōi salacha
16. nga'ōtōnia ba niwara ibe'e; Jehowa
17. sa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ia.

III. Ba hoemede Jehowa ehō
18. Moze. imane: Hede ehō Ga'aroni,
19. ōmane: Na so ba nga'ōtōoc zi so
20. sala ba nōsinia, he gōtō iada'e, ba
21. he ba gōtō dania, ba lō tola mōi
22. ia, ba wame'e gō Lowalanginia a-
23. ndrō. Ha niha sa zi so hadia ia zi
24. sala ba nōsinia, ba lō tola mōi, he
saoe'a, ba he somboejoemboejoe
tōla ba he si so sabōda, ba he
sanaoe ndrotondroto, zara, ba he
safatō ahe, ba he safatō ta'io, ba
he sa'ebae, ba he si no afoefoeoe,
ba he si bidōjō, ba he sobōni, ba
he si so gigimō bō'ō, ba he sabao
bazili. Samōsa lō'ō si tola mōi,
nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, si so si sala ba
nōsinia, ba wame'e soemange Je-
howa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō; na
so zi sala ba nōsinia, ba lō tola
mōi ia, ba wame'e gō Lowalanginia.
(*Heb. 7, 26*). Ba tola sa i'ā wōfō
gō Lowalanginia, he ni'amoni'ō
sibai andrō, ba he ame'ela andrō
ni'amoni'ō. Ha fa lō tola mōi ia
baeha barō mba'aba'a andrō, ba lō
tola ihatō'ō ia ba naha wame'e
soemange, me no so zi sala, ba
nōsinia; fa bōi ifatōrō zalacha ba
ni'amoni'ō andrō ehōgoe; me no
Jehowa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amo-
ni'ō ja'ia. Ba iwa'ō da'ō Moze ehō
Ga'aroni ba ba ndraonia ba ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe.

FAZA 22.

I. Bōi lababaja ni'amoni'ō ere,
na ra'io ira. II. Ha niha zi lō tola
manga ni'amoni'ō andrō. III. Hadia
zi tola soemange.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa ehō Moze,
1. imane: Wa'ō ehō ndra A'aroni
2. iraonia, ndramoe'onangegō ba ga-
me'ela Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō,
ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ōra ehōgoe, fa
bōi la'o'aja dōigoe andrō ni'amoni'ō;
Jehowa ndra'odo. Ōmane ehōra: 3

Na so ha niha ba nga'ötömi fefoe, he götö iada'e, ba he ba götö dania, zi hatö'ö ja'ia ba game'ela ni'amoni'ö andrö, ni'amoni'ö Ndraono Gizeraëli chö Jehowa. fatoea ra'iö ia, ba nise'e ba doedoema hörögoe zi manö; Jehowa ndra'odo.

4 Ha niha ba nga'ötö Ga'aroni zoboee aeri ba ha niha zi so si hoelö zonana no, ba lö tola i'ä wöfö game'ela ni'amoni'ö andrö, irege ifoeli aheta chönia wa'ara'ionia andrö. Na so zi no mombambaja si no ra'iö ba zi mate, ba ma si no ahele oela,

5 (F. 15, 16), ba ma si no mombambaja koeökeö, fangara'ionia, ba ma niha, fangara'ionia, na so hadia ia wa'ara'iö ba niha andrö, ha niha zombambaja si mane da'ö, ba si ra'iö, irege bongi, ba lö tola i'ä wöfö game'ela ni'amoni'ö andrö, na

7 lö mondri ia oea. Ba ha si'ai aechoe loeo, ba lö'ö sa'ae fa'ara'iö; awena tola i'ä wöfö game'ela andrö ni'amoni'ö, önia sa atö da'ö. Amatela ba nisasawi [goetoe ndroe'oe], ba lö tola i'ä, fa ihälö fa'ara'ionia; Jehowa ndra'odo. (Mo. II. 22, 31).

8 Ba la'o'ö sa'ae nifaehioe andrö, fa böi lahare'ö ehöra horö ba da'ö, ba fa böi möi famoenoea, na lalaoe zalaeha chönia; Jehowa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ö ja'ira.

9 II. Niha bö'ö, ba lö tola i'ä ni'amoni'ö, samösa lö'ö; si fatewoe ehö gere ba enoninia, ba lö tola la'ä ni'amoni'ö. Ba na ihöli zawoejoe ere, ba tola i'ä wöfö da'ö; si manö göi zi toemböe jomo chönia — ja'ira zi tola manga wöfö gönia. Ono gere alawe, nihalö niha bö'ö, ba lö tola i'ä wegero andrö, nihalö ba game'ela andrö ni'amoni'ö. Ba ono gere alawe, si no mate ira matoea, ba ma na nitibo'ö ia, ba si lö ono, sanga-woeli ehö ndra amania, si mane me iraono ia, ba tola i'ä wöfö gö namania; ba niha bö'ö, ba lö'ö manö

14 tola i'ä da'ö. Ba na so zi manga ni'amoni'ö si tenga ni'odödögö, ba

samboea ni'olima inönö, ba ifoeli ehö gere, awö ni'amoni'ö andrö. Ba ja'ira andrö [ere], ba böi lalaoe 15 zalacha ba game'ela Ndraono Gizeraëli andrö ni'amoni'ö — nihalöra si no amaedola wegero ehö Jehowa —, fa böi lahare'ö chöra horö 16 ba lälöra andrö, na la'ä game'elara andrö, ni'amoni'ö; Jehowa sa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ö ja'ira.

III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chö 17 Mose, imane: Hede chö ndra 18 A'aroni iraononia ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba ömane chöra: Na so ma'oeuwe Gizeraëli, ba ma niha bö'ö, si so ba chöra, same'e soemange — ame'ela amaboe'oea li hadia ia, ba ma saoha gölö, nibe'era chö Jehowa soemange nitoe-
noe —, ba [mifaigi] ena'ö ni'omasio 19 ami ibe'c: oerifö si lö sala, si matoea, sa'wi, ba ma ono mbiribiri, ba ma nambi. Si so si sala hadia ia, 20 ba lö tola mibe'e; lö'ö sa ibe'e omasio ami ena'ö. (Mal. 1, 8). Ba 21 na so zame'c chö Jehowa soemange fangorifi, sa'wi, ba ma biribiri, he ba wanöro amaboe'oea li, ba he na saoha gölö, ba si lö sala nibe'e, ena'ö omasio ia ibe'e; lö tola so hadia ia zi sala ba chönia. Si lö hörö ba si no afatö ndroto- 22 ndroto zara ba si no mesoehe ba sofaosa ba si so gigimö hadia ia, ba lö tola mibe'e ehö Jehowa zi manö, ba lö tola mibe'e ba naha wame'e soemange, soemange Jehowa, nifatörö ba galitö. (Mo. V. 15, 21). Ba sa'wi, ba ma biribiri si töra 23 fa'anaoe gahe, ba ma si töra fa'adogodogo ba tola öbe'e saoha gölö; ba na mibe'e soemange amaboe'oea li ena'ö, ba lö ibe'c omasio ami. Ba he si no aboto bazili; ba ma 24 si no moerasa, ba ma si no moe'etoe'ö, ba ma si no moefölö, ba lö tola mibe'e ehö Jehowa. Lö tola mibali'ö si manö hadia ia, ba danömi, ba lö'ö göi tola mihalö ba 25 niha bö'ö, nibe'e ö Lowalangimi;

noa sa molemba chōra zi sala — sambō zelemba chōra — andrō wa
 26 lō labe'e omasiō ami. Ba hocmede
 27 Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Na so
 zi toembe, ma ono za'wi, ba ma
 ono mbiribiri, ba ma ono nambi,
 ba fitee bongi labe'e nifaenoe nina-
 nia, ba na no aefa zi fitoe bongi
 ba na ara morei andrō, ba omasiō
 na tebe'e soemange Lowalangi, ni-
 28 fatōrō ba galitō. Sa'wi ba biribiri,
 ba lō tola mi'endrongagō chō nono-
 nia wanaba ja'ia, si ha ma'ōchō.
 29 Ba na mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange
 fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba mifaigi,
 30 ena'ō omasiō ami ibe'e. Na loeo
 da'ō te'ā ia ; lō tola misaigō hadia
 ia, irege mahemoloe mbaneae ; Je-
 31 howa ndra'ode. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae
 goroisagoe andrō, ba mi'o'ō ; Jeho-
 32 wa ndra'odo. Ba bōi mi'o'aja dōigoe
 andrō, ni'amonī'ō, ena'ō ni'amonī'ō
 ndra'o ba heenō Ndraono Gizeraēli ;
 Jehowa ndra'ode, same'e ni'amonī'ō
 33 ja'ami, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba
 danō Miseraji, ba we'amōi Lowala-
 ngimi — ja'odo andre, Jehowa.

FAZA 23.

I. Oroisa ba loeo sabato. II. Owasa
 fasa. III. Owasa ba wamasi.
 IV. Owasa nilaoe torofe. V. Owasa
 fangatoelō. VI. Owasa nose dahan-
 goe.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba ōmane chōra : Ba mba'wa go-
 wasa andrō chō Jehowa, ni'wa'ōmi
 owoeloa ba gowasa ba ni'amonī'ō —
 ba da'ō mba'wa gowasa andrō chō-
 3 goe : Ōnō ngaleo wa'ara, ba tola
 tehalōhalō halōwō ; ba loeo si fitoe
 andrō, ba ba'wa wolombase manō,
 ba owoeloa ba ni'amonī'ō andrō ;
 sambalō lō tola mihalō halōwō ba
 da'ō, ba nahiami fefoe, — bawa
 wolombase ia chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II.*
20, 10; 23, 12).

4 II. Da'ō mba'wa gowasa chō
 Jehowa, ba'wa gowocloa ba ni'a-

moni'ō, nifarengēgōmi, na ne iroegi
 inōtō : Ba mba'wa si fōfōna, ba zi
 5 meweleēfa, na tānō owi, ba fasa
 chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 12, 18. 43.*
Moz. IV. 28, 16. Moz. V. 16, 1). Ba
 6 ba zi mewelelima ba mba'wa da'ō,
 ba owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni chō
 Jehowa ; fitoe bongi wa'ara mi'ā
 roti si lō mee'aisōni. Ba mbōrōta
 7 mba'wa da'ō, ba owoeloa chōmi ba
 ni'amonī'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia
 ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō. Ba fitoe
 8 bongi wa'ara mibe'ebe'e zoemange
 Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō ; ba na
 loeo si fitoe, ba owoelea zoei ba
 ni'amonī'ō andrō ; ba sambalō lō
 tola mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō.
 Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mose,
 9 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 10 ba ōmane chōra : Na no miroegi
 danō andrō, nibe'egēe chōmi dania,
 ba na mamasi ami ba da'ō, ba sa-
 mbōbē mi'ōhe chō gere, si a'a niba-
 si, ba ihahae ngambōbō andrō, fōna
 11 Jehowa, ena'ō omasiō ami ibe'e ;
 sara wongi aefa sabato ihahae ere.
 Ba na loeo ihahae ngambōbō andrō,
 12 ba mibe'e none mbiribiri si lō sala,
 si dōfi fa'ebōea, soemange nitoenoe,
 chō Jehowa, ba sambōea ni'ōfoeloe
 13 hamo si sōchi, nifarocka fanicha,
 soemange ni'ā, soemange nifatōrō
 ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa,
 awō zoemange nibadoe, samba selefe
 agoe. Ba roti ba bēra nifakōē ba
 14 he nifoefoe, ba lō tola mi'ā, irege
 loeo da'ō, irege no mibe'e zoemange
 andrō chō Lowalangimi. Amachōita
 si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara
 dania, nitōrōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara
 mitoe, ba nahiami fefoe.

III. Ba mi'erai dania mbongi,
 15 i'otarai loeo andrō na aefa zabato
 andrō, ba nibe'emi ngambōbō niha-
 hae andrō, alo'o fitoe migoe, (*Moz.*
V. 16, 9), irege loeo aefa loeo sabato
 16 *si fitoe mi'erai, 50 wongi, ba mibe'e*
chō Jehowa zoemange ni'ā, fache
 17 *si behoe andrō. Samba omo ami,*
ba domboea mibe'e roti nihahae ;

- roti si domboea ni'ofoele hamo si
sōchi mege, ba nibe'e tanōmō roti
ba wamogō ja'ia, si a'a zoemange
18 chō Jehowa. Ba awō roti andrō, ba
mibe'e: fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri si
lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, ba sageoe
nono za'wi si matoea, ba doea geoe
mbiribiri si matoea, ni'ohe soemange
nitoenoe chō Jehowa da'ō, awō
zoemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange
nibadōe, si fabōbō ba da'ō, soema-
nge nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea
19 chō Jehowa. Ba awō da'ō ba sageoe
mibe'e nambi si matoea, soemange
fameta horō, ba doea rozi nono
mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange
20 fangorifi. Ba ihahae ere, awō zi a'a
roti andrō, soemange nihahae fōna
Jehowa, awō nono mbiribiri andrō,
zi doea rozi; ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa
21 da'ō, ba tāna chō gere. Ba na loeo
da'ō mifarongogō — milaoe gowoeleoa
ba ni'amoni'ō; ba sambalō lō tola
mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō. Ama-
choita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara dania, nitōngōnimi ba nahia-
22 mi fefoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba na
mibasi mboea danō, ba bōi ōbasi
nowi irege hinōloe ba bōi ō'ozaragō
nalōwa, na no aefa wamasioe: fao-
ma ōloeoe ba zi noemana ba ba zi
fatewōe; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowa-
langimi. (*F. 19, 9*).
- 23 IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
24 Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli, ōmane: Ba mba'wa si
fitoe, ba loeo wolombase chōmi ba
wasoelōna; milaoe dorofe, famasoegi
ba dōdō, ba owoeleoa ba ni'amoni'ō.
25 (*Mat. IV. 29, 1*). Sambalō lō tola
mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō, ba
mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange nifa-
tōrō ba galitō.
- 26 V. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
27 Moze, imane: Ba si mewoeleoe ba
mba'wa si fitoe andrō, ba ba'wa
wangatoelō; milaoe gowoeleoa ba
ni'amoni'ō na loeo da'ō, ba manga-
loeoe ami. ba mibe'e chō Jehowa
zoemange nifatōrō ba galitō. (*F. 16,*
29. *Moz. IV. 29, 7*). Ba na loeo 28
da'ō, ba sambalō lō tola mihalō
halōwō, mc ba'wa wangatoelō, ena'ō
lafaigi chōmi wameta sala chō Je-
howa, Lowalangimi. Ha niha sa zi 29
lō mangaloeloe, na loeo da'ō, ba
nise'e ba niwara. Ba ha niha zangai 30
hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba
oehori ba hoenō niwara. Lō tola 31
mihalō hadia ia halōwō, na loeo
da'ō: amachoitā si lō teboelō da'ō,
gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, ba nga'ō-
nga'ōtō. mitooe, ba nahiami fefoe.
Ba'wa wolombase manō mi'wa'ō ba 32
mangaloeloe ami. Bongibongi ba zi
mezi'wa ba mba'wa da'ō — i'otarai
na bongibongi, iroegi bongibongi
mahemoloe — ba mitōngōni wolo-
mbase andrō ni'wa'ō.
- IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō 33
Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono 34
Gizeraēli, ōmane: Ba zi meweleli-
ma ba mba'wa si fitoe andrō, ba
lalaoe gowasa nose dahi geoe andrō
chō Jehowa, fitoe ngaleoe wa'ara.
(*Moz. II. 23, 16. Moz. IV. 29, 12.*
Moz. V. 16, 13). Ba mbōrōta nga- 35
leo da'ō, ba owoeleoa ba ni'amo-
ni'ō; sambalō lō tola mihalō halō-
wō, na loeo da'ō. Fitoe bongi wa' 36
ara ba mibe'ebe'e zoemange Jeho-
wa, nifatōrō ba galitō; ba na loeo
si wāloe, ba milaoe gowoeleoa ba
ni'amoni'ō ba mibe'e zoemange Je-
howa, nifatōrō ba galitō — owoeleoa
na loeo da'ō, ba lō tola mihalō
hadia ia halōwō. (*Joh. 7, 37*). Da'ō 37
ginōtō gowasa andrō, nifarongogō-
mi owoeleoa ba ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō
labe'e zoemange Jehowa, nifatōrō
ba galitō — soemange nitocnoe ba
socmange ni'ā ba soemange nitaba
ba soemange nibadōe, balazi mba'wa
nibe'e ja'ia, lō lai zabato andrō chō 38
Jehowa ba lō lai game'clami andrō
ba he soemange amaboe'ela li chō-
mi, fefoe, ba he ame'elami saoha
gōlō, fefoe, nibe'emi chō Jehowa.
Ba ba zi mewelelima ba mba'wa si 39
fitoe andrō, na mibasi mboea danō,

ba fitoe ngaloco milaoe gowasa andrō chō Jehowa; loeo si fōfōna, ba loeo wolombase ba si manō gōi
 40 loeo si wāloe. Ba na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba mihalō chōmi mboea geoe si sōchi ba boeloe nohi ba daha geoe sarege boeloe ba daha mbooe ba fitoe bongi wa'ara omoeso dōdōmi
 41 fōna Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba ero rōfi milaoe ia, owasa chō Jehowa, fitoefitoe bongi wa'ara; amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, nitōngōnimi gōtōgōtō wa'ara:
 42 ba mba'wa si fitoe milaoe ia. Ba nose daha geoe sosō ami ba da'ō, fitoe bongi wa'ara; dozi niha ba danō, Iraono Gizeraēli, ba baose
 43 sosō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō nga'ō-tōmi dania, wa no baose oefa'aso Ndraono Gizeraēli, me oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji, ja'odo andre, Je-
 44 howa, Lowalangimi. Ba i'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ginōtō gowasa andrō chō Jehowa Moze.

FAZA 24.

I. Fangehao fandroe ba famazōchi roti andrō, nifaigifaigi. II. Fangoe-hoekoe sango'aja Lowalangimi. III. Oroisa ba wolaoe balō.

1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane: Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ndramoe'ohe chōoe zi ndroehoe wanicha mboea zai nifoefoc, fanicha wandroe andrō, ena'ō bōi matemate wandroe. (*Moz. II, 27, 20*). Baero mba'aba'a, fomba'a zocra goroiisa, ba nose wama'ele'ō, ibe'e A'aroni, bōi teboelō fōna Jehowa, i'otarai na bongi, iroegi moloeo. Amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, nitōngōnimi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 4 Ba naha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki, ibe'e wandroe andrō, si lō teboelō fōna Jehowa. Ba ōhalō hamo si sōchi ba ōbali'ō koe, felendroea nga'ōrō — domboea ni'ofoeloe zagōrō koe — ba ōbahogō ba meza si ndroehoe mbalaki andrō, fōna Jehowa, domboea baho, ōnō'-

7 ōnō nga'ōrō zamboea baho. Ba samboesamboea baho, ba ōfao zi ndroehoe goemōjō, samoboea da'ō, awō roti andrō, amaedola zoemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. Ero na loeo sabato ibahogō fōna Jehowa, bōi mamalōmalō, ōmō Ndraono Gizeraēli, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. Ba ō ndra A'aroni iraononia dania ena'ō ba naha ni'amoni'ō la'a; tána chōnia sa, ni'amoni'ō siba, fōfō zoemange andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō; hoekoe si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. (*Moz. II, 29, 32. Sam. I. 21, 6. Mat. 12, 4.*)

10 II. Ba mōi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli nono Ndraono Gizeraēli ira alawe — Dawa Miseraji namania — ba fasoso da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli bō'ō samōsa. Ba i'o'aja dōi Jehowa ono
 11 Ndraono Gizeraēli ira alawe andrō ba mangelifi; ba la'ohe ia chō Moze (tōi ninania, ba Selomita, ono Dibiri, mado Dano). Ba lakoeroe ia, irege larongo lala, ni'wa'ō Jehowa. Ba
 13 hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Fa'ohc'ō baero golombase'wa zangelifi andrō, ba dozi samondrongo mege, ba latoefa hōgōnia tangara, ba awena laboenoe ia, lateboe kara sato fefoe. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ōmane: Ha niha zangelifi chō Lowalanginia, ba iloe'i horōnia. Ba sango'aja tōi Jehowa, ba hoekoc
 16 mate hoekoenia; lō'ō sa tola lō lateboc kara ia sato fefoe. He si fatewōe, ba he niha ba danō na i'o'aja dōi Jehowa, ba niboenoe.

17 III. Na so zamoenoe niha, ba hoekoe mate hoekoenia. (*Moz. II, 21, 12*). Na so zamoenoe oerifō zageoe, ba i'ali — noso wangali noso. Na so zamesocho awōnia, ba nisoelōni chōnia nilaenia: Safatō wangali zafatō, hōrō wangali hōrō, boha wangali mboha; nilaenia chō nawōnia, da'ō nilaoe chōnia. Samoe
 21 noe oerifō [sageoe], ba i'ali; ba samoenoe niha, ba niboenoe gōi. Ha
 22 sara hoekoe nibe'e ba chōmi, he ba

zi fatewoe, ba he ba niha ba danõ ;
 23 Ba hoemedede Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ; ba la'oe baero golombasewa zangelifi no mege ba lateboe kara. La'o'õ Iraono Gizeraeli ni'oroi'õ Jehowa chõ Moze.

FAZA 25.

I. Amachoita ba ndrõfi sabato.
 II. Dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ. III. Ja'ia mbalazi ba wowõli hadia ia ba ba wanano. IV. Fanenawa famohare ana'a. V. Oroisa he lawisa ba zawoejoe, Iraono Gizeraeli.

1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Moze
 2 ba hili Zina'i, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba õmane chõra : Na no miroegi dania danõ, nibe'egoe chõmi, ba mosabato chõ Jehowa danõ. (Moz. II. 23, 11). Me õnõ fache wa'ara õhalõhalõ danõ nowi ba õgoetigoeti nagoe chõoe, ba õ'ozaragõ mboea. Ba ba ndrõfi si fitoe, ba mosabato danõ, sabato chõ Jehowa. Ba lõ tola õhalõ nowioe ba da'õ ba lõ tola ogoetigoeti nagoe chõoe. Ba hadia zowoea manõ, aefa wamasioe mege, ba lõ tola õbasi, ba boea nagoe andrõ, si lõ moegoetigoeti, ba lõ tola õ'ozaragõ, me dõfi sabato ba danõ. (Moz. V. 15, 1). Hadia mboea danõ gõtõ wolo-mbase andrõ, ba õmi — õoe, ba õ zawoejoemõ, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba õ genonioe, ba õ zi fatewoe chõoe, jomo chõoe. Ba õ goerifõoe gõi ba õ goetoe ndrõoe ba danõ-mi fefoe mboea danõ andrõ.

8 II. Ba õ'erai ndrõfi sabato andrõ, fitoe — mewitoe wa fitoe fache, tobali õfa woeloe a siwa fache gõtõ ndrõfi sabato si fitoe. Ba ba da'õ õfalaoe'õ dorofe, ba zi mewoeloe ba mba'wa si fitoe ; na ba'wa wangatoelõ andrõ, ba sagõrõ tanõ mifalaoe'õ dorofe, ba mi'amoni'õ ndrõfi si lima woeloe andrõ, mifarongogõ ba da'õ wa'aefa, fa'aefa niha fefoe ba danõ. Dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ miwa'õ, ba dozi ami,

ba mangawoeli chõmi gochõtami, ba mangawoeli ba niwara zamõsana. Dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ ia, 11 miwa'õ, ndrõfi si lima woeloe andrõ. Ba lõ tola manaroe ami ba da'õ, ba lõ tola mibasi zowoea manõ, ba he boea nagoe andrõ, si lõ moegoetigoeti, ba lõ tola mi'ozaragõ. Me no dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ, 12 ba ni'amoni'õ ia, miwa'õ. Moroi ba danõ mi'a mboecania. Da'õ ndrõfi 13 wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ, ba zangawoeli ba zamõsana ochõtania.

III. Na so ni'amawaoe chõ na- 14 wõoe, ba ma na õ'õli hadia ia chõ nawõoe, ba faoma bõi mibe'e te'ala nawõmi. Balazi ha me oega fache 15 aefa ndrõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ, na õ'õli hadia ia chõ nawõoe, ba balazi ha me oega fache mamasani, na i'amawa chõoe. Na oja na ndrõfi, ba 16 õ'ebœa'õ chõnia mbõli, ba na ambõ fa'oja, ba õ'ambõsi nibe'e ; ha me oega famasi sa i'amawa chõoe. Bõi 17 jamoebe'e te'ala nawõnia zamõsana ; ata'oe fi Lowalangioe, me no Jehowa ndra'odo Lowalangimi. Andrõ 18 mi'o'õ nifachoigoe, mitõngõni hoe-koe andrõ chõgoe ba mi'o'õ, ena'õ lõ hadia ia chõmi ba danõ. Ba mo- 19 woea dania danõ, ena'õ abeso ami ba ena'õ lõ hadia ia chõmi ba danõ. Ba na miwa'õ ena'õ : Hadia gõma 20 ba ndrõfi si fitoe andrõ, na lõ manaroea ba na lõ tola ma'ozaragõ mboea danõ ? ba na dõfi si õnõ 21 andrõ, ba oebe'e li ba howoehowoe andrõ chõgoe, ena'õ ndrõhoendrohoe ba zi medõloe fache misõndra chõnia, ibe'e. Ba na manaroc ami, 22 na dõfi si walo, ba mi'aga'aga mboea danõ mege ; iroegi ba ndrõfi si siwa — tobali mi'aga'aga zi tohõna, irege so zi bohoe. Tanõ, 23 ba lõ tola mi'amawa tenga sa-nœetõ, me no chõgoe danõ, niha bõ'õ sa ami ba si fatewoe chõgoe. Andrõ mitehe wanano benoea, fe- 24 foe gofoe heza ba danõ andrõ, si no mõi tanõmi. Na tobali noemana 25

- dalifoesdoe, ba na i'amawa òsa mbenceania, ba jamõi sananoë, salahinia, wondrege zahatõ chõnia, jamoesanoë ni'amawa dalifocsõnia andrõ. (*Roet. 4, 4. Jer. 32, 7*). Ba na so zi lõ sananoë, ba na i'ila i'aloëi ndrõhoendrohoe wananoë, ba jamoesõbi ndrõfi andrõ aëfa wamawa, ba hadia zi tosai, ba jamoefoeli ba ni'amawania ja'ia, ena'õ manga-woeli chõnia gochõtania. Ba na lõ isõndra zogoëna fananoë, ba lõ teboelõ chõ zowõli ni'amawania andrõ, irege dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ; ba da'õ dania aëfa, tobali mangawoeli chõnia gochõtania andrõ. Ba na so zamawa omo, bacha barõ göli mbanoëa, ba tola ifoeli isanoë na barõ ndrõfi andrõ, ni'amawania ja'ia; irege da'õ lafonoso ia, ba wananoë. Ba na lõ moesanoë irege aloea ndrõfi; ba tetoe-
tõe danõ ba zowõli andrõ ba ba nga'õtõnia, ba nomo andrõ, bacha barõ göli mbanoëa, ba lõ'õ sa'ae mangawoeli ba ndrõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ. Ba omo ba mbanoëa side'ide, si lõ moefasoei õli, ba si fabõbõ ba mbanoëa miwa'õ; tola nisanoe, ba mangawoeli na dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ. Ba ba nomo nono Lewi andrõ — omo ba mbanoëa misa, chõra — ba tetehe ba nono Lewi wananoë, gofoë ha wa'ara. Ba na so nono Lewi si lõ mananoë ja'ia, ba mangawoeli chõnia nomo andrõ, ni'amawania, na dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ, ba mbanoëa si so ochõtania; omo andrõ sa, ba mbanoëa nono Lewi, ba si lõ teboelõ chõra, ba hoenõ Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba benoea andrõ ba zinga mbanoëa chõra, ba lõ tola tõe'amawa, me no chõrachõra, götõgõtõ wa'ara, ochõtã si lõ teboelõ.
- IV. Ba na tobali noëmana dalifoesdoë, na awoewoe ia ba ngaiöe, ba õtolo ia, amaedola niha bõ'õ, amaedola zi fatewoë, ena'õ isõndra mbalazonia ba ngaimõ. Lõ tola òfõhare gana'aoë chõnia, bõfi fabali chõnia, õ'ata'oe fi Lowalangioë, ena'õ isõndra mbõli gönia talifoesdoë, ba ngaimõ. (*Moz. II. 22, 25*). Ana'aoë, ba lõ tola òfõhare chõnia, ba õnia, nibe'oe, ba bõfi fabali. Jehowa ndrã'odo, Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danõ Miseraji, ba wame'e chõmi tanõ Gana'ana, ba we'amõi Lowalangimi.
- V. Ba na tobali noëmana dalifoesdoë, ba ngaiöe ba na i'amawa ja chõoe, ba bõfi fohalõwõ ia halõwõ zawoejoe. (*Moz. II. 21, 2*). Amaedola enoni ia chõoe õbe'e, ba amaedola zi fatewoë, jamõi ngoningonioë, irege dõfi wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ. Ba da'õ dania õ'efa'õ ia, awõ ndraononia, ba ifoeli ia ba niwara, ba mangawoeli chõnia gondroita namania. Enonigoe sa ira, niheta-
goë, ba danõ Miseraji; lõ tola la'amawa sawoejoe ira. Bõfi faitoisi wamatõrõ ja'ia, õ'ata'oe fi Lowalangioë. (*Esai. 6, 9. Kol. 4, 1*). Ba na omasi'õ zawoejoe ono mateoa ba sawoejoe ono alawe, ba ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami — ba chõra mihõli zawoejoe ono mateoa ba sawoejoe ono alawe. Ba he iraono zi fatewoë andrõ, ba chõmi, ba hana na mihõli òsa, awõ nga'õtõra andrõ, ba chõmi, si toëmböe ba danõmi; hana na chõmi da'õ. Ba hana na mifa'ema ba ndraonomi foërimi, ondrõita, ena'õ ochõtara, ba hana na lõ teboelõ sawoejoëmi ira. Ba ba dalifoesõmi andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli — ba faoma bõfi mifaitoisi, wamatõrõ awõmi. (*Raz. I. 9, 22*). Ba na faloecha niha bõ'õ, ba ma si fatewoë, õna'õna so chõnia ba ngaiöe, ba na tobali noëmana dalifoesdoë ba ngainia, ba na i'amawa ia ba niha bõ'õ, ba ma ba zi fatewoë, ba ma ba nga'õtõ niha bõ'õ ba ngaimõ, ba nitehe chõnia wananoë, na no i'amawa ia; hana na talifoesõnia zananoë ja'ia; ma tãna namania ba ma ono dãna namania

- zananoc ja'ia. ba ma ha niha za-
bölö ahatö chönia, iwara, zananoe
ja'ia, ba ma zoei, na isöndra ga-
na'a, ba hana na ja'ia zananoe
50 ja'ia. Ba i'eraí chö zowöli ja'ia,
i'otarai ndröfi, me i'amawa ia, iroegi
ndröfi wa'owoeawoea döddö andrö.
Ba ba mböli, ba balazi ha me oega
fache, me i'amawa ia; amaedola
genoni ia, götö we'asonia chönia.
51 Ba na oja na ndröfi si tosai, ba
i'eraí ba wamoeli ösa, bölinia, ba
52 wananoe ja'ia. Ba na ambö fa'oja
ndröfi si tosai, irege döfi wa'owoea-
woea döddö andrö, ba i'eraí chönia;
balazi ha me oega fache ia chönia,
ha wa'eböea ifoeli, ba wananoe ja'ia.
53 Amaedola zi manga gazi, döfidöfi,
ia chönia; lö tola öfaigi manö lö
hedehede, na ifaitoisi wamatörö
54 ja'ia. Ba na lö faloecha ia wananoe
si manö, ba ba ndröfi wa'owoca-
woea döddö andrö dania aefa ia,
55 awö ndraononia. Chögos sa Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, enonigoc; enonigoe,
nihetagoë ba danö Miseraji, ja'odo
andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi.

FAZA 26.

I. Famaboe'oe howoehowoe. II.
Famangaha fangelifi. III. Tefoeli
tetema ira, na mangaloeloe ira.

- 1 I. Lö tola mifazöchi chömi na-
doe, ba ma famaedo, kara nitoto,
ba böi mitaroe'ö chömi harefa, ba
he gowe ni'onihia, ba böi mifataro
ba danömi, ba wangoeloe chönia,
me no Jehowa ndra'odo Lowalangimi.
(Moz. II. 20, 4. Moz. V. 16, 22).
2 Loeo wolombase andrö chögoë mi-
töngöni, ba mi'ata'oeffi ni'amoni'ö
andrö chögoë; Jehowa ndra'odo.
3 Ba na mi'o'ö nifachoigoë ba na
mitöngöni goroisagoë, wolo'ö ja'ia,
4 (F. 19, 30), ba oebe'e deoe chömi,
ero na inötö, ena'ö mowoea danö,
ba he eoe sowoea ba mbenoea, ba
ena'ö na mowoea. (Moz. V. 11, 14;
5 28, 1 b. t.). Ba iroegi dania wango-
zara boea nagoe famöbörö fache,

ba chömi ba fangozara boea nagoe
andrö, ba iroegi wanaroe, ena'ö fa-
höna chömi mbalazo, ba ena'ö lö
hadia ia chömi, ba danö. Lö fanoe- 6
wönoewö oebe'e, ena'ö mi'ila mörö
lö si keani ja'ami. Oeheta ba da-
nömi goctos ndrö'oe andrö, ba lö
iroegi danömi si'öli oebe'e. (Job. 11,
19). Emalimi, ba mitimba dania 7
ba ichamö ira si'ölimi, ba woloira
chömi. Dalima ami, ba otoo migohi,
ba otoo ami, ba foeloe ngahönö
migohi, ba ichamö nemalimi si'öli- 8
mi, ba woloira chömi. (Jos. 23, 10).
Ba oe'otahögö ami, ba tedooë ami 9
oebe'e, ato ami, ba aro wawoe'oesa
li andrö chöda oebe'e. Boea danö 10
me ndröfia gömi; ba tobali miheta
zi tohöna, ba wamonaha si bohooë
[moebasi]. Ba oe'lagö ba chömi, lö 11
anoezoc döddögoë ami. (Moz. II. 29,
45). Oedörödörö ami, ba Lowala- 12
ngimi ndra'odo, ba hanoëagoë ami.
Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si 13
no mangeheta ja'ami ba danö Mi-
seraji, fa böi sa'ae sawoejoera ami;
no oefatö döladöla galo mbagimi,
ba mi'ila mifaöga mbagimi oebe'e.

II. Ba na lö mifondrondrongo 14
chögoë, na lö'ö manö mi'o'ö goroi-
sagoë, (Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t. Mat. 2, 2),
na lö ba döddömi nifachoigoë andrö 15
ba na anoezoe döddömi hoekoe andrö
chögoë, na tobali lö'ö manö mi'o'ö
goroisagoë, wanoedocgö fawoe'oesa
li andrö chögoë, ba oe'ohia'ö göi 16
da'ö, wolaoë chömi; sata'oe ita
oefatörö chömi: föchö baösi ba
fa'aoechoë, same'e abösi hörö ba
ariri noso. Ba jatobali zajazaja
gölö wanaroëmi; emalimi sa'ae zi
manga ja'ia. Ba fa'oedoe ndra'o 17
chömi, tobali te'ala ami ba nema-
limi, ba labe'e barö mbawara ami
si fa'oedoe chömi, ba moloi ami,
he göi lö solohi ja'ami. (Amaed. 28,
1). Ba na lö'ö zoei na mifondro- 18
ndrongo chögoë dania, ba mewitoe
oe'abe'e'ö wangotö'ö ja'ami, ba
horömi andrö, ba oehöndrögö ho- 19

chami andrō, si no abe'e, ba timba zi'ōli mbanoea ja'wami oebe'e, ba timba dōla garamba danōmi [wa'abe'e]. Ba tobali mifakao ami
 20 lō boto: tanō, ba lō mowoea, ba he eoe sowoea ba danō, ba si lō
 21 boea. Ba na milaoe zi lō faoedoe chōgoe, na lō mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ba oetohoeegō oebago ami,
 22 mewitoe, loeomi ba horōmi. Ba oedoedoe chōmi goetoe ndrōe'oe andrō, ena'ō la'oloi'ō ndraonomi
 ba ena'ō laboeboenoe goerifōmi, ena'ō alō wa'atomi labe'e, ena'ō lō
 23 nihaniha ba lala chōmi misa. Ba na lō'ō zoei faloechado ata'oe ami ba da'ō, na milaoe na zi lō faoe-
 24 doe chōgoe, ba oelaoe gōi zi lō faoedoe chōmi, ba mewitoe oebago
 25 ami, ba horōmi andrō. Ba itōrō ami si'ōli oebe'e, folaoe mbalō, me no moedoedoeegō wawoe'oesa li n-
 ndrō. Ba na mi'owoeloi dania ami jomo ba mbanoea, ba oefatōrō
 chōmi wōchō waba, ba tebe'e ba danga nemali ami. Ba na oefatō
 26 chōmi dendrotendro gō, ba dafaeloe dania ndra alawe zamogō roti chō-
 mi, ha samboea mbowoa, ba lafoeli chōmi roti andrō, nitoelo, ba manga
 ami, ba lō aboeso. (*Hos. 4, 10. Mich. 6, 14*). Ba na lō'ō zoei mifondro-
 27 ndrongo chōgoe, na milaoe na zi lō faoedoe chōgoe, na oelaoe gōi zi lō
 28 faoedoe chōmi, ba wōnoegoe, ba mewitoe oe'otōe'ō ami, ba horōmi
 29 andrō. Ba mi'ā dania nōsi nonomi matoea ba ōsi nonomi alawe mi'ā. (*Raz. II. 6, 28. Jer. 19, 9. Ngen. Jer. 4,*
 30 *10*). Ba oefoeoe hilihili andrō chōmi, ba gowe loeo andrō chōmi, ba oerasa, ba oe'oroedoeegō ba mboto
 nadoemi mbotomi si mate, ba ogo-
 31 rodo ami. Banoemi, ba oebali'ō adoedoela, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō
 chōmi, oedoedoeegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae oe'ago wa'amohoea zoemange andrō
 32 chōmi, si no omasiō ena'ō. Ja'odo andre zamali'ō tanō si mate tanō,
 ena'ō tobali dōdō nemalimi andrō

ba da'ō, emalimi si mōi mowanoea ba danō. Ba ja'ami, ba oefazawili 33
 ba niha haero, ba oesōbi zi'ōli moroi foerimi; ba jatobali tanō si
 mate danōmi ba banoemi, ba jatobali adoedoela. Ba te'ali dania 34
 ba danō ndrōfi wolombase andrō chōnia, gōtō tanō si mate ia, fa-
 toea ba danō nemalimi so ami. Ba da'ō dania molombase danō, ba
 itōrō ndrōfi wolombase andrō chōnia. (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 21*). Gōtō tanō 35
 si mate ia molombase ia — folombase si lō faloecha ia mege, na
 dōfi wolombase andrō, niwa'ō chōmi, me so ami ba danō. Ba ha 36
 niha ami si tosai, ba lō lala dōdō oebe'e, ba danō nemalira, ena'ō
 moloi ira ba weroeroe zi sagōrō boeloe lehoe, ena'ō moloi, si mane
 foloi na so zi'ōli, ba ena'ō alaoe, he wa'ae lō solohi. (*Jes. 30, 17*).
 Ba lalangō nawōra wa'alaoe, si 37
 mane na so zi'ōli moroi foeri, he wa'ae lō solohi; ba ja tebai milawa
 nemalimi. Ba jatekiko ami ba niha 38
 haero andrō, hana na i'ā ami tanō nemalimi andrō. Ba ha niha ami 39
 si tosai dania, ba hana na ariri ira ba danō nemalimi, bōrō horōra
 andrō; ba bōrō gōi golalōwa ndra toeara ōsa, wa sariri ira, si mane
 da'ō mege.

III. Ba na latehe dania horōra, 40
 awō horō ndra toeara andrō — wa no farōi ira chōgoe — awō wa no
 lalaoe zi lō faoedoe chōgoe, (*Moz. V. 4, 30; 30, 2*), bōrō wa oelaoe gōi 41
 chōra si lō faoedoe chōra, awō wa no oe'oe ira ba danō nemalira —
 na mangaloeloe dania dōdōra andrō, si lō moeboto, ba ria tesoelōni chō-
 ra horōra andrō, ba itōrō tōdōgoe 42
 wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe chō Jakobo ba fawoe'oesa li chō Giza'-
 aki ba fawoe'oesa li chō Gaberaha-
 mo, ba itōrō tōdōgoe, ba tanō a-
 ndrō, ba itōrō tōdōgoe. Ba saheta 43
 sa ira ba danō, ena'ō tetōrō chōnia ndrōfi wolombase andrō, fatoea

tanõ si mate ia, na no aheta ira ;
 ba chõrá, ba tesoelõni horõra andrõ,
 me no la'ositengagõ hoekoe andrõ
 chõgoe, ba me no anoczoe dõdõra
 44 nifachoigoe. Ba he ba da'õ dania,
 na ba danõ nemalira so ira, ba lõ
 ogorodo ira, fa oehori ira ena'õ,
 fa oedoedogõ wawoe'oesa li andrõ
 chõma, ena'õ, me no Jehowa ndra'o-
 45 do, Lowalangini. Ba itõrõ tõdõgoe
 — ba chõra andrõ — wawoe'oesa
 li andrõ chõgoe chõ ndra toea, ni-
 hetage ba danõ Miseraji, ba zanehe
 niha baero, ba we'amõ Lowalangi-
 46 ra, ja'odo andre, Jehowa. Da'õ ga-
 machoita andrõ ba hoekoe ba oroisa,
 nibe'e Jehowa ba hili Zina'i andrõ,
 nifa'ema Moze, lala niwa'õnia ba
 Ndraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 27.

I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'uela li,
 na niha ba na oerifõ ba na omo
 ba na benoea. II. He lawisa ba zi
 a'a ba wa'atoembœ ba ba nibe'e
 salacha. III. Chõ Jehowa zi sa-
 mbœa ni'ofœloe andrõ, hadia ia.

1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Moze,
 2 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 ba õmane chõra : Na so zanõrõ
 amaboe'uela li chõ Jehowa. ba na
 niha, dali watõnia, (*Moz. I V. 30, 3.*
 3 *Moz. V. 23, 21*), ba fatõ ndra ma-
 toea si doea woeloe fache, irege
 õnõ ngafoeloe, ba lima woeloe roe-
 4 fia ba zaga ni'amoni'õ andrõ ; ba
 na ira alawe, ba tõloe ngafoeloe
 5 roefia watõnia. Ba na si melima
 fache, iroegi doea woeloe fache, ba
 fatõ nono matœa, ba doea woeloe
 roefia ba fatõ nono alawe, ba foe-
 6 loe roefia. Ba na si sara wa'wa,
 iroegi melima fache, ba fatõ nono
 matœa, ba lima roefia, ba fatõ no-
 7 no alawe, ba tõloe roefia. Ba na si
 õnõ ngafoeloe fache ba na si tõra,
 ba fatõ ndra matœa, ba felelima
 roefia, ba fatõ ndra alawe, ba foeloe
 8 roefia. Ba na no abõlõ noemana
 niha si manõ, na tebai itõrõ watõ

andrõ, ba la'ohe chõ gere, ba ja-
 moefatõ mbõlinia ere ; jamoefaigi
 ere, ha wa'ebœa zi tola ibe'e sa-
 maboe'oe andrõ. Ba na oerifõ, si
 9 tola labe'e soemange Jehowa, ba
 ni'amoni'õ la'wa'õ fefoe nibe'e chõ
 Jehowa. Lõ tola ifalalini ba lõ tola
 10 isalahini, wame'e si sõchi salahi zi
 lõ sõchi, ba ma si lõ sõchi salahi
 zi sõchi ; ba na ifalalini zoei goerifõ
 andrõ, ba faoma ni'amoni'õ. Ba na
 11 oerifõ salacha, si tebai labe'e soe-
 mange Jehowa, ba ndramoe'oe chõ
 gere. Ba jamoefatõ mbõlinia ere,
 12 na si sõchi, ba na sambõ fa'asõchi ;
 ba ba watõ andrõ, ni'wa'õ gere,
 ahono. Ba na edona isanoe, ba sa-
 13 mbœa ni'olima watõ andrõ inõnõ.
 Ba na so zi amoni'õ chõ Jehowa
 14 omonia, ba jamoefatõ mbõlinia ere,
 na si sõchi, ba na sambõ fa'asõchi,
 ba fatõ ni'wa'õ gere mbõlinia. Ba
 15 na edõna ifœli isanoe nomonia si
 amoni'õ ja'ia mege, ba samboea
 ni'olima watõnia andrõ inõnõ, ba
 chõnia sa'ae. Ba na so zi amoni'õ
 16 chõ Jehowa benoea, fõfõ gondroita
 namania mege, ba ba watõnia, ba
 balazi ha oega laeroe tanõmõ ; si
 25 laeroe tanõmõ, ba 50 roefia
 watõnia. Na ba ndrõfi wa'owœa-
 17 wœa dõdõ andrõ i'otarai we'amo-
 ni'õ benœania andrõ, ba fatõnia
 itõrõ. Ba na no aefa ndrõfi wa'o-
 18 wœawœa dõdõ na i'amoni'õ, ba
 jamoe'era chõnia mbõli ere, balazi
 ha me oega fache na, iroegi ndrõfi
 wa'owœawœa dõdõ dania, ba lasõbi
 dania ndrohoendrohoe ba watõnia
 andrõ. Ba na edõna zoei isanoe
 19 mbenœa andrõ si amoni'õ ja'ia, ba
 samboea ni'olima watõnia andrõ
 inõnõ ; ba lõ teboelõ wa chõnia.
 Ba na lõ isanoe mbenœa andrõ,
 20 ba na i'amawa zoei ba niha bõ'õ,
 ba tebai tefœli tesanoe ; benœa
 21 andrõ, na aefa dania, na dõfi wa'o-
 wœawœa dõdõ andrõ, ba ni'amo-
 ni'õ chõ Jehowa la'wa'õ, si mane
 benœa nilacha'õ ; ochõta gere sa'ae

- 22 ia. Ba na so zi amoni'ō chō Jehowa benoea ni'ōlinia, si tenga fōfō mbenoea ondrōita namania mege,
- 23 ba jamoe'eraī chōnia ere, he wisa fatōnia, irege dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō, ba fatō da'ō, ba na loeo da'ō ibe'e, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō
- 24 chō Jehowa. Ba na dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō, ba mangawoeli ba ni'ōlinia ja'ia mbenoea andrō, ba zochō
- 25 ja'ia mege ondrōita namania. Fefoe watō, ba saga ni'amoni'ō mbalazi; si samba sekeli [roefia] ba 20 gera. (*Moz. II. 30, 13*).
- 26 II. Ba si a'a nono gocrifō, si mōi chō Jehowa, me no si a'a, ba lō tola la'amoni'ō; he sa'wi, ba he
- 27 biribiri — chō Jehowa ia sa'ae. Ba na oerifō salacha, ba nihōli, balazi watō, ba samboea ni'olima mbōli inōnō; ba na lō lasanoe, ba ni'a-
- 28 mawa, balazi watō. Ba ba nilacha'ō, ni'amoni'ō niha chō Jehowa, wola-
- cha'ō ja'ia, nitoejoe ba zi so chōnia fefoe, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba he
- benoea, ondrōita mege, ba lō'ō manō tola la'amawa ba lō tola lasanoe; fefoe nilacha'ō ba no ni'amoni'ō sibaī chō Jehowa. Na so ha niha, 29 niha nilacha'ō, ba lō tola lasanoe, nibocnoe sa'ae. (*Sam. I. 15, 3*).
- III. Samboea ni'ofoele, fefoe, 30 he benoea, ba he boea danō, ba he boea geoe, ba chō Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa. Ba na so zo-
- 31 masi mananoe ōsa ni'ofoele andrō chōnia, ba samboea ni'olima mbōlinia inōnō. Ba ba zi samboea ni'o-
- 32 foele zawi ba biribiri, ba ba nifatorō si'ō [goebalo] fefoe, ba ni'crai, foelefoelele nga'oe, ba sagesageoe ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa. (*Jer. 33, 13*).
- 33 Bōi lafaigi, na si sōchi, ba na si lō sōchi, ba lō tola lafalalini. Ba na so zamalalini zoei, ba faoma ni'amoni'ō ira, ba lō tola lasanoe.
- 34 Da'ō gorōisa andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba hili Zina'i, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.

Soera

MOZE

FANETE ZI TŌLOE.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangofaja niha; sala'wara. II. Sabōlō zi felendroea toea. III. Tēoniagō Nono Lewi.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō, me fasoelōna ba mba'wa si doea, me dōfi si doea, aefa aheta ira ba danō Miseraji, imane: (*Moz. V. 1, 3*).
- 2 Mi'ofaja ha wa'ato mbanoea Ndrao-

no Gizeraēli andrō, samboesamboea mado ba sawoesawōe, ba tōira, samboesamboea, dozi motōi mateoa, samōsamōsa. (*Moz. II. 30, 12*). Dozi 3 solohe baloese, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'choea, ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba mi'ofaja, sambasambawā, ja'oegō ba A'aroni. Ba samboesamboea mado, ba samōsamōsa tebe'e awōmi, hōgō niwara andrō. Da'ō dōi nibe'e awōmi: ba mado Roebeno, ba Elisoeri, 4 5

- 6 ono Zedeoeri. Ba ba mado Zimeoni,
 7 ba Seloemiëli, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba
 8 ba mado Joeda, ba Nahaso, ono
 9 Gaminadabi. Ba ba mado Isasari,
 10 ba Natana'eli, ono Zoeara. Ba ba
 11 mado Zeboeloni, ba Eliabi, ono
 12 Helono. Ba ha Ndraono Josefo : ba
 13 mado Geferaji, ba Elizama, ono
 14 Gamihoeäi, ba ba mado Manase,
 15 ba Gameliëli, ono Wedasoeri. Ba
 16 ba mado Mbenijami, ba Abidano,
 17 ono Gideonono. Ba ba mado Dano,
 18 ba Ahiëzeri, ono Ami-Sada'i. Ba
 19 ba mado Gaseri, ba Fagiëli, ono
 20 Ocherana. Ba ba mado Gado, ba
 21 Eliazafi, ono Degoeëli. Ba ba mado
 22 Nafetali, ba Ahira, ono Genano.
 23 Da'ö nitoejoe ba zato, högö niwa-
 24 ra andrö, högö ngahönö Ndraono
 Gizeraëli.
- 17 II. Ba lafakaoni'ö niha andrö,
 si no moëtötöi chöra, ira Moze
 18 A'aroni, ba lafaloecha'ö mbanoea
 ma'afefoe, me fasoeëläna ba mba'wa
 si doea. Ba lafatan'ö ba zoera
 wa'atoemboe döira, iwara ba nga-
 foera ba töira, si ha samboesa-
 mboea, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea
 ba si a'a moroi andrö, samösamösa.
 19 Dali ni'wa'ö Jehowa chö Moze ; si
 manö sa wangofajania ja'ira ba
 danö si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i.
 20 Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono Roebeno,
 si a'a ndraono Gizeraëli, iwara ba
 ngafoera ba töira, si ha samboesa-
 mboea, ni'ofaja, samösamösa — do-
 zi motöi matoca, i'otarai zi 20 fache
 fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrö,
 21 dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'ato ni'o-
 faja, mado Roebeno, ba no 46,500.
 22 Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono Zimeoni,
 iwara ba ngafoera ba töira, si ha
 samboesamboea, ni'ofaja, samösa-
 mösa — dozi motöi matoca, i'ota-
 rai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a
 moroi andrö, dozi solohe baloese,
 23 ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Zimeoni
 24 ba no 59,300. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö
 ndraono Gado, iwara, ba ngafoera
 ba töira, si ha samboesamboea, i'o-
 tarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a
 moroi andrö, dozi solohe baloese,
 ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Gado, ba
 no 45,650. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndrao-
 no Joeda, iwara ba ngafoera ba
 töira, si ha samboesamboea, i'ota-
 rai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a
 moroi andrö, dozi solohe baloese,
 ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Joeda,
 27 ba no 74,600. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö
 28 ndraono Izasari, iwara ba ngafoera
 ba töira, si ha samboesamboea,
 i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si
 a'a moroi andrö, dozi solohe ba-
 loese, ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado
 29 Izasari, ba no 54,400. Ba fa'ato
 30 nga'ötö ndraono Zeboeloni, iwara
 ba ngafoera ba töira, si ha sa-
 mboesamboea, i'otarai zi 20 woeloe
 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
 andrö, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 31 ato ni'ofaja, mado Zeboeloni, ba
 no 57,400. Ba ba ndraono Josefo
 32 andrö, ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono
 Geferaji, iwara ba ngafoera ba töira,
 si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai zi
 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
 andrö, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 33 to ni'ofaja, mado Geferaji, ba no
 40,500. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono
 34 Manase, iwara ba ngafoera ba töi-
 ra, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai
 zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
 andrö, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 35 ato ni'ofaja, mado Manase, ba no
 32,200. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono
 36 Mbenijami, iwara ba ngafoera ba
 töira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai
 zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
 andrö, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 37 to ni'ofaja, mado Mbenijami, ba no
 35,400. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono
 38 Dano, iwara ba ngafoera ba töira,
 si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai si
 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
 andrö, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 39 ato ni'ofaja, mado Dano, ba no
 62,700. Ba fa'ato nga'ötö ndraono
 40 Gaseri, iwara ba ngafoera ba töira,
 si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai zi

20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
 41 andrō, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 ato ni'ofaja mado Gaseri, ba no
 42 41,500. Ba fa'ato nga'ōtō ndraono
 Nafetali, iwara ba ngafoera ba
 tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai
 zi 20 fache fa'eboca ba si a'a mo-
 43 roi andrō, dozi solohe baloese, ha
 wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Nafetali, ba
 44 no 53,400. Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō,
 ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ba sa-
 la'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli; felendroea
 da'ō, samboesamboea mado, ba sa-
 45 mōsamōsa. Ba dozi ni'ofaja, Iraono
 Gizeraēli, ngafoera andrō, i'otarai
 zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a mo-
 roi andrō, dozi solohe baloese ba
 46 Ndraono Gizeraēli — dozi ni'ofaja,
 ba no 603,550.
 47 III. Ba Ono Lewi andrō, iwara
 andrō, ba lō lafao chōra ba wango-
 48 faja. (*Moz. II. 38, 26*). Ba hoemedē
 49 Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Ono Lewi
 andrō, ba lō tola ō'ofaja, lō tola
 ō'era wa'atora, ba ngai Ndraono
 50 Gizeraēli bō'ō. Ba nahia zoera go-
 roisa ōfataro Nono Lewi, ba ba
 wakakenia, fefoe, ba ba zi fabōbō
 chōnia, fefoe. Ja'ira zangosa'ō ose
 andrō, awō wakake andrō ba chō-
 nia fefoe, ba ja'ira zangai halōwō
 ba da'ō, lafasoei nose wame'e na-
 51 hiara. Ba na mofanō nose, ba Ono
 Lewi zanoedogō, ba na tebatō
 nose, ba Ono Lewi zama'anō, ba
 na so niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba
 52 niboenoe. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli bō'ō,
 ba jamoe faigi nahania zamōsana
 ba zinga mandrera chōra, dali nga-
 53 wawara andrō. Ba Ono Lewi, ba
 lafasoei nahia zoera gorōisa, wame'e
 nahara, fa bōi gōna fōnoe Lowalangi
 Ndraono Gizeraēli sato. Ba lahalō-
 halō halōwō ba nahia zoera gorōisa
 54 Ono Lewi andrō. Ba la'ō'ō sibai
 Iraono Gizeraēli ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō
 Moze — ba da'ō labe'e.

FAZA 2.

Famōfō'ō nahia olombase'wa
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, si ōfa nahia:
 I. Mado Joeda ba mado Roebeno.
 II. Mado Geferaji ba mado Dano.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra 1
 Moze A'aroni, imane: Ba nahia 2
 olombase'wa andrō ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba ba mandrera chōnia
 ifaigi zamōsana ba ba dandra ni-
 wara; ba gamaoedoe nose wama'-
 ele'ō lab'e nahara, fasoei. Tánō 3
 fōna, tánō ba gatoemboecha, ba
 mandrera ba golombase'wa ba mado
 Joeda, dali ngawawara, ba solohe
 Iraono Joeda, Nahaso andrō, ono
 Gaminadabi, awō zato andrō chō- 4
 nia, ni'ofaja andrō, 74,600. Ba ba 5
 ngaira monaha mado Izasari, ba
 solohe Iraono Izasari, Natanaēli
 andrō, ono Zoera, awō zato a- 6
 ndrō chōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 54,400.
 Ba mado Zeboeloni, ba solohe 7
 Iraono Zeboeloni, Eliabi andrō, ono
 Helono, awō zato andrō chōnia, 8
 ni'ofaja andrō, 57,400. Dozi ni'ofaja 9
 andrō, si fabōbō ba nahia olomba-
 se'wa ba mado Joeda andrō, nga-
 wawara andrō, ba 186,400; ja'ira
 zi so fōna ba wofanō. Ba tánō 10
 miraja, ba mandrera ba golomba-
 se'wa ba mado Roebeno, ba nga-
 wawara andrō, ba solohe Iraono
 Roebeno, Elisoeri andrō, ono Ze- 11
 deoeri, awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'o- 11
 faja, 46,500. Ba ba ngaira monaha 12
 mado Zimeoni, ba solohe iraono
 Zimeoni, Seloemieli andrō, ono
 Zoeri-Sada'i, awō zato andrō chō- 13
 nia ni'ofaja, 59,300. Ba mado Ga- 14
 do, ba solohe Iraono Gado, Elia-
 zafi andrō, ono Regoeeli, awō zato 15
 andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja, 45,650. Dozi 16
 ni'ofaja ba nahia olombase'wa ba
 mado Roebeno, ba ngawawara a-
 ndrō, ba 151,450; da'ō wanete zi
 so fōna, ba wofanō. Ba ose wama'- 17
 ele'ō, olombase'wa Nono Lewi, ba
 ba dōdō golombase'wa bō'ō andrō

lafazaŵa ira; balazi heza nahiaira mege, ba wamazawaŵa ja'ira, ba nahania i'agõ zamõsana, dali mandrera chõra.

- 18 II. Ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba ngawawara andrõ, ba tánõ ba gaechocla tebe'e, ba solohe Iraono Geferaji, Eli-
- 19 sama andrõ, ono Gamihoeedi, awõ zato andrõ chõnia, ni'ofaja, 40,500.
- 20 Ba ba ngaira, ba mado Manase ba solohe Iraono Manase, Gamclieli a-
- 21 ndrõ, ono Wedasoeri, awõ zato andrõ chõnia, ni'ofaja andrõ, 32,200.
- 22 Ba mado Mbenijami ba -solohe Iraono Mbenijami, Abidano andrõ,
- 23 ono Gideonono, awõ zato andrõ chõ-
- 24 nia, ni'ofaja andrõ, 35,400. Dozi ni'ofaja, ba nahia olombaseŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba ngawawara a-
- 25 ndrõ, ba no 108,100. Fanete zi doea bawá no mege da'õ, ba wofa-
- 26 nõ. Ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado Dano, ba ngawawara andrõ, ba tánõ mijõoe tebe'e, ba
- 27 solohe Iraono Dano, Ahiëzeri a-
- 28 ndrõ, ono Ami-Sada'i, awõ zato andrõ chõnia, ni'ofaja andrõ, 62,700.
- 29 Ba ba ngaira monaha mado Gaseri ba solohe Iraono Gaseri, Fagieli
- 30 andrõ, ono Ocherana, awõ zato andrõ chõnia, ni'ofaja, 41,500. Ba
- 31 mado Nafetali, ba solohe iraono Nafetali, Ahira andrõ, ono Genani,
- 32 awõ zato andrõ chõnia, ni'ofaja andrõ, 53,400. Dozi ni'ofaja ba
- 33 nahia olombaseŵa ba mado Dano, ba no 157,600. Da'õ zafoeria, ba wofanõ; dali mandrera andrõ chõ-
- 34 ra. Da'õ ni'ofaja andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli, ba niwara andrõ; fa'ato ni'ofaja andrõ, ba golombaseŵa, ba ngawawara andrõ, ba no 603,550.
- (F. 1, 46). Ba Ono Lewi, ba lõ'õ sa la'ofaja, lõ lafao ba Ndraono Gizeraëli bõ'õ, dali niŵa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze. Ba la'o'õ sibai Iraono Gizeraëli niŵa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze, wamaigi nahiaira olombaseŵa, dali mandrera andrõ chõra; ba si manõ

gõi na lafazaŵa ira, dali niwara, ha ma'oewoe ira.

FAZA 3.

I. Tehonogõi ere ndraono Ga'aroni.

II. Famõfõgõ Ono Lewi, ba hadia halõwõra. III. Tebe'e salahi zi a'a ndraono ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Nono Lewi.

I. Ba da'e nga'õtõ ndra A'aroni 1
Moze, me loeo fahoeheo Jehowa 2
chõ Moze, ba hili Zina'i. Da'e dõ 3
ndraono Ga'aroni andrõ: Nadabi, 4
si a'a, ba Abihoe; ba Eleazari ba 5
Itamari. Da'õ dõ ndraono Ga'aroni 6
ni andrõ, tõi gere andrõ, nibajoini, 7
nifo'õsi tanga, ena'õ lahalõhalõ ha- 8
lõwõ gere. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba si 9
mate fõna Jehowa Nadabi ba Abi-
hoe, me la'ohe fõna Jehowa galitõ
si tenga, ba danõ si mate, ba gahe
hili Zina'i; ba lõ chõra ono matoea.
Ba Eleazari ba Itamari sa'ae za-
ngaingai halõwõ gere, barõ mbawa
namara. (Moz. III. 10, 1). Ba hoe-
mede Jehowa chõ Moze, imane:
Hede ba mado Lewi, ohe chõ Ga'-
aroni ere, ena'õ ngoniningoninia ira.
Ba ja'ira zangaingai hadia ia niha-
lõhalõ chõnia, ba ba zato fefoe,
fõna nose wama'ele'õ; ja'ira za-
ngaingai halõwõ ba nose. Ba ba
dangara tebe'e fefoe wakake ba
nose wama'ele'õ, ba hadia ia ba
Ndraono Gizeraëli; sangaingai ha-
lõwõ ba nose ira. Obe'e barõ mba-
wa ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono
Lewi; tána chõnia manõ nibe'e
Ndraono Gizeraëli bõ'õ. Ba A'aroni
ba iraononia, ba õfataro, ba wangai
halõwõra, halõwõ gere; niha bõ'õ,
si hatõ'õ ja'ia, ba niboenoe. (F.
16, 40).

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Mo- 11
ze, imane: Ja'odo zanoctoejoe ba 12
Ndraono Gizeraëli bõ'õ Ono Lewi
andrõ, salahi zi a'a bawa'atoemboe,
fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, — si
a'a ndraono chõ ninara — ena'õ
tána chõgoc Nono Lewi andrõ.

- 13 (*F. IV. 8, 16*). Me no tána chõgoe fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe; me loeo oeboenoe zi a'a nono fefoe, ba danõ Miseraji oe'amoni'õ chõgoe fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono. Gizeraëli, ja'odo andre, Jehowa; he niha ba he oerifõ; tána chõgoe ira. (*Moz. II, 13, 2*). Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Moze, ba danõ si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, imane:
- 15 Ofaja Nono Lewi andrõ, ba ngafoera ba ba watalifoesõta chõra, dozi motõi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea, ba si a'a moroi andrõ, 28
- 16 õ'ofaja, ja'irá. Ba i'ofaja ira Moze, i'õ'õ goroisia Jehowa andrõ, dali 29
- 17 niwa'õnia chõnia. Ba da'e dõi ndraono Lewi andrõ: Gereso ba Kahati ba Merari. (*Moz. II. 6, 16*). 30
- 18 Ba tõi ndraono Gereso, ba ngafoera, 31
- 19 ba Libeni ba Sime'i. Ba iraono Gahati, ba ngafoera, ba Ameramo ba Jesehari ba Heberona ba Oeziëli. 32
- 20 Ba iraono Merari, ba ngafoera, ba Maheli ba Moesi. Da'õ nga'õtõ 33
- 21 Lewi ba ira amara. Nga'õtõ Gereso ndraono Libeni andrõ ba iraono Zime'i. Nga'õtõ ndraono Gereso 34
- 22 da'õ. Fa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'ira — dozi motõi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrõ — 35
- 23 ba no 7,500. Nga'õtõ Gereso andrõ, ba ba gero nose sosó golombase- 36
- 24 wara, tánõ ba gaechoela loeo. Ba hõgõ ndraono Gereso andrõ, ba 37
- 25 Eliazafi, ono La'eli. Ba halõwõ ndraono Gereso andrõ ba nose wama'ele'õ, ba famaigi õsi nose, awõ doefo sagõ andrõ ba baloeba- 38
- 26 loe doefo sagõ ba ba'aba'a mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, ba ba'aba'a golajama andrõ ba ba'aba'a mbawa göli ba golajama, samasoei 39
- 27 ose, awõ naha wame'e soemange, ba sinalinia — fabaja fefoe hadia ia halõwõ ba da'õ. Ba madooe Gahati, ba ja'ia nga'õtõ Anicramo andrõ, awõ nga'õtõ Jesehari, awõ nga'õtõ Heberona, awõ nga'õtõ Oeziëli. Da'õ nga'õtõ ndraono Ga-
- hati. Ba fa'atora — dozi motõi 28
- matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrõ, ba no 8,600, si so halõwõ ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ. Ba nga'õtõ ndraono Gahati 29
- andrõ, ba ba ngai nose sosó golombasewara, tánõ miraja. Ba hõgõ 30
- nga'õtõ ndraono Gahati andrõ, ba Elisafa, ono Oeziëli. Ba halõwõra, 31
- ba famaigi tawõla andrõ ba meza ba naha wandroe, awõ naha wame'e soemange, awõ wakake ni'amoni'õ andrõ, ni'ogoenã'õ ba wangaingai halõwõ andrõ, ba ba'aba'a andrõ — fabaja fefoe hadia ia halõwõ ba da'õ. Ba hõgõ zatoea Nono Lewi 32
- andrõ, ba Eleazari, ono Ga'aroni ere andrõ, ja'ia mandroe zangai halõwõ ba ni'amoni'õ. Ba nga'õtõ 33
- Merari, ba ja'ia ndraono Maheli andrõ ba iraono Moesi; da'õ nga'õtõ Merari. Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'irá 34
- dozi motõi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrõ, ba no 6,200. Ba hõgõ nga'õtõ 35
- Merari andrõ, ba Soeriëli, ono Gabiha'ili, ba ba zi tambai nose sosó golombasewa chõra, tánõ mijõoe. Ba nibe'e ba danga ndraono Merari, 36
- ba ja'ia wafa [dõladõla] nose, awõ lazi, awõ daroe nahe andrõ, fabaja fefoe hadia ia halõwõ ba da'õ. Ba 37
- baero õ, ba taroe nahe ba golajama andrõ, fasoei, fabaja ahe ba taroetaroe ba sinali. Ba ba mbawa 38
- doeasa nose, tánõ mifõna — fõna nose wama'ele'õ, tánõ ba gateemboecha loeo, — ba olombasewa Moze, awõ ndra A'aroni iraonia, sangaingai halõwõ andrõ, ba ni'amoni'õ, hadia zogoena ba Ndraono Gizeraëli; ba niha bõ'õ si hatõ'õ ja'ia, ba niboenoe. Ba dozi ni'ofaja, 39
- Ono Lewi, ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni, sawoesawõ, wolo'õ niwa'õ Jehowa — dozi motõi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrõ, ba no 22,000. 40

III. Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze : 40

- Ofaja fefoe nono matoea si a'a, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi andrô ba tanô ba zoera dôira, ha wa'ato. Ba Ono Lewi andrô ôhalô chôgoe, chô Jehowa, salahi zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli; ba œerifô nono Lewi, ba ôbe'e salahi zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba goerifô Ndraono Gizeraëli [bô'ô].
- 41 Ba i'ofaja fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Moze, dali ni'wa'ô Jehowa chônïa. Ba fa'ato dôï nono matoea si a'a fefoe, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi andrô, dozi ni'ofaja, ba no 22,273. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chô Moze, imane : Ono Lewi halô salahi zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba œerifô Nono Lewi, ba ôbe'e salahi goerifôra; ena'ô tâna chôgoe Nono Lewi andrô; Jehowa ndra'odo. Ba ba wananoë si 273 andrô, si a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, sanaloe'i fa'ato Nono Lewi, ba lima roefia zamôsa ôwa'ô; saga ni'amonï'ô ni'anoelo'ô; samba sekeli [roefia] ba 20 gera. (*Moz. II. 30, 13*).
- 42 Ba ana'a andrô, ba ba danga ndra A'aroni iraononia ôbe'e, fananoë zi 43 tôra andrô, ba chôra. Ba i'wa'ô wananoë andrô Moze ba zi tôra andrô ba nibe'e fananoë Ono Lewi. Ba zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli i'wa'ô, 1365 ba roefia, saga ni'amonï'ô. Ba ibe'e ba danga ndra A'aroni iraononia wananoë andrô Moze, dali li Jehowa, si mane ni'wa'ô Jehowa chô Moze.

FAZA 4.

Halôwô Nono Lewi andrô, na mofanô ira. I. Halôwô ndraono Gahati. II. Halôwô ndraono Gereso. III. Halôwô ndraono Merari. IV. Fangofaja Ono Lewi, si tola mangai halôwô.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chô ndra

Moze A'aroni, imanc : Mi'ofaja ba Nono Lewi ha wa'ato ndraono Gahati, sawoesawœ, ba samboesamboea watalifoesôta, i'otarai zi 30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrô, irogi zi 50 fache, dozi si mœi ngoningoni, sangai halôwô ba nosc wama'ele'ô. Ba da'ô halôwô ndraono Gahati andrô ba nosc wama'ele'ô : famaigi ni'amonï'ô sibai andrô. Ba na mifaza'wa ami ba zolombasc ami, ba mœi si bacha ndra A'aroni iraononia, lahalô tooe mba'aba'a andrô ba labc'e balœebalœe dawôla zocra gorois. Ba labe'e na doefo oeli goeaza mina ba ba detc da'ô labologô lembe sadôlô oengoe sowœ warœwarœ, ba labe'e heahea andrô. Ba meza roti nifaigifaigi andrô, ba labalœgô lembe oengoe sowœ warœwarœ ba labe'e ja'wa mako ba figa ba mako wamadoc andrô, awô goendri, sogoena ba zoemange nibadoe, ba jaso gôï ja'wa roti andrô, ni'ali'ali. Ba da'ô fefoe, ba nibalœgô lembe kirimisi, ba balœebalœe da'ô, ba toefa oeli goeaza mina; awena dania labe'e heaheania. Ba lahalô na lembe oengoe sowœ warœwarœ, ba labe'e balœebalœe naha wandroe andrô, fabaja fandroe ba gocti wandroe ba gali andrô, awô naha wanicha chônïa fefoe, sogocna ba wangehao ja'ia. Ba la'olohœni ia — fabaja fakakœnia fefoe — lohoclohœe oeli goeaza mina, ba labe'e ba heahea. Ba naha wame'e soemange andrô ana'a, ba labalœgô lembe oengoe sowœ warœwarœ, ba latôtôwœi toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba labe'e heaheania. Ba lahalô fefœ wakake sogoena ba halôwô andrô, nifakefakae ba wangaingai halôwô andrô ba ni'amonï'ô, ba la'olohœni lembe oengoe sowœ warœwarœ; ba latôtôwœi toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba labe'e ba heahea. Ba lahaogô naha wame'e soemange, laheta nawoc, ba labe'e balœcbalœcna lembe œngœ

- 14 sojo. Ba ba dete da'ō labe'e waka-
ke andrō, fefoe, nifakefake ba wa-
ngaingai halōwō ba ehōnia, gali
andrō ba garafoe ba soendroesoe-
ndroe ba figa, fefoe wakake ba
naha wame'e soemange ; ba latōtō-
woei ia toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba
- 15 labe'e heaheania. Ba na no mo'a-
honoa chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndrao-
nonia wangolohoeni ngawalō andrō
fefoe, ni'amoni'ō fefoe, na lafaza'wa
ira sato, ba ndra moefa'aso ira
iraono Gahati andrō, ba wama-
hea ; ba lō tola lababaja ni'amoni'ō
andrō, fa bōi mate ira. (*Sam. I. 6,*
16 *19 ; II. 6, 6*). Ba ba danga Gelea-
zari, ono Ga'aroni ere, ba tebe'e
wanicha wandroe ba samohoea a-
ndrō nitoenoetoeoe ba soemange
ni'ā andrō, sero ma'ōchō ba fanielia
famajoini andrō, fabaja famaigi
ose ma'afefoe, awō nōsinia fefoe,
hadia ia ngawalō ni'amoni'ō ba
- 17 fakake andrō ehōnia. Ba hoemede
Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni,
18 imane : Bōi mibe'e nihori nga'ōtō
19 Gahati andrō, ba Nono Lewi. Mi-
mane wamaigi, ja'ira, ena'ō aperi ira
ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō — : Mōi
bacha ndra A'aroni iraononia ba
lafataro ba halōwōnia zamōsana,
20 hadia nihalō ba hadia ni'ohe. Ba
bōi mōi ira bacha, ba wamaigi ni'a-
moni'ō andrō, he ha mamō'i hōrō
wa'ara, fa bōi mate ira.
- 21 II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Mo-
ze, imane : Ofaja gōi wa'ato ndrao-
no Gereso, samboesamboea watali-
22 foesōta ba sawoesawō, i'otarai zi
23 30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō,
irege zi 50 fache ō'ofaja, dozi si
mōi ba halōwō andrō, ba wangai-
ngai hadia ia ba nose wama'ele'ō.
24 Ba da'ō halōwō nga'ōtō Gereso
andrō — nihalōra ba ni'ohera :
25 Ni'ohera, ba koelamboe nose andrō
ba ose wama'ele'ō, sagōnia andrō,
awō doefo oeli goeaza mina, baloe-
baloenia ba ba'aba'a mbawandroe-
26 hō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba ba'aba'a
- ba golajama ba ba'aba'a mbawa
gōli ba golajama, samasoei ose,
awō naha wame'e soemange, fabaja
sinali andrō ehōnia ba fakake fe-
foe, si fabōbō ba da'ō nihalōra, ba
fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō, ba
halōwōra da'ō. Dali ni'wa'ō ndra 27
A'aroni iraononia chōra ba halōwō-
ra andrō, ba ni'ohera andrō fefoe
ba ba nihalōhalōra fefoe ; ba fefoe
hadia ia norora, ba mitoetoeoe
ehōra, mitōtōi dōi. Da'ō halōwō 28
nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso andrō, ba
nose wama'ele'ō ; ba mandroera ba
halōwōra, ba Itamari, ono Ga'aroni
ere andrō.
- III. Ba iraono Merari, ba ō'ofaja 29
gōi, sawoesawō ba samboesamboea
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache 30
ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50
fache, ō'ofaja, dozi si mōi ba ha-
lōwō andrō, sangaingai nihalōhalō
andrō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba da'ō 31
ni'ohera, da'ō fefoe nibe'e ba da-
ngara, fōfō nose wama'ele'ō : Fafa
[dōladōla] nose ba lazi ba taroe
nahe, fabaja ahe ; ba taroe nahe 32
ba golajama fasoei, fabaja ahe ba
taroetaroe ba sinali, awō wakakenia
fefoe, awō nihalōhalō ba da'ō, fe-
foe ; ba fakake andrō, norora, ba
mitoetoeoe chōra, mitōtōi dōi. Da'ō 33
halōwō nga'ōtō ndraono Merari a-
ndrō, nihalōhalōra ba nose wama'-
ele'ō, ba'āl mbawa Gitamari andrō,
ono Ga'aroni ere.
- IV. Ba la'ofaja ndraono Gahati 34
ira Moze A'aroni ba satoea mba-
noea, sawoesawō ba samboesamboea
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache 35
ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50
fache, dozi si mōi ba halōwō andrō,
ba nihalōhalō ba nose wama'ele'ō.
Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja andrō, sawoesa- 36
wō, ba no 2750. Da'ō ni'ofaja 37
nga'ōtō Gahati, dozi si so halōwō
ba nose wama'ele'ō, ni'ofaja ndra
Moze A'aroni, dali ni'oroi'ō Jehowa
chō Moze. Ba ba ni'ofaja iraono 38
Gereso, sawoesawō ba samboesa-

39 mboea watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30
 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege
 zi 50 fache, dozi si mōi ba halōwō
 andrō, ba nihalōhalō ba nose wa-
 40 ma'ele'ō, ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, sawoe-
 sawe ba samboesamboea watalifoe-
 41 sota, ba no 2630. Da'ō ni'ofaja
 nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso, dozi si so
 halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ni'ofaja
 ndra Moze A'aroni, dali gorōisa
 42 Jehowa. Ba ba ni'ofaja nga'ōtō
 ndraono Merari, sawoesawē ba sa-
 43 mboesamboea watalifoesōta, i'ota-
 rai zi 30 fache ba si a'a moroi
 andrō, irege zi 50 fache, dozi si
 mōi ba halōwō andrō, ba nihalōhalō
 44 ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba fa'atō ni'o-
 faja andrō, sawoesawē, ba no 3200.
 45 Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō, nga'ōtō ndrao-
 no Merari, ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'a-
 roni, dali ni'oro'i'ō Jehowa chō
 46 Moze. Ba ba ni'ofaja andrō fefoe,
 ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ba sa-
 toca Ndraono Gizeraēli, Ono Lewi,
 sawoesawē ba samboesamboea wa-
 47 talifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache ba
 si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50 fa-
 che, si mōi ba wangai halōwō andrō,
 ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba halōwō
 48 fonoro andrō, fa'ato ni'ofaja andrō
 49 chōra, ba no 8580. Ba lafataro ba
 halōwōnia zamōsana — Moze za-
 maigi — dali gorōisa Jehowa, hadia
 halōwōra, hadia norora, ni'ofajania
 andrō, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 5.

I. Niheta ba golombasewa zi ra'i-
 ō. II. Nisalahini zinagō. III. Folo-
 he ba doena na so ndra alawe ni-
 wa'ō sohorō.

1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 laheta ba golombasewa dozi si no gō-
 na booe aeri ba si so si hoelō zona-
 na, ba dozi si no ra'iō, me no laba-
 baja mboto zi mate. (*Moz. III. 13,*
 3 *46; 21, 1*). He ira matoea, ba he ira
 alawe, ba ni'ohe baero, fa bōi ra'iō
 nahiara labe'e, me no ja'odo zi

sosō ba chōra. Ba la'o'ō da'ō Irao- 4
 no Gizeraēli, la'ohe baero golomba-
 sewa, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze,
 si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli.
 II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Mo- 5
 ze, imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gize- 6
 raēli : Na lafazōchi horō, he ira
 matoea, ba he ira alawe, horō nifa-
 zōchizōchi niha, na lalimo Jehowa,
 ba na tobali mo'ōmō niha si manō,
 (*Moz. III. 6, 2*), ba ndra moe'omba- 7
 cha'ō horō andrō, nifazōchira, ba
 la'ali zinagōra andrō, bōi ambō,
 ba samboea ni'olima wa'eboeania
 lanōnō, ba ba nilimora labe'e. (*Moz.*
III. 5, 5). Ba na lō sahatō ba da'ō, 8
 ba nibe'e ogaoeta andrō ena'ō, ba
 chō Jehowa mōi gogaoeta andrō
 nibe'e, tána ba gere, lō lai mbiri-
 biri si matoea andrō, fangatoelō,
 nibe'e ba wangatoelō ja'ia. Ba fe- 9
 foe zi no amaedola wegcro andrō,
 fōfō game'ela Ndraono Gizeraēli
 andrō, ni'amoni'ō, fefoe, ni'ohera
 chō gere, ba tána chōnia. Fefoe 10
 hadia ia ni'amoni'ō niha, ba chō-
 nia ; hadia ia nibe'e niha chō gere,
 ba no chōnia.

III. Ea hoemede Jehowa chō 11
 Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono 12
 Gizeraēli, ōmane chōra : Na mosala
 ndronga niha, na ilimo ia, na so 13
 zoroedoe chōnia [niha bō'ō] ba na
 lō irongo sodonga ja'ia, na lō tebo-
 ka, he wa'ae no ra'iō ia ibe'e, ba
 na lō'ō gōi si so ba mbōrō, na lō
 moera'oe baewawō, ba na tesao 14
 chōnia wa'olohoe, na olohoe ia ba
 chō ndrongsania, me no ra'iō ia
 ibe'e — ma na tesao chōnia wa'o-
 lohoe, fa olohoe ia ba chō ndro-
 ngania, he wa'ae lō si ra'iō ia —
 ba jamoe'ohe chō gere ndrongsania 15
 niha da'ō, ba i'olohe'ō soemange
 andrō, ni'wa'ō, nibe'e, ba chōnia
 andrō : sadoemba hamo gandroe,
 ba lō tola ilaoe ja'wa wanicha, ba
 he koemōjō, ba lō tola ilaoe. Me
 no soemange ni'ā, ba wa'olohoe,
 soemange ni'ā fama'ele'ō, famokai

- 16 horō. Ba jamoea'aso ia [ndra alawe andrō] ere, jamoebe'e fōna Jehowa.
- 17 howa. Ba ihalō nidanō ni'amoni'ō ere, ba nahia tanō; ba tanō ma'ifoe ihalō ere, tooe, baose, ba ilaoe ba nidanō andrō. Ba ibe'e fōna Jehowa ndra alawe andrō ere, idoedoe gō mboenia ba ibe'e ba dangania zoemange ni'ā andrō, soemange fama'ele'ō — no soemange ni'ā, ba wa'olohoe; ba idanō safeto andrō, idanō fangelifi, ba i'ohe tangania
- 19 ere. Ba idōni ba doena ndra alawe ere, imane chōnia: Na lō soroedoe chōoe niha, na lō si sala ndra'oegō ba na tenga si ra'iō ndra'oegō ba na lō horōoe chō ndrongaoe, ba bōi jatobali famoenomō nidanō safeto
- 20 andre, idanō fangelifi. Ba na no atō mosala ndra'oegō, na so horōoe chō ndrongaoe, na no ra'iō ndra'oegō ōbe'e, na no oeroedoe chōoe
- 21 niha hō'ō, baero ndrongaoe — (ba jamoebe'e ba hōloe ndra alawe andrō ere, ba hōloe fangelifi, imane ba ndra alawe andrō ere:) Jamoebe'e ni'elifi ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba niwama; jamoebe'e Jehowa ariri zolamō ba abao daloemō; ba jamoetōrō mbetoe'aoe idanō fangelifi andre, ena'ō abao daloemō ba ena'ō ariri zolamō! Ba imane dania ira
- 23 alawe: Jadoehoe! Jadoehoe! Ba itanō ba zoera wangelifi andrō ere, ba isasai ba nidanō safeto andrō,
- 24 ba ifabadoegō ba ndra alawe andrō nidanō safeto andrō, idanō fangelifi, ena'ō itōrō daloenia idanō fangelifi andrō ba ena'ō afeto chōnia.
- 25 Ba ihalō sa'ae ba danga ndra alawe zoemange ni'ā andrō ere, soemange ba wa'olohoe andrō; ihahae zoemange ni'ā andrō fōna Jehowa, ba i'ohe ba naha wame'e soemange.
- 26 Ba ihalō zi sadane ere, fōfō zoemange ni'ā andrō, ihalō samohoea, nibe'e, fōfōnia, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange; aefa da'ō, ba ifabadoegō ba ndra alawe andrō
- 27 nidanō andrō. Ba na no ifabadoegō

chōnia nidanō, ba na si ra'iō ia, na no ilimo ndrongania, ba itōrō daloenia idanō fangelifi andrō, ba tobali afeto chōnia: abao dania daloenia ba ariri zolania, ba ni'elifi ndra alawe andrō ba niwara. Ba 28 na tenga si ra'iō ndra alawe andrō, na lō fa'ara'iōnia, ba lō gōna ia hadia ia, ba tola manabina ia. Da'ō gamachoitā ba wa'olohoe. Na 29 mosala ndra alawe, na so horōnia chō ndrongania, na si ra'iō ia, ba 30 ma zoei na tesao wa'olohoe ba ndra matoca, na olohoe ia ba chō ndrongania, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa ndra alawe andrō, ba jamoefatōrō chōnia nifachoi andrō, fefoe. Ba ira matoea andrō, ba si lō horō; ba ira alawe si manō, ba iloe'i horōnia.

FAZA 6.

I. Amachoitā ba ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi. II. Famahowoe'ō gere niha sato.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizcraēli, ōmane chōra: Na so ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe, sedōna mamaboe'oe ja'ia chō Lowalangi, na i'amoni'ō ia chō Jehowa, ba lō 3 tola ibadoe nagoe ba hadia ia nibadoe si maboe niha; ba he na no moebali'ō nirō aisō (zoeka), ba lō tola ibadoe; fefoe hadia ia, na ōsi mboea nagoe mbōrōta, ba lō tola ibadoe, ba boea nagoe, he saeri, ba he ni'okōli'ō, ba lō tola i'ā. (Sangoehoe. 13, 4. 5. Loek. 1, 15). Gōtō ni'amoni'ō ia, ba lō tola i'ā 4 hadia ia nihalō ba nagoe, he hōenō, ba he oeli. Gōtō wa'ara, nifaboe'oenia ja'ia ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola 5 itōrō hōgōnia fanōwō. Irege no noemalō gōtō nifaboe'oenia ja'ia, ba ni'amoni'ō ia la'wa'ō; boenia, ba ifotoewoe. (Sam. I. 1, 11). Gōtō 6 wa'ara nifaboe'oenia ja'ia chō Jehowa, ba lō tola mōi ia ba zi mate, Na mate namania, ba ma inania, 7

- ba ma talifoesônia matoea, ba ma talifoesônia alawe, ba lõ tola ihalõ fa'ara'ïônia, me no tohare chônia we'amoni'õ andrõ chõ Lowalanginia.
- 8 Gõtõ we'amoni'õ andrõ chônia, ba
- 9 ni'amoni'õ chõ Jehowa ia. Ba na so zi mate, si lõ moedônaddña, ba zi so ia, na ra'ïõ ba zi manõ hõgõnia andrõ, si no moe'amoni'õ, ibe'e, ba itõwõ mboenia; na loeo si fitoe
- 10 itõwõ. Ba na loeo si wãloe, ba domboea i'õhe foene ba ma ono marafadi, dombœa, i'õhe chõ gere, ba zinga mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ. (*Moz. III. 5, 7*). Ba ibe'e soemange fameta horõ zi sambœa ere, ba soemange nitoenoe zi sambœa, ifaigi chônia wangatoelõ ba da'õ, me no mosala ia ba zi mate andrõ; ba na loeo da'õ, ba ifoeli
- 12 ni'amoni'õ hõgõnia iwa'õ, ba ifoeli i'amoni'õ ia chõ Jehowa fa'ara nifabœo'enia [fõna], ba ono mbiribiri si dõfi fa'eboea i'õhe soemange ogaœta; ba tobali si lõ moe'eraï zi no noemalõ irege da'õ, me no
- 13 ra'ïõ we'amoni'õ andrõ chônia. Ba da'õ gamachoita ba ni'amoni'õ chõ Lowalangia: na no ahõwõ gõtõ we'amoni'õ andrõ, nifabœo'enia, ba la'õhe ia ba zinga mbawandroehõ
- 14 nose wama'ele'õ. Ba soemange nibœnia chõ Jehowa, ba ono mbiribiri si lõ si sala, si dõfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba ono mbiribiri si alawe, si lõ si sala, si dõfi fa'eboea, soemange fameta horõ, ba biribiri si matoea, si lõ si sala,
- 15 soemange fangorifi. Ba baero õ, ba samba koede kœe si lõ moe'aisõni, hamo si sõchi, nifaroeka fanicha ba kœe sanifi, nigoele'õ fanicha, ba soemange ni'ã andrõ ba soemange
- 16 nibadoe, si fabõbõ ba da'õ. Ba i'õhe fõna Jehowa ere, ba i'asiwai chônia zoemange fameta horõ ba
- 17 soemange nitoenoe. Ba biribiri si matoea andrõ, ba i'asiwai soemange Jehowa, soemange fangorifi, awõ goede andrõ, si so si lõ moe'aisõni;
- ba he soemange ni'ã ba soemange nibadoe andrõ, ba i'asiwai chônia ere. Ba jamoetõwõ sa'ae mboenia, 18 ba hõgõnia ni'amoni'õ, niha andrõ, ni'amoni'õ chõ Lowalangia, ba da'õ, fõna mbawandroehõ nose wama'ele'õ, ba jamœhalõ mboenia andrõ, ni'amoni'õ, jamœtibo'õ ba galitõ zoemange andrõ, ba galitõ zoemange fangorifi andrõ. (*Hal. zin. 21, 24*). Aœta da'õ, ba ihalõ ere da'io
- 19 mbiribiri si matoea andrõ, si no moerino, ba sagõrõ kœe si lõ moe'aisõni ba goede no mœge ba sagõrõ kœe sanifi, si lõ moe'aisõni, ba ibe'e ba danga ni'amoni'õ andrõ, na no itõwõ mboenia andrõ, ni'amoni'õ. Ba ihahae ere fõna Jehowa 20 nihahae; tãna chõ gere ia, amœ'ela ni'amoni'õ, lõ lai nosœ andrõ, nihahae ba faha andrõ, fegero andrõ. Awena tola ibadoe nagœ niha ni'amoni'õ andrõ. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*). Da'õ gamachoita ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ, si no mamabœœœ ja'ia — 21 hadia gõmõnia ba Lowalangia, ba we'amoni'õ ja'ia andrõ, lõ lai zi tola ibe'e na [baero õ]. Õmõ ba gamabœœœla li andrõ, me ifabœœœœ ia, ba itõrõ, dali gamachoita andrõ, ba we'amoni'õ andrõ chônia.
- II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Mo- 22 ze, imane: Hede chõ ndra A'aroni 23 iraœnonia, õmane: Na mifahowœœœ Ndraœno Gizeraœli, ba mimane chõra: Jamœfahowœœœ ndra'oegõ Je- 24 howa, jamœororogõ ndra'oegõ! (*Sin. 64, 2; 134, 3*). Jamœfohaga mbawania chõœœ Jehowa, jamœœœœœœœ dõdõnia chõœœ! Jamœœœœœœœ hõrõnia chõœœ Jehowa, jamœœœœœœœ wa'ohahœœœ dõdõ chõœœ! Ndraœœœœœœ tohare ba Ndraœno Gizeraœli dõigoe, ba ja'odo zamahowœœœœœœ ja'ira.

FAZA 7.

I. Soemange nibe'e zatoea Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli ba we'amoni'õ ose wa-
ma'ele'õ. II. Nibe'e zamõsana hõgõ
mado andrõ, si felendroea, boesala.
III. Oroedoea nibe'e andrõ, fefoe.

- 1 I. Ba me no awai ifa'anõ nose
andrõ Moze ba me no ibajoini ba
me no i'amoni'õ, awõ wakake chõ-
nia fefoe, ba me no ibajoini gõi
naha wame'e soemange ba me no
i'amoni'õ, awõ wakake chõnia fefoe,
2 ba la'ohe zoemange satoea Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, hõgõ madora andrõ —
sala'wa ganara andrõ, satoea ni'o-
3 faja no. Ni'ohera chõ Jehowa, a-
me'elara, ba õnõ goereta nifosagõ,
ba felendroea nono za'wi — daroe-
daroea zala'wa, ba samboesamboea
koereta ba sara nono za'wi zamõsa ;
4 da'õ la'ohe fõna nose. Ba imane
5 Jehowa chõ Moze : Tema chõra,
ena'õ te'ogoena'õ ba nilaoe andrõ,
ba nose wama'elc'õ ; ba ba danga
Nono Lewi õbe'e, õfaigi hadia zo-
6 goena ba halõwõ zamõsana, Ba
itema Moze goereta andrõ, awõ no-
no za'wi ba ibe'e ba danga Nono
7 Lewi. Domboea goereta ba õfa no-
no za'wi ibe'e ba danga ndraono
Gereso, balazi hadia zogoena ba
8 halõwõra. Ba õfa gocreta ba walo-
e nono za'wi ibe'e ba danga ndraono
Merari, balazi hadia zogoena ba
halõwõra, barõ mbawa Gitamari
9 andrõ, ono Ga'aroni etc. Ba ba
ndraono Gahati, ba lõ'õ, me solohe
ni'amoni'õ [sibai] andrõ ira ; ni'o-
10 sa'õ da'õ. Ba la'ohe sala'wa game'-
ela ba we'amoni'õ naha wame'e
soemange, me loeo tebajoini ia ;
fõna naha wame'e soemange labe'e
11 zoemange andrõ chõra sala'wa. Ba
imane Jehowa chõ Moze : Samõsa
ma'õchõ ndræmoebe'e sala'wa zoe-
mange andrõ chõra, ba we'amoni'õ
naha wame'e soemange.
- 12 II. Ea si bõrõtaigõ mame'c soe-
mange chõnia, ba Nahaso, ono Ga-

minadabi, mado Joeda. Ba soema- 13
nge andrõ chõnia, ba mako firõ,
130 roefia fanoelo, ba figa seboea,
firõ, 70 roefia fanoelo ba zaga ni'a-
moni'õ, faoma nifo'õsi hamo si sõ-
chi, nifaroeka fanicha, soemange
ni'ã, ba samboea wiga ana'a, 10 14
roefia fanoelo, nifo'õsi samohoea
nitoenoe, ba sara nono za'wi, si ma- 15
toea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea,
ba sara nono mbiribiri, si matoea,
si dõfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe,
ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soe- 16
mange fameta horõ ; ba soemange 17
fangorifi, ba doea rozi nono za'wi, ba
lima nga'oe mbiribiri si matoea ba
lima nga'oe nambi si matoea, ba
lima rozi nono mbiribiri, si matoea,
si dõfi fa'eboea. Da'õ game'ela Na-
haso andrõ, ono Gaminadabi. Ba 18
mahemoloe õ, ba Natana'eli, ono
Zoeara, sala'wa mado Izasari.
Ba soemange chõnia ba mako 19-23
firõ, 130 roefia fanoelo, ba si ma-
nõ sa'ae, si mane chõ Nahaso no
mege. Da'õ game'ela Natana'eli a-
ndrõ, ono Zoeara. Ba me loeo si 24
tõloc, ba sala'wa Ndraono Zeboe-
loni, Eliabi andrõ, ono Helono.
Ba soemange chõnia, ba mako 25-29
firõ, ba si manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ
Nahaso no mege. Da'õ game'ela
Geliabi andrõ, ono Helono. Ba me 30
loeo si õfa, ba sala'wa Ndraono Roe-
beno, Elisoeeri andrõ, ono Zedeoeeri.
Ba soemange chõnia, ba mako 31-35
firõ, ba si manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ
Nahaso no mege. Da'õ game'ela
Gelisoeri andrõ, ono Zedeoeeri. Ba 36
me loeo si lima, ba sala'wa Ndrao-
no Zimeoni, Seloemieli andrõ, ono
Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba soemange chõ- 37-41
nia, ba mako firõ, ba si manõ
sa'ae, si mane chõ Nahaso no mege.
Da'õ game'ela Zeloemieli andrõ,
ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba me loeo si 42
õnõ, ba sala'wa Ndraono Gado, Elia-
zafi andrõ, ono Degoeeli. Ba 43-47
soemange chõnia, ba mako firõ, ba
si manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ Nahaso

no mege. Da'õ game'ela Geliazafi
 48 andrõ, ono Degoeeli. Ba me loeo
 si fitoe, ba salaŵa Ndraono Gefera-
 ji, Eliazama andrõ, ono Gamihoeedi.
 49-53 Ba soemange chõnia, ba mako
 firõ, ba si manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ
 Nahaso no mege. Da'õ game'ela
 Geliazama andrõ, ono Gamihoeedi.
 54 Ba me loeo si ŵaloc, ba salaŵa
 Ndraono Manase, Gameliëli andrõ,
 55-59 ono Wedasoeri. Ba soemange
 chõnia, ba mako firõ, ba si manõ
 sa'ae, si mane chõ Nahaso no mege.
 Da'õ game'ela Gameliëli andrõ, ono
 60 Wedasoeri. Ba me loeo si siŵa, ba
 salaŵa Ndraono Mbenijami, Abida-
 61-65 no andrõ, ono Gideonono. Ba soe-
 mange chõnia, ba mako firõ, ba si
 manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ Nahaso
 no mege. Da'õ game'ela Gabidano
 66 andrõ, ono Gideonono. Ba me loeo si
 foeloe, ba salaŵa Ndraono Dano,
 Ahiezeri andrõ, ono Ami-Sada'i.
 67-71 Ba soemange chõnia, ba mako
 firõ, ba si manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ
 Nahaso no mege. Da'õ game'ela
 Gahiczeri andrõ, ono Ami-Sada'i.
 72 Ba me loeo si felezara, ba salaŵa
 Ndraono Gaseri, Fagiëli andrõ, ono
 73-77 Ocherana. Ba soemange chõnia,
 ba mako firõ, ba si manõ sa'ae, si
 mane chõ Nahaso no mege. Da'õ
 game'ela Wagiëli andrõ, ono Oche-
 78 rana. Be me loeo si felendroea, ba
 salaŵa Ndraono Nafetali, Ahira
 79-83 andrõ, ono Genani. Ba soema-
 nge chõnia, ba mako firõ, ba si
 manõ sa'ae, si mane chõ Nahaso
 no mege. Da'õ game'ela Gahira
 andrõ, ono Genani.
 84 III. Da'õ we'amoni'õ naha wa-
 me'e soemange andrõ, me loeo te-
 bajoini ia, nibe'e zalaŵa Ndraono
 Gizeraëli : 12 mako firõ ba 12 wi-
 ga seboeã firõ ba 12 wiga ana'a ;
 85 samboesamboea mako, ba 130 roefia
 fanoelo, ba samboesamboea figa
 seboea, ba 70 roefia ; firõ gamaga-
 ma andrõ fefoe, ba 2400 roefia fa-
 86 noelo, ba zaga ni'amoni'õ. Fele-

ndroea wiga ana'a, nifo'õsi samo-
 hoea nitoenoe ; samboesamboea figa,
 ba 10 roefia fanoelo, ba zaga ni'a-
 moni'õ ; ana'a wiga andrõ fefoe, ba
 120 roefia fanoelo. Ba saŵi fefoe, 87
 soemange nitoenoe, ba 12 nono za-
 ŵi ; ba 12 mbiribiri si matoea, ba
 12 rozi nono mbiribiri, si matoea,
 si döfi fa'eboca, awõ zoemange ni'ã
 andrõ, nifao ba da'õ, ba 12 nambi
 si matoea, soemange fameta horõ.
 Ba fefoe zaŵi, soemange fangandrõ 88
 saoha gölõ, ba 24 nono zaŵi ; ba
 60 mbiribiri si matoea, ba 60 na-
 mbi si matoea, ba 60 rozi nono
 mbiribiri, si matoea, si döfi fa'e-
 boea. Da'õ we'amoni'õ naha wame'e
 soemange andrõ, me no tebjoini
 ia. Ba na möi bacha Moze ba nose 89
 wama'ele'õ, fahoeheo chõ Jehowa,
 ba irongo linia chõnia, moroi ba
 lagõlagõ andrõ, ba dete dawõla
 zoera goroiisa, moroi ba naha andrõ
 ba gotaloea geroebi andrõ, si do-
 mboea ; si manõ wehedenia chõnia.
 (Moz. II. 25, 22).

FAZA 8.

I. Fangehao fandroe, ba naha
 wandroe jaŵa. II. Fangehao Ono
 Lewi. III. Ha me oega fache ira, na
 labõrõgõ we'amõi ba halõwõra.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Mo- 1
 ze, imane : Hede chõ Ga'aroni, ba 2
 õmane chõnia : Na õbe'e ba naha
 wandroe wandroe andrõ, ba mifõna
 naha wandroe haga wandroe andrõ,
 si fitoe, õbe'e. (Moz. II. 25, 37). Ba 3
 i'o'õ da'õ A'aroni ; tãnõ fõna ba
 naha wandroe ibe'e wandroe andrõ,
 dali niŵa'õ Jehowa chõ Mose. Ba 4
 naha wandroe andrõ, ba no ana'a
 nibõbõzi mege, wamazõchi ja'ia ;
 he tõlania, ba he boenga andrõ
 chõnia, oi ana'a nibõbõzi, dali wa-
 maedo andrõ, ni'oroma'õ Jehowa
 chõ Moze, si manõ ifazõchi naha
 wandroe andrõ.

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Mo- 5
 ze, imane : Toetoejoe Nono Lewi 6

- ba Ndraono Gizeraëli bõ'õ, ba hao-
 7 gõ ira. Õmane ehõra, wangehao
 ja'ira : Õtefe ira idanõ fameta horõ,
 ba latõwõ mboera, ma'asageoe ja'-
 8 ira, lababago noechara ba lahaogõ
 ira. Ba lahalõ nono za'wi, si ma-
 toea, awõ zoemange ni'ã, si fabõbõ
 ba da'õ — hamo si sõchi nifaroeke
 fanieha — ba ja'oegõ, ba sara tõ
 9 õhalõ ono za'wi, si matoea, soema-
 nge fameta horõ. Ba õfa'aso nono
 Lewi fõna nose wama'ele'õ ba õfa-
 loechea'õ zato Ndraono Gizeraëli fe-
 10 foe. Awenä dania moehede'õ ba
 nono Lewi, fõna Jehowa ba latoefa
 tangara Nono Lewi Iraono Gizera-
 11 ëli. Ba ihahae Nono Lewi A'aroni,
 fõna Jehowa, soemange nihahae,
 nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'õ la-
 hõlõhalõ halõwõ andrõ ehõ Jehowa.
 12 (*Moz. II. 29, 24*). Ba Ono Lewi, ba
 latoefa tangara hõgõ nono za'wi
 andrõ, ba õ'asiwai, si sara, ba
 soemange fameta horõ, ba si sara,
 ba soemange nitoenoe ehõ Jehowa,
 13 ba wameta sala Nono Lewi. Ba
 õ'ohē ehõ ndra A'aroni iraononia
 Nono Lewi, ba õhahae ira soema-
 14 nge nihahae ehõ Jehowa. Ba õ'o-
 niagõ Nono Lewi ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli, ena'õ tãna ehõgoe Nono
 15 Lewi andrõ. Ba aefa da'õ, ba hana
 na mõi bacha Nono Lewi, ba wa-
 ngai halõwõ ba nose wama'ele'õ;
 õmanõ wangehao ja'ira ba õhahae
 16 soemange nihahae. Boeala Ndraono
 Gizeraëli ehõgoe manõ sa'ae ira,
 salahī zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, fefoe,
 si a'a ndraono ba Ndraono Gizera-
 ëli fefoe, wa no oehalõ ira ehõgoe.
 17 (*F. 3, 12*). Me no ehõgoe fefoe zi
 a'a ba wa'atoemboe, ba Ndraono
 Gizeraëli, he ba niha, ba he ba
 goerifõ. Me loeo oeboenoe no zi a'a
 ba wa'atoemboe ba danõ Miseraji
 oe'amonī'õ ira ehõgoe. (*Moz. II.*
 18 *13, 2*). Ba no oehalõ Nono Lewi,
 salahī zi a'a andrõ, fefoe, ba Ndrao-
 19 no Gizeraëli. Ba no oebe'e tãna ehõ
 ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Le-

wi andrõ nitoetoejoe ba Ndraono
 Gizeraëli, ena'õ lahalõhalõ halõwõ
 andrõ ba nose wama'ele'õ, sogoena
 ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ena'õ
 ba'aba'a Ndraono Gizeraëli ira, fa
 lõ gõna famakao Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 na lahatõ'õ ena'õ ira ba ni'amoni'õ
 andrõ. Ba lamañõ ba Nono Lewi
 20 andrõ ira Moze A'aroni ba sato
 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe; la'o'õ sibai
 niwa'õ Jehowa ehõ Moze, ba Nono
 Lewi andrõ; si manõ wolaoe Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli ehõra. Ba lafabeta'õ
 21 horõra Ono Lewi, ba lababago
 noechara; ba ihahae ira A'aroni
 soemange nihahae, ba ifaigi ehõra
 wangatoolõ, ba wangehao ja'ira.
 Ba aefa da'õ, ba mõi bacha ba
 22 nose Nono Lewi, ba wangai halõ-
 wõra ba nose wama'ele'õ, barõ
 mbawa ndra A'aroni iraononia;
 dali niwa'õ Jehowa ehõ Moze ba
 Nono Lewi andrõ; si manõ wolaoe-
 ra ehõra.

III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa ehõ 23
 Moze, imane: Da'õ ia, ba Nono 24
 Lewi andrõ: Na 25 fache ia ba ma
 si a'a moroi andrõ, ba lafatara ia,
 ba wanolo ba halõwõ andrõ, ba
 nose wama'ele'õ. (*F. 4, 3*). Ba na 25
 50 fache ia, ba aefa ia ba halõwõ;
 alacha lõ'õ sa'ae mohalõwõ. Ba 26
 hana na mõi ia tohoetohoe danga
 dalifoesõnia ba nose wama'ele'õ, ba
 wangai halõwõ andrõ; ba si ndroe-
 hoe halõwõ, ba lõ'õ sa'ae ihalõ. Si
 manõ wolaoemõ ba Nono Lewi a-
 ndrõ, ba halõwõra andrõ.

FAZA 9.

I. He wisa wolaoe owasa fasa.

II. He wisa zi tebai fao. III. Boto
 lawooe andrõ ja'wa nose.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa ehõ Moze, 1
 ba danõ si mate, ba gahe hili Zi-
 na'i, me dõfi si doea, aefa aheta
 ira ba danõ Miseraji, me ba'wa si
 fõfõna, imane: Bõi zi lõ lalaoe 2
 gowasa fasa Iraono Gizeraëli, na
 ba'wania. (*Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba zi 3

meweelōfa ba baŵa da'e lalaoe, na bongibongi, ba ginōtōnia; mi'o'ō nifachoi fefoe, awō nihonogōi ba chōnia, wolaoe ja'ia. Ba iŵa'ō Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, lalaoe wasa andrō. Ba lalaoe wasa ba mbaŵa si fōfōna andrō, ba zi meweelōfa, me bongibongi, ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i; la'o'ō sibai niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze; si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli.

II. Ba so niha si no ra'iō ba zi mate, ba toballi tebai lalaoe wasa, me loeo da'ō. Ba mōi ira chō ndra Moze A'aroni, me loeo da'ō, lamane chōnia: No ra'iō ndra'aga ba zi mate, ba hana wa te'ambōsi ndra'aga, me tebai ba ginōtōnia mabe'e zoemange andrō chō Jehowa, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli bō'ō? Ba imane chōra Moze: Mibase'ō, da'ofondron drongo oea, hadia niŵa'ō Jehowa ba chōmi andrō. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Ŵa'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Na so, ha niha ia, ba chōmi, ba ma ba nga'ōtōmi dania, zi no ra'iō ba zi mate, ba ma' si no mofanō meokoli, ba ilaoe zoei wasa chō Jehowa. Ba mbaŵa si doea, ba zi meweelōfa, na bongibongi, lalaoe, lafo'awō roti si lō moe'aisōni ba goelegoele safeto, wemanga ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 12, 8*). Lō tola lasaigō hadia ia, irege mahemoloe, ba sara tōla lō tola lafatō chōnia; la'o'ō fefoe nifachoi ba wolaoe fasa andrō, wolaoe ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 12, 46*). Ba si lō fa'ara'iō ba si tenga si mōi meokoli, ba na lō ilaoe wasa, ba nise'e ia ba niwara, me no lō nibe'enia soemange andrō chō Jehowa, me inōtōnia; no tohare chōnia horō ibe'e niha si manō. Ba na so ba chōmi niha bō'ō, ba na ilaoe wasa chō Jehowa, ba dali chōnia nifachoi andrō, awō nihonogōi ba wolaoe fasa andrō. Ha sara gamachoita chōmi fefoe, he ba niha bō'ō, ba he ba niha ba danō. (*Moz. II. 12, 49*).

III. Ba me loeo tefa'anō nose 15 andrō, ba ibaloegō lawoeo nose — ose nahia zoera gorōisa — ba na bongi, ba jaŵa nose so ia, hoelō haga galitō. (*Moz. II. 40, 38*). Ba si 16 manōmanō dania: ibaloegō ia lawoeo, ba ba zi bongi, ba hoelō haga galitō, iroegi moloeco. Ba ero 17 na ifazaŵa ia lawoeo, na iheta ia ba nose, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ba zadada lawoeo andrō, ba da'ō molombase Ndraono Gizeraēli. Dali gorōisa Jehowa ba 18 wamazaŵa Ndraono Gizeraēli ja'ira ba dali gorōisa Jehowa ba wolombasera; fatoea ahono jaŵa nose lawoeo, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba golombaseŵa. (*Moz. II. 40, 37*). Ba na 19 iradō ia jaŵa nose lawoeo, ba la'o'ō nilaoe Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli, lō lafazaŵa ira. Ba so gōi, ba ha mato 20 tōloe bongi lawoeo jaŵa nose; dali gorōisa Jehowa ba wolombasera ba dali gorōisa Jehowa ba wamazaŵara ja'ira. Ba so gōi, ba sara wongi 21 lawoeo, ba na ifazaŵa ia na moloeco, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Ba so zoei, ba sara loeo sara mbongi ia, ba na ifazaŵa ia lawoeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira: Ba so, ba doea wongi ia 22 ba ma sara waŵa, ba ma ara moroi andrō, na iradō ia jaŵa nose lawoeo, na ahono ia jaŵania, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba golombaseŵa Iraono Gizeraēli, lō lafazaŵa ira. Ba na isaŵa jaŵa lawoeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Dali gorōisa Jehowa, ero 23 na molombase ira, ba dali gorōisa Jehowa, ero na lafazaŵa ira; la'o'ō nifachoi Jehowa, dali gorōisa Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 10.

I. Torofe ba wame'e tandra. II. Aheta ira ba gahe hili Zina'i ba he wisa wofanōra. III. Ifasao ira Hobaba andrō. IV. Fandangrō Moze na mofanō ba na tebato.

I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Fazōchi chōoe dorofe, 1 2

- domboea, nibōbōzi, wamazōchioe ja'ia, — sogoena ba wame'e tandra ba zato, na lafaza'wa ira ba golombase'wa. Na telaoe, ba sowoelo chōoe zato fefoc fōna nose wama'ele'ō. Ba na ha sambocia telaoe, ba sala'wa andrō — hōgō Ndraono Gizeraēli — zowoelo chōoe. Ba na milaoe, fangechoegō niha, ba si so ba golombase'wa tānō bagatoemboe-cha loeo zamaza'wa ja'ira. Ba na milaoe zamoeza tō, fangechoegō niha, ba si so ba golombase'wa tānō miraja zamaza'wa ja'ira; nilaoe fangechoegō niha, na lafaza'wa ira ena'ō. Ba na ba wangowoelo sato, ba milaoe manō, si tenga fangechoegō niha. Ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō zolaoe torofe andrō; ba folaoe ja'ia, ba hoekoe chōmi dania, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- 9 Ba na lasoewō ami ba danōmi emalimi, samakao ja'ami, ba na milaoe dorofe andrō, ba itōrō tōdō Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ami, ba te'efa'ō ami ba danga nemalimi andrō.
- 10 Ba he gōi na ba'wa wa'omoeso dōdō chōmi, ba gowasa andrō chōmi ba ba wasoelōua, ba milaoe dorofe andrō, na mibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ena'ō itōrō tōdō Lowalangimi ami ibe'e; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
- 11 **III.** Ba ba ndrōfi si doea, me ba'wa si doea, ba zi mendrōfa gofaja'ō, ba isa'wa ja'wa lawoeo andrō, moroi ba nose zoera goroi. Ba lafaza'wa ira Iraono Gizeraēli, monizanizara, laheta ira ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba ba danō si mate Farana adada lawoeo.
- 12 Bōrōta wamaza'wara ja'ira da'ō, dali ni'oroi'ō Lowalangimi chō Moze.
- 13 Si fōfōna aheta, ba mandrera ba golombase'wa Ndraono Joeda sambasambawā; ba hōgō ngawawā andrō chōra, ba Nahaso andrō, ono Gaminadabi. Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Izasari, ba Natana'eli andrō, ono Zoera, ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Zeboeloni, ba Eliabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba na no moedoedogō nose, ba lafaza'wa ira iraono Gereso ba iraono Merari, sangosa'ō ose. Aefa da'ō, ba aheta mandrera ba golombase'wa mado Roebeno, sambasambawā; ba solohe ngawawā andrō, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Elisoori andrō, ono Zedeoori. Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Zimeoni, ba Seloemiēli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Gado, ba Eliasafi andrō, ono Degoeeli. Aefa da'ō, ba lafaza'wa ira nga'ōtō Gahati, sangosa'ō ni'amonio'ō andrō; ba irege so ira, ba no moefa'anō nose. Ba awena aheta mandrera ba golombase'wa ndraono Geferaji sambasambawā; ba solohe ngawawā si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Elisama andrō, ono Gamihoedi. Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Manase, ba Gameliēli andrō, ono Wedasoeri. Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Mbenijami, ba Abidano andrō, ono Gideon. Ba aefa da'ō ba aheta mandrera ba golombase'wa ndraono Dano, angohorita golombase'wa fefoe, sambasambawā; ba solohe ngawawā, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Ahiēzeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i. Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Gaseri, ba Fagiēli andrō, ono Oeherana, Ba solohe ngawawā mado ndraono Nafetali, ba Ahira andrō, ono Genani. Da'ō wamōfō'ō, na monizanizara Ndraono Gizeraēli wamaza'wa ja'ira, sambasambawā.
- 14 **III.** Ba me mofanō ira, ba imane Moze chō la'onia Hobaba, ono Regoeeli, Iraono Midiano andrō: Hiza, mofanō sa'ae ndra'aga, masawā danō nifaboe'oe Jehowa, wangoema'ō: oebe'e chōmi; ae awōma, ba lō ma'am'bōsi mbōli gōlōoe; noa sa ifaboe'oe zi sōchi sibai ba Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehowa! Ba imane: Lō omasido mōido awōmi; oefoelido ba chōma, ba niwama.

31 Ba i'andrō [chōnia Moze], imane :
Bōi erogō ndra'aga ; noa sa sangila
ndra'oegō, heza mabe'e nahama
wolombase, ba danō si mate, ba
acha sangombacha lala chōma
32 ndra'oegō. Na mōi'ō awōma ba na
faloechaga dania zi sōchi sibai a-
ndrō fefoe, nibe'e Jehowa chōma,
33 ba lō ma'ambohōi mbōli gōlōoe. Ba
laheta ira ba gahe hili Jehowa,
mofanō ira, tōloe ngaloeo, ba so-
waōwaō fōnara dawōla andrō, na-
hia zoera gorōisa Jehowa, zi tōloe
ngaloeo fofanō andrō, ba wanggaloei
34 naha wolombase chōra. Ba lawoeo
andrō chō Jehowa, ba jawara so
na ma'ōchō, na laheta ira ba golo-
mbasewa.

35 IV. **Ba** na mofanō dawōla, ba
imane Moze : Faoso Jehowa ! ena'ō
moezaewe zi fa'oeoe chōoe, ba
ena'ō moloi fōnaoc zi fatioe tōdō
36 chōoe ! (*Sin. 68, 2*). Ba na iroegi
golombasewa, ba imane : Foeli'ō
Jehowa ba zi mewoeoe ngahōnō
wa hōnō andrō Iraono Gizeraēli !

FAZA 11.

I. Te'otoe'ō alitō wekōkōkōkō zato.
II. Foloe'aloē'a zato ba fa'aneoeoe
dōdōra „mana” andrō. III. Manga-
rōngarō Moze ba wa'abe'e halōwō-
nia, ba hadia niwā'ō Lowalangī.
IV. Satoea mbanoēa andrō si fitoe
ngafoeloe. V. Siate ; fotoe woloē'a-
loe'a andrō.

1 I. **Ba** latahigō Jehowa niha sato,
wa hoelō nifakao ira, lafarongogō
chō Jehowa. Ba me irongo Jehowa
ba mofōnoe ia ; ba ifatōrō chōra
galitō Jehowa, si manga golomba-
sewa ōsa. (*Moz. II. 16, 2. Moz. III.*
2 *10, 2. Sin. 78, 21*). Ba la'angarōfi li
2 Moze sato ; ba mangandrō Moze
chō Jehowa, ba mate galitō andrō.
3 Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō
Dabera (anoenoea), me no itōrō ira
alitō andrō, chō Jehowa, ba da'ō.
4 II. **Ba** tcsao wangisō ba niha
bō'ō andrō, si no fao chōra ; ba

ifoeli labōrōtaigō gōi Iraono Gizo-
raēli mangarōngarō, lamane : Ha
niha zame'e chōma diwo ? (*Moz. II.*
12, 38. *Sin. 106, 14. Kor. I. 10, 6*).
Itōrō tōdōma gi'a andrō, ni'ama 5
mege ba danō Miseraji, si lō bōli,
ba la'izeo andrō, ba ba'wa limi ba
kalamboza ba ba'wa ba dasoe. (*F.*
21, 5). Ba ija'e, ba si mate olofo 6
ndra'aga, me lō hadia ia ; lō hadia
ia ma'ila, ha „mana” andrō. Ba 7
„mana” andrō, ba no hoelō mboea
gatoemba ba si mane moetiara wa-
maigida. (*Moz. I. 2, 12*). Ba latōrōi 8
danō wangozaragō ja'ia ba lakisa,
ba so gōi, ba latoetoe ; awena da-
nia larino ba mbowoa, ba labali'ō
koce sanifi ; ba hoelō koeē nisala ba
wanicha wa'ami. (*Moz. II. 16, 21*).
Ba na aechoe namo ba golombasewa 9
ba zi bongi, ba aechoe gōi jawā
„mana” andrō.

III. **Ba** me irongo Moze manga- 10
rōngarō zamōsana ba mbawandroe-
hō nosenia, niha sato, sambasamba
omo, ba mofōnoe sibai Jehowa ba
anoezoe sibai dōdō Moze gōi. Ba 11
imane Moze chō Jehowa : Hana wa
ōfakao genonioe, ba hana wa lō'ō
sa'ae ba dōdōoe ja'odo, wa ōbe'e
manō ba hoeloegoe zi samboea soi
andre ? Hadia, ja'odo mege zana- 12
bina si samboea soi andre ba ja'o-
do zadono ja'ia, wa ōwā'ō chōgoe
iada'e : Hagi ia, si mane sangai
ono ba ndraono si lō ae'a na ba
mbagi zoesoe, ba ohe ba danō a-
ndrō, nifaboe'oeoe chō ndra toc-
ara fahōloesa ? Heza oehalō ndrivo, 13
ba wame'e ba zi samboea soi andre ?
Mangarōngarō ira chōgoe, lamane :
Faigi chōma ndrivo, ōma ! Tebai 14
oe'ohe noro andrō, si so ba hoe-
loegoe, ba zi samboea soi andre,
tebai, na ha ja'odo ; no tenga inō-
tō norogoe. Na ōlaoc chōgoe da'ō, 15
ba si sōchinia, na ōdōlō wamoēnoe
ja'o, na so atō ba dōdōoe ndra'odo,
fa bōi sa'ae oefaigifaigi wamakaogoe
andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Mo- 16

- ze : Kaoni chōgoe niha, 70, satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, ni'ilaoe wa no salaŵa ira ba mbanoeara ba samai-gimaigi sato ; ba nose wama'ele'ō ohe ira, ena'ō la'iaḡō ngaimō ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 18, 21*). Ba mōido tooe dania fahoehoeo chōoe ba da'ō, ba oehalō ma'ifoe Geheha andrō, si no ahono chōoe, ba oefa'ema chōra, ena'ō latolo'ō wolohe noro andrō ba niha andre, fa bōi ha ja'oegō zi onoro ja'ia. Ba ba niha sato, ba ōmane : Mifaigi, fa lō fa'ara'iōmi mahemoloe, so gōmi diwo dania ; noa sa mangarōngarō ami, nirongo Jehowa, me mimane : Ha niha zame'e chōma diwo, ōma ? Noa sa ohahaoe dōdōma ba danō Miseraji mege ! Ba so dania chōmi ndrivo ibe'e Jehowa, ena'ō lō ambō ōmi. (*Jos. 3, 5*). Tenga ha ma'ōchō ba tenga ha doea ngaloeo, ba tenga ha lima ba tenga ha foeloe ba tenga ha doea woeloe ngaloeo mi'ama-nga'ō, alo'o sara waŵa wa'ara dania, irege tebai sa'ae mi'ago hoea, irege ogoro ami ; noa sa lō ba dōdōmi Jehowa, si sosō ba chōmi, ba no mangarōngarō ami ba no mimane : Hadia atō, wa aheta mege ita ba danō Miseraji ? (*F. 21, 5*).
- 21 Ba imane Moze : Ōnō ngaotoe ngahōnō zabōlō niha andrō, si so ndra'o, ba ōfaboe'oe, wangoema'ō : Modiwo ira oebe'e, ba tobalī alo'o sara waŵa wa'ara la'amanga'ō ? Hadia, tola tetaba ōra mbiribiri ba saŵi, balazi abōnō ōra ? Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Hadia, no ambō wa'abōlō Jehowa ? Awena dania ō'ila, na itōrō nifaboe'ogoe chōoe, ba na lō'ō. (*Jes. 50, 2*).
- 24 IV. Ba mōi baero Moze mango- mbacha ba niha sato niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ikaoni zi fitoe ngafocloe, salaŵa mbanoeara, baero nose ifa'aso, fasoei. Ba mōi tooe Jehowa ba la-woeo andrō, fahoehoeo chōnia. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe Geheha andrō, si no ahono chōnia ba ifa'ema ba zi fitoe ngafocloe niha andrō, salaŵa andrō. Ba me manandrōsa chōra Geheha ba mama'ele'ō ira, ba dania, ba lō'ō sa'ae. (*Hal. zin. 10, 44*). Ba daroea zi no torōi foeri, ba golombaseŵa ; Eledado dōi zi samōsa ba Medado zi samōsa. Ba ba chōra gōi mōi Geheha, noa sa awō nitanō ba zoera ira, ba lō si mōi ira ba nose, ba tobalī ba golombaseŵa mama'ele'ō ira. Ba fagohi nono matoea samōsa, isaŵa Moze, imane chōnia : Mama'ele'ō ba golombaseŵa ndra Eledado Medado ! Ba imane Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, si no ngoningoni Moze, i'otarai iraono ia : He Toeagoe, Moze, tenaŵa ira ! Ba imane chōnia Moze : Hadia, ja'oegō zame'e lala chōgoe ? Ena'ō na sama'ele'ō manō mbanoeara Jehowa fefoe, ena'ō ifa'ema chōra Gehehania Jehowa ! Ba ifoeli ia ba golombaseŵa Moze, awō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.
- V. Ba tesao nangi nifatōrō Jehowa, sangoloi'ō siate moroi ba mbe-we nasi, ifatōrō ba golombaseŵa ; ma'ōchō fofanō tánō andre ba ma'ōchō fofanō tánō sa, ba zi tefasoei olombaseŵa, doca hela wa'awe'ewe'e aefa ba danō. (*Moz. II. 16, 13. Sin. 78, 27*). Ba maoso ira, ma'ōma'ōchō ba sara wongi ba ma'ōma'ōchō mahemoloe la'ozaragō ziate ; si lō oja'oja mangozaragō, ba no mato 14 ngaso'e, ba labologō ba zi tefasoei olombaseŵa [ba wangokōlī'ō]. Ba me la'aga'aga na ndrivo andrō, me lō sahori na, ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa chōra, ba ifatōrō chōra wamakiko sabōlōbōlō. (*Sin. 78, 30. 31*). Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Kiberoti hata'awa (lewato zoloe'alo'e'a), me ba da'ō lako'o niha so-loe'alo'e'a andrō. Ba i'otarai Kiberoti hata'awa, ba lasaŵa Haseroti, ba tebato ira ba Haseroti andrō.

FAZA 12.

I. Moekôkôkôkô ndra Mirija A'aroni chõ Moze. II. Iboe'a ba hoeleoe genoninia Moze Lowalangi. III. Tebe'e fotoe Mirija mbooe aeri, ba ifoeli dôhõ ba wangandrõ Moze.

- 1 I. Ba labôbôgõ chõ Moze zi lô
sõchi ira Mirija A'aroni, bõrõ ndra
alawe Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrõ; noa
sa ira alawe Ndrawa Gaitiofia ni-
2 halõnia. (*Moz. II. 2, 21*). Ba lama-
ne: Hadia, ha chõ Moze mege
fahoehoeo Jehowa? Hadia, lô si
fahoehoeo ia chõma? Ba irongo
3 Jehowa. Ba no sebolo sibai tôdõ
Moze andrõ, moroi ba niha bõ'õ
fefoe ba goeli danõ.
- 4 II. Ba i'ogomoezaõ imane Jeho-
wa chõ ndra Moze A'aroni Mirija:
Mi'ae ba nose wama'ele'õ, datõloe
5 ami! Ba mõi ira, datõloe ira. Ba
mõi tooe Jehowa, ba mboto lawoeo,
i'ïagõ mbawandroeheõ nose, moehede
ia chõ ndra A'aroni Mirija; ba mõi
6 baero zi daroea andrõ. Ba imane:
Mifondrondrongo niwa'õgoe! Na so
ba chõmi zama'ele'õ ba oe'oroma'õ
ndra'õ chõnia ba gangilata, ba ma
7 ba wangifi moehedede chõnia. Ba
tenga si manõ chõ genonigoe Moze
andrõ; no ba dangania tebe'e fe-
foe hadia ia jomo chõgoe. (*Heb. 3, 2*).
8 Fahoehoeo ndra'õ chõnia, faoedoe
wawa ndra'aga, ba tenga ba dahõ-
dahõ, anehe ia nga'eoe Jehowa. Ba
hana wa lô ata'oe ami mibôbôgõ
zi lô sõchi chõ genonigoe andrõ,
chõ Moze andrõ? (*Moz. II. 33, 11*).
9 Ba mofõnoe sibai chõra Jehowa,
10 ba iheta ia, ba iheta gõi ia ba
nose lawoeo. Ba i'ozoemagõ teha-
woe booe aeri Mirija, afoesi, hoelõ
mbetoea. Ba me i'otahôgõ ia A'a-
roni, ba no tehawoe booe aeri ia,
si lô moedônadõna. (*Moz. V. 24, 9*).
11 Ba imane A'aroni chõ Moze: He
Toea, bõi be'e horõma, me no hoelõ
zowõhõ mowa ndra'aga, ba me no
12 molalõ ndra'agá! Bõi hoelõ nono

si no mate moroi ba daloe ia, si
no matonga obooe õsi, na i'otarai
daloe ninania! Ba i'angarõfi li Je- 13
howa Moze, imane: He Lowalangi,
fadõhõ chõnia! Ba imane Jehowa 14
chõ Moze: Hadia na no idiloi
mbawania amania, ba hadia, tenga
fitoe bongi wa'ara aila ia? Ba fi-
toe bongi jamoe'ïagõ baero golo-
mbasewa, ni'oniagõ; ba na aefa
da'õ, ba hana na lafoeli lafa'amõi
ia. (*Moz. III. 13, 46*). Ba la'oniagõ 15
Mirija, baero golombasewa, fitoe
bongi. Ba lô latohoeogõ wofanõ,
irege no moefoeli moefa'amõi Mirija.
Ba aefa da'õ, ba laheta ira ba Ha- 16
seroti andrõ, ba ba danõ si mate
Farana molombase ira dania. (*F.*
10, 12).

FAZA 13.

I. Tefatenge zamaoeze tanõ Ga-
na'ana. II. Mõi ira. III. Aboe dôdõ
zato, ba irara Kalebi.

I. Ba hocmede Jehowa chõ Mo- 1
ze, imane: Fatenge niha, ena'õ 2
lafaoezei danõ Gana'ana andrõ,
nibe'egoe ba Ndraono Gizeraeli da-
nia; samõsa zamboea mado mifa-
tenge, ha sambalõ sala'wara. Ba 3
ifatenge Moze, moroi ba danõ si
mate Farana, dali gorõisa Jehowa,
ha sambalõ si no sala'wa ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraeli. (*Moz. V. 1, 22*). Ba 4
da'e dôira: Mado Roebeno, ba Sa-
moea, ono Zakoeri; ba mado Zim-
mconi, ba Safata, ono Hori; ba 5
mado Joeda, ba Kalebi, ono Je-
foene; ba mado Izasari, ba Igeala,
ono Josefo; ba mado Geferaji, ba 6
Hosea, ono Noeni; ba mado Mbe-
nijami ba Falati, ono Rafoe, ba 7
mado Zeboeloni, ba Gadiëli, ono 8
Zodi; ba mado Josefo, mado Ma-
nase andrõ, ba Gadi, ono Zoesi; 9
ba mado Dano, ba Amiëli, ono 10
Gamali; ba mado Gaseri, ba Se-
toero, ono Micha'eli; ba mado Na-
fetalì, ba Nahebi, ono Wofisi; ba 11
mado Gado, ba Gçeli, ono Machi. 12

- 16 Da'ō dōi niha andrō nifatenge Moze, ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba tōi Hosea andrō, ono Noeni, ba Josoea
- 17 ibe'e Moze. Ba ifatenge ira Moze ba wamaoeze tanō Gana'ana andrō. Ba imane chōra : Mi'ae mija'wa ba da'ō ba danō tanō raja, misōsō hili
- 18 andrō ; mifaigi he wisa danō andrō, ba na sabōlō niha andrō, si so ba danō, ba na samomō, ba na sambō
- 19 fa'ato, ba na si no ato ; he wisa gamoeata danō andrō, ba zi so ira, na si sōchi, ba na si lō sōchi, ba he wisa mbanoea, nahiaira andrō, na ba danō manō so ira, ba na ba mbanoea saro ; ba he wisa nowi
- 20 gōi, na satabōsinanō, ba na safoeo ; na so dōla geoe, ba na lō'ō. Ba mi'abe'e'ō sa'ae dōdōmi ba mi'ohe ba da'e ōsa mboca danō ! Ba no
- 21 ba'wa mboea nagoe sahoelō. Ba mōi ira misi ja'wa, lafaoezei danō, i'otarai danō si mate Sini andrō, iroegi Rehobi, irege wabali'wa lala ba Hamata.
- 22 II. Mōi ira misi ja'wa ba danō tanō raja ba laroegi Heberona, banoea ndra Ahima, Sezai, Talamai, nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. Ba Heberona andrō, ba mewitoe fache fōna wana'roe'ō Soana ba danō Miseraji tetaroc'ō mege. (*Jos. 15, 14*). Ba me laroegi ndraso Esikoli andrō, ba lataba zara ndraha nagoe, fabaja boea, sangamohi, ba daroea zama-bea, ba lahalō gōi mboea dalimo
- 24 ōsa ba boea ara ōsa. Ba andrō wa labe'e tōi ndraso andrō ndraso Esikoli, ba mboea nagoe andrō, nitaba Ndraono Gizera'ēli ba da'ō.
- 25 III. Ba me no iroegi 40 wongi, me no lafaoezei danō, ba lafoeli
- 26 ira. Mowa'waō ira, ba laroegi ndra Moze A'aroni ba Iraono Gizera'ēli fefoe, sato, ba danō si mate Farana, ba Gadesi ; ba la'ombacha'ō chōra ba ba zato fefoe localoea, ba la'oroma'ō chōra mboea danō andrō.
- 27 Ba ladoenōdoenō chō Moze, lamane : No maroegi danō andrō, nifatengeoe
- ja'aga. Si ndroehoe sa, si falawoe soesoe ba we wani, ba jā'e mboca danō ; ba si ndroehoe gōi niha andrō ; si so ba danō, ba no sabōlō, ba banoea, ba saro ba seboea sibai, ba noa gōi ma'ila ba da'ō nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. (*Moz. V. 9, 2*). Ba danō tanō raja, ba Iraono Gamaleki ; ba ba hili, ba Iraono Cheti, ba Iraono Jebesi ba Iraono Gamori ; ba Dawa Gana'ana zi hene asi ba fatambai Joridano. Ba Kalebi zondrara tōdō zato ba chō Moze, imane : Mōi zoei ita misi ja'wa, tahalō chōda danō ; tenga safōchō sibai wola'wa ja'ira ! Ba lamane awōnia si fao chōnia mege misi ja'wa : Tebai tasoe'ō niha andrō, no sabōlō abe'e ira ! Ba si lō sōchi la'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizera'ēli, ba danō andrō, nifaoezeira, lamane : Tanō andrō nitōrōima, ba wamaoeze ja'ia, ba i'aga'aga niha si so ba chōnia, ba niha andrō fefoe, ni'ilama ba da'ō, ba no si tenga inōtō fa'eboca. Ba no ma'ila gōi ba da'ō niha andrō seboea sibai, nga'ōtō Genaki andrō, awō zeboea sibai andrō, ba amaedola larewe ndra'aga fōnara, wamaigima, ba si manō gōi wamaigira.

FAZA 14.

I. Mola'wa zato ba tebai lahonogō ira ira Josoea Kalebi. II. Ifeta'oe ira Lowalangi ba mangandrō Moze. III. Te'ombacha'ō chōra, wa 40 fache irōrō ira ba danō si mate Lowalangi IV. Te'ala zabe'e tandro andrō, labe'e Dawa Gana'ana.

I. Ba moe'ira'ira niha sato fefoe, mangarōngarō ira ba zi bongi andrō. Ba dozi Iraono Gizera'ēli, ba koemōkōkōkō chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane chōra sato fefoe : Alai ndra'aga ! ena'ō na mate megendra'aga ba danō Miseraji, ba ma ba da'e, ba danō si mate ! (*Sin. 106, 25*). Hana wa edōna i'ohe ita ba danō andrō Jehowa, ena'ō ba mbawa

- zi'oli mate ita ? Ba ō nemali wo'omoda ba iraono sawoejoe chōda. Hadia, tenga si sōchinia, na tafeoli ita ba danō Miseraji ! Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Datafaigi ehōda zolohe ja'ita, ba tafeoli ita ba danō Miseraji ! Ba lafalālgoe tooe ira ba danō ira Moze A'aroni, fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe, si no owoelo ba da'ō. Ba lasika noechara ira Josoea, ono Noeni, Kalebi, ono Jefoene, si no fao gōi ba wamaoeze tanō andrō, ba lamane ba Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe : Tanō andrō, nitōrōima, ba wamaoeze ja'ia, ba no tanō si maoeloe fa'asōchi. Na eboea dōdō Jehowa chōda, ba i'ohē ita ba danō andrō ba ibe'e ehōda — tanō si falawoe soesoe ba wē wani ! Ba bōi milawā Jehowa ba bōi mi'ata'oe fi niha ba danō andrō ; ta'a sa'ae ira dania. No aheta chōra mba'aba'ara andrō, ba ja'ita, ba nitolo Jehowa ; bōi mi'ata'oe fi ira ! (Moz. V. 20, 3. Rom. 8, 31). Ba me hatō ma'ifoe tō lateboe kara ira sato fefoe, ba oroma lachōmi Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba nose wama'cle'ō.
11. Ba imane Jehowa ehō Moze : Ha wa'ara tebato wango'aja niha andrō ja'o, wa lō fadoehoe dōdōra ehōgōe, lō lai dandra andrō fefoe, si no oelaoe ba ehōra andrō ! Da'oebenoē ira fōchō waba, cese'e ira, ba ja'oegō oebe'e foeroegō soi [si bohoe], seboea ba sato niha moroi chōra ! (Moz. II. 32, 10). Ba imane Moze ehō Jehowa : Ba larongo Dawa Miseraji ; noa sa ō'ohē mija'wā, moroi ba ehōra, soi andre fa'abōlōmō andrō, ba la'ombacha'ō ba niha ba danō andre, ba zi no terongo, wa ba hocnō niha andre so ndrā'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa, awō wa no ō'oroma'ō ndrā'oegō, fa fa'ila bawa. ja'oegō Jehowa, awō wa no so jawāra lawoeo andrō ehōe, wa mowaōwa'ō fōnara, na ma'ōehō, ba boto lawoeo, ba ba zi bongi, ba boto galitō. (Moz. II. 13, 21). Ba na ōboenoe soi andre, hoelō na ha samōsa, ba lamane dania soi bō'ō, si no mamondrongo toeriamō andrō : Me no tebai Jehowa, i'ohē ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia ehōra fahōloesa, soi andrō, andrō wa iboeboenoe ira ba danō si mate. (Moz. V. 9, 28). Ena'ō na oroma sibai wa'abōlōe, ja'oegō Jehowa, si mane nifaboe'oemō, me ōmane : Sebolo tōdō Jehowa ba si no fahōna fa'ahaehō dōdō ; sala ba olalō'wā, ba ibe'e aefa, ba lō'ō sa aefa sibai wotoe ; horō ndra ama ihoekoe ba ndraono, iroegi tōloe, ōfa nga'ōtō. (Moz. II. 34, 6. 7. Jon. 4, 2). Be'e aefa horō niha andre, ba wa'eboea wa'ahachō dōdōe andrō, si mane fame'eoe aefa horōra i'otarai ba danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōehō ! Ba imane Jehowa : Oebe'e aefa chōra, oe'o'ō ni'andrōe. **Ba si ndrōehoe-ndrōehoe : faja wa no saoci ndrā'ō, na faja wa anōnō dania goeli danō lachōmi Jehowa,** ba na la'ila dania danō andrō niha andrō fefoe, si no mangila laehōmigoe andrō, awō dandra andrō fefoe, nilaocgoe ba danō Miseraji ba ba danō si mate, ba si no manandraigō zoci ja'odo, no mewoeloe sa'ae, ba si lō mamondrongo ligoe, na la'ila danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chōndra toeara fahōloesa ; samōsa lō sangila dania, ja'irā andrō, fefoe, si no mango'aja ja'o, (Moz. V. 1, 35. Sin. 95, 10, 11. Heb. 4, 3). Ba enonigoe Kalchi andrō, si so Eheha bō'ō, ta'ila, ba si no molo'ō sibai chōgōe, ba oe'ohē ba danō andrō, si mōi ia mege ba la'ochōgō dania madoenia. (Jos. 14, 9). Ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Dawa Gana'ana, ba ba zalo'ō tanō so. Mahemoloe, ba mifoeli ami, mi'ae ba danō si mate, mitōrō lala sae'choe ba nasi zoe'choe. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, imane : Ha wa'ara dōhō wekōkō-kōkō niha si lō sōchi andrō ehōgōe ?

Fekōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō chōgoe, ba no oerongo! Ōmane chōra: Faja wa no saeri ndra'o, iwa'o Jehowa, na lō oefatōrō chōmi niwa'ōmi andrō, nirongo dōgi dalingagoe. Ba danō si mate andre adoedoe mbotomi, ha wa'ato ami ni'ofaja no — dozi, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō, ja'ami si no moekōkōkōkō chōgoe! (F. 26, 65. Heb. 3, 17). Samōsa lō sondroegi tanō andrō, motōi ja'ami andrō, tanō si no oetoetoeroe chōmi, nahami, fahōloesa, baero Kalebi andrō, ono Jechoene, ba Josoea, ono Noeni. (Jos. 14, 1). Ba iraono sawoejoe chōmi, niwa'ōmi ō nemali dania — da'ō oe'oe ba danō dania, ena'ō la'ila danō andrō, ni'ositenga gōmi. Ba botomi, ba sadoedoe ba danō si mate. Ba iraonomi, ba 40 fache wa'ara lakebaloi goerifōra ba danō si mate, hoekoe wolawami andrō, balazi no ahori ase'e ami ba danō si mate. Dali zi 40 ngaloeo, me mifaoezei danō andrō — sara ngaloeo, ba dōfi labe'e — tobali 40 fache miloe'i hoekoe lalōmi andrō; ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, he wisa na oebōda dangagoc! Ja'odo andre, Jehowa, zangoema'ō; si ndroehoe, si manō dania wolaoegoe ba niha si lō sōchi andrō fefoe, si no mamagōlō ba wolawa ja'odo; ba danō si mate andre ahori ira, ba da'e mate ira. Ba mate niha andrō nifatenge Moze, ba wamaoeze tanō andrō, ba si no mamobōrō fekōkōkōkō zato fefoe chōnia, me mangawoeli ira, wangombacha sata'oe ira ba danō andrō — niha andrō, si no mangombacha sata'oe ira ba danō andrō, ba mate fōna Jehowa, fa'amate si lō moedōnadōna. (Kor. I. 10, 10. Joed. a. 5). Awai zi lō mate niha andrō, si no mōi mamaoeze tanō andrō, ha Josoea, ono Noeni, ba Kalebi, ono Jechoene. Ba me i'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe niwa'ō andrō Moze, ba aboe sibai dōdōra.

IV. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lahoelō 40 wongi wana'wa mija'wa hili, lamane: Omasiga mōi mija'wa ba danō andrō, niwa'ō Jehowa; noa sa mosala ndra'aga. Ba imane Moze: 41 Hana wa edōna ami misawō zoei niwa'ō Jehowa? Lō'ō sa fachai! (Moz. V. 1, 41). Bōi mi'ae mija'wa, 42 lō'ō sa fao chōmi Jehowa; fa bōi te'ala ami labe'e emalimi andrō. Oedoemi sa ba da'ō Ndraono Gamaleki ba Dawa Gana'ana, ba mate ami ba mbawa zi'ōli. Me no mi'e-rogō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa'ae itolo ami! Ba lō aloeloe; mōi ira mija- 44 wa ba hili la'wa'ō ba tawōla zoera gorōisa Jehowa ba he Moze, ba lō aheta ba golombase'wa. Ba so 45 Ndraono Gamaleki, awō Ndrawa Gana'ana, sowanoea ba hili andrō, mōi ira mitooe, latimba ira ba moezawli irege Horema, labe'e.

FAZA 15.

I. Famachoi soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe. II. Soemange si a'a gō ba soemange fameta horō. III. Fotoe zanawō orōisa ba zabato. IV. Nifobowobowo noecha.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ōmane chōra: Na miroegi dania danō andrō, nibe'egoe nahami, ba na mibe'e chō Jehowa soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, he soemange nitoenoe ba he soemange nitaba, ma ba wanōrō amaboe'oela li, ba ma ame'ela saoha gōlō, ba ma na ba'wa gowasa andrō chōmi, ba wame'e samohoea chō Jehowa, sawi, ba ma biribiri, ba same'e soemange Jehowa andrō, chōnia, ba samboea ni'ofaeloe hamo si sōchi nifaroea fanicha, samba hinaoja, ifao soemange ni'ā. (Moz. III. 6, 14). Ba agoe, soemange nibadoe, ba samba hinaoja ba zi sara ono mbiribiri, ōfao ba zoemange nitoenoe ba ba zoemange nitaba. Ba ba mbiribiri si matoea, ba ōfao soemange

- ni'ā domboea ni'ofaeloe hamo si
 7 sōchi nifaroea si tōloe kata fanicha, ba agoe, soemange nibadoe, ba tōloe
 kata ōbe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea.
 8 Ba na ono za'wi, si matoea ōbe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ma soemange nitaba, ba wanōrō amaboe'oea li, ba ma soemange Jehowa, fangorifi,
 9 ba nifao ba nono za'wi andrō, soemange ni'ā, ba tōloe ni'ofaeloe hamo si sōchi, nifaroea si sadoemba fanicha. Ba agoe, soemange nibadoe, ba sadoemba ōbe'e, soemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.
 10 Si manō wolaoe ba nono za'wi fefoe ba ba mbiribiri si matoea fefoe ba ba nono mbiribiri ba ba nono nambi fefoe. Dali ha oega geoe nibe'emi, ba sagesageoe, ba mimanō.
 11 Dozi niha ba danō zolo'ō amachoita andrō, na labe'e zoemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Ba na so ba chōmi niha bō'ō, ba ma si no ahono chōmi, ba si manō gōi ilaoe, dali wolaoemi. Ha sara lala, dozi, he ja'ami, ba he niha bō'ō, si sosō chōmi. Amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ba zoemange Jehowa, ba faoma, he ba niha bō'ō, ba he ba chōmi. (*Moz.*
 12 *II. 12, 49*). Ha sara nihonogōi ba ha sara nifachoi, he ba chōmi, ba he ba niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōmi.
 13 *II.* Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ōmane chōra : Na miroegi dania danō andrō, ni'ohēgoe ja'ami, ba na mi'ā mboea danō, ba mibe'e chō Jehowa zi no amaedola wegero, fōfōnia. Si a'a hamo ni'otambōni chōmi, ba sagōrō koe mibe'e fegero, lala wame'e fegero ba golajama mbasitō wame'emi ja'ia. Si a'a hamo ni'otambōni andrō chōmi, ba mibe'e chō Jehowa ōsa, soemange fegero, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. (*Moz. II. 23, 19*). Ba na so hadia ia zi lō mitōrō amachoita andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō, oroisā Jehowa andrō chō Moze, *Moz. III. 4, 2*, hadia ia, ni'oroi'ō
 Jehowa chōmi, chō Moze, i'otarai loe andrō, me ibe'e goraisā Jehowa, ba dania na, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, na
 24 tenga ni'odōdōgō zato, wa lō moētōrō da'ō, ba sato fefoe zame'e ono za'wi, si matoea, soemange nitoenoe, samohoea chō Jehowa, nifao soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe, nifaofao ba da'ō, lalanīa, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō. Ba na no ifaigi ere wameta sala
 25 Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe, ba tebe'e aefa chōra. Noa sa tenga ni'odōdōgō, ba no labe'e zoemange chōra, soemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō, awō zoemange fameta horō, chō Jehowa, ba lālōra andrō. Ba tebe'e aefa zala Ndraono Gizeraēli sato fefoe ba sala niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōra; noa sa horō zato fefoe, lālō andrō. Ba na so zisala
 26 si lō moe'odōdōgō, na ha samōsa, ba nambi si dōfi fa'eboea ibe'e soemange fameta horō. Ba jamoe-faigi ere wameta sala zi no mosala chō Jehowa, si tenga ni'odōdōgō, wolaoe fameta sala andrō chōnia, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ha sara lala
 27 chōmi — he ba niha ba danō, Iraono Gizeraēli, ba he ba niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōra, na so zolaoe hadia ia, si lō moe'odōdōgō. Ba na
 28 so zolālō ni'odōdōgō, he niha ba danō, ba he niha bō'ō, ba sanandra-waisi Jehowa, ba nise'e ba niwara niha si manō. Noa sa si lō goena
 29 li Jehowa ba si lō boto goraisania ibe'e; ba lō foelitō, ba nise'e niha si manō — iloe'i horōnia.
 30 *III.* Ba me so ba danō si mate andrō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba faloecha ira niha sangozaragō eoe, me loe sabato. Ba la'ohē ia chō
 31 ndra Moze A'aroni ba ba zato fefoe si fachamō chōnia, me i'ozaragō geoe, ba lakoeroe ia, me lō'ō na
 32 oroisā ba da'ō, he lawisa chōnia. (*Moz. III. 24, 12*). Ba imane Jehowa
 33 chō Moze: Niha andrō, ba niboenoe; sato fefoe zaneboe kara ja'ia, baero

36 golombaseŵa. Ba la'he ia baero golombaseŵa sato fefoe ba lateboe kara, laboenoe, dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

37 IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
38 Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeracli, ōŵa'ō chōra lafobowobowō gahe mbaroera, ja'ira ba madooera dania; ba bowobowō andrō, ba ladozigō sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe. (*Moz. V. 22, 12. Mat. 23, 5*). Ba da'ō geloeaha mbowobowō andrō chōmi: na mifaigi ia, ba itōrō tōdōmi gorōisa Jehowa andrō fefoe, ena'ō mi'ō'ō ia, ba bōi mihole'ō ami ba gisōisō dōdōmi ba ba gomasiō hōrōmi, famaeloengoemi
40 ba wangerogō Jehowa. Ena'ō lō olifoe ami gorōisagoe andrō fefoe ba ena'ō mi'ō'ō, fa ni'amoni'ō ami
41 fōna Lowalangimi. Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji, ba we'amōi Lowalangimi, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi!

FAZA 16.

I. Molaŵa ndra Kora, Datano, Abiramo. II. Ihoekoe zolaŵa andrō Lowalangī.

1 I. Ba molaŵa Gora, ono Jesehari ono Gahati ono Lewi, ba awōnia Datano ba Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrō, ono Waloe ono Roebeno. (*Joed. a. 11*). Lalaŵa Moze, ba 250
2 niha nawōra, Iraono Gizeracli, satoea mbanoea, salaŵa rafe, seboea tōi. Mōi ira faloecha chō ndra Moze
3 A'aroni, lamane chōra: Tenga inōtō chōmi! ni'amoni'ō sa zato fefoe, dozi ira, ba sosō chōra Jehowa; ba hana wa mibali'ō salaŵa mbanoea Jehowa ami? (*Moz. II. 19, 6*).
4 Ba me irongo da'ō Moze, ba ifa-
5 lōgoe tooe ia ba danō. Ba imane chō Gora ba ba zato andrō chōnia fefoe: Mahemoloe i'oroma'ō Jehowa, ha niha dāna chōnia ba ha niha ni'amoni'ō, fa ifa'amōi chōnia; ba
6 somasi ia, ba ifa'amōi chōnia. Ba

mimane: Mihalō gali ba wanoenoe samohoea, Kora ba sato andrō chōnia fefoe; mibe'e jaŵa galitō ba 7 milaoe zamohoea nitoenoe, fōna Jehowa; ba ha niha nitehe Jehowa, da'ō ni'amoni'ō taŵa'ō. Noa irege da'ō, ja'ami ono Lewi! Ba imane 8 Moze chō Gora: Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, ono Lewi! Hadia, ambō na chōmi, wa no i'oniagō ami ba Ndraono Gizeracli sato, ba wama'amōi chōnia ja'ami, ena'ō mihalōhalō halōŵō andrō ba nahia Jehowa, ba ena'ō mōi ngoningoni zato ami ba wangaingai halōŵō chōra? (*F. 3, 6*)
9 Ba no ifa'amōi ndra'oegō, awō dalifoesōoe fefoe, ono Lewi, ba hadia, mi'andrō na gōi chōmi, ena'ō latehe ere ami? Andrō mamagōlō ami, 10 oedoe Jehowa, ja'oegō ba sato andrō chōoe fefoe — hadia sa Ga'aroni, wa koemōkōkōkō ami chōnia? Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Datano Abiramo, 12 iraono Geliabi andrō, Moze; ba lamane: Lō mōiga! Hadia, ambō 13 na, wa no ōhetaga ba danō si falawoe soesoe ba ōe ōwani, wa no ō'ohcga ba da'e, ba wamoenoe ja'aga ba danō si mate; hadia, ōbali'ō salaŵama na gōi ndra'oegō? Noa 14 sa ōhaogō wolohe ja'aga ba danō si falawoe soesoe ba ōe ōwani, awō wame'e benoea chōma ba kaboe nagoe, tāna chōma. Hadia, ōwai ō'ila ō'abōsi'ō niha? Lō mōiga! Ba 15 mofōnoe sibai Moze, ba imane chō Jehowa: Bōi otahōgō zoemange andrō chōra! Sageoe kalide lō niha-
16 lōgoe chōra, samōsa lō ba chōra ni'aboessigoe tōdō! (*Sam. I. 12, 3*). Ba imane Mose chō Gora: Ja'oegō 16 ba sato andrō chōoe fefoe, mahemoloe mi'ondrasi Jehowa — ja'oegō ba ja'ira ba A'aroni! Ba dozi ami 17 mihalō gali ba wanoenoe samohoea chōmi, milaoe jaŵa zamohoea, ba i'ohc fōna Jehowa gali chōnia zamōsana — 250 gali; ba ja'oegō gōi ba A'aroni, ba faoma so gali chōmi. Ba dozi lahalō gali chōra, labe'e 18

- jaŵa galitō ba lalaoe zamohoea
nitoenoe. Ba la'iaḡō golajama nose
wama'ele'ō, aŵō ndra Moze A'aroni.
19 Ba ifaloecha'ō zato fefoe oedoea
Kora, ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō.
Ba to'ele ba zato fefoe lachōmi
Jehowa.
- 20 II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō ndra
21 Moze A'aroni, imane: Mi'oniagō
ami ba niha andrō, ena'ō oe'ozoe-
22 magō oehori ira! Ba lafalōgoe tooe
ira ba danō, lamane: He Lowa-
langi, So'aja noso ba mboto niha
fefoe! Hadia, na ha samōsa zama-
zōchi horō, ba mofōnoe ndra'ogō
ba zato fefoe. (*F. 27, 16. Heb. 12, 9*).
- 23 Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
24 imane: Hede ba zato, ōmane chōra:
Miheta ami ba zahatō ba nahia
25 ndra Kora, Datano, Abiramo! Ba
maoso Moze, mōi ia chō ndra Da-
tano Abiramo, ba la'o'ō ia satoea
26 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba hoemedede ia
ba zato, imane: Mita'ita'i miheta
ami ba nose niha seboea horō a
ndrō, ba bōi mibabajaja hadia ia
nibabajabajara, fa bōi tese'e ami [gōi],
27 ba horōra andrō fefoe. Ba laheta
ira ba zahatō ba nahia ndra Kora,
Datano, Abiramo. Ba Datano ba
Abiramo, ba no mōi tooe, la'iaḡō
newali nosera, aŵō wo'omora, ba
onora, he segeboea, ba he sigide'ide.
28 Ba imane Moze: Ba da'ō dania
aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa
zamatenge ja'odo, ba wolaoe nilaoe
andrō fefoe, wa tenga moroi chōgoe
29 manō: Na si mane fa'amate niha
bō'ō fefoe wa'amate da'e, na ha
sanōrō niha bō'ō fefoe itōrō ira, ba
no tenga Jehowa zamatenge ja'ō.
30 Ba na ilaoe Jehowa zi lō moerai
moerongo, na ifaboka mbawania
tanō ba na itōlō ira, fabaja fefoe
zi so chōra, na noemalō ba mba-
noea tooe, aeri, ba aboto ba dō-
dōmi, wa no latandraŵaisi Jehowa
31 niha andrō. Ba me no a'ozoe chōnia
hoehoeo andrō, ba fabali danō barō
32 gahera, ifaboka mbawania tanō,
- itōlō ira, fabaja nosera, ba aŵō
niha fefoe, tana chō Gora, noemalō
nibabajabajara. (*F. 26, 10. Moz. V.
11, 6. Sin. 106, 17*). Noemalō mitooe
ira ba mbanoea tooe, aeri, fabaja
fefoe zi so chōra, ba fahalō danō,
jaŵara, tobali taja manō ira ba
hoenō zato. Ba dozi Iraono Gize-
raēli ba zi tefasoei ja'ira, ba moli
ba we'ira'irara, lamane sa: ma itōlō
ita gōi tanō! Ba itōrō alitō, si oroi
Jehowa, ba i'ā niha andrō, si 250,
sanoenoe samohoea andrō.

FAZA 17.

I. Famoeſoe gali andrō. II. Ifoeli
koemōkōkōkō zato. Fotoe ba fanga-
toelō. III. Molewiō zi'o Ga'aroni ba
mobowo.

- I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
imane: Ŵa'ō chō Geleazari, ono
Ga'aroni ere andrō, jamoehalō gali
andrō ba gachozila andrō, ba ja-
moefazawili galitō ba zarōe ma'-
ifoe; amonita sa'ae gali zeboea
horō andrō, me no mate ira; nibō-
bōzi, ni'anifi'ō ba nibe'e oeli naha
wame'e soemange. Noa sa la'ohe
fōna Jehowa, ba amonita sa'ae. Ba
hana na tandra sa'ae ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli. Ba ihālō gali tōla andrō
Eleazari, gali ba wanoenoe samo-
hoea andrō, ni'ohe zachozi andrō
ba labōbōzi, la'anifi'ō, oeli naha
wame'e soemange, tandra ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli, fa samōsa bōi mōi, si
tenga nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, ba wa-
noenoe samohoea fōna Jehowa, fa
bōi gōna ia zi no gōna Gora andrō
ba aŵōnia andrō, nifa'ombacha'ogō
Jehowa chōnia chō Moze.
- II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba koemō-
kōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraēli sato fefoe
chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane:
No miboenoe niha tana chō Jehowa.
Ba me aechoc zato oedoe ndra
Moze A'aroni, ba lafaigi nose wa-
ma'ele'ō da'ō; ba no ibaloegō ia
lawoeo andrō, ba to'ele lachōmi
Jehowa. Ba mōi ba golajama nose

wama'ele'ō ndra Moze A'aroni. (*Heb.*
 9, 4). Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
 10 imane : Miheta ami ba zato andrō,
 ena'ō oese'egō ira, ahooe zamōi !
 11 Ba lafalōgoe tooe ira ba danō. Ba
 imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Halō
 gali ba wanoenoe samohoea, laoe
 ja'wa galitō ba naha wame'e soe-
 mange, ba be'e zamohoea ba fa'ita'i
 ohe ba hoenō zato, ba wamaigi
 fameta salara ; noa sa mofōnoe
 sibai Jehowa, ba no ibōrōgō fa-
 12 makao. Ba ihalō gali A'aroni, si
 mane ni'wa'ō Moze, fagohi ia, isa'wa
 hoenō zato ; noa sa ibōrōgō fama-
 kao ba chōra ; ba itoenoe zamohoea
 13 fameta zala zato. Ba me so ia ba
 da'ō, ba gotaloeara zi mate zaoeri,
 14 ba dōhō wamakao andrō. Ba fa'ato
 zi no tekiko ba wamakao andrō,
 ba no 14,700 ; lō lai zi tekiko mege
 15 bōrō Gora andrō. Ba ifoeli ia A'a-
 roni chō Moze, ba golajama nose
 wama'ele'ō, ba no dōhō wamakao
 andrō.
 16 III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
 17 Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, wā'ō chōra, ndramoe'ohe
 chōoc zi'o, samboea mado, ba sara
 zi'o, si'o zala'wara, dozi mado, 12
 zi'o fefoe. Ba tōi zamōsana, ba
 18 soera ba zi'onia, ba tōi Ga'aroni,
 ba ba zi'o mado Lewi ōsoera ; sa-
 19 mōsa hōgō mado, ba sara zi'o. Ba
 ōtoo'e'ō tooe ba nose wama'ele'ō,
 fōna dawōla zoera goraisa, ba ni'o-
 20 ro'oroma'ōgoe ja'odo chōoe. Ba si'o
 nitejogoe, ba molewiō dania, ena'ō
 oefadōhō wekōkōkōkō Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli chōmi, fa bōi [sa'ae] aboea
 21 chōgoe. Ba me no i'ombacha'ō da'ō
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli Moze ba labe'e
 chōnia zi'ora sala'wara fefoe, dozi
 mado, samōsa hōgō, ba sara zi'o,
 12 zi'o fefoe ; ba lafao ba zi'ora
 22 andrō zi'o Ga'aroni. Ba itoo'e'ō tooe
 zio andrō Moze, fōna Jehowa, ba
 23 nose goraisa. Ba mahemoloe ō, me
 mōi ba nose goraisa Moze, ba no
 aoeri zi'o Ga'aroni, si'o mado Lewi

andrō, no molewi'ō ba mobowo
 sa'ae ba mowoea, boea manaloe si
 no o'ōli. Ba i'ohe baero ni'amoni'ō 24
 zi'o andrō fefoe Moze, i'oroma'ō ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba lafaigi,
 ba ihalō zi'onia zamōsana. Ba imane 25
 Jehowa chō Moze : Foeli be'e tooe
 zi'o Ga'aroni andrō fōna zoera go-
 roisa, ena'ō te'irō'ō ia tandratandra
 ba zabe'e tandro, ba ena'ō dōhō
 wekōkōkōkōra andrō, fa bōi [sa'ae]
 aboea chōgoe ; fa bōi mate ira. Ba 26
 i'o'ō Moze ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia ;
 si manō wolaoenia. Ba lamane 27
 Iraono Gizeraēli chō Moze : Hiza,
 si mate ndra'aga, si tekiko ndra'aga,
 dozi ndra'aga, ba si tekiko ! Ha 28
 niha zi hatō'ō ja'ia ba nose Jehowa
 andrō, ba si mate ; hadia sa, ōhori
 manō ndra'aga ?

FAZA 18.

Halōwō gere ba halōwō nono Lewi.
 II. Oeracha gere ba zoemange ba
 ba zi a'a mbœa danō ba ba zi a'a
 nono goerifō. III. Si samboea ni'o-
 foeloe nitehe ba Nono Lewi ba si
 samboea ni'foeloe zi samboea ni'o-
 foeloe nitehe ba gere.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'a- 1
 roni : Ja'oegō ba iraonoe andrō
 ba iwami zoloe'i sala ba ni'amoni'ō
 andrō, ba he si sala halōwō gere
 andrō chōmi, ba ja'oegō ba iraonoe
 zoloe'i. Ba talifoesōoe andrō gōi, 2
 mado Lewi, iwami, ba fa'amōi,
 awōoe, ena'ō fao ira chōoe, ngo-
 ningonoe, na mihalōhalō halōwō ba
 golajama nose goraisa, ja'oegō ba
 iraonoe. (*Moz. V. 18, 5*). Ba halō- 3
 wōra nihalōhalō chōoe ba hadia
 nihalōhalō ba nose, ma'asamboea.
 Ba bōi lahatō'ō ira ba wakake
 ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ba naha wa-
 me'e soemange, fa bōi faoma matc
 ami, he ja'ira, ba he ja'ami. Ba 4
 ndrafao chōoe, ndra mochalōhalō
 halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, fefoe
 hadia ia halōwō ba nose ; ba niha
 bō'ō, ba lō tola ihatō'ō ia chōmi.

- Ba ja'ami zangai halōwō ba ni'a-
moni'ō andrō, awō halōwō ba naha
wame'e soemange, fa bōi ifeli gōna
6 fōnoe Ndraono Gizeraēli. Hiza, no
oetoejoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli nono
Lewi andrō, boealagoe chōmi, nibe'e
tána chō Jehowa, ena'ō lahalōhalō
7 halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba ja'-
oegō ba iraonoe andrō, ba miha-
lōhalō halōwōmi, halōwō gere, hadia
ia fefoe ba naha wame'e soemange,
ba bacha barō mba'aba' andrō;
mihalōhalō halōwō. Boealagoe chō-
mi halōwō gere andrō: ba niha
bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoē.
8 II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'-
aroni: Hiza, oetehe chōoe nibe'e
ja'wa soemangegoe si no amaedola
wegero andrō; ba game'ela Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli andrō ni'amonī'ō fefoe
oetehe chōoe ba ba ndraonoe, tána
chōmi, ōmō nibe'ebe'e, si lō ma-
9 mamalōmalō. (*Moz. III. 7, 35*). Ba da'ō
dána chōoe ba game'ela andrō ni'a-
moni'ō sibai — na no moehalō dána
nitoenoē andrō —: fefoe game'elara
soemange ni'a ba soemange fameta
horō ba soemange ogaeta, nibe'era
chōgoe, fangali [nilimo]; chōoe ba
10 ba ndraonoe, ni'amonī'ō sibai, Ba
naha ni'amonī'ō sibai ō'a ia; dozi
motōi matoea zi manga ja'ia: ni'-
11 amonī'ō ia ō'wa'ō. Ba da'ō zi mōi
chōoe si hoelō wegero, ba game'-
elara [bō'ō] andrō, ba zoemange
Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō nihahae:
oetehe chōoe ba ba nonoe matoea
ba ba nonoe alawe; ōmō, nibe'e,
si lō mamalōmalō; dozi si lō si
12 ra'iō moroi jomo chōoe zi manga
ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*). Fefoe zi sō-
chi fanicha ba fefoe zi sōchi agoe
ba fache, fondrege zi sōchinia, ni-
be'era chō Jehowa, ba no oetehe
13 chōoe. Fefoe zi a'a mboea danō
chōra, nibe'era chō Jehowa, ba
chōoe; dozi si lō si ra'iō, moroi
14 jomo chōoe, zi manga ja'ia. Fefoe
hadia ia nilacha'ō ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli, ba chōoe. (*Moz. III. 27*,
28). Fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, 15
fefoe nibe'ebe'e chō Jehowa, he
niha, ba he oerifō, ba chōoe, ba si
a'a nono niha, ba ōbe'e nisanoe,
ba si manō gōi zi a'a nono goerifō
si ra'iō. (*Moz. II. 13, 2*). Ba ba wa- 16
nanoe ja'ia [ba nono niha], ba na
sara wa'wa wa'eboea, ba ma na
eboea moroi andrō ōbe'e nisanoe,
dali watō, lima sekeli (roefia) wa-
nanoc, ba zaga ni'amonī'ō, si samba
sekeli, ba 20 gera. (*Moz. II. 30, 13*).
Ba si a'a nono za'wi ba he ono 17
mbiribiri ba he ono nambi, ba lō
tola ōbe'e nisanoe: ni'amonī'ō da'ō;
donia, ba ōbe'e fanefe naha wame'e
soemange, ba ta'wōnia, ba ōtoenoē,
soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e
chō Jehowa, samohoea. Ba ōsira, 18
ba chōoe, si mane osoe andrō,
nihahae ba faha andrō kambōlō,
chōoe ia. Fefoe zoemange si hoelō 19
wegero andrō, fōfō game'ela ni'a-
moni'ō andrō nibe'e Ndraono Gize-
raēli amaedola wegero chō Jehowa,
ba chōoe oetehe ba ba nonoe ma-
toea ba ba nonoe alawe, ōmō,
nibe'e, si lō mamalōmalō. Ama-
boe'oea li nilaoe asio da'ō, si lō
teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, chōoe ba
ba nga'ōtōoe dania. (*Moz. III. 2*,
13. *Nga'ōt. II. 13, 5*).
III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'- 20
aroni: Lō labe'e dána chōoe ba
danōra, lō benoeaoe ba chōra. Ja'-
odo sa dána chōoe ba amaedola
gondrōita chōoe ba hōenō Ndraono
Gizeraēli. (*Moz. V. 10, 9*). Ba nite- 21
hego ba nono Lewi, ba samboea
ni'ōfoeloe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
amaedola gondrōita, ba halōwō a-
ndrō, nihalōhalōra, halōwō ba nose
wama'ele'ō. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba 22
lō tola sa'ae lahatō'ō ira ba nose
wama'ele'ō, fa bōi lahalō horōra ba
fa bōi mate ira. Ono Lewi zangai- 23
ngai halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō,
dali nifachoi andrō chōmi, si lō
teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ba tána

- chōra tanō, ba lō labe'e chōra ba
 24 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Jos. 13, 14*). Me
 oetehe ba nono Lewi zi samboea
 ni'ofoeloe andrō ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli nibe'era chō Jehowa soemange
 si no amaedola wegero, oebe'e ama-
 dola gondrōita chōra; andrō wa no
 oefachoi ba chōra andrō, wa lō
 labe'e chōra dāna chōra tanō ba
 25 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba hoemede Je-
 26 howa chō Moze, imane: Wā'ō ba
 nono Lewi, ōmane chōra: Na
 mitema ba Ndraono Gizeraēli zi
 samboea ni'ofoeloe andrō, nitehegoe
 chōmi tāna chōmi ba chōra andrō,
 ba mibe'e ōsa soemange si no ama-
 dola wegero, chō Jehowa, samboea
 ni'ofoeloe zi samboea ni'ofoeloe a-
 27 ndrō. (*Neh. 10, 38*). Ba lafotōi chō-
 mi zoemange fegero andrō chōmi,
 amaedola wache ba golajama mba-
 sitō ba amaedola zi tōra ba wolazi
 28 nagoe. Ba si manō ba ni'ofoeloe
 andrō fefoe, sinemami, nitemami
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, mibe'e ōsa,
 soemange fegero chō Jehowa; ba
 soemange fegero andrō fōfōnia, ni-
 honogōi chō Jehowa, ba ba danga
 29 Ga'aroni ere mibe'e. Fefoe game'-
 ela, si mōi chōmi, ba lō teboelō
 mibe'e ōsa soemange fegero chō
 Jehowa, fefoe zi sōchinia mibe'e
 ōsa, amachoi. ame'ela ni'amoni'ō,
 30 fōfōnia. Ōmane chōra: Na mimanō,
 wame'e si sōchinia, ba tefotōi ba
 nono Lewi, amaedola nōsi golajama
 mbasitō ba amaedola nōsi wolazi
 31 nagoe. Fefoe gofoc heza, ba tola
 mi'ā, ja'ami ba soriojomomi fefoe,
 me no loeomi ba halōwōmi ba nose
 32 wama'ele'ō. Ba lō tohare chōmi
 horō ba da'ō, asala mibe'e zi sō-
 chinia, ba lō'ō sa mifatōrō zala-
 cha ba game'ela Ndraono Gizeraēli
 andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba lō mate
 ami.

FAZA 19.

I. Labe'e fangehao nawoe za'wi
 sojo. II. Idanō fangehao ba he
 lawisa wangogoena'ō ja'ia.

- I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō ndra 1
 Moze A'aroni, imane: Da'ō gama- 2
 choita, nifachoi Jehowa, me imane:
 Wā'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ndra-
 moe'ohe chōoe za'wi sojo, si lō si
 sala, si lō hadia ia zi lō gōna ba
 ba zi lō moerai moehare'ō kalo 3
 mbagi. Ba mibe'e ba danga Gelea-
 zari ere andrō; ba la'ohe baero,
 fōna golombase'wa, ba lataba ba
 zanehe ia. (*Heb. 13, 11*). Ba ihālō 4
 ndronia ma'ifeo Eleazari ere andrō,
 toerocnia, ba mewitoe itefe do andrō
 ōsa gamaoedoe mbawa doeasa nose
 wama'ele'ō. Aefa da'ō, ba latoenoe 5
 za'wi andrō ba zanehe ia; oelinia
 ba ōsinia ba donia, ba nitoenoe,
 fabaja tainia. (*Moz. II, 29, 14*). Ba 6
 ihālō geoe eresi ere ba soefa ba
 kirimisi, ba itibo'ō ba galitō fa-
 noenoe za'wi andrō. (*Moz. III, 14,*
6). Aefa da'ō, ba ibabago noechania 7
 ere ba mondri. Awena tola ifoeli ia
 ba golombase'wa; ba si ra'iō na
 gere, irege bongi. Ba sanoenoe ja'ia 8
 [sa'wi andrō] gōi, ba ibabago noe-
 chania ba mondri ba si ra'iō ia,
 irege bongi. Ba si lō si ra'iō za- 9
 ngozaragō awoe za'wi andrō, ba
 itoe'ō tooe ba naha si sōchi, bae-
 ro, fōna golombase'wa, ena'ō te'-
 irō'ō sogoena ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli sato, nifarocka ba nidanō fa-
 ngehao; soemange fameta horō ia.
 (*Heb. 9, 13*). Ba sangozaragō awoe 10
 za'wi andrō, ba ibabago noechania
 ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba
 hoekoe si lō teboelō ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli ba ba niha bō'ō, si sosó
 ba chōra da'ō, si gōtōgōtō fa'ara:
 II. Ha niha zombambaja si mate, 11
 hadia ia mboto niha si no mate,
 ba fitoe bongi ra'iō ia. Da'ō zame'e 12
 fameta zalanja ja'ia [idanō no mege],
 na loeo si tōloe ba na loco si fitoe,

- ba abeta wa'ara'iōnia. Ba na lō
iheta zalania, na loeo si tōloe ba
na loeo si fitoe, ba dōrōdōrō ra'iō
13 ia. Ha niha zombambambaja si
mate, boto niha si no mate, ba lō
iheta zalania, ba ra'iō nose Jehowa
ibe'e, ba nise'e ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli niha si manō; me lō moete-
14 ia idanō fangehao, ba si ra'ira'iō
ia; falemba chōnia wa'ara'iōnia, si
lō mamalōmalō. Ba da'ō gama-
choita, na so zi mate baose: Dozi
si mōi baose andrō ba dozi si
tohōna bacha, ba fitoe bongi wa'-
15 ara ra'iō. Ba fefoe nahia, si lō
lagōlagō, lagōlagō nibōbō sinali, ba
16 ra'iō. Si manō gōi dozi si fabaja
ba niboenoe baero ba mbenoea ba
ma ba zi mate ba da'ō ba ma ba
dōla zi mate ba ma ba lewatō, ba
17 fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō. Ba ba zi
no ra'iō si manō ba ndramoehalō
nawoe zoemange fameta horō a-
ndrō, si no moetoenoe, labē'e ba
nahia ba lalaoe ja'wa nidanō goe-
18 mboe. Ba si lō fa'ara'iō zangai
soefa, i'oengoe gō ba nidanō andrō
ba itefe nose andrō, awō gamagama
fefoe, awō niha, si so baose, awō
zi no fabaja ba dōla zi mate ba
ma ba niboenoe, ba ma ba zi mate
manō ba ma ba lewatō. (Sin. 51, 9).
19 Na loeo si tōloe ba na loeo si
fitoe itefe zi ra'iō si lō fa'ara'iō,
ba aheta zalania ibe'e, na loeo si
fitoe andrō. Ba ibabago noechania
ba mondri, ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia
20 na bongi. Ba na so zi ra'iō ba lō
iheta zalania, ba nisc'e ba zato zi
manō; noa sa ra'iō ni'amonī'ō a-
ndrō chō Jehowa ibe'e: lō moete-
21 ia idanō fangehao, andrō wa si
ra'iō ia. Amachoitā si lō teboelō
chōmi da'ō, nitōrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
Ba sanefe idanō fangehao andrō, ba
ibabago noechania, ba sombambaja
idanō fangehao, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.
22 Ba fefoe hadia ia, nibabaja zi no ra'iō
andrō, ba ra'iō, ba si inanō gōi doziso-
mbambaja ja'ia, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.

FAZA 20.

I. Fa'amate Mirija. Moekōkōkōkō
zato, me lō ōra idanō. II. Idanō
moroi ba gara. Fotoe wangiwa dōdō
ndra Moze A'aroni. III. Lō latehe
Iraono Gedomo latōrō danōra. IV.
Mate Ga'aroni; fangalinia Geleazari.

I. Ba larocgi danō si mate Sini 1
Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba ba Gadesi
tebato ira; ba mate ba da'ō Mirija
ba lako'o ia ba da'ō. Ba lō ō zato 2
idanō. Ba aechoe ira chō ndra Moze
A'aroni, (Moze. II. 17, 3), fasoso zato 3
chō Moze, lamane: Ena'ō na tekiko
mege ndra'aga gōi, me tekiko da-
lifoēsōma fōna Jehowa! Hana wa 4
ō'he ba danō si mate mbanoea
Jehowa. ena'ō mate ba da'e ndra'-
aga, awō goerifōma! Hana wa no 5
ōheta ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji, ba
wolohe ja'aga ba danō andre, si lō
sōchi, ba zi tebai monowi ita, ba
zi lō boea ara ba he agoe ba he
dalimo ba ba zi lō ōma idanō! Ba 6
larōi zato ira Moze A'aroni, mōi ira
ba zinga nibawandroehō nose wa-
ma'ele'ō ba lalalōgoe tooe ira ba
danō; ba to'ele chōra lachōmi Je-
howa.

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, 7
imane: Halō zi'ō, oweloi niha sato,
daroea ami, ga'aoe A'aroni ba mi-
hede ba gara andrō, ba zanehe ira,
ba aloea chōnia nidanō. Faloea ba 8
gara andrō gōra idanō, asogō niba-
doe niha sato, awō goerifōra! Ba 9
ihalō zi'ō Moze, ba ni'amonī'ō, i'ō'ō
ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba la'oweloi 10
zato ira Moze A'aroni, fōna gara
andrō, ba imane chōra: Mifondro-
ndrongo, ja'ami sabe'e tandro! Ha-
dia ma'ila maō mafaloea ba gara
andre gōmi idanō? Ba ifaza'wa 11
dangania Moze, ibōzi gara andrō
si'onia, mendroea. Ba abōlō nidanō
saloea chōnia, tobali labadoo niha
sato ba oerifōra. Ba imane Jehowa 12
chō ndra Moze A'aroni: Me no
aombō dōdōmi chōgoe, me no lō

- nifosoemangemi ja'odo, ja'odô, ni'a-
moni'ô andre, ba zanehe Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ba bôï ja'ami zolohe niha
andre ba danô andrô nibe'egoe
chôra. (*F. 27, 14. Moz. V. 1, 37;*
13 *32, 51*). Da'ô nidanô wasosota a-
ndrô: si fasoso Ndraono Gizeraëli
chô Jehowa, ni'oroma'ônia chôra
lachôminia. (*Sin. 81, 8; 106, 32.*)
- 14 **III. Ba i'otarai Gadesi ifatenge**
zinge Moze chô razo Ndraono
Gedomo, imane. Da'ô niwa'ô na-
chioe Izeraëli: No ôrongo wamakao
andrô fefoe, si no gôna ndra'aga,
15 wa no môï ba danô Miseraji ndra
tocama, awô wa no ara ndra'aga
ba danô Miseraji, awô wa no lafa-
kao sibai ndra'aga Dawa Miseraji,
16 ba he ira toecama mege sa'ae. Ba
no ma'angarôfi li Jehowa ba no
ifondrondrongo wakaosama andrô,
ba no ifatenge mala'ika; da'ô za-
ngeheta ja'aga ba danô Miseraji.
Ba ba da'e, ba Gadesi andre sog
ma'ôchô, ba mbanoea ba nola da-
17 nôoe. Damatôrô danoe! Lô matôrô
nowi ba lô matôrô kaboe nagoe,
ba lô mabadoe nidanô ba mba'a;
lala seboea ma'osisi, lô maholc'ô
ndra'aga, he ba gambôlô, ba he ba
gabera, irege no aefaga ba danôoe.
- 18 Ba imane razo Ndraono Gedomo:
Lô tola ôtôrô danôgoe, fa bôï fa-
soewô ndra'o chôoe. Ba lamane
chônia Iraono Gizeraëli: Lala seboea
ma'osisi, ba na mabadoe gôoe idanô,
ja'aga ba oerifôma, ba mabe'e
20 mbôli; ha fa matôrô manô! Ba
imane: Lô tola ôtôrô! Ba lafao-
ndragô ira Iraono Gedomo; ato
21 zabôlô, solohe baloese. Tobali lô
latehe Iraono Gedomo latôrô da-
nôra Iraono Gizeraëli; ba labôhôli
ira Iraono Gizeraëli, lahole'ô ira.
- 22 **IV. Ba lafaza'wa ira ba Gadesi**
andrô ba lasa'wa hili Hori Iraono
23 Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa
chô ndra Moze A'aroni, ba da'ô,
ba gahe hili Hori ba nola danô
24 Ndraono Gedomo: A'aroni, ba ni'-

oroedoegô sa'ae chô ndra amami;
lô'ô sa tola ihoendragô danô andrô,
nibe'egoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
me no lô nifondrondrongomi niwa'-
ôgoe, ba nidanô wasosota no. Halô 25
Ga'aroni ba ononia Eleazari, ba
ohe mija'wa ira ba hili Hori, (*F.*
33, 38. Moz. V. 32, 50), heta noecha 26
Ga'aroni ba be'e noecha nononia
Eleazari; ba A'aroni, ba ni'oroed-
oegô [chô ndra amami]; mate
dania ia ba da'ô. Ba i'ô'ô Moze 27
niwa'ô Jehowa chônia, môï ira mi-
ja'wa ba hili Hori ba zanehe zato
fefoe. Ba iheta noecha Ga'aroni 28
Moze, ibe'e noecha nononia Elea-
zari. Ba mate ba da'ô Ga'aroni,
ba zoezoe hili andrô; ba lafoeli ira
mitoe, moroi ba hili, ira Moze
Eleazari. Ba me la'ila sato fefoe, 29
no mate Ga'aroni, ba la'e'esi ia
Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, tôloe nga-
foeloe wongi wa'ara.

FAZA 21.

I. Te'ala Ndrawa Gana'ana labe'e.
II. Koemôkôkôkô zoei zato ba te'o-
toe'ô oelô. Oelô tôla andrô. III.
Sinoenô Ndraono Gizeraëli, bôro
wemônara andrô. IV. Te'ala ndra
Sihona Ogi labe'e.

- I. Ba me irongo Dawa Gana'ana** 1
andrô, razo Garadi, ba danô tánô
raja, so moroi sa ba Gatarî Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, ba itema fasoeuô
chôra ba ira'oe ôsa. (*F. 33, 40*). Ba 2
lafaboe'oe lira chô Jehowa Iraono
Gizeraëli, lamane: Na ôbe'e ba
dangama niha andrô, ba malacha'ô
mbanoeara. Ba i'ô'ô wangandrô 3
Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, ibe'e ba
dangara Ndrawa Gana'ana andrô;
ba lalacha'ô ira, awô mbanoeara.
Ba tebe'e tôi mbanoea andrô Ho-
rema.
- II. Ba laheta ira ba hili Hori,** 4
latôrô lala ba nasi zoechoc, ba
wamahene tanô Ndraono Gedomo.
Ba ba lala andrô ba lô sôchisôchi
dôdô zato. Latahigô Lowalangi ba 5

he Moze, lamane : Hadia, andrō mihetaga ba danō Miseraji, cna'ō tekiko ndra'aga ba danō si mate ? Lō'ō sa ōma koe ba lō ōma idanō ba anoezoe dōdōma gō si lō sōchi andrō. Ba ifatōrō chōra goelō so-sōfoe Jehowa, sondrooe niha, tobali ato zi mate Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Kor. I. 10, 9*). Ba mōi ira chō Moze, lamane : Horōma mege, me mata-higō Jehowa, awō ndra'oegō ; anga-ndrō chō Jehowa, salahima, ena'ō iheta chōma goelō andrō ! Ba mangandrō Moze, salahi zato. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Fazōchi wamae-do goelō sosōfoe ba toewoe ja'wa, ba na so nidooe, ba na ifaigi da'ō, ba aeri ia. Ba ifazōchi goelō tōla Moze, ba itoewoe ja'wa ; ba na ladooe niha oelō andrō ba na ifaigi goelō tōla andrō, ba aeri ia. (*Raz. II. 18, 4. Joh. 3, 14*).

10 **III. Ba lafaza'wa ira Iraono Gizeraēli, mofanō, ba ba Goboto tebato**
 11 **dania. Ba laheta ira ba Goboto ba**
 12 **ba Ije Ha'abari molombase, ba**
 13 **danō si mate, tănō ba gatoemboecha**
 14 **loeo, i'otarai danō Ndraono Moabi.**
 15 **Ba mofanō ira ba da'ō, ba molo-**
 16 **mbase ba ndraso Zaredi. Ba mofanō**
 17 **ba da'ō, ba jefo Garono ba danō**
 18 **si mate, molombase ; Arono so'oeloe**
 19 **ba danō Ndraono Gamori. Ola**
 20 **Ndraono Moabi Garono andrō, tănō**
 21 **ba Ndraono Gamori. (*Sangoehoe.***
 22 **11, 18). Andrō wa si mané ba zoera**
 23 **wanoewō Jehowa : „Wahebi ba**
 24 **Zoefa, awō ndraso andrō, Arono**
 25 **andrō, ba sanōsō andrō, ba ngai**
 26 **ndraso, iroegi tănō ba Ari, si faola**
 27 **ba danō Ndraono Moabi.” Ba moroi**
 28 **ba da'ō lasa'wa Mbe'eri ; da'ō goe-**
 29 **mboe andrō, ni'wa'ō Jehowa, me**
 30 **imane chō Moze ; Owoeloi niha sato,**
 31 **ena'ō oebe'e gōra idanō ! Me loeo**
 32 **da'ō, ba lamanō wanoenō Iraono**
 33 **Gizeraēli : „Angoemboe, ja'oegō oe-**
 34 **mboe ! M'fanoenō chōnia ! Ba'a**
 35 **nicharoe zala'wa, nichao zeboea tōi**
 36 **ba zato, nicharoe si'o zala'wa, ni-**

charoe si'ora !” Ba moroi ba danō si mate andrō, ba lasa'wa Matana ; ba i'otarai Matana, ba noemalō ba Nahaliēli, ba moroi ba Nahaliēli, ba lasa'wa Mbamoti ; ba i'otarai Mbamoti ba noemalō ba zalo'o andrō ba danō Ndraono Moabi, lafae-doegō zoezoe hili Wisiga, fetahō danō si mate.

IV. Ba lafatenge zingenge chō 21
 Zihona, razo Ndraono Gamori, Iraono Gizeraēli, lamane chōnia ; (*Moz. V. 2, 26*) : Damatōrō danōoe ; nowi 22
 ba kaboe nagoe, ba lō mahoendragō, ba idanō ba mba'a, ba lō mabadoe ; lala seboea matōrō, irege aefaga ba danōoe. Ba lō itehe ba Ndraono 23
 Gizeraēli Sihona latōrō danōnia, itema i'owoeloi zabōlō chōnia, ba ifaondragō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō si mate, ba me no iroegi Jahasi, ba ilaoe fasoewō chōra. Ba 24
 te'ala ia ba mbawa zi'ōli labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli ba lalahō chōra danōnia, i'otarai Garono, noemalō ba Jaboko, irege nola Ndraono Gamoni ; ola Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ba noa sa moe'aro'ō. Ba atoe'a 25
 ba mbanoea ba da'ō fefoe Ndraono Gizeraēli, labali'ō banoea mbanoea Ndraono Gamori fefoe, Hesibona andrō, fabaja banoea side'ide, si fabōbō chōra, fefoe. (*Jos. 24, 8. Sin. 136, 19*). Hesibona andrō, 26
 ba banoea razo Ndraono Gamori, Sihona andrō ; noa sa isoewō razo Ndraono Moabi fōna da'ō, ba no ihalō chōnia danōnia fefoe, iroegi ba mbewe Garono. Andrō wa la- 27
 mane sanoenō : „Mitaboe ba Hesibona, nitaroe'ō ba ni'aro'ō mbanoea Zihona andrō ! Noa sa i'otarai alitō 28
 Hesibona, holahola galitō i'otarai mbanoea Zihona ; da'ō zi manga Ari Moabi, ba ōsi mbanoea ba hilihili ba mbewe Garono. (*Jer. 48, 45*). Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, Moabi ! 29
 Si tekiko ami, ja'ami, banoea Chamosi andrō ! Tobali soloi nononia matoea, ba nira'oe Zihona, razo

- Ndraono Gamori, nononia alawe
 30 ibe'e. (*Raz. I. 11, 17*). No ma'efasi
 wana chōra, ba si lō boto sa'ae
 Hesibona, noemalō ba Dibona; no
 adoedoe mbanoea mabe'e, irege
 Nofa; alitō malaoe, iroegi Medeba."
 31 Ba aro sa'ae Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
 32 danō Ndraono Gamori. Ba ifatenge
 zamaoeze Moze ba Ja'ezeri ba atoe'a
 ira ba mbanoea, fabaja ba halama
 soja chōra. Tobali latimba Ndraono
 33 Gamori sowanoea ba da'ō. Ba la-
 foeli ira foeri ba latōrō lala ba
 Mbazana. Ba ifaondragō ira Ogi,
 razo Mbazana, i'ohe zabōlō chōnia
 fefoe, mōi fasoewō chōra. (*Moz. V.*
 34 *3, 1*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze:
 Bōi ata'oe fi ia, oebe'e sa ba da-
 ngaoe ia, fabaja banoeania fefoe,
 ba tanōnia, ba hana na ōlaoe chō-
 nia nilaoemō chō Zihona no, ba
 35 Hesibona. Ba te'ala ia labe'e, fa-
 baja ononia ba sabōlō chōnia fefoe,
 tobali samōsa lō lasaigō chōnia,
 soloi ena'ō, ba lalahō chōra danōnia.

FAZA 22.

I. Lō i'o'ō Bileamo andrō, me
 ifakaoni'ō ia Balaki. II. Ifoeli ifa-
 tenge zinenge chō Mbileamo Balaki.
 Mōi ia ba iba'a lala galidenia ma-
 la'ika. III. Iroegi Mbalaki Bileamo.

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba latohogō wofa-
 nō Iraono Gizeraēli ba molombase
 dania ba zalo'o, ba danō Ndraono
 Moabi, jefo Joridano, ba gamaedoe
 2 Jericho. Ba i'ila Balaki, ono Zifori
 andrō, fefoe nilaoe Ndraono Gize-
 3 raēli ba Ndraono Gamori. Ba ata'oe
 sibai Ndraono Mo'abi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli; ato sibai sa ira, ba hoe-
 mocha mboe Ndraono Moabi Ndrao-
 4 no Gizeraēli andrō. Ba lamane
 Iraono Moabi ba zala'wa Ndraono
 Midiano: Ba ni'ilada ma'ōchō, ba
 la'a manō fefoe zi tefasoi ja'ita
 niha sato sibai andrō, si mane sawi
 si matoea, na la'a ndroe'oe ba
 mbenoea. Ba razo Ndraono Mo'abi,
 ine loeo da'ō, ba ja'ia Mbalaki

andrō, ono Zifori. Ba ifatenge zi- 5
 nenge chō Mbileamo, ono Mbeori,
 ba Wetori, ba mbewe Oiferati, ba
 danō niwara, ba wogaoni ja'ia,
 imane chōnia: So niha, saheta ba
 danō Miseraji; no lahawoei danō,
 ha wa'ebolo, ba iada'e, ba mo-
 lombase ba gamaedoeogoe. (*Jos. 24,*
9). Ba aine ba elifi chōgoe niha a- 6
 ndrō, me tebai oela'wa; ma atō
 oc'ila dania oe'alani ira ba oetimba
 ba danōgoe. Oe'ila sa: nifahowoe'-
 ōmō, ba dōrōdōrō nifahowoe'ō ba
 ni'elifimō, ba dōrōdōrō ni'elifi! Ba 7
 mangefa zatoea Ndraono Moabi ba
 satoea Ndraono Midiano, la'ohe loeo
 waetasa, ba laroege Mbileamo, ba
 lafa'ema chōnia ni'wa'ō Mbalaki. Ba 8
 imane chōra: Mifōrō, ba oewa'ō li
 chōmi, balazi hadia ni'wa'ō Jehowa
 chōgoe. Ba la'ia'gō chō Mbileamo,
 satoea Ndraono Moabi andrō. Ba 9
 mōi Lowalangi chō Mbileamo,
 imane chōnia: Ha niha domeoc a-
 ndrō? Ba itema li Lowalangi Bile- 10
 amo, imane: Balaki andrō, ono Zi-
 fori, razo Ndraono Moabi, no ifate-
 nge zinenge chōgoe, imane: Hiza 11
 niha, saheta ba danō Miseraji, no
 lahawoei danō ha wa'ebolo, ba
 aine, ba elifi ira chōgoe ma atō abe'e
 ndra'o ocsoewō ira ba oetimba. Ba 12
 imane Lowalangi chō Mbileamo: Lō
 tola mōi'ō awōra, lō tola ō'elifi niha
 andrō, me no nifahowoe'ō. Ba me 13
 moloeo ba i'wa'ō li Bileamo ba zatoea
 andrō chō Mbalaki, imane: Mifoeli
 manō ami ba chōmi; lō'ō sa itehe
 chōgoe Jehowa, mōido awōmi. Ba 14
 lafaza'wa ira satoea Ndraono Moabi
 ba laroege Mbalaki ba lamane: Lō
 edōna Mbileamo mōi awōma.

II. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge 15
 Balaki, sato ba sala'wa, seboea
 moroi ba da'ō no mege. Ba me 16
 laroege Mbileamo da'ō, ba lamane
 chōnia: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Mbalaki, ono
 Zifori: Bōi wa'ō lō mōi'ō chōgoe!
 Eboea sibai loeoe oebe'e, ba fefoe 17
 hadia ia ni'wa'ōoe chōgoe, ba oe'o'ō;

- ba ae elifi chōgoe niha andrō!
- 18 Ba imane Bileamo ba mbanoea Mbalaki andrō: Ba he afōnoe nomonia firō ba ana'a ibe'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai sa atō oefadaō niwā'ō Lowalangigoe Jehowa, he ba hoehoeo side'ide, ba he ba
- 19 hoehoeo seboea. Ba misfōrō gōi ba da'e, bongi, ena'ō oerongo,
- 20 hadia niwā'ō Jehowa iada'e. Ba ba zi bongi, ba mōi Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, imane chōnia: Na ba wogaoni ja'oegō mōi niha andrō, ba faoso, ba ae awōra, ba bōi laoe zi
- 21 tenga niwā'ōgoe chōoe. Ba ihoelō wongi ifosela galidenia Bileamo, mōi ia awō zalaŵa Ndraono Moabi andrō. Ba mofōnoe Lowalangi, bōrō
- 22 we'amōinia andrō; ba iagō lalania mala'ika Jehowa ba wanenaŵa ja'i-a; no fakoedo ia ba hoeloe galidenia ba fao chōnia zawoejoenia, daroea.
- 23 Ba me i'ila kalidenia, no so ba lala mala'ika Jehowa ba sara wōda ba dangania, si no isōbi, ba ihole'ō ia ba zinga lala, itōrō mbenoea, Ba ibōzi galide Bileamo, ena'ō ifoeli
- 24 itōrō lala. Ba i'agō zise'ise lala mala'ika Jehowa, ba gotaloe kaboe nagoe, ba zi so ōli, faoma fatambai.
- 25 Ba me i'ila mala'ika Jehowa kalide, ba ifadege ia ba gōli, ilazi gahe Mbileamo ba gōli; ba ifoeli ibōzi
- 26 ia. Ba ifoeli mowaōwaō mala'ika Jehowa ba i'agō zise'ise sibai, si lō lala wangohole'ō, he ba gambōlō ba he ba gābera. Ba me i'ila mala'ika
- 27 Jehowa kalide, ba ibalōdoehini tooe danō, barō Mbileamo. Ba mofōnoe Mbileamō, ihare'ō chōnia mbō-
- 28 zibōzi. Ba ifchede galide Jehowa; ba imane chō Mbileamo: Hadia horōgoe chōoe, wa ōbōzibōzido, no medōloe sa'ae? (*Fet. II. 2, 16. Joed. a. II*). Imane Bileamo chō galide: Me no ō'o'aja ndra'odo! Ena'ō na so chōgoe zi'ōli, ba noa sa'ae oeboe-
- 30 noe'ō! Ba imane kalide chō Mbileamo: Hadia, tenga sa kalideendra'ō, si fakoedo ndra'oegō ba hoeloe, sa-
- gōtō fa'ara, irege ma'ōchō andre? Hadia, no irai amoeatagoe, oelaoe chōoe zi manō? Ba imane: Lō'ō! Ba ibokai hōrō Mbileamo Jehowa, 31 ba i'ila mala'ika Jehowa, si so ba lala, sara wōda nidōni ba dangania. Ba ifaondrō ia, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō. Ba imane 32 chōnia mala'ika Jehowa: Hana wa ōbōzibōzi galide andrō chōoe, no medōloe sa'ae? Ja'odo a'i zomba'a lala chōoe, me no lala si lō sōchi wamaigigoe. Ba kalide andrō, ba no 33 i'ilado, ba no medōloe ihole'ō ia chōgoe; na lō ihole'ō ia mena'ō, ba mege sa'ae oeboenoe ndra'oegō, ba ja'ia, ba oe'orifi mena'ō. Ba 34 imane Bileamo chō mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Horōgoe da'ō, lō'ō sa oe'ila, wa ja'oegō zomba'a lala chōgoe; ba na fatoewoe chōoe, ba oefoelido. Ba itema li Mbileamo mala'ika Je- 35 howa, imane. Ae manō awō niha andrō; ba bōi ōwā'ō hadia zi tenga niwā'ōgoe chōoe! Ba fao Mbileamo ba zalaŵa andrō chō Mbalaki.
- III. Ba me irongo Balaki, no so 36 ba lala Mbileamo, ba ifaondragō ia, irege Iri Moabi ba mbewe Garono, ba wondrege nola danō. Ba imane 37 Balaki chō Mbileamo: Hadia, tenga no mato mendroea oefatenge zincege chōoe, ba wogaoni ja'oegō? Hadia mbōrō, wa lō mōi'ō chōgoe? Hadia, tebai oefosoemange ndra'oegō! Ba 38 imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki: Ba no sodo ae. Ba hadia, tola maō oeŵa'ō hadia ia? Taroma li nibe'e Lowalangi ba mbewegoe, da'ō ni- 39 ōwā'ōgoe dania! Ba fao Mbileamo chō Mbalaki, ba laroegi Giriati Choesoti. Ba ibe'e soemange [Lo- 40 walangi] zaŵi ba biribiri Balaki, ba ifa'he'ō [wōfō] ō Mbileamo ba ō zalaŵa andrō, awōnia fao. Ba ma- 41 hemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Balaki wolohe Bileamo, ifasao mijaŵa ba Mbamoti Mba'ali; ba da'ō oroma chōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa.

FAZA 23.

I. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo si fōfōna.

II. Fanete wama'ele'ō si fōfōna.

- 1 I. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Wā'ō wama'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'e, fitoe, ba fitoe hōnagō chōgoe ba da'e ono za'wi si matoea ba fitoe mbiribiri si matoea. Ba i'o'ō Balaki ni'wā'ō Mbileamo, ba labe'e zoemange Balaki ba Bileamo, samboesamboea naha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono za'wi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Iagō da'e, ba ngai zoemange nitoenoe; mofanō ndra'o, tabe'e ifa'ele'ō ia chōgoe Jehowa, ba hadia ni'oroma'ōnia chōgoe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe. Ba moi ia ba hilihili. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, ba imane chōnia da'ō : Naha wame'e soemange andrō, si fitoe, ba no oefa'anō, ba samboesamboea naha wame'e soemange, ba no sarasara nono za'wi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea oebe'e soemange. Ba ibe'e ba mbewe Mbileamo daroma li Jehowa, imane chōnia : Foeli'ō chō Mbalaki, ba ōmanō chōnia. Ba ifoeli ia chōnia; ba lō si teboelō ia ba ngai zoemange andrō chōnia, ba avōnia zatoea Ndraono Moabi fefoe. Ba i'wā'ō ni'wā'ōnia andrō, imane : „Moroi ba Garamo ifahalō'ō ndra'o Balaki, moroi ba hili tánō ba gatoemboechea loeo ifakaoni'ō ndra'o razo Ndraono Moabi : „Ae elifi chōgoe ma'owoe Jakobo, ae lacha'ō chōgoe Ndraono Gizeraēli !” He oewisa wangelifi si tenga ni'elifi Lowalangi, ba he oewisa wolacha'ō si tenga nilacha'ō Jehowa ? Moroi ba zokara hili sa oe'ila ira, moroi ba zala'wa tanō oroma ira chōgoe. Soi si no tonia nahia, si lō mamadoro ja'ia ba ngenoli niha baero. Ha niha zangila mangerai ngawoea gawoe andrō chō Jakobo, ba ha niha za-

ngila mama'oli liwoe Ndraono Gizeraēli ? Ena'ō na fa'amate zatoe'ō tōdō wa'amategoe dania, ba ena'ō na fa'aetoe nosorā wa'aetoe nosogoe !” Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo : Hadia nilaoemō andrō chōgoe ! Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefa'aso ndra'oegō; ba hiza, ba no ōfahowoe'ō ! Ba imane : Hadia, tenga ha sambalō nibe'e Jehowa ba mbewegoe oe'wā'ō ?

II. Ba imane chōnia Balaki : Ta-boe ba nahia bō'ō, soroma ira chōoe — ba ha balōra ōila, lō ahori ō'ila ira — ba ba da'ō elifi ira chōgoe. Ba i'ohe ia ba mbenoea Zofimi ba zoezoe hili Wisiga, ba fitoe ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange, ba samboesamboea naha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono za'wi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibe'e soemange. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Base'ō ba da'e, ba ngai zoemange nitoenoe, ba oefaondragō [Lowalangi] ba da'ō. Ba ifa'ele'ō ia Jehowa chō Mbileamo, ibe'e ba mbewenia daroma li, ba imane chōnia : Foeli'ō chō Mbalaki ba ōmanō chōnia. Ba iroegi Mbalaki; ba lō si teboelō ia ba ngai zoemange andrō chōnia, ba awōnia zatoea Ndraono Moabi. Ba isofoe chōnia Balaki, imane : Hadia ni'wā'ō Jehowa ? Ba i'wā'ō ni'wā'ōnia imane : „Laoe, ja'oegō Balaki, fōndrondongo ! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe chōgoe, ja'oegō, ono Zifori ! Tenga niha Lowalangi, fa ifoeli linia, ba tenga ono niha, fa mangesa dōdōnia ba ngawalō hadia ia. Hadia, i'wā'ō hadia ia, ba lō itorō. (Sam. I. 15, 29. Jak. 1, 17). Famahowoe'ō ni'wā'ō chōgoe, ba da mamahowoe ndra'o ba lō oefoeli ligoe ! Famakoba, ba lō ta'ila ba ma'owoe Jakobo, ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba lō faloecha ba Ndraono Gizeraēli; itolo ira Lowalangira Jehowa, ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō zala'wa tarongo ba chōra. (Jer. 50, 20). No iheta ira ba danō Miseraji Lowalangi; no fa'abōlō gōrōbao

- 23 wa'abōlōra. Lō fachai wanaka ba
ma'owoe Jakobo, ba lō molemba
gelemoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Awai
niwā'ōda ma'ōchō, ba chō ma'owoe
Jakobo, ba chō Ndraono Gizeraēli
andrō: Wa'eboca nilaoe Lowalangi!
- 24 Famazaŵa zingo si alawe ja'ia wa-
mazawara ja'ira, ba femaoso zingo
si matoea wemaosora; lō mōrō ira,
na lō moe'ā gahoeleoe oea, na lō
moebadoe ndro niboenoc!" (*Moz. I.*
- 25 49, 9). Ba imane Balaki chō Mbi-
leamo: Bōi elifi ira ba bōi faho-
- 26 woe'ō. Itema li Mbalaki Bileamo,
imane chōnia: Tenga no oeŵa'ō
chōoe: Fefoe hadia ia niwā'ō Je-
- 27 howa, da'ō oelaoe. Ba imane Ba-
laki chō Mbileamo: Taboe, da'oe'ohc
ndra'oegō ba nahia bō'ō, ma itehe
Lowalangi, ba da'ō ē'elifi ira chōgoe.
- 28 Ba i'ohc ba zoezoe hili Weoro
Mbileamo Balaki, hili si otahōgō
tanō si mate. Ba imane Bileamo
- 29 chō Mbalaki: Wā'ō wama'anō naha
wame'e soemange chōgoe, fitoe, ba
fitoe rozi hōnagō chōgoe ba da'e
ono zaŵi ba fitoe nga'oe biribiri si
- 30 matoea. Ba i'ō'ō Balaki niwā'ō
Mbileamo; ba samboesamboea naha
wame'e ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba
sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibc'e
soemange.

FAZA 24.

I. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo fanete zi
doea balō. II. Fango'ozoei fama'-
le'ō.

- 1 I. Ba me i'ila Bileamo, omasi Je-
howa, tefahowoe'ō Ndraono Gizera-
ēli, ba lō i'aloeci wama'ele'ō si mane
ba zi mendroca mege, itema i'ota-
- 2 hōgō danō si mate. Ba me ifachōlō
ia, ba me i'ila Ndraono Gizeraēli
solombase ba da'ō, samboesamboea
mado ba samboesamboea nahia,
ba so chōnia Geheha Lowalangi.
- 3 Ba iŵa'ō niwā'ōnia, imane: „Da'e
niwā'ō Mbileamo andre, ono Mbeori;
da'e niwā'ō niha andrō, si no teboka
- 4 hōrō. Da'e niwā'ō zamondrongo fehe-

de Lowalangi, sanehe angilata chō
Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe
ba si no moeheta baloebaloe hōrō:
Ha lō agasōchi noseimi, ja'ami ma'-
owoe Jakobo! nahiami andrō, ja'-
ami Iraono Gizeraēli. Si mane daso,
si no ebolo misa, si mane kaboe
ba mbewe nidanō seboea, si mane
gōna farasi, nitanō Jehowa, si mane
cresi ba mbewe nidanō! Adoewa
nidanō ba dimba andrō chōnia, ba
si lō ambō idanō nowinia. Sabōlō
moroi chō Agagi andrō razora,
seboea sibai wa'asalaŵania. (*Sam. I.*
15, 8). Lowalangi andrō zangeheta
mege ba danō Miseraji, ba no a-
maedola wa'abōlō gōrōbao chōra.
Niha si fa'emali chōra, ba la'ā,
larasa dōla, lafatō nono wana chōra.
No lafadōlō ira, mōrō ira tooe, si
mane singo, ba si mane singo si
alawe; ha niha zi keani ja'ira?
Ha niha zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō,
ba nifahowoehowoe'ō, ba haniha zange-
lifi ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi!" (*Moz. I.*
12, 3).

II. Ba mofōnoe sibai Mbalaki chō
Mbileamo, ilaoe datawō. Ba imane
chō Mbileamo: Ba wangelifi emali-
goe oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō, ba no
ha sambalō famahowoe chōoe, no
medōloe ae! Ba foeli'ō manō sa'ae
chōmi; tōdōgoe, ba oe'ebocae'ō loe-
oe, ba si lō leoe ndra'oegō ibe'e
Jehowa. Ba imane Bileamo chō
Mbalaki: Hadia, tenga no oeŵa'ō
ba zinenge andrō, nifatengeoe chō-
goe: He afōnoe nomonia firō ba 13
ana'a ibc'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai
zoei oefadaō niwā'ō Jehowa ba tebai
oelaoe zomasi ndra'o, ha nibe'e
Jehowa ba dōdōgoe, ha da'ō oeŵa'ō.
(*Neh. 13, 2*). Ba oefoelido sa'ae ba 14
niwama; ba hiza, da'oebokai chōoe
hadia nilaoe niha andrō ba mba-
noeae dania. Ba iŵa'ō niwā'ōnia, 15
imane: „Da'e niwā'ō Mbileamo a-
ndre, ono Mbeori, niha andrō,
si no teboka hōrō. Da'e niwā'ō 16
zamondrongo fehede Lowalangi, si

- no aboto ba dōdō Fondrege zalaŵa andrō, sanehe angilata chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe ba si no mocheta baloebaloe hōrō;
- 17 „Oe'ila ia, ba lō'ō na anehedo ia, ba arōe na ma'ifoe. **Toemboe ndrōfi ba ma'oeŵoe Jakobo, ba si'o zalaŵa i'otarai Ndraono Gizeraēli; da'ō worasa dangidangi Ndraono Moabi, fabaja amoe'oe ma'oeŵoe Zeti fefoe.** (*Sam. II. 8, 2. Jer. 48, 45*).
- 18 Tanō Ndraono Gedomo, ba mōi barō mbawara, ba Se'ira, enalira, ba mōi barō mbawara. Ba sehoca toeria nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli,
- 19 (*Sam. II. 8, 14*). Ba ma'oeŵoe Jakobo i'otarai salaŵa, bai hōri zi no moloi mege, ba mbanoea misa!" Ba me i'ila Ndraono Gamaleki, ba iŵa'ō niŵa'ōnia, imane: „Si a'a niha baero andrō, ba ja'ia Ndraono Gamaleki, ba fozoenia, ba fa'atekiko!" (*Sam. I. 15, 3*).
- 21 Ba me i'ila ma'oeŵoe Geni andrō, ba iŵa'ō niŵa'ōnia, imane: „No aro nahiamō, nifanoege ba dete gara gazocnimō. (*Moz. I. 22, 15, 19*). Ba fa'atekiko sa atō fōna Ga'ino, ha wa'ara tō na, ba la'oloi'ō ndra'oegō Dawa Asiria." Ba imane na: „Alai ita, ha niha zaoeri, na
- 24 ifatōrō zi manō Lowalangi! Ba hiza nowo moroi sa ba Ndrawa Giti, fangōhōndrōgō Ndrawa Asiria, fangōhōndrōgō danō si jefo; ba da'ō
- 25 gōi, ba fa'atekiko fōnania." Ba ifazaŵa ia Bileamo, ba wamoeli ja'ia ba chōra, ba mofanō gōi Mbalaki.
- FAZA 25.**
- I. Lahorōni nono alawe Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraēli. Fotoe horō andrō. II. Fōnoe Wineha andrō, me no lasawō gorōisa Lowalangi, ba te'aro'ō ia ere, amaedola loeonina. Lasowō Ndraono Midiano.
- 1 I. Ba me sosō ba Zitimi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ibōrōtaigō lahorōhorōni nono alawe Ndraono Moabi.
- 2 Lakaoni ira ba wemanga ba wame'oe adoe chōra Iraono Moabi; ba manga ira ba mangaloeloe ba nadoc chōra.
- Ba molemba ba Mba'ali-Weoro Ndraono Gizeraēli; ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: (*Moz. V. 4, 3. Jos. 22, 17. Sin. 106, 28. Hos. 9, 10*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Oweloi zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba taŵi ira ba zino, chō Jehowa, ena'ō dōhō wōnoe Jehowa andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, si no abōlōbōlō. Ba imane Moze ba zangochoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Iboenoe mbanoeania zamōsana, ja'ami, banoenania si no molemba ba Mba'ali-Weoro andrō! (*Moz. II. 32, 27*). Ba so zamōsa, Iraono Gizeraēli, solohe ba chōra ono alawe Ndraono Midiano, ba zanehe Moze ba Iraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe, me mangarōngarō ira ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Fineha, ono Gelezari, ma'oeŵoc Ga'aroni ere, ba maoso ia ba hoenō zato, itoejoe doho, ba i'o'ō mbanoeara andrō misi bacha, ba faoma itaroc'ō ba daloe doho, daroea ira iwara andrō alawe andrō; ba dōhō wamakao andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba fa'ato zi no tekiko ba wamakao andrō, ba no 24,000. (*Kor. I. 10, 8*).
- II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane Fineha andrō, ono Gelezari, ma'oeŵoc Ga'aroni ere, ba no ibe'e alō wōnoegoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no mofōnoe ia chōra, si mane na mofōnoefōnoe ndra'o chōra, ba tobali lō oehori Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wōnoegoe andrō. Andrō ōŵa'ō chōnia: Hiza, oefaboe'oe chōnia wangorifi chōgoe. Nitehe ere ia, awō nga'ōtōnia dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; bōli gōlōnia, me no mofōnoe ia ba zōfōnoe Lowalangiina, ba me no ifaigi wameta sala ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba tōi mbanoeara andrō nibocnoc, awō ndra alawe Iraono Midiano andrō, ba Simeri, ono Zāloe, satoea mbanoea ba mado Zimeoni. Ba ira alawe Iraono Midiano nibocnoc andrō, ba Kosibi dōi, ono Zoeri,

satoea mbanoea, satoea zi sawœ ba
 16 Ndraono Midiano. Ba hoemedede Je-
 17 howa chõ Moze, imane: Misoewõ
 18 Ndraono Midiano, mi'alani ira. Noa
 sa lasoewõ ami falimosara andrõ,
 nilaoera chõmi, ba Weoro andrõ
 ba ba mbanocara andrõ, Kosibi,
 ono zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano ni-
 boenoe me loeo tefatõrõ chõmi
 wamakao andrõ, ba Weoro andrõ.
 (F. 31, 2).

FAZA 26.

I. Lafoeli la'ofaja niha. II. Tefa-
 choi wamaosa tanõ. Iraono Lewi.

1 1. Ba me no dõhõ wamakao a-
 ndrõ, ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze,
 ba chõ Gelcazari, ono Ga'aroni ere:
 2 Mi'ofaja Ndraono Gizeraëli tefoe, si
 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrõ, sa-
 mboesamboea mado, dozi solohe ba-
 loese ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 1, 2).
 3 Ba laŵa'õ li ira Moze Eleazari chõra,
 ba zalo'o tanõ Ndraono Moabi, baga-
 4 maedoe Jericho, chõra si 20 fache ba
 si a'a moroi andrõ, dali niŵa'õ Jeho-
 wa chõ Moze. Ba da'e Ndraono Gize-
 5 raëli, si otarai danõ Miseraji: Ro-
 beno, si a'a Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba
 iraono Roebeno, ba Hanochi, toea
 nga'õtõ Hanochi andrõ; ba Waloe,
 toea nga'õtõ Waloe andrõ. (Moz. I.
 6 46, 8 b. t.) Ba; Heseroni, toea nga'-
 õtõ Heseroni andrõ; ba Kare-
 7 mi, toea nga'õtõ Garemi andrõ. Da'õ
 nga'õtõ Roebeno andrõ. Ba fa'ato
 8 ni'ofaja ja'ira, ba no 43,730. Ba ono
 9 Waloe andrõ, ba Eliabi. Ba iraono
 Geliabi, ba Nemoeëli ba Datano ba
 Abiramo. Da'õ zalaŵa rafe andrõ,
 Datano ba Abiramo, si fao chõ Gora
 no, me fasoso ira chõ Jehowa, (F. 16,
 10 1 b. t.), me ifaboka mbawania tanõ,
 me itõlõ ira, awõ Gora, me tekiko
 zi fao andrõ, me i'ã alitõ zi 250 niha,
 me tobali tandra [famangelama] ira;
 11 Ba lõ si tekiko ndraono Gora. (Sin.
 12 42, 1). Ba ba nga'õtõ ndraono Zi-
 meoni, ba Nemoeëli, toea nga'õtõ
 Nemoeëli andrõ, ba Jamini, toea

nga'õtõ Jamini andrõ, ba Jachino,
 toea nga'õtõ Jachino andrõ, ba Sera, 13
 toea nga'õtõ Zera andrõ, ba Saoelo,
 toea nga'õtõ Zaoelo andrõ; da'õ 14
 nga'õtõ Zimeoni andrõ, no 22,200.
 Ba ba nga'õtõ ndraono Gado andrõ, 15
 ba Sefono, toea nga'õtõ Zefono a-
 ndrõ, ba Hagi, toea nga'õtõ Hagi
 andrõ, ba Soeni, toea nga'õtõ Zoeni
 andrõ, ba Osini, toea nga'õtõ Gosini 16
 andrõ, ba Eri, toea nga'õtõ Geri a-
 ndrõ, ba Arodi, toea nga'õtõ Garodi 17
 andrõ, ba Areli, toea nga'õtõ Gareli
 andrõ. Da'õ nga'õtõ ndraono Gado 18
 andrõ, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja, no
 40,500. Ba ono Joeda, ba Eri ba 19
 Onani, ba Eri andrõ ba Onani, ba
 si mate ba danõ Gana'ana. (Moz.
 I. 38, 3. 4). Ba ba nga'õtõ ndraono 20
 Joeda andrõ, ba Sela, toea nga'õtõ
 Zela andrõ, ba Faresi, toea nga'õtõ
 Waresi andrõ, ba Sera, toea nga'õtõ
 Zera andrõ. Ba ba ndraono Waresi 21
 andrõ, ba Eseromo, toea nga'õtõ
 Geseromo andrõ, ba Hamoeli, toea
 nga'õtõ Hamoeli andrõ. Da'õ nga'- 22
 õtõ Joeda andrõ, ha wa'ato ira,
 ni'ofaja, no 76,500. Ba ba nga'õtõ 23
 Isasari andrõ, ba Tola, toea nga'õtõ
 Dola andrõ, ba Foewa, toea nga'-
 õtõ Woewa andrõ, ba Jasoebi, toea 24
 nga'õtõ Jasoebi andrõ, ba Simeroni,
 toea nga'õtõ Zimeroni andrõ. Da'õ 25
 nga'õtõ Isasari andrõ, ha wa'ato ira,
 ni'ofaja, no 64,300. Ba ba nga'õtõ 26
 Zeboeloni, ba Seredi, toea nga'õtõ
 Zeredi andrõ, ba Elono, toea nga'õtõ
 Gelono andrõ, ba Jaleëli, toea nga'-
 õtõ Jaleëli andrõ. Da'õ nga'õtõ Ze- 27
 boeloni andrõ, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-
 faja, no 60,500. Ba nga'õtõ Josefo, 28
 ba ononia andrõ, Manase ba Eferaji.
 Ba ba ndraono Manase, ba Machiro,
 toea nga'õtõ Machiro andrõ. Ono
 Machiro, ba Gileadi, toea nga'õtõ Gi-
 leadi andrõ. Ono Gileadi andrõ, ba 30
 Jezeri, toea nga'õtõ Jezeri andrõ,
 ba Heleki, toea nga'õtõ Heleki a-
 ndrõ, ba Aseriëli, toea nga'õtõ Ga- 31
 seriëli andrõ, ba Sichema, toea nga'-
 13

- 32 *ötō Zichema andrō, ba Semida, toea*
nga'ötō Zemida andrō, ba Heferi,
 33 *toea nga'ötō Heferi andrō. Ba Selo-*
fadi andrō, ono Heferi, ba si lô ono
matoea, ha ono alawe; ba tōi nono-
nia alawe andrō, ba Mala ba Noa
 34 *ba Hogela ba Milika ba Tirisa. Da'ō*
nga'ötō Manase, ha wa'ato ira, ni'o-
 35 *faja, no 52,700. Ba da'e nga'ötō*
ndraono Geferaji andrō: Soctela,
toea nga'ötō Zoctela andrō, ba Be-
cheri, toea nga'ötō Mbecheri andrō,
 36 *ba Tahana, toea nga'ötō Dahana*
andrō. Ba da'e Ndraono Zoetela
 37 *andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Gefe-*
raji, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja, no
 38 *32,500. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Josefo*
andrō. Ba ba nga'ötō ndraono Mbeni-
jami, ba Bela, toea nga'ötō Mbela
andrō ba Asibeli, toea nga'ötō Ga-
 39 *sibeli andrō, ba Ahiramo, toea nga'*
ötō Gahiramo andrō, ba Soefama,
toea nga'ötō Zoefama andrō, ba
 40 *Hoefama, toea nga'ötō Hoefama a-*
ndrō. Ba ono Mbela andrō, ba Aradi
ba Na'ama; Aradi, ba toea nga'ötō
Garadi andrō, ba Na'ama, ba toea
 41 *nga'ötō Na'ama andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō*
ndraono Mbenijami andrō, ha wa'ato
 42 *ira, ni'ofaja, no 45,600. Ba da'e*
nga'ötō ndraono Dano andrō: Soeha,
toea nga'ötō Zoeha andrō; da'ō
 43 *nga'ötō Dano, ba watalifoesōta a-*
ndrō ehōra. Fefoe nga'ötō Zoeha
andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja, ba no
 44 *64,400. Ba ba nga'ötō ndraono Ga-*
seri, ba Jimena, toea nga'ötō Ji-
mena andrō, ba Jisiwi, toea nga'ötō
 45 *Jisiwi andrō, ba Beria, toea nga'ötō*
Mberia andrō. Ba iraono Mberia, ba
Heberi, toea nga'ötō Heberi andrō,
 46 *ba Malekiēli, toea nga'ötō Male-*
kiēli andrō. Ba ono Gaseri alawe, ba
 47 *Sera dōi. Da'ō nga'ötō ndraono Ga-*
seri, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja, no
 48 *53,400. Ba ba nga'ötō ndraono Nafa-*
tali, ba Jaseēli, toea nga'ötō Jaseēli
 49 *andrō, ba Goeni, toea nga'ötō Goeni*
andrō, ba Jeseri, toea nga'ötō Jeseri
andrō, ba Silemi, toea nga'ötō Zilemi
andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō Nafetali ba 50
wafalitoesōta andrō ehōra, ba fa'-
ato ni'ofaja, ja'irā, ba no 45,400.
Da'ō ni'ofaja, Iraono Gizeraēli, no 51
601,730.
- II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Moze,** 52
 imane: Chōra andrō lafaosa danō, 53
 nitoetoe tanō, balazi ha wa'ato ira.
 Sato niha, ba ebolo danō labe'e tana 54
 chōra, ba ba zi ōna'ōna fa'ato, ba
 la'ōnaigō wogoi tana ehōra; balazi
 ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'ira, ba wogoi
 tana ehōra. (*F. 33, 54. Jos. 14, 2*).
 Ba nilaoe dahōdahō ba wamaosa 55
 tanō, samboesamboea madozanema,
 balazi dōi doeara. Dali dahōdahō, 56
 ba wamaosa ehōra, tana ehōra, ba
 zato niha ba ba zambō fa'ato. Ba 57
 da'ō ni'ofaja ono Lewi, samboe-
 samboea watalifoesōta: Gereso a-
 ndrō, toea nga'ötō Gereso, ba Ka-
 hati, toea nga'ötō Gahati andrō, ba
 Merari, toea nga'ötō Merari andrō.
 (*Moz. II. 6, 16*). Da'ō nga'ötō Lewi 58
 andrō: nga'ötō Libeni andrō, ba
 nga'ötō Heberona, ba nga'ötō Ma-
 heli, ba nga'ötō Hoesi, ba nga'-
 ötō Gora. Ba ono Gahati, ba
 Ameramo andrō; ba fo'omo Ga- 59
 meramo, ba Joehebe, ono Lewi
 alawe, ononia ba danō Miseraji; ba
 ono da'ō ehō Gameramamo, ba A'aroni
 ba Moze ba talifoesōra alawe andrō,
 Miriji. (*Moz. II. 6, 20*). Ba ono 60
 Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba
 Eleazari ba Itainari. Ba Nadabi 61
 andrō ba Abihoe, ba mate, me la'-
 ohe fōna Jehowa galitō si tenga.
 (*Moz. III. 10, 2*). Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, 62
 ja'irā, ba no 23,000, dozi motōi
 matoea, si sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba
 si a'a moroi andrō. Lō'ō sa moefao
 ira ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeraēli
 bō'ō mege, me lô sinemara tana
 ehōra tanō, ba ngai Ndraono Gize-
 raēli bō'ō. Da'ō ni'ofaja ndra Moze 63
 Eleazari ere andrō, sangofaja Iraono
 Gizeraēli ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono
 Moabi, ba mbewe Joridano, ba ga-

64 maocdoe Jericho. Ba samōsa lō'ō
sa'ae ba da'ō ni'ofaja ndra Moze
A'aroni ere no, me la'ofaja Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba danō si mate ba gahe
65 hili Zina'i. Noa sa iwa'ō chōra Je-
howa, si mate ba danō si mate ira;
ba no tobali samōsa lō si tosai, ja'i-
rá andrō, baero Galcbi, ono Jefoene,
ba Josoea, ono Noeni. (*F. 14, 23*).

FAZA 27.

I. Amachoita ba nono alawe sa-
nema ondrōita. II. I'ombacha'ō
wa'amate Moze Jehowa ba iwa'ō
wamataro Josoea, fangali Moze.

1 I. Ba so nono Zelofadi alawe,
Selofadi ono Heferi ono Gileadi ono
Machiro ono Manase, nga'ōtō Ma-
nase andrō, ono Josefo, ba tōi nono-
nia andrō, ba Mala ba Noa ba Ho-
2 gela ba Milika ba Tirisa. La'ondrasi
ndra Moze Eleazari ere andrō ba
satoea ba sato fefoe, ba golajama
3 nose wama'ele'ō, lamane: Amama,
ba no mate ba danō si mate, tenga
awō zi fao chō Gora no, si maoso
no, sola'wa Jehowa; ba horōnia [sa-
mōsa ja'ia] mate ia. Ba lō ono ma-
4 toea chōnia. Ba hana wa labe'e taja
dōi namama ba nga'ōtō andrō chōra,
me no lō ono matoea chōnia; Chō-
ma mibe'e dāna chōnia tanō, ba
5 ngai dalifoesō namama! Ba i'ohe
chō Jehowa hoehoeora andrō Mo-
ze. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze:
6 Si ndroehoe niwa'ō nono Zelofadi
andrō. Ōbe'e sa'ae chōra dāna chōra,
7 ba ngai dalifoesō namara, tāna chō
namara ena'ō, ba chōra mōi ōbe'e.
8 (*F. 36, 2*). Ba ōmane ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli: Na so zi mate lō ono ma-
toea, ba chō nononia alawe mōi
9 dāna chōnia tanō mibe'e. Ba na
lō'ō gōi ono alawe chōnia, ba ba
dalifoesōnia mitehe dāna chōnia a-
10 ndrō. Ba na lō'ō gōi talifoesōnia, ba
11 ba dalifoesō namania mitehe. Ba na
lō'ō gōi talifoesō namania, ba ba
zabōlō ahatō chōnia ba nga'ōtōra
andrō mōi mibe'e; da'ō sa'ae zochō.

Da'ō dania hoekoe ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chō
Moze.

II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: 12
Ae mija'wa ba hili Gabari andrō, ba
faigi danō andrō, nibe'egoe ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli. (*Moz. V. 32 49*). Ba na 13
no ōfaigi, ba la'oroedogō gōi ndra'-
oegō chō ndra toea, si mane ga'aoe
A'aroni, si no moe'oroedogō, (*F. 20,*
28), me no lō nifondrondrongomi 14
niwa'ōgoe andrō, ba danō si mate
Sini, me fasoso zato, me mifolachōmi
mena'ō ndra'odo ba zanehe ira, ba
nidanō andrō (Idanō wasosota andrō
da'ō ba Gadesi, ba danō si mate
Sini). (*F. 20, 12*). Ba hoemedede Moze 15
chō Jehowa, imane: Ena'ō na ifa- 16
taro zamōsa solohe sato Jehowa
andrō, So'aja noso ba mboto niha
fefoe, (*F. 16, 22*), solohe ja'ira na 17
mofanō ba na mangawoeli, solohe
ja'ira na mōi, heza, ba na lafoeli
ira baose, fa bōi hoelō mbiribiri si
lō koebalo mbanoea Jehowa andrō.
(*Mat. 9, 36*). Ba imane Jehowa chō 18
Moze: Halō chōoe Josoea andrō,
ono Noeni, niha si so Eheha, toefa
hōgōnia tangaoe, (*Moz. V. 1, 38*),
ba ohe chō Gelezari ere andrō ba 19
ba zato fefoe, ba wamataro ja'ia
ba zanehe ira; ba ōhare'ō chōnia 20
ōsa lachōmimō andrō, ena'ō lafo-
ndrondrongo linia Iraono Gizeraēli
sato, fefoe. Jamōi chō Gelezari ere, 21
ena'ō idōni ba doena Oerimi andrō,
chō Jehowa; balazi dania niwa'ōnia
na mofanō ira, ba na molombase,
ja'ia ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, sato
fefoe. (*Moz. II. 28, 30*). Ba i'ō'ō 22
Moze niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia: ihalō
Josoea andrō ba i'ohe chō Gelezari
ere ba ba zato fefoe. Ba itoefa 23
hōgōnia tanga, ifataro ia, dali ni-
wa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Moze.

FAZA 28.

Amachoita ba zoemange, hadia ia :
 I. Soemange saro ma'öchö. II. Soemange na loeo sabato. III. Soemange na fasoelöna mbaŵa. IV. Soemange fasa. V. Soemange na loeo wendrakose.

- 1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chö Moze,
- 2 imane: Be'e li ba Ndraono Gize-raëli, ömane ehöra: Bôl olifoe ami wame'e ame'ela soemange andrö chögoe na inötö, ögoe, soemange nifatörö ba galitö, nihonogöi ehögoe, samohoea chögoe. (*Moz. III. 3, 11; 21, 6*). Ömane na ehöra: Da'ö zoemange nifatörö ba galitö, nibe'emi chö Jehowa: Sero ma'öchö, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri, si lö sala, soemange nitoenoe, si lö aefa'aefa.
- 4 (*Moz. II. 29, 38*). Ono mbiribiri si sara, ba na mahemoloe mbanoea öbe'e, ba si sara, ba na tánö owi, ba töloe kata hamo si söchi, nifae'höjö fanicha mboea zainifoe-foe, samba kata, soemange ni'ä.
- 6 (*F. 15, 4*). Da'ö zoemange nitoenoe andrö, si lö aefa'aefa, nibe'e no, ba gahe hili Zina'i, samohoea, nibe'e chö Jehowa, soemange nifatörö ba galitö. Ba nifao ba zi sarasara ono mbiribiri, soemange nibadoe, ba sambasamba kata. Ba ni'amoni'ö labe'e chö Jehowa zoemange nibadoe andrö, agoe nilaoe famasa. Ba ono mbiribiri si sara, ba na tánö owi öbe'e; ba nifao zoemange ni'ä, si mane ba zangoehoelö wongi mege, awö zoemange nibadoe andrö, nifao ehönia, soemange nifatörö ba galitö, nibe'e chö Jehowa, samohoea.
- 9 II. Ba na loeo sabato, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri si döfi fa'ebocae, si lö sala, ba töloe hinaoja hamo si söchi nifaroecka fanicha, soemange ni'ä, ba soemange nibadoe andrö, nifao ba da'ö. Da'ö zoemange nitoenoe andrö, ero na loeo sabato, baero zoemange nitoenoe andrö, si lö aefa'aefa, ba soemange nibadoe andrö, nifao ba da'ö.

III. Ba ero na fasoelöna mbaŵa 11
 ehömi, ba mibe'e soemange Jehowa, ba doea rozi nono zaŵi, si matoea ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri, si döfi fa'ebocae, si lö sala; ba sarasara ono 12
 zaŵi, ba doeadoea doemba nifao. hamo si söchi nifaroecka fanicha, soemange ni'ä, ba sagesageoe biribiri si matoea, ba töloetöloe hinaoja hamo si söchi, nifaroecka fanicha, soemange ni'ä, ba sarasara ono 13
 mbiribiri, ba töloetöloe kata hamo si söchi, nifaroecka fanicha, soemange ni'ä, — soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, soemange nifatörö ba galitö, nibe'e chö Jehowa. Ba ba 14
 zoemange nibadoe andrö, nifao ba da'ö, ba sarasara ono zaŵi, ba sambasamba hinaoja nagoe, ba sagesageoe biribiri si matoea, ba sambasamba kata a matonga, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri, ba sambasamba kata. Da'ö zoemange nitoenoe andrö nibe'e, ero na fasoelöna, döfi fasoei manö. Ba baero ö, ba 15
 sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horö, nibe'e ehö Jehowa; baero zoemange nitoenoe andrö, si lö aefa'aefa, ba baero zoemange nibadoe andrö, nifao ba da'ö, wame'e da'ö.

IV. Ba ba zi mewelecöfa ba 16
 mbaŵa si föföna, ba telaoe wasa andrö, ehö Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 12, 18. 21. Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba ba zi 17
 meweelimba ba mbaŵa da'ö, ba aeohoe ba danö gowasa andrö. Fitoe bongi wa'ara te'a roti si lö moe'ai-söni. Na loeo si föföna andrö, ba 18
 owoelo ba ni'amoni'ö, ba lö tola mihalö hadia ia halöwö ba da'ö. (*Moz. III. 23, 7*). Ba nibe'e chö 19
 Jehowa soemange nifatörö ba galitö, soemange nitoenoe, ba doea rozi nono zaŵi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri; si lö sala, mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ö, soemange ni'ä, ba 20
 hamo si söchi, nifaroecka fanicha,

- doea doemba zi fao ba nono za'wi, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si
 21 mateoa andrō; ba sarasara ono mbiribiri si fitoe andrō, ba tōloe-
 22 tōloe kata mifao. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si mateoa, soemange fameta horō, ba wameta salami
 23 andrō. Da'ō [fefoe] mibe'e, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō ba zangoehōelō wongi, nibe'e soemange nitoe-
 24 noe si lō aefa'aefa. Soemange da'ō nibe'e chō Jehowa, ō soemange nifa-tōrō ba galitō, samohoea, ero ma'-
 ōchō, fitoe bongi wa'ara; baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō si lō aefa'aefa andrō, ba baero zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō wame'e ja'ia.
 25 Ba na loeo si fitoe, ba owelo ami ba ni'amonī'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō.
 26 V. Ba na ba'wa wamasisahōelō, na mibe'e zoemange Jehowa, soemange ni'ā, fōfō mboea zahōelō, na owasa wendrakose chōmi, ba owelo ami ba ni'amonī'ō; ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. (Moz. III.
 27 23, 15). Ba soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, nibe'emi chō Jehowa, ba doea rozi nono za'wi ba sageoe mbiribiri si mateoa ba fitoe rozi nono
 28 mbiribiri. Ba nifao ba da'ō soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroea fanicha, sarasara ono za'wi ba doea doemba, ba ba mbiribiri si
 29 mateoa andrō. ba tōloe hinaoja, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri si fitoe andrō, ba tōloetōloe kata; ba sageoe nambi si mateoa, ba wameta salami.
 30 Baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefa'aefa andrō, ba baero zoemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō, wame'emi ja'ia; si lō sala mibe'e.

FAZA 29.

I. Soemange na owasa nilaoe torofe. II. Na owasa fangatoelō. III. Na owasa nose dahi goe.

- 1 I. Ba na tesa'a lō faoro, na ba'wa si fitoe, ba owelo ami ba ni'amo-

ni'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō, ba'wa wolaoe torofe fangehoeōgō niha ia chōmi, mi'wa'ō. (Moz. III. 23, 24). Ba soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, nibe'emi chō Jehowa ba da'ō, ba sara nono za'wi, si mateoa, ba sageoe mbiribiri si mateoa ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboca, si lō sala. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, hamo si sōchi, nifaroea fanicha, ba doea doemba ba nono za'wi andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si mateoa andrō, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri andrō si fitoe, ba tōloetōloe kata. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si mateoa, soemange fameta horō, ba wameta salami, baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō na fasoelōna, awō zoemange ni'ā, nifao ba da'ō, ba baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō sero ma'-ōchō ba soemange ni'ā andrō, ba soemange nibadoe, nifao, nifachoi andrō — samohoea, soemange nifa-tōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa.
 II. Ba ba zi mewoeloe, ba mba'wa si fitoe andrō, ba owelo ami ba ni'amonī'ō ba mangaloeloe ami; hadia ia halōwō, ba lō tola mihalō ba da'ō. (Moz. III. 23, 27). Ba soemange nitoenoe, nibe'emi chō Jehowa, samohoea, ba sara nono za'wi, si mateoa, ba sageoe mbiribiri, si mateoa ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboca; si lō sala mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroea fanicha, doea doemba ba nono za'wi andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si mateoa, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri andrō, ba tōloetōloe kata. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si mateoa, soemange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba wameta salami, ba lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,
 III. Ba ba doeli ba mba'wa si fitoe andrō gōi, ba owelo ami ba

- ni'amoni'ō ; ba lō tola mihalō hadia
ia halōwō ba da'ō ; owasa nilaoe
chō Jehowa, fitoe bongi wa'ara.
- 13 (*Moz. III. 23, 34*). Ba soemange
nitoenoe nibe'emi soemange nifatōrō
ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, ba
feledōloe nono za'wi, si matoea, ba
doea geoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba
feleōfa nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'e-
boea ; ba si lō sala. Ba nifao ba
da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si
sōchi, nifaroea fanicha, sarasara
ono za'wi andrō, si feledōloe, ba
doea doea doemba, ba sagesageoc
biribiri si matoea, ba tōloetōloe
- 14 hinaoja, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri
andrō, si feleōfa, ba tōloetōloe kata.
- 16 Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si
matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā ba soe-
mange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba
mahemoloe ō, ba felendroea rozi
nono za'wi, si matoea, ba doea geoe
mbiribiri si matoea, ba feleōfa rozi
nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea, si
- 18 lō sala, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,
ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba mbiri-
biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiribiri
andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi
- 19 andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi
si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā andrō
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō.
- 20 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba felezara rozi
nono za'wi, ba doea geoe mbiribiri
si matoea, ba feleōfa nono mbiribiri
- 21 si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoe-
mange ni'ā andrō ba soemange niba-
doe, nifao ba da'ō, ba nono za'wi
andrō ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba
ba nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oja,
- 22 balazi nifachoi andrō. Ba baero ō,
ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soe-
mange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange
nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba
soemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange
- 23 nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahe-
moloe ō, ba foeloe rozi nono za'wi,
ba doea geoe mbiribiri si matoea ba
feleōfa rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala,
si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā
- 24 andrō ba soemange nibadoe, nifao
ba da'ō, ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba
mbiribiri si matoea ba ba nono mbi-
ribiri andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifa-
choi andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe
- 25 nambi si matoea, soemange fameta
horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe a-
ndrō, sero ma'ōchō ba soemange
ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoe,
nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba
- 26 si'wa rozi nono za'wi, ba doea geoe
mbiribiri si matoea ba feleōfa rozi
nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, si dōfi
fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō
- 27 ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,
ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba mbiri-
biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiri-
biri andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifa-
choi andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe
- 28 nambi si matoea, soemange fameta
horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe a-
ndrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange
ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoe,
nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba
- 29 wāloe rozi nono za'wi ba doea geoe
mbiribiri si matoea ba feleōfa rozi
nono mbiribiri, si lō sala ba si dōfi
fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō
- 30 ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,
ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba mbiribiri
si matoea ba ba nono mbiribiri a-
ndrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi
- 31 andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi
si matoea, soemange fameta horō,
lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
ma'ōchō, ba soemange ni'ā andrō
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō.
- 32 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba fitoe rozi nono
za'wi ba doea geoe mbiribiri si ma-
toea ba feleōfa nono mbiribiri, si lō
sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange
- 33 ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoe,
nifao ba da'ō, ba nono za'wi andrō
ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba ba
nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oja,
balazi nifachoi andrō. Ba baero ō, 34

- ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soe-
mange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange
nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba
soemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange
35 nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba na loeo
si wāloe, ba owolo ami; ba lō tola
mīhalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō.
36 (*Moz. III. 23, 36*). Ba soemange ni-
toenoe, nibe'emi soemange nifatōrō
ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa,
ba sara nono za'wi ba sageoe mbiri-
biri si matoea, ba fitoe rozi nono
mbiribiri, si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea,
37 awō zoemange ni'ā andrō ba soema-
nge nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō, ba nono
za'wi andrō ba ba mbiribiri si ma-
toea ba ba nono mbiribiri andrō,
dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi andrō.
38 Ba bacro ō, ba sageoe nambi si
matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
ma'ōchō, ba soemange ni'ā andrō
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō.
39 Da'ō zoemange nibe'emi chō Jehowa,
na ba'wa gowasa andrō chōmi, baero
nibe'emi soemange nitoenoe ba soe-
mange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe
ba soemange fangorifi, he na ba
wanōrō amaboe'oea li, ba he na
saoha gōlō.

FAZA 30.

I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'oea
li ndra matoea. II. Ba gamaboe'-
oea li nono alawe ba ba gamaboe'-
oea li zi no moehalō. III. Ba
gamaboe'oea li lacha mbanoa ba
ba gamaboe'oea li nitibo'ō ndra
matoea.

- 1 I. Ba ibe'e li ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli Moze, dali manō ni'wa'ō Jehowa
2 chō Moze. Ba hoemde Moze ba
zatoea mado Ndraono Gizerāli,
imane: Da'ō ia, ni'oroī'ō Jehowa.
3 Na so zamaboe'oe linia chō Jehowa,
ma na mōi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe
famoni hadia ia, ba lō tola ifoeli
linia, jamoetōrō sibai ni'wa'ōnia a-
ndrō. (*Moz. III. 27, 2. Moz. V. 23,*
21. Sin. 50, 14).

- 4 II. Ba na ono alawe zamaboe'oe

linia chō Jehowa, na ifaboe'oe wa-
moni hadia ia, fatoesa ono alawe
na ia baomo namania, ba na irongo
5 amania gamaboe'oea linia ba fa-
moni andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba na
lō hedehedenia, ba tebai awoe'a
gamaboe'oea linia fefoe, ba famo-
ninia fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, ba tebai
awoe'a. Ba na itena'wa ia amania,
6 na loeo irongo, ba si lō'ō gamaboe'-
oelania fefoe, awō wamoni andrō,
nifaboe'oenia; ba ibe'e aefa zalania
Jehowa, me no amania zanena'wa
ja'ia. Ba na lahalō ia lō moetōrō
7 gamaboe'oea li, ba ma hadia ni'wa'-
ōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō sibai, wa-
maboe'oe hadia ia, ba na irongo
8 sangai ja'ia, ba na lō hedehedenia
ba da'ō, na loeo irongo, ba lō awoe'a
gamaboe'oea linia, ba famoninia
andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba lō awoe'a.
Ba na itena'wa ia fo'omonian, na loeo
9 irongo, ba amaedola zi lō'ō gama-
boe'oea li andrō, si lō moetōrō na,
ibe'e, awō ni'wa'ōnia andrō, si lō
moe'odōdōgō sibai, wamaboe'oe ha-
dia ia, ba ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa.

III. Ba amaboe'oea li zi no
10 mate donga ba amaboe'oea li ndra
alawe nitibo'ō, fefoe nifaboe'oera, ba
lō awoe'a chōra. Ba na baomo wo'-
11 omnia ifaboe'oe linia, ma si mōi
ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe hadia ia wa-
moni, ba na irongo fo'omonian, ba na
12 lō hedehedenia ba da'ō, ba na lō
itena'wa ia, ba tebai awoe'a gama-
boe'oea linia fefoe, ba famoni a-
ndrō fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, ba tebai
awoe'a. Ba na awoe'a ibe'e fo'omo-
13 nian, na loeo irongo nifaboe'oe a-
ndrō, ba amaedola zi lō'ō fefoe
ni'wa'ōnia, he na amaboe'oea li, ba
he na famoni nifaboe'oenia; no si
lō'ō ibe'e fo'omonian, andrō wa
ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa. Fefoe
14 gamaboe'oea linia ba fefoe wama-
boe'oenia famoni, ba wamakao ja'ia,
si no mōi ba hōloe ia, ba fo'omonian
zangila mame'e arō, ba fa'omonian
gōi zangila mame'e si lō'ō. Na lō
15

hedehede wo'omonia ba da'õ, ha oega bongi, ha tebai awoe'a ibe'e gama-boe'oela linia fefoe, si lõ moetõrõ na, ba he famoninia fefoe; bõrõ wa lõ hedehedenia, me leoõ irongo; ba da'õ tebai awoe'a. Ba na amaedola zi lõ'õ ibe'e, na no irongo mege, ba ihalõ horõnia horõ ndra alawe andrõ ba da'õ. Da'õ gamachoita, niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze, amachoita ba ndra matoea ba chõ wo'omonia, ba amachoita chõ nama ba chõ nononia alawe, si lõ moehalõ, si so baomo namania na.

FAZA 31.

I. Lalaoe mbalõra ba Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lasala'õ ira si mõi manoewõ mege ba lasala'õ gõi gahoeloea. III. Lafaosa gahoeloea. IV. Labe'e zoemange Jehowa sala'wa.

1. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Moze, imane: Laoc mbalõ Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Ndraono Midiano andrõ; ba na aefa da'õ, ba ni'oroedoe gõ ndra tocaoe ndra'oegõ. (F. 25, 17). Ba hoemede Moze ba zato, imane: Mi'a'aro'õ niha, banoemi ba wanoewõ, ena'õ lasoewõ Ndraono Midiano andrõ, ba wolaoe balõ Jehowa ba Ndraono Midiano. Dozi mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba hõnõhõnõ zamboesamboca mado mifatenge ba wanoewõ andrõ. Ba latoetoejoe ba ngahõnõ Ndraono Gizeraëli hõnõhõnõ zamboesamboca mado, ni'a'aro'õ ba wanoewõ andrõ, felendroe ngahõnõ fefoe. Ba ifatengeira ba wanoewõ Moze, hõnõhõnõ zamboesamboca mado; ba ifao chõra Wineha andrõ, ono Gelezari andrõ, ba wanoewõ; solohe fakake ni'amoni'õ andrõ da'õ, ba torofe fangechoegõ niha. Ba mõi ira manoewõ Iraono Midiano, daliniwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze, ba laboenoe fefoe motõi matoea. Ba he razo ba Ndraono Midiano ba laboeboenoe, awõ ni'õ'õtõra andrõ, ja'ia Ewi andrõ ba Dekemi ba Soeri ba Hoeri ba Reba,

razo Ndraono Midiano, si dalima; ba he Bileamo andrõ, ono Mbeori, ba laboenoe bawa zi'õli. (Jos. 13, 21). Ba lara'oe ndra alawe Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraëli, fabaja iraono sawoejoe chõra, ba la'ohe, ba oerifõra sonoro fefoe ba oerifõra bõ'õ fefoe, awõ nibabajajara fefoe, ba la'ohe, ahoeloeara. Ba banoeara ba nahiaira fefoe, ba osera fefoe, ba latoenoe. Ba lahalõ fefoe nihalõra andrõ, ahoeloea andrõ fefoe, he niha, ba he oerifõ ba la'ohe chõ Moze niha andrõ, nira'oera ba ahoeloea bõ'õ, awõ nibabajajara andrõ, nihalõra, ba chõ Gelezari ere ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli sato, ba golombasewa ba zalo'o tanõ Ndraono Moabi ba ndraso Joridano, ba gamaoedoe Jericho.

II. Ba lafaondragõ ira ira Moze Eleazari ere ba satoea mbanoea fefoe, baero golombasewa. Ba mofõnoe Moze ba zolohe sanoewõ, ba goemandra zi hõnõ ba ba goemandra zi ote, si oroi manoewõ. Imane chõra Moze: Hadia, no ahori mi'orifi ndra alawe? No ja'ira mbõrõ wangerogõ Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, me no iwa'õ chõra Bileamo andrõ, ba Weoro andrõ, tobali itõrõ mbanoea Jehowa famakao. (F. 25, 1. Fet. II. 2, 15. Fam. 2, 14). Ba miboenoe fefoe motõi matoea ba ndraono andrõ, ba dozi ira alawe ba zi no oroedoe ira matoea, ba miboenoe; (Sangoehoeck. 21, 11); ba dozi ono alawe ba zi lõ irai oroedoe ira matoea, ba mi'orifi chõmi. Ba ja'ami, ba fitoe bongi mi'agõ baero golombasewa; dozi ami si no mamoenoe niha ba si no mombambaja niboenoe, ba na leoõ si tõloe ba na leoõ si fitoe, ba misala'õ ami, fabaja ni'ohemi andrõ, niraboe. (F. 19. 11). Ba si manõ gõi noecha fefoe ba gamagama oeli za'wi ba gamagama boe mbiribiri fefoe ba fakake eoe fefoe, misala'õ. Ba imane Eleazari ere ba zabõlõ andrõ, si no

- mõi manoewō mege : Da'ō gorōisa
 22 andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
 Ba ana'a ba firō ba tōla ba si'ōli
 23 ba simo mbanoea ba simo itō, fefoe
 hadia ia zanaha ba galitō, ba mifa-
 tōrō ba galitō, ba aheta wa'ara'ionia ;
 hatō fanasa ja'ia ba nidanō fangehao
 andrō. Ba fefoe hadia ia zi lō manaha
 ba galitō, ba ba nidanō mifatōrō.
 24 Ba na no mibabago noechami, na
 loeo si fitoe andrō, ba no aheta
 wa'ara'ionia, ba tola sa'ae mifoeli
 ami ba golombasewa.
 25 III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
 26 Moze, imane : Ofaja fefoe ha wa'oja
 gahoeloea andrō, nihalō, he niha, ba
 he oerifō, ja'oegō ba Eleazari ere ba
 27 satoea mbanoea. Ba si matonga, ba
 ōbe'e ba zi no fao ba wanoewō, si
 no mõi mege, ba si matonga, ba ba
 28 zato. (*Sam. I. 30, 24*). Ba ba zanoewō
 andrō, si no mõi mege, ba ōhalō
 mbeo, chō Jehowa, samboea ba zi
 500, he niha ba he sa'wi ba he
 29 kalide ba he biribiri. Ba zi matonga
 tána chōra mihalō ba mibe'e ba
 danga Gelezari ere, soemange fe-
 30 gero chō Jehowa. Ba ba zi matonga
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba samboe-
 samboea ōtoetoejoe ba zi limalima
 woeloe, he niha ba he sa'wi ba he
 kalide ba he biribiri — oerifō andrō
 fefoe —, ba ōbe'e ba danga nono
 Levi, sangaingai halōwō andrō ba
 31 nose Jehowa. Ba la'o'ō niwa'ō Je-
 howa chō Moze ira Moze Eleazari
 32 ere. Ba fa'oja gahoeloea andrō, si
 tosaí ahoeloea zanoewō andrō, ba
 no 675,000 nga'eoe mbiribiri,
 33 ba 72,000 za'wi,
 34 ba 61,000 galide ;
 35 ba ba niha, ba fa'ato nono alawe
 andrō, ba zi lō irai oroeoe ira ma-
 36 toea, ba no 32,000 niha. Ba si ma-
 tongania andrō, tána ba zi no mõi
 37 manoewō, ba 337,500 mbiribiri, ba
 beo chō Jehowa, biribiri andrō, ba
 38 no 675 nga'eoe, ba 36,000 za'wi, ba
 beo da'ō chō Jehowa, ba 72 nga'eoe,
 39 ba 30,500 galide, ba beo da'ō chō
 Jehowa, ba 61 nga'eoe ; ba 16,000
 40 niha ba beo da'ō chō Jehowa, ba
 32 niha. Ba beo andrō, nibe'e soe-
 41 mange fegero chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e
 ba danga Gelezari ere Moze, dali
 niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ba zi
 42 matongania andrō, tána ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ni'oniagō Moze ba dána
 ba zanoewō andrō, (ba dána ba zato,
 43 si matonga andrō, ba no 337,500
 mbiribiri,
 ba 36,000 za'wi, 44
 ba 30,500 galide, 45
 ba 16,000 niha), — 46
 ba zi matonga andrō, tána ba Ndrao-
 47 no Gizeraēli, ba itoetoejoe Moze,
 samboesamboea ba zi limalima woeloe,
 he niha, ba he oerifō, ba ibe'e
 ba danga nono Levi, sangaingai
 halōwō andrō ba nose Jehowa, dali
 niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
 IV. Ba la'ondrasi Moze koema-
 48 ndra nghahōnghahōnō zanoewō andrō,
 koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra
 zi otoo, lamane chō Moze : Nola'ofaja
 49 wa'ato zanoewō andrō ni'ohema,
 enonimō, ba samōsa lō nirongoma
 si lō'ō ; andrō mabe'e zoemange Je-
 50 wa, fangandrō nosoma chō Jehowa,
 hadia nihalō zamōsana ahoeloea
 gamagama ana'a ba kōla ba tōla
 gasa ba laedoeroe ba saeroe dalinga
 ba aja bō'ō. Ba lahalō chōra gana'a
 51 andrō ira Moze Eleazari ere — hadia
 ia ngawalō naja —. Ba fa'eboea
 52 gana'a andrō, nibe'era soemange si
 no amaedola wegero chō Jehowa, ba
 no 16,750 sekeli ; nibe'e goemandra
 zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoo. Ba
 53 sanoewō sato, ba no oi zara moraboe
 gōi : Ba lahalō gana'a andrō chō
 54 goemandra zi hōnō ba chō goema-
 ndra zi otoo ira Moze Eleazari ere,
 ba labe'e ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō
 itōrōtōrō tōdō Jehowa Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli.

FAZA 32.

La'andrô chôra danô jefo Joridano mado Roebeno ba mado Gado. Fa-nimba Moze. II. Na latolo oea na-wôra, ba latêhe chôra ba ba zi ma-tonga mado Manase danô andrô. Lalahô chôra.

- 1 I. Ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado, ba no oja sibai goerifo, no fahôna. Ba me no lafaigi danô Ja'ezeri andrô ba tanô Gileadi, ba la'ila, sôchi sibai tanô zoja oerifô danô andrô. Ba so ira, mado Gado
- 2 ba mado Roebeno, lamane chô ndra Moze Eleazari ere ba ba zatoea mbanoea: Ataroto andrô ba Dibona
- 3 ba Ja'ezeri ba Nimera ba Eleale ba
- 4 Sebama ba Nebo ba Beono, tanô andrô, nitolo Jehowa Iraono Gize-raëli, ba wame'e barô mbawara, ba no sôchi sibai tanô zoja oerifô, ba no soja oerifô zawoejoemô andre.
- 5 Ba lamane na: Na no atô faloecha ndra'aga wa'eboea dôdôoe, ba he wisa na tetehe ba zawoejoemô andre danô da'ô, chôra ba ba nga'ôtôra mitoe; bôï fa'ôtô ba Joridano
- 6 ndra'aga! Ba imane Moze ba mado Gado andrô ba ba mado Roebeno: Hana, si môï manoewô dalifoesômi,
- 7 ba si iagô da'e ami? Hana wa mibe'e ata'oe dalifoesômi, we'amôï mijefo ba danô andrô, nibe'e Jehowa
- 8 chôra? Si manô sibai wolaoe ndra amami mege, me oefatenge ira no, i'otarai Gadesi Mbarenea, ba wamai-
- 9 gi tanô andrô. Me no laroegi ndraso Esikoli, ba lafeta'oe Ndraono Gize-raëli, tobali lô edôna môï ira ba danô andrô, nibe'e Jehowa chôra.
- 10 (F. 13, 24). Ba me loco da'ô, ba mofônoe Jehowa, ba fahôloe ia,
- 11 imane: Niha andrô, si otarai danô Miseraji, si no doca woeloe fache
- 12 wolo'ô chôgoe, baero Galebi andrô, ono Jefeene, ma'owoe Geni andrô,

ba Josoea, ono Noeni, me no ja'ira zolo'ô sibai chôgoe. (Jos. 15, 17). Ba mofônoe Jehowa ba Ndraono 13 Gizeraëli; ba ifangôrôngôrô ira ba danô si mate, ôfa woeloe fache wa'ara, erce no ahori mate zi sagôtô niha andrô, si no mosala chô Jehowa. Ba iada'e, ba no maoso ami, 14 fangalindra namami, madooe zama-zôchi horô, ba wondrooe'ô na fônoe Jehowa andrô ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no to'oea abôlôhôlô. Ba na mi'e- 15 rogô ia, ba iradô na ira ba danô si mate, ba mibe'e tekiko ira fefoe. Ba la'ondrasia ia, ba lamane: Dama- 16 fazôchi kandra mbiribiri ba da'e, nahia goerifôma andrô, ba mataroe'ô mbanoea nahia [wo'omoma ba nahia] ndraono soewoejoe chôma; ba ja'aga, ba ma'aro'ô ndra'aga, ba 17 fôna Ndraono Gizeraëli sogá, irege no ma'ohé ira ba nahara; ba ba mbanoea saro la'iagô [fo'omoma ba] iraono sawoejoe chôma, bôrô niha ba danô andrô, [si fa'emali chôda]. Lô mangawoeliga ba nahia- 18 ma, irege no môï ba Ndraono Gize-raëli fefoe dâna chôra andrô, tanô. Lô'ô sa manema ndra'aga tâna 19 chôma, awôra, jefo Joridano, no tâna chôma danô tãnô ba gatoe-mboecha loco, i'otarai Joridano.

II. Ba imane chôra Moze: Na 20 mimanô, na mi'aro'ô ami, fôna Jehowa, ba wanoewô, (Jos. 1, 12), ba 21 na mi'ôtô Joridano, fôna Jehowa, dozi ami, si no mangaro, irege no itimba fônania zi fa'oeoe chônâ, ba na awena dania mifoeli ami, na 22 no ibe'e barô mbawania danô Jehowa, ba aefa ami ba chô Jehowa ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tanâ chômi dania danô andre, dali zomasi Jehowa. Ba na tenga si manô wolaoe- 23 mi, ba mosala ami ba da'ô chô Jehowa, ba mi'ila dania hadia zi gôna ami, ba lalômi andrô. Mitaroe'ô 24 chômi mbanoea, nahia [wo'omomi ba nahia] ndraono sawoejoe chômi, ba mifazôchi kandra mbiribirimi ba mi'-

25 o'ō niwā'ōgoe chōmi. Ba latema li Moze mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, lamane: La'o'ō niwā'ōoe sawoejoe-
 26 mō, ja'ōegō Toea! Iraono sawoejoe chōma ba fo'omoma, ba oerifōma, noemalō oerifōma sonora fefoe, ba hana na torōi foeri ba da'e, ba mba-
 27 noea Gileadi andre. Ba ja'aga sawoejoe jēmō andre, ba ma'ōtō Joridano fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, ha wa'ato ndra'aga, si no mangarō, si mane
 28 niwā'ōoe, ja'ōegō Toea. Ba ibe'e li Moze chō Gelezari ere ba chō Joesoa, ono Nēni ba ba zatōea mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba chōra andrō;
 29 imane chōra Moze: Na no mōi mijefo Joridano mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, awōmi, fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, ha wa'ato irā, si no mangarō, ba na no moebe'e barō mbawami danō, ba mibe'e chōra danō
 30 Gileadi, tana chōra ba ba nga'ōtōra mitōoe. Ba na lō fao ira chōmi mijefo, si no mangarō ba wanoewō, ba ba danō Gana'ana tefataro ira,
 31 ba ngaimi. Ba lamane mado Gado ba mado Roebeno: Hadia niwā'ō Jehowa ba chōma, ja'aga, sawoejoe-
 32 mō andre, ba ma'ō'ō. Mangarō ndra'aga ba mōiga mijefo ba danō Gana'ana, fōna Jehowa, ena'ō lō teboelō chōma dāna chōma ba zi tambai
 33 Joridano. Ba ibe'e chōra Moze — ba mado Gado ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ono Josefo — ibe'e chōra, ba amatōrōwa Zihona andrō, razo Ndraono Gamori, awō gamatōrōwa Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, tanō andrō, fabaja banoea ba danō, awō mbenoeara, banoea ba danō misa. (*Moz. V. 3,*
 34 *12*). Ba mado Gado andrō, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō Dibona ba Ataroto
 35 ba Aroēri, ba Ateroti Zofana ba Ja'ezeri ba Jogebela, ba Beti Nimerā ba Beti Harana, banoea sarō,
 36 awō kandra mbiribiri. Ba mado Roebeno, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō Hesi-
 37 bona ba Eleale ba Kiriata'i, ba Nebo ba Ba'ali Meono, nifalalini

tōi, ba Sibema; ba banoea andrō nifoeleira fanaroe'ō, ba lafotōi si bohoe. Ba iraono Machiro andrō, 39
 ono Manase, ba ba Gileadi mōi. Ba lahalō chōra, latimba Ndraono Gamori, banoea si tohōna andrō. Ba 40
 itehe chō Machiro, ono Manase, Gileadi andrō Mose, ba ibali'ō banoeania. Ba Ja'iro andrō, ono Machiro, 41
 ba mōi moe'ochōgō halama soja chōra, ba ibe'e tōinia halama soja chō Ja'iro. Ba Noba andrō, ba mōi 42
 moe'ochōgō Genata, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba tōinia Noba andrō ibe'e tōi.

FAZA 33.

I. Olombasewa Ndraono Gizeraēli.
 II. Oroisa ba wangai chōra tanō Gana'ana, ba wanimba Dawa Gana'ana.

I. Da'e dōrōwa Ndraono Gizeraēli, 1
 nitōrōra, me la'otarai danō Miseraji, me solhe ndra Moze A'aroni. 2
 itanō ba zoera Moze mbanoea andrō si ota'otarai ira wofanōfanō, i'o'ō niwā'ō Jehowa; ba da'e dōrōwara i'ota'otarai nahia si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea. Ba Ramesi la'otarai wofanō, me toeli ba mba'wa si fōfōna. Sara wongiaefa wasa mangelā Ndraono Gizeraēli; no mangarō. 3
 ba zanehe Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, (*Moz. II. 12, 37*), me lako'oko'o 4
 Dawa Miseraji ndraono si a'a andrō fefoe, niboenoe Jehowa chōra; noa sa i'oroma'ō ba Lowalangira wa'abōlōnia Jehowa. Bamangelā Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Ramesi, ba ba Zoekota molombase. Ba laheta ira ba 5
 Zoekota ba ba Getama molombase, ba zinga danō si mate (*Moz. II. 13, 20*). Ba laheta ira ba Getama 7
 ba lasa'wa Wi-Hahiroti, tātō ba gatoemboecha loeo i'otarai Mba'ali Zefono, ba ba Migidola molombase. (*Moz. II. 14, 2*). Ba laheta ira ba 8
 Wi-Hahiroti, ba la'ōtō nasi andrō, mijefo ba danō si mate, ba tōloe ngalofo fofanō mowa'wa'ō ba danō

si mate ba Getama, ba ba Mara
 9 molombase. (*Moz. II. 15, 23*). Ba
 laheta ira ba Mara, ba laroegei Geli-
 ma; ba ba Gelima andrö, ba fele-
 ndroea goemboe nidanö ba fitoe
 ngafoeloe nga'oe döla chorema, ba
 molombase ira ba da'ö. (*Moz. II.*
 10 *15, 27*). Ba laheta ira ba Gelima, ba
 ba mbewe nasi zoechoe molombase.
 11 Ba laheta ira ba mbewe nasi zoe-
 choe, ba ba danö si mate Sini molo-
 12 mbase. (*Moz. II. 16, 1*). Ba laheta
 ira ba danö si mate Sini, ba ba
 13 Dofeka molombase. Ba laheta ira
 ba Dofeka, ba ba Galoesi molo-
 14 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Galoesi,
 ba ba Rafidi molombase; ba lö ö
 zato idanö ba da'ö. (*Moz. II. 17, 1*).
 15 Ba laheta ira ba Rafidi, ba ba danö
 si mate ba gahe hili Zina'i molo-
 16 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba danö si
 mate ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba ba
 niko'o soloe'alo'e'a andrö molombase.
 17 (*F. II. 34*). Ba laheta ira ba niko'o
 soloe'alo'e'a, ba ba Haseroti molo-
 18 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Haseroti,
 19 ba ba Ritima molombase. Ba laheta
 ira ba Ritima, ba ba Rimo Waresi
 20 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Rimo
 Waresi, ba ba Libena molombase.
 21 Ba laheta ira ba Libena, ba ba Risa
 22 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Risa
 23 ba ba Gehelata molombase. Ba
 laheta ira ba Gehelata, ba ba
 24 gahe hili Zaferi molombase. Ba la-
 heta ira ba gahe hili Zaferi, ba
 25 ba Harada molombase. Ba laheta
 ira ba Harada, ba ba Makeloti
 26 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Make-
 27 loti, ba ba Dahata molombase. Ba
 laheta ira ba Dahata, ba ba Dara
 28 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Dara,
 29 ba ba Mitika molombase. Ba laheta
 ira ba Mitika, ba ba Hasimona mo-
 30 lombase. Ba laheta ira ba Hasimona,
 31 ba ba Mozeroti molombase. Ba la-
 heta ira ba Mozeroti, ba ba Mbene
 Ja'aka molombase. (*Moz. V. 10, 6*).
 32 Ba laheta ira ba Mbene Ja'aka, ba
 33 ba Hori Hagidigada molombase. Ba

laheta ira ba Hori Hagidigada, ba
 ba Jotabata molombase. Ba laheta 34
 ira ba Jotabata, ba ba Gaberona
 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Gabe- 35
 rona, ba ba Gesionogeberi molo-
 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Gesiono- 36
 geberi, ba ba danö si mate Sini
 molombase, ja'ia ba Gadesi a-
 ndrö. (*F. 20, 1*). Ba laheta ira ba 37
 Gadesi, ba ba gahe hili Hori molo-
 mbase, ba nola danö Ndraono Ge-
 38 domo. Ba möi mijawa ba hili Hori
 andrö Ga'aroni ere, niwa'ö Jehowa,
 ba mate ia ba da'ö, öfa woeloe fa-
 che dania aefa wa'aheta Ndraono
 Gizeraëli ba danö Miseraji; me
 tesa'a lö faoro ba mba'wa si lima
 39 (*F. 20, 25*). No otoo a doea woeloe
 a töloe fache Ga'aroni, me mate ia
 ba hili Hori andrö. Ba irongo so 40
 moroi sa Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa
 Gana'ana andrö, razo Garadi, ba
 danö Gana'ana tánö raja. (*F. 21, 1*).
 Ba laheta ira ba gahe hili Hori, ba 41
 ba Zalomona molombase. Ba laheta 42
 ira ba Zalomona, ba ba Woeno molo-
 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Woeno, ba 43
 ba Gobota molombase. Ba laheta 44
 ira ba Gobota, ba ba Ije Abari
 molombase, ba danö Ndraono Moa-
 bi. Ba laheta ira, ba Ije Abari, ba 45
 ba Dibona Gado molombase. Ba la- 46
 heta ira ba Dibona Gado, ba ba
 Galimona Dibelata'i molombase. Ba 47
 laheta ira ba Galimona Dibelata'i
 ba ba gahe hili Gabari molombase,
 tánö ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai
 Nebo. Ba laheta ira ba gahe hili 48
 Gabari, ba ba zalo'o tanö Ndraono
 Moabi molombase, ba ndraso Jori-
 dano, ba gamaoedoe Jericho. Ba 49
 ndraso Joridano molombase ira,
 i'otarai Mbeti Hajezimota, iroegi
 Habeli Hasili, ba zalo'o tánö Ndrao-
 no Moabi andrö.

II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chö Moze 50
 ba zalo'o tanö Ndraono Moabi a-
 ndrö, ba ndraso Joridano ba ga-
 maedoe Jericho, imane: Hede ba 51
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ömane chöra:

Na no mi'ōtō Joridano, na no mi-
 52 roegi danō Gana'ana, ba mitimba
 fōnami fefoe niha ba danō, ba adoe-
 ra, ba ahori mifeofoe: adoera nifahele
 gōi fefoe mirasa, ba hilihili andrō
 chōra fefoe, ba midoedogō. (*Mo.*
 53 *V. 7, 5*). Ba mi'ochōgō danōra ba
 ba da'ō so ami: noa sa oebe'e chōmi
 54 danō andrō, ena'ō ja'ami zochō. Ba
 fadahōdahōsa wamaosa tanō, sa-
 mboesamboea mado; ba zato niha,
 ba ebolo labe'e tana chō tanō, ba ba
 zambō niha, ba si ōna'ōna labe'e.
 Heza zi gōna dahōdahō chōnia, da'ō
 tana ba zamōsana; ba zi samboe-
 samboea mado tebe'e tana chō da-
 55 nō (*Jos. 14, 2*). Ba na lō mitimba
 fōnami niha ba danō andrō, ba
 toballi doi ba hōrōmi nisaigōmi andrō
 ba zoezoemō ba ngaimi, ba lafakao
 dania ami ba danō andrō, ba zi
 56 so ami, (*Sangoehoeck. 2, 3*), ba chō-
 mi dania oefatōrō zi so ba dōdōgoe,
 nifatōrōgoe chōra mena'ō.

FAZA 34.

I. Ola danō Gana'ana. II. He
 wisa wamaosa tanō.

1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane: Be'e li ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, ōmane chōra: Na miroegidanō
 Gana'ana andrō, ba tanōmi dania
 da'ō, si mōi chōmi ba ba nga'ōtōmi
 mitooe: tanō Gana'ana andrō, ma'-
 3 asagōrō. Ola tanō raja, ba i'otarai
 danō si mate Sini mibe'e, sangehene
 tanō Ndraono Gedomo; bōrōta nola
 raja tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo,
 4 ba balō ziloea'asi nasio. Ba itōrō
 raja Akerabi olami andrō, isa'wa
 misa Zini, ba tetohogō, iroegi mba-
 lōnia, raja Gadesi Mbarenea. Ba
 noemalō ba Hasara Adara, ba misa
 5 ba Asemona. Ba moroi ba Asemona,
 ba itoetoeroe mbombo Miseraji a-
 ndrō, irege ba mbewe nasi aetoe.
 6 Ba ola tanō ba gaechoela loeo
 chōmi, ba asi seboea andrō; da'ō
 7 nolami tanō ba gaechoela. Ba olami
 tanō jōoe, ba i'otarai nasi seboea.

noemalō ba hili Hori mibe'e ia; ba 8
 i'otarai hili Hori, ba miroegi lala
 ba Hamata, ba balō nola, ba Sedadi.
 Ba itōrō Ziferono, ba iroegi Hasara 9
 Enana, balōnia. Da'ō nolami tanō
 jōoe. Ba ola tanō ba gatoemboecha 10
 loeo nibe'emi, ba i'otarai Hasara
 Enana ba isa'wa Zefama. Ba i'otarai 11
 Zefama, ba noemalō mitooe ba Hari-
 belā, tanō ba gatoemboecha, i'o-
 tarai Ga'ini; ba noemalō mitooe na
 ba ihene mboto hili andrō, tanō ba
 gatoemboecha i'otarai mba'wa Kine- 12
 reti. Ba noemalō mitooe ba mbewe
 Joridano nola, iroegi ziloea'asi nasio,
 balōnia. Da'ō nola danōmi, fasoei.
 Ba ibe'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraēli 13
 Moze, imane: Da'ō danō andrō, ni-
 fosasi chōmi, tana chōmi, balazi
 dahōdahō, ni'wa'ō Jehowa, nibe'e ba
 zi si'wa mado a matonga andrō. Ba 14
 mado Roebeno andrō, fatalifoesōta
 andrō chōra, ba mado Gado, fatali-
 foesōta andrō chōra, ba si matonga
 mado Manase, ba no latema dāna
 chōra. Si domboea mado a motonga, 15
 ba jefo Joridano tanō ba gaoe-
 mboecha, ba gamaoedoe Jericho no
 latema dāna chōra.

II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, 16
 imane: Da'ō dōizamaosa tanō chōmi: 17
 Eleazari ere andrō ba Josoea, ono
 Noeni. Ba samōsamōsa zamboesa- 18
 mboea mado mi'wa'ō awōra, sala'wa,
 ba wamaosa tanō andrō. Ba da'ō dōi 19
 da'ō: Ba mado Joeda, ba Kalebi a-
 ndrō, ono Jefoene. Ba ba mado Zime- 20
 oni, ba Samoceli, ono Gamihoedi. Ba 21
 ba mado Mbenjiami, ba Elidado, ono
 Gisclono. Ba sala'wa ba mado Dano, 22
 ba Boeki, ono Jogelisi. Ba ba ndrao- 23
 no Josefo andrō: sala'wa ba mado
 Manase, ba Haniēli, ono Gefodi.
 Ba sala'wa ba mado Geferaji, ba 24
 Kemoeēli, ono Zifetano. Ba sala'wa 25
 ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Elisafa, ono
 Waranachi. Ba sala'wa ba mado 26
 Isasari, ba Falatiēli, ono Gasana. Ba 27
 sala'wa ba mado Gaseri, ba Ahihoedi,
 ono Zelomi. Ba sala'wa ba mado 28

29 Nafetali, ba Fedaheli, ono Gami-
hoedi, Da'õ ira, ba niwa'õ Jehowa
famaosa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli tána
chõra ba danõ Gana'ana andrõ.

FAZA 35.

I. Banoea Nono Lewi andrõ. II.
Banoea fangorifi. III. He lawisa ba
zange'e.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Moze,
ba zalo'o tanõ Ndraono Moabi a-
ndrõ, ba ndraso Joridano, ba ga-
maoedoe Jericho, imane : Be'e li ba
2 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'õ latehe ba-
noea Nono Lewi, nahiaara, mbanoea
tána chõra õsa ; ba ba mbanoea a-
ndrõ ba Nono Lewi, ba mifao mbe-
noea si tefasoei ja'ira, nidoedoera
3 oerifõ. (*Jos. 21, 2*). Ba banoea a-
ndrõ, ba nahiaara, ba benoea, ba ba
goerifõra sonoro ba ba ngawalõ
4 goerifõra bõ'õ. Ba benoea andrõ ba
zinga mbanoea, nitehemi ba Nono
Lewi, ba hõnõ hela wa'ebolo, i'ota-
rai gõli mbanoea fasoei, mibe'e.
5 Ba misoe'a baero mbanoea, tánõ ba
gateombecha, ba 2000 hela, ba si
manõ gõi tánõ raja, 2000 hela, ba
tánõ ba gaechoela loeo 2000 hela
ba tánõ jõe 2000 hela, ba daloe
bacha so mbanoea. Da'õ mbenoea
chõra, ba zinga mbanoea, nidoc-
doera oerifõra. Ba ba mbanoea a-
6 ndrõ nitehemi ba Nono Lewi, ba
õnõ mitehe banoea fangorifi, ena'õ
ba da'õ isa'wa woloi si no mamoenoe
niha ; ba 42 na baero õ mitehe
7 chõra. Fa'oja mbanoea fefoe, nite-
hemi ba Nono Lewi, ba 48 mbanoea,
awõ mbenoea andrõ, nifao ba da'õ.
8 Mado Ndraono Gizeraëli sato niha.
ba oja latehe banoea tána chõra,
ba sambõ fa'ato, ba la'onaigõ ;
balazi wa'ebolo danõ, nibe'e chõra,
tána chõra, ba wamaigi ha oega
mbanoea, nitehe zi samboea mado
ba Nono Lewi.
9 II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chõ Moze,
10 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli
ba õmane chõra : Na no mi'õtõ

Joridano, na no miroegi danõ Gana'-
ana, ba miwa'õ mbanoea si gõna, 11
ena'õ banoea fangorifi chõmi ; ba
da'õ jamoesa'wa si no mange'e, si
no mamoenoe niha, si lõ moe'odõ-
dõgõ. (*Moz. II. 21, 13*). Sa'watõ 12
chõmi mbanoea andrõ, ba zolaoe
balõ, fa bõi laboenoe zange'e andrõ,
lõ moe'etoc'õ hoekoe ba waloechata
mbanoea. Ba banoea fangorifi a- 13
ndrõ, nitehemi, ba õnõ. Tõloe mitehe 14
banoea jefo Joridano ba tõloe gõi
ba danõ Gana'ana. Banoea fangorifi
dania. (*Mos. V. 4, 41. Jos. 20, 7*).
Sa'watõ mbanoea andrõ, si õnõ, 15
he ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba he ba
niha bõ'õ, ba zi fatewoe gana ba
chõmi, ena'õ ba da'õ lasa'wa dozi
si no mamoenoe niha, si lõ moe'-
odõdõgõ.

III. Ba na fakake si'õli wamõ- 16
zinia ja'ia, wamoenoe ja'ia, ba no
sange'e ia, ba sange'e, ba niboenoe
gõi. (*Moz. II. 21, 12*). Ba na no 17
igõnaisi kara, wamoenoe ja'ia, kara
si so ba dangania mege, sichamõ
famoenoe niha, ba no sange'e, ba
niboenoe gõi. Ba na no ibõzi fakake 18
coe, wamoenoe ja'ia, fakake si so
ba dangania mege, sichamõ famoe-
noe niha, ba no sange'e ia, ba sange'e,
ba niboenoe gõi. Ba solaoe balõ za- 19
moenoe sange'e andrõ ; na fachamõ
ia chõnia, ba jamoeboenoe. Ba na 20
no itoeli'õ, bõrõ ba watiossa, ba ma
na no ihaloeni hadia ia, ni'odõdõgõ,
wamoenoe ja'ia, (*Moz. V. 19, 11*), ba 21
ma na igoechoei, bõrõ ba watiossa,
wamoenoe ja'ia, ba niboenoe gõi zo-
goechoei ja'ia ; no sange'e ; solaoe balõ
zamoenoe sange'e andrõ, na fachamõ
ia chõnia. Ba na no itoeli'õ lõ moe'- 22
õdõdõgõ, lõ fatioesa, ba ma na no
ihaloeni hadia ia, lõ moe'odõdõgõ,
ma kara, sichamõ famoenoe niha, 23
igõnaisi, wamoenoe ja'ia, ba na lõ
si fatioe dõdõnia chõnia, na tenga
tõdõnia wolaoe chõnia si lõ sõchi,
ba banoea zamatoenõ hoehoeora 24
sange'e solaoe balõ, ba ndramoe'orifi 25

zange'e andrō banoea, ba zolaoe
balō andrō; lafa'ohe'ō mangawoeli
ia ba mbanoea andrō, nisaŵania
woloī, ba wangorifi ja'ia, ba jamoe'-
iagō da'ō, irege mate gere seboea
andrō, nibajoini fanicha ni'amoni'ō.
26 Ba na iheta ia ba danō mbanoea
27 andrō, nisaŵania, saoei ia, ba na
fachamō chōnia zolaoe balō, baero
danō mbanoea andrō, saŵatōnia,
ba na iboenoe dania zange'e andrō
28 solaoe balō, ba lō horōnia. Sa-
ngiagō banoea andrō saŵatōnia sa
zange'e andrō, irege mate gere se-
boea, ba na no mate gere seboea,
ba tola mangawoeli ba dāna chōnia
29 zange'e andrō. Da'ō hoekoe ba
chōmi dania, gotōgōtō wa'ara dania,
30 ba mbanoeami fefoe. Na so zamoe-
noe niha, ba niboenoe zange'e andrō,
balazi hadia niŵa'ō zi so ba mbōrō;
ba tebai teboenoe niha, na ha sa-
mōsa zi so ba mbōrō. (*Moz. V. 19,*
31 *15*). Ba lō tōla mitema hōli noso-
nia ba zange'e, niboenoe ena'ō;
32 niboenoe sa'ae ia. Ba lō'ō gōi tola
mitema hōli, fa alacha lō isaŵa
mbanoea andrō, saoeari ia, fa tola
mangawoeli ia, fa tola i'ia'gō heza
ba danō, fatoea lō si mate gere
33 seboea. Ba bōi mibe'e rai'ō danō
andrō si so ami; do andrō, ba rai'ō
danō ibe'e, ba lō'ō sa aheta ba danō
zala andrō, ba ndro andrō, na tenga
ba ndro niha andrō, same'e adoewa
ja'ia. Ba bōi mibe'e rai'ō danō a-
34 drō, si so ami, si so ja'odo gōi: ba
hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēlisa so ndra'o,
ja'odo andre, Jehowa.

FAZA 36.

I. He wisa wame'e nihalō ono
alawe andrō sanema ondrōita. II.
Ono Zelofadi andrō.

1 I. Ba so zatoea nga'ōtō ndraono
Gileadi andrō, ono Machiro ono
Manase, nga'ōtō ndraono Josefo a-
ndrō; so niŵa'ōra chō Moze ba
ba zalaŵa, satoea mado Ndraono

Gizeraēli, lamane: No iŵa'ō chōoe 2
Jehowa, ja'oe'gō Toea, dahōdahōmba-
lazi ba wame'e ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
tāna chōra tanō; ba noa gōi ōtema
goroisa chō Jehowa, ja'oe'gō Toea,
ondrōita niwama Selofadi andrō,
ba ōbe'e ba nononia alawe. (*F. 27, 7.*
Jos. 17, 4). Ba na mado Ndraono 3
Gizeraēli bō'ō zangai ja'ira, ba tobali
aefa ba dāna chō niwama dāna chō-
ra tanō andrō, ba mōi ba dāna ba
mado andrō sangai ja'ira, ba te'a-
mbōsi dāna chōma andrō. Ba iroe- 4
gi dania dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō
andrō, ba tobali tefabōbō ba dāna
ba mado andrō, sangai ja'ira, dāna
chōra, ba aheta ba dāna niwama.
Ba ibe'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraēli 5
Moze, dali niŵa'ō Jehowa, imane:
Si ndroehoe niŵa'ō nga'ōtō ndraono
Josefo andrō. Da'ō ni'oroī'ō Jehowa, 6
ba ndraono Zelofadi andrō: Hana
na heza zomasi ira mōi nihalō irā,
asala iwara zangai ja'ira, fa bōi 7
tefa'ema ba mado bō'ō chōra dāna
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli tanō; dozi
Iraono Gizeraēli, ba bōi labōhōli
dāna ba niwara. Ba dozi ono alawe 8
sanema ondrōita ba mado Ndraono
Gizeraēli heza, ba ba niwara mōi
nihalō ira, fa bōi aefa ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli fefoe gondrōita ndra ama- 9
ra; ba bōi tefa'ema ba mado si
samboea dāna ba zi samboea; dozi
mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba bōi
ndra moebōhōli dāna chōra andrō.

II. Ba ono Zelofadi andrō, ba 10
la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, Mala 11
andrō ba Tirisa ba Hogela ba Milika
ba Noa, ba si fasamba ama chōra
zangai. Nga'ōtō ndraono Manase 12
andrō, ono Josefo, zangai ja'ira,
tobali lō teboelō ba madora dāna
chōra tanō, ba mado ndra amara.
Da'ō goroisa Jehowa, ba da'ō nifa- 13
choinia ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moa-
bi andrō, ba ndraso Joridano, ba
gamaoedoe Jericho, nifaŵa'ōgōnia
chō Moze.

Soera MOZE

F A N E T E Z I Ò F A .

FAZA 1.

I. Hoehoeo Moze ba zato. Hikaja Ndraono Gizeraëli, i'otarai aheta ira ba gahe hili Zina'i, irege laroegi Gadesi, si samoeza andrô, safoeria. II. Famataro satoea. III. Famatenge samaoeze. Fekôkôkôkô zato. IV. Fotoe ba wa lô molo'ô.

- 1 I. Da'e hoehoeo Moze jefo Joridano, ba danô si mate, ba zalo'o tanô andrô, ba gamaoedoe Zoefi, ba gotaloeara Warana Dofeli Labano Haserotî Disahaba, hoehoeonia ba
- 2 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Felezara ngaloco fofanô lala ba hili Ze'ira, i'otarai hili Horebi, iroegi Gadesi
- 3 Mbarenea. Ba ba ndrôfi si ôfa wocloe, me tesa'a lô faoro, ba mba'wa si felezara, ba i'ombacha'ô ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Moze fefoc hadia ia ni'oroï'ô Jehowa chônia, ni'wa'ô
- 4 chôra, me no aefa i'alani razo Ndraono Gamori andrô, Sihona, ba Hcsibona, ba Ogi andrô, razo Mbazana, ba Gasaroto, ba zinga Gedera no andrô. (*Moz. IV. 21, 24*).
- 5 Jefo Joridano, ba danô Ndraono Moabi, ibôrôtaigô Moze ibotochi
- 6 chôra goroisâ andrô, imane: No imane chôda Lowalangida Jehowa, ba gahe hili Horebi no: Noa wa'arami ba gahe hili andre, mifaza'wa
- 7 ami ba midôlô ami ba hili Ndraono Gamori andrô ba ba zi faola tanô chôra, ba zalo'o tanô, ba ba hili ba ba ndraso ba tánô raja ba ba mbewe nasi, ba danô Ndrawa Gana'ana ba ba hili Libano ba iroegi

nidanô seboea andrô, Oiferati. Tanô 8
da'ô oebe'e sa'ae chômi, nisa'wa ia, ba mi'ochôgô, si no mõi ba hôloe Jehowa chô ndra toeami Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, ba wame'e chôra ba ba ma'owoea mitoe. (*Moz. I. 15, 18*).

II. Bame loeo da'ô, ba no oemane 9
chômi: Tebai oetaha, na ha ja'o zi onoro tôdô ja'ami. (*Moz. II, 18, 18. Moz. IV. 11, 12*). No ato sibai ami 10
ibe'e Lowalangimi Jehowa, fa'oja ndrôfi ba mbanoea sa'ae ami ma'ôchô. Ba jamoebc'e Lowangî ndra 11
toeami, Jehowa, mehônô wa'atomi andrô tedoe ami, ba jamocfahowoe'ô ami, si mane nifaboe'oenia! Ba hadia, tola oetaha wamakao a- 12
ndrô chômi ba fa'aboe dôdô ba hoehoeo andrô fefoe chômi, na ha ja'odo? Mi'ohe chôgôe niha satoea- 13
toea, si sôchi toeria, dozi mado, ena'ô oefataro satoeami. Ba no 14
mitema ligoe, no mimane: Si sôchi ni'wa'ômô andrô! Ba oehalô hōgô 15
mado andrô chômi, niha satoeoea, si sôchi toeria, ba oefataro satoeami, hōgô zi hōnô ba hōgô zi otee ba hōgô zi lima woeloe ba hōgô zi 16
dafaoloe, koemandroc ba madomi andrô. Ba me loeo da'ô, ba oebe'e li ba zangoehoeokoe ja'ami andrô, 17
oemane: Mischegeô niwami andrô, ba mi'atoelô'ô wangoehoeokoe, he na so nifadônira ba niwara, ba he na ba niha bô'ô. Bôï eboea dôdômi 17
zamboeana, ba wangoehoeokoe hadia ia; faoma mifondrondrongo ni'wa'.

ōra, he si noemana, ba he seboea
tōi! Bōi mi'ata'oeſi niha; chō Lowa-
langi ba wangoehoeke. Ba na so
hoehoece si tebai mi'asiwai, ba mi'
ohe chōgoe, ena'ō oesechegō ira.
(Moz. III. 19, 15. Nga'ot. II. 19,
6. Moz. II. 18, 22). Si manō wa-
me'egoe li chōmi. me loeo da'ō, ba
halōwōmi andrō fefoe.

19 III. Ba me aefa da'ō ba tafazaŵa
ita ba gahe hili Horebi andrō, ba
tatōrō danō si mate andrō sebo
sibai ba sata'oe ita, ma'asagōrō,
dali gorōisa Lowalangida, Jehowa,
tasaŵa hili Ndraono Gamori andrō.
Ba me no taroegi Gadesi Mbarenea,
20 ba oemane chōmi: Ba no miroegi
hili Ndraono Gamori andrō, nibe'e
21 Lowalangida, Jehowa chōda. Hiza,
noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangaoe danō
andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa; ba ae
ochōgō, o'ō niŵa'ō Lowalangī ndra
toeaoe andrō, Jehowa, chōoe. Bōi
ata'oe ndra'oegō, ba bōi aboe dō-
22 dōoe! Ba mi'ondrasido, dozi ami,
ba nimane: Datafowaōwaō ōsa, ba
wamaoeze tanō andrō chōda, ba
ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōda lala, lala-
da miŵaŵa, ba he wisa mbanoea
andrō, niroegida dania. (Moz. IV.
23 13, 3). Ba me si sōchi da'ō oēŵa'ō,
ba oetoetoejoe niha ba chōmi, fele-
24 ndroea, samōsa zamboea mado. Ba
ladōlōira miŵaŵa ba hili da'ō, laroe-
gi ndraso Esikoli ba lafaoezei danō.
25 Ba lalahō gōi ōsa mboea danō, la'ohe
chōda, mitooe. Ba la'ombacha'ō
chōda, lamane: Tanō andrō, nibe'e
Lowalangida, Jehowa, chōda, ba no
26 si sōchi. Ba lō edōna ami mōi misi
jaŵa, ba mitandro niŵa'ō Lowala-
ngimi, Jehowa. Moekōkōkōkō ami
27 baose chōmi, mimane: Fatioesa
Jehowa chōda, wa no iheta ita ba
danō Miseraji, ba wame'e ba danga
Ndraono Gamori andrō ja'ita, ena'ō
28 lahorī ita. Ba heza atō tasaŵa?
Iwada andrō zame'e atalō dōdōda,
wangoema'ō: Seboea niha ira, sa-
laŵa moroi chōda, ba banoea, ba

no seboea sibai, iroegi mbanoea
si jaŵa fa'alaŵa gōli, ba ma'oe-
woe Genaki na'i ma'ila ba da'ō.
(F. 9, 2). Ba oemane chōmi: Bōi 29
moehochamboemi ba bōi mi'ata'oeſi
ira! Si fasōndra salahimi dania 30
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, sowaōwaō
fōnami, si mane me itolo ami ba
danō Miseraji no, si no anehe ita,
ba si mane ba danō si mate, ni'ila 31
hōrōoe, niloe'i Lowalangimō, Jeho-
wa, ja'oegō, nifoloe'i niha ononia,
ma'asara lala andrō, nitōrōmi, irege
ofeta ami ba da'e. Ba lō lai da'ō 32
fefoe, ba lō fanōtōnami chō Jehowa,
Lowalangimi, sowaōwaō fōnami ba 33
lala, ba wamaigi olombaseŵa chōmi:
ba zi bongi, ba ba galitō, ena'ō
oroma chōmi lala nitōrōmi, ba na
ma'ōchō ba ba lawoe. (Moz. II.
13, 21).

IV. Ba me irongo wehedemi a- 34
ndrō Jehowa, ba moſōnoe ia, fa-
hōloe ia, imane: Ba niha andrō, 35
niha si lō sōchi, ba samōsa lō sangila
dania tanō si sōchi andrō, nifaboe'-
oegoe chō ndra toeami fahōloesa.
(Moz. IV. 14, 23). Ha Kalebi andrō, 36
ono Jefeone, zangila dania; chōnia
ba ba ndraononia oebe'e dania danō
andrō, si no mōi ia, me no a'oi
dōdōnia wolo'ō chō Jehowa. Chōgoe 37
gōi moſōnoe Jehowa, bōrō ami,
tobali imane: Ba ja'oegō gōi, ba
lō ōroegi (Moz. IV. 20, 12). Josea 38
andrō, ōno Noeni, si lō aefa'aefa
ngoningonioe, da'ō zondroegi dania;
abe'e'ō dōdōnia, ja'ia dania zamaosa
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli [tanō andrō].
Ba iraonomi andrō, niŵa'ōmi, ō 39
nemali dania! onomi matoea, si lō
mangila na ma'ōchō hadia zi sōchi
ba hadia zi lō sōchi, da'ō dania
zondroegi; chōra oebe'e [danō] ba
ja'ira zi ochōgō (Moz. IV. 14, 31).
Ba ja'ami andrō, ba mifoeli ami, 40
mifazaŵa ami ba misaŵa danō si
mate andrō, lala ba nasi zoechoe
nitōrō! Ba mitema ligoe, mimane 41
chōgoe: Hōrōma chō Jehowa da'ō ;
14

da mōiga mijaŵa manowō, ma'o'ō
manō niŵa'ō Lowalangida Jehowa
chōda ! Ba mangarō ami fefoe, ba
mōi ami mijaŵa ba hili, sambō era'.
42 (Moz. IV. 14, 40). Ba imane
chōgoe Jehowa : Ōmane chōra : Bōi
mi'ae mijaŵa, bōi manowō, lō'ō sa
fao ndra'ō chōmi ; fa bōi te'ala ami
43 ba nemalimi andrō ! Ba oewā'ō
chōmi, ba lō mifondrondrongo, mita-
ndro manō niŵa'ō Jehowa, mi'a-
be'e'ō manō dōdōmi, we'amōi mija-
44 ŵa ba hili. Ba faondra chōmi Ndrao-
no Gamori ba hili andrō, ba lagohi
ami, hoelō ŵani, ba lafazawili ami
45 ba Ze'ira, iroegi Horema. Ba mé
no mangawoeli ami, ba mangarō-
ngarō ami chō Jehowa, ba i'osilō-
milagō wangarōngarōmi Jehowa,
46 i'osilōmoerongogō. Ba ara ami ba
Gadesi, ha wa'ara we'asomi ba da'ō.

FAZA 2.

I. Tohoetohoe hoehoe Moze. Fa-
nolō Lowalangi ja'ira ba Ndraono
Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni. II.
Fangalanira Sihona andrō, razo ba
Hesibona.

1 I. Ba tafoeli ita, tasaŵa danō si
mate, lala ba nasi zoechoe tatōrō,
dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chōda. Ba me
no ara ita wamasoei hili Ze'ira a-
2 ndrō, (Moz. IV. 21, 4), ba imane
3 chōgoe Jehowa : Noa sa'ae wa'ara
wamasoeimi hili andrō, mijōoe sa'ae
4 misaŵa. Ba ōbe'e li ba zato, ōma-
ne : So fōnami wanōrō tanō dali-
foesōmi andrō, tanō ndraono Ge-
zaoe ba Ze'ira, ba ata'oe ira ami
5 dania ; ba mi'angelama sibai, fa bōi
misowō ira, samba lahe sa lō oebe'e
chōmi tanōra ; hili Ze'ira andrō, ba
noa sa oetehe chō Gezaoe, tána
chōnia ba ba nga'ōtōnia. (Moz. I.
6 36, 8). Ōmi, ba mi'ōli chōra, mibe'e
gana'a, sogoena ōmi ; ba ōmi idanō,
7 ba mi'ōli gōi chōra. Noa sa atō
ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe
Jehowa, ba nilaoemō, fefoe ; no
irorogō ndra'oegō ba wanōrooe ta-

nō si mate andre, si no ebolo sibai :
ōfa woeloe fache iada'e zi no fao-
fao chōoe Lowalangioe Jehowa ; lō
hadia ia zambō chōoe. Ba me ta-
rōi dalifoesōda andrō, iraono Ge-
zaoe, ba Ze'ira, wanōrō lala ba
danō si mate, moroi ba Gelata ba ba
Gesionogoberi, ba tadōlō ita ba danō
si mate andrō, tanō Ndraono Mo-
abi. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Bōi
9 soewō Ndraono Moabi andrō, bōi
fasowō ami ; ma'ifoe sa lō oebe'e
chōoe tanōra, mc no oetehe tána
ba nga'ōtō Loti andrō Gari andrō.
(Mefōna, ba' Dawa Gemi zi so ba
danō andrō, niha seboea sibai, ba
si no ato, salaŵa boto, timba nga'-
ōtō Genaki andrō. (F. 9, 2). Dawa
11 Refa'i gōi ira, si mane nga'ōtō Ge-
naki andrō, ba tōira ba Ndraono
Moabi, ba Dawa Gemi. (Nga'ōt. I.
20, 4). Ba sowanoea ba Ze'ira me-
12 fōna, ba Dawa Hori, ba latimba
da'ō iraono Gezaoe ba lahuri, ba
fangalira ba danō, ba ja'ia ndraono
Gezaoe andrō ; nifolaoe Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba danō andrō, nibe'e
Jehowa tána chōra). Ba mifazaŵa
13 sa'ae ami ba mi'ōtō mbombo Saredi
andrō ! Ba ta'ōtō mbombo Saredi.
Tōloe ngafaeloe a ŵaloe fache ita
14 ba lala, i'otarai Gadesi Mbarenca,
iroegi wangōtōda mbombo Saredi
andrō, irege no ahori mate ba go-
lombaseŵa zi sagōtō niha andrō,
sabōlō andrō, itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa
chōra, si no mōi ba hōloe ia. (Moz.
IV. 14, 29). Oedoera na gōi danga
15 Jehowa, ba wangohori ja'ira ba
golombaseŵa, irege samōsa lō si
tosai. Dozi solohe baloea ba chōra,
16 ba no mate. Ba hoemedē chōgoe
17 Jehowa, imane : „Ōtōrō iada'e danō
18 Ndraono Moabi, Ari andrō ; ba
19 ahatō sibai dania ndra'oegō ba
Ndraono Gamoni andrō ; bōi soewō
ira, bōi fa'odoe ami ! Ma'ifoc sa
lō oebe'e chōoe tanō Ndraono Ga-
moni, me no oetehe tána ba ma'-
oewoe Loti andrō mitoe. Ja'ia 20

göi, ba tanö Ndrawa Refa'ila'wa'ö ;
 meföna, ba Dawa Refa'i zi so ba
 danö ; Dawa Zamisoemi labe'e töi-
 21 ra Iraono Gamoni. Niha seboca
 sibai ba sato, sala'wa boto, si mane
 nga'ötö Genaki andrö. Ba no ihori
 ira fönara Jehowa, tobali Iraono
 Gamoni zi ochögö tanö, la'ia'gö fa-
 22 ngalira, irege ma'öchö andre, nifo-
 laoenia ba ndraono Gezae, ba
 Ze'ira, wangohori fönara Dawa Hori
 andrö, wa tobali la'oe'högö danö,
 ba la'ia'gö fangalira, irege ma'öchö
 23 andre. Ba Dawa Gawi andrö göi,
 si fahalama, iroegi tánö ba Gasa,
 ba Dawa Gafatori, si otarai Gafa-
 tori, zangohori, ba la'ia'gö danö,
 fangalira.

24 II. Ba mifaza'wa ami ba mi'ötö
 Garono. Hiza, oebe'e ba dangae
 Ndraonö Gamori andrö, Sihona,
 razo ba Hesibona, fabaja tanönia ;
 börötaigö ochögö [danö]'ba soewö
 25 ia ! I'otarai da'e, ba oehawoei fa'-
 ata'oe ba fehoea mboe ba chöoe
 andrö fefoe soi ba goeli danö, fefoe
 gofoe heza : la larongo ndra'oegö,
 ba manizinizi ba mogichi dödö ba
 26 chömö andrö." Ba oefatenge zinenge
 chö Zihona andrö, razo ba Hesibo-
 na, moroi ba danö si mate Kede-
 moti, hoehoeo nihaogö oe'oroi'ö,
 27 oemane : Omasido oetörö danöoc,
 ba ha sambalö lala seboca oetörö,
 lö oehole'ö ndra'odo, he ba gambölö,
 28 ba he ba gabela. Öma, fa böi olofo
 ndra'aga, ba ö'amawa chöma, ma-
 be'e gana'a, ba ba göma idanö, ba
 mabe'e chöoe mböli. Ha lala barö
 gahegoe, ba wanörö, oe'andrö, —
 29 noa göi latehe chögöe da'ö iraono
 Gezae, ba Ze'ira, ba Iraono Moabi,
 ba Gari, — irege oe'ötö Joridano,
 mijefo, ba danö andrö, nibe'e Lo-
 walangima, Jehowa, chöma dania.

30 Ba lö edöna Zihona, razo ba Hesibona,
 itehe chöda wanörö, me no
 tebai aloeloe gera'erania ba no
 abe'e dödönia ibe'e Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, ena'ö ibe'e ba dangae ia,

si no aloca ma'öchö. Ba imane 31
 chögöe Jehowa : Hiza, noa sa'ae
 oebe'e ba dangae Zihona andrö,
 fabaja tanönia, ba börötaigö ochö-
 gö, wangai chömi tanönia. Ba me 32
 ifaondragö ita Sihona, awö zabölö
 chönia fefoe, me möi fasöndra
 chöda ba zinga Jahasi, (Moz. IV.
 21, 23), ba ibe'e ba dangada ia 33
 Lowalangida, Jehowa, tobali ta'a-
 lani ia, awö nononia, awö zabölö
 andrö chönia fefoe. Ba atoe'a ita 34
 ba mbanocania fefoe, me loeo da'ö,
 ba dozi banoea, ba talacha'ö, he
 ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba he
 iraono ; samösa lö ta'orifi. Ha oeri- 35
 fö andrö ba hadia nihalöda ba
 mbanoea andrö, si no atoe'a ita,
 ba tahalö chöda ahoelocada. I'o- 36
 tarai Garöeri, ba mbewe Garono
 ba i'otarai mbanoea ba ndraso a-
 ndrö, noemalö ba Gileadi, ba lö
 banoea saro, si no töra fa'ala'wa
 chöda mena'ö ; ahoi ibe'e ba da- 37
 ngada Lowalangida, Jehowa. Ha
 tanö Ndraono Gamoni andrö, ba
 lö öbabaja, fefoe, tánö ba Jaboko,
 ba banoea ba hili andrö, ba hadia
 ia fefoe, nitenawa Lowalangida, Je-
 howa, ja'ita.

FAZA 3.

I. Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Moze. Fa-
 noewöra Ogi andrö, razo Mbazana.
 II. Famaosa tanö da'ö ba zi domböe
 mado a matonga andrö III. Tebe'e
 fangali Moze Josoea, me lö tola
 iroegi danö Moze.

I. Ba me tasa'wa Mbazana, ba 1
 ifaondragö ita Ogi andrö, razo
 Mbazana, awö zabölö andrö chönia
 fefoe, möi fasöndra chöda ba zinga
 Gederai andrö. (Moz. IV. 21, 33).
 Ba imane chögöe Jehowa : Böi 2
 ata'oe'fi ia ! Oebe'e sa ba dangae
 ia, fabaja banocania fefoe ba tanö-
 nia, ba hana na ölae chönia nilae-
 mö chö Zihona andrö, razo Ndrao-
 no Gamori, ba Hesibona. Ba ibe'e 3
 ba dangada göi Ogi andrö, razo

- Mbazana, Lowalangida, Jehowa, fabaja sabôlô andrô chônia, fefoe, ba tobali ta'alani sibai ia, irege samôsa
 4 lô si tosai chônia, soloi mena'ô. Ba me loeo da'ô, ba atoe'a ita ba mbanoecania fefoe; samboea lô'ô sa'ae banoea sarô, si lô tahalô chôda: ôñô ngafoeloe mbanoecania, tanô Garigobi andrô ma'asagôrô, amatôrôwa
 5 Ogi andrô ba Mbazana, fefoe, — oi banoea sarô: ôli, ba no ala'wa ba lagô mbawa gôli, ba nilazi, — ba baero ô, ba oja na mbanoecania ba danô, si lô moe'aro'ô. Ba talacha'ô,
 6 si mane mege, chô Zihona andrô, razo ba Hesibona, dozi banoea, ba tahori, he ira matoea ba he ira alawe, fabaja iraono; ba oerifô fefoe
 7 ba hadia niraboeda ba mbanoecania andrô ba tahalô chôda ahoeloeada. Ba ta'ochôgô danô andrô, me loeo
 8 da'ô, tanô razo Ndraono Gamori andrô, si daroea, jefo Joridano, i'otarai Garono, iroegi hili Heremono,
 9 — tõi hili Heremono andrô ba mbanoecania Zidona, ba Siriono, ba tônia ba Ndraono Gamori, ba Seniri, —
 10 banoea ba ndraso andrô fefoe, sagôrô tanô Gileadi ba Bazana fefoe, iroegi Zalicha ba Ederai, banoea ba gama-
 11 tôrôwa Ogi andrô, ba Mbazana. Ogi andrô, razo Mbazana, ba angohorita zi tosai Dawa Refa'i andrô; faratenia si'ôli, ba so na ma'ôchô
 12 ba Rabâta Ndraono Gamoni; si'wa hela wa'anaoe ba ôfa hela wa'ebolo, hela nisi'oegô.
 12 II. Tanô da'ô ta'ochôgô, me loeo da'ô, I'otarai Garoëri andrô, ba mbewe Garono oebe'e ba mado Gado, awô zi matonga hili Gileadi
 13 andrô, fabaja banoea ba da'ô. (*Moz. IV. 32, 33*). Ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba oebe'e zi tosai
 14 tanô Gileadi ba tanô Mbazana ma'afefoe, amatôrôwa Ogi andrô, tanô Garigobi andrô fefoe; ba tanô Mbazana andrô, ma'asagôrô, ba ja'ia nifotôi tanô Ndrawa Refa'i. Ba Ja'iro andrô, ma'oeuoe Manase, ba

no ibe'e barô nibawania danô Garigobi andrô ma'afefoe, iroegi nola Ndrawa Gesoeri ba ola Ndrawa Ma'achati, ba no ibe'e tõi danô Mbazana andrô mbanoecania Ja'iro, — i'ohi-a'ô dônia — iroegi ma'ôchô andre. (*Moz. IV. 32, 41*). Ba chô Machiro
 15 oebe'e Gileadi. Ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado, ba i'otarai Gileadi, noemalô ba mbewe Garono, iroegi daloe ndraso andrô ba nola, iroegi Jaboko, ola Ndraono Gamoni. Ba tanô salo'o andrô, ola Joridano,
 16 i'otarai mba'wa Kinereti, iroegi ziloec'asi ba zalo'o tanô andrô, siloea'asi nasio, ba gahe hili Wisiga; tãñô ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba no
 17 oebe'e li chômi, me loeo da'ô, no oemane: No ibe'e ochôtami danô andre Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ja'ami, ba mi'aro'ô ami, dozi ami, solohe baloese, ba mi'agô fôna dalifoesômi Iraono Gizera'eli, — ha
 18 fo'omomi ba iraonomi ba oerifômi (oe'ila wa no oja goerifômi) zahono ba mbanoecania andrô, nitehegoe chômi, — irege ahono dalifoesômi, si
 19 mane ja'ami, ibe'e Jehowa, ba irege no la'ochôgô danô andrô, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chôra, jefo Joridano. Ba awena dania mangawoeli ami, isa'wa dâna chônia zamôsa, tanô nitehegoe chômi.

III. Ba oebe'e li chô Josoea,
 21 me loeo da'ô, oemane: No anehe ndra'oegô fefoe hadia ia nifatôrô Lowalangimi, Jehowa. ba razo andrô si daroea, no hôrôoe zangila; si manô dania ilaoe Jehowa ba zala'wa andrô fefoe, si jefo, ba zi mõi ndra'oegô dania. Alacha lô ô'ta'oe'efi ira;
 22 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, sa'ae zi fasôndra salahimi. Ba mangandrô gôi ndra'o chô Jehowa, me loeo da'ô, oe'andrô wa'ahachô dôdô, oemane: He So'aja, Jehowa, noa sa'ae ô'oroma'ô chô genonioe andre wa'asala'wamô ba fa'abe'e dangaoe; heza
 23 so Lowalangimi bô'ô, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danô, sangila molaoe

- si manō, nifolaoe zabōlō, si mane
 25 ja'oegō andrō? (*Sin. 89, 7*). Fa'a-
 mōido mijefo, ena'ō i'ila hōrōgoe
 danō si sōchi andrō, jefo Joridano
 hili si sōchi andrō ba hili Libano!
 26 Ba mofōnoe chōgoe Jehowa, bōrō
 ba chōmi, ba lō i'ō'ō chōgoe; ima-
 ne sa chōgoe Jehowa: Noa manō
 da'ō! Bōi sa'ae hedehe chōgoe ba
 27 da'ō! (*Moz. IV. 20, 12*). Ae mijawa
 ba zoezoe hili Wisiga ba fachōlō'ō
 misa ba gaechoela loe ba mijōoe
 ba miraja ba ba gatoemboecha loco,
 ena'ō i'ila hōrōoe; Joridano andrō,
 ba lō'ō sa ō'ōtō. (*Moz. IV. 27, 12*).
 28 Ba chō Josea, ba ōbe'e li, faroe
 dōdōnia ba abe'e'ō; ja'ia sa zolohe
 mijefo ja'ira andre, ba ja'ia zamaosa
 29 chōra tanō andrō, ni'ila hōrōoe. Ba
 ta'ia gō ndraso andrō, ba gamaoedoe
 Mbeti-Weoro.

FAZA 4.

I. Fango'ozoe hoehoe Moze andrō.
 Famaroe tōdō ba wolo'ō oroisa.
 II. Famangelama ba wanawō ja'ia;
 so wotoe dania. III. Fa'ahachō dō-
 dō Lowalangi mbanoeania. IV. Ba-
 noea fangorifi jefo Joridanō. Famo-
 bōrō famasoei oroisa.

- 1 I. Ba ija'e, ba mifondrondrongo
 gamachoita andrō, awō hockoe andrō
 ba nifahaōgoe ja'ami, ja'ami Iraono
 Gizeraēli, ena'ō mi'ō'ō ia ba ena'ō
 aeri ami ba ena'ō mōi chōmi danō
 andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi
 ndra toeami andrō, chōmi dania.
 2 Oroisa andrō, nifa'emagoe chōmi,
 ba bōi midoe'ō ba bōi miwewoe;
 oroisa andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi,
 Jehowa, nifa'emagoe chōmi, ba mi-
 3 o'ō. (*F. 12, 32*). No hōrōmi zangila
 nilae Lowalangi, bōrō Mba'ali-We-
 oro andrō: dozi si olembai Ba'ali-We-
 oro andrō, ba no ihori ba hoenōmi
 Lowalangioe Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 25,*
 4 *4*), ba ja'ami andrō, si lō farōi, si
 lō mamōhōi Lowalangimi Jehowa,
 ba ahōri aeri, irege ma'ōchō a-
 5 ndre. Hiza, ba no oefahaō ami ba

gamachoita ba ba hockoe, dali ni-
 wa'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōgoe,
 ena'ō mi'ō'ō dania ba da'ō, ba danō
 andrō, ba zi mōi ami, ba wango-
 chōgō ja'ia. Mitōngōni ba mi'ō'ō! 6
 Da'ō sa dania wa'atoeatoeami ba
 fa'onechemi wamaigi niha baero;
 na larongo dania gamachoita andrō
 fefoe, ba lamane: Si ndroehoe, soi
 satoeatoea ba soneche soi seboea
 andrō! Heza atō so soi seboea si 7
 so Lowalangi, si no si manō fa'ahātō
 chōra, si mane Lowalangida, Jeho-
 wa [chōda], ero na ta'angarōfi li ia?
 Ba heza so soi seboea, si no si manō 8
 fa'amō'ahonoa amachoita, awō hoe-
 koe, si mane oroisa andrō fefoe,
 ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi ma'ōchō?
 Ba angelama ba faigifaigi, fa bōi 9
 olifoe'ō ngawalō andrō ni'ila hōrōoe,
 ba fa bōi aefa ba dōdōoe, gōtō
 wa'anaoe nosoe; ō'ombacha'ō ba
 ndraonoe ba ba ma'owewemō. (*F.*
 6, 7). Ba'wa andrō, me so'ō fōna 10
 Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba gahe hili
 Horebi andrō, me imane chōgoe
 Jehowa: Faloecha'ō chōgoe zato!
 Da'oe farongogō chōra daroma ligoe
 andrō, ena'ō lafamaha ira ba wa-
 ngata'oei ja'odo, gōtō wa'anaoe no-
 sora ba goeli danō ba ena'ō lafahaō
 gōi ndraonora. Ba mi'ondrasi, mi'- 11
 iagō gahe hili; ba hoemolahola bili
 andrō, iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa, ba
 [baero ō, ba] fa'ogōmigōmi ba la-
 woco ba salē. (*Moz. II. 19, 16*).
 Hoemede chōmi Jehowa moroi ba 12
 daloe galitō; linia, ba mirongo, ha
 li, ba lō soroma chōmi nga'eoc.
 T'ombacha'ō chōmi wawoe'oesa li 13
 andrō chōnia, ni'wa'onia chōmi folo'ō,
 taroma li si foeloe andrō, ba isoera
 ba gara wanoera si domboea. Ba 14
 chōgoe i'wa'ō Jehowa, me loco da'ō,
 wamahaō ja'ami ba gamachoita a-
 drō ba ba hockoe andrō, ena'ō mi'ō'ō
 ba danō andrō, si mōi ami mijefo,
 ba wangochōgō ja'ia.

II. Ba mifaigi sibai — nosomi 15
 mbalazi — me no lō ni'ilami hadia

ia nga'eoe, me loeo hoemedede chōmi
 Jehowa moroi ba galitō, ba gahe
 16 hili Horebi, fa bōi miwōwōi wama-
 kiko, wamazōchi chōmi adoe nifoē,
 hadia ia wamaedo, he nga'eoe ndra
 matoea, ba he nga'eoe ndra alawe,
 17 ba he nga'eoe zaliwaliwa ba danō,
 hadia ia, si ōfa ahe, ba he nga'eoe
 wofō so'afi, sihombo ba daloe mba-
 18 noea, ba he nga'eoe zanana ba
 danō, ba he nga'eoe gi'a, si so ba
 19 nidanō barō danō. Ba na ōfachōlō'ō
 mija'wa ba mbanoea, na ōfaigifaigi
 loeo ba ba'wa ba dōfi, ngahōnō a-
 ndrō fefoe ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba
 fa bōi eloengoe'ō, wangaloeloe chō-
 nia, awō wamosoemange ja'ia, me
 no ibe'e ba soi niha bō'ō fefoe, ba
 goeli danō misa Lowalangioe, Jeho-
 20 wa. (*F. 29, 26*). Ba ja'ami, ba no
 nihalō Jehowa chōnia, no iheta ami
 ba galitō famahele zi'ōli andrō, ba
 danō Miseraji, ena'ō soi tana chō-
 nia ami, si mane ma'ōchō. (*Moz. II.*
 21 *19, 5*). Ba chōgōē, ba no mofōnoe
 Jehowa, bōrō ba chōmi, irege tobali
 fahōloe ia, lō tola oe'ōtō Joridano,
 ba lō tola oehoendragō danō si sōchi
 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 22 chōoe (*Moz. IV. 20, 12*). Ba danō
 andre mate ndra'o i'wa'ō, lō oe'ōtō
 Joridano, Ba ja'ami ba mi'ōtō ba
 wangochōgō tanō si sōchi andrō.
 23 Mifaigi siba, fa bōi olifoe ami wa-
 woe'oesa li andrō, me no fawoe'oe
 li chōmi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba
 fa bōi mifazōchi chōmi nadoe, fa-
 maedo hadia ia, nitenawa Lowa-
 24 langioe, Jehowa, ja'oe'ō. **Alitō si**
mangamanga hadia ia sa Lowala-
ngioe andrō, Jehowa, no Lowalangi
solohoe. (*Heb. 12. 28*). Ba na mi-
 25 wōwōi wamakikomi, na no mo'ono
 ndra'oe'ō ba na no toemboe ma'oe-
 woemō, na no ara ami ba danō,
 na mifazōchi chōmi nadoe, famaedo
 hadia ia, wamazōchi horō chō Lowa-
 langimi, Jehowa, na tobali mofō-
 26 noe ia, ba oekaoni si so ba mbōrō
 ba chōmi andrō mbanoea si ja'wa

ba tanō tooe, ma'ōchō andre, wa
 lō ararā dania, ba tehorī ami ba
 danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami dania,
 mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō
 ja'ia, lō'ō sa ara dania ami ba danō;
 nise'e ami (*F. 30, 19*). Ba niha baero
 27 ifazawili ami Jehowa; lō'ō sa atotō
 dania ami, si tosai, ba mbanoea niha
 baero andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō Jehowa
 ja'ami dania. (*F. 28, 62*). Lowalangi
 28 nifazōchi danga niha dania mifosoe-
 mange ba da'ō, eoe ba kara, si lō
 mangila niha ba si lō mamondrongo
 li niha, ba si lō manga ba si lō ma-
 ngago hoea hadia ia. (*Sin. 115, 4 ;*
135, 15).

III. Ba ba da'ō dania ō'aloeli Lo-
 29 walangimō, Jehowa, ba ōsōndra, na
 moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe ba na moroi
 si'aikō ba gera'eraoe fefoe wehoeloe
 dōdōoe chōnia. (*F. 30, 2. Jer. 29, 13*).
 Ba ba wa'aboe dōdōoe andrō dania,
 30 na no gōna ndra'oe'ō da'ō fefoe,
 ba ba gafoeriatā, ba ōfalalini gera'-
 eraoe, ōfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, ba ōfondrondrongo linia.
 Me no Lowalangi sahachō tōdō Lo-
 31 walangimō andrō, Jehowa, lō ibōhōli
 ndra'oe'ō, ba lō omasi ia tekiko
 ndra'oe'ō, ba lō olifoe ia wawoe'-
 oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō
 ndra toeaoe moe, si no mōi ba hōloe
 ia chōra. Sofoe atō, he wisa ba gōtō
 32 fōna, me lō ja'oe'ō na, i'otarai loeo
 andrō, me ifazōchi niha ba goeli
 danō Lowalangi; sofoe, i'otarai
 wondrege danō, noemalō ba wo-
 ndrege tano sa, na no irai itōrō si
 manō fa'eboea, na no moerai moe-
 rongo zi manō ! Na so na soi bō'ō,
 33 si no irai mamondrongo fehede Lo-
 walangi. si oroi ba galitō, si mane
 nirongooe, ba na lō si mate ira. Ma
 34 na no so Lowalangi bō'ō, si no ma-
 nandraigō fe'amōi, ba wangeroma'ō
 fa'abōlō ba ba wolaoe tandra ba
 ila'ila ba fanoewō, ba wangai chōnia
 samboea soi ba hoenō mbō'ō, ta-
 ngania sabe'e ba ta'ionia ni'oro'ō, ba
 ba wa'abōlōnia sahōlihōli dōdōda;

- nifolaoe Lowalangimō andrō, Jehowa, chōmi, ba danō Miseraji, ba zanehe ami mege! Hōrōoe mege zangila, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa Lowalangi, awō wa lō Lowalangi baeronia. (*F. 6, 4. Nga'ōs.*)
- 35 I. 17, 20. Moroi ba zoroego ifarogō chōoe linia ba wamobawa lala chōoe, ba ba goeli danō i'oroma'ō chōoe galitō seboea andrō chōnia, ba moroi ba galitō andrō ōrongo
- 36 mege daroma linia. Ba me no i'oma-si'ō ndra toeae ba me no itoejoe ma'owoea foerira, ba me no ja'ia zangeheta ja'oege ba danō Miseraji, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō, si tenga inōtō;
- 37 (*Moz. II. 33, 14*); tōdōnia, itimba fōnaoe soi seboea moroi chōoe ba sabōlō moroi chōoe, ena'ō ja'oege i'ōhe ba danō ba ena'ō chōoe ibe'e,
- 38 ochōtamō, si mane ma'ōchō, ba ja'aboto sa'ae ba dōdōoe, ba ōtanō ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa Lowalangi ba zoroego ja'wa ba ba goeli danō tooe, awō wa lō Lowalangi baeronia. Ba
- 39 ō'o'ō nifachoinia andrō ba oroisania, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oege, fabaja iraonoe foerioe dania, ba ena'ō lō teboelō wa'anaoe nosoe ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe dania.
- 40 IV. Ba ihonogōi mbanoea Moze, banoea jefo Joridano, tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo, tōloe, (*Moz. IV. 35, 13*), ena'ō ba da'ō isa'wa, na so zi no mamoenoe awōnia si lō moe'odōdōgō ba si lō fatiosania chōnia, mege sa'ae, ba ena'ō i'ila i'orifi ia,
- 41 wana'wa banoea da'ō zamboea: Berseri andrō, ba danō si mate ba zalo'o hili, ba ba mado Roebeno, ba ba mado Gado, ba Ramoti ba Gileadi ba ba mado Manase, ba Golana ba
- 42 Mbazana. Ba da'ō gorōisa andrō, nifa'ema Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.
- 43 Da'ō lala ba da'ō. nifachoi andrō, awō hoekoe andrō ni'ombacha'ō Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me ahe-
- 44 ta ira ba danō Miseraji, jefo Jori-

dano, ba ndraso, ba gamaoedoe Mbeti-Weoro, ba danō razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, Sihona andrō, ba Hesibona, ni'alani Moze ba Iraono Gizeraēli, me la'otarai danō Miseraji, (*Moz. IV. 21, 24*), nihalōra tanō, si

45 mane tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, tanō razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si daroea, jefo Joridano, tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai Garōeri,

46 ba mbewe Garono, iroegi hili Ziono, ja'ia Heremono andrō, fabaja salo'o tanō andrō, ba zi tambai Joridano, tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo, fefoe, iroegi ziloea'asi andrō ba zalo'o tanō ba gahe hili. Wisiga.

FAZA 5.

I. Famasegi ba dōdō orōisa si foeloe andrō. II. Gōna ba dōdō zato ba ifaroe na dōdōra Moze ba wolo'ō.

I. Ba hoemedede Moze ba Ndraono 1
Gizeraēli fefoe, ba imane chōra: Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, nifachoi andrō, awō hoekoe andrō, nifarogogōoe chōmi ma'ōchō andre! Mitanō ba dōdō, ba mitōngōni, ba wolo'ō ja'ia. Lowa-

2 langida, Jehowa, ba no fawoe'oe li chōda, ba gahe hili Horebi. (*Moz. II. 19, 5*). Tenga sa chō ndra toeada

3 fawoe'oe li Jehowa, no chōda, saeri andre, chōda fefoe, si so ba da'e ma'ōchō. Si no fa'ila bawa ami chō

4 Jehowa, me hoemedede ia chōmi ba hili andrō, moroi ba galitō. Ba

5 ja'odo, ba ba gotaloeami Jehowa sodo, me loeo da'ō, ba wama'ema chōmi taroma li Jehowa, me no ata'oe ami galitō andrō, ba me lō mōi mija'wa ba hili ami. Ba no imane: (*Moz. II. 20, 18*).

(*A. 6-28: Moz. II. 20.*)

6 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangioe, si no mangeheta ja'oege ba danō Miseraji, ba danō andrō, si no mōi sawoejoe ami. Bōi so chōmō Lowa-

7 langi tănō bō'ō, baero ndra'o. Bōi

8 fazōchi chōoe nadoe, famaedo hadia

- ia, he si so si ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba he si so si tooe ba goeli danõ, ba he si so ba nidanõ barõ danõ.
- 9 Bõi angaloeloe chõnia ba bõi fosoemange ia; me no Lowalangi solohoe adra'o, ja'odo andre, Lowalangioe, Jehowa, sangoehockoe horõ ndra ama, ba ndraono ba'ba ma'oevwoe mitoe, iroegi tõloe, irege õfa nga'õtõ, chõra si fatioe
- 10 tõdõ chõgoe, ba si hachõsi tõdõ sangomasi'õ ja'o ba solo'õ oroisagoe, iroegi hõnõ nga'õtõ. Ba tõtõ dõi
- 11 Lowalangioe Jehowa ba waja; lõ'õ sa zi lõ ihoekoe Jehowa zanõtõ tõi-nia ba waja. Ame'egõ tõdõ loeo wolombase andrõ, ba we'amoni'õ ja'ia, dali ni'wa'õ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chõoe. Õnõ ngaleo mohalõ-wõ ndra'oegõ ba õhalõ halõwõoe
- 12 fefoe, ba ero fitoe bongi, ba loeo wolombase chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa; bõi babaja hadia ia halõwõ ba da'õ, he ja'oegõ, ba he onoeo matoea, ba he onoeo alawe, ba he sangai halõwõ chõoe ira matoea, ba he sangai halõwõ chõoe ira alawe, ba he oerifõoe, ba he si fatewoe chõoe, ba mbanoeami; ena'õ la'ila molo-mbase sangai halõwõ chõoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, si mane ja'oegõ.
- 13 Tõrõtõrõ tõdõoe, wa no sawoejoe gõi ndra'oegõ mege, ba danõ Miseraji, awõ wa no iheta'õ ba da'õ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, tangania sab'e ba ta'ionia ni'oro'õ. Da'õ mbõ-rõ, wa no i'wa'õ chõoe we'amoni'õ loeo sabato andrõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Fosoemange namae, awõ
- 14 ninaoe, dali ni'wa'õ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chõoe, ena'õ anaoe nosoe ba ena'õ ohahaoe dõdõoe ba danõ andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chõoe. Bõi ange'e. Bõi ohorõ. Bõi anagõ. Bõi bõbõgõ chõ nawõoe zi
- 15 lõ dochoe. Bõi isõ wo'omo nawõoe. Bõi isõ nomo nawõoe, ba he benoea-nia, ba he sangai halõwõ chõnia, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba he õrõ-baonia, ba he koedonia, ba he fefoe
- gofoe hadia zi so chõ nawõoe. Ha 19 da'õ ni'wa'õ Jehowa ba chõmi sato fefoe; eboea linia, ba hili andrõ, moroi ba galitõ andrõ ba moroi ba zalõ ba moroi ba zogõmigõmi. Ba isoera ba gara wanoera, si dombocae, ba ibc'e chõgoe. (*Moz. II. 31, 18.*)
- II. Ba me mirongo li andrõ moroi 20 bacha ba zogõmigõmi andrõ, me hoemolahola hili andrõ, ba mi'o-ndrasi ndra'o, satocae mado chõmi ba sala'wami, ba mimane: No i'oro-21 ma'õ chõda lachõminia ba fa'-asala'wania Lowalangida, Jehowa, ba no tarongo linia moroi ba galitõ andrõ, ba tobali no fadoehoe dõdõda, tola moehede Lowalangi ba niha lõ mate nihã. Ba hana wa mate na ita 22 iada'e ena'õ ? I'a sa [ena'õ] ita alitõ seboea andrõ; na itohoege na tarongo li Lowalangida, ba si mate ita. Heza sa so ba nõsi goeli danõ, fe-23 foezi no mamondrongo li Lowalangi saeri andrõ, sihedo moroi ba galitõ, si mane famondrongoda, ba soeri na dania ? (*F. 4, 33. Sangoehock. 13, 22.*) Ja'oegõ andrõ ondrasi ba 24 fondrondrongo, hadia ia ni'wa'õ Lowalangida, Jehowa, ba ja'oegõ dania zama'ema chõma fefoe hadia ia, ni'wa'õ Lowalangida, Jehowa, chõoe, ena'õ marongo ba ena'õ ma'o'õ. (*Moz. II. 19, 8.*) Ba irongo 25 limi Jehowa, me fahoehoe ami chõgoe, ba imane chõgoe Jehowa: No oerongo hoehoe niha andrõ chõoe; si ndroehoe ni'wa'õra. Ena'õ 26 na si manõmanõ dõdõra dania gõi, ena'õ la'ata'oe fi ndra'odo ba ena'õ na la'o'õ gorisagoe andrõ, fefoe, fa sohahoe tõdõ ira, awõ ma'oe-woera, si lõ mamalõmalõ ! (*Sin. 81, 14.*) Ae hede chõra, õmane : Mifoeli 27 manõ ami baose chõmi ! Ba ja'oegõ 28 iagõ da'e chõgoe, ena'õ oe'ombacha'õ chõoe gorisa andrõ fefoe, awõ gamachoita, awõ hoekoe andrõ, ba nifahaõmõ ja'ira dania, ena'õ la'o'õ ba danõ andrõ, nibe'egoe chõra da-nia. Ba mitõngõni sa'ae, ena'õ mi- 29

o'ō niwā'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi, fa bōi mihole'ō ami, he ba
 30 gambōlō ba he ba gabera. Mitōrō
 sibai lala andrō, nifachoi Lowala-
 ngimi, Jehowa, chōmi, fa bōi mate
 ami, ba ena'ō sohaaoe tōdō ami
 ba sanaoe noso ba danō andrō,
 ni'ochōgōmi dania.

FAZA 6.

I Ifaroe sibai na dōdōra Moze,
 ba wolo'ō oroisia si fōfōna andrō,
 ba wangata'oei Lowalangi ba ba
 wangomasi'ō ja'ia. II. He lawisa
 wamahaō iraonora ba da'ō.

1 I. Da'ō goroisia andrō, awō gama-
 choita andrō, awō hoekoe, ba ni-
 fahaōgoe ja'ami, dali niwā'ō Lowa-
 langimi, Jehowa, ena'ō mi'o'ō ba
 da'ō, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami,
 2 mijefo, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ena'ō
 ō'ata'oei Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba
 ena'ō ō'o'ō nifachoinia andrō ba
 oroisania fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe,
 3 ba ena'ō anaee nosoe. Ba na no
 mirongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli,
 ba mitōngōni, ba wolo'ō ja'ia, ena'ō
 sohaaoe tōdō ami, ba ena'ō ato
 sibai ami dania, si mane nifaboe'-
 oe Lowalangi ndra toeami andrō,
 Jehowa, tanō si no falawoe soesoe
 4 ba we wani. Mifondrondrongo, ja'-
 ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Jehowa, ba
 no Lowalangida, ba Jehowa, ha
 ja'ia! (F. 4, 35. Jes. 44, 8. Mar.
 5 12, 29, 30). Ba ō'omasi'ō Jehowa
 andrō, Lowalangioe, moroi si'aikō
 ba dōdōoe ba moroi si'aikō ba
 gera'eraoe fefoe, ō'igō wa'abōlōoe.
 6 (Mat. 22, 37. Loe. 10, 27). Taroma
 li andre, niwā'ōgoe chōoe ma'ōchō,
 7 ba ōtanō ba dōdōoe. Ba ōfahaō gōi
 ndraonoe ba da'ō, itōrōtōrō lioe,
 na jomo so'ō, ba he na ba wekoli;
 na mōi'ō mōrō ba na maoso'ō. (F.
 8 11, 19). Ōbōbōgō ba dete dangaoe,
 tandra, ba ba mbōrō nichoemō, ama-
 9 dola mbala hōgō; ba ōsora ba
 gehomo nomoe, ba ba lagō mbawa
 10 gōli chōoe. Ba na i'ohe dania ndra'-

oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō
 andrō, nibe'enia chōoe dania, dali
 wahōloesania mege chō ndra toeaoe
 Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, tanō si
 so banoea seboea ba si sōchi, si
 11 tenga nitaroe'ōmō, ba omo si no
 mo'ōsi gamagama si sōchi, tenga
 moroi chōoe, ba ba'a nichao ba
 gara, si tenga nichaomō, ba kaboe
 nagoe ba kaboe falo, si tenga ni-
 tanōoe; ba na manga ndra'oegō
 na aboeso'ō, ba faigi sibai, fa bōi 12
 olifoe'ō Jehowa, si no mangeheta
 ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji, ba danō
 si no mōi sawoejoe ndra'oegō. Lo- 13
 walangioe andrō, Jehowa, ba ō'ata'-
 oei ba ōfosoemange ba ba dōinia
 mōi'ō ba hōloe, ba lō tola mi'o'ō 14
 Lowalangi bō'ō, Lowalangi niha a-
 ndrō, si tefasoei ja'ami. Me no 15
 Lowalangi solohoe Lowalangimō a-
 ndrō, Jehowa, ba chōmi, fa bōi
 mofōnoe chōoe Lowalangimō, Je-
 howa, ba fa bōi ise'e ndra'oegō ba
 goeli danō! Bōi mitandraigō Lowa- 16
 langimi, Jehowa, si mane fana-
 ndraigōmi ja'ia no, ba Masa. (Moz.
 17 II. 17, 7. Mat. 4, 7). Oroisa Lowa-
 langimi Jehowa andrō, ba mi'o'ō,
 lala andrō ba amachoitā nibe'enia
 chōmi, ba mitōrō; hadia zatoelō ba 18
 hadia zi sōchi, wamaigi Jehowa, da'ō
 ōtōrō, ena'ō sohaaoe tōdō ndra'-
 oegō, ba ena'ō ōroegi danō si sōchi
 andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa: chō ndra
 toeaoe, fahōloesa, ba ena'ō ō'ochōgō,
 19 wanimba' fōnaoe si fa'odoe chōoe
 andrō, fefoe, dali nifaboe'oe Jehowa.

II. Na isofoe dania chōoe onoe, 20
 na imane: Hadia niwā'ō andrō ba
 amachoitā andrō ba hoekoe andrō,
 nioroi'ō Lowalangida, Jehowa? 21
 Moz. II. 12, 26), ba ōmane chō
 nonoe andrō: No sawoejoe Wara'o
 ndra'aga mege, ba danō Miseraji,
 ba no ihetaga ba danō Miseraji
 Jehowa, tangania andrō, si no abe'e.
 22 No ilaoe dandra ba ila'ila seboea
 famakiko Jehowa, ba danō Miseraji,
 chō Wara'o ba ba zoroijomonia

- 23 fefoe, ba zanehe ndra'aga; ba ja'aga, ba no iheta ba da'õ, ba wolohe ja'aga ba danõ andrõ ba ba wame'e chõda tanõ andrõ, nifaboe'oenia chõ
- 24 ndra tocada, fahõloesa. Ba no i'wa'õ chõma Jehowa wolo'õ nifachoi andrõ fefoe, wangata'oe fi Lowalangida, Jehowa, ena'õ lõ teboelõ wa sohaheoe tõdõ ita, ba ena'õ i'oriorifi ita, si
- 25 mane ma'õchõ. Ba niha satoelõ ita, na lõ olifoe ita wolo'õ oroisa andrõ fefoe, fõna Lowalangida Jehowa, si mane ni'wa'õnia chõda.

FAZA 7.

I. Dawa Gana'ana andrõ, ba ni boeno, ba nifeseo nadoera. II. Ifaboe'oe ba Ndraono Gizera'li howehowoe Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Na no i'ohoe dania ndra'oegõ ba danõ andrõ Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba danõ andrõ, ba zi mõi'õ, ba wangochõgõ ja'ia, ba na no oja soi itimba fõnaoe: Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Girigasi ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jebesi, f'itoe soi sebœoe moroi chõoe
- 2 ba sabõlõ moroi chõoe, na no ibe'e ba dangaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na no õla'wa ira, ba õlacha'õ ira; lõ tola fawoe'oe li ndra'oegõ chõra; ba lõ tola õhachõsi tõdõ.
- 3 (Moz. IV. 33, 52. Jos. II. 11). Ba lõ'õ gõi tola fahalõ ami; lõ tola õbe'e chõ nonora matœoe nonœoe alawe ba lõ tola õhalõ chõ nonœoe matœoe nonora alawe. (Moz. II. 23, 32. Kor. II. 6, 14). Ma dania i'erogõ ndra'o onœoe matœoe labe'e, ma tobali ifosoemange Lowalangi bõ'õ, ba mofõnoe chõmi Jehowa ba ita'ita' i ihori' ami. (Raz. I. 11, 2). Mi mane sa'ae wolaoe chõra: Naha wame'e soemange chõra, ba midoe-doegõ, gowe andrõ chõra, ba mirasa, eoe ni'amoni'õ chõra, ba mi'obõ, ba adoera, ba mitœoenoe ba galitõ, (Moz. II. 23, 24. Moz. IV. 33, 52), me no soi ni'amoni'õ chõ

Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegõ; no ja'oegõ nitœojoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chõnia, soi tãna chõnia, ni'oniagõ ba soi bõ'õ fefoe, ba goeli danõ. (Moz. II. 19, 6. Sin. 135, 4). Tenga sa me no sato niha ami, moroi ba soi bõ'õ, wa no ebœœa dõdõ Jehowa chõoe, wa no ja'ami nitœojoe, — noa sa fondrege zide'ide ami, ba ngai soi bõ'õ fefoe — bõrõ me i'omasi'õ ami, ba me edõna ia itõrõ zi no mõi ba hõloe ia chõ ndra toeami mege; andrõ iheta ami tanga sabe'e, i'efa'õ ami ba wa'asawœojoe, ba danga Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõoe, wa no Lowalangi. [si ndroehoe] Lowalangioe andrõ, Jehowa, wa no Lowalangi si lõ farõi, si lõ mamõhõi fawoe'oesa li ba fa'ebœœa dõdõ andrõ, irege hõnõ nga'õtõ, chõra sangomasi'õ ja'ia ba solo'õ oroisanã, (Moz. II. 20, 6), ba solaoe soelõ, nifatõrõ chõra, ba zi fatioe tõdõ chõnia, fefoe, wangohori ja'ira. Lõ'õ sa fa'ebolõ dõdõnia ba zi fatioe tõdõ chõnia, chõnia ifatõrõ zoelõ. (Nah. 1, 2). Andrõ õ'o'õ go-roisanã, awõ gamachoita andrõ, awõ hoekoe andrõ, nifa'emagoe chõoe ma'õchõ, ena'õ õbe'e tali wolaoemõ ia.

II. Ba na mifondrondrongo hoekoe andrõ ba na mi'o'õ, ba lõ'õ gõi ibœelõ'õ chõoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wawoe'oesa li andrõ, awõ wa'ebœœa dõdõ, si no mõi ba hõloe ia chõ ndra toeaoe: (Moz. III. 26, 3 b. 4). i'omasi'õ ndra'oegõ ba ifahowoe'õ ndra'oegõ ba i'oja'õ ami; tabinãmõ andrõ ba boea nowioe, facheoe, ba õsi mboea nãgoe, awõ wanicha chõoe, ba ono za'wi chõoe, ba fo'ono mbiribiri chõoe, fahaja nambi, ba ifahowoe'õ, ba danõ andrõ, nibe'enia chõoe dania, dali wahõloesania andrõ chõ ndra toeaoe. Nifahowoe'õ dania ndra'oegõ, fõna soi bõ'õ fefoe; he ba ndra matœœa chõoe ba he ndra alawe, ba lõ

si lõ mo'ono, ba si manõ gõi ba
 15 goerifõmõ. (*Moz. II. 23, 26*). Fefoe
 ngawalõ wõchõ, ba itimba chõoe
 Jehowa, ba sambalõ lõ igõnaisi
 ndra'oegõ fõchõ Ndrawa Miseraji
 andrõ, teoe mbanoea andrõ, si no
 õ'ila fõna; ba zi fa'oedoe chõoe
 16 ihare'õ da'õ. (*Moz. II. 9, 3*). Ba fefoe
 soi andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, ba dangaoe, ba õhori. Bõi
 ahachõ dõdõoe, wamaigi ja'ira, ba
 bõi fosocmange Lowalangira andrõ;
 17 tandra'wa sa chõoe da'õ ena'õ. Ba
 na õmane dõdõoe ena'õ: Sato moroi
 chõgoe soi andrõ, he oewisa wa-
 18 nimba ja'ira? ba bõi ata'oefi, tõrõ
 manõ tõdõoe nifatõrõ Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa chõ Wara'o no, ba ba
 19 Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe. Fa'abõlõ a-
 ndrõ, nifa'ele'õ, ni'ila hõrõoc, ta-
 ndra andrõ, ba ila'ila, tanga sabe'e
 andrõ ba ta'io ni'oro'õ, chõ Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, wamawoe'a ja'-
 oegõ! Si manõ dania ilaoe Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, ba niha bõ'õ a-
 ndrõ fefoe, ni'ata'oefimõ. (*F. 29,*
 20 *3*). Ba ifatõrõ na chõra geto Lo-
 walangioe, Jehowa, irege ahozi zi
 tosai andrõ, si no mamini'õ ja'ira
 mege chõoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 28*).
 21 Bõi hoemocha mboemõ chõra! me
 no so ba chõoe Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, Lowalangi seboea ba sata'oe
 22 ita, ba izarazara wanimba fõnaoe
 soi andrõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
 Bõi osamoezaigõ wangoehori. ja'ira,
 ma dania abõlõ chõoe goetoe ndroe'-
 23 oe. (*Moz. II. 23, 29*). Ibe'e ba da-
 ngaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba fa-
 24 woeka ibe'e, irege no ahozi ira. Ba
 razora, ba ibe'e ba dangaoe, ena'õ
 olifoe niha ba goeli danõ dõira
 õbe'e. Samõsa lõ solawã ja'oegõ,
 25 irege no õhori ira. Famaedo Lo-
 walangira andrõ, ba mitoenoc, ba
 firõnia ba ana'ania, ba bõi isõ, bõi
 halõ chõoe, fa bõi tobalifama'alamõ.
 Me no sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 26 zi mane da'õ. Ba sogoro ita, ba bõi
 ohe jomo ba nomooe, fa bõi mõi

salacha gõi ndra'oegõ, si mane ja'ia.
 O'ogorofi ba si hochã mboemõ ia, 27
 me no moelacha'õ.

FAZA 8.

I. Famasoegi ba dõdõ fa'obõwõ
 Lowalangi chõra ba famarooe tõdõ
 ba wangandrõ saoha gõlõ ja'ia. II.
 Bõi olifoe ira wa'eboea dõdõ Lowa-
 langi andrõ.

I. Oroisa andrõ fefoe, nifa'ema- 1
 goe chõmi ma'õchõ, ba mi'o'õ, ena'õ
 aoeri ami ba ena'õ ato ami, ba ena'õ
 miroegi danõ andrõ, ba wangochõgõ
 ja'ia, tanõ andrõ nifaboe'oe Jehowa
 chõ ndra toeami, fahõloesa. Tõrõ 2
 tõrõ tõdõoe wamasao Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa ja'oegõ, no õfa woeloe fache
 wa'ara, ba danõ si mate andrõ, ba
 dõrõwaoe andrõ, fadoro, ba wangõ-
 hõndrõgõ ja'oegõ ba ba wanandraigõ
 ja'oegõ, ena'õ isõndra he wisa dõdõoe,
 na edõna õ'o'õ goroisania, ba na 3
 lõ'õ. No ihõndrõgõ ndra'oegõ, ifa-
 tõrõ chõoe lofo, ba aefa da'õ, ba ibe'e
 õoe „mana” andrõ, si lõ mirai mila, 4
 he ira toetoe, ba wama'ele'õ chõoe,
 wa tenga ha ba gõnia aoeri niha,
 wa tola gõi fangorifinia hadia ia da-
 roma li, si otarai mbawa Jehowa.
 5 *Moz. II. 16, 15. Mat. 4, 4*). Noe-
 chaoe andrõ, ba lõ sadoedoe, ba
 aheoe, ba lõ sabao, si õfa woeloe
 fache andrõ. (*F. 29, 5*). Ba jafadoe-
 hoe sa'ae dõdõoe, i'ohe ba zi sõchi
 ndra'oegõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ni-
 famatõrõ si'aikõ nama ononia. Ba 6
 o'õ goroisã Lowalangioe, Jehowa a-
 ndrõ, wanõrõ lala andrõ chõnia, awõ
 wangata'oefi ja'ia. Ba danõ si sõchi 7
 sa i'ohe ndra'oegõ Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, ba danõ si so mbombo ba
 oemboe nidanõ ba ba'wa, so'oeloe ba
 zalo'o ba so'oeloe ba hili; tanõ si 8
 so fache ba si so rigi ba agoe ba
 boea ara ba dalimo, tanõ si so falo
 ba si so wẽ wani; tenga tanõ sa-
 mbõ'ambõ balazo, no tanõ si so 9
 manõ fefoe hadia ia, tanõ sosi'õli
 kara ba nicharoe tõla garamba ba

- 10 hili. Ba na no manga'ō dania, na no aboeso'ō, ba ōsoeno Lowalangioe Jehowa, bōrō danō si sōchi andrō nibe'enia chōoe. (*Kor. I. 10, 31. Tim. I. 4, 4*).
- 11 II. Faigi sibai, fa bōi olifoe'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, fa bōi ōbato wolo'ō oroisania andrō, awō hoekoe andrō, awō gamachoita, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō. Na aboeso ndra'oegō dania ba ōlaoe chōoc nomo si sōchi, na itoegoe oja za'wioe ba biribirimō ba na fahōna chōoe wirō ba ana'a, na tedoe fcofe hadia ia zi so chōoe, ba bōi faja'wa dōdōoe, ba bōi olifocg'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji andrō, ba danō, ba zi no mōi'ō sawoejoe, si no mamatōrō ja'ocgō ba danō si mate andrō, seholo sibai ba sata'oe ita, ba zi so oelō sosōfoe ba tongo, ba danō si no okōlikōli ba si lō idanō, si no mame'e ōoe idanō sangoemboengemboe moroi ba gara sabe'e, (*Moz. IV. 21, 6*).
- 16 *Moz. II. 17, 6*), si no mame'e ōoe „mana” andrō, ba danō si mate, ō si lō larai mila ira toeaoe, ba wangōhōndrōgō ja'oegō ba ba wandraigō ja'oegō, ena'ō ihaogō chōoe
- 17 ba gōtō dania, ba bōi ōmane dōdōoe: Fa'abōlōgoe ba fa'abe'e dangagoe mbōrō, wa so chōgoe wo'ana'a andre.
- 18 Tōrō tōdōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, me no ja'ia zame'e fa'abōlō, ba wangaloei ana'a, ba wamaloea amaboe'oela linia andrō, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō ndra toeaoe, si mane
- 19 ma'ōchō. Iza na olifoe'ō zoei Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, na ōfosoemange da'ō, ba na mangaloeloe'ō chōra, ba ma'ifoe lō oebin'ō chōmi ma'ōchō, wa si tekiko
- 20 ami dania. Si mane niha baero andrō, nifakiko Jehowa fōnami, si manō gōi wa'atekikomi, fotoe; me lō nifondrondrongomi li Lowalangi-mi, Jehowa.

FAZA 9.

I. Bōi la'wa'ō tōdōra satoelō ira. II. Famasoei ba dōdō horō no, ba nono za'wi balaki. III. Awō wa no asese moekōkōkōkō ira.

I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Irao- no Gizeraš! Ō'ōtō ija'e Joridano andrō, ba wola'wa soi sato moroi chōoe ba sabōlō moroi chōoe, ba ena'ō atoe'a ndra'oegō ba mbanoea, si no eboea ba si no aro, siroegi ba mbanoea si ja'wa ōli, ena'ō ōla'wa soi sato niha ba sala'wa boto, Dawa Genaki andrō, si no i'ila hōrōoe ba si no ōrongo, na la'wa'ō: Ha niha zangila mola'wa Dawa Genaki andrō? Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe sa'ae, wa no Lowalangioe, Jehowa zowaōwaō fōnaoe, amaedola galitō si mangamanga hadia ia; ja'ia zangohori, ja'ia zangōhōndrōgō ja'ira fōnaoe, ba toballi lō ararā ō'animba'ō ja'ira ba lō ararā ō'angohori'ō, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa chōoe. Ba na itimba dania ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba bōi ōmane dōdōoe: Bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōgoe, wa ja'ō zochō tanō andre, ibe'e Jehowa; me no bōrō horō niha andrō, wa itimba ira fōnaoe Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 15, 16. Moz. III. 20, 23*). Tenga sa ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe ba tenga ba wa'adōlō dōdōoe mōi chōoe danōra andrō, bōrō horō soi andrō, wa itimba ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ena'ō itōrō gamaboe'oela linia andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa chō ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ia. Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōoe, wa tenga bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōoe, wa ibe'e ochōtaoe danō si sōchi andre Lowalangioe, Jehowa: noa sa soi sabe'e tandro ndra'oegō.

II. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe ba bōi olifoe-gō'ō he wisa wangandrōngandrōoe fōnoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō si mate! I'otarai loeo andrō, me aheta ami ba danō Miseraji, irege miroegi da'e, ba sabe'e tandro

- ami chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 14, 11*).
 8 Ba gahe hili Horebi andrō mi'a-
 ndrō wōnoe Jehowa, ba abao dō-
 dōnia chōmi, irege ihori ami me-
 na'ō. (*Moz. II. 32, 4*). No mōido
 9 mija'wa ba hili, ba wanema kara
 wanoera andrō, kara nisoera fa-
 woc'oesa li andrō, nilaoe Jehowa
 chōmi, ba ōfa woeloe ngaloeo ba
 ōfa woeloe mbongi wa'aragoe ba
 hili andrō, lō ni'agoe roti ba lō
 nibadoegoe idanō. (*Moz. II. 24, 18*).
 10 Ba ibe'e ba dangagoe Jehowa gara
 wanoera andrō, si doea gōrō, ni-
 soea toeroe Lowalangi, si so taroma
 li andrō fefoe, ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō-
 mi, moroi ba galitō, me loeo wa-
 loechata, ba hili andrō. (*Moz. II.*
 11 *31, 18*). Me no aefa zi ōfa woeloe
 ngaloeo ba si ōfa woeloe wongi, ba
 ibe'e ba dangagoe Jehowa gara
 wanoera andrō, si doea gōrō, kara
 12 andrō nisoera orois andrō. Ba imane
 sa'ae chōgoe Jehowa: Laboe,
 ta'ita'i mitooe, noa sa lalaoe wa-
 makiko banoeaoe andrō, nihetamō
 ba danō Miseraji. No alio sibai
 larōi lala andrō, nifachoigoe chōra:
 no lafazōchi chōra andrō nifafele.
 13 Ba imane na chōgoe Jehowa: Oe'ila
 sibai sa'ae soi andrō, wa no soi
 sabe'e bōrō doe'i. (*Moz. II. 32, 9*).
 14 Ba bōhōlido sa'ae, ena'ō oehori ira,
 oeboenoe dōira ba goeli danō ba
 oebali'ō foeroegō soi ndra'oegō, foe-
 roegō soi sabōlō moroi chōra ba
 15 satō niha. Ba maoso ndra'o, oefoe-
 lido mitooe moroi ba hili siholahola
 na, doea dangagoe wolohe kara
 andrō, si doea gōrō, soera goraisa.
 16 Ba awena oe'ila, ba hiza, ba no
 mifazōchi horō chō Lowalangimi,
 Jehowa, no milaoe nono za'wi nifa-
 hele; no alio sibai mirōi lala andrō,
 17 nifachoi Jehowa chōmi. Ba oetoe-
 joe gara andrō, si doea gōrō, ba
 doea dangagoe wamazaemba ja'ia,
 oerasa, ba zanehe ami. Ba oefal-
 lōgoe tooe ndra'o fōna Jehowa, si
 mane mege, ōfa woeloe ngaloeo ba
 ōfa woeloe mbongi, lō oe'ā roti ba
 lō oebadoe nidanō, bōrō horōmi
 andrō fefoe, nifazōchimi, me no
 milaoe zi lō omasi Jehowa, fanga-
 ndrō wōnoenia. (*Moz. II. 34, 28*).
 19 Sata'oe sa'ae ndra'o fōnoe Jehowa
 ba bachoebachoe dōdōnia chōmi,
 wa ihori ami mena'ō. Ba ifondron-
 drongo chōgoe Jehowa, ba da'ō gōi.
 20 Ba chō Ga'aroni gōi, ba mofōnoe
 sibai ia, irege ifakiko mena'ō, ba
 chō Ga'aroni gōi mangandrō ndra'o,
 me loeo da'ō. Ba horōmi andrō,
 21 nilaoemi, ono za'wi andrō, ba oehalō,
 oetoenoe, ba oetoeoe, oefaeloegō
 oefoefoe, balazi no ohama sibai, ba
 si hoelō gawoegawoe andrō, ba oeti-
 bo'ō ba mbombo andrō, si otarai
 hili moroi ja'wa. (*Moz. II. 32, 20*).
 III. Ba baero da'ō, ba ba Dabera
 22 mi'andrō wōnoe Jehowa ba ba Masa
 ba ba niko'o soloe'alo'e'a. (*Moz. IV.*
 11, 3. *Moz. II. 17, 7. Moz. IV. 11,*
 34). Ba he me ifatenge ami Jehowa,
 23 moroi ba Gadesi-Mbarenea, wangoe-
 ma'ō chōmi: Mi'ae misi ja'wa ba mi'-
 ochōgō danō, nibe'egoe chōmi, ba
 te chōmi goraisa Lowalangimi, Jeho-
 wa, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi chōnia
 ba lō mifondrondrongo chōnia. (*Moz.*
 24 *IV. 14, 1*). No sabe'e bōrō doe'i ami
 chō Jehowa, i'otarai me awena
 25 oe'ila ami. Ba me sodo manō tooe
 ba danō, fōna Jehowa, si ōfa woeloe
 ngaloeo ōfa woeloe mbongi, si
 no oefalōgoe tooe ndra'odo, me no
 ida'ō'oda'ō'ō Jehowa ihori ami, ba
 26 mangandrōdo chō Jehowa, oema-
 ne: He So'aja, Jehowa bōi fakiko
 mbanoea tāna chōoe andrō, ni'e-
 fa'ōmō fa'abōlōoe andrō si tenga
 inōtō, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji
 tangaoe andrō, si no abe'e! (*Moz.*
 27 *IV. 14, 13. Jos. 7, 7*). Tōrōtōrō
 tōdōoe genonioe andrō, Aberahamo
 ba Iza'aki ba Jakobo! Ba bōi be'e
 balazi wa'abe'e mbōrō doe'i mba-
 noeaoe andrō ba he falōsōchira a-
 ndrō ba he horōra. Fa bōi la'wa'ō
 28 niha ba danō andrō, ba nihetaoe

ja'ira : Me tebai i'ohē ira Jehowa
ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōra,
ba me no fatioe dōdōnia chōra, ba
ba wame'e tekiko ja'ira ba danō
29 si mate iheta ira ! Noa sa atō ba-
noeae ira, no tana chōoe, nihetaoe
fa'abōlōoe andrō si tenga inōtō, ba
ta'iomō andrō ni'oro'ō.

FAZA 10.

I. Tefazōchi gara wanoera si bo-
hoee, ba wanoera oroisa. II. Fama-
rooe. tōdō ba wangata'cefi Lowa-
langi.

1 I. Ba me loeo' da'ō, ba imane
chōgoe Jehowa : Toto chōoe gara
wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege,
ba ae chōgoe mija'wa ba hili ; ba
ōfazōchi gōi chōoe dawōla eoe. (Moz.
2 II. 34, 1). Oesoera dania ba gara
andrō daroma li andrō, si so ba gara
mege, nirasamō, ba ōbe'e barō dawō-
3 la andrō dania. Ba oefazōchi dawōla,
bana geoenia, ba oetoto gara wano-
era, domboea, si mane mege, ba
mōido mija'wa ba hili, oe'ohē ta-
4 ngagoe gara andrō, si domboea. Ba
isoera ba gara andrō daroma li a-
ndrō, si foeloe, ni'wa'ōnia mege chō-
mi ba hili, moroi ba galitō, me loeo
waloechata andrō, si mane fanoera
mege wanoera ja'ia. Ba ibe'e ba
5 dangagoe Jehowa. Ba mōido mi-
tooe. moroi ba hili, ba oebe'e barō
dawōla andrō, nifazōchigoe, gara
andrō ba ba da'ō ahono, dali ni-
6 ō'wa'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba laheta ira
ba Mbe'erotī-Bene-Ja'aka Iraono
Gizera'eli, lasa'wa Mosera. Ba ba da'ō
mate Ga'aroni ba ba da'ō lako'o ia,
ba ononia Eleazari wangalinia ere.
7 (Moz. IV. 33, 31). Ba moroi ba da'ō,
ba lasa'wa Goedigoda, ba moroi ba
Goedigoda, ba lasa'wa Jotiba, tanō
8 soja mbombo. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba
i'oniagō mado Lewi Jehowa, ba
wlohelohe tawōla nahia zoera go-
roisa Jehowa, ba ena'ō fōna Jehowa
so ira, ngoniningoninia, si lō teboelō,
ba ena'ō mamahowoe ira ba dōinia, si

lō mamalōmalō, ero ma'ōchō. (Moz.
IV. 3, 12 ; 6, 23). Andrō lō manema 9
mado Lewi tanō, lō tana chōra si
lō teboelō, si mane ba dalifoesōra ;
tana chōrā, ba Jehowa, dali nifa-
boe'oe Lowalangioe Jehowa chōra.
(Moz. IV. 18, 20. Hes. 44, 28). Ba 10
ja'odo, ba si lō teboelō ba hili,
si mane mege, ba zi fōfōna, ōfa wo-
loe ngaloeo ba ōfa woeloe mbongi,
ba ifondrondrongo chōgoe Jehowa
ba zi sameeza andrō gōi : Lō ifakiko
ndra'oegō Jehowa. Ba imane chō- 11
goe Jehowa : Laboe, ae'e, ba wolohe
ja'ira. mofanō ami ena'ō laroegi
danō andrō ba ena'ō la'ochōgō, tanō
andrō nibe'egoe chōra dania, dali
we'amōigoe ba hōloe chō ndra toe-
ara andrō.

II. Ba ja'e, ja'ami Iraono Gize- 12
ra'eli, hadia ni'wa'ō Lowalangimi,
Jehowa chōmi, na tenga fa ō'a-
ta'cefi Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba e-
na'ō bōi ōboelō'ōgō ba lala andrō
chōnia, ba ena'ō ō'omasi'ō ia, ba
ena'ō enoni Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
ndra'oegō, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe
ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe,
wolo'ō oroisa andrō ba amachoita 13
nifachoi Jehowa nifa'emagoe chōoe
ma'ōchō, fangohahaoe dōdōoe. He 14
sa no chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
mbanoea si ja'wa, iroegi ba wondrege
ja'wa, awō danō ba ōsinia fefoe,
(Sin. 24, 1 ; 115, 16), ba noa zoei 15
ha chō ndra toeae eboca dōdō Jeh-
howa, wangomasi'ō ja'ira, ba no
itoejoe ami, ma'oewoera andrō, ba
niha bō'ō fefoe, si mane ma'ōchō.
(F. 4, 20). Ba miboto sa'ae mbotolō 16
dōdōmi andrō, ba bōi sa'ae sabe'e
bōrō doe'i ami ! (F. 30, 6. Jer. 4, 4.)
Me no Lowalangi Lowalangi bō'ō 17
Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa, ba me
no So'aja sochō, Lowalangi. seboea
ba sabōlō ba sata'oe ita, si lō eboea
tōdō zamboeana ba si lō manga
gana'a, (Job. 34, 19. Hal. zin. 10, 34.
Rom. 2, 11. Ejes. 6, 9. Fet. I. 1, 17.
Fam. 17, 14), solohe ba lala hoehoeo 18

zi lõ ama, si lõ ina, ba sangomasi'õ
 niha bõ'õ, wame'e balazo chõnia,
 19 awõ noecha. Ba mi'omasi'õ niha
 bõ'õ, me no niha bõ'õ ami gõi ba
 20 danõ. Miseraji no. Õ'ata'oe'fi Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa ba õfosoemange,
 chõnia molemba ndra'oegõ ba .ba
 21 dõinia mõi'õ ba hõloe! Fangeboea
 doerianõ ia ba Lowalangioe, si no
 molaœe chõœe seboea. andrõ ba sa-
 22 ta'oe ita, ni'ila hõrõœe. Fitoe nga-
 foeloe niha wa'ato ndra toeœe, me
 lasa'wa danõ Miseraji, ba ija'e, ba
 no timba wa'oja ndrõfi ba mbanoca,
 ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (*Moz.*
I. 46, 27).

FAZA 11.

I. Tohoetohoe wamarœe tõdõ ba
 wolo'õ, na lasaoegi ba dõdõra zi
 no ilaœe chõra Lowalangi. II. No
 faehoe sibai ira danõ Gana'ana danõ
 Miseraji. III. Bõi manõ olifœe ira
 gorõisa Jehowa. IV. Howoehowœe
 ba fangelifi.

1 I. Ba õ'omasi'õ sa'ae Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, ba õ'o'õ niwa'õnia ni'o'õ,
 nifachoinia andrõ ba hoekeœe andrõ
 chõnia ba oroisania, sagõtõ ja'oegõ,
 2 ba ja'aboto ba dõdõmi ma'õchõ, —
 tenga sa ba ndræonomi, si lõ'õ na
 mege, si lõ mangila ja'ia [hoemedæ
 ndræ'o] — wotoe Lowalangimi, Jeho-
 wa, ba fa'asala'wania ba tangania a-
 ndrõ, si no abe'e ba ta'ionia, si no
 3 moe'oro'õ, ba tandra andrõ chõnia
 ba folæœenia ba danõ Miseraji, chõ
 Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ba ba danõnia
 4 ma'asagõrõ, nifatõrõnia ba zabõlõ
 Miseraji ba ba koedora ba ba goere-
 tara, me ihawœei ira asi zœœhoe
 andrõ, me lagohi ami, wangohori
 ja'ira, iroegi ma'õchõ andre, (*Moz.*
 5 *II. 14, 26*), ba he iwisa chõmi ba
 danõ si mate, iroegi no michamõ
 6 da'e, awõ nilaœenia chõ ndræ Da-
 tano Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrõ,
 mado Roebeno, me ifaboka mba-
 wania tanõ, me itõlõ ira ba hoe-
 nõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fœœe, fabaja
 nahiaara, awõ nosera, awõ fœœe

hadia ia zi faofao chõra. (*Moz. IV.*
16, 32). Noa sa'ac hõrõmi zangila
 7 seboea andrõ fœœe, nilaœe Jehowa.
 Ba mi'o'õ sa'ae gorõisa andrõ fœœe,
 8 nifa'emagœe chõmi ma'õchõ, ena'õ
 abõlõ ami, ba wondroegi tanõ andrõ
 ba ba wangochõgõ ja'ia, tanõ si
 mõi ami mijefo ija'e, ba wangai
 ja'ia chõmi, ba ena'õ anaœe nosomi
 9 ba danõ andrõ, si no mõi ba hõloe
 Jehowa chõ ndræ toeami, ba wame'e
 chõra ba ba ma'œewœera, — tanõ
 ba zi falawœe soesœe ba wæ wani.

II. Tanõ andrõ sa, ba zi mõi ndræ-
 10 oegõ, ba wangochõgõ ja'ia, ba no
 tenga si mane tanõ Miseraji andrõ,
 saheta ami, nifo'idanõmõ aheœe, na
 no õtarœe danõmõœe, amaedola ka-
 boe goele. Tanõ andrõ, ba zimõi ami
 11 mijefo ba wangochõgõ ja'ia, ba no
 tanõ si so hili ba si so daso, tanõ
 samadoe teœe, na atorœe moroi ja-
 wa, (*F. 8, 7*), tanõ nirorogõ Lowa-
 12 langioe, Jehowa; lõ aefa hõrõ Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, chõnia, dõfi fa-
 soei. Ba na a'oi dõdõmi wolo'õ
 13 oroisagœe andrõ, nibe'egœe chõmi
 ma'õchõ, wangomasi'õ Lowalangimi
 Jehowa, na moroi si'aikõ ba dõdõ-
 mi ba na moroi si'aikõ ba gera'era-
 mi mõi ami enoninia, ba œefatõrõ
 14 ba danõmi deœe, na inõtõ, teœe sa-
 hoelõ ba teœe sara, ena'õ õ'ila õ'za-
 ragõ mboea nowi chõœe ba boea
 nagœe chõœe ba fanicha. (*F. 28, 12.*
Joël. 2, 23). Ba œofodœe'œe mbe-
 15 noeamõ, õ goerifõœe, ena'õ õsõndra
 gõœe ba ena'õ abœeso'õ. Mifaigi si-
 16 bai, fa bõi ibe'e nifõwõhõ ia tõdõ-
 mi, ba wamosœemange Lowalangi
 bõ'õ, ba ba wangaloelœe ba da'õ;
 fa bõi tesao wõnoe Jehowa chõmi,
 17 fa bõi ikœesi mbanœea si ja'wa, to-
 bali lõ teœe sa'ae ba lõ'õ sa'ae boea
 danõ, ba lõ araræ, ba ahori ami
 ba danõ si sõchi andrõ, nibe'e Je-
 howa chõmi. (*F. 28, 23*).

III. Ba mibe'e ba dõdõmi niwa'-
 18 õgœe andre, bõi olifœe ami; mibõ-
 bõgõ ba detæ dangami, tandra-

ndra, ba ba mbōrō nichoemi mibe'e, amaedola mbala hōgō! (*F. 6, 8*).
 19 Mifahaō ndraonomi ba da'ō, ja'itōrō limō na jomo so'ō ba na ba wekoli, na mōi'ō mōrō ba na mao-so'ō; (*F. 4, 10*); ōsoera ba gehomo nomooe ba ba lagō mbawa gōli
 20 chōoe, ena'ō anaoe nosomi ba he noso ndraonomi dania, sagōtō banoea ja'wa danō, ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa chō ndra toeami,
 21 fahōloesa. Ba na moroi ba dōdōmi mifaigi wolo'ō oroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōmi, na mi'omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba na lō teboelō wa lala andrō chōnia mitōrō
 22 ba chōnia molemba ami, ba itimba dania fōnami soi andrō fefoe Jehowa, ba mitema gondrōita soi sato niha, moroi chōmi, ba sabōlō, moroi
 23 chōmi. Fefoe danō, nihoendragō gahemi, ba chōmi dania, i'otarai danō si mate andrō, noemalō ba hili Libano, ba i'otarai mboto nidanō andrō, Oiferati, noemalō ba mbewe nasi tánō ba gaechoela loeo, ba
 24 tanōmi dania. (*Jos. 1, 3*). Lō sabe'e moroi chōmi dania; sagōrō tanō si mōi ami ihawoei dania ira Lowalangimi, Jehowa, fa'ata'oera ami ba fehocha mboera chōmi, itōrō nifaboe'oenia chōmi. (*Moz. II. 23, 27*).
 25 IV. Hiza, howeohowoe ba fangelifi oefaedo chōmi ma'ōchō: (*F. 30, 1*): howeohowoe na mi'o'ō goraisa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, andrō, nifa'emagoe chōmi ma'ōchō, ba fangelifi, na lō mi'o'ō goraisa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, na mirōi lala andrō, nifachoigo chōmi ma'ōchō, ba wolo'ō Lowalangimi bō'ō, si lō mirai
 26 mila mege. Ba na no i'ohē dania ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba ba hili Gerisi ōbe'e howeohowoe, ba fangelifi, ba
 27 ba hili Gebala ōbe'e. (*F. 27, 12*).
 28 Jos. 8, 33). Hili andrō jefo Joridano ba zi tambai lala andrō tánō ba

gatoemboechea loeo, ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ba Garaba, ba gamaoedoe Giligala. ba ngai gatoea manawa More. Mi'ōtō sa'ae Joridano, ba wangochōgō tanō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. Ba na no mihalō chōmi, na no ahono ami ba danō, ba mifaigi, bōi zi lō mi'o'ō nifachoi andrō fefoe, awō hoekoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi ma'ōchō.

FAZA 12.

I. Oroisa ba wanoedoegō naha wame'e adoe, fefoe. II. Fangohonogōi naha wame'e soemange, si ha samboea. III. Fanena'wa wemanga ndro. IV. Famangelama ba zogoro ita andrō ba Ndrawa Gana'ana.

I. Da'e nifachoi, ba da'e hoekoe, nitōngōnimi ba wolo'ō ja'ia, si lō mamalōmalō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi ndra toeae, Jehowa, chōoe, gōtō wa'anaoe nosomi ba goeli danō. Mifaoeloegō wanoedoegō nahia andrō fefoe, ba nifosoemange soi niha andrō, nitimbami, Lowalangira mege, ba hili sala'wa, ba ba hilihili ba ba mbōrō geoe saeri fefoe. (*Moz. II. 34, 13*). Midoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba gowe chōra, ba mirasa, ba eoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra, ba mitoenoe, ba famaedo Lowalangira, ba mifoeoe, mibe'e mate dōinia ba nahania andrō. (*Sangoehoe. 2, 2*). Ba bōi nimanō ba chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 20, 24. Raz. I. 8, 29*).

II. Naha andrō, nihonogōi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, dania, nitoejoeonia ba madomi andrō fefoe, ba wamonahia tōinia ba da'ō, ba bōi mibōhōli, ba da'ō mōi'ōmōi'ō. Ba da'ō mi'ohē zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōmi ba soemange nitaba, ba si samboea ni'ofoele andrō chōmi ba hadia nibe'emi soemange si no amaedola wegero, ba amaboe'oea limi, ba saoha gōlōmi ba si a'ba

- 1 wa'atoemboe ba za'wimi ba ba mbiri-
 2 birimi. Ba da'õ milaoe manga fõna
 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ba da'õ
 omoeso dõdõmi, sorojjomomi fefoe,
 mi'omoeso i'õ tõdõ gõlõmi, nisõ-
 8 ndrami andrõ, nifahowoe'õ Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, ja'ogõ. Bõi mito-
 hoegõ wolaoelaoeda ija'e, me ilaoe
 9 zomasi ia zamõsana. Iroegi maõchõ
 sa, ba lõ nichamõmi fa'ahono ba
 tenga na chõmi danõ, nibe'e Lowa-
 10 langioe, Jehowa, dania. Ba na no
 mi'õtõ Joridano, na no ahono ami
 ba danõ andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangimi,
 Jehowa, ochõtami ba na no itimba
 nemalimi fefoe, fasoei, fa ahono ami,
 11 fa lõ hadia ia sa'ae chõmi, awena
 dania mo'ahonoa, wa ba naha a-
 ndrõ, mi'ohe fefoe hadia ia niwa'-
 õgoe chõmi, ba naha andrõ, ni-
 toejoe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba
 wamonahia tõinia ba da'õ; soemange
 nitoenoe andrõ chõmi ba soemange
 nitaba, ba si samboea ni'ofocloe
 andrõ chõmi, ba hadia nibe'emi
 soemange si no amaeola wegero, ba
 soemange amaboe'ola li andrõ chõ-
 mi, nitoetoejoe, nifaboe'oemi chõ
 12 Jehowa. Ba omoeso dõdõmi fõna
 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ja'ami ba
 iraonomi matoea ba iraonomi ala-
 we ba sawoejoemi, ira matoea ba
 ira alawe, awõ nono Lewi andrõ,
 si fatewoe chõmi, me lõ chõnia tanõ,
 lõ tána chõnia, ondrõita dania.
 13 (*Moz. IV. 18, 20*). Faigi sibai, fa
 bõi saté õbe'e zoemange nitoenoe
 14 andrõ chõoe; ba naha nitoejoe Je-
 howa ba madomi andrõ, heza, ba
 da'õ õbe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrõ
 chõoe, ba ba da'õ õlaoe fefoe hadia
 15 ia niwa'õgoe chõoe. Ba hana sa na
 õtaba õoe zomasi'õ ba mbanoemi
 fefoe, misa, ha wa'oja nibe'e chõoe,
 howeohowoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa;
 he si ra'iõ ba he si lõ fa'ara'iõ, ba
 hana na la'a, amaedola nago ba
 16 amaeola mbõhõ. Ha do zi lõ tola
 mi'a; õfanoewagõ idanõ ba danõ.
 17 (*Moz. I. 9, 4*). Ba si samboea ni'o-
- foeloe andrõ chõoe, he boea danõ
 ba he agoe ba he fanicha, ba
 lõ tola õ'a ba mbanoemi misa,
 ba he si a'a ba wa'atoemboe a-
 ndrõ ba za'wioe ba ba mbiribirioe,
 ba he hadia ia gamaboe'ola li
 andrõ, nifaboe'oemõ, ba he ame'e-
 lamõ saoha gõlõ, ba he hadia ia
 nibe'oe soemange fegero; fõna Lo- 18
 walangioe Jehowa, ba naha andrõ
 nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, õ'a
 ia, ja'ogõ ba onooe matoea ba onooe
 alawe, ba sawoejoemõ, ira matoea
 ba ira alawe, awõ nono Lewi andrõ,
 si fatewoe ba mbanoemi, ba õ'omo-
 soi'õ tõdõ fefoe hadia ia, nisõndraoe
 fõna Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (*F. 14,*
23). Ba faigi sibai, fa bõi õosite- 19
 ngagõ nono Lewi andrõ, gõtõ wa'-
 anaoe nosoe ba danõmi.
 III. Ba ebolo dania danõoe, ibe'e 20
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na itõrõ nifa-
 boc'oenia chõoe, ba na õmane dania:
 Omasido ndriwo! me no mamiomio
 dõlõtõlõoe ba da'õ, ba hana na õ'a
 ndriwo, ha wa'oja zomasi'õ. Ba na 21
 no abõlõ arõoe naha andrõ, nitoejoe
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba wamonahia
 tõinia ba da'õ, ba tabataba, si mane
 niwa'õgoe chõoe, sawimõ ba bi-
 ribirimõ, nibe'e Jehowa chõoe, ba
 a ia, ba nahiaoe andrõ, ha wa'oja
 zomasi'õ. Si mane na la'a nago 22
 ba bõhõ wemangaoe ja'ia; he si
 ra'iõ, ba he si lõ fa'ara'iõ, ba
 faoma tola la'a wõfõ. Ba bõi awoe'a, 23
 wa bõi manõ õ'a ndro; me no noso
 ndro andrõ, ba lõ tola õfao wema-
 nga noso, na õ'a nõsi. (*Moz. III.*
17, 11). Lõ tola õ'a, õfanoewagõ 24
 idanõ ba danõ tooe. Lõ tola õ'a, 25
 ena'õ sohhaoe dõdõ ndra'oegõ ba
 iraonooe ferioe, na õ'o'õ zatoelõ,
 wamaigi Jehowa. Ba hadia nibe'oe 26
 ame'ela ni'amoni'õ ba soemange
 amaboe'ola li andrõ chõoe, ba ba
 naha andrõ, nitoejoe Jehowa, õ'ohe,
 ba ba naha wame'e soemange chõ 27
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, õbe'e zoema-
 nge nitoenoe andrõ chõoe, õsi ba

- do, ba do zoemange nitoenoe andrō
chōoe, ba nifadoewa ba naha wame'e
soemange chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa;
28 ba ōsi, ba tola ō'ā. Tōngōni gorōisa
andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe, ba
o'ō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa soha-
hae tōdō ndra'oegō, fabaja onooe
foerioe dania, na ōlae zatoelō ba
si sōchi, wamaigi Lowalangioe, Je-
howa.
- 29 IV. Ba na ihori fōnae soi niha
andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, soi si
mōi'ō moetimba, ba na no ōtimba
ira ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba
30 danōra, ba angelama, fa bōi eloengoe
ndra'oegō, ba wolo'ō hoekoe chōra,
na no moehori ira fōnae, ba fa
bōi ōzofoezofoe Lowalangira andrō,
fa bōi ōmane: He wisa atō wamo-
soemange soi andrō Lowalangira,
31 ena'ō oemanō gōi wolaoe? Lō tola
ōmanō wolaoe ba chō Lowalangimō,
Jehowa; nilaoera chō Lowalangira
sa, ba oi sogoro Jehowa ba oi sifa-
toewoe chōnia, onora matoea na'i ba
onora alawe, ba latoetoenoc ō Lo-
walangira. (*F. 18, 9*).

FAZA 13.

I. Fangcehoekoe sama'ele'ō so-
faja, II. ba samaeloengoe ba wa-
me'e adoe, III. ba banoea si no
mangerogō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Fefoe gorōisa andrō, nibe'egoe
chōmi, ba mitōngōni, ba wolo'ō
ja'ia; bōi minōnō, ba bōi miwoe-
woe. Na so zi maoso ba chōmi
sama'ele'ō, ba ma sangifi, sango-
mbacha chōoc tandra ba ma ila'ila,
3 (*Mat. 7, 15*), ba na itōrō tandra a-
andrō ba ma ila'ila andrō, ni'omba-
cha'ōnia chōoe, wangoema'ō: Da-
ta'o'ō Lowalangi bō'ō — [Lowala-
ngi] si lō ōrai mila — ba tafosoe-
mange! ba bōi fondrondrongo li
4 zama'ele'ō andrō, ba he na sangifi,
me no fanandraigō Lowalangimi,
Jehowa, ja'ami, ba wamaigi, na
moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasī'ō
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba na moroi

si'aikō ba gera'crami. Chō Lowala- 5
ngimi, Jehowa, mi'o'ō, mi'ata'oeſi ia,
mi'o'ō gorōisania ba mifondrondro-
ngo linia, ja'ia nifosoemangemi, ba
chōnia molemba ami. Ba sama'ele'ō 6
andrō ba ma zoei sangifi andrō, ba
niboenoe, me no ifaroe niha ba
wolaſa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, si no
mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji,
si no mangefa'ō ja'oegō ba zi no
mōi'ō sawoejoe, ba wamaeloengoe
ja'oegō, ena'ō ōrōi lala andrō, ni-
ſa'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoc
fanōrō; tobali ōhori zi lō sōchi ba
chōmi. (*F. 18, 20. Jer. 28, 16*).

II. Na so zamowōhō ja'oegō, ni- 7
bini'ō, he na talifoesōoe, ono ni-
naoc, ba he na onooe matoea, ba
he na onooe alawe, ba he na fo'-
omooe, nitalagoeimō bagi, ba he
na si fahoewoe chōoe, somasi'ō,
timba nosoe, na imane chōoe:
Talaboe, tafosoemange Lowalangi
niha bō'ō! — [Lowalangi] si lō
mirai mi'ila, he ira toeaſe mege,
(*F. 17, 2*), Lowalangi soi andrō, si 8
tefasoei ja'ami, he ba zahatō, ba
he ba zarōoe, i'otarai wondrege
danō, noemalō ba wondrege tănō
sa —, ba bōi o'ō, bōi fondrondrongo 9
linia; ba bōi ahachō dōdōoe, wa-
maigi ja'ia, bōi alimagō ia chōoe
ba bōi bini'ō horōnia, ōboenoe ia; 10
tangaſe zi ōfōna tohare chōnia, ba
wamoenoe ja'ia, ba awena dania
danga zato fefoe. Ōteboe kara ia, 11
wamoenoe ja'ia, me no i'aloſi wa-
mabali ja'oegō chō Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō
ba danō Miseraji, ba zi no mōi'ō
sawoejoe. Ba jalarongo Iraſo Gize- 12
raēli fefoe, ena'ō ata'oe ira, fa bōi
sa'ae faloecha ba chōmi zamazōchi
horō si mane da'ō. (*F. 19, 20*).

III. Na ōrongo, ba mbanoſe a- 13
ndrō, heza, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Je-
howa nahiaſe, no maoso niha si lō 14
ngaroro, banoſeami, ba no lafowōhō
mbanoſeara, wangoema'ō: Talaboe,
tafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! —

- 15 [Lowalangi] si lõ mirai mila —. ba
haogõ wanechegõ, aloealoei sibai,
ba na oroma dania, wa tenga faja,
wa no telaoe ba chõmi zegoro ita
16 andrõ, ba õboenoe mbanoea andrõ
si'õli, õlacha'õ mbanoea andrõ, awõ
nõsinia fefoe, awõ goerifõra, si'õli.
17 Fefoe hadia ia zi mõi ba dangami
ba mbanoea andrõ, ba õ'owoeloi
baewali seholo chõra, ba õtoenoe
mbanoea, fabaja nihalõmi andrõ,
fefoe, soemange Lowalangioc, Jeho-
wa, sa'oi so, ba ja hilihili adoedoela
ia, si lõ teboelõ, bõi jatatarõ'õ
18 sa'ae. Bõi falemba ba dangaoe ha-
dia ia nilacha'õ andrõ, ena'õ alõ
wõnoe Jehowa andrõ, si no abõlõ-
bõlõ, ba ena'õ ahachõ dõdõnia
ndra'oegõ, ba ena'õ ato ami, ibe'e,
ba wa'ahachõ dõdõnia andrõ, si
mane nifaboe'oenia chõ ndra toeaoe,
si no mõi ba hõloe ia, (*F. 7, 26*),
19 na õfondrondrongo li Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, wolo'õ oisanian andrõ
fefoe, nifa'emagoe chõoe ma'õchõ,
awõ wolaoe satoelõ, wamaigi Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa.

FAZA 14.

I. Fanena'wa fange'esi fajafaja a-
ndrõ. II. Famasoegi si lõ tola la'ã.
III. Famogoena'õ si samboea ni'o-
foeloe andrõ.

- 1 I. Ono Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
ami; ba bõi michoi nõsimi, na so
zi mate ba bõi mitõwõ mboemi ja'wa
2 gangango. (*Moz. III. 19, 28*). No soi
ni'amoni'õchõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
ndra'oegõ, ba no ja'oegõ nitoejoe
Jehowa ba niha bõ'õ fefoe ba goeli
danõ, ena'õ chõnia ndra'oegõ, soi
tána chõnia. (*Moz. II. 19, 6*).
3 II. Bõi a hadia ia zegoro ita!
4 Da'õ zaliwãliwa ba danõ si tola mi'ã:
5 Sawi ba biribiri ba nambi, ba bõhõ
ba nago ba õrõbao ba felandroe ba
bate ba selandra. ba bõhõ dandri.
6 (*Moz. III. 11, 2 b.t.*). Fefoe zi õfa
ahe ba si no fabali sa'a si domboea
ba samomendroea fonganga gõra,

- ba zi õfa ahe andrõ, ba tola mi'ã.
Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gõra
ba ba zi no aloea fabali sa'a, ba
da'õ zi lõ tola mi'ã: Ondra ba
kaweloe ba kelindri; lafomendroea
sa wonganga gõra ba tenga si no
fabali sa'a — si ra'io ira miwa'õ;
ba bawi; noa sa si fabali sa'a ia,
ba tenga samomendroea fonganga
gõnia — si ra'io ia miwa'õ. He õsi-
nia ba he amatelania, ba lõ tola
mibabaja. Ba da'õ zi tola mi'ã sali-
wãliwa ba nidandõ, fefoe: Fefoe zi
so ferefere ba hoenahoena, ba tola
mi'ã: ba ba zi lõ ferefere ba si lõ
hoenahoena, ba samboea lõ'õ si tola
mi'ã; si ra'io ira miwa'õ. Fefoe wofo,
si tenga si ra'io, ba tola mi'ã; ba
da'õ zi lõ tola mi'ã: Mojo ba hela
ba razõ wali, ba sajowa ba ala'ala
ba fefoe motõi hela nasi, ba fefoe
motõi gaga, ba fofõ ondra ba kata-
waena ba samari ba fefoe motõi fõtõ.
Ba toegõoe ba lamoehoe ba meoe,
ba engangi ba bangaoe ba belibi,
ba lakilaki ba fefoe motõi kotoli ba
meragai ba bõgi. Fefoe ngawalõ
zaliwãliwa ba danõ so'afi, ba salacha
miwa'õ; tõ tõla te'ã. Fefoe wofo,
si tenga si ra'io, ba tola mi'ã. Hadia
ia gamatela, ba lõ tola mi'ã; ba
niha bõ'õ, si fatewoe ba mbanoeami
ba hana na õbe'e, õnia, ba he na
õbe'e õnia, ba he na õ'amawa ba
niha bõ'õ, ba hana; me no soi
ni'amoni'õchõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
ndra'oegõ. Ono mbiribiri, ba bõi rino
ba nõsi zoesoe ninania (*Moz. II.
23, 19*).
III. Ba mboea zinanõoe ba danõ
fefoe, ba õhalõ zamboea ni'ofaeloe,
ero rõfi, (*Moz. III. 27, 30*), ba fõna
Lowalangioc, Jehowa, ba naha a-
ndrõ, nitoejoenia, ba wamonahia
tõinia ba da'õ, õ'ã zi samboea ni'o-
foeloe andrõ, boea nowi chõoe ba
agoe ba fanicha chõoe ba si a'a
nono zawĩ ba si a'a nono mbiribiri
chõoe, ba waniamaha ja'oegõ ba
wangata'oeffi Lowalangioe, Jeho-

wa, gôtdô wa'anaoe nosooe, (*F. 12,*
 24 18). Ba na abôlô arôoe ôw'a'ô, na
 tebai ô'ohe ba da'ô, me no arôoe
 naha andrô, nitoejoe Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, nahia dôinia, ba na no ifa-
 howoe'ô ndra'oegô Lowalangioe, Je-
 25 howa, ba he'e bôli gana'a, ba ohe
 gana'a andrô, bôli taja, ba ae ba
 naha andrô, nitoejoe Lowalangioe,
 26 Jehowa, ba ôli hadia ia zomasi'ô
 — ana'a andrô be'e bôli — sa'wi ba
 biribiri ba agoe ba hadia nibadoe
 na, sabê'e, ba hadia ia fefoe zoma-
 si'ô, ba manga'ô ba da'ô fôna Lo-
 walangioe, Jehowa, ba ja'omoeso
 27 dôdôoe, awô zoroijomoe fefoe. Ba
 bôli olifoegô'ô ba da'ô nono Lewi,
 si so ba chômi, me lô chônia tanô,
 28 lô tâna chônia, ba ngaimô. Ba na
 no iroegi medôloe fache, ba ô'owoe-
 loi zi samboea ni'ofoeloe nisôndraoe
 ba ndrôfi da'ô, fefoe, ôbe'e tooe ba
 29 nahiamô, ena'ô mõi nono Lewi a-
 ndrô, si lô tanô, si lô tâna chôra, ba
 ngaimô, awô niha bô'ô andrô, ba si
 lôama, si lô ina, awô lacha mbanoea,
 si so ba chômi, ba ena'ô la'aboe-
 soi'ô ira, ena'ô ifahowoe'ô ndra'oegô
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaemô
 andrô fefoe, halôhalôwô dangaoe
 andrô.

FAZA 15.

I. Dôfi wangefa andrô, ba he
 lawisa ba zi noemana. II. Fangefa'ô
 sawoejoe. III. Fe'amoni'ô ono si a'a.

1 I. Ba na no iroegi mewitoe fache,
 ba milaoe ndrôfi wangefa. (*Jer. 34,*
 2 14). Ba mimane ba wangefa andrô :
 Dozi sosogilô, ba bôli sa'ae lasoeji
 nibe'era nifalali chô nawôra; bôli
 lasasagô nawôra iwara, me no moe-
 farongogô wangefa andrô chô Je-
 3 howa. Niha bô'ô, ba hana na ôsa-
 sagô, ba soegilôoe ba niwami, ba
 4 ôloeloe. Ba lô'ô sa si noemana ba
 chômi dania; ifahowoe'ô sibai sa'ae
 ndra'oegô dania Jehowa, ba danô
 andrô, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 chôoe, tâna chôoe ba tâna ba ma-

dooemô dania, ena'ô ô'ochôgô, asala 5
 ôfondrondrongo sibai li Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, wanôngôni oroisa andrô
 fefoe, nifa'emagoe chôoe ma'ôchô,
 ba wolo'ô ja'ia. No'a sa ibe'e chôoe 6
 howoehowoe andrô Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, si mane nifaboe'oenia chôoe,
 toballi oja soi nibe'eoe nifalali; ba
 ja'oegô, ba alacha lô ôfalali gana'a,
 ba oja soi dania zi so barô mba-
 waoe; ba lô'ô sa si mõi ndra'oegô
 barô mbawa. (*F. 28, 12*). Na so ba 7
 chômi zi noemana, iwami, ha niha,
 ba mbanoeami, heza, ba danômi
 andrô, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
 chômi, ba bôli zi lô ahachô dôdôoe,
 ba bôli gochôli dangaoe ba niwami
 andrô, si noemana, (*Moz. III. 25, 35.*
Joh. I. 3, 17), ôbokai dangaoe chô- 8
 nia, ba ja aoha gôlôoe wame'e
 nifalali chônia, ha wa'eboea zogoena
 chônia, ba wa'ambô andrô chônia,
 si no gôna ia. Ba angelama, fa bôli 9
 toembœe ba dôdôoe gera'cra si lô
 sôchi, fa bôli ômane dôdôoe: No
 ahato ndrôfi si fitoe andrô, dôfi
 wangefa! ba fa bôli afôchô dôdôoe
 wamaigioe iwami andrô, si noemana,
 fa lô ôbc'e chônia, ba na i'anga-
 rôfi li dania Jehowa, ba chômô
 andrô, ba toballi horôoe. Ôbe'e 10
 chônia ba bôli aboea gôlôoe wame'e
 chônia; bôrô sa wolaoe si manô,
 wa ifahowoe'ô dania ndra'oegô Lo-
 walangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaemô fefoe,
 hadia ia, halôhalôwô dangaoe. (*Mat.*
5, 42. Loek. 6, 35). Lô'ô sa aefa'- 11
 aefa, wa so ba danô zi noemana,
 andrô oe'wa'ô chôoe: bôli aboea gô-
 lôoe wamokai tangaoe ba niwami
 andrô si tosasa ba si noemana, ba
 danômi. (*Mat. 26, 11. Joh. 12, 8*).

Na so zamawa ja'ia chôoe, iwami, 12
 Heberaio, he ira matoea, ba he ira
 alawe, ba me'ônô fache sawoejoemô
 ia, ba ba ndrôfi si fitoe, ba ô'efa'ô
 ia. (*Moz. II. 21, 2*). Ba na ô'efa'ô 13
 ia, ba bôli fofanô ia lô noro danga,
 ôfonoro ia biribiri chôoe ba boca 14
 nowi ba agoe, sabônô noronia, nifa-

- howoe'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja' oegō, ba ðbe'e chōnia ōsa. Ba ðtōrō tōdōoe wa no sawoejoe ndra'oegō gōi ba danō Miseraji no, awō wa no i'efa'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa; andrō oewa'ō chōoe da'ō
- 16 ma'ōchō, Ba na imane chōoe: Lō edōnado aefa chōoe — bōrō wa'omasinia ndra'oegō ba sorōijomooe fefoe, me no ohahaoe dōdōnia jomo
- 17 chōoe, — ba halō wōrōgi, ba togi dalingania ba mbawandroehō, ba sawoejoemō ia, si lō mamalōmalō; ba he ba zawoejoemō ira alawe, ba ōmanō gōi wolaoe. (*Moz. II. 21, 6*).
- 18 Bōi afōchō chōoe, na ni'efa'ō ia, noa sa timba zi daroea mogazi enoni wōhalōwōnia chōoe zi meonō fache andrō; ba tobali ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaemō, fefoe.
- 19 III. Fefoe nono si a'a, simatoea, ono za'wioe ba ono mbiribirioe, ba ð'amoni'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Si a'a nono za'wioe, ba lō ðfōhalōwō, ba ba zi a'a nono mbiribirioe, ba lō tola ōgoeti mbōe. (*Moz. II. 13,*
- 20 *2*). Ba naha andrō nitoejoe Jehowa, ð'ā ia, fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ero rōfi, ba awōoe zoroijomooe fefoe.
- 21 (*F. 12, 5*). Ba na so chōnia zi sala, ma fa'omboejoembōejoe dōla, ba ma fa'aoe'a ba ma bō'ōnia sala seboea, ba lō tola ōbe'e soemange Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 22, 20*).
- 22 Ba nahiamō ð'ā zi manō, ba he si ra'io ba he si lō fa'ara'io, ba i'ā,
- 23 nifemanga nago ba ma bōhō. Ha dō zi lō tola ð'ā, ðfanoewagō idanō, ba danō tooe. (*E. 12, 10*).
- ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba zi bongi. Ba ōtaba fasa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, mbiribiri ba sa'wi, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa, ba wamonahia tōina ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 12, 2. Moz. III. 23, 53 b.t.*) Ba lō tola ð'ā hadia ia ni'aisōni, awōnia; fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara ð'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni, roti ba wa'anoemana; — me no soloi ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji mege — ena'ō itōrō tōdōoe mba'wa wa'ahetamō ba danō Miseraji, sagōtō ja'oegō. Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba lō tola faloecha danōmō roti ba mbanoemami fefoe, ba ōsi nitabamō soemange, tánō owi, na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba lō tola tosa irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba fasa andrō, ba lō tola ōlaoe ba mbanoea heza, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa chōoe, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, dania, ba wamonahia tōinia ba da'ō, ōtaba wasa andrō, tánō owi, na aechoe loeo, ba wa'alawa loeo saheta'ō ba danō Miseraji, ba ōrino ba ð'ā ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, dania, ba si hoelō wongi mahemoloe ō, ba ōfa'awa'ō, ba wangawoeli. Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara ð'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni, ba na loeo si fitoe, ba owoeloa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba lō tola ōhalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō.
- II. Fitoe migoe ð'erai; ba mbōrōta sibai wamasi ōbōrōgō wangerai migoe andrō, si fitoe. (*Moz. III. 23, 15*). Ba aefa da'ō, ba ōlaoe go wasa migoe andrō chō Jehowa, ōbe'e zoemange saoha gōlō, nibe'e dangaoe, dali wa'eboea howoehowoe andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. Ba omoeso dōdōoe fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō ba onoe matoea ha onoe alawe, ba sawoejoemō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba ono Lewi andrō, si so ba chōmi, awō niha bō'ō andrō ba si lō ama, si lō ina, awō lacha mbanoea, ba chōmi, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lo-

FAZA 16.

I. Oroisa ba wolaoe fasa andrō.

II. Owasa ba wamasi. III. Owasa nose daha geoe. IV. Famataro sangoehoekoe. V. Fanenawa famazōchi adoe.

- 1 I. Tōngōni mba'wa Abibi andrō; ba wolaoe fasa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa; no ba mba'wa Abibi iheta

walangioe, Jehowa, ba wamonahia
12 tóinia ba da'ô. Ba ôôtôrôtôr tódôoe,
wa no sawoejoe ndra'oegô ba danô
Miseraji mege, ba ôôtôngôni gama-
choita andrô, ba wolo'ô ja'ia.

13 III. Ba folaoemô owasa nose daha
geoe, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara, na no
ô'ozaragô mboea nowi chôoe, awô
nôsi mboea nagoe. (*Moz. III. 23,*

14 34. b.t.) Ba somoeso tódô ndra'oegô
ba gowasa andrô chôoe, ja'oegô ba
onooe matoea ba onooe alawe ba
sawoejoemô, ira matoea ba ira ala-
we, ba ouo Lewi andrô, awô niha
bô'ô andrô ba si lô ama, si lô ina,
awô lacha mbanoea si so ba chômi.

15 Fitoe bongi wa'ara ôlaoe, chô Low-
alangioe, ba naha andrô, nitoejoe
Jehowa dania; ifahowoe'ô sa ndra'-
oegô Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba mboe-
a zinanôoe fefoe ba ba halôhalôwô
dangaoe fefoe, andrô wa ô'omoesoi'ô

16 sibaî dôdôoe. Medôloe zi dôfi la'oro-
ma'ô ira fôna Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
dozi motôî matoea ba chômi, ba
naha andrô, nitoejoenia dania: ba
gowasa roti si lô moe'aisôni ba ba
gowasa migoe andrô ba ba gowasa
nose daha geoe, ba fôna Jehowa,
ba lô ta'oroma'ô ita lô ta'oe ha-
17 dia ia; si tola itaha ôlônia i'oe
zamôšana, dali howochowoe andrô,
nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chôoe.

18 IV. Fefoe mado ba dozi banoea
chôoe, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
chôoe, ba ôfataro chôoe zangoehoe-
koe ba koemandroe, sangatoelô'ô
19 fangoehoe koe niha sato. Bôî foejoe'ô
hoekoe, bôî cboea dôdôoe zamboea-
na, bôî a gana'a; ô ana'a andrô,
ba abôsi zatoeatoea ibe'e, ba ifoe-
joe'ô hoehoeo satoelô. (*Moz. II. 23,*

20 8). Ha satoelô ôfaigi, eua'ô aeri
ndra'oegô ba ena'ô lô acfa chôoe
danô andrô, nibe'e Lowalangioe,

21 Jehowa, chôoe. (*Mat. 6, 33*). Bôî
taroe'ô chôoe geoe ni'amoni'ô, hadia
ia ngawalô geoe, ba ngai naha wa-
me'e soemange andrô, chô Lowala-
ngioe, Jehowa, nifa'anômô chôoe,

ba he gowe si fatoewoe chô Lowa- 22
langioe, Jehowa, ba bôî taroe'ô.

FAZA 17.

I. Bôî labe'e soemange zi so sala.

II. Ba naha ni'amoni'ô andrô aetoe
hoekoe, na so hoehoeo seboea. III.
Oroisa ba wamataro razo.

I. Bôî be'e soemange Lowalangioe, 1
Jehowa, za'wi ba ma biribiri, si so
sala, hadia ia zi lô sôchi, me no so-
goro Lowalangioe, Jehowa, da'ô.
(*Moz. III. 22, 20*). Na faloecha ba

2 mbanoeami andrô heza, nibe'e Lo-
walangioe, Jehowa, chôoe, niha, he
ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, solaoe
si lô omasi Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
wanawô fawoe'oesa li andrô chônîa,
(*F. 13, 6*), na môî ia mamosoemange

3 Lowalangi bô'ô ba na mangaloeloe
chôra, ba ba loeo ba ma ba mba'wa
ba ma ba ngahônô andrô fefoe, ba
mbanoea si ja'wa, si tenga nitehegoe,
(*F. 4, 19*), ba na te'ombacha'ô

4 chôoe, ba na tesônra — na no
moesechegô — si ndroehoe, no moe-
lae zi manô — sogoro ita — ba
Ndraono Gizera'êli, ba ô'oe baero

5 mbawa gôli niha andrô, he ira ma-
toea, ba he ira alawe; solaoe si lô
sôchi andrô, ba he ira matoea, ba
he ira alawe, ba ôteboe kara, wa-
moenoe ja'ia. Ba ni'wa'ô zi daroea,

6 ba ma si datôloe, si so ba mbôrô,
teboenoe zi manô, na no moe'etoe'ô
hoekoe, ba lô tola laboenoe ia, na ha
samôsa zi so ba mbôrô. (*F. 19, 15.*
17 *Mat. 18, 16*). Si so ba mbôrô andrô
zi bôrôtaigô mamoenoe ja'ia, ba
awena dania zato fefoe, ba toballi
ôhori ba chômi zi lô sôchi andrô.

II. Na so hoehoeo sabôlô afôchô 8
famatoenô ô'wa'ô, ma na fange'e
mbôrô ba ma famadôni hadia ia,
ba ma fabagosa, hoehoeo ba mba-
nocami, ba faza'wa'ô ba ae ba naha
andrô nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
dania, ba ôtoenô chô gere, ono Lewi
ba ba zangoehoe koe andrô, si so na
leo da'ô, ôsofoe lala, ba ja'ira za- 9

- ngombacha chōoe, he wisa hoekoe.
- 10 Ba ō'o'ō niwā'ōra, ni'ombacha'ōra chōoe ba naha andrō niteojoe Jehowa; fefoe nilaemō dania, ba dali siba lala andrō, ni'ombacha'ōra
- 11 chōoe. Lala andrō, ni'ombacha'ōra chōoe, ba hoekoe andrō, ni'etoe'ōra ōbe'e dali ba wolaoemō, niwā'ōra andrō chōoe, ba ōtōrō, bōi hole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō, ba he
- 12 gabera. Ba na so zi faja'wa, si lō mamondrongo li gere andrō, si no so ba da'ō, enoni Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba he li zangoekoekoe andrō, ba si mate da'ō; ōhori zi lō sōchi ba
- 13 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō larongo sato fefoe ba ena'ō ata'oe ira, fa bōi faloecha zi faja'wa.
- 14 III. Na no ōroegi danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, na no ō'ochōgō ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba danō, ba na ōmane dania: Da'ofataro chōgoe razo, hōgōgoe, si mane ba niha baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'ō, (*Sam I. 8, 5*),
- 15 ba ha niteojoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ōfataro razo chōoe. Iwami ōfataro razo chōoe; niha bō'ō, si tenga ja'ami, ba lō tola ōfataro chōoe.
- 16 Ba fa bōi soja koedo ia ba bōi jamoe'ōhe mangawoeli ami ba danō Miseraji, ba wangoja'ō koedonia, me noa sa'ae i'wā'ō chōmi Jehowa: Bōi manō mifoeli ami ba da'ō! (*Raz. I. 4, 26*).
- 17 Ba bōi jamoe'ōja'ō ndrongania, fa bōi i'erogō [Jehowa], ba bōi jamoehōna chōnia wirō ba ana'a.
- 18 (*Raz. I. 11, 1. Jes. 2, 7*). Ba na no doemadao dania ia ba dadaoma razo, ba jamoesoera chōnia zamboea zoera gorōisa andre, chō gere ono
- 19 Lewi andrō ihalō; ba bōi aefa'aefa chōnia, ba ibasobaso sagōtō ja'ia, ena'ō ifamaha ia ba wangata'oe fi Lowalanginia, Jehowa, ba ena'ō itōngōni daroma li gorōisa andre, awō nifachoi andrō, fefoe, ba wolo'ō
- 20 ja'ia, (*Jos. 1, 8*), fa bōi faja'wa ia ba niwania andrō, ba bōi zi lō itōrō gorōisa andrō, bōi jamoehole'ō ia,

he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, ena'ō ara razo ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, he ja'ia, ba he onomia dania.

FAZA '18.

I. Balazo gere. II. Fanena'wa fame'e adoe ba faetasa. III. Fama-boe'oe sama'ele'ō seboea andrō. IV. No faehoe ira zama'ele'ō si ndroehoe zama'ele'ō sofaja.

I. Ba gere ono Lewi andrō ba ba 1 mado Lewi fefoe, ba lō tebe'e danō, tana chōra, ondōita dania, si mane ba Ndraono Gizeraēli bō'ō; soemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ba hadia ia dāna chōnia, mbalazora. (*F. 10, 9. Kor. I. 9, 13*). Tana chōra 2 tanō, ba lō labe'e chōra ba ngai niwara andrō; no Jehowa dāna chōra, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōra. (*Hes. 44, 28*). Ba da'ō zinehe ba 3 gere, ba zato, ba zanaba soemange, he sa'wi ba he biribiri: Chō gere labe'e da'io ba simbi ba betoc'a eboea. Fondrege zi sōchi mboea 4 nowi chōoe ba agoe ba fanicha, ba he fondrege zi sōchi mboe mbiribiri chōoe, ba chōnia ōbe'e. Noa sa'ae 5 ja'ia niteojoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba madomi andrō fefoe, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa ja'ia ba iraononia dania zangangai halōwō ba dōi 6 Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 18, 6*). Ba na so zi mōi ba naha andrō, niteojoe Jehowa, ono Lewi, si oroi mbanoeami heza, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba zi so ia si fatewoe, ba balazi manō 7 ia, na mōi ia, — ba tola ihalōhalō halōwō ba dōi Lowalanginia Jehowa, si mane ira talifoesōnia ono Lewi, fefoe, si no mōi enoni Jehowa ba da'ō. Lafagōlōgōlō wamaosa gō 8 andrō, lō lai zi no so chōnia, bōi gondōita ndra amania.

II. Na ōroegi danō andrō, nibe'e 9 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba bōi famaha'ō ba wolo'ō sogoro ita andrō, lō lai zi no so chōnia, (*Moz. III. 18, 3*). Bōi faloecha ba chōmi za- 10 matōrō ba galitō ononia matoea ba

- ma ononia alawe, ba he si faeta ba he sanahō lawoeo ba he sanaka [oelō] ba he si fakelemoe; (*Moz.* 11 *III. 18, 21; 20, 27. Jes. 8, 19*); ba he sanaka, bō'ōnia, ba he samahede bechoe, ma bechoe waetasa, sanofoe
- 12 ba zi no mate, hadia ia. Me no sogoro Jehowa dozi solaoe si manō, ba bōrō zogoro ia andrō, wa ihori ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
- 13 Ha sambalō Lowalangioe Jehowa
- 14 manō ō'olembai. (*Mat. 5, 18*). Soi niha andrō sa, nitimbamō, ba lafondrondrongo niwā'ō zanahō lawoeo ba si faeta; ba chōoe, ba lō itehe zi manō Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
- 15 **III. I'asogō dania chōoe zama'ele'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, oi ja'amī, iwami, sama'ele'ō si mane ja'odo; li da'ō dania mifondrondrongo.** (*Mat. 17, 5. Joh. 1, 46. Hal. zin. 3, 22; 7, 37*). Ba ahoi itōrō ni'andrōoe chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, me loeo waloechata ba gahe hili Horebi, me ōmane: Sōchi na lō'ō sa'ae oerongo li Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na lō'ō sa'ae oē'ila galitō seboea andrō, fa lō matedo! (*Moz.* 17 *II. 20, 19*). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Si ndrōehoe niwā'ōra! Sama'ele'ō oē'asogō chōra, si mane ja'ogō; ba niwara oehalō; ba mbawania oebe'e daroma ligoe ba ja'ia zangombacha chōra fefoe ni'oroi'ōgoe chōnia; (*Joh. 4, 25; 6, 14*); ba na so zi lō mamondrongo ligoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia, salahigoe, ba ja'ō zanofoe li ba zi manō.
- 20 **IV. Ba na so zama'ele'ō, si lō ata'oe managō tōigoe, wangombacha hadia ia, si lō niwā'ōgoe fangombacha chōnia, ma na tōi Lowalangi bō'ō itōtōi ba wehedia — ba si mate zama'ele'ō si manō!** (*F. 13, 5. Jer. 14, 14*). Ba ma ōmane dōdōoe: Ba heza ma'ila, wa tenga niwā'ō Jehowa, na so niwā'ō hadia ia? Na iwā'ō sama'ele'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chōnia, ba na lō itōrō niwā'ōnia, ba no tenga niwā'ō Jehowa

daroma li andrō. Faja'wasa zama'ele'ō andrō wangombacha ja'ia; alacha lō ō'ata'oeñ.

FAZA 19.

I. Oroisa ba mbanoea fangorifi andrō. II. Bōi lafawoe'a gowe nola. Oroisa ba zi so ba mbōrō.

I. Na ihori dania Lowalangioe, 1
Jehowa, soi andrō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba na no ōtimba ira ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba mbanoeara ba ba nomora, ba tōloe oniagō chōoe 2
banoea ba danōmi andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ochōtamō. (*Moz. IV. 35, 10*). Ōhaogō lala 3
chōoe, ba tanō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba wango-chōgō ja'ia, ba ō'otōloe, ena'ō tola ba da'ō lasa'wa woloi dozi si no mamoenoe niha. Ba si mané ba zi 4
no mamoenoe niha andrō, si tola mana'wa da'ō woloi, ba wangerifi ja'ia: Na so zamoenoe awōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō ba na lō fatioesa chōnia, mege sa'ae, (*F. 4, 42*), ma 5
na no fao chōnia nawōnia ba gattoea, ba wolobō eoe, ba na ibaha watonia tangania, ba wolobō eoe, ba na adeha wato, na gōna chō nawōnia, famoenoenia; niha si manō, ba hana na isa'wa zamboea mbanoea andrō, ba wangerifi ja'ia, 6
fa bōi igohi zamoenoe niha andrō solaoe balō, na saoechoe tōdō ia, ba fa bōi ichamō, na arōoe, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, he wā'ae tenga manō hoekoe famoenoe hoekoenia, me lō 7
si fatioe ia chōnia mege. Andrō oēwā'ō chōoe da'e: Tōloe ō'oniagō chōoe banoea. Ba na ebolo danōoe 8
ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nifaboe'oenia chō ndra toeaoe, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra, na ma'asagōrō ibe'e chōoe danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia fame'e chō ndra toeaoe, ha megara ōbe'e ba dōdōoe wolo'ō 9
oroisa andrō, fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, na lō mamalōmalō

- wangomasi'ōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, awō wanōrō lala andrō, chōnia, ba tōloe tō ōnōnō mbanoea andrō, si tōloe, ena'ō bōi adoewa ndro zi lō horō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba fa bōi ōhalō ba hoeloemō, horōoe. Ba na so zana'wa banoea andrō, zamboea, woloi, si no manarogō awōnia, bōrō watioesa, na no itema ibōzi, famoenoe, (*Moz. IV. 35, 16*), ba lafahalō'ō ia ba da'ō satoea mbanoea, ba labe'e ba danga zolaoe balō, ena'ō mate ia. Bōi faigifaigi ia, wangahachōsi tōdō ja'ia, ōhori ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ndro zi lō horō, ena'ō soha'hae tōdō ndra'oegō.
- II. Bōi fawoe'a nola nawōoe, nitaroe'ō ndra toea, ba zinga mbenoea, si mōi chōoe dania, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. (*F. 27, 17. Job. 24, 2. Amaed. 12, 28; 23, 10*). Si ha samōsa, ba lō tola mōi sasi, oedoe nisechegō, na so hadia ia horō, ba ma ōlalō'wa — hadia ia zala, si sala niha, ha niha ia; ba ni'wa'ō zi daroea ba ma si datōloe aro hoehoe, (*Moz. IV. 35, 30. Mat. 18, 16. Joh. 8, 17. Kor. II. 13, 1. Heb. 10, 28*). Na so si maoso sasi sofaja, oedoe nawōnia, ba wamōbōgō chōnia lalō, hadia ia, ba ndramōi fōna Jehowa zi daroea andrō, si fagoegoea, fōna gere ba fōna zangoehoe, na leo da'ō, ba ndramoesechogō sibai sangoe-hoe, ba na oroma, sasi sofaja sasi andrō, ibōbōgō zi lō doehoe chō dalifoesōnia, ba chōnia mifatōrō zomasi ia lafatōrō chō dalifoesōnia andrō; ōhori ba chōmi zi lō sōchi andrō. (*Amaed. 19, 5; 21, 28*). Ba larongo niha bō'ō, ba ata'oe ira, ba lō'ō sa'ae lalaoe zi lō sōchi si mane da'ō, ba chōmi. Bōi ahachō dōdōoe wamaigi niha: noso wangali noso ba hōrō wangali hōrō ba boha wangali mboha ba tanga wangali danga ba ahe wangali gahe! (*Moz. II. 21, 24*).

FAZA 20.

I. He wisa ba wanoewō: Ha niha zi mōi. II. He wisa na lafasoei mbanoea ba he wisa na atoe'a ira.

- I. Na mōi'ō moesowō nemalioe ba. na ō'ila koedo ba koereta ba sabōlō chōra, sato moroi chōmi, ba bōi ata'oei ira, me itolo ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, solohe mija'wa ja'oegō moroi ba danō Miseraji. Ba na milaoe sa'ae chōra, ba jamoe-fa'aso ia ere, ba jamoehe ba zato, imane chōra: Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Si mōi manowō emalimi ami ma'ōchō; mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi ata'oe, bōi manizini'ami ba bōi tokea ami chōra; (*F. 1, 21*), fao sa'ae chōmi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba wanoewō emalimi, fōnami, ba ba wame'e fa'abōlō chōmi. Ba lamane koemandroe ba zanoewō: Ha niha zi no molaoe omo, si lō moe'amonī'ō na, ba hana na iheta ia, hana na mangawoeli, fa bōi mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi niha bō'ō zi amonī'ō [omonīa]. Ba ha niha zi no mamazōchi kaboe nagoe, si lō moe'a boea, ba jamoe-heta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi niha bō'ō zi manga mboea. (*Moz. III. 19, 23*). Ba ha niha zi no mamaigi niha, si lō moehalō na, ba jamoe-heta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi niha bō'ō zangai [alawe andrō]. (*F. 24, 5*). Ba lamane na ira koemandroe ba zanoewō: Ha niha zata'oe ba satalō tōdō, ba jamoe-heta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi atalō gōi dōdō dalifoesōnia, si manc tōdōnia, ibe'e. (*Sangoehoe. 7, 3*). Ba na no awai wehede ndra koemandroe ba zato, ba lafataro sangoloi'ō sato goemandra andrō.
- II. Na mamasoei banoea ndra'oegō ena'ō, ba ōwa'ō chōra wanga-toelō oea. Ba na latehe wanga-toelō andrō, na labokai chōoe mbawa gōli ba ōbe'e same'eme'e beo chōoe mba-

noea andrō fefoe ba si so barō mba-
 12 waoe. Ba na lō edōna ira wa'atoelō,
 na omasi ira fasowō chōoe, ba ōfa-
 13 soei mbanoea, ba na no ibe'e ba
 dangaoe ia Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba
 14 ōboenoe si'ōli ndra matoea ba mba-
 noea bacha, fefoe, ba ira alawe ba
 iraono ba oerifō ba hadia ia fefoe ba
 mbanoea bacha, fefoe zahoeloe ami
 bacha, bā ōhalō ahoeloeamō, ba ō'a
 zahoeloe ndra'oegō ba nemalioe a-
 ndrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 15 chōoe. (*Jos. 8, 27*). Si manō wo-
 laoemō ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, si
 no arōoe chōoe, si tenga si fabōbō ba
 16 mbanoea niha andre. Ba ba mba-
 noea niha andre, nibe'e Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, chōoe, ba samōsa lō ō'orifi
 17 niha; (*F. 7, 2*); ōlacha'ō ira, Iraono
 Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa
 Gana'ana ba Iraono Weresi ba
 Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi,
 si mane niwa'ō Lowalangioe, Je-
 18 howa, chōoe. Fa bōi lafaha'ō ami
 ba wolo'ō sogoro ita andrō, chōra,
 fefoe, nilaoera chō Lowalangira
 andrō, ba fa bōi mifazōchi horō
 19 chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. Na ara
 tebai atoe'a ndra'oegō ba mba-
 noea, nisoewōmō, ba wangai ja'ia
 chōoe, ba bōi fakiko geoe sowoea
 ba ngainia, wolobō ja'ia; a mboea-
 20 nia, ba bōi obō. Hadia, niha dōla
 geoe ba mbenoea, fa ōsowō ia? Ha
 tōla geoe, ni'ilaee lō la'a mboea, ba
 hana na ōfakiko, hana na ō'obō, ba
 wolaoe ba'aba'a chōoe ba mbanoea
 andrō nisoewōmō, irege atoe'a ami
 bacha.

FAZA 21.

I. Soemange fanala'ō wamoenoe
 niha, na lō moesōndra zamoenoe. II.
 He lawisa na la'owaloe zawoejoe ba
 he lawisa ba zi a'a ndraono. III.
 Fotoe ndraono si lō molo'ō li zatoea.
 Fogo'o nita'wi.

1 I. Na lasōndra niboenoe ba mbe-
 noea, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba na lō

moe'ila, ha niha zamoenoe ja'ia, ba 2
 ndramōi zatoea chōmi ba sangoe-
 hoekoe ba lasoe'a wa'arōoe mbanoea,
 si tefasoei niboenoe andrō. Ba na no 3
 moesōndra, he mbanoea sahatō chō-
 nia, ba ndramoehalō zihene za'wi
 satoea mbanoea andrō, ōno za'wi si
 lō moera moefohalōwō, si lō moefo-
 kalo mbagi na; ba la'ōhe mitooe ba 4
 ndraso nono za'wi andrō sala'wa mba-
 noea andrō, ba ndraso si so idanō
 si lō ogo'ō, daso si lō moehalōhalō
 ba si lō moetaroe fache, ba ba da'ō
 ba ndraso andrō, lafatō mbagi nono
 za'wi andrō. Ba ndramoe'ondrasi ere 5
 andrō, ono Lewi — me no ja'ira
 nitoetoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 ena'ō enoninia ira ba ena'ō ba dōi
 Jehowa mamahowoe ira, ba balazi
 niwa'ōra ba wangoehoekoe hadia ia
 wamadōni ba hadia zocho — (*F.* 6
17, 9), ba dozi sala'wa mbanoea a-
 ndrō, sabōlō ahatō ba niboenoe no
 mege, ba lasa'ai dangara ja'wa nono
 za'wi andrō, nifatō bagi, ba da'ō ba 7
 ndraso, ba latema lamane: Tenga
 tangama zame'e adoewa ndro andrō,
 ba hōrōma, ba tenga sangila. Be'e 8
 aefa, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba mba-
 noeaoe Iraono Gizera'eli, ni'orifimō,
 ba bōi be'e ba hoeloe mbanoeamō
 Iraono Gizera'eli ndro nidoewagō, si
 lō horō! Ba aefa chōra horō fange'e
 andrō, ba ōhori ba chōmi ndro andrō 9
 nidoewagō, si lō horō, ena'ō ohahoe
 dōdōoe, na ōlaee zatōelō, wamaigi
 Jehowa.

II. Na mōi'ō fasowō ba nemalioe 10
 ba na ibe'e ba dangaoe ira Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, na mi'oloi'ō niha
 ōsa, ba na ō'ila ba ni'oloi'ō andrō 11
 ndra alawe si sōchi bawa, ba na
 tesao chōoe wa'omasi, na omasi'ō
 ōhalō dongaoe, ba ohe ia baomoe, 12
 ena'ō ifatōwō'ō ia, ba itaba za'ania,
 ba ifalalini noechania, noechania 13
 mege, me lara'oe ia, ba jaso jomo
 chōoe, ba jamoe'e'esi namania ba
 inania, sara wa'wa wa'ara, ba na
 aefa da'ō, ba hana na mōi'ō chō-

nia, hana na ôhalô ia, fa dongaoe
 14 ia. Ba na lô'ô sa'ae omasi'ô ia, ba
 ôbe'e aefa manô, ma'ifoe lô tola
 ô'amawa ia, bôli gana'a, lô tola
 ô'osawoejoe ia, me no oroedoe'ô
 15 chônia. Na so zi domboea donga ba
 na abôlô i'omasî'ô zi samboea, na
 i'ositengagô zi samboea, ba na fao-
 ma mo'ono chônia, ono matoea,
 he ni'omasî'ô andrô, ba he ni'osi-
 tengagô; ba na ono ni'ositengagô a-
 ndrô zi a'a ndraononia, (*Moz. I. 29,*
 16 *31*), ba na ifaosa dania ba ndraono-
 nia gana'ania, ondrôitania, ba lô
 tola itehe chô nono ni'omasî'ô andrô
 zinehe ba zi a'a, wangambôsi ono
 ni'ositengagô andrô; me no ja'ia zi
 17 a'a, si ndroehoe si a'a, ono ni'osite-
 ngagô andrô, ba ibe'e si a'a, ifo doea
 winaeta zinemia ba zi so chônia,
 fefoe, me no si a'a nisôndrania ba
 wa'abôlônia, chônia zinehe ba zi a'a.
 18 III: Na so zi so ono matoea si
 lô ngaroro ba si lô mamondrongo
 li, si lô mame'e ba dôdô na ifaroe
 ia ba zi zôchi amania, ba ma inania,
 ba si lô molo'ô na gôî, na no aefa
 19 la'otoe'ô ia, ba ndramoetoejoe da'io-
 nia ira amania ba ndramoedôni ba
 zala'wa mbanoeara, baero mbawa
 20 gôli mbanoea chôra, ba lamane ba
 zala'wa mbanoeara: Onoma andre,
 ba no si lô ngaroro ba sabe'e tandro,
 lô ifondrondrongo lima, no saniboni-
 bo ana'a ba si maboemaboe toeo!
 21 Ba ndramoetebœe kara ia banoeara
 fefoe, wamoenoe ja'ia; ôhori ba chô-
 mi zi lô sôchi andrô, ba ndramoe-
 rongo Iraono Gizraêli fefoe ba ndra-
 22 moe'ata'oeffi. Na so niboenoe, si no
 mamazôchi horô bôrô wamoenoe
 ja'ia, na no moeta'wi ia ba ndraha
 23 geoe, ba bôli larôî ba ndraha geoe
 mbotonia ba zi bongi; na loeo da'ô
 ôko'o ia, me no ni'elîfi chô Lowalangî
 nita'wi, ba bôli be'e ra'îô danômi
 andrô, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 chôoc. (*Jos. 8, 29. Gal. 3, 13*).

FAZA 22.

I. Oroisa ba wangomasi'ô awô, ba
 hadia ia zoadoe. II. He lawisa na
 so zamôbôgô horô ba ndra alawe.
 III. Hoekoe zohorô.

I. Na ô'ila za'wi dalifoesôoe si soe- 1
 na ba ma biribirinia, ba bôî zi lô
 ôtolô; ô'ohe mangawœli chô dali- 2
 fœesôoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 4*). Ba na
 arôoe mbanoea dalifoesôoe andrô,
 ba ma na lô ô'ila ha niha, ba ôhalô
 chôoe oea, ôfonaha ba chôoe, irege
 i'aloeli talifoesôoe andrô, ba ôfoeli 3
 chônia dania. Ba ômanô gôî na ka-
 lidenia, ba he na noechania ba he
 hadia ia fefoe, si no aechœe chô da-
 lifœesôoe, na no ôsôndra; lô tola lô 4
 ôrorogô. Na ô'ila no alaoe galide
 dalifœesôoe, ba lala, ba ma sawinia,
 ba bôî zi lô ôtolô, ôloeloeli chônia ba
 wamaoso. (*Mat. 12, 11. Loek. 14, 5*).
 Ira alawe, ba bôî jamœ'onoecha 5
 noecha ndra matoea, ba ira matoea,
 ba bôî jamœ'onoecha noecha ndra
 alawe; dozi sa solaoe si manô, ba
 sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Na 6
 ô'ila ba zinga lala ba hogoe geoe,
 ba ma ba danô tooe, gazœoni wofo,
 si so ono, ba ma si so adoelo ba na
 ifaoechœe na nononia, ba ma adoelo,
 ina, ba bôî halô nina fabaja ono; 7
 ôfoloi nina ba ôhalô chôoe nono,
 ena'ô sohahaœe tôdô ndra'œegô ba
 ena'ô anaoe nosœoe. Na molaoe omo 8
 ndra'œegô, ba ôfotarali zagô chôoe,
 fa bôî tohare ba nomioœe horô fange'e
 ôbe'e, na so zaœœœe tooe, moroi ja-
 'wa, niha. Bôî fodœea halô zinanô ba 9
 kabœe nagœe chôoe, fa bôî tobali
 ni'amoni'ô fefœe, he boea zinanô a-
 ndrô, nitarœœmô, ba he boea nagœe
 ba kabœe andrô. (*Moz. III. 19, 19.*
Moz. IV. 18, 27). Bôî faedo ira za'wi 10
 galide ba wamotochi tanô. Bôî fake 11
 noecha si doea halô bana, boe mbi-
 ribiri ba tarafali, ba wanoso ja'ia
 mege. Ôfobowobowo watalinga mba-
 roemô seboea andrô, si ôfa, barœœmô
 loeniloenimô andrô, (*Moz. IV. 15, 38*).

- 13 II. Na so zi no mangai ira alawe, 1
 ba na anoezoe dōdōnia dania, na no 25
 14 oroedoe ia: chōnia, na ibōbōgō chō-
 nia zi lō sōchi, na obooe dōinia ibe'e,
 wangoema'ō: No oehalō galawe andrō,
 ba oroedoedo chōnia, ba oe'ila
 15 wa tenga ono alawe, ba ndramoe-
 halō ira ama nonō alawe andrō dan-
 dra wa ono alawe ia, ba ndramoe'-
 ohe baero, ba mbawa gōli ba zala-
 16 wā mbanoea, ba imane dania ba
 zala'wa ama nono alawe andrō: No
 oebe'e ba niha andre nonogoe, ba
 17 me anoezoe dōdōnia ija'e, ba ibōbōgō
 chōnia horō, wangoema'ō: Tenga
 ono alawe nonooe andrō, oe'ila, ba
 jā'e dandra wa ono alawe nonogoe!
 Ba ndramoebologō lembe andrō fōna
 18 zala'wa mbanoea. Ba noa da'ō, ba
 ndramoehalō niha andrō sala'wa
 mbanoea andrō ba ndramoe'wa'ō
 19 wangotoe'ō ja'ia, ba lachaoc gōi ia,
 otoo roefia, ba wame'e chō nama
 galawe andrō. Noa sa ibe'e obooe
 dōi nono alawe Ndraono Gizeraēli
 [niha andrō], ba bōi jateboelō do-
 20 ngania, ba sagōtō ja'ia lō tolaitibo'ō.
 Ba na si ndroehoe niwa'ōnia andrō,
 na tebai tefadoehoe'ō, wa ono alawe
 21 zi bohooe moehalō andrō, ba la'ohe
 ba golajama namania galawe andrō,
 ba lateboe kara ia banoea, wamoe-
 noe ja'ia, me no horō seboea ifazōchi
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no mohorō
 ia baomo chō namania. Ōmanō wan-
 22 gohori si lō sōchi ba chōmi.
 III. Na so nira'oe baewawō, na
 23 ihorōni ndronga zodonga, ba faoma
 mate ira, he ira matoea, si horōni
 alawe andrō ba he ira alawe andrō.
 Ōmanō wangohori si lō sōchi ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. III. 20, 10*).
 24 Na so zi faloecha chō nono alawe,
 si no moefohoe, bacha ba mbanoea,
 ba na ihorōni, ba mi'ohe baero mba-
 wa gōli mbanoea andrō, faoma da-
 roea ira, ba miteboc kara, wamoe-
 noe ja'ira, ono alawe andrō, me lō
 ni'echoegōnia niha, bacha ba mba-
 noea, ba ira matoea andrō, me no

ihorōni ndra alawe nawōnia. Ōmanō
 wangohori si lō zōchi ba chōmi. Ba 25
 na ba danō faloecha ndra matoea
 andrō chō nono alawe andrō, si no
 moe'onihagō, ba na ilangōgō manō,
 na ihorōni, ba ha'ira matoea, si
 horōni ja'ia, zi mate. Ba ono alawe 26
 andrō, ba bōi lababaja; lō'ō sa nifa-
 zōchinia horō bōrō wamoenoe; ba zi
 manō, ba no timba na itema iboenoe
 nawōnia niha. Me no ba danō fa- 27
 loecha ia chōnia, ba ma no moe'ao
 nono alawe andrō, si no moefohoe,
 ba ma lō si mōi manolo ja'ia. Ba 28
 na so zi faloecha chō nono alawe
 si lō moefohoe na, ba na ira'oe ba
 na ihorōni, ba na nira'oe baewawō,
 (*Moz. II, 22, 16*), ba 50 roefia ibe'e 29
 chō nama nono alawe andrō niha
 andrō, si horōni ja'ia, ba labe'e chō-
 nia, dongania, me no ihorōni, ba
 sagōtō ja'ia, ba lō tola itibo'ō.

FAZA 23.

I. Ha niha zi lō tola mōi banoea
 Lowalangi. II. Oroisa ba wangehao,
 ba zi mōi manowō. III. Oroisa sa-
 chōchō.

I. Lō tola ihalō ndronga namania 1
 niha, lō tola ifahoi gambala nama- 2
 nia. (*Moz. III. 18, 8*). Tebai banoea
 Jehowa zi no aboto bazili ba he si
 no moechai. Tebai banoea Jehowa 3
 nono horō, ba he madooe nono horō,
 he irege foeloe nga'ōtō, ba tebai
 banoea Jehowa. Iraono Gamoni ba 4
 Iraono Moabi, ba tebai banoea Je-
 hōwa, ba sagōtō fa'ara, ba lō tola
 gōi mōi banoea Jehowa madooera,
 he irege foeloe nga'ōtō, (*Neh. 13, 1*),
 me lō nifaondragōra ja'ami ba lala, 5
 me mi'otarai danō Miseraji, molohe
 gō ba idanō chōmi, ba me no la'oni
 oedoemi Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbe-
 ori, banoea. Wetori ba Mezofotamia,
 ba wangelifi ja'ami. (*Moz. IV. 22, 5*).
 Ba no lō edōna Lowalangioe, Jeho- 6
 wa, ifondrondrongo niwa'ō Mbileamo
 andrō; no ibali'ō famahowoe wange-
 lifi andrō, chōoe, Lowalangioe, Je-

howa; me no i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō
 7 Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Sagōtō ja'-
 oegō; ba bōi aloei wa'ohahae dōdō-
 8 ra ba fangorifira. Iraono Gedomo,
 ba bōi ogorofi, me no talifoesōoe;
 ba Dawa Miseraji gōi, ba bōi ogorofi,
 me no so'ō ba danōra mege, amae-
 9 dola zi fatewoe; si doea gōtō ma'-
 oewoera, ba hana na mōi banoea
 10 Jehowa. Na mōi'ō manoewō emalioe,
 ba bōi babaja hadia ia zi lō gōna.
 11 Na so ba chōmi zi no gōna hadia
 ia, ba zi bongi, si no ra'iō ba da'ō,
 ba jamōi baero golombasewa, ba lō
 12 tola ifoeli ia bacha; irege no mo-
 ndri ia, na tánō owi; awena dania
 tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewa, na
 13 achoe loeo. Ba ōfaigi gōi chōoe
 14 gamōila, baero golombasewa. Ba
 jaso ba wakakemō go'oko'o danō ba
 na mōi'ō ba nidanō, baero, ba ōcha-
 roe danō, ba ōfoeli ōbaloegō dania
 15 zi ta'oenō andrō chōoe. Me sanōrō-
 nōrōi olombasewamō Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, ba wangōrifi ja'oegō ba ba
 wame'e ba dangaoe emalioe; andrō
 wa ni'amoni'ō golombasewamō, fa
 bōi i'ila ba chōmō hadia ia zogoro
 ia, ba fa bōi iheta ia chōoe.
 16 III. Sawoejoe sanawa ja'oegō, soloi
 chō zochō ja'ia, ba bōi foeli chō
 17 zochō ja'ia. Jamoe'iagō chōoe, ba
 danōoe, heza zatoelō dōdōnia, ba
 mbanoemi heza, somasi ia, ba lō
 18 tola ōfakao ia. Ba nono alawe Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, ba lō tola faloecha
 nibe'e nihorōni, ba ba nono matoea,
 chōra ba lō tola faloecha nibe'e soho-
 19 rō. Bōi ohe ba nomo Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, mbōli gōlō ba wohorō ba
 he bōli gōlō nasoe, ba gamaboe'oela
 li, hadia ia, me no sogoro Lowala-
 ngioe, Jehowa, zi doea balō andrō
 20 gōi. Ba dalifoesōoe, ba bōi ōwa'ō hare,
 he harc gana'a, ba he hare gō ba he
 hare hadia ia fefoe, nibe'e nifalali,
 21 nifohare. (Moz. II. 22, 25). Ba niha
 bō'ō, ba hana na ōtema hare, ba
 ba dalifoesōoe, ba lō tola ōwa'ō, ena'ō
 ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe,

Jehowa, ba nilaoe dangaoe, fefoe, ba
 danō andrō, si mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō
 ja'ia. Na ōfaboe'oe hadia ia chō 22
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba bōi aragō
 wanōrō ja'ia, fa bōi isoegi'ō Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, ba no masala ndra'-
 oegō. (Moz. IV. 30, 3. Hal. zin. 18,
 18). Ba na lō ōfaboe'oe hadia ia, 23
 ba lō horōoe. Hadia zi no aloea ba 24
 lioe, ba bōi awoe'a, ōtōrō nifaboe'-
 oemō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 saoha gōlō, si no aloea baehae. Na 25
 mōi'ō ba kaboe nagoe chō nawōoe,
 ba hana na ō'a mbaoe, ha wa'oja
 zomasi'ō irege aboeso'ō ba ma'ifoe
 lō tola cebe'e ba nahia chōoe. Ba 26
 na ōtōrō nowi nawōoe, ba hana na
 ōboeroesi li tangaoe; ba sabi, ba
 lō tola ōfatōrō ba zinanō nawōoe.
 (Mat. 12, 1).

FAZA 24.

I. Oroisa ba zi faronga. II. Oroisa
 ba wamaigi si noemana.

I. Na so zangai ira alawe, na 1
 i'owaloe, ba na tebai i'omasi'ō dania,
 me no i'ila ba chōnia zi fatewoe
 chōnia, ba na no ibe'e chōnia zoera
 wangefa ba na no ifofanō baomonia,
 (Mat. 5, 31; 19, 7. Mar. 10, 4), ba 2
 na noa sa'ae mōi donga niha bō'ō,
 me no aefa aheta ia baomonia, ba 3
 na no ibe'e gōi zoera wangefa, na
 no ifofanō gōi baomonia ira matoe-
 ania si samōsa andrō, me anoezoe
 dōdōnia gōi chōnia —, ma na no
 mate ndronganania si samōsa andrō,
 sangowaloe ja'ia mege: ba lō tola 4
 ifoeli ihalō ira matoeania si fōfōna
 andrō, sangefa'ō ja'ia mege, ena'ō
 dongania zoei, me no itehe, ra'iō
 ia labe'e, me no sogoro Jehowa zi
 manō, ba bōi fatōrō horō ba danō
 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 chōoe, ochōtaoe. Na so zi bohooe 5
 mangowaloe, ba acha lō fao ia ba
 wanoewō, ba lō lafo'ōmō ia hadia
 ia; dōfi aefa ia, fa bōi mofanōfanō
 ia, ena'ō i'omoesoi'ō dōdō ndra'alawe
 andrō, nihalōnia. (F. 20, 7).

- 6 II. Bōi lahalō gade lōsoe, ba he
 7 ha haloe; amaedola lahalō gade noso,
 na lahalō da'ō. Na te'ila zondra'oe
 iwania, Iraono Gizeraēli, ba na i'o-
 sawoejoe, ba ma na i'amawa, ba si
 mate zanagō andrō. Ōhori ba chōmi
 8 zi lō sōchi. (*Moz. II. 21, 16*). Faigi-
 faigi sibai ba wamakao andrō, booe
 aeri andrō; ōtōngōni sibai niwā'ō
 gere, ono Lewi, ba ō'o'ō; oroisagoe
 andrō chōra, ba mitōrō sibai. (*Moz.*
 9 *III. 13, 2*). Tōrōtōrō tōdō hadia nifa-
 tōrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chō Miri-
 ja no, ba lala, me mi'otarai danō
 10 Miseraji! (*Moz. IV. 12, 10*). Na ōbe'e
 chō nawōoe nifalali, hadia ia, ba lō
 tola mōi'ō ba nomonia mangai gade
 11 chōnia. Tooe ō'igā, ba nibe'oe ni-
 12 falali, ba i'oe tooe chōoe gade. Ba
 na niha si noemana ia, ba bōi mō-
 rō'ō so ba dangaoe gade andrō ni-
 13 be'enia; na aechoe loeo, ba ōfoeli
 chōnia gade andrō, ena'ō ibe'e ba-
 loebaloenia mbaroenia seboea, na
 mōrō ia, ba ena'ō ifahowoe'ō ndra'-
 14 oegō, ba niha satoelō ndra'oegō iwā'ō
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 22,*
26). Enoni si noemana ba sambō ba-
 lazo, ba bōi fakao, he na oi ja'ami,
 ba he na niha bō'ō, si so ba danō-
 15 mi, ba mbanoeami misa. (*Moz. III.*
19, 13). Ero owi ōbe'e loeonia, bōi
 na'i ōbase'ō wa'aechoe loeo, me no
 si noemana ia ba me hoemoeloe dō-
 dōnia wanema, fa bōi i'angarōfi li
 Jehowa, ba chōmō andrō, ba fa bōi
 16 tobali horōoe. Bōi mate nama bōrō
 ndraono, ba bōi mate ndraono bōrō
 nama; ba horōnia mate zamōsana.
 (*Raz. II. 14, 6. Jer. 30, 31. Hez. 18.*
 17 *20*). Bōi foejoe'ō hoekoe, na no hoe-
 hoeo niha bō'ō ba ma na hochoeo
 zi lō ama, si lō ina; ba bōi halō gade
 mbaroe lacha mbanoea. (*Moz. II.*
 18 *23, 9. F. 16, 19*). Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa
 no sawoejoe ndra'oegō ba danō Mi-
 seraaji mege, awō wa no i'efa'ō ndra'-
 oegō ba da'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 andrō oēwa'ō chōoe wolaoe si manō.
 19 Na ōbasi mboea nowioe, ba na so

zolifoe'ō ba danō, fache, ba bōi foe-
 li'ō wangai; acha ō niha bō'ō ba ō
 zi lō ama. si lō ina bā ō lacha mba-
 noea, ena'ō ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaoe da-
 ngaoe, fefoe. (*Moz. III. 19, 9*). Ba
 20 na ōteteoe mboea falo chōoe, ba bōi
 aloealoei wo'oe'oe ba ndraha misa;
 acha ō niha bō'ō, ba ō zi lō ama,
 si lō ina ba ō lacha mbanoea. Ba
 21 na ō'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba kaboe
 chōoe, ba bōi ozaragō na gōi wo'oe-
 wo'oe dania; acha ō niha bō'ō ba
 ō zi lō ama, si lō ina ba ō lacha
 mbanoea. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no
 22 sawoejoe ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji
 mege; andrō oēwa'ō chōoe wolaoe
 si manō.

FAZA 25.

I. Oroisa sachōchō. II. Ba wangai
 lacha. III. Oroisa sachōchō zoei.
 IV. Oroisa ba wangohori Iraono
 Gamaleki.

I. Na no moe'ohe ba rafe niha
 1 si fageogoea ba na no moe'etoe'ō
 hoekoe, na no moebe'e aefa zi lō
 horō ba na no moe'etoe'ō hoekoe
 2 zi so horō, ba na nibōzi zi so horō
 andrō, ba jamoe'wā'ō sangoehoe
 lafadōlō tooe, ba lahare'ō chōnia,
 3 ba zi so sangoehoe, ndrohoendro-
 hoc ba zalania andrō. Ōfa woeloe
 zi tola iwā'ō lahare'ō chōnia, ba bōi
 italo'e da'ō, fa bōi te'o'aja dali-
 foesōoe, wamaigioe, na oja na baero
 ō lahare'ō chōnia. (*Kor. II. 11, 24*).
 4 Bōi fosare'a gōrōbao samōbōrō fa-
 che. (*Kor. I. 9, 9. Tim. I. 5, 18*).

II. Na so zoroedoe ba mbanoea
 5 si fatalfoesō, ba na mate zi samōsa
 lō ono matoea, ba bōi jamōi nihalō
 niha bō'ō, baero, wo'omononia; sola-
 cha ja'ia andrō zi mōi chōnia, ihalō
 dongania, itōrō chōnia gōmō zolacha
 andrō. (*Moz. I. 38, 8. Mat. 22, 24*).
 Ba na mo'ono ia, ono matea si
 6 a'a, ba lafotōi ono zi mate andrō,
 fa bōi taja dōinia ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli. Ba na lō edōna ndra matoea
 7

andrō ihalō lachania, ba jamōi ba mbawa gōli, ba zalaŵa, lachania andrō, ba imane : Lō edōna ga'agoe andrō i'orifi dōi dalifoesōnia, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli; lō itōrō chōgoe gōmō zolacha andrō. (*Roet. 4, 6*).

8 Ba ndramoeafakaoni'ō ia salaŵa mbanoeara andrō, ndrarefaohoeo chōnia, ba na lō aloeloe dōdōnia, na
9 imane : Lō omasido oehalō ia, ba jamōi chōnia lachania, ba zi so salaŵa no mege, iheta mbadagahe ba gahenia zamboea, ba idiloi mbawa, ba itema imane : Da'ō milaoe ba ndra matoea fefoe, si lō edōna mamonga'ōtō talifoesōra. Ba tōi
10 nga'ōtōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli sa'ae, ba „Nga'ōtō zi lō badagahe.”

11 III. Na so zi fasōndra, si fatalifoesō, ba na so ndra alawe zi samōsa, ba wangefa'ō dongania ba danga zamago ja'ia, ba na ira'oe
12 wamatōea da'ō, ba ō'ēwa dangania
13 andrō, bōi hachōsi tōdō. Bōi dombōea zaga ba dokosa chōoe, samboea zebōea ba samboea zide'ide. (*Moz. III. 19, 35*). Ba bōi dombōea laeroe baomoe, samboea zebōea ba samboea zide'ide. Saga satoelō, si lō ambō, ōfake, awō laeroe satoelō, si lō ambō, ena'ō anaoe nosoe ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa
16 chōoe. Mc no sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa, dozi solaoe si manō, dozi sanōrō si lō atōelō.

17 IV. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe hadia nilaoe Ndraono Gamaleki andrō chōoe, me mi'otarai danō Miseraji no.
18 (*Moz. II. 17, 8*). Wa lō la'ata'oe fi Lowalangi, wangahawoei ja'ōegō ba lala, me si tebai sa'ae ndra'ōegō, ba mc no erege dōdōoe, wa fabali manō chōoe fefoe zi tebai andrō, si so moroi foeri, labe'e. Ba na no ahono
19 dania ndra'ōegō ba danō, ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ondrōitamō ba madoemō dania, na no itimba nemali fefoe, si tefasoei ja'ōegō, ba ōhori ba danō Ndrao-

no Gamaleki andrō, fabaja tōira; bōi olifoeog'ō! (*Sam. I. 15, 3*).

FAZA 26.

I. Oroisa ba wame'e si a'a mboea nowi. II. Si samboea ni'ofoeoe. III. Famaroe tōdō na.

I. Na no ōroegi dania danō andrō, 1
nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ochōtamō, na no ō'ochōgō ba na no ahono'ō ba danō, ba ōhalō ōsa 2
zi a'a ngawalō mboea danō fefoe, nisōndraoe ba danōe andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ōbe'e ba ndraga ba mōi'ō ba mbanoea andrō, nitoejeoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nahia dōinia dania; (*Moz. II. 23, 19*), ba ō'ondrasi gere, ere na loe da'ō, ba ōmane chōnia : Oefadoehoe'ō ma'ōchō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wa no oeroegi danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chōda, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō ndra toeada. Ba jamoetema ba dangaoe ndraga andrō ere, jamoebe'e fōna naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ōtema ōmane dania fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa : Dawa Garamo sanōrōnōrōi tanō doeage mege ba isaŵa misi tooe danō Miseraji, lō atotō zi fao chōnia, ba si fatewōe ia ba da'ō, ba tobali soi seboea ba da'ō, sato niha ba sabōlō. (*Moz. I. 46, 1*). Ba me la'osiwawōi ita Dawa Miseraji, me lafakao ita ba me lafohalōwō ita halōwō sabe'e, ba ta'angarōfi li Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeada andrō, ba ifondrondrongo wangarōngarōda andrō Jehowa, ba i'ila wa'anoemana ba famakaoda ba fa'atosasada. Ba iheta ita ba danō Miseraji Jehowa tangania sabe'e andrō ba ta'ionia andrō, si no moe'oro'ō, fa'abōlōnia sata'oe ita, ba no fao dandra ba ila'ila. Ba no i'oe ita ba da'e ba no ibe'e chōda danō andre, tanō zi falawoe soesoe ba ō'ē wani. Ba 10
jā'e ni'ohoege, si a'a mboea danō andrō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ja'ōegō

- Jehowa ! Ba ðbe'e chð Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba mangaloeloe ndra'oegð
- 11 chð Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ð'o-moesoið dðððoe ba howehowoe andrð fefoe, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa, chðoe, ba awðoe zoroijomooe fefoe ba ono Lewi andrð ba niha bð'ð, si so ba chðmi.
- 12 II. Ba na no ahoi dania ðbe'e zi samboea ni'foeloe nisðndraoe fefoe, na dðfi si tðloe andrð, dðfi nibe'e ni'foeloe andrð, na no ðbe'e ba nono Lewi ba ba niha bð'ð andrð ba ba zi lð ama, si lð ina ba ba lacha mbanoea, ena'ð la'ã ba mbanoeami ba ena'ð aboeso ira,
- 13 (F. 14, 28), ba ðmane fðna Lowalangioe, Jehowa: No oeheta jomo ni'amoni'ð andrð, no oebe'e ba nono Lewi ba ba niha bð'ð andrð ba ba zi lð ama, si lð ina ba ba lacha mbanoea, no oe'o'ð sibai goraisa andrð, nibe'oe chðgoe; sambalð lð nisawðgoe oroisamð, sambalð lð solifoed. Ma'ifoe lð ni'agoe me aboe dðððgoe ba ma'ifoe lð nihalðgoe,
- 14 me si ra'ið ndra'odo ba ma'ifoe lð nibe'egoe fangasi. No oefondrondrongo goraisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa, no ahoi oe'o'ð ni'oroi'ðmð chðgoe.
- 15 Faigi mitooe moroi ba nahiamð andrð, ni'amoni'ð, moroi ba zoroego, ba fahowoe'ð mbanoeeoe, Iraono Gizeraeli, awð danð andrð nibe'oe chðma, si mane niwa'ðoe chð ndra toeama, si no mð'ið ba hðloe, tanð si falawoe soesoe ba we wani.
- 16 III. Ma'ðchð andre iwa'ð chðoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, gamachoiita andrð, awð hoekoe andrð ni'o'ð; ba tðngðni sa'ae ba o'ð moroi si'aikð ba dðððoe ba moroi si'aikð ba gera'eraoe ! No ðrongo chð Jehowa ma'ðchð, wa edðna ia Lowalangioe ia, awð wa sanðrð lala andrð chðnia ndra'oegð, ba solo'ð nifachoinia ba oroisania ba hoekoenia, ba samondrongo linia. Ba no iwa'ð chðoe ma'ðchð Jehowa, ðfaboe'oe, wa soi tãna chðnia ndra'oegð, awð wa e-

dðna'ð ð'o'ð goroisania fefoe, (Moz. II. 19, 5. Jes. 43, 1. Tit. 2, 14). Ena'ð alawa ja'wa niha bð'ð fefoe, 19 nifazðchinia, ndra'oegð ibe'e, nisoeno ba ni'ebœa'ð tði ba nifosoe-mange, ba ena'ð soi ni'amoni'ð chð Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegð, ena'ð itðrð niwa'ðnia andrð.

FAZA 27.

I. Oroisa ba wanaroe'ð harefa ba hili Gebala. II. Famahowoe ba hili Garisi ba fangelifi ba hili Gebala.

I. Ba labe'e li ba zato Moze ba 1
sala'wa Ndraono Gizeraeli, lamane :
Mi'o'ð goraisa andrð fefoe, nifa'e-
magoe chðmi ma'ðchð ! Ba na no 2
mi'ðtð Joridano, na no miroegi danð
andrð, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
chðoe, ba ðtaroe'ð chðoe gowe se-
boea, ð'afoesi'ð bðtoea, (Jos. 4, 3),
ba ðsoera ba detenia daroma li 3
goraisa andrð fefoe; ha si'ai ðroegi
si jefo, ena'ð ðchamð danð andrð,
nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chðoe,
ena'ð itðrð nifaboe'oe Lowalangi
ndra toeae, Jehowa, chðoe, tanð 4
si falawoe soesoe ba we wani. Ha
si'ai mi'ðtð Joridano, ba mitaroe'ð
gowe andrð, niwa'ðgoe chðmi ma'ð-
chð; ba hili Gebala mitaroe'ð ba
mi'afoesi'ð bðtoea. Ba ðfa'anð gði 5
naha wame'e soemange chð Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, ba da'ð, naha wa-
me'e soemange kara, si tenga nito-
tooe si'ðli; kara si lð moetoto ðbe'e 6
naha wame'e socmange chð Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, ba ðbe'e zoemange
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba detenia,
soemange nitoenoe, (Moz. II. 20, 25),
ba soemange fangorifi ðtaba, ba ð'a 7
ba da'ð, ba omoeso dðððoe fðna
Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Ba ba dete 8
gowe no mege, ba ðsoera daroma li
goraisa andrð fefoe, ðhaogð wa-
noera. Ba hoemed Moze ba ere 9
ono Lewi ba Ndraono Gizeraeli
fefoe, lamane : Mihonogð ami ba
mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gi-
zeraeli ! Ma'ðchð andre, ba no

tobali banoea Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ami; ba mifondrondrongo sa'ae li Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba mi'o'ō goroisania, awō nifachoinia, nifa'emagoe chōoe maōchō.

11 II. Ba ibe'e li ba zato Moze, me loeo da'ō, imane : Na no mi'ōtō Joridano, ba ndramoe'ia'gō hili Garisi

12 ōsa, ba wamahowoe'ō sato, ja'ia mado Zimeoni ba mado Lewi ba mado Joeda ba mado Isasari ba mado Josefo ba mado Mbenijami ;

13 ba tánō bō'ō andrō, ba ba hili Gebala la'ia'gō, ba wangelifi, ja'ia mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba mado Gaseri ba mado Zeboeloni ba mado Dano ba mado Nafetali.

14 Ba ono Lewi, ba latema la'eboea'ō lira, lamane ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe : Ni'elifi zamazōchi adoe nifofōē

15 ba ma nifafele, necheneche doeka ba same'e ba nahania, nibini'ō ! Ba latema dania li sato fefoe, lamane : Jadoehoe ! (Moz. II. 20, 4). Ni'elifi

16 zango'aja amania ba ma inania ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Moz. II. 21, 17). Ni'elifi zamawoe'a gowe

17 nola chō nawōnia ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (F. 19, 14). Ni'elifi zamaeloengoe niha saoe'a ! Ba

18 lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Moz. III. 19, 14). Ni'elifi zamoejoe'ō hoe-

19 koe, na so hoehoeo niha bō'ō ba hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lōina, ba hoehoeo lacha mbanoea ; Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Moz. II. 23, 6).

20 Ni'elifi zi horōni donga namania ! me no ibokai gambala chō namania. Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe !

21 Moz. III. 18, 8). Ni'elifi zi horōni hadia ia zaliwāliwa ba danō ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Moz.

22 II. 22, 19). Ni'elifi zi horōni talifoesōnia alawe, he ono namania, ba he ono ninania ! Ba lamane sato fefoe :

23 Jadoehoe ! (Moz. III. 18, 9). Ni'elifi zi horōni inania matoeania ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! Ni'elifi

24 zamoenoe awōnia, ba zi tobini ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Moz.

II. 21, 12). Ni'elifi zi manga gana'a, 25 ba wamoenoe si lō horō ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Moz. II. 23, 8). Ni'elifi zi lō manōrō taroma 26 li oroisia andrō, wolo'ō ja'ia ! Ba lamane sato fefoe : Jadoehoe ! (Gal. 3, 10).

FAZA 28.

I. Famaboe'oe howoehowoe ba zo-
lō'ō. II. Fangelifi ba zi lō molo'ō.

I. Na lō teboelō dania wamo-
ndrongoe li Lowalangioe, Jehowa, 1
ba na ōtōngōni sibaigoraisania fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba wo-
lo'ō ja'ia, ba ala'wa ja'wa niha bō'ō
ba goeli danō fefoe ndra'oegō ibe'e
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, (Moz. III. 26,
3, b. t. F. 26, 19), ba mōi chōoe ho-
woehowoe andrō fefoe, aloea chōoe,
na ō'o'ō li Lowalangioe, Jehowa.

Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō jomo ba
mbanoea, ba nifahowoe'ō baero ba
danō. (F. 7, 13, b. t.). Nifahowoe'ō
dabinamō ba boca danō chōoe, ba
beto goerifōoe ba ono za'wioe ba fo'-
ono mbiribirioe. Nifahowoe'ō ndra-
gamō, awō naha wamaroea roti
chōoe. Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō na
so'ō, ba nifahowoe'ō na mofanō'ō.

Jehowa zamōzi tooe fōnaoe emalioe;
si maoso oedoemō ; ha sara lalara,
na so ira, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ba
fitoe rozi lalara, na moloi ira, ōbe'e.

Jamoeafao chōoe howoehowoe Jehowa, ba halasamō ba ba nilaoe da-
ngaoc fefoe, jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'-
oegō ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, chōoe ! Jamoebali'ō
soi ni'amoni'ō ndra'oegō chōnia Jehowa, si mane niw'a'ōnia chōoe, si
no mōi ba hōloe ia, na ō'o'ō goroisia
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na ōtōrō
lala andrō chōnia, ena'ō la'ila niha
baero, ba goeli danō fefoe wa no
dali dōi Jehowa mege, ba wamatōrō
tōimō, ba ena'ō la'ata'oe'fi ndra'-
oegō ! Ba fahōna dania chōoe zi
sōchi, ibe'e Jehowa, he ono chōoe
ba he ono goerifōoe, ba he boea

- danō chōoe, ba danō andrō, nifa-
boe'oe Jehowa fame'e chōoe chō
ndra tocae, si no mōi ba hōloe ia.
12 Ibokai chōoe Jehowa naha girōgirō
andrō chōnia, si no fahōna, banoea
si ja'wa andrō, ba wame'e teoe ba
danōoe, na inōtō, ba ba wamahō-
woe'ō halōwō dangaoe fefoe, tobali
ato niha nibe'oe nifalali, ba ja'oeō,
ba alacha lō'ō manō mamalali'ō
13 hadia ia. Ba ibe'e hōgō ndra'oeō
Jehowa ba tenga i'ō, ba itoeō
manōi' ndra'oeō, ba lō'ō manō
toelō ndra'oeō, na ō'o'ō goroisa
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, andrō, nifa'e-
magoe chōoe ma'ōchō, na ōtōngōni
14 ba na ō'o'ō, na ōtōrō fefoe ni'wa'-
ōgoe chōoe ma'ōchō, na lō ōhole'ō
ndra'oeō, he ba gambōlō, ba he
ba gabera, ba wolo'ō ba Lowangi
bō'ō ba ba wamosoemange da'ō.
15 II. Ba na lō ō'o'ō ni'wa'ō Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, ni'wa'ōnia chōoe,
ba wolo'ō sibaī oroisa andrō, awō
nifachoi andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe
chōoe ma'ōchō, ba tohare chōoe
wangelifi andrō fefoe, aloea chōoe
dania. (Moz. III. 26, 14 b. t. Dan.
16 9, 11). Ni'elifi ndra'oeō jomo ba
mbanoea ba ni'elifi baero ba danō.
17 Ni'elifi ndragamō ba ni'elifi naha
18 wamaroea roti chōoe. Ni'elifi da-
binamō ba boea danō chōoe ba
ono za'wioe ba fo'ono mbiribirioe.
19 Ni'elifi ndra'oeō na so'ō, ba ni'elifi
20 na mofanō'ō. Ifatōrō chōoe Jehowa
wangelifi andrō ba fa'atobali dōdō
ba fa lō howehowoe ba halōwōoe
fefoe, nihalō dangaoe, irege teho-
ndra'oeō, si lō ararā, irege tekiko
ndra'oeō, bōrō walōsōchi wolaoemō
andrō, wa no ō'erogō ndra'odo.
21 Tolembai dania ndra'oeō fōchō
waba, ibe'e Jehowa, irege ahori
ndra'oeō ibe'e, ba danō andrō, ba
zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
22 Ibōzi'ō fōchō baōsi Jehowa, ba fo-
gichi ba faosa ba fa'aochoe ba
fa'okōlikōli [danō] ba fa'achoi lai
wache ba fa'ahohomō; da'ō zi lō
aefa'aefa chōoe, irege no tekiko
ndra'oeō. Tōla dania mbanoea si
ja'wa, ja'waoe, ba si'ōli danō barō
gaheoe. Ibali'ō gawoegawoe ba ene
deoe ba danōoe Jehowa, da'ō dania
zatoroe chōoe moroi ja'wa, irege no
tekiko ndra'oeō. Tegaōlō tooe ndra'-
oeō fōna nemalioe ibe'e Jehowa;
ha sara lalamō, na awena mōi'ō
fasowō chōra, ba fitoe rozi lala,
na moloi'ō labe'e, ba tobali dozi
niha bō'ō ba goeli danō ba moehō-
cha mboe wamaigi ja'oeō. Ba ō
wofō ba daloe mbanoea fefoe ba ō
goetoe ndroe'oe dania mboto zi mate
chōoe, lō sanaboi ja'ira. Ibōzi dania
ndra'oeō Jehowa faosa Ndrawa
Miseraji ba faosa sembili ba gigimō
ba bōni, si lō famadōhō. (Moz. II.
9, 9). Ibōzi'ō Jehowa fa'owōhō ba
fa'oe'a ba fa'afawoea dōdō. Ōba
jabajaisi manō hadia ia ba zi laloe,
si mane na ibajaisi niha saoe'a ba
zogōmigōmi andrō, ba si lō fozoe
nilaoelaoemō andrō; fadoro manō
nifakao ndra'oeō ba ni'anagōi, ba
lō sanolo'ō ja'oeō. Ōfōhoe chōoe
ndra alawe, ba niha bō'ō zi horōni
ja'ia; ō'otomosi nomo, ba lō ō'ona-
hia; ōfazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō
sa ō'ā mboeania. Ba zanehe ndra'-
oeō tetaba za'wioe ba ma'ifoe lō'ō
labe'e ōoe; teraboe galideoe, ni'ila
hōrōoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae mangawoeli
chōoe; ba danga nemalioe mōi mbi-
ribirioe, ba lō sanolo ja'oeō. Onoe
matoea ba onoe alawe, ba tebe'e
ba danga niha bō'ō [sawoeōe],
i'ila hōrōoe, ba mo'ala, ba wehoe-
loe dōdōoe chōra, ma'ōma'ōchō, ba
tebai ōlaoe hadia ia. Boea danō
chōoe ba hadia ia gōlōoe fefoe, si
no erege dōdōoe, ba soi si lō ōrai
mila zi manga, ba fadoro manō
nifakao ndra'oeō ba nihoendragō,
ba owōhō ndra'oeō, ba wamaigi-
maigi ni'ila hōrōoe andrō. Ibōzi
ndra'oeō gigimō sanandra'wa, si lō
daloe daloe ba mbalōdoehioe ba ba
waha, ba i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō

- 36 ba galizoezoe. Ja'oeğō ba razo andrō, nifataromō chōoe, ba i'ohē ba niha bō'ō Jehowa, ba niha si lō mirai mila, ja'oeğō ba ira toeae mege; Lowalangi bō'ō nifosoemangeoe ba da'ō dania, balō geoe ba kara.
- 37 Bōrō wa'atobali dōdō dania ndra'oeğō ba bōrō wango'aja ba bōrō wangehera, ba niha andrō fefoe, ba ni'ohē Jehowa ja'oeğō. Oja ōbe'e ba danō tanōmō zinanō, ba lō oja'oja ōbasi boea, tamo sa'ae zi manga ja'ia. (*Mich. 6, 15*). Ōfa-zōchi kaboe nagoe ba ōhaogō-haogō, ba lō dania ōoe, ōsi nagoe nibadoe, ba lō nibe'e ba naha; era sa'ae zi manga dōla. Ōfatoetoe wananō ono zai ba mbenoeaeoe, ba lō fanicha dania, ba wamajoinioe ja'oeğō, me sađoroedoroe mboea zai.
- 41 Mo'ono ndra'oeğō, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba tenga onoe dania, me ni'oloi'ō dania ira. Fefoe geoe sowoea chōoe ba sinanōoe ba danō, ba gola faroewoe zi ochōgō. Niha bō'ō, si fatewoe chōoe, ba itoegoe eboea manō moroi chōoe, ba ja'oeğō ba sa'hōndrōhōndrō; ja'ia zame'eme'e nifalali chōoe, ba ja'oeğō, ba tenga same'e nifalali chōnia hadia ia; ja'ia dania hōgō ba ja'oeğō, bai'o.
- 45 Fangelifi andrō fefoe zanōrō ja'oeğō dania, lō aefa'aefa chōoe ba aloea ba chōoe, balazi no ahoi ndra'oeğō, me no lō nifondrondrongoe li Lowalangioe, Jehowa ba me lō ni'o'ōmō oroisania ba amachoitā andrō, nifachoinia chōoe; ba tandra dania ia ba ila'ila, ba chōoe ba ba madoemō dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Me no lō nifosoemangeoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, saoha gōlō ba soroi ba dōdō, me no fahōna chōoe fefoe hadia ia, ba mōi'ō sawoejoe nemalioe, nifatorō Jehowa chōoe, gōna'ō fa'olofa ba fa'owōchi dōdō ba fa lō noecha ba fa'ambō manō hadia ia fefoe, ba ibe'e ba mbagioe galo mbagi si'ōli, irege no ihori ndra'oeğō. Ikaoni oedoemō niha, moroi ba zarōoe,
- moroi ba wondrege danō, Jehowa, hoelō na itōrō mojo, na so moroi sa, niha si lō ō'ila li, (*Jer. 5, 15*), niha sabe'e hōrō, si lō ba dōdō si 50 no tohare hoewa, ba si lō fa'ahachō dōdō ono matoea. La'a nono goeri- 51 fōoe ba boea danō chōoe, irege no ahoi ndra'oeğō; lō lasaigō chōoe, he fache ba he ōe nagoe ba he fanicha, he ono za'wioe ba he ono mbiribioe, balazi no lafakiko ami. Lafa'oe'oe ami ba mbanoeami fefoe, 52 irege no adoedoe gōli kara andrō chōmi, si no ala'wa ba si no aro, nidōnadōnami, ba danōmi misa fefoe; lafasoei ami ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba danōmi misa, ba danō nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. Ba ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba 53 wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba ō'a ndraonoe, ōsi nonoe matoea ba ōsi nonoe alawe, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. (*Jer. 19, 9*). Ba he sabōlō omboejoe mege ba si 54 hoelō nono omasiō ba chōmi, ba safōchō tōdō dania chō dalifoesōnia ba ba ndra alawe andrō, nitalagoeinia ba ba ndraono andrō, si tosa na chōnia. Chōra fefoe, ba lō ibe'e 55 wōfō nōsi nononia andrō ni'ānia, me lō hadia ia zi tosa chōnia, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba mbanoeami fefoe. Ira alawe sabōlō omboe- 56 joetō ba sabōlō mangelangehao chōnia fefoe hadia ia ba chōmi, si lō irai manandraigō mangoehoendra- gō tanō, ba wa'omboejoemboejoe ba ba wangelangehao, ba afōchō dōdōnia ba ndra matoeania, nitalagoeinia ba ba nononia matoea ba ba nononia alawe, i'afōchōi tōdō 57 chōra nawō nono andrō, si otarai dalaenia ba ono andrō, ni'adonogōnia, i'a sa'ae, nibini'ō, me lō hadia ia chōnia, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba mbanoeami fefoe. Na lō ōtōngō- 58 ni daroma li oroisā andrō fefoe, nitanō ba zoera andre, ba wolo'ō

ja'ia, wangata'oe*fi* Lowalangioe, Jehowa, t*õ*i andr*õ*, seboea lach*õ*mi ba sata'oe ita. Ba ifat*õ*r*õ* ch*õ*oe ba ba madooem*õ* dania wamakao si tenga in*õ*t*õ* Jehowa, famakao sab*õ*l*õ*b*õ*l*õ* ba sar*ã*, ba f*õ*ch*õ* sabe'e s*ib*ai ba sar*ã* g*õ*i. Ba ifoeli ifat*õ*r*õ* ch*õ*oe w*õ*ch*õ* Ndrawa Miseraji andr*õ* fefoe, si hocha mboem*õ* i'olembai ndr*ã*'oeg*õ*. Ba ifat*õ*r*õ* na g*õ*i ch*õ*oe Jehowa ngawal*õ* w*õ*ch*õ* ba famakao, si l*õ* ba zoera gorois*ã* andre, irege no tetiko ndr*ã*'oeg*õ*. Fa'oja ndr*õ*fi ba mbanoea si ja'wa ami mena'õ, ba ha fasam*õ*sa dania zi tosai ja'ami, me no l*õ* nifondrondrongoe li. Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Ba si mane fa'omoeso d*õ*d*õ* Jehowa mege wame'e fa'ohahaoe d*õ*d*õ* ch*õ*mi, aw*õ* wangoja'õ ja'ami, si man*õ* wa'omoeso d*õ*d*õ* Jehowa dania wamakiko ja'ami, aw*õ* wangohori ja'ami, tobali tetimba ami ba dan*õ* andr*õ*, ba zi m*õ*i ami iada'e, ba wangoch*õ*g*õ* ja'ia. Ifazawili dania ndr*ã*'oeg*õ* ba niha baero fefoe, i'otarai wondrege dan*õ*, noemal*õ* ba wondrege t*ã*n*õ* sa; ba *õ*fosoemange dania Lowalangi b*õ*'*õ*, ba da'õ, si l*õ* mirai mila mege, ja'oeg*õ* ba ira toeae mege, bal*õ* geoe ba kara. (*F. 4, 27. Neh. 1, 8*). Ba si l*õ* ahono ndr*ã*'oeg*õ* ba niha andr*õ* dania, ba l*õ* naha solombase gaheoe; t*õ*d*õ* sanizini*zi* ibe'e ch*õ*oe ba da'õ Jehowa, aw*õ* h*õ*r*õ* sariri ba fa'aboe d*õ*d*õ*. Nosoee, ba hoel*õ* zana'wana'wa f*õ*naoe wamaigioe; l*õ* bongi l*õ* ma'õch*õ*, ba manizini*zi* ndr*ã*'oeg*õ* ba l*õ* *õ*d*õ*nad*õ*na aeri'õ, *õ*wa'õ. Ba zangoeh*õ*l*õ* wongi, ba *õ*mane: Ena'õ na bongi! ba na bongi, ba *õ*mane: Ena'õ na ifoeli moloee! b*õ*r*õ* wa'aboe d*õ*d*õ*oe andr*õ* ba fa'maigioe hadia ni'ila h*õ*r*õ*oe andr*õ*. Ifoeli ifolojo ndr*ã*'oeg*õ* ba dan*õ* Miseraji Jehowa; ifat*õ*r*õ* ba lala andr*õ*, ni'wa'ogoe ch*õ*oe no: L*õ*'õ sa'ae i'ila ia h*õ*r*õ*oe, ba ba da'õ te'oro'õ dania ami sawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba nemalimi, ba l*õ* sed*õ*na

mow*õ*li ja'ami. Da'õ daroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andr*õ*, me fawoe'oe li Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraçli, ba dan*õ* Ndraono Moabi, ni'wa'õ Jehowa ch*õ*nia, l*õ* lai wawoe'oesa li andr*õ*, me fawoe'oe li ia ch*õ*ra ba gahe hili Horebi.

FAZA 29.

I. Fangar*õ* fawoe'oesa li andr*õ*.II. Fameta'oe sanaw*õ*.

I. Ba hoemed*õ* Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraçli fefoe ba imane ch*õ*ra: No mi'ila fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Jehowa ba dan*õ* Miseraji, ch*õ* Wara'õ ba ba mbanoecania fefoe ba ba dan*õ*nia ma'asag*õ*r*õ*, ba zanehe ami: (*Mo. II. 19, 4*), fangoroma'onia fa'ab*õ*l*õ*nia andr*õ*, si tenga in*õ*t*õ*, ni'ila h*õ*r*õ*oe, tandra andr*õ* ba ila'ila, si no eboea. (*F. 7, 19*). Ba irege ma'õch*õ* andre, ba l*õ* nibe'e Jehowa ch*õ*mi fa'aboto ba d*õ*d*õ* ba w*ã*n*õ*dra eloeaha, ba l*õ* nibe'enia h*õ*r*õ*, ba wangila, ba he t*õ*gi dalinga, ba wamondrongo. Ba no oe'oe ami, *õ*fa woeloe fache wa'ara, ba dan*õ* si mate andr*õ*; noe-chami andr*õ*, ba l*õ* sadoe*õ*oe, ba badagahemi, ba l*õ* sobooe ba gahemi. (*F. 8, 4*). L*õ* *õ*mi roti, ba he agoe, ba he b*õ*'*õ*nia, nibadee, sabe'e, ena'õ aboto ba d*õ*d*õ*mi, wa ja'odo Jehowa Lowalangimi. Ba me no miroegi dan*õ* da'e, ba me m*õ*i fa-soew*õ* ch*õ*da Zihona andr*õ*, razo ba Hesibona ba Ogi andr*õ*, razo ba Mbazana, ba no sab*õ*l*õ* ita moroi ch*õ*ra, (*F. 3, 1*). ba no ta'och*õ*g*õ* dan*õ*ra, ba no tabe'e ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, t*ã*na ch*õ*ra ba ba madoocra dania. (*Mo. IV. 32, 33*). Ba mit*õ*ng*õ*ni sa'ae daroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andre, ba wolo'õ, ena'õ mofozoe mibe'e fefoe hadia ia nilaoemi. F*õ*na Lowalangimi, Jehowa, so ami fefoe, ma'õch*õ*, sala'wa mado ch*õ*mi ba mado*õ*mi andr*õ* ba satoea ba koema-

- ndroe chōmi, dozi ira matoea
 10 Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba iraonomi ba ira alawemi, awō niha bō'ō andrō chōmi, si so ba golombasewami, he solewalewa eoe ba he sana'oenae'oe
 11 idanō chōmi, ena'ō fawoe'oe li ami Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba wefao chōnia, si mōi ba hōloe ami, famagōlō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe
 12 ma'ōchō, ena'ō ifataro banocania ndra'oegō ma'ōchō ba ena'ō Lowalangioe gōi ia, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōoe, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō ndra toeaeo Aberahamo, Iza'aki,
 13 Jakobo. (*Moz. I. 17, 7*). Ba tenga ha ba chōmi fawoe'oe li ndra'o iada'e, tenga ha ja'ita zi fabōbō, si
 14 mōi ba hōloe ita, no he ba zi so ba da'e chōda fōna Lowalangida, Jehowa, ija'e, ba he ba zi lō chōda
 15 ba da'e ma'ōchō a'ine. Itōrō sa tōdōmi we'asoda ba danō Miseraji mege ba fanōrōda taloe danō niha baero,
 16 nitōrōda andrō, ba fangilami sgoro ita andrō chōra ba adoera andrō, eoe ba kara ba firō ba ana'a, si so chōra.
- 17 II. Bōi manō faloecha ba chōmi, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba he fatalifoesōta ba he mado, si erogō Lowalangida, Jehowa, tōdōnia, ma'ōchō, ba we'amōi mamosoemange Lowalangi niha baero andrō! Bōi manō faloecha ba chōmi mbaja sowoea langoe ba hija!
 18 (*Hal. zin. 8, 23. Heb. 12, 15*). Ma so zanōtōna manō fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi, na irongo daroma li ba wamagōlō andre, ni'aro'ō fahōloesa, ma imane dōdōnia: Lō gōnado fama'ala, he wa'ae oe'o'ō wa'abe'e dōdōgoe andrō. Ba fozoenia, ba tehorī nibasōi, fabaja si no okōlikōli. Ba niha si manō, ba lō ibe'e aefa horō Jehowa, moehola dania wōnoe Jehowa ba fa'afōchō dōdōnia ba niha si manō, ba tohare dania chōnia wangelifi andrō fefoe, nisoera ba zoera andre, ba iboenoe dōinia
 20 ba goeli danō Jehowa. Itheta ba mado Ndraono Gizera'eli bō'ō mado si manō Jehowa, famakikonია, itōrō sibaī niwa'ō ba wangelifi andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li, nitanō ba zoera gorōisa andre. Ba lamane dania 21 nga'ōtōmi, iraonomi andrō, sawena eboea foerimi dania, awō niha bō'ō andrō, si otarai danō sarōoe, na la'ila wamakao andrō ba fōchō andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa ba danō andre, — na hatō talō balera ba 22 asio ba ahozila danōnia tooe, tobali tebai tehalō nowi ba lō aeri hadia ia, sinanō hadia ia, ba lō motalinga ba chōnia, wa no adoedoela, si mane ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora ba ba Gadama ba ba Zebo'i, nidoedoe'ō Jehowa no, iroegi danō tooe ba wōnoenia andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdōnia — (*Moz. I. 19, 24*); si 23 ndroehoe, niha baero fefoe, ba lamane dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa no ilaoe da'ō ba danō andrō Jehowa? He moroi wehola wōnoenia andrō, si tenga inōtō? (*Jer. 22, 8*). Ba 24 lamane dania: Me lō nitōngōnira fawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li chōra Jehowa, Lowalangi docara andrō, me iheta ira ba danō Miseraji, ba me no mōi ira mamosoe- 25 mange Lowalangi bō'ō, awō wangelioe ba da'ō, ba Lowalangi si lō larai mila fōna ba si tenga nitoetoerōenia chōra. (*F. 4, 19*). Da'ō 26 mbōrō wa tesao wōnoe Jehowa ba danō andre ba tobali ifatōrō chōnia wangelifi andrō fefoe, nitanō ba zoera andre mege. Ba no ideha ira 27 ba danōra Jehowa ba wōnoenia andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdōnia ba ba wa'abao dōdōnia andrō, si no abōlōbōlō, ba no ifazaoemba ira ba danō bō'ō, si mane ma'ōchō. Si 28 tobini na oea, ba balazi Lowalangida, Jehowa, ba si no teboka, ba chōda ba ba ndraonoda, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ena'ō ta'o'ō fefoe daroma li orōisa andre.

FAZA 30.

I. Tebe'e aefa horō, na mangesa dōdō. II. Sahatō gorōisa andrō. III. Amaboe'oela li ba fameta'oe.

- 1 I. Ba na no itōrō dania ndra'oegō da'ō fefoe, howochowoe andrō ba fangelifi andrō, niwā'ōgōe chōoe, ba na ōbe'e ba dōdōe dania ba niha baero andrō fefoe, ba nitibo'ō
- 2 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō, ba na ōfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, awō ndraonoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba soroi si'aikō ba gera'era, ba na ō'o'ō linia ba niwā'ōgōe chōoe
- 3 maōchō fefoe, ba ifoeli ifaigi lala chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, iha-chōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba ifoeli i'ozaragō ami ba niha andrō fefoe, ba nifazaewe Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
- 4 ja'ami. Ba he ba wondrege danō so ōsa, sizaewe, fōfōmi, ba i'ozaragō ami ba da'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
- 5 ba ihalō ami ba da'ō. Ba Lowalangioe, Johowa zolohe ja'oegō ba danō andrō, si no tanō ndra toeaoe mege, ena'ō tanōe, ba ohahaoe dōdōe ba ato ami ibe'e, moroi chō
- 6 ndra toeami mege. Iboto dōdōe ba tōdō madoemō dania Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ena'ō moroi si'aikō ba dōdōe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe ō'masi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, bōrō wangorifioe andrō. (*Jer. 24, 7; 32,*
- 7 *39. Hes. 36, 26*). Ba ba nemalioe andrō ba ba si fatioe tōdō chōoe, si no molohi ja'oegō, ifatōrō wangelifi andrō fefoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
- 8 Ba ja'oegō, ba ōfoeli ōfondronrongo li Jehowa ba ō'o'ō gorōisania andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō,
- 9 ba ihōna dania zi sōchi ba halōwōoe andrō fefoe, nihalō dangaoe ba ba dabinaoe ba ba mbeto goerifioe ba ba mboea danō chōoe; ifoeli sa omoeso dōdō Jehowa ndra'oegō, fangorifioe, si mane fa'omoeso dō-
- 10 dōnia ndra toeaoe mege, na ōfondronrongo li Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wolo'ō orōisania, awō nifachoinia

andrō, nitanō ba zoera gorōisa andre, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōe ba na moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe ōfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa.

II. Ba gorōisa andre sa, nifa'-
emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba tenga
si tebai ndra'oegō, tenga si tebai
ōchamō. Tenga si ja'wa bazoroego so
ia, fa ōwā'ō ena'ō : Ha niha chōda zi
mōi ja'wa ba zoroego ba wangai
ja'ia mitooe na ba wangombacha
chōda. ena'ō ta'o'ō ? (*Rom. 10, 6*).
Ba tenga gōi jefo nasi so ia, fa
ōwā'ō ena'ō : Ha niha chōda zi
mōi misi jefo nasi, mangai ja'ia
chōda, ba wangombacha ja'ia chō-
da, ena'ō ta'o'ō ? No sahatō sibai
chōoe daroma li andrō, ba mbewee
ba ba dōdōe [tebe'e ia], toballi
ō'ila ō'o'ō.

III. Hiza, no oefaedo chōoe ma'ōchō
wa'aeri, awō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba
fa'amate, awō wamakao. (*F. 11, 26.*
Jer. 21, 8). Na ō'o'ō gorōisa Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, nifa'emagoe chōoe
ma'ōchō, wa ō'masi'ō Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, na ōtōrō lala andrō chō-
nia, ba na ōtōngōni gorōisania, awō
nifachoinia andrō, awō hoekoenia,
ba aeri ndra'oegō ba ato ami
dania, ba ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lo-
walangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō,
ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
Ba na fa'ero dōdōe, na lō ōfondro-
ndrongo li, na toballi ōbe'e nifowōhō
ndra'oegō, ba wangaloeloe ba Lowa-
langi bō'ō, ba ba wamosoemange
da'ō, ba oēwā'ō chōmi ma'ōchō : Lō
zi lō tekiko ami; tenga sanaoe noso
ami, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami
mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'-
ia. Oekaoni si so ba mbōrō ba
chōmi andrō ma'ōchō mbanoea si
ja'wa, awō danō tooe, wa no oefaedo
ira chōoe wa'aeri wa'amate, ba
howochowoe ba fangelifi, ba no
oefaedo chōoe; ba fa'aeri sa'ae
toejoe, ena'ō aeri'ō, ja'oegō andrō,
awō nga'ōtōmō dania; (*F. 4, 26*);
ōmasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba 20

fondrondrongo linia ba olemba chōnia, da'ō sa wangerifioe ba fanganoe nosoe, ena'ō lō teboelō'ō ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e, chō ndra toeae Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra !

FAZA 31.

I. Itheta ia ba halōwōnia Moze ba ifataro Josoea andrō solohe sato.

II. Ibe'e ba danga gere zoera goroi-sa, ba wombaso ba zato. III. Oroisa Jehowa chō Moze ba wanoera sinoenō fangona andrō, famadoehoe'ō ba zato. IV. Soera goroiisa andrō, ba nibe'e barō dawōla andrō.

- 1 I. Ba mōi moehede ba Ndraono
- 2 Gizeraēli fefoe Moze, imane chōra :
Otoe a doea woeloe fache wa'aragoe
ba goeli danō iada'e, ba si tebai
faofao sa'ae ndra'odo ; ba noa gōi
imane chōgoe Jehowa ; Lō ō'ōtō
Joridano andrō ! (*Moz. IV. 27, 12*).
- 3 Lowalangioe, Jehowa zangōtō fō-
naoe, ba ja'ia zangohori niha andrō
fōnaoe, ba ō'ila ō'ochōgō danōra.
Josoea andrō zangolōi'ō ja'oeōgō ;
dali niwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 27,*
- 4 *13*). Ilae chōra Jehowa wolaoenia
me ifakiko razo Ndraono Gamori
andrō, Sihona ba Ogi, fabaja tanōra.
(*Moz. IV. 21, 24*). Ibe'e ba danga-
- 5 mi ira Jehowa, ba mi'o'ō sibai go-
roisa andrō, mibe'enia chōmi, wolaoe
chōra. (*F. 7, 2*). Bōi atalō dōdōmi,
mi'abe'e'ō ami ! Bōi mi'ata'oei ba
bōi toke'a ami chōra ! Fao sa chōoe
- 6 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, lō ibōhōi
ndra'oeōgō, lō farōi ia chōoe. (*Jos. 1,*
- 7 *5. Heb. 13, 5*). Ba hoemedē Moze
chō Josoea ba imane chōnia, ba zi
so Ndraono Gizeraēli, fefoe. Bōi
atalō dōdōoe, abe'e'ō ndra'oeōgō !
Ja'oeōgō sa zolohe ja'ira ba danō
andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e
chō ndra toeara mege, si no mōi ba
hōloe ia chōra, ba ja'oeōgō zamaosa
chōra. Ba Jehowa zowaōwaō fōnaoe,
itolo ndra'oeōgō, lō ibōhōi'ō ba lō

farōi ia chōoe. Bōi ata'oei ba bōi
aboe dōdōoe.

II. Ba isoera goroiisa andrō Moze 9
ba ibe'e ba danga gere andrō, ono
Lewi, sangosa'ō tawōla zoera goroi-
sa Jehowa andrō, ba ba danga za-
la'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba 10
iwa'ō li chōra Moze, imane : Na no
iroegi mewitoe fache, na dōfi wa-
ngefa andrō, ba na owasa nose daha
geoe, (*Moz. V. 15, 1*), na mōi faloecha 11
chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli fefoe, ba naha andrō
nitoejoenia dania, ba ōbaso zoera
goroiisa andre, ōfarongogō chōra.
Faloecha'ō zato, ira matoea ba ira 12
alawe ba iraono, awō niha bō'ō a-
ndrō chōoe, si so ba mbanoeami,
ena'ō larongo ba ena'ō latōngōni,
ba wangata'oei Lowalangimi, Je-
howa, ba ba wolo'ō sibai taroma li
oroisa andre fefoe. Ba iraonora 13
andrō, si lō mangila ja'ia na, ba
ndramoefondrondrongo, ena'ō lafa-
haō ira ba wangata'oei Lowangim-
i, Jehowa, gōtō we'asomi ba danō
andrō, ba zi mōi ami mijefo Jori-
dano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 14
Hiza, no iroegi inōtō wa'amateoe ;
hede chō Josoea ba mi'ae ba nose
wama'ele'ō, ena'ō oe'wa'ō li chōnia.
Ba mōi ndra Moze Josoea, lasa'wa
baose wama'ele'ō. Ba oroma Jehowa 15
baose, ba mboto lawoeo andrō, ba
i'agō zinga mbawandroehō nose boto
lawoeo andrō. Ba imane Jehowa 16
chō Moze : Hiza, si mōi mōrō ndra'-
oeōgō ba ngai ndra toeae ; ba ma-
so dania niha andre ba lafosoe-
mange Lowangimi bō'ō, ba chōra, ba
danō andrō ba zi mōi ira, ba la'erogō
ndra'odo, ba fawoe'oesi li andrō chō-
goe, si fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōra, ba
ladoeoeōgō. Ba na loe da'ō, ba 17
tesao wōneogoe chōra ba farōi
ndra'o chōra ba oebini'ō mba-
wagoe chōra, ba famakiko lasa'wa,
oja ngawalō zi gōna ira famakao
ba fangaboe dōdō. Ba na loe da'ō,

- ba lamane : Hadia, tenga'andrö gö-
na ita famakao andrö, me lö'ö sa'ae
- 18 Lowalangida ba chöda ? Ba ja'odo,
ba oefaeoelögö oebini'ö mbawagoe,
na loeo da'ö, böörö zi lö söchi andrö
fefoe, nilaoera, me no lasa'wa Lowa-
19 langi bö'ö. Ba mitanö ba zoera chö-
mi zinoenö andrö, ba mifahaö Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli ba da'ö, böi acfa ba
mbewera, ena'ö amaedola zi so ba
mbörö chögöe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli
20 zinoenö andrö. Oe'öhe saira ba danö
andrö, nifaboe'ogoe chö ndra toc-
ara fahöloesa, tanö si falawoe soe-
soe ba we wani, ba manga ira ba
aboeso ba esolo, ba aefa da'ö, ba
la'otahögö Lowalangi bö'ö ba lafo-
soemange da'ö, ba ja'odo, ba si lö
ba döörä dania, ba fawoe'oesa li
andrö chögöe, ba adoedoe labe'e.
- 21 Ba na oja dania zi göna ira fama-
kao ba fangaboe döörä, ba sinoenö
andrö dania, wamadoehoe'ö chöra
lö'ö sa atö aefa'aefa dania ia ba
mbewe madoera — ; oe'ila sa gera'-
erara, si so ba döörä ma'öchö
[sa'ae], he lö ni'ohogoe ja'ira na ba
danö andrö, nifaboe'ogoe chö ndra
toeara, fahöloesa. (*Jer. 17, 10. Pam.*
22 *2, 23*). Ba me loeo da'ö itanö ba
zoera zinoenö andrö Moze, ba ifahaö
Ndraono Gizeraëli ba zinoenö andrö.
- 23 Ba i'wa'ö li chö Josoea, ono Noeni
andrö, [Lowalangi], imane chönia :
Böi atalö döörä, abe'e'ö ndra'oe-
gö ! me ja'ogö zolohe Iraono Gize-
raëli ba danö andrö, nifaboe'ogoe
chöra fahöloesa, ba ja'ö zanolo ja'-
ogö.
- 24 IV. Ba me no ahori itanö ba zoera
daroma li oroisa andrö fefoe Moze,
25 ba ibe'e li ba nono Lewi andrö,
sangosa'ö tawöla andrö, naha zoera
26 goröisa Jehowa, imane : Mihalö
zoera goröisa andre ba mibe'e ba
ngai dawöla naha zoera goröisa
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ö amae-
dola zi so ba mbörö ia ba chömi,
27 ba da'ö. Noa sa oe'ila wanandrooe
ba fa'abe'e mbörö doe'imö. He iada'e
- sa'ae, ba we'asogoe na ba chömi, ba
noa sa'ae te chömi ni'wa'ö Jehowa ;
ba mendoera manö dania, na no
mate ndra'o ! Mifaloecha'ö chögöe 28
zala'wa madomi fefoe, awö goema-
ndroe chömi, ena'ö oefarongogö chö-
ra daroma li andre ba ena'ö oekaoni
si so ba mbörö ba chöra andrö mba-
noea si ja'wa ba tanö tooe. (*Moz.*
V. 4, 26). Oe'ila sa, na no mate 29
ndra'o dania, ba mifakiko manö
wolaoe, wondröi lala andrö, nitoe-
toeroegoe chömi ; ba göna dania
ami famakao andrö, me solaoe si
fatoewoe chö Jehowa ami, wanga-
ndrö fönoenia folaoelaemi andrö.
Ba ahori ifarongogö ba Ndraono 30
Gizeraëli fefoe daroma li sinoenö
andre Moze, imane :

FAZA 32.

I. Sinoenö Moze. II. Famaroe
tödö zato. III. Te'ombacha'ö chö
Moze wa'amatenia dania.

I. Mifondrongondrongo, ja'ami I
banoea si ja'wa, moehede sa'ae
ndra'o, ba jamoerongo tanö wehede
mbewegoe andre ! Ja hoelö deoe 2
moroi ja'wa wamahaögöe, jamowöi
hoelö namo wehedegoe, ja si mane
teoe ba ndroe'oe danö, si mane böi-
böi ba mboeloe ndroe'oe ! Töi 3
Jehowa sa'ae oefarongogö : Mi-
fosoemange Lowalangida ! **Gowe ia,** 4
so'ahonoe wolaoenia ; me no satoe-
löl lala andrö chönia fefoe, Lowalangi
si lö faröi ia, lö falimosa chönia,
satoelö tödö ba sadölö tödö ia !
Si lö söchi nilaoera chönia, si tenga 5
ononia andrö, ha fangaila ira, nga'-
ötö si no tefoejoe ba si no tekiko.
Hadia, si manö wamasoelönimi [sisö- 6
chi] chö Jehowa, ja'ami niha sambö
cra'era ba si lö tödö ? Hadia, tenga
ja'ia namaoe, somböi ja'ogö mege ?
Tenga ja'ia zangasogö ja'ogö ba
samataro ja'ogö ? (*Mal. 1, 6*). Törö 7
tödöoe götö föna andrö, tängötö-
ngöni götö nga'ötö niha si no noe-
malö ! Sofoe chö namaoe, ena'ö

- i'ombacha'ō chōoe; ba zi no tohare
 hoewa ba chōmi sofoe, ena'ō latoe-
 nō chōoe. Me ibe'e tana ba niha
 danō Fondrege zala'wa, me ifōfō'ō
 nono niha, ba ifachoi nola soi, dali
 wa'ato Ndraono Gizerašeli andrō,
Hal. zin. 17, 26). Tana chō Jehowa
 sa mbanoenia andrō, ochōtania, si
 lō teboelō, nifachoi chōnia ma'oevoe
 Jakobo. (*F. 4, 20*). Ba danō
 si mate isōndra, ba danō si mate
 sata'oe ita, si lō nihaniha. Ba no
 irorogō, lō aefa'aefa hōrōnia chōra;
 no irorogō, nifondrorogō ono hōrō-
 nia. Si mane mojo samc'awa ononia
 bagazoeni ba sanahanahae ja'wa no-
 nonia andrō, si manō wamologōnia
 afinia, ihālō ira ba itaja afinia. (*Moz.*
11. 19, 4). Ha Jehowa zolohe ja'ira
 ba lō awōnia Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba
 zala'wa tanō ifatōrō ira, ba boea
 danō ibe'e ōra. Ba gara lasisiō ōe
 wani ibe'e ba ba gowe lasisiō wa-
 nicha, (*Sin. 81, 17*), fabaja fanicha
 zoesoe za'wi ba soesoe nambi, awō
 dawō nono mbiribiri ba tawō mbiri-
 biri si matea. Sa'wi Mbazana, si
 matea [ibe'e chōra], awō mbiribiri
 si matea ba fondrege zi sōchi ga-
 ndroe, ba no mibadoe nōsi mboea
 nagoe, timba nagoe saoechoe. Ba
 atabō Jeseroe andrō, ba fasifa —
 satabō ndra'oegō ba sesolo ba so'-
 ōsi! Ba i'erogō Lowalangi, sombōi
 ja'ia mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdō-
 nia goweandrō, fangorifinia. (*Jes. 44,*
2). La'andrō wōnoenia, bōrō Lo-
 walangi bō'ō andrō, sogoro ita la-
 be'e famaosi dōdōnia. Labe'e gō
 mbechoe, si tenga Lowalangi, ō Lo-
 walangi si lō larai mila mege; si
 bohooe toemboe, sawena so, si tenga
 ni'ata'oei ndra toeami mege. Gowe
 andrō, so'ono ja'oegō mege, ba lō
 itōrō tōdōoe, ba no olifoe'ō Lowa-
 langi andrō, sadono ja'oegō. Ba i'ila
 Jehowa ba itibo'ō [mbanoenia andrō],
 ba wōnoenia ba nononia
 matea ba ba nononia alawe andrō.
 Imane: Da'oebaloegō mbawagoe
 chōra, da'oefaigi he wisa loealoea
 dania chōra. Me no niha si tefoejoe
 sibai tōdō ira, iraono si lō falōfarōi.
 No la'andrō wōnoegoe, bōrō zi te-
 nga Lowalangi andrō, no labaosi
 dōdōgoe ba nadoe faja andrō chōra,
 ba da'oebe'e famasoegi wōnoera ni-
 ha si tenga niha, ba oebe'e famaosi
 dōdōra niha baero. (*Rom. 10, 19*).
 Hoemola sa'ae galitō wōnoegoe,
 iroegi zabacha mbanoea tooe feho-
 lania, i'a danō, fabaja saoei ba
 goelinia, ira'i dajadaja hili. (*Jer. 15,*
14). Da'oehawoei ira famakao, oe-
 hori nono wana chōgoe, wolaoe
 chōra. Ba na no afoeo dania ira
 ba wa'olofō ba na no ariri ba
 wa'aoeche wōchō waba ba wa'wō-
 chō bō'ō, sabe'e sibai, ba oefatōrō
 chōra ni'ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba sōfoe
 goelō, ba danō tooe. Na baero, ba
 ahoi ira ba mbawa zi'ōli; ba na
 jomo, ba ba wa'ata'oe, ono matea
 ba ono alawe ba iraono ba mbagi
 zoesoe ba si no tohare hoewa. Oe-
 mane ena'ō: Da'oeowoewoesi misa
 ira, olifoe niha bō'ō ira oebe'e, na
 lō ata'oedo wa'aboe dōdōgoe ba zi
 fa'oeode andrō, ma lō aboto ba dō-
 dō zamakao ja'ira andrō, ma lamane
 dōdōra: Tangama zabōlō, ba tenga
 Jehowa, zolaoe da'ō fefoe. Noa sa
 niha si lō famobawa lala ira, niha
 si lō bacha tōdō. Na satoeatoea ira,
 ba aboto ba dōdōra ena'ō, ba lafa-
 tooetoe ena'ō loealoea, si so fō-
 nara. Hana wa i'ila igohi zi hōnō
 si ha samōsa, ba hana wa moloi zi
 foeloe ngahōnō labe'e si daroea, na
 lō ni'amawa gowera andrō ja'ira
 ba na lō nibōhōli Jehowa ja'ira.
 Gowera andrō, ba tenga sa si mane
 goweda; emalidā zamadoehoe'ō da'ō.
 Ina ōe'we nagoe chōra sa, ba ōe-
 ōe nagoe Zōdoma ba ba danō Go-
 mora moroi chōrā. Boea nagoe chōra,
 ba langoe, fa'afeto gawōchoe wa'a-
 feto mboea andrō. Ilo naga nōsi na-
 goera andrō, ba sōfoe goelō, sata'oe
 ita. Hadia tenga no moebe'e ja'wa

da'ō jomo chōgoe, tenga ba mbate'e girōgīrō chōgoe so ia, nifotandro ?
 35 Polombase mba'wa wolaoe balō, ba-
 wa wame'e soelō, na loe mangiwa
 gahera. Noa sa ahatō ia, mba'wa
 wamakōra andrō, i'aliogō ia moroi
 sa nihonogōi chōra andrō. (*Rom.*
 36 *12, 19. Heb. 10, 30*). I'ohē sa
 zatoelō hoehoeo mbanoeania Jeho-
 wa, ihachōsi tōdō ngoniningonia, na
 i'ila, no taja wa'abōlō ba si lō boto
 37 nono matoea, fabaja iraono. Imane
 dania: Heza so iada'e Lowalangira
 andrō? gove andrō, sa'watōra mege?
 38 si manga dawō zoemange andrō chō-
 ra mege, samadoe agoe soemange
 nibadoe andrō chōra? Hana na
 maoso da'ō, ba wanolo ja'ami, ndrā-
 39 mōi ba'aba'ami! Ja'oroma sa'ae
 chōmi wa ja'odo, ja'odo andre, awō
 wa lō Lowalangi bō'ō baerogoe.
 Samoene niha ndrā'o ba sangorifi
 gōi, samesocho ba samedōhō gōi,
 ba lō sangila mangefa'ō ba danga-
 goe nihā. (*F. 6, 4. Sam. I. 2, 6*).
 40 Oe'oro'ō sa'ae dangagoc mija'wa ba
 mbanoea si ja'wa, ba oemane: Saeri
 41 ndrā'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Na no
 oedali zi'ōligoe andrō si takile, na
 oebabaja wangoehoeok, ba oelaoe
 mbalōgoe ba zamakao ja'odo, oelaoe
 42 zoelō ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe! Ma-
 boe do nono wana chōgoe oebe'e ba
 i'ā nōsi niha si'ōligoe — do niboe-
 noe andrō ba do nira'oe ba nagole
 43 hōgō zolohe emali andrō. Misoeno
 mbanoeania, ja'ami niha baero,
 me no solaoe balō ndrō ngoningon-
 inia ia, ilaoe mbalōnia ba zamakao
 ja'ia ba isala'ō zi lō sōchi ba danō
 mbanoeania. (*Rom. 15, 10*),
 44 II. So Moze, ifarongogō ba zato
 daroma li sinoenō andrō fefoe, ja'ia
 45 ba Josoea, ono Noeni andrō. Ba
 me no i'o'ozoei ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli fefoe daroma li andrō Moze,
 46 ba imane chōra: Mitānō ba dōdōmi
 daroma li andrō fefoe, ni'wa'ōgoe
 siba chōmi ma'ōchō, ena'ō mi'wa'ō
 ba ndrāonomi, ena'ō latōngōni, ba

wolo'ō taroma li oroisā andrō
 fefoe. Tenga sa fajafaja da'ō chōmi, 47
 balazi nosomi, ba da'ō siba misō-
 ndra wa'anaoe noso ba danō andrō,
 ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba
 wangochōgō ja'ia.

III. Ba me loe da'ō, ba hoe- 48
 mede Jehowa chō Moze, imane:
 Ae mija'wa ba hili Nebo andrō, 49
 famadoro hili Gabari, ba danō
 Ndraono Moabi, tānō ba gaoe-
 mboecha, i'otarai Jericho, ba faigi
 danō Gana'ana andrō, nibe'egoe
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli dania, chōra
 ba ba madooea dania. (*Moz. IV.*
27, 12). Ba mate dania ndrā'oegō 50
 ba hili andrō, ba zi mōi'ō ja'wa, ba
 te'oroedoeogō ndrā'oegō chō ndrā
 toeaoe, si mane ga'aoe A'aroni, si
 mate ba hili Hori mege, ba si no
 moe'oroedoeogō chō ndrā toeami,
 (*Moz. IV. 33, 38*). bōrō me no mo- 51
 sala ami chōgoe, ba hoenō Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba nidanō wasosota no
 andrō, ba Gadesi, ba danō si mate
 Sini, me lō nifosoemangemi ja'odo,
 ni'amonī'ō andrō, bacha ba hoenō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. IV. 20, 12*).
 Moroi jefo andre sa'ōfaigi danō, ba 52
 lō ōroegi danō andrō, nibe'egoe ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli dania.

FAZA 33.

Famahowoe'ō Moze mado Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, si felendroea, fango-
 nania.

Da'e wamahowoe'ō Moze, enoni 1
 Lowalangi andrō, famahowoe'ōnia
 Iraono Gizeraēli, me no ahatō wa'-
 amatenia. Imane: Ba Zina'i i'otarai 2
 mege Jehowa, moroi ba Ze'ira
 hoemaga ia chōra; moroi ba bili
 Warana ifohaga hagiania andrō;
 i'otarai zi liwoe [mala'ika], oroisā
 so'alitō chōra ba dangania kambōlō.
Hal. zin. 7, 53. Joed. a. 14). Irorogō 3
 mbanoeania, i'omasi'ō. Ba dangania
 so ni'amonī'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe;
 fōna gaheoe moedadao ira ba late-
 ma daroma limō. No i'wa'ō chōda 4

- goroisia Moze, ondrōita dānia ba
 5 mbanoea ma'owoe Jakobō. Ba no
 razo Jesoeroe ia (Jehowa) me fa-
 loecha zatoea mbanoea, me a'oi so
 6 mado Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ja'aōeri
 mado Roebeno, bōi mate, fa bōi
 alō wa'ato niha chōra! (*Moz. I.*
 7 *49, 3 b. t.*) Ba da'e ba mado Joeda,
 imane: Fondrondrongo wanganrō-
 ngarō mado Joeda, ja'oegō Jehowa,
 ba ohe mangawoeli ira, ba niwara!
 Lae fasōndra tangaoe, fōnara, ba
 tolo ira ba zamakao ja'ira andrō!
 8 Ba ba mado Levi, ba imane:
 „Toemimi” ba „oerimi” andrō
 chōoe, ba no ba niha sadōni tōdō
 chōoe, nitandraigōmō andrō ba
 Masa no, si fasoso ndra'oegō no,
 ba nidano ba Meriba andrō; (*Moz.*
 9 *II. 28, 30. Moz. IV. 20, 13*). ba za-
 ngoema'ō chō ndra amania inania:
 Lō ni'ilagoe ja'ira, si lō manehe
 talifoesōnia ba si lō ba dōdō ono-
 nia. Lō'ō ba labōhōli niwa'ōoe, ba
 lō aefa chōra goroisamō. (*Moz. II.*
 10 *32, 29*). Lafahaō ma'owoe Jakobō
 ba hoekoemō andrō ba Iraono Gize-
 raēli ba nifachōimō; lafa'ago'ō
 chōoe hoea. zoemange, ba labe'e
 ba naha wame'e soemange chōoe
 11 zoemange sa'oi so. Fahowoe'ō gōlō-
 ra, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba sōchi na
 omasi ndra'oegō halōwō dangara
 andrō! Rasa lōwilōwi noedoera, awō
 lōwilōwi si fatioe tōdō chōra, fa
 12 bōi sa'ae maoso ira. Ba ba mado
 Mbenijami, ba imane: Omasiō Je-
 howa ira, chōnia sosō ira, lō hadia
 ia. Itimba zi lō sōchi chōra, lō
 mamalōmalō, ba gotaloea mboto
 hili chōra ibe'e nahiania. (*Sam.*
 13 *II. 12, 25. Jer. 11, 15*). Ba ba
 mado Josefo, ba imane: Nifa-
 howoe'ō Jehowadanōra, nifahowoe'ō
 boeala mbanoea si ja'wa, fondrege
 zeboea bōli, namo andrō, ba boto
 14 nidano, tooe ba danō; fondrege
 zeboea bōli, ni'asogō loeo, ba fondrege
 zeboea bōli, si toembōe ba haga
 15 mba'wa. Fondrege zi sōchi ba hili
 andrō, si no ararā, ba fondrege
 zeboea bōli ba hilihili, si no gōtō-
 gōtō fa'ara. Fondrege zeboea bōli 16
 ba danō, awō zi no fahōna chōnia!
 Ba fa'eboea dōdō zi so ba ngafōe za'-
 asa'a mao no, ba jatohare ba hōgō
 mado Josefo, ba galizoezoe zi no
 moefanaembōe ba niwara andrō! No 17
 tefasoei lachōmi zi a'a nono za'wi
 chōnia, si matoea, tandroe gōrōbao
 ndroe'oe dandroenia, ibe'e fana-
 ndroe tooe soi niha fefoe, iroegi ba
 wondrege danō. Da'ō zi liwōe mado
 Geferaji, ba da'ō ngahōnō mado
 Manase! Ba ba mado Zeboeloni, 18
 ba imane: Omoesoi'ō tōdōoe dōrō-
 wamō andrō, ja'oegō mado Zeboe-
 loni, ba ja'oegō, mado Isasari, ba
 o'omoesoi'ō tōdōoe nosemō andrō!
 Lakaoni ba hili soi niha, ba labe'e 19
 zoemange' si ndroehoe ba da'ō, la-
 sisiō sa'ae zi no fahōna andrō ba
 nasi, fabaja girōgirō andrō, si no
 tobaloe ene. Ba ba mado Gado, ba 20
 imane: Ja'ahowoe zamonaha mado
 Gado andrō! No mōrō ira tooe, si
 mane si alawe zingo, sanasawi ta'io
 ba alizoezoe ira. No itoejoe chōnia 21
 zi a'a [tanō], me no tohōna ba
 da'ō dāna ba zala'wa [mado]. Ba
 i'oroedoegō ia ba zala'wara, wama-
 tōrō hoekoe satoelō andrō, chō Je-
 howa, ifatōrō ba lala Jehowa Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli. (*Moz. IV. 32, 33. F.*
 22 *34, 6*). Ba ba mado Dano, ba imane:
 Ono zingo mado Dano, moroi ba
 Mbazanaifanokaia. (*Sangoeh. 13, 25*).
 Ba ba mado Nafetali, ba imane: 23
 Mado Nafetali, ba ni'aboesoi'ō fa'e-
 boea dōdō, ba no fahōna chōra
 howehowoe Jehowa, asi ba tanō
 tánō raja la'ochōgō! Ba ba mado 24
 Gaseri, ba imane: Ja ono fondrege
 nifahowoe'ō mado Gaseri; ja ni'o-
 masi'ō dalifoesōra ira, ba ndramoe-
 oengoe'ō ba wanicha gahera! Ja 25
 si'ōli ba tola gōdomi, ba bōi alō
 wa'abōlōmi, gōtō wa'anooe nosomi!
 Lō Lowalangi si mane Lowalangi 26
 Jesoeroe andrō, sanōrō banoea si

jaŵa ba wanolo ja'oegō, itōrō la-
 27 15). Saŵatō Lowalangi andrō, si lō
 aetoe; ba ba da'e.tooe, ba ta'io-
 nia si lō teboelō. No itimba nemali
 28 fōnae, ba no imane: Hori! Ba no
 ahono Ndraono Gizeraēli, lō hadia
 ia, no tonia goemboe ma'oewoe Ja-
 kobo, ba danō si no fahōna fache
 ba ōsi nagoe, ba moroi ba mbanoea
 jaŵa chōnia, ba mowōi namo. (*Jer.*
 29 23, 6). **Ja'ahowoe ami, ja'ami Irao-**
no Gizeraēli! Ha niha zi fagōlō-
gōlō chōmi? — Soi si mōna, i'be'e
Jehowa! Ja'ia mbaloese andrō,
fangorifioe, ba no si'ōlioē gōi ia, la-
chōmioe! Sangaloeloe chōoe dania
nemalioe, ba ōtōrō hili andrō chōra.

FAZA 34.

I. Fa'amate Moze ba fogo'o ja'ia.

II. Fangalinia Josoea. Fa'eboea Moze.

1 I. **Ba mōi mijaŵa ba hili Nebo**
 Moze, i'oroi ndraso Ndraono Moabi
 andrō, isaŵa zoezoe hili Wisiga, ba
 gamaoedoe Jericho; ba da'ō i'oro-
 ma'ō chōnia danō ma'asagōrō Je-
 howa, tanō Gileadi ba iroegi Dano,
 2 (*F.* 3, 27), ba tanō mado Nafetali
 ma'asagōrō ba tanō mado Geferaji
 ba tanō mado Manase ba tanō
 mado Joeda ma'afefoe, irege nasi
 3 tánō ba gacchoela loeo, ba tanō
 tánō raja ba daso Joridano, daso
 mbanoea chorema andrō, Jericho,
 4 iroegi Zoara. Ba imane chōnia Je-
 howa: Da'ō danō andrō nifaboe'-

oegoe chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki,
 Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ndra'o
 chōra, wangoema'ō: Ba ma'oewoemō
 dania oebe'e ia. No i'ila hōrōoe oe-
 be'e, ba lō'ō sa ōroegi! (*Moz.* I.
 12, 7). Ba mate Moze, enoni Jeho- 5
 wa andrō, ba da'ō, ba danō Ndrao-
 no Moabi andrō, itōrō niŵa'ō Je-
 howa, ba iko'o ia ba ndraso ba 6
 danō Ndraono Moabi, ba gamaoe-
 doe Mbeti-Weoro; ba lō sangila heza
 so lewatōnia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
 Ba 120 fache Moze, me mate ia, lō 7
 sabōzi hōrōnia ba lō salō wa'abe'e-
 nia. Ba la'c'esi Moze Iraono Gize- 8
 raēli ba ndraso Ndraono Moabi a-
 ndrō, tōloe ngafoeloe wongi wa'ara,
 awena ahōwō mbongi wange'esi
 Moze andrō,

II. **Ba fahōna Geheha fa'atoea** 9
 toea chō Josoea andrō, ono Noeni,
 me no itoeŵa ia tangania Moze, ba
 lafondrondrongo linia Iraono Gize-
 zeraēli, la'o'ō goroiŵa andrō, nibe'e
 Jehowa chō Moze. (*Moz.* IV. 27, 18).
 Ba lō'ō sa'ae maoso ba Ndraono 10
 Gizeraēli zama'ele'ō si mane Moze,
 ba zi fahoehoeo Jehowa, si fa'ila bawa
 ira; (*Moz.* II. 33, 11); dali dandra 11
 andrō fefoe ba ila'ila, nilaoenia, ni-
 fatenge Jehowa ja'ia, ba danō Mi-
 seraji, chō Wara'o ba ba mbanoea-
 nia fefoe ba ba danōnia ma'asagōrō,
 ba dali wa'abōlōnia andrō fefoe, si 12
 tenga inōtō, ba fa'abe'enia andrō,
 sata'oe ita, ni'oroma'ō Moze, ba za-
 nehe Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe.

Soera J O S O E A

ANDRŌ.

FAZA 1.

I. Oroisa Lowalangi chō Josoea.
II. Oroisa Josoea ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase.

- 1 I. Ba me no mate Moze, enoni Jehowa andrō, ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea, ono Noeni, enoni Moze :
- 2 (*Moz. II. 33, 11*). No mate genonigoe Moze andrō, ba laboe sa'ae, ōtō Joridano andrō, ja'oegō ba banoea [goe] andrō fefoe, misa'wa danō andrō, nibe'egoe chōra, ba Ndraono
- 3 Gizerašli andrō. Dozi nahia nihoe-ndragō gahemi, ba no oebe'e chōmi, itōrō ni'wa'ōgoe chō Moze. (*Moz. V.*
- 4 *11, 24*). I'otarai danō si mate ba hili Libano andrō, noemalō ba nidanō seboea andrō, Farati, tanō Ndraono Cheti andrō, ma'afefoe, ba iroegi ba nasi seboea andrō, mafi ba gaechoela loeo, ba tanōmi dania.
- 5 Lō sabe'e moroi chōoe, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe, si mane fanologoe Moze, si manō gōi wanologoe ja'oe-gō, lō oebōdado ba lō farōido chōoe.
- 6 (*Moz. V. 31, 6*). Ja'abōlō ndra'oegō, abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ōfaosa sa'ae dania tana ba niha andre danō nifa-
- 7 boe'oegoe fahōloesa chō ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōra. Ha fa abōlō ndra'oegō ba fa abe'e dōdōoe, ba wamaigi folo'ō oroisa andrō fefoe, ni'wa'ō genonigoe Moze andrō chōoe. Bōi hole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō

ba he ba gahera, ena'ō mofozoe wolaoemō, gofoe heza mōi'ō (*Moz. V. 5, 32*). Bōi aefa'aefa ba mbewoe nōsi zoera gorōisa andrō ba ōfa-tooe-tooe tōdōoe, bongi ma'ōchō, ena'ō ō'aloei wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia nitanō ba zoera andrō, ba sōchi loaloela wolaoemō ba faloecha'ō zalōfō. (*Sin. I, 2*). Tenga no oe'wa'ō chōoe : Ja'abōlō ndra'oegō, ja'abe'e dōdōoe ? Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō ba bōi mangiwa dōdōoe, me si faofao chōoe Jehowa, Lowalangioe, gofoe heza ōsa'wa.

II. Ba ibe'e gorōisa Josoea ba zatoea mbanoea, imane : Mitōrōi golombase'wa, ba mimane ba zato : Mifaigi chōmi nifatō'ō ; tōloe bongi tō, ba mi'ōtō Joridano andrō, ba we'amōi ba dānō andrō ba ba wangochōgō nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, chōmi, ba wangi ja'ia. Ba mado Roebeno andrō ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba imane Josoea : Mitōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, ni'wa'ō genoni Jehowa, Moze, chōmi, me imane : Ahono ami ibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ibe'e chōmi danō andre. (*Moz. IV. 32, 20 b. t.*) Fo'omomi iraonomi ba oerifōmi andrō, ba achatorōi ba danō nibe'e Moze chōmi, ba zi tambai Joridano, tānō andre, ba ja'ami andrō, ba si mōi mijefo, mifa'anō ami, fōna dalifoesōmi, dozi sabōlō, ba wanolo ja'ira, irege ahono dalifoesōmi ibe'e Jehowa, si mane

- ja'ami, ba irege la'ochögö göi danö andrö, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, chöra. Awena dania mangawoeli ami ba danö tána chömi, ba chömi sa'ae, nibe'e genoni Lowalangi andrö, Moze, chömi ba zi tambai Joridano, tánö ba gatemboecha leoe.
- 16 Ba latema li Josoea, lamane: Fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ömö chöma, ba ma'o'ö, ba fefoe gofoe heza öfatenge
- 17 ndra'aga, ba möiga. Si mane sibai nifondrondrongoma chö Moze, si manö göi mafondrondrongo chöoe; ha fa itolo'ö Jehowa, Lowalangioe, si mane fanolonia Moze andrö. Dozi
- 18 si lö edöna molo'ö oroizamö ba si lö mamondrongo lioe, fefoe hadia ia niwa'öoe, ba niboenoe. Hatö fa abölö ndra'oegö ba fa abe'e dödoe.
- FAZA 2.**
- I. Tefatenge zamaoeze andrö ba mörö ira chö Rachaba andrö. II. I'orifi zamaoeze andrö Rachaba ba lafaboe'oe chönia lö laboenoe dania ia ba he si so jomo chönia, na lalahö chöra danö. III. Mangawoeli chö Josoea zamaoeze andrö.
- 1 I. Ba daroea ifatenga Josoea, ono Noeni andrö, niha, si möi mamaoeze, moroi ba Ziti, lö ifarongogö, ba imane: Mi'ae mifaigi danö andrö ba banoea Jericho! Ba möi ira ba laroegi jomo chö zohorö, ira alawe, Rachaba döi, ba mörö ira ba da'ö. (*Mat. 1, 7. Hebr. 11, 31. Jak. 2, 25*).
- 2 Ba te'ombacha'ö chö razo Jericho, lamane: Hiza, no so niha, bongi, Iraono Gizeraéli, ba wamaoeze tanö.
- 3 Ba ifatenge chö Rachaba razo Jericho, imane chönia: Ohe tooe niha andrö, si no möi chöoe, baomoe, me no ba wamaoeze tanö fefoe möi ira. Ba ihälö niha andrö si daroea ira alawe andrö, ibini'ö, ba imane: Doehe, no möi chögoe niha, ba lö oe'ila, he moroi ira. Ba me inötö
- 4 lakoesi mbawa göli, me bongi, ba möi baero niha andrö; lö oe'ila, heza lasawa. Mita'ita'i migohi ira,
- ena'ö michamö! Ba no i'öhe jawä ira ba dete nomo ba no ibini'ö barö döla daliö, nifa'anönia ba dete nomo jawä. Ba lagohi ira banoea andrö, ba lala ba Joridano, ba götöna andrö; ba lakoesi mbawa göli, me no latörö solohi andrö.
- II. Ba lö si mörö ira na, ba möi jawä ndra alawe andrö ba dete nomo chöra. Ba imane ba niha andrö: Oe'ila, wa no ibe'e chömi danö andre Jehowa, awö wa no ihawoei ndra'aga fa'ata'oema ami, awö wa no atalö dödo niha ba danö fefoe, ba chömi andrö. Noa
- 10 sa marongo, he wisa Jehowa wangogo'öisi asi zoechoe andrö fönam, me aheta ami ba danö Miseraji, me hadia nilaoemi ba razo Ndraono Gamori andrö, si daroea, jefo Joridano, Sihona ba Ogi, nifakikomi. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Moz. IV. 21, 24*). Me marongo da'ö, ba atalö dödoima, ba samösa lö'ö sa'ae sab'e tödö, ba chömi andrö, me no Lowalangi ba mbanoea si jawä ba ba goeli danö si tooe Lowalangimi andrö, Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 4, 39*). Ba
- 12 mi'ae ba hölöe sa'ae chögoe, ba chö Jehowa, wa mihachösi tödö zoroijomo namagoe fefoe, si mane fa'ahachö dödo'goe ami, ba mibe'e chögoe dandra, wa tenga si falimo ami. Mi'orifi namagoe ba inagoe ba
- 13 talifoesögoe matoea ba talifoesögoe alawe, awö dozi si faböbö chöra; böi mibe'e mate ndra'aga. Ba lamine chönia niha andrö: Alacha aetoe nosoma salahimi! Na lö mi'ombacha'ö we'amöima andre, ba lö zi lö mahachösi tödö ndra'oegö, na ibe'e chöma danö andre Jehowa, lö malimo'ö. Awena idada ira ba zandrela sinali, me no fasinga ba göli mbanoca nomonia; ba dete göli so nahiania. Ba imane chöra: Misa'wa hili, fa böi lachamö ami solohi andrö, ba mibini'ö ami, ba da'ö töloe bongi, irege mangawoeli zolohi andrö, ba awena dania mo-

- 17 fanō ami. Ba lamane chōnia niha andrō : Ba aefa ndra'aga ba hōloe andrō, ni'andrōoe chōma [na lō ō'o'ō
18 ni'wa'ōma chōoe]. Hiza, na maroegi danō, ba ōta'wi zinali sojo andre ba zandrela, ba nidadamō ja'aga, ba ō'owoeloi jomo chōoe ndra a-
maoe inaoe ba ira talifoesōoe, awō
19 zoroijomo namaoe fefoe. Ba ha niha zanōrō ora, we'amōi tooe baolajama, ba balibalinia nosonia ba lō horō-
ma, ba dozi soroedoe jomo chōoe, ba ja'aga zoloe'i noso, na so zom-
20 bambaja ja'ira. Ba na ō'ombacha'ō we'amōima andre, ba aefa gōi ndra'aga ba hōloe andrō, ni'-
21 andrōoe chōma. Ba imane : Ja'itōrō ni'wa'ōmi ! Ba i'efa'ō ira, ba mofanō ira. Ba ita'wi ba zandrela zinali sojo andrō.
- 22 III. Ba mofanō ira, laroegi hili ba la'ia'gō ba da'ō, tōloe bongi, irege no mangawoeli zolohi andrō ;
ba la'aloēi ira solohi, ma'asara lala
23 andrō, ba lō lasōndra. Ba manga-woeli niha andrō, si daroea, latoeeli hili, mōi ira mijefo chō Josoea, ono
Noeni, ba ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe
24 zi no faloēcha ira. Ba lamane chō Josoea : No ibe'e ba dangada danō andrō ma'afefoe Jehowa ba noa
gōi atalō dōdō niha ba danō fefoe ba chōda andre.

FAZA 3.

I. I'wa'ō li Josoea ba wangōtō Joridano. II. La'ōtō Joridano.

- 1 I. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea, ba laheta ira ba Ziti ba laroegimbewe Joridano, ja'ia ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba molombase
2 ira ba da'ō, atō la'ōtō. Ba aefa tōloe bongi, ba latōrō golombase'wa satoea, la'wa'ō li ba zato, lamane :
3 Na mi'ila dawōla gamaboe'ōela li andrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ere andrō, ono Lewi, samabea ja'ia, ba milaboe, mirōi nahami ba mi'ō'ō.
4 Ba bōi mihatō'ō ami, mifo'otaloea, mato doea ngahōnō hela, nisoe'a.

Bōi fadege ami chōnia, ena'ō mi'ila lala nitōrōmi ; tenga sa ta'wa'ō, no mitōrō lala da'ō menewi ba me doea wongi. Ba imane Josoea ba zato :
5 Mi'amoni, ilaoe sa'ae zahōlihōli dōdō Jehowa, ba hoenōmi, mahemoloe. (Moz. II. 19, 10). Ba i'wa'ō Josoea
6 ba gere andrō, wangoema'ō : Mifabea dawōla gamaboe'ōela li ba mi'owaōwaō fōna zato ! Ba la'ohē dawōla gamaboe'ōela li, mowaōwaō ira fōna zato. Ba imane
7 Jehowa chō Josoea : Ma'ōchō andre oebōrōgō wangeboea ja'ōegō, nifaigi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō la'ila, wa oetolo ndra'ōegō ; si mane fanologoe Moze mege. Ba be'e li
8 sa'ae ba gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'ōela li, ōmane : Na miroegi zinga nidano Joridano, ba mibadoegō ami ba mbewe Joridano. Ba imane Josoea ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ;
9 Mi'aine, ba mifondrondrongo li Lowalangimi Jehowa. Ba imane Josoea : Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōmi so
10 ba hoenōmi Lowalangī saeri, ba ifofanō fōnami Ndrawa Gana'ana, Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Grigasi ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Jeboesi. Hiza, mowaōwaō fōnami dawōla
11 gamaboe'ōela li andrō chō Zo'aja tanō ma'afefoe, ba wangōtō Joridano andrō. Ba mitoe'oejoe chōmi niha,
12 felendroea, ba mado Gizeraēli, samōsa zamboea mado. Ba tobali dania, na tebato ba nidano Joridano gahe gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'ōela li andrō chō Jehowa, So'aja tanō ma'afefoe, ba aetoe nidano Joridano, idano andrō, si otarai noeloe, tebato ia, hoelō mba'a-
13 ba'a. (Sin. 114, 3).

II. Ba tobali me larōi nosera sato, 14
ba wangōtō Joridano, awō gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'ōela li, sowaōwaō fōna zato, (Hal. zin. 7, 45), ba me laroegi Joridano 15
samabea tawōla, me lahoendragō zinga nidano ere andrō samabe'a

tawōla (ba no falawoe fefoe ngōfi
 16 Joridano, gōtō mbaŵa wamasi), ba
 tebatō nidanō, si otarai noeloe;
 ahono, hoelō mba'aba'a, arōoe sibai,
 ba ngai Gadamo, banoea andrō ba
 zi tambai Zarata, ba soloeaha 'mi-
 jōoe ba ziloea'asi ba zalo'o tanō,
 siloea'asi sasi'asi andrō, ba aetoe
 manō. Ba la'ōtō sato, ba gamaoe-
 17 doe Jericho. (*Sin. 66, 6*). Ba la'ia-
 gō manō daloe Joridano ere andrō
 samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li a-
 ndrō, chō Jehowa, no otoefo naha
 gahera; ba la'ōtō Iraono Gizeraēli
 fefoe, no otoefo, irege no aloea la'-
 ōtō Joridano, dozi ira.

FAZA 4.

I. Tohoetohoe wangōtō Joridano.

II. Latanō gowe, tandra.

1 I. Ba me no aloea la'ōtō Joridano
 sato, ba imane Jehowa chō Josoca :
 2 Mitoeoejoe niha ba zato, felendroea,
 3 samōsa zamboea mado, ba miŵa'ō
 lichōra, mimane: Mihalō chōmi gara,
 felendroea, ba da'e, ba daloe Jori-
 dano, ba naha andrō, ba zi so gere
 andrō mege, ba mi'ohe mijefo ba
 mitoe'e tooe ba golombaseŵa, ba
 4 zi mōrō ami bongi. Ba hoemede
 Josoea ba niha andrō si felendroea,
 nihonogōinia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 5 samōsa zamboea mado, ba imane
 chōra Josoea: Mi'ae mijefo, mi'owa-
 ŵaō fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li
 chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba daloe
 Joridano, ba mihare'ō ba galisimi
 gara, samboea zamōsa, ena'ō i'ohi-
 a'ō wa'oja mado Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 6 ena'ō tobali tandra ba chōmi. Na
 lasfoe dania iraonomi, na lamane :
 7 Hadia goena gara andre ? Ba mima-
 ne chōra : Me no aetoe nidanō Jo-
 ridano fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela
 li chō Jehowa ; me lafatōrō ba Jori-
 dano, ba aetoe nidanō Joridano ;
 ba tandra gara andre, fa bōi olifoe
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
 8 Ba la'o'ō da'ō Iraono Gizeraēli, si
 mane niŵa'ō Josoea, lahalō gara,

felendroea, ba daloe Joridano, si
 mane niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Josoea,
 i'ohia'ō wa'oja mado Ndraono Gize-
 raēli ; ba la'ohe mijefo ba golomba-
 seŵa ba latooe'ō tooe ba da'ō. Ba
 9 felendroea ifatan'ō kara Josoea ba
 daloe Joridano ba naha andrō, ba
 zi so gere andrō mege, samabea
 tawōla gamaboe'oela li, ba lō teboe-
 lō ba da'ō, irege ma'ōchō andre.
 Ba la'ia'gō dōdō Joridano ere andrō,
 10 samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li,
 irege no awai fefoe ni'oroi'ō Jeho-
 wa, niŵa'ō ba zato, dali goraisa
 Moze andrō chō Josoea. Ba la'aliogō
 ira sato, we'amōi mijefo. Ba me no
 11 dozi la'ōtō sato, ba lafa'ōtō gōi
 dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa
 ere andrō, la'ia'gō fōna zato. Ba mōi
 12 mijefo mado Roebeno ba mado
 Gado ba si matongā mado Manase
 andrō, nifa'oli fōna Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, si mane niŵa'ō Moze chōra.
 Mato ōfa woeloe ngahōnō zabōlō,
 13 sowaōŵaō fōna Jehowa, ba wanoeŵō
 ba ndraso ba Jericho andrō. Me loeo
 14 da'ō i'ebōea'ō Josoea Jehowa, fōna
 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba la'ata-'
 oefi ia, si mane fangata'oeifira Moze
 mege, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba
 15 hoemede Jehowa chō Josoea, imane :
 Ŵa'ō ba gere andrō, samabea tawō-
 16 la gamaboe'oela li, ndramōi mijaŵa
 moroi ba Joridano. Ba ibe'e li Jo-
 17 soea ba gere andrō, imane : Mi'ae
 mijaŵa moroi ba Joridano ! Ba to-
 18 bali, me mōi mijaŵa gere andrō,
 samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō
 Jehowa, moroi ba daloe Joridano,
 me lahoendragō zabe'e tanō ahe
 gere andrō, ba mangawoeli ba na-
 hania nidanō Joridano, moloeaha,
 si mane menewi ba si mane me doea
 wongi, ilawoei ngōfi fefoe.

II. Ba mōi mijaŵa, ira moroi ba
 19 Joridano ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa
 si fōfōna, ba molombase ba Giligala,
 ba nola, tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo
 i'otarai Jericho. Ba kara andrō si
 20 felendroea, ni'ohera moroi ba

Joridano, ba ifatanō'ō Josoea, ba
 21 Giligala. Ba imane ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli : Na lasofoe dania chō namara
 iraonomi, na lamane : Hadia goena
 22 gara andre ? (*Moz. V. 6, 20*). Ba
 mi'ombacha'ō ba ndraonomi, mi-
 mane : Tanō sabe'e lala Ndraono
 Gizearaēli, me latōrō Joridano a-
 23 ndrō, me no i'ogo'ōisi nidanō Jori-
 dano Lowalangimi, Jehowa, fōnami,
 irege no mi'ōtō, si mane folaoe Lo-
 walangimi, Jehowa, ba nasi zoechoe
 andrō, ni'ogo'ōisinia fōnama, irege
 24 no ma'ōtō, (*Moz. II. 14, 21*), ena'ō
 aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli dānō
 fefoe danga Jehowa andrō, he wisa
 wa'abōlōnia, ena'ō la'ata'oe fi Lowa-
 langira Jehowa, si lō mamalōmalō.

FAZA 5.

I. Fa'ata'oe Ndrawa Gana'ana,
 me so Ndraono Gizearaēli. II. Fa-
 moto Iraono Gizearaēli. III. Fasa. Ō
 ba danō. IV. Solohe sanoewō andrō,
 chō Jehowa.

1 I. Ba tobali me larongo razo
 Ndraono Gamori fefoe, jefo Jorida-
 nō, tánō ba nasi, ba razo Ndrawa
 Gana'ana, si hene asi wa no i'ogo'-
 ōisi Jehowa nidanō Joridano fōna
 Ndraono Gizearaēli, irege no la'ōtō,
 ba atalō dōdōra ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'a-
 be'e dōdō chōra, ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli. (*Moz. II. 15, 15*).

2 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba imane
 Jehowa chō Josoea : Fazōchi chōoe
 wōrōgi kara, ba foeli boto Ndraono
 3 Gizearaēli, zamoeza tō. Ba ifazōchi
 chōnia wōrōgi kara Josoea, ba iboto
 Ndraono Gizearaēli ba gahe hilihili
 4 Garolati. Ba da'e mbōrō, wa iboto
 ira Josoea : Fefoe niha, saheta mege
 ba danō Miseraji, ira matoea, fefoe
 zabōlō, ba no mate ba danō si mate
 andrō, ba lala, me la'otarai danō
 5 Miseraji. Noa sa moeboto ira, dozi
 ira, saheta andrō. Ba dozi si toe-
 mboe ba danō si mate, ba lala, me
 la'otarai danō Miseraji, ba lō moe-
 6 boto. Ōfa woeloe fache sa'ae mo-

waōwaō Ndraono Gizearaēli ba danō
 si mate andrō, irege no ahori fefoe
 niha sabōlō, saheta mege ba danō
 Miseraji, me lō lafondrondrongo li
 Jehowa ; da'ō mbōrō wa fahōloe
 chōra Jehowa, lō tola la'ila danō
 andrō, si mōi ba hōloe Jehowa chō
 ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōda, tanō
 si falawoe soesoe ba wē wani (*Moz.*
IV. 14, 22). Ba onora andrō, ba 7
 i'e'eboea, fangalira ; da'ō niboto
 Josoea, me no si lō moeboto ; lō'ō
 sa moeboto ba lala mege. Ba me 8
 no ahori moeboto ira ba la'iagō
 golombasewa, irege dōhō wa'afōchō.
 Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Ma'- 9
 ōchō andre no oeheta chōmi wa'aila
 andrō, si otarai danō Miseraji. Ba
 labe'e tōi naha andrō Giligala (fa-
 magaōlō), iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

III. Ba molombase Ndraono Gi- 10
 zeraēli ba Giligala ba lalaoe wasa
 andrō, ba zi meweledōfa, ba ndraso ba
 Jericho andrō. Ba la'ā mboea danō, 11
 me sara wongi aefa wasa, roti si
 lō moe'aisōni ba bōra nifakoē, me
 loeo da'ō. (*Moz. II. 12, 39*). Ba te- 12
 bato „mana” andrō, me sara wongi
 aefa da'ō, me la'ā mboea danō, ba
 lō'ō sa'ae „mana” ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba la'ā mboea danō Gana'-
 ana, ba ndrōfi andrō.

IV. Ba me so ba zinga Jericho 13
 Josoea, ba ifaōga hōrōnia, ifachōlō
 ia, ba hiza niha ba gamaoedonia,
 sara wōda, si no idōni, ba danga-
 nia. Ba i'ondrasi ia Josoea, imane
 chōnia : Hadia, awōma ndra'oegō,
 ma avō nermalima ? (*Moz. II. 23,*
23). Ba imane : Tenga, solohe sa- 14
 noewō andrō, chō Jehowa, ndra'-
 odo ; awena si'ai sodo. Ba ifalōgoe
 tooe ia Josoea ba danō mangaloeloe
 ia chōnia, imane chōnia : Hadia ni-
 ōwa'ō Doea chō genoninia ? Ba ima- 15
 ne solohe sanoewō andrō, chō Je-
 howa, chō Josoea : Heta mbadaga-
 heoe ba gahemō, me no ni'amoni'ō
 naha andrō, ba zi so'ō. Ba i'o'ō
 da'ō Josoea (*Moz. II. 3, 5*).

FAZA 6.

I. Lasowō Jericho. II. Atoe'a
ira ba (Jericho ba) ladoedogō.

- 1 I. Ba no ladoehō mbawa gōli Je-
richo, no moekoesi fōna Ndraoño
Gizeraēli, lō si mōi baero ba lō si
- 2 mōi mijomo. Ba imane Jehowa chō
Josoea : Hiza, no oebe'e ba dangaoe
Jericho andrō, fabaja razora, niha
- 3 sabōlō andrō. Ba mihene gōli mba-
noea, dozi sabōlō, mifasoei zamoeza;
- 4 ōnō ngaloeo ōlaoe zi manō. Ba
dafitoe gere solohe torofe seboea li,
fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oea li.
- 5 Ba na loeo si fitoe, ba mewitoe mi-
fasoei mbanoea ba ndramoelaoe
dorofe ere andrō. Ba na lalaoe do-
rofe, na mirongo linia, ba ndramoe'-
abōlōgō we'ao sato fefoe, ba adoedoe
gōli mbanoea ba ndramoesawō sato,
- 6 jamoedōlō ia zamōsana. Ba hoēmede
ba gere andrō Josoea, ono Noeni,
imane chōra : Mifabea dawōla gama-
boe'oea li ! ba dafitoe gere solohe
torofe seboea li fitoe, fōna dawōla
- 7 gamaboe'oea li chō Jehowa. Ba la-
mane ba zato : Milaboe, mifasoei
mbanoea ba la'ia gō fōna dawōla
gamaboe'oea li chō Jehowa si no
- 8 mangarō. Ba me no ibe'e li ba zato
Josoea, ba mangefa gere andrō, si
dafitoe, solohe torofe andrō, seboea
li, si fitoe, fōna Jehowa, ba lalaoe
dorofe, ba lafago'ō chōra dawōla
- 9 gamaboe'oea li chō Jehowa. Ba
mowaōwaō fōna gere andrō, samolī
torofe, zi no mangarō andrō, ba
sato, ba la'o'ō dawōla gamaboe'oea
- 10 li ba lō la'etoe'ō wolaoe torofe. Ba no
ibe'e li Josoea ba zato, no imane :
Bōi mi'ao, bōi mifarongogō limi,
samboea li bōi aefa ba mbewemi,
iroegi loeo oe'wa'ō chōmi : Mi'ao !
- 11 awena dania moe'ao ami. Ba lafa-
tōrō dawōlagamaboe'oea li, lafasoei
mbanoea zamoeza, ba laroegi golo-
- 12 mbase'wa ba mōrō ira ba da'ō. Ba
ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea ba
lafabea dawōla gamaboe'oea li chō

Jehowa ere andrō. Ba ere andrō si 13
dafitoe, solohe torofe andrō seboea
li, si fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'-
oea li chō Jehowa, ba fadoro lalaoe
dorofe, ba mowaōwaō fōnara si no
mangarō andrō ba sato fefoe, ba
la'o'ō dawōla gamaboe'oea li chō
Jehowa ba lō aetoe wolaoe torofe.
Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lafoeli lafasoei 14
mbanoea, zamoeza, ba mangawoeli
ira ba golombase'wa. Ba ōnō nga-
loeo lalaoe zi manō.

II. Ba me loeo si fitoe, ba la- 15
hoelō wongi wemaoso, me afoesi
wali, ba lafasoei mbanoea, si manō
zoei, mewitoe; ha me loeo da'ō
wa mewitoe lafasoei mbanoea. Ba 16
ba zi mewitoe, me no lalaoe dorofe
ere andrō, ba imane Josoea ba
zato : Milaoe moe'ao, noa sa ibe'e
ba dangami mbanoea andre Jeho-
wa ! Ba salacha mbanoea andre, 17
ja'ia ba si so bacha fefoe, chō Je-
howa; ha Rachaba andrō, sohorō
andrō, ni'orifi, ja'ia ba soroeoe
jomo chōnia fefoe; me no ibini'ō
zinenge andrō, nifatengeda. Ba bōi 18
mibabaja zalacha andrō, ma dania
lō mi'amonī'ō, ma mihalō zalacha
andrō ōsa, ba mibali'ō salacha go-
lombase'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
mifobōrō wa'atekiko. Ba fefoe wirō 19
ba ana'a ba fefoe wakake tōla ba
fakake si'ōli, ba ni'amonī'ō chō
Jehowa; ba girōgirō andrō chō
Jehowa labe'e. Ba moe'ao zato ba 20
lalaoe dorofe. Ba tobali melarongo
li dorofe sato, ba la'ebœa'ō lira
we'ao, ba adoedoe gōli, ba la-
sawō gōli sato, idōlō manō ia za-
mōsana, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea.
(Heb. 11, 30). Ba lalacha'ō fefoe zi 21
so ba mbanoea bacha, i'otarai ndra
matoea, noemalō ba nōra alawe, ba
i'otarai nono matoea, noemalō ba
zi no tohare hoewa ba ba za'wi ba
ba mbiribiri ba ba galide, la'ō'ōtō
fōda. (Moz. V. 20, 13). Ba imane 22
Josoea ba niha andrō, si daroea,
si mōi no, ba wamaoeze tanō :

- Mi'ae ba nomo ndra alawe andrō, sohorō andrō, ba mi'ohe tooe ndra alawe andrō, awō fefoe dāna chōnia, si mane fahōloesami chōnia.
- 23 Ba mōi nono matoea andrō, samaoeze andrō, la'ohe tooe Rachaba andrō ba amania ba inania ba ira talifoēsōnia, awō fefoe zi so chōnia, si samba omo ja'ira, la'ohe baero ba lafa'aso baero, fōna golomba-sewa Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba banoea andrō, ba latoenoe alitō, fabaja ōsinia fefoe; ha firō ba ana'a ba fakake tōla ba fakake si'ōli nibe'e ba naha girōgirō ba nomo Jehowa.
- 24 Ba Rachaba andrō, sohorō andrō, ba soroiyomo namania fefoe, awō fefoe dāna chōnia, ba i'orifi Josoea. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli so ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, me no ibini'ō zinenge andrō, nifatenge Josoea, ba wamaoeze Jericho andrō. Ba i'ohe ira ba hōloe Josoea, me loeo da'ō imane: Ni'elifi chō Jehowa niha si maoso ba wanmaroe'ō banoea andre, Jericho andre! Ja mate nononia si a'a, na ibe'e tooe dojo ba ononia si achi, na ibe'e doehōdoehō mbawa gōli! (*Raz. I. 16, 34*). Ba itolo Josoea Jehowa ba hoemōngō doeriania ba danō ma'asagōrō.
- 25
- 26
- 27

FAZA 7.

I. Fanagō Nachano andrō. II. Loealoania wa tebai lala'wa mbanoea Ga'i andrō. III. Fangandrō Josoea ba fanema Lowalangi li. IV. Teboka wanagō andrō ba tehoekoe Nachano.

- 1 I. Ba noemalō danga Ndraono Gizeraēli ba zalacha andrō, ihalō zalacha Achano, ono Charimi ono Zabadi ono Zera, mado Joeda. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 22, 20*).
- 2 II. Ba ifatenge niha Josoea, moroi ba Jericho, ifatenge ba Ga'i, ba ngai Mbeti Avena, tánō ba gatoe-mboecha loeo i'otarai Mbetiēli, imane chōra: Mi'ae misi ja'wa ba mifaoe-zei danō. Ba mōi misi ja'wa niha andrō, ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba lafoeli ira chō Josoea, lamane chōnia: Alacha lō ahoi mōi misi ja'wa niha! Na mato doea ngahōnō, irege tōloe ngahōnō, zi mōi misi ja'wa, ba wanoewō A'i andrō. Bōi fakao zato fefoe; lō'ō sa atotō ira. Ba mōi misi ja'wa ira, mato tōloe ngahōnō niha, ba te'ala ira labe'e banoea Ga'i andrō. Ba mato tōloe ngafaeloe a ōnō laboenoe chōra banoea Ga'i ba lagohi ira baero mbanoea, iroegi Zabari ba lalaoe chōra ba zanaere hili. Ba amaedola zangoeloe dōdō zato, timba zi tobali idanō.
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13

III. Ba isikanoechania Josoea, ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, fōna dawōla gamaboe'ola li chō Jehowa, iroegi bongi, ja'ia ba satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra. Ba imane Josoea: He So'aja, Jehowa, hadia wa no ōfa'ōtō ba Joridano niha andre, ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Gamori ja'aga, ba wamakiko ja'aga? Ena'ō na ahono dōdōma mege ba na ma'ia'gō manō jefo Joridano! Fondrondrongo, So'aja! Hadia ni'wa'ōgoe, me no labali'ō ira foeri Iraono Gizeraēli, fōna nemalira? Ba larongo dania Dawa Gana'ana, dozi soi ba danō andre ba lafa'oe'oe ndra'aga ba lahoi ba danō motōi ja'aga, ba he ōwisa ba dōimō andrō, seboea andrō? Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea: Faoso, hana wa no ōfalōgoe tooe ndra'oegō? No mamazōchi horō Ndraono Gizeraēli, no lasawō gamachoitā andrō chōgoe, nifachoi-goe chōra; noa sa lahalō zalacha andrō ōsa; noa sa managō ba no labini'ō na; noa na'i labini'ō barō gamagamara. Ba tebai lala'wa nemalira Iraono Gizeraēli; labali'ō ira foeri fōna nemalira, me no tobali salacha ira. Lō'ō sa'ae oetolo ami, na lō miheta ba chōmi zalacha andrō. Faoso, famoni ira fefoe, ō-mane: Mi'amoni, irege mahemoloe!

- Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : No so ba chōmi zalacha, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli ; tebai milawā nemalimi, irege no miheta ba chōmi zalacha andrō. (*Moz. II. 19, 10*). Ba mi'ondrasi, si hoelō wongi, samboesamboea mado ; ba mado andrō, si gōna chō Jehowa, ba ndramoe'ondrasi, sarasara daha ; ba si sara daha andrō, si gōna chō Jehowa, ba la'ondrasi, samba-samba omo ; ba si samba omo andrō, si gōna chō Jehowa, ba la'ondrasi
- 15 samōsamōsa. Ba si gōna dania ba zalacha andrō, ba nitoenoe ba galitō, ja'ia ba si so chōnia fefoe, bōrō me no isawō nifachoi Jehowa. ba me no ifazōchi horō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- 16 IV. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea, iwa'ō la'ondrasi Iraono Gizeraëli, samboesamboea mado, ba
- 17 gōna mado Joeda. Ba iwa'ō la'ondrasi daha mado Joeda, ba gōna ma'oewoe Zera. Ba iwa'ō la'ondrasi ma'oewoe Zera samōsamōsa, ba
- 18 gōna Zabadi. Ba iwa'ō la'ondrasi si samba omo ja'ira, samōsamōsa, ba gōna Nachano, ono Charimi ono
- 19 Zabadi ono Zera, mado Joeda. Ba imane Josoea chō Nachano : He onogoe, fosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba soeno ia ba ombacha'ō chōgōe nilaoemō,
- 20 bōi bini'ō chōgōe. Ba itema li Josoea Achano, imane : Si ndroehoe, no oefazōchi horō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, da'oe'om
- 21 mbacha'ō zilalō dangagoe : No oe'ila ba nihalōda andrō mbaroe seboea, baroe Zineara, si sōchi, ba firō, doea ngaotoe ba roefia ba samboea wamachai mbaroe. ana'a, lima woe-
- 22 loe roefia fanimba, ba teroe dōdōgōe, ba oehalō, ba hiza, no moebini'ō barō danō, ba daloc nose chōgōe, fabaja firō andrō. Ba ifatenge zinenge Josoea, ba fagohi da'ō, lasawā nose, ba hiza, no moebini'ō ba nose chōnia, fabaja firō andrō.

Ba lahalō ba da'ō baose ba la'ohe 23 chō Josoea ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, latooe'ō tooe fōna Jehowa. Ba ihalō Josoea Nachano a-

24 ndrō, ma'oewoe Zera, awō wirō andrō, awō mbaroe, awō wamachai mbaroe andrō, ba ononia mateoa ba ononia alawe, fabaja sa'winia ba kalidenia, ba biribirinia, ba osenia, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so ehōnia ; ba fao Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe ; la'ohe mijawā ba ndraso Nachori. Ba imane Josoea : Ha lō atekiko 25 ndra'aga ōbe'e ! Jamoefakiko ndra'oegō Jehowa, ma'ōchō ! Ba lateboe kara ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe ba latoenoe ira ba lahawoei kara. Ba 26 oja la'owoeloi kara, baloebaloenia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Awena alō wōnoe Jehowa, sabōlōbōlō. Andrō labē'e tōi naha andrō ndraso Nachori, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Hos. 2, 15*).

FAZA 8.

I. Fa'oneche Josoea ba mbanoea Ga'i andrō. II. Atoe'a ira ba Ga'i. Ladoedogō mbanoea Iraono Gizeraëli. III. Naha wame'e soemange ba hili Gebala, famahewoe'ō ba fangelifi.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : 1
Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō ba bōi atalō dōdōoe. Ohe zabōlō fefoe ba laboe, ae misi jawā ba Ga'i. Hiza, no oebe'e ba dangaoe razo Ga'i andrō, awō mbanoeania, awō danōnia. (*Moz. I. 15, 1 b. t.*). Ba ōlae ba mbanoea 2
Ga'i ba chō razora nilaoemō ba Jericho ba chō razora ; ba hadia nisōndrami chōra ba oerifōra, ba hana na mihalō chōmi. Ba ōfate-

3 nge ōsa, niha, samini'ō ja'ira ba gero mbanoea. (*Moz. V. 20, 14*). Ba maoso Josoea, awō zabōlō fefoe, ba we'amōi misi jawā ba Ga'i. Ba itoe-

4 toejoe zi tōloe ngafoeloe sabolō Josoea ba ifatenge, ba zi' bongi. Ba ibe'e li chōra, imane : Si tobini dania ami ba gero mbanoea ; bōi arōoe ami ba ngai mbanoea ba

- 5 si te'anō manō ami fefoe. Ba ja'-
odo, awō fefoe zi fao chōgoe, ba
mahatō'ō ndra'aga ba mbanoea;
ba na mōi ira baero, si mane no,
ba wangondrasī ja'aga, ba moloi
6 ndra'aga. Ba lagohi dania ndra'-
aga, irege no aefa ira ba mbanoea
mabe'e; lamane sa dania dōdōra :
moloi ira, si mane ba zi fōfōna
7 mege. Ba moloi manō ndra'aga. Ba
so dania ami, moroi ba mbini-
mbini andrō, ba atoe'a ami ba
mbanoea mibe'e; Jehowa, Lowa-
8 langimi, zame'e ba dangami. Ba
na no atoe'a ami mibe'e, ba migoe-
le'ō galitō ba mbanoea andrō. Mi'o'ō
niwa'ō Jehowa. Hiza, no oebe'e li
9 chōmi! Ba i'efa'ō ira Josoea, ba
lasa'wa mbinimbini andrō, la'ia'gō
gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, tănō ba
gaechoela loeo i'otarai Ga'i. Ba lō
aefa Josoea ba zi mōi manowō, ba
10 zi bongi andrō. Ba ihoelō wongi
Josoea wamōfō'ō sanoewō, ba isa'wa
misi ja'wa Ga'i, awō zateoa Ndraono
11 Gizeraēli, la'ia'gō fōna zanoewō. Ba
dozi sabōlō, awōnia, ba fao misi
ja'wa, lahatō'ō ira, laroegi gamae-
doe mbanoea, ba molombase ira
tănō jōoe, i'otarai Ga'i, daso ba
12 gotaloeara Ga'i. Awena i'fōfō'ō niha,
mato lima ngahōnō, ba ifatenge ba
mbinimbini andrō, ba gotaloeara
Mbetiēli Ga'i, tănō ba gaechoela
13 loeo, i'otarai mbanoea. Ba dozi sa-
noewō, sabōlō fefoe, jōoe mbanoea,
awō zi so moroi foeri, ba fafa'ese tănō
ba gaechoela, i'otarai mbanoea. Ba
Josoea, ba isa'wa daloe ndraso, ba
zi bongi andrō.
- 14 II. Ba me i'ila da'ō razo Ga'i,
ba la'aliogō banoea Ga'i, lahoelō
wongi, wangondrasī Iraono Gizeraēli,
ba wasōndrata ena'ō, razo awō zabō-
lō chōnia fefoe ba naha nihonogōi,
fōnafōna zalo'o. Ba lō i'ila, wa no so
zi tobini tănō ba gaechoela, i'otarai
15 mbanoea. Ba labe'e ni'alani ira
Josoea ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe,
16 moloi ira, lasa'wa danō si mate. Ba
la'oro'i'ō fefoe zi so jomo ba mba-
noea na, ba wolohi ja'ira, ba lagohi
Josoea, ba arōoe aefa ira ba mba-
noea. Ba samōsa lō si tosai ba Ga'i 17
ba ba Mbetiēli, si lō mōi ba wolohi
Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō'ō sa moe-
koesi mbawa gōli mbanoea foerira,
ba lagohi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba 18
imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Oro'ō
doho, si so ba dangaoe, ba Ga'i
andrō; oebe'e, sa'ae ba dangaoe!
Ba i'oro'ō Josoea doho andrō, si so
ba dangania, ifaoedogē Ga'i. Ba 19
la'aliogō ira si tobini andrō, larōi
nahara, foelōi ira, me i'oro'ō danga
Josoea, lasa'wa mijomo, atoe'a ira;
ba lada'ida'i wogoele'ō alitō. Ba me 20
labali'ō ira foeri banoea Ga'i no
mege, ba la'ila mija'wa zimbo mba-
noea andrō, ba atata dōlara, tebai
moloi ira, heza gōi lasa'wa ena'ō.
Ba si no moloi andrō, sana'wa tanō
si mate ba labali'ō ira foeri ba
zolohi andrō. Ba la'ila ira Josoea 21
ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe wa no
atoe'a ba mbanoea zi tobini andrō,
awō zimbo mbanoea mija'wa, ba
laoeli ira, ba fasōndra ba mbanoea
Ga'i andrō. Ba lafaondragō ira si 22
so jomo ba mbanoea, tobalitolazi ira
ba gotaloea Ndraono Gizeraēli, so
moroi fōna ba so moroi foeri. Ba la'-
ō'ōtō tooe, irege samōsa lō si tosai,
soloi ena'ō ba saori. Ba razo Ga'i 23
andrō ba lara'oe aeri ba la'ohe chō
Josoea. Ba me no ahori laboenoe 24
Iraono Gizeraēli mbanoea Ga'i andrō,
solohi ja'ira mege, baero ba mbe-
noea, ba danō si mate, me no ahori
mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, irege samōsa
lō si tosai, ba mangawoeli ba Ga'i
Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe ba laboenoe
zi so jono ba mbanoea. Ba tobalī 25
felendroea ngahōnō zi mate, me loeo
da'ō ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba-
noea Ga'i andrō fefoe. Ba lō ibō- 26
da dangania Josoea wangoro'ō toho
no mege, irege no ahori tefakiko
mbanoea Ga'i andrō. Ha oerifōra 27
ba hadia ia nisōndrara ba mbanoea,

ba lalahō chōra Iraono Gizeraēli,
dali niwā'ō Jehowa, oroisania chō

- 28 Josoea. Ba ifatoenoe'ō Ga'i Josoea,
labali'ō adoedoela si lō mamalō-
malō, tanō si mate, iroegima'ōchō,
29 andre. Ba ifatawī'ō ba dōla geoe
razo Ga'i, iroegi tănō owi. Ba me
aechoe loeo, ba iwā'ō Josoea, laheta
ba dōla geoe mbotonia, ba latibo'ō
baero mbanoea ba lahōna gara ba-
loebaloenia; iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
(Moz. V. 21, 23).

- 30 III. Ba ifazōchi naha wame'e
soemange Josoea chō Jehowa, Lo-
walangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba hili
31 Gebala, i'o'ō niwā'ō genoni Jeho-
wa andrō, Moze, ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli, nitanō ba zoera goraisa andrō
chō Moze: naha wame'e soemange
kara si lō moetoto, si lō moefatōrō
fakake si'ōli, ba labe'e zoemange
nitoenoe chō Jchowa, ba detenia
ba latiba zoemange fangorifi. (Moz.
32 II. 20, 25. Moz. V. 27, 4). Ba isoera
ba da'ō ba dete gara goraisa Moze
andrō, nisoerania ba Ndraono
33 Gizeraēli. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraēli
ba satoeara ba koemandroe ba
sangoehoekoe, ba no lafatambai
dawōla gamaboe'oea li, no fangai
ba gere ono Lewi andrō, samabea
tawōla gamaboe'oea li chō Jehowa,
he niha bō'ō, ba he madora, mato-
nga tănō ba hili Garisi ba matonga
tănō ba hili Gebala, la'o'ō niwā'ō
genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze, fōna,
ba wamahowoe'ō mado Gizeraēli.
34 (Moz. V. 27, 12). Ba noa da'ō, ba
ibaso [Josoca] fefoe daromali orois-
andrō, famahowoe'ō ba fangelifi,
dali sibai zi so ba zoera goraisa
35 andrō. Samboea li lō'ō, niwā'ō Moze,
si lō ibaso Josoea ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli fefoe, sorocdoe, ba he ba ndra
alawe ba he ba ndraono ba he ba
niha bō'ō, si no fao chōra.

FAZA 9.

I. Lafabōbō ira razo Ndrawa Ga-
na'ana, ba wanimba Josoea. II. Fa'-
oneche mbanoea Gibeona andrō;
fawoe'oesa li chō Josoea. III. Te-
boka walimosa andrō; labe'e sawoe-
joe mbanoea Gibeona andrō.

I. Ba melarongo da'ō razo fefoe, 1
jefo Joridano, ba hili ba ba zalo'o
ba si hene asi seboea fefoe irege
tănō ba hili Libano, Dawa Cheti
andrō ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa
Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa
Hewi ba Dawa Jeboesi, ba la'oro- 2
doegō ira, ha sara dōdō, ba wanimba
Josoea ba Iraono Gizeraēli.

II. Ba larongo banoea Gibeona 3
andrō hadia nilaoe Josoea ba Jeri-
cho ba ba Ga'i. Ba la'oneche'ō gōi, 4
maoso ira, lafatō'ō gōra ba lala, si'e
satoea labe'e ba hoeloe galidera, awō
naha nagoe satoea, si no asika, ni-
bōbō. Ba badagahe satoea, si no 5
moebalo labe'e ba gahera, la'onoe-
cha noecha satoea ba fefoe koe,
nifatō'ōra, ba no okōli, kiwo'ō sa'ae.
Ba mōi ira chō Josoca ba golomba 6
sewa ba Giligala, ba lamane chōnia
ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Ma'otarai
danō sarōoe, ba datalaoe fawoe'oe
li. Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraēli ba 7
Ndrawa Hewi andrō: Ma dania ba
da'e chōda so mbanoeada chōmi,
ba he mawisa fawoe'oe li chōmi?
Ba lamane chō Josoea: Sawoejoe- 8
mō ndra'aga. Ba imane Josoea: Ha
niha ami ba heza mi'otarai? Ba 9
lamane chōnia: Tanō sarōoe sibai
ma'otarai, ja'aga sawoejoemō, bōrō
doeria Lowalangimō andrō, Jehowa;
noa sa marongo doeriania, he hadia
ia fefoe nilaoenia ba danō Miseraji 10
andrō, ba he zoei fefoe nilaoenia
ba razo Ndraono Gamori andrō si
daroea, jefo Joridano, Sihona, razo
Hesibona ba Ogi, razo Mbazana ba
Gasaroti. (Moz. IV. 21, 24). Ba la- 11
mane chōma satoeama ba banoe-
ana fefoe: Mifaigi gōmi ba lala ba

- mifaondragō ira, ba mimane chōra : Sawoejoemi ndra'aga, ba milaoe fawoe'oe li chōma. Jā'e koe andre chōma ; aoechoe na, me mafa'anō ba chōma, ōma ba lala, me mofanōga we'amōi chōmi, ba hiza, no okōli ba kiwo'ō. Ba jā'e naha nagoē chōma : bohooe me mafa'ōsi, ba iada'e, ba no atika ; ba jā'e noe-chama ba badagahema : no ahachō sibi, bōrō wa'arama ba lala. Ba lahalō gōra andrō ōsa Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō lasofoe mbawa Jehowa.
- 15 Ba ilaoe fahoe'oe chōra Josoea, fawoe'oe li ira, ba wangorifi ja'ira. Ba mōi ba hōloe chōra zatoea mbanoea.
- 16 III. Ba ha tōloe bongi aefa fawoe'oe li ira, ba larongo wa sahatō ira, wa ba da'ō chōra so mbanoeara. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ha doea wongi, ba laroe'gi mbanoea chōra. Ba tōi mbanoeara andrō, ba Gibeona ba Kafira ba Be'eroti
- 18 ba Kiriati Jeari. Ba la'orifi ira Iraono Gizeraēli, me no mōi ba hōloe chōra zatoea mbanoea ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba moekōkōkōkō zato
- 19 fefoe ba zatoea andrō. Ba lamane sala'wa fefoe ba zato : No mōi ba hōloe ndra'aga chōra ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, andrō
- 20 wa lō tola tababaja ira. Talaoe chōra zane ba ta'orifi ira, fa bōi gōna fōnoe [Lowalangi] ita, me no mōi ita ba hōloe chōra. Ba lamane chōra sala'wa : Ni'orifi ira. Ba toballi sangai eoe ba sana'oe idanō ira ba mbanoea fefoe, si mane ni'wa'ō
- 22 zala'wa andrō chōra. Ba ifahede'ō chōra Josoea, ba imane chōra : Hana wa milimo ndra'aga, wangoema'ō : Banoea sarōoe ndra'aga, ba no ba
- 23 da'e chōda mbanoeami ? Andrō ja ni'elifi ami ba bōi jamalōmalō wa sawoe'oe ami, sangai eoe ba sana'oe idanō ba nomo Lowalangioe ! Ba
- 24 latema li Josoea, lamane : No te'ombacha'ō chōma, ja'aga sawoe'oe-

mō, hadia ni'wa'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa ba genoninia Moze andrō, wa edōna ibe'e chōmi danō ma'afefoe, awō wa edōna ihori fōnami fefoe niha ba danō. Ba ata'oe sibi ndra'aga miboenoe'ga ; andrō wa mamanō. Ba ija'e, ba ba dangaoe 25 so ndra'aga ; satoelō dōdōoe ba somasi'ō, ba fatōrō chōma. Ba 26 ilaoe chōra zi manō, i'efa'ō ira ba danga Ndraono Gizeraēli, fa bōi laboenoe. Ba ihali'ō sangai eoe ba 27 sana'oe idanō ba mbanoea fefoe ba ba naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa ira Josoea, me loeo da'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba nahia nitoe'oe Jehowa dania.

FAZA 10.

I. Delima razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, sangoroedoegō ja'ira ba wanoewō Gibeona andrō. II. I'alani razo si dalima andrō Josoea, ba zinga Gibeona. III. Lafakiko razo andrō, si dalima. IV. Lahalō chōra danō Gana'ana tănō raja.

- I. Ba me irongo Adonisede, razo 1 Jeroezalema, wa no atoe'a ira ba Ga'i ibe'e Josoea, awō wa no ifakiko ira, wa no ilaoe ba Ga'i ba chō razora nilaoenia ba Jericho ba chō razora, awō wa no fawoe'oe li ira mbanoea Gibeona Ndraono Gizeraēli, wa no lasaigō ira ba ngaira, ba ata'oe sibi ira, me no 2 banoea seboea Gibeona andrō, fondrege zebōea ba danō ; eboea moroi ba Ga'i, ba oi sabōlō sibi mbanoeara. Ba ifatenge Adonisede 3 andrō, razo Jeroezalema, zinge chō Hohama, razo Heberona ba chō Wireamo, razo Jaramoeti ba chō Jafia, razo Lachisi ba chō Debiri, razo Negelona, imane chōra : Mi'ae chōgoe ba mitolodo, ba wanoewō banoea Gibeona andrō, me no atōelō ira chō Josoea ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba la'oroedoegō 5 ira razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si dalima, ba so moroi sa : razo Je-

roezaJema ba razo Heberona ba
razo Jaramoeti ba razo Lachisi, ba
razo Negelona, awō zabōlō chōra
fefoe; ba lafasoei Gibeona, labōrō-
taigō lasoewō.

- 6 II. Ba lafatenge chō Josoea ba
golombasewa ba Giligala banoea
Gibeona, lamane chōnia: Bōi loeloe
zawoejoemō; ta'ita'i mijawa chōma,
orifiga, tologa; noa sa la'oroedoegō
ira oedoema dozi razo Ndraono
7 Gamori andrō, si so ba hili. Ba
mōi mijawa Josoea, moroi ba Gili-
gala, awō zi mōi fasoewō fefoe,
8 dozi sabōlō. Ba imane Jehowa chō
Josoea: Bōi ata'oei ira, oebe'e
sa ba dangaoe ira; samōsa lō ba
9 chōra sabōlō moroi chōoe! Ba
iroegi ira Josoea, lō moedōnadōna,
me no sara wongi mowaōwaō ndra
10 Josoea, la'oroī Giligala. Ba hoemoefa
ira ibe'e Jehowa, fōna Ndraono
Gizeraēli, ba la'alani sibai ira, ba
zinga Gibeona ba lagohi ira ba lala
ba zanōsō andrō ba Mbeti Horona,
moloī labe'e, iroegi ba Gaseka ba
11 iroegi Makeda. Ba me no laroegi
zaoee: andrō ba Mbeti Horona,
woloi fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
ihawoei ira kara segeboea Jehowa,
moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, iroegi
ba Gaseka, ba mate ira, ba ato
zi mate ba deoe kara andrō, moroi
ba niboenoē Ndraono Gizeraēli si'
12 ōli. Me loeo da'ō hoemedē Josoea
chō Jehowa, me ibe'e ba danga
Ndraono Gizeraēli Ndraono Gamori
andrō Jehowa; imane ba zanehe
Ndraono Gizeraēli: „Badoegō'ō, ja'-
oegō loeo, ba Gibeona, ba ja'oegō
13 ba'wa, ba ndraso ba Najalona!” Ba
ibadoegō ia loeo ba tebato wofanō
mba'wa, irege no lalaoe mbalōra
Iraono Gizeraēli ba nimalira. Hadia,
lō moesoera da'ō ba „zoera zatoelō”
andrō? Ba tebato loeo ba daloe
lalanīa ba mbanoea ba lō aōsō ia
aechoe, aracha ma'ōma'ōchō. (Jes.
14 28, 21. Sam. II, 1, 18). Ba sara lō
leoe si mane da'ō, he fōna ō ba he

foeri ō, wa i'ō'ō li niha Jehowa;
Jehowa sa atō zi fasoewō, salahi
Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba mangawoei 15
ba golombasewa ba Giligala Josoea,
awō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe.

- III. Ba moloī razo andrō, si da- 16
lima, ba labini'ō ira ba dōgi narō
hili, ba zinga Makeda. Ba te'omba- 17
cha'ō chō Josoea: No labini'ō ira
ba dōgi narō hili, ba zinga Makeda,
razo andrō, si dalima. Ba imane 18
Josoea: Mifagaōlō gara seboea ba
mbawa dōgi andrō, ba mifataro
niha, ba ngai, ba wanaro. Ba ja'a- 19
mi, ba bōi mibato, migohi nema-
limi, miboenoenoē moroi foeri, bōi
mifa'amōi mijomo ba mbanoea;
noa sa atō ibe'e ba dangami ira
Lowalangimi, Jehowa! Ba me no 20
aloea latimba ira Josoea ba Iraono
Gizeraēli, me no te'ala sibai labe'e,
irege arachā ahoī — si tosaī na,
ba no lachamō mbanoea sarō, —
ba mangawoei niha fefoe chō Jo- 21
soea, ba golombasewa, ba Makeda,
lō hadia ia, si gōna ira; ba lō'ō
sa'ae si lō ata'oe mola'wa Iraono
Gizeraēli. Ba imane Josoea: Mibo- 22
kai mbawa dōgi andrō ba mihalō
chōgoe razo andrō, si dalima, bacha
ba dōgi. Ba la'ō'ō da'ō; la'ohe razo 23
andrō, si dalima, ba dōgi andrō:
razo Jeroezalema ba razo Heberona
ba razo Jaramoeti ba razo Lachisi
ba razo Negelona. Ba me no la'ohe 24
chō Josoea razo andrō, ba ifakao-
ni'ō ndra matoea Ndraono Gize-
raēli fefoe; ba imane ba zangoloi'ō
sanoewō, si fao chōnia mege: Mi'ae
ba da'e ba mihoendragō mbagi razo
andre! Ba la'ondrasī, lahoendragō
mbagi. Ba imane chōra Josoea: 25
Bōi mi'ata'oei ba bōi atalō dōdō-
mi! Mi'abe'e'ō dōdō ba ja'abōlō
ami; si manō sa nifatōrō Jehowa
ba nimalimi fefoe, nitimbami! Aefa 26
da'ō, ba ifaboenoē'ō ira Josoea ba
me no laboenoē, ba ifatawi'ō, lima
nga'oe dōla geoe; ba mana'wana'wa
ira ba dōla geoe andrō, irege tánō

- 27 owi. Ba me aechoe'aechoe loeo, ba ifaheta'õ ba dõla geoe andrõ Josoea; ba latibo'õ ba dõgi narõ hili andrõ, ba nibini'õra ja'ira mege; ba lafagaõlõ gara segeboea ba mbawa dõgi andrõ; iroegi ma'õchõ andre. (*Moz. V. 21, 23*).
- 28 IV. Ba me loeo da'õ, ba atoe'a gõi ira ba Makeda ibe'e Josoea, lala'wa bawazi'õli, ba ilacha'õ razora Josoea, awõ mbanoea, awõ niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha, samõsa lõ ibe'e moloi; ba chõ razo Makeda, ba ilaoe nilaoenia chõ razo Jericho.
- 29 Aefa da'õ, ba iheta ia ba Makeda Josoea, awõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasa'wa Libena ba lasoewõ mbanoea
- 30 Libena. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli mbanoea da'õ gõi Jehowa, fabaja razora, lala'wa bawa zi'õli, ahoi laboenoe niha si so ba mbanoea bacha, samõsa lõ labe'e moloi; ba chõ razora, ba lalaoe nilaoera chõ
- 31 razo Jericho. Aefa da'õ, ba irõi Libena Josoea, awõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasa'wa Lachisi, lafasoei ba
- 32 lasoewõ. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli Lachisi andrõ Jehowa; mahemoloe õ, ba atoe'a ira, lala'wa bawa zi'õli, ahoi laboenoe niha ba mbanoea, lafatõrõ si'aikõ nifatõrõra
- 33 ba Libena. Ba moi mija'wa Horamo, razo Geleri, ba wanolo banoea Lachisi. Ba i'alani ia, fabaja sabõlõ andrõ chõnia Josoea, irege samõsa lõ faloecha moloi, ja'ira andrõ. Aefa da'õ, ba irõi Lachisi Josoea, awõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasa'wa Negelona andrõ; lafasoei ba lasoewõ.
- 34 Ba atoe'a ira, me loeo da'õ, lala'wa bawa zi'õli, laboenoe fefoe niha ba mbanoea, me loeo da'õ; ifatõrõ si'aikõ Josoea nifatõrõnia ba Lachisi.
- 35 Aefa da'õ, ba irõi Negelona Josoea, awõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasa'wa Heberona ba lasoewõ. Atoe'a ira ba lala'wa bawa zi'õli, laboenoe razo, fabaja banoea si fasoei fefoe, fefoe niha, si so ba mbanoea bacha, tobali samõsa lõ faloecha moloi;
- ifatõrõ si'aikõ Josoea nifatõrõnia ba Negelona: ilacha'õ mbanoea, fabaja niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha. Ba isa'wa Debira Josoea, awõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lasoewõ. Te'ala labe'e, fabaja razo, ba banoea si fasoei, ba lala'wa bawa zi'õli, lalacha'õ fefoe niha ba mbanoea, tobali samõsa lõ faloecha moloi; nifatõrõ Josoea ba Heberona, ba ifatõrõ si'aikõ ba Debira ba chõ razora ba si mane nifatõrõnia ba Libena ba chõ razora. Si manõ wangai Josoea chõnia tanõ ma'asagõrõ, hili ba tánõ raja ba salo'o ba sannaere hili; ba razora fefoe i'alani, tobali samõsa lõ faloecha moloi, ba ilacha'õ fefoe zaoeri, si mane ni'wa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba te'ala ibe'e Josoea, i'otarai Gadesi Mbarenea, noemalõ ba Gasa ba tanõ Gosena andrõ ma'asagõrõ, iroegi Gibeona. I'osamoezaigõ wola'wa razo andrõ fefoe Josoea ba fangai chõnia tanõra; Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli sa'ae zanoewõ, salahi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Aefa da'õ, ba ifoeli ia ba golomba-se'wa ba Giligala Josoea, awõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe.

FAZA 11.

I. Fanoewõ Josoea Jabino andrõ ba si fao chõnia. II. Atoe'a ira ba Hasora, ba lahalõ chõra danõ andrõ ma'afefoe. III. Fangohori Iraono Genaki andrõ.

- I. Ba me irongo da'õ Jabino, razo Hasora, ba ifatenge chõ Jobabi, razo Madona ba chõ razo Zimerono ba chõ razo Nachisafi, ba ba jõe, ba zohili ba ba zalo'o, raja Gineroti, ba ndraso ba ba hili ba Dora ba mbewe nasi. Dawa Gana'ana ba gatoemboecha ba ba gaechoela, Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Cheti ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa Jeboesi ba hili ba Dawa Hewi, ba gahe hili Heremono ba danõ Misefa. Da'õ zi so moroi si ja'wa, awõ zabõlõ

- chōra fefoe, ato sibai, timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba oja
 5 gōi koedo ba koereta. Ba mamagōlō razō andrō fefoe, so ira ba molo-
 mbase ira ba zinga mbombo Mero-
 6 mō, ba wolaoe ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli. Ba imanc Jehowa chō Josoea :
 Bōi ata'oeſi ira ; na mané wa'alaſa
 loeo mahemoloe, ba no tooe ba
 dānō so ira fefoe, niboenoe Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, oebe'e ; ni'eſa gōloe'ōloe
 koedo chōra ba nitoenoe goeretara.
 7 Ba ichamō ira Josoea, awō zabōlō
 chōnia fefoe, lō moedōnadōna, ba
 zinga mbombo Meromo andrō, ba
 8 lahawoei ira. Ba ibe'e ira ba danga
 Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehowa ba te'ala
 labe'e, ba lagohi iroegi Zidona, ba-
 noea seboea andrō, ba iroegi Misirefo
 Maji ba irege ba ndraso ba Mifeſe,
 tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba laboenoe
 tooe, irege samōsa lō toſai, ſoloi.
 9 Ba ifatōrō chōra Josoea, niſa'ō
 Jehowa chōnia : ifa'eſa'ō gōloe'ōloe
 koedo chōra ba ifatoenoe'ō goere-
 tara.
- 10 II. Ba mangawoeſi Josoea, me
 loeo da'ō ba atoe'a ira ba Haſora,
 ba ifaboenoe'ō razora. Hōgō mba-
 noea ba nōri andrō fefoe fōna
 11 Haſora andrō. Ba laboenoe niha
 fefoe, ſi ſo ba mbanoea bacha,
 lalacha'ō, lō laſaiḡō zonoso ; ba ifa-
 12 toenoe'ō Haſora andrō Josoea. Ba
 mōi ba danga Josoea mbanoea razō
 andrō fefoe, fabaja razora fefoe,
 ba ifaboenoe'ō, ilacha'ō, i'o'ō niſa'ō
 genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze. (Moz.
 13 V. 20, 13). Ba fefoe mbanoea nita-
 roe'ō ba zoezoe hilihili ba lō latoe-
 noe Iraono Gizeraēli, ha ſi'aikō
 Haſora andrō ifatoenoe'ō Josoea.
 14 Ba hadia ia fefoe niſōndrara ba
 mbanoea andrō ba oerifōra, ba
 lahalō chōra Iraono Gizeraēli ; ba
 niha fefoe, ba laboenoe, lahorī,
 15 samōsa lō la'orifi. Si mane niſa'ō
 Jehowa chōgenoninia Moze, ſi manō
 meḡe niſa'ō Moze chō Josoea ; da'ō
 ifatōrō Josoea ; ma'ifoe lō'ō ſi lō
- i'o'ō niſa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba 16
 ihalō chōnia danō andrō, ma'afefoe,
 ſohili andrō ba tānō raja, ma'afefoe,
 ba tanō Gosena, ma'asagōrō, ba daſo
 andrō ba ſalo'ō ba hili Ndraono Gize-
 raēli andrō ba daſo ſifabōbō ba da'ō,
 i'otarai hili andrō ſi lō eoceoe, sanōsō, 17
 mafi ba Ze'ira, iroegi Mba'ali Gado
 ba ndraso ba gahe hili Libano, ba
 gahe hili Heremono ; ba dozi raze-
 ra, ba mōi ba dangania, ba te'ala
 ibe'e, iboenoe. Ba ara i'anoewō'ō 18
 razō andrō fefoe Josoea. Basamboea 19
 lō banoea ſangaloeloe ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ha Dawa Hewi andrō,
 banoea Gibeona ; oi ba wanoewō
 mōi chōra. Moroi chō Jehowa ſa, 20
 wa abe'e dōdōra, ba waſōndrata
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō tola
 laſakiko ira, lō fa'ahachō dōdō,
 ena'ō tola lahorī, ſi mane niſa'ō
 Jehowa chō Moze.
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba maoso 21
 Josoea, ba wangohorī Iraono Gen-
 aki andrō ba hili, ba Heberona ba
 ba Debira ba ba Ganaba, ba hili
 Ndraono Joeda andrō ba ba hili
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ma'afefoe ; ba
 ifakiko ira, fabaja banoea chōra. 22
 (Moz. IV. 13, 23). Lō niſaiḡō Irao-
 no Genaki, ba danō Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ha ba Gaſa ba ba Gata ba
 ba Gaſoto ſo zi toſai. (Sam. I. 17,
 4). Ba ihalō chōnia danō ma'afefoe 23
 Josoea, itōrō sibai niſa'ō Jehowa
 chō Moze, ba ibe'e tana chō ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, dali wabaliſara
 ba maōra. Ba lō'ō ſa'ae fanoewō
 ba danō, ahono.

FAZA 12.

I. Tōi razō andrō nihorī, jeſo Jo-
 ridano. II. Tōi razō ba zi ndroehoe
 tanō Gana'ana.

I. Ba da'e dōi razō ba danō, ni- 1
 ſoewō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba niha-
 lōra tanō, jeſo Joridano, tānō ba
 gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai mboto
 Garono, iroegi hili Heremono ba
 he ſalo'o tanō fefoe, tānō ba gatoe-

- 2 mboecha loeo : Sihona, razo Ndraono Gamori, banoea Hesibona, si so barō mbawa tanō andrō, i'otarai Naroēri andrō ba mbewe Garono ba taloe ndraso andrō ba si matonga Gileadi, iroegi mboto Jaboko, ola Ndraono Gamori, (*Moz. IV. 21, 24*), ba salo'o andrō, iroegi mbaŵa Kineroti, tănō ba gatoemboecha, ba iroegi ziloea'asi ba zalo'o, siloea'asi nasio, tănō ba gatoemboecha, tănō ba Mbeti Jesimoti ba tănō raja, ba gahe hili Wisiga. Ba tănō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, si tosai seboea niha andrō, banoea Gasaroti ba Ederai (*Moz. V. 3, 11*).
- 5 si so barō mbawa hili Heremono ba Salecha ba tanō Mbazana ma'afefoe, irege nola Ndrawa Gesoeri ba ola Ndrawa Ma'achati ba si matonga Gileadi, iroegi nola chō Zihona andrō, razo Hesibona. Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli zolaŵa ja'ira, ba Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, zame'e tănō andrō tana ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase. (*Moz. V. 3, 12*).
- 7 II. Ba da'e dōi razo nilaŵa Josoea ba Iraono Gizeraēli ba danō ba zi tambai Joridano, tănō ba gaechoela loeo, i'otarai Mba'ali Gado ba ndraso, ba gahe hili Libano, iroegi hili andrō si lō eoeeoe, so'anōsōla ba Ze'ira, nibe'e Josoea tana ba mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, dali wabaliŵara, ba hili ba ba ndraso ba ba salo'o ba ba zanaere ba ba danō si mate ba tănō raja : Dawa Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa Hewi ba Dawa Jeboesi :
- 9 Samōsa razo Jericho ba samōsa razo
- 10 Ga'i, ba ngai Mbetiēli. Ba samōsa razo Jeroezalema ba samōsa razo
- 11 Heberona. Ba samōsa razo Jaramoeti ba samōsa razo Lachisi. Ba samōsa razo Negelona ba samōsa
- 13 razo Gezeri. Ba samōsa razo Debira
- 14 ba samōsa razo Gederi. Ba samōsa

razo Horama ba samōsa razo Garadi. Ba samōsa razo Libena ba samōsa razo Gadoela. Ba samōsa razo Makeda ba samōsa razo Mbetiēli. Ba samōsa razo Dafoea ba samōsa razo Heferi. Ba samōsa razo Gafeka ba samōsa razo Lasaro. Ba samōsa razo Madona ba samōsa razo Harsora. Ba samōsa razo Zimerono Merono ba samōsa razo Naclizafi. Ba samōsa razo Da'anachi ba samōsa razo Megido. Ba samōsa razo Gedesi ba samōsa razo Jokenea, ba gahe hili Garemeli. Ba samōsa razo Dora, banoea Nafoti Dora, ba samōsa razo niha baero andrō, ba Giligala. Ba samōsa razo Diresa. Tōloe ngafoeleoe a sara razo fefoe.

FAZA 13.

I. I'ŵa'ō chō Josoea wamaosa tanō Jehowa. II. Tana ba zi domboea mado a matonga, jefo Joridano. III. Tana ba mado Roebeno. IV. Tana ba mado Gado. V. Tana ba zi matonga mado Manase.

I. Ba me no atoea Josoea, me no noemalō ndrōfi chōnia, ba imane Jehowa chōnia : Hiza, no atoea ndra'oegō. no noemalō ndrōfiōe, ba ebolo sibai na danō, si lō hoemalō. Ba da'ō danō si tosai na, si lō moehalō : Tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'afefoe ba tanō Gesoeri ma'asagōrō. (*Sam. I. 27, 8*). I'otarai Zihora andrō, ola danō Miseraji, tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi nola Nekerona andrō, tănō jōoe, ba tanō Ndrawa Gana'ana labe'e : salaŵa Wilisiti andrō si dalima, salaŵa Gasa ba salaŵa Gasoto ba salaŵa Gasekalo ba salaŵa Gata ba salaŵa Nekerona, awō Ndrawa Gawi andrō, tănō raja. Tanō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, ma'asagōrō, ba tanō Mcara, tanō mbanoea Zidona, iroegi Gafeka, iroegi nola Ndraono Gamori, ba tanō mbanoea Gebala andrō, ba hili Libano ma'afefoe, tănō ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai Mba'ali Gado,

- ba gahe hili Heremono, iroegi tánō
 6 ba Hamata. Dozi banoea ba hili
 andrō, i'otarai hili Libano, iroegi
 Misirefo Maji, fefoe mbanoea Zidona,
 ba ja'odo zanimba fōna Ndraono
 Gizeraēli; faosa manō ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, laoe dahōdahō, tána chōra
 si lō teboelō ba nga'ōtōra, si mane
 7 ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe. (*F. 11, 8*). Ba
 fosasi sa'ae danō andrō, tána chō,
 ba mado andrō si siwa ba ba zi
 matonga mado Manase.
- 8 II. Awō da'ō [awō zi matonga]
 latema mege dána chōra mado Roe-
 beno ba mado Gado, me ifachoi
 chōra Moze, jefo Joridano, tánō ba
 gatoemboecha, itōrō nibe'e Moze,
 enoni Jehowa andrō, chōra. (*Moz.*
 9 *IV. 32, 33*). I'otarai Garoēri andrō,
 ba mbewe Garono, mbanoea andrō
 ba daloe ndraso, awō zalo'o andrō
 ma'afefoe — Medeba ba Dibona —
 10 awō fefoe mbanoea Zihona andrō,
 razo Ndraono Gamori, ba Hesibona,
 11 iroegi nola Ndraono Gamoni, ba
 Gileadi, awō danō Gesoeri andrō ba
 tanō Ma'achati, ba he hili Here-
 mono, ma'afefoe, ba tanō Mbazana
 12 ma'afefoe, iroegi Zalecha, tanō Ogi
 andrō, razo Mbazana, ba Gasaroti
 ba ba Gederal. Si tosai seboea niha
 andrō da'ō, nilawa Moze ba niti-
 13 mbania. (*Moz. V. 3, 11*). Ba banoea
 Gesoeri andrō ba banoea Ma'achati,
 ba lō latimba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba
 lō teboelō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
 mbanoea Gesoeri, ba banoea Ma'-
 achati ōsa, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
 14 Ha ba mado Lewi lō ibe'e dána
 chō; Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, dána chōra, si mane nifa-
 boe'oenia chōra. (*Moz. IV. 13, 8*).
- 15 III. Ba no ibe'e ba mado Roebeno
 16 Moze, i'ohia'ō wabaliwara. Ba tána
 chōra i'otarai Garoēri andrō, ba
 mbewe Garono, mbanoea andrō ba
 daloe ndraso ba salo'o andrō fefoe ba
 17 ngai Medeba. Hesibona ba banoea si
 fabōb chōra, ba salo'o tanō andrō,
 Dibona ba Bamoti Mba'ali ba Beti
 Mba'ali Meono, ba Jasa ba Kedemoti 18
 ba Mefa'ata, ba Kiriat'a'i ba Sibema 19
 ba Sereti Sahara, ba hili ba ba
 ndraso. Ba Beti Weero ba sanaere 20
 hili Wisiga ba Beti Jezimoti, awō 21
 fefoe mbanoea ba salo'o ba he
 ma'asagōrō danō Zihona andrō, razo
 Ndraono Gamori, ba Hesibona, nisoe-
 wō Moze no, fabaja sala'wa Ndraono
 Midiano andrō: Ewi ba Rekema ba
 Soeri ba Hoeri ba Reba, awō Zihona
 andrō, ba danō. Ba he si faeta 22
 andrō, Bileamo, ono Mbeori, ba la-
 boenoe Iraono Gizeraēli si'ōli, awō
 dánō bō'ō andrō niboenoea. Ba ola 23
 mado Roebeno zoei, ba Joridano,
 bewenia andrō. Da'ō dána ba waba-
 liwa mado Roebeno andrō, banoea
 andrō, awō halama soja chōra.
- IV. Ba no ibe'e ba mado Gado 24
 Moze i'ohia'ō wabaliwara; ba tána 25
 chōra, ba Ja'ezeri, awō mbanoea
 Gileadi fefoe ba matonga danō
 Ndraono Gamoni, iroegi Garoēri a-
 ndrō, tánō ba gatoemboecha, i'ota-
 26 rai Raba. Ba i'otarai Hesibona,
 iroegi Ramata Misefe ba Betoni,
 ba i'otarai Mahana'i, iroegi nola
 Debira. Ba ba ndraso, ba Beti Ha- 27
 rama ba Beti Nimera ba Soechota
 ba Safona, si tosai banoea Zihona
 andrō, razo Hesibona, ola Joridano,
 iroegi mbalō mba'wa Kineroti, jefo
 Joridano, tánō ba gatoemboecha.
 Da'ō dána ba mado Gado, balazi 28
 wabaliwara, banoea andrō, awō ha-
 lama soja chōra.
- V. Ba no ibe'e ba zi matonga 29
 mado Manase Moze, ba da'e dána
 ba zi matonga mado Manase andrō,
 balazi wabaliwara: Tanōra andrō, 30
 ba i'otarai Mahana'i ba te'oe'oe
 danō Mbazana ma'afefoe, tanō Ogi
 andrō, razo Mbazana, ma'asagōrō,
 awō fefoe zi fahalama andrō chō
 Ja'iro, ba Mbazana, ōnō ngafoeloe
 banoea. Ba si matonga danō Gileadi 31
 ba Asaroti ba Ederai, banoea seboea
 andrō ba danō Ogi ba Mbazana.
 Da'ō zi mōi ba Ndraono Machiro

- andř, ono Manase, ba wabaliwā zi
 32 matonga Ndraono Machiro. Da'ō
 danō nifaosa Moze, ba zalo'o tanō
 Moabi, jefo Joridano, tănō ba ga-
 toembacha, ba gamaoedoe Jericho.
 33 Ba ba mado Lewi, ba lō ibe'e Moze
 dāna chōra tanō; Jehowa, Lowala-
 ngi Ndraono Gizeraēli, dāna chōra,
 si mane nifaboe'oenia chōra.

FAZA 14.

I. Tefaosa danō Gana'ana, fada-
 hōdahō ira. II. Tāna chō Galebi
 andř.

- 1 I. Da'ō nitema Ndraono Gizeraēli
 tāna chōra, ba danō Gana'ana, ni-
 faosa Geleazari ere andř ba Josoea,
 ono Noeni, ba satoea zalawā mado
 2 Ndraono Gizeraēli chōra. Me lafaosa
 chōra, me fadahōdahō, si mane ni-
 wā'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Moze, ba
 wame'e ba madora andř, si siwā
 3 a matonga. (*Moz. IV. 26, 55*). Ba
 ba zi domboea a matonga mado
 andř, ba noa sa'ae ibe'e Moze dāna
 chōra, jefo Joridano. Ba ba mado
 4 Lewi, ba lō ibe'e dāna chōra tanō,
 ba ngaira, Me no domboea mado
 Ndraono Josefo, Manase ba Eferaji.
 Andř lō labe'e ba mado Lewi dāna
 5 chō ba danō, ha banoea, nahiaara,
 ba benoea, ba nikoebaloi oerifō, ba
 gamagamara. (*Moz. IV. 35, 2*). Si
 mane niwā'ō Moze, si manō lafa-
 tōrō Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lafaosa
 danō.
 6 II. Ba la'ondrasi Josoea ba Gili-
 gala, Iraono Joeda ba imane chōnia
 Kalebi andř, ono Jefeone, ma'ce-
 woe Genasi andř: Ō'ila niwā'ō
 Jehowa chō Moze, enoni Lowalangi
 andř, ba Gadesi Mbarenca, ba chō-
 goe andre ba ba chōoe. (*Moz. IV.*
 7 *14, 24*). Ōfa woeloe fache ndra'o,
 me ifatenge ndra'odo Moze, enoni
 Jehowa andř, moroi ba Gadcsi
 Mbarenca, ba wamaoeze tanō, ba
 oe'ombacha'ō chōnia zi fadoehoe
 8 dōdōgoe. Ba talifoesōgoe andř, si
 mōi awōgoe misi jawā, ba atalō

dōdō mbanoecada lab'e, ba ja'odo,
 ba no oe'o'ō sibai chō Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa. Ba fahōloe Moze, me loeo 9
 da'ō, imane: Si ndroehoendroehoe,
 chōoe ba chō ma'oewoemō danō
 andř, nihoendragō gaheoe, tāna
 chōmi, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō
 aetoe, me no o'o'ō sibai chō Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa! Ba faigi iada'e, no 10
 i'orifi ndra'odo Jehowa, itōrō niwā'-
 ōnia, si ōfa woeloe a lima fache
 andř, i'otarai me iwā'ō da'ō chō
 Moze Jehowa, gōtō wangōrōngōrō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō si mate,
 ba tobali wāloe ngafoeloe a lima
 fache ndra'odo iada'e. Ba fa'abō 11
 lōgoe na ma'ōchō, ba si mane me
 loeo ifatenge ndra'o Moze; faoma
 wa'abe'e mbotogoe, he me loeo da'ō,
 ba he ma'ōchō andre, ba wasōndrata
 ena'ō ba ba wofanōfanō heza mōi.
 Ba iada'e, ba tehe chōgoe hili a- 12
 ndre, nitōrō li Jehowa, me loeo
 da'ō; noa sa ōrongo, me loeo da'ō,
 wa so Ndraono Genaki ba da'ō, si
 so banoea seboea ba saro. Te ito-
 lodo Jehowa, ba wanimba ja'ira,
 si mane niwā'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. IV.*
 13, 23). Ba ifahowoe'ō ia Josoea 13
 ba itehe chō Galebi andř, ono
 Jefeone, Heberona andř, tāna chō-
 nia, si lō teboelō mitoe. (*Sangoe-*
hoek. 1, 20). Ba tobali chō Galebi, 14
 ono Jefeone, ma'oewoe Genasi, He-
 borona andř, tāna chōnia si lō
 teboelō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, bōrō
 me no i'o'ō sibai chō Jehowa, Lo-
 walangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba tōi 15
 Heberona andř fōna, ba Kiriati
 Garaba (banoea Garaba); fondrege
 zabōlō ba Ndraono Genaki Garaba
 andř. Ba lō'ō sa'ae fanoewō ba
 danō, no ahono.

FAZA 15.

I. Tāna ba mado Joeda. II. Tāna
 chō Galebi ba chō Gotenieli. III.
 Tōi mbanoea ba mado Joeda.

I. Ba tāna ba Ndraono Joeda 1
 andř ba wabaliwāra, ba tănō ba

nola Ndraono Gedomo, miraja, tánō
 2 ba danō si mate Sini andrō, fondre-
 ge raja. Ba olara tánō raja, ba
 3 i'otarai mbalō ziloea'asi, sadōni ia
 andrō miraja. Ba tohoetohoenia irege
 raja hili Nakerabi, misa ba Zini ba
 misa ja'wa, miraja, i'otarai Kadesi
 Mbarenea, ba noemalō ba Hesperona
 4 ba mijawa ba Gadara, ba manalinga
 zi'oe ba iroegi Garaka, ba noemalō
 misa ba Gasemo ba iroegi nidanō
 5 Miseraji andrō ba aetoe ba mbewe
 nasi. Da'ō nola tánō raja. Ba ola
 tánō ba gatoemboecha ba siloea'asi
 nasio, iroegi loeaha Joridano. Ba
 6 ola mijōoe, ba i'otarai mbalō ziloea'-
 asi, loeaha Joridano andrō. Ba noe-
 malō misi ja'wa ba Mbeti Hogela
 ba misa, iroegi jōoe Mbeti Garaba
 7 ba mijawa, irege gowe Mbohani
 andrō, ma'owoe Roebeno. Ba noe-
 malō mijawa ba Debira, i'otarai
 ndraso Achori andrō, ba isa'wa
 mijōoe Giligala, ba gamaoedoe hili
 Gadoemi, raja mbombo andrō. Ba
 8 noemalō ba goemboe loeo andrō ba
 iroegi goemboe Rogeli. Ba noemalō
 misi ja'wa ba ndraso chō Mbeni
 Hinomo, raja hili Ndraono Jeboesi,
 ja'ia Jeroezalema andrō. Ba itohogō
 9 mijawa, ba zoezoe hili andrō, tánō ba
 gatoemboechanata'otaraindraso chō
 Mbeni Hinomo ba mbalō zalo'o tanō
 10 Refa'i, tánō jōoe. Ba moroi ba zoe-
 zoe hili andrō, ba noemalō ba goe-
 mboe nidanō Nefetoa andrō, ba
 iroegi mbanoea andrō ba hili Gefe-
 rona, ba manakōi ba Mba'ala, ja'ia
 11 Kiriati Je'ari. Ba moroi ba Mba'ala,
 ba isa'wa gaechoela loeo, hili Ze'ira,
 ba itōrō gahe hili Jeari, tánō jōoe;
 ja'ia Gezalo, ba noemalō misa ba
 Mbeti Zemesi ba misa ba Dimena.
 12 Ba itohogō mijōoe, irege hili Ne-
 kerona andrō ba manakōi ba Ziche-
 rona, noemalō ba hili Mba'ala ba
 itohogō irege Jabeneli, ba tobali
 aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Ba ola tánō
 ba gaechoela loeo, ba asi seboea,
 bewenia andrō. Da'ō nola Ndraono

Joeda andrō, ba wabaliwara, fasoei.

II. Ba chō Galebi, ono Jefeone 13
 andrō, ba ibe'e tána chō ba danō
 Ndraono Joeda andrō, dali ni'wa'ō
 Jehowa chō Josoea, mbanoea Ga-
 raba andrō, ama Genaki, ja'ia
 Heberona andrō. Ba itimba ba 14
 da'ō Kalebi nono Genaki andrō, si
 datōloe, Sezai ba Ahima ba Tala-
 mai, nga'otō Genaki. (*Moz. IV. 13,*
23). Ba moroi ba da'ō mōi ia misi 15
 ja'wa, ba wanoewō banoea Debira.
 Ba tōi Debira andrō fōna, ba
 Kiriati Zeferi. Ba imane Kalebi: 16
 Na so zola'wa Giriati Zeferi, na
 atoe'a ia, ba oebe'e chōnia nonogoe
 Achesa. (*Sangoehoe. 1, 12-15*). Ba 17
 atoe'a Goteniēli, ono Genasi, achi
 Galebi, ba ibe'e dongania nononia
 Achesa. (*Moz. IV. 33, 12*). Ba me 18
 tehalō ia, ba ifaroe Goteniēli, ba
 wangandrō benoea, sagōrō, chō na-
 mania. Mōi ia tooe moroi ba galide;
 ba imane chōnia Kalebi: Hana? 19
 Ba imane: Be'e chōgoe howoeho-
 woe! Noa sa'ae ōbe'e ndra'o miraja,
 ba ōbe'e gōi chōgoe goemboenidanō!
 Ba ibe'e chōnia goemboe si ja'wa
 ba oemboe si tooe.

III. Da'ō dána ba Ndraono Joeda 20
 andrō, ba wabaliwara. Ba banoea 21
 ba mbalō danō Ndraono Joeda a-
 ndrō, ba nola Ndraono Gedomo,
 tánō raja, ba da'e dōi: Kabize'eli
 ba Ederi ba Jagoera, ba Kina ba 22
 Dimona ba Adada, ba Kedesi ba 23
 Hasora ba Jitenani, ba Sifi ba Telemi
 24 ba Bealoti, ba Hasara Hadata ba 25
 Kerioti Hesperona, ja'ia Hasora, ba 26
 Amana ba Sema ba Molada, ba 27
 Hasara Gada ba Hesimona ba Beti
 Feleti, ba Hasara Soeali ba Beri 28
 Seba ba Bisotia, ba Ba'ala ba 29
 Ijima ba Esema, ba Eletoladi ba 30
 Kesila ba Horama, ba Sikelagi ba 31
 Madimana ba Sanasana, ba Lebaoti 32
 ba Silihima ba A'ina ba Rimona —
 doea woeloe a si'wa banoea, awō zi
 fahalama chōra. Ba ba ndraso, ba 33
 Esa'ola ba Sorea ba Asena, ba Sanoa 34

ba Eni Gani ba Tafoea ba Enamo,
 35 ba Jaramoeti ba Adoela ba Socho ba
 36 Aseka, ba Sa'ara'i ba Adita'i ba Ge-
 dera ba Gederota'i — feleōfa banoea,
 37 awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba Senana
 38 ba Hadasa ba Migidala Gado. Ba
 39 Dileano ba Mifese ba Jokite'eli, ba
 40 Lachisi ba Bosakati ba Egelona, ba
 41 Kabona ba Lamasi ba Kiteli, ba
 Gederoti ba Beti Dagono ba Na'ama
 ba Makeda, — feleōnō banoea, awō
 42 zi fahalama chōra. Ba Libena ba
 43 Eteri ba Asana, ba Jifita ba Asena
 44 ba Nesibi, ba Kegila ba Achisibi
 ba Maresa, — siwa banoea, awō zi
 45 fahalama chōra. Ba Ekerona, awō
 zi fabōbō ba da'ō ba si fahalama
 46 chōra. Fefoe, i'otarai Nekerona,
 noemalō ba mbewe nasi, ba ngai
 47 Gasoto, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba
 Asoto andrō ba si fabōbō chōra ba
 si fahalama, ba Gasa, awō zi fabō-
 bō chōra, awō zi fahalama, iroegi
 nidanō Miseraji andrō; ba ola nasi
 48 seboea andrō, bewenia. Ba ba zohili,
 49 ba Samiri ba Jatiri ba Socho, ba
 Dana ba Kiriati Sana, ja'ia Debira
 50 andrō, ba Anaba ba Esihemo ba
 51 Anima, ba Gosena ba Holono ba
 Gilo — felezara banoea, awō zi fa-
 52 halama chōra. Ba Araba ba Doema
 53 ba Eseano, ba Janoema ba Beti
 54 Tafoea, ba Afeka, ba Hoemeta ba
 Kiriati Garaba, ja'ia Heberona a-
 ndrō, ba Siora — siwa banoea, awō
 55 zi fahalama chōra. Ba Ma'ona ba
 56 Karemeli ba Sifi ba Joeta, ba Jeze-
 57 re'eli ba Jokede ba Sanoa, ba Ka'i-
 no ba Gibea ba Timena — foeloe
 58 banoea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba
 Halihoela ba Betisoeri ba Gedoro,
 59 ba Ma'arata ba Beti Anota ba Ele-
 teko, — ōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama
 60 chōra. Ba Kiriati Mba'ali, ja'ia Giri-
 ati Jeari, ba Raba — domboea ba-
 61 noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba
 ba danō si mate, ba Beti Garaba
 62 ba Midini ba Sechacha, ba Nibe-
 sana ba Iri Hamelachi ba Engedi,
 — ōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama

chōra. Ba Iraono Jeboesi andrō, 63
 banoea, Jeroezalema, ba tebai lati-
 mba Iraono Joeda, ba toballi oroedoe
 ba Ndraono Joeda Ndraono Jeboesi
 andrō ba Jeroezalema, iroegi ma'ō-
 chō andre.

FAZA 16.

I. Tāna ba ma'oeuwe Josefo. II.
 Tāna ba mado Geferaji.

I. Ba latema dāna chōra Iraono 1
 Josefo, i'otarai Joridano ba gamaoe-
 doe Jericho, tánō ba gatoemboe-
 cha, i'otarai nidanō andrō ba Jeri-
 cho, tánō si mate andrō mija'wa,
 i'otarai Jericho, noemalō, ba hili
 Mbetiēli andrō. Ba i'otarai Mbetiēli 2
 [ola andrō] isa'wa Loesi ba misa ba
 danō Gareki, ba Gataroti. Ba isa'wa 3
 mitooe ba gaechoela loeo, ba danō
 Ndraono Jafeleti, iroegi danō Mbeti
 Horona tooe ba irege Geseri ba
 aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Da'ō nitema 4
 Ndraono Josefo andrō, Manase ba
 Eferaji, tāna chōra ba ndraono mi-
 tooe.

II. Ba da'e nola Ndraono Geferaji, 5
 ba wabaliwara: Ola danōra tánō
 ba gatoemboecha, ba Ateroti Adara,
 ba noemalō ba Mbeti Horona ja'wa,
 ba itohoegō iroegi mbewe nasi. Ba 6
 ola tánō jōoe, ba Michemeta ba
 isa'wa tánō ba gatoemboecha ba
 Da'anata Silo ba itōrō zinga da'ō,
 tánō ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai Ja-
 noha. Ba i'otarai Janoha, ba noe- 7
 malō mitooe ba Gataroti ba ba Na'a-
 rata ba faola ba danō Jericho andrō
 ba aetoe ba mbewe Joridano. Ba 8
 i'otarai Dafoea, ba itoetoeroe gae-
 choela loeo, noemalō ba mbombo
 Kana ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Da'ō
 dāna ba Ndraono Geferaji, ba wa-
 baliwara, si lō teboelō ba Ndraono
 mitooe. Ba banoea andrō, ni'oniagō 9
 banoea Ndraono Geferaji ba danō
 Ndraono Manase, banoea andrō fe-
 foe, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba lō 10
 latimba Ndrawa Gana'ana ba Geseri.
 Ba toballi oroedoe ba Ndraono Ge-

feraji Ndrawa Gana'ana, iroegi ma'öchö andre, ba tobali sangai halöwö chöra.

FAZA 17.

I. Tána ba zi matonga mado Manase. II. Fekökökôkö Ndraono Josefo ba dána chöra andrö.

- 1 I. Ba latema dána chöra mado Manase, me no si a'a ndraono Josefo Manase andrö. Tána chö Machiro, si a'a ndraono Manase, ama Gileadi, ba tanö Gileadi ba tanö Mbazana,
- 2 me no sabölö ba wanoewö ia. Ba dozi ma'oewoe Manase, si tosaí, ba latema dána chöra, balazi wabaliwára: ma'oewoe Gabiëzeri ba ma'oewoe Heleki ba ma'oewoe Gazeriëli ba ma'oewoe Zechema ba ma'oewoe Heferi ba ma'oewoe Zemida. Da'ö ndra matoea, ma'oewoe Manase,
- 3 ono Josefo, ba wabaliwára. Ba chö Zelofadi, ono Heferi ono Gileadi ono Machiro ono Manase, ba lö ono matoea, ha ono alawe; ba da'e döi nononia alawe: Mala ba Noa ba Hogela ba Milika ba Tirisa.
- 4 (*Moz. IV. 27, 1 b. t.*). Ba möi ira chö Gelezari ere andrö ba chö Josoea, ono Noeni, ba ba zalaŵa andrö, lamane: No iŵa'ö Jehowa, labe'e dána chöma göi, bangai ndra talifoësöma. Ba ibe'e chöra, dali goröisa Jehowa andrö, dána chöra, ba ngai ndra talifoësö
- 5 namara. Tobali dafoeloe mo'oeracha ba mado Manase, lö lai danö Gileadi ba tanö Mbazana, jefo
- 6 Joridano, me latema göi dána chöra ma'oewoe Manase ono alawe, ba ngai ma'oewoenia ono matoea. Ba tanö Gileadi andrö, ba tána ba zi tosaí ma'oewoe Manase. Ba ola danö mado Manase, ba i'otarai danö Mado Gaseri, noemalö ba Michimeta, tánö ba gatoemboecha i'otarai Zichema. Ba isaŵa gambölö ba mbanoea Neni Dafoea. Tanö Dafoea andrö,
- 8 ba ba mado Manase ba banoea Dafoea, ba nola Manase, ba ba mado Geferaji. Ba itohoegö mitooe
- 9

ola, ba mbombo Kana, bewe nidanö tánö raja; banoea da'ö, ba gotaloea mbanoea mado Manase, ba tána ba mado Geferaji. Ba i'ötö nidanö ola mado Manase, ihene mbewenia tánö jöoe ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Tánö 10 raja, ba ba mado Geferaji, ba tánö jöoe, ba ba mado Manase, ba ola mbewe nasi. Ba tánö jöoe, ba faola ba mado Gaseri, ba tánö ba gatoemboecha, ba ba mado Isasari. Ba 11 ba danö mado Isasari ba ba dánö mado Gaseri, ba banoea Manase na Mbeti Zeana ba si fahalama chöra, ba Jibelea ba si fahalama chöra ba banoea Dora ba si fahalama chöra ba banoea Neni Dora ba si fahalama chöra ba banoea Da'anachi ba si fahalama chöra, ba si töloe hili banoea Megido ba si fahalama chöra andrö. Ba tebai latimba mbanoea 12 da'ö no mege mado Manase, ba tobali faloecha Ndrawa Gana'ana lö tehoelö ira ba danö da'ö. Ba me 13 itoegoe abölö Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba labe'e sangai halöwöra Ndrawa Gana'ana andrö; ba lö aloea latimba.

. II. Ba hoemede Ndraono Josefo 14 andrö chö Josoea, lamane: Hana wa ha samboea mado motanö, ha samboea mado mo'oeracha öbe'e chöma, ba no ato ndra'aga, me no ifahowoe'ö ndra'aga Jehowa, iroegi ma'öchö andre? Ba imane chöra 15 Josoea: Na no ato ami, ba mi'ae mijaŵa ba hili ba zatoea eoe, molahoi chömi ba da'ö, ba danö Ndraono Weresi ba ba danö Ndrawa Refa'i, na ambö tanö chömi ba hili mado Geferaji! Ba lamane Iraono 16 Josefo: Ambö tanöma hili andrö, ba no mokereta si'öli Ndrawa Gana'ana andrö fefoe, ba ndraso andrö ba banoea Mbeti Zeana, awö zi fahalama chöra ba ba ndraso Jezere'eli andrö. Ba imane Josoea 17 ba ma'oewoe Josefo andrö, mado Geferaji, ba ba mado Manase: Ato ami ba sabölö, böi ba samboea mado motanö chömi; labe'e chömi 18

zamboea hili : na no satoea eoe, ba mi'obō, ba chōmi gōi zi faola ba da'ō. Mitimba sa'ae Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, me no mokoereta si'ōli ira ba me no sabōlō.

FAZA 18.

I. Lafa'anō nose gamaboe'oea li ba Zilo. Famaosa tanō si tosa. II. Tána ba mado Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba owoelo mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba Zilo. Ba da'ō lafa'anō nose gamaboe'oea li andrō, me no mōi barō mbawara danō.
- 2 Ba fitoe mado zi tosa Iraono Gizeraēli, ba zi lō moefaosa tanō na. Ba imane Josoea ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Ha wa'ara arōrō manō ami, wa lō mōi ami, ba wangi chōmi tanō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi
- 4 ndra toeami, chōmi ? Mi'ohe chōgoe niha, datōloe zamboea mado, ba da'oe fatenge ira, ena'ō mōi ira manōrōi tanō, ena'ō labe'e ba zoera he ndrege dāna chōra, ba mangawoeli ira chōgoe. Ba ndramoe'ofitoe, wamaosa chōra. Ba mado Joe
- 5 da dāna chōra raja ba ba mado Josefo dāna chōra jōoe, lō teboelō.
- 6 Ba ja'ami, na no mi'ofitoe, ba mibe'e ba zoera ba mi'ohe chōgoe ba da'e, ena'ō oelae dahōdahō chōmi ba da'e, fōna Lowalangida Jehowa.
- 7 Ba mado Lewi sa, ba lō tána chōra tanō ba ngaimi; fa'a'ere andrō chō Jehowa dāna chōra. Ba mado Gado andrō ba mado Roebeno ba simatonga mado Manase, ba no latema dāna chōra jefo Joridano, tánō ba gatoemboecha, nihonogōi genoni
- 8 Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōra. Ba maoso ira, mofanō. Ba ifobawa lala chōra Josoea, me mofanō ira, ba wame'e ba zoera danō andrō, imane: Mi'ae'e, mitōrōi danō, mibe'e ba zoera ba mifoeli ami chōgoe; ba oelae dania dahōdahō chōmi, fōna
- 9 Jehowa, ba da'e, ba Zilo. Ba mofanō ira, latōrōi danō, la'ofitoe wame'e ba zoera, lafaigi mbanoea, ba lafoeli

ira chō Josoea ba golombase'wa ba Zilo. Ba ilae dahōdahō chōra Josoea, fōna Jehowa ba Zilo, ifaosa ba da'ō danō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, dali wabaliwara.

- II. Ba aloea dahōdahō ba mado Mbenijami, ba wabaliwara, ba tána chōra ba gotaloeara mado Joeda mado Josefo andrō. Ba olara tánō jōoe, ba i'otarai Joridano, ba noemalō mija'wa ba mboto hili, jōoe Jericho, ba itohoegō mija'wa ba hili andrō, tánō ba gaechoela, ba noemalō ba danō si mate andrō, ba Mbeti Awenā. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba noemalō ba Loesi, ihene dānō raja mboto hili Loesi andrō, ja'ia Mbetiēli andrō, ba noemalō misi tooe ba Gateroti Adara, ba hili andrō, raja Mbeti Horona tooe. Ba ikōi'ō ia, itoetoeroe misi tooe, raja hili andrō, fōnafōna Mbeti Horona, tánō raja, ba aetoe tánō ba Giriati Mba'ali, ja'ia Giriati Jeari, banoea Ndraono Joeda. Da'ō nola tánō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba ola tánō raja, ba i'otarai mbalō mbanoea Giriati Jeari ba noemalō misa, itoetoeroe nasi, ba iroegi goemboe nidanō Nefetoea andrō. Ba noemalō mitooe ba mbalō hili andrō, ba ngai ndraso chō Mbeni Hinomo, tánō ba gatoemboecha, jōoe ndraso Refa'i. Ba isa'wa mitooe ba ndraso chō Hinomo, raja mboto hili Ndrawa Jeboesi andrō, ba itohoegō mitooe ba goemboe Rogeli. Ba ikōi'ō ia mijōoe, isa'wa Neni Zemesi ba itohoegō, irege Gellilota, ba gamaoedoe hili Gadoemi. Ba noemalō mitooe ba gowe Mbohani andrō, ono Roebeno, isa'wa mboto hili andrō ba gamaoedoe Garaba, tánō jōoe, ba mitooe ba Garaba. Ba noemalō misa, iroegi jōoe mboto hili Mbeti Hogela ba aetoe ba mbalō ziloea'asi nasio tánō jōoe, ba loeaha Joridano. Da'ō nola tánō raja. Ba tánō ba gatoe mboecha, ba Joridano nola. Da'ō nola dāna ba mado Mbenijami, ba wabaliwara. Ba tōi mbanoea mado

Mbenijami, ba Jericho ba Beti Ho-
 22 gela ba Emeki Késisi, ba Beti Ga-
 23 raba ba Semara'i ba Betiéli, ba
 24 Awimi ba Hafara ba Ofera, ba Kefa-
 ra Amoni ba Ofeni ba Geba — fele-
 ndroea banoea, awō zi fahalama
 25 chōra. Ba Gibeona ba Rama ba
 26 Be'eroti ba Misefe ba Kefira ba
 27 Mosa. Ba Rekema ba Jirife'eli ba
 28 Tarala, ba Sela ba Elefi ba banoea
 ndraono Jeboesi andrō, ja'ia Jeroe-
 zalema, ba Gibeati ba Kiriati —
 feleōfa banoea, awō zi fahalama
 chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado Mbeni-
 jami ba wabaliwara.

FAZA 19.

I. Tána ba mado Zimeoni. II.
 Tána ba mado Zeboeloni. III. Tána
 ba mado Isasari. IV. Tána ba mado
 Gaseri. V. Tána ba mado Nafetali.
 VI. Tána ba mado Dano. VII. Tána
 chō Josoea.

1 I. Ba dahōdahō fanete si fōfōna
 andrō, ba tána ba mado Zimeoni,
 ba wabaliwa Ndraono Zimeoni a-
 ndrō. Ba tána chōra, ba te'oe'oe ba
 2 dāna ba mado Joeda. Tána chōra
 3 Mbereseba ba Saba ba Molada; Ba
 4 Hasara Zoeala ba Bala ba Esema ba
 Eli Dolada ba Betoeli ba Horama,
 5 ba Sikelagi ba Beti Marakobo ba
 6 Hasara Zoesa, ba Beti Leba'oti ba
 Saroehe — feledōloe banoea, awō zi
 7 fahalama chōra. Ba Eni Rimono ba
 Eteri ba Asana — ōfa banoea, awō
 8 zi fahalama chōra; fabaja banoea
 side'ide fefoe, si tefasoei banoea
 seboea andrō no mege, iroegi Mba'-
 alati Mbe'eri, ja'ia Rama raja. Da'ō
 dāna ba mado Zimeoni ba wabali-
 9 wara. Ba no ba dāna ba mado Joe-
 da lahalō dāna ba mado Zimeoni.
 Me no tōra wa'ebolo ba mado Joe-
 da, andrō wa labe'e ba Ndraono
 Zimeoni ōsa chōra.

10 II. Ba dahōdahō si tōloe, ba tána
 ba mado Zeboeloni, ba wabaliwara,
 ba iroegi ba Zaridi, dāna chōra
 11 andrō. Ba tánō ba gaechoela, ba

noemalō mijaŵa nolara, ba Ma-
 rela, itōrō zinga Dabeseti ba bewe
 mbombo andrō, ba ngai Jokenea
 tánō ba gatoemboechea. Ba tánō ba
 12 gatoembobcha loeo, ba itoetoeoe
 danō Gisiloti Dabora, i'otarai Zari-
 da, ba itohogō ba Daberata ba
 mijaŵa ba Jafia. Ba i'otarai da'ō,
 13 ba isaŵa ba gatoemboechea loeo
 Gata Heferi ba Eti Gasimi ba ito-
 hogō ba Rimona ba ikōi'ō ia ba
 Nea. Ba ifasoei da'ō mijōoe, ba
 14 Hanato, ba aetoe ba ndraso Jefita
 Eli. Katata ba Nahala ba Simerono
 ba Jidala ba Betilechema, — fele-
 ndroea banoea, awō zi fahalama
 chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado Zeboe-
 16 loni ba wabaliwara: banoea no
 mege, awō zi fahalama chōra.

Ba dahōdahō si ōfa, ba tána ba
 17 mado Isasari, ba wabaliwara. Tána
 18 chōra Jezere'eli ba Kesoeloti ba
 Soenema, ba Hafara'i ba Siona ba
 19 Anaharata ba Rabiti ba Kisiona ba
 20 Ehesi, ba Remeti ba Eni Gani ba
 21 Eni Hada ba Beti Wasesi, ba ihene
 22 Dabora ola andrō ba Sahasima ba
 Beti Zemesi ba aetoe ba Joridano
 — feleōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama
 chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado Isasari,
 23 ba wabaliwara: banoea andrō, awō
 zi fahalama chōra.

IV. Ba dahōdahō si lima, ba tána
 24 ba mado Gaseri, ba wabaliwara.
 Chōra Helikata ba Hali ba Beteni
 25 ba Achisafi, ba Alamelechi ba Ame-
 26 ada ba Misela, ba iroegi hili Gare-
 meli, tánō ba mbewe nasi, ba Sihora
 Libenati. Ba isaŵa tánō ba gate-
 27 mboechea Mbeti Dagono ola andrō,
 ihene danō mado Zeboeloni ba daso
 Jefita Eli, jōoe, ba Beti Emeki ba
 Negieli ba itohogō mijōoe ba Ga-
 boela, ba ba Geberono ba ba Rehobo
 28 ba ba Gamoni ba ba Kana ba iroegi
 mbanoea seboea andrō, Sidona. Ba
 29 ifoeli foeri' ba Rama, ba iroegi
 mbanoea saro andrō, Tiro; ba isaŵa
 Hosi, ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi, tánō
 ba Nachisibi. Ba Ako ba Afeki ba 30

31 Rehobo — doea woeloe a roea ba-
noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Da'ō
dāna ba mado Gaseri, ba wabali-
wāra : banoea no mege, awō zi
fahalama chōra.

32 V. Ba dahōdahō si ōnō, ba tana
ba mado Nafetali, ba wabaliwāra.
33 Ba olara, ba i'otarai Helefi, mana-
wa andrō ba zinga Za'anani, ba
Adami Nekebi ba Jabine'eli, ba
iroegi Lakoema ba aetoe ba Jori-
34 dano. Ba isaŵa misi tooe Gasinoti
Dabora, ba itohogō ba Hockoko,
ihene raja danō mado Zebocloni ba
tanō mado Gaseri, tănō ba gaechoe-
la ; Joridano tănō ba gatoemboecha.
35 Ba banoea saro Zidimi ba Seri ba
Hamata ba Rakata ba Kinereti,
36 ba Adama ba Rama ba Hasora,
37 ba Kedesi ba Ederai ba Eni Hasora,
38 ba Jireono ba Migedali Eli ba Hore-
ma ba Beti'Ganata ba Beti Zemesi
— samboea ambō doea woeloe ba-
39 noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Da'ō
dāna ba mado Nafetali, ba waba-
liwāra : 'banoea andrō, awō zi faha-
lama chōra.

40 VI. Ba tana ba mado Dano ba
wabaliwāra, ba dahōdahō si fitoe.
41 Ba tana chōra, 'ba Sorea ba Esa'
42 ola ba Iri Zemesi, ba 'Sa'alabi ba
43 Ajalona ba Jitela, 'ba 'Elono ba
44 Timenata ba Ekerona, ba Eliteke
45 ba Gibetona ba Ba'alata, ba Jehoedi
ba Bene Mbaraki ba Gata Rimona,
46 ba Me Jarako ba Rakona, fabaja
47 tanō tănō ba Jafo. Ba tetimba
mado Dano andrō, lalalō danōra
niha bō'ō. Ba maoso mado Dano,
lasoewō Lesema, lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli
ba lalalō nahiaara mbanoea andrō
ba labe'e tōi Lesema andrō Dano,
tōi woeroegōra Dano andrō. (*Sangoe-
hoek. 18, 27 b. t.*) Da'ō dāna ba mado
48 Dano andrō, ba wabaliwāra : ba-
noea andrō, awō zi fahalama chōra.

49 VII. Ba me no awai lafaosa
danō ma'asagōrō, ba labe'e dāna
chō Josoea, ono Noeni, Iranō Gize-
50 raēli, ba danōra andrō. La'o'ō ni-

ŵa'ō Jehowa, latehe chōnia mbanoea
andrō, ni'andrōnia, Timenata Zera,
ba hili mado Geferaji. Ba i'aro'ō
mbanoea andrō ba ibali'ō nahiania.
Da'ō dāna chōra, nifaosa Gelezari 51
ere andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni
ba satoea mado Ndraono Gizeraēli
andrō, ba Zilo, fōna Jehowa, ba
zinga mbawandroehō nose gama-
boe'ola li, nilaoe dahōdahō. Ba
tobali awai wamaosa tanō.

FAZA 20.

Fangohonogōi banoea saŵatō, fao-
ma fatambai Joridano.

Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jo- 1
soea, imane : Ōmane ba Ndraono 2
Gizeraēli : Mihonogōi mbanoea sa-
ŵatō andrō, ni'oroi'ōgoe chō Moze,
niŵa'ō chōmi : (*Moz. II. 21, 13. Moz.*
IV. 35, 10 b. t.) Ena'ō isaŵa da'ō 3
na so zi no mamoenoe niha si tenga
ni'odōdōgō, si lō moedōnadōna,
ena'ō saŵatōmi ba zolaoe balō. 'Ba 4
sanaŵa banoea da'ō, ba jamoe'iağō
zinga mbawa gōli mbanoea ba ja-
moe'ombacha'ō ba zatoea mbanoea
andrō hoehoeonia ba ndramoefa'-
amōi ia jomo chōra, ndramoetehe
chōnia nahia, ba wangiagō da'ō 5
chōra. Ba na igohi ia solaoe balō,
ba lō tola labe'e ba dangania za-
nge'e andrō, me tenga ni'odōdōgō
wamoenoenia awōnia, me tenga fa-
tioesa mege mbōrō. Ba jamoe'iağō 6
mbanoea andrō, irege no moe'ohe
ia ba waloechata mbanoea, ba wa-
ngetoe'ō hoekoenia — irege mate
gere seboea, ere seboea na loeo da'ō.
Awena dania tola mangawoeli za-
nge'e andrō ba mbanoea ba na
nomonia, ba mbanoea ba zi otorai
ia mege woloi. Ba la'amoni'ō Ge- 7
desi ba Galilaia, ba hili mado Na-
fetali ba Sichema ba hili mado Ge-
feraji ba Kiriati Garaba, Heberona
andrō, ba hili mado Joeda. Ba jefo 8
Joridano, ba gamaoedoe Jericho,
tănō ba gatoemboecha, lahonogōi
Mbseri ba danō si mate, ba zalo'o, 9

- banoea mado Roebeno, ba Ramoti
 ba danō Gileadi, banoea mado Gado, ba Golana, ba danō Mbazana, 8
 9 banoea mado Manase. Da'ō mbanoea andrō, nihonogōi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe ba ba niha bō'ō, si fatewoe gana chōra, ena'ō ba da'ō lasa'wa dozi samoenoe niha, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ena'ō lō iboenoe ira solaoe balō, lō moe'ohe ba waloechata mbanoea.

FAZA 21.

I. Tāna ba gere ba ba mado Lewi.
 II. Tōi mbanoea gere. III. Banoea ndraono Gahati. IV. Banoea ndraono Gereso. V. Banoea ndraono Merari. VI. Fangasiwai wangai tanō Gana'ana.

- 1 I. Ba la'ondrasi Geleazari ere andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni, ba satoea mado Ndraono Gizeraēli satoea mado Lewi, lamane chōra ba da'ō ba Zilo ba danō Gana'ana: No iwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Moze, tebe'e chōma mbanoea, nahiamā, awō mbenoea ba ngai, ba nikoebaloi oerifōma. (*Moz. IV. 35, 2 b. t.*)
 2 Ba labe'e ba mado Lewi Iraono Gizeraēli dāna chōra ōsa, mbanoea andrō, awō mbenoea ba ngai, ba nikoebaloi oerifōra, la'o'ō niwa'ō
 3 Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 6, 54 b. t.*) Ba aloea dahōdahō ba nga'ōtō Gahati andrō; ba tebe'e ba ndraono Ga'aroni ere andrō, mado Lewi, ba feledōloe banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō; banoea mado Joeda ba banoea mado Zimeoni ba banoea mado
 4 Mbenijami. Ba ba ma'owoe Gahati tānō bō'ō, ba foeloe banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō, banoea wabali'wa mado Geferaji ba banoea mado Dano ba banoea zi matonga mado Manase.
 5 Ba ba ma'owoe Gereso, ba feledōloe banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō, banoea wabali'wa mado Isasari ba banoea mado Gaseri ba banoea mado Nafetali ba banoea zi matonga mado
 6 Manase ba Mbazana. Ba ba wabali'wa ma'owoe Merari, ba feledōroe banoea, banoea mado Roebeno ba banoea mado Gado ba banoea mado Zeboeloni. Ba latehe 8
 9 ba mado Lewi andrō Iraono Gizeraēli mbanoea no mege, fabaja benoea ba ngai, dali dahōdahō, la'o'ō ni'oro'i'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
 10 II. Ba latehe mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba banoea mado Zimeoni andrō, nitōtōi tōi. Ba tetehe 10
 11 ba ndraono Ga'aroni, nga'ōtō Gahati, ono Lewi, chōra sa dahōdahō si fōfōna. Latehe chōra mbanoea 11
 12 Garaba andrō, ama Genoki, ja'ia Heberona, ba hili mado Joeda, awō mbenoea si tefasoei ja'ia. Ba naha 12
 13 zinanō ba ngai mbanoea, awō halama, si fabōbō chōnia, ba labe'e chō Galebi, ono Jefeone, tāna chōnia, si lō teboelō. (*Jos. 14, 14; 15, 13*). Ba ba ma'owoe Ga'aroni, 13
 14 ere andrō, ba latehe mbanoea sawātō zange'e andrō, Heberona andrō, fabaja benoea ba ngai ba Libena, fabaja benoea, ba Jatiro, 14
 15 fabaja benoea ba Esemoa, fabaja benoea, ba Holona, fabaja benoea, 15
 16 ba Debira, fabaja benoea, ba Asana, fabaja benoea, ba Joeta, fabaja benoea, ba Beti Zemesi, fabaja benoea — si'wa banoea, banoea mado 16
 17 no mege, si domboea. Ba banoea mado Mbenijami: Gibeona, fabaja benoea ba ngai, ba Geba, fabaja benoea, ba Anatoti, fabaja benoea, 18
 19 ba Alamo, fabaja benoea — ōfa banoea. Tobali tetehe ba ma'owoe Ga'aroni, ere andrō, ba feledōloe banoea fefoe, fabaja benoea ba ngai.
 20 III. Ba ba wabali'wa ma'owoe Gahati, mado Lewi, ba zi tosai nga'ōtō Gahati, ba si gōna ba dahōdahō chōra, ba banoea mado Geferaji. Latehe chōra mbanoea sawātō 21
 22 zange'e andrō, Sichema, fabaja benoea ba ngai, ba hili mado Geferaji ba Geseri, fabaja benoea, ba Kibi- 22
 23 fabaja benoea — ōfa banoea. Ba 23

banoea mado Dano: Eliteke, fabaja
benoea, ba Gibetona, fabaja benoea,
24 ba Ajalona, fabaja benoea, ba Gata
Rimono, fabaja benoea — ōfa ba-
25 noea. Ba banoea zi matonga mado
Manase: Ta'anache, fabaja benoea,
ba Jibelea, fabaja benoea — do-
26 mboea banoea. Tobali tetehe ba
wabaliwa ma'owoe Gahati, si tosai
andrō, ba foeloe banoea fefoe, fabaja
benoea ba ngai.

27 IV. Ba ba ma'owoe Gereso andrō,
fabaliwa mado Lewi, ba domboea
tetehe banoea zi matonga mado
Manase: banoea sawatō zange'e a-
andrō, Golana ba Mbazana, fabaja
benoea, ba Be'eseri, fabaja benoea.
28 Ba banoea mado Isasari: Kisiona,
fabaja benoea, ba Daberata, fabaja
29 benoea, ba Jaramoeta, fabaja benoea,
ba Eni Gani, fabaja benoea — ōfa
30 banoea. Ba banoea mado Gaseri:
Mizeali, fabaja benoea, ba Abedono,
31 fabaja benoea. Ba Helikata, fabaja
benoea ba Rehobo, fabaja banoea —
32 ōfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Nafe-
tali: banoea sawatō zange'e andrō,
Kedesi ba Galilaia, fabaja benoea,
ba Hamoti Dora, fabaja benoea ba
Karatana, fabaja benoea — tōloe
33 banoea. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa
ma'owoe Gereso andrō feledōloe
banoea, fabaja benoea ba ngai.

34 V. Ba ba wabaliwa ma'owoe
Merari andrō, si tosai mado Lewi,
ba tetehe, banoea mado Zeboeloni,
Jokenea, fabaja benoea, ba Karata,
35 fabaja benoea, ba Dimena, fabaja
benoea, ba Nahalala, fabaja benoea
36 — ōfa banoea. Ba banoea mado
Roebeno: banoea sawatō zange'e
andrō, Beseri andrō, ba danō si
mate, fabaja benoea, ba Jasa, fabaja
37 benoea. Ba Kedemoti, fabaja benoea,
ba Mefa'ata, fabaja benoea — ōfa
38 banoea. Ba banoea mado Gado:
banoea sawatō zange'e andrō, Ra-
moti ba danō Gileadi, fabaja benoea.
39 ba Mahana'i, fabaja benoea, ba
Hesibona, fabaja benoea, ba Ja'ezeri,

fabaja benoea — ōfa banoea fefoe.
Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ma'owoe 40
Merari andrō, si tosai fabaliwa mado
Lewi, felendroea banoea fefoe, tana
chōra, nilaoe dahōdahō. Ba banoea 41
mado Lewi andrō, ba no ōfa woeloe
a wāloe, fabaja benoea, si te'oe'oe
ba dāna Ndraono Gizeraēli [bō'ō].
Ba banoea no mege, ba samboe- 42
samboca banoea, fabaja benoea, si
tefasoei ja'ia; dozi banoea no mege,
ba si manō.

VI. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono 43
Gizeraēli danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa,
si no fahōloe ia chō ndra toeara,
ba wame'e chōra; ba lalahō chōra
ba mowanoea ira ba da'ō. Ba tefa- 44
soei danōra, ba ahono ibe'e Jehowa,
itōrō nifaboe'oenia, chō ndra toeara,
fahōloesa. Lō si lō te'ala chōra ema-
lira; ibe'e ba dangara nemalira fe-
foe Jehowa. **Samboea lō aecheo ba 45**
danō taroma li si sōchi andrō, ni-
wa'ō Jehowa ba ma'owoe Gizera-
ēli; ahori itōrō. (F. 23, 14).

FAZA 22.

I. Ifofanō zi domboea mado a
matonga andrō Josoea. II. Lafa'anō
naha wame'e soemange ba mbewe
Joridano. III. Lafatenge Iraono Gi-
zeraēli bō'ō, lategoe wamazōchi naha
wame'e soemange andrō. IV. Laboe'a
zinegoe andrō si domboea mado a
matonga.

I. Me loeo da'ō ifakaoni'ō Josoea 1
mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba
si matonga mado Manase, ba imane 2
chōra: No mi'ō'ō fefoe niwa'ō geno-
ni Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi ba
no mifondrondrongo ligoe, fefoe ha-
dia ia niwa'ōgoe chōmi. (Moz. IV.
32, 20, b.t.). Lō si farōi ami ba dali-
foesōmi, gōtō wa'ara andrō, iroegi 3
ma'ōchō andre, ba no mi'o'ō gorōisa
Lowalangimi, Jehowa, lō si fahole.
(Moz. V. 29. 8). Ba no faloecha 4
wa'ahono dalifoēsōmi, ibe'e Lowa-
langimi, Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'oenia
chōra; ba mifoeli sa'ae ami chōmi,
ba danō tana chōmi, nitehe genoni

- Jehowa andrô, Moze, chômi, jefo
 5 Joridano. Ba bôl olifoe ami, jamo-
 roi si'aikô ba dôdômi wolo'ô oroisa
 andrô nibe'e genoni Jehowa andrô,
 Moze, chômi ba amachoitania, fa
 mi'omasi'ô Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
 fa bôl mamalômâlô wanôromi lala
 andrô chônia, fa mi'o'ô goroisania,
 fa molemba ami chônia, fa mihorigô
 dôdômi ba era'erami, we'amôi eno-
 6 ninia! (*Moz. V. 10, 12*). Ba i'efa'ô
 ira Josoea, ifahowoe'ô ba ifofanô,
 7 ba lafoeli ira chôra. Ba ba zi ma-
 tonga mado Manase ba no itoetoeroe
 Moze danô Mbazana; ba ba zi ma-
 tonga, ba no itoetoeroe Josoea ba
 ngai dalifoesôra ba zi tambai Jori-
 dano, tând ba gaechoela. Ba me
 ifofanô ira chôra Josoea, me no ifa-
 8 howoe'ô ira, ba lafoeli ira chôra;
 no oja chôra girôgirô, oja sibai
 goerifô ba firô ba ana'a ba tôla ba
 si'ôli ba no fahôna noecha, ba lafaosa,
 labe'e ba dalifoesôra ôsa, nihalôra
 ba nemalira andrô.
- 9 II. Tobali lafoeli ira mado Roe-
 beno ba mado Gado ba si matonga
 mado Manase, larôl Ndraono Gize-
 raëli bô'ô, ba Zilo, ba danô Gana'-
 ana, ba we'amôi ba danô Gileadi,
 ba danô tâna chôrâ, ba zowanoea
 ira, dali goroisâ Jehowa andrô, nifa'-
 10 ema Moze. Ba me laroegi danô ba
 zinga Joridano, ba danô Gana'ana,
 ba lafazôchi naha wame'e soemange,
 seboea, mado Roebeno ba mado
 Gado ba si matonga mado Manase,
 11 ba da'ô ba mbewe Joridano. Ba
 larongo Iraono Gizeraëli bô'ô: Hiza,
 no lafazôchi naha wame'e soemange
 mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si
 matonga mado Manase, ba gamae-
 doe danô Gana'ana, ba zinga Jori-
 dano, ba danô ba zi tambai Ndraono
 12 Gizeraëli. Ba me larongo da'ô Iraono
 Gizeraëli, ba faloecha mbanoea
 fefoe ba Zilo, ba wanoewô ja'ira.
 13 Ba lafatenge zingenge Iraono Gize-
 raëli, ba we'amôi ba mado Roebeno
 ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi mato-
- nga mado Manase, Fineha andrô,
 ono Geleazari ere andrô, awo zala-
 14 wâ, dafaeloe, samôsa zamboea ma-
 do, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe;
 dozi ira, ba no satoea wabaliwâ ma-
 dora, ba ngahônô Ndraono Gizeraëli
 andrô. Ba me no laroegi mado Roe-
 beno ba mado Gado ba si matonga
 mado Manase, ba danô Gileadi, ba
 fahoeheoe ira chôra, lamane: Da'ô
 15 niwâ'ô mbanoea Jehowa fefoe chô-
 mi: Hadia, wa farôl ami chôl Lo-
 walangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, wa mi'-
 erogô Jehowa ma'ôchô, wamazôchi
 naha, wame'e soemange chômi, wa
 milawâ Jehowa ma'ôchô? (*Moz. V.*
12, 13 b. t.) Hadia, ambô na horôda
 16 famosoeamange Ba'ali Weoro andrô,
 si lô teboelô ba hoeloeda, irege
 ma'ôchô andre, bôrô wa gôna fama-
 kao mbanoea Jehowa? (*Moz. IV.*
25, 3). Ba ja'ami, ba edôna mi'erogô
 18 Jehowa ma'ôchô? Ba lô foelitô: ja'-
 ami zolawâ Jehowa ma'ôchô, ba
 mahemoloe, ba gôna fônoe mbanoea
 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba na sa-
 19 lacha danô andrô, nitemami tâna
 chômi, ba mitaboe mijefo ba danô
 tâna chô Jehowa, ba zi so nahia
 Jehowa, ba mi'agô ba ngaima. Ba
 lô tola milawâ Jehowa, ba he ja'a-
 ga, ba lô tola milawâ, wamazôchi na-
 ha wame'e soemange, nifasamboea,
 baero naha wame'e soemange andrô
 chô Lowalangida, Jehowa. Hadia.
 20 lô si gôna fônoe mbanoea Ndraono
 Gizeraëli fefoe, me no noemâlô da-
 nga Nachano andrô, ono Zera, me
 falimo ia, ba zalacha andrô, wa
 ma'ifoe tenga ha ja'ia zi mate ba
 horônia andrô. (*F. 7*).
- IV. Ba latema lira mado Roe-
 21 beno ba mado Gado ba si matonga
 mado Manase, lamane ba zatoea
 ngahônô Ndraono Gizeraëli: Sabôlô
 22 andrô, Lowalangida, Jehowa — Sabôlô
 andrô, Lowalangida, Jehowa zangila,
 ba ndra moerongo Iraono Gizeraëli
 gôl: Na milawâ ba na farôisama chô
 Jehowa — ba bato ma'ôchô wanolo

- 23 ja'aga — (*Sin. 50, 1*), wa no ma-
fa'anō chōma naha wame'e soe-
mange, ba wangerogō Jehowa; na
no tanima wame'e soemange nitoe-
noe ba soemange ni'ā, ja'wa, ba ma
soemange fangorifi, ba jamoelaoe
24 mbalō Jehowa! Ba na tenga da'ō
dōdōma, wa malaoe ia: ma so hadia
ia; me itōrō tōdōma, ma lamane
dania ma'owoeumi ba ma'owoeuma:
„Hadia chōmi chō Jehowa, Lowa-
langi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō?
25 Noa sa ibe'e ola Joridano Jehowa
ba gotaloeada, ja'ami mado Roe-
beno ba mado Gado; saefa ami chō
Jehowa!” Ba ma labato wamosoe-
mange Jehowa ma'owoeuma labe'e
26 ma'owoeumi. Andrō ma'wa'ō tōdō-
ma: Da'ō malaoe, mafazōchi chōma
naha wame'e soemange; tenga ba
wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soe-
mange nitaba; ena'ō famadoehoe'ō
27 ia, he chōma ba he chōmi ba ba
ma'owoeoda, fa mafosoemange Je-
howa fōnania, wame'e soemange ni-
toenoe ba soemange nitaba ba soe-
mange fangorifi chōma, fa tebai
la'wa'ō dania ma'owoeumi ba ma'-
owoeuma: Saefa ami chō Jehowa!
28 Mamane dōdōma: Na lamanō dania
chōma, ba ma ba ma'owoeuma, ba
mamane: Mifaigi wama'anō naha
wame'e soemange andrō chō Jeho-
wa, nifa'anō ndra toeama, tenga ba
wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soe-
mange nitaba; ena'ō famadoehoe'ō
29 ia, he chōma ba he chōmi. Ja arōoe
chōma wola'wa Jehowa ba fangerogō
Jehowa ma'ōchō, wamazōchi naha
wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soe-
mange ni'ā ba soemange nitaba, ni-
fasamboea, baero naha wame'e soe-
mange andrō chō Lowalangida, Je-
howa, si so ba golajama nahiania
30 andrō. Ba me larongo ira Fineha
ere andrō ba sala'wa mbanoea andrō,
satoea ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeraēli,
awōnia, ni'wa'ō mado Roebeno ba
mado Gado ba si matonga mado
31 Manase, ba ahono dōdōra. Ba imane
- Fineha, ono Geleazari ere andrō,
ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado
ba ba zi matonga mado Manase:
Oroma chōma ma'ōchō andre, wa
fao chōda Jehowa, me no tenga
fangerogō Jehowa wolaoemi andrō;
ba no ni'orifi Ndraono Gizeraēli, fa
lō gōna fōnoe Jehowa. Ba manga- 32
woeli Wineha andrō, ono Geleazari
ere andrō, ba sala'wa no mege, larōi
danō Gileadi, mado Roebeno ba
mado Gado andrō; lafoeli ira ba
danō Gana'ana ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli, la'ombacha'ō niringora. Ba 33
omasi Ndraono Gizeraēli ni'omba-
cha'ōra andrō ba lasoeno Lowalangi,
ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōra wanoewō
ja'ira no mege ba famakiko tanō
andrō sowanoea mado Roebeno ba
mado Gado. Ba lafotōi naha wame'e 34
soemange andrō mado Roebeno ba
mado Gado, lamane: Famadoehoe'ō
ia chōda, wa no Lowalangi Jehowa.”

FAZA 23.

I. Famaroe Josoea tōdō zato.
Fango'oe ba wa lō farōi chō Lo-
walangi. II. Fanena'wa fangerogō
Lowalangi.

- I. Ba me no ara, me no ahono 1
Ndraono Gizeraēli ibe'e Jehowa, ba
nemalira andrō fefoe, fasoei, ba me
no atoea Josoea, me no noemalō
ndrōfi, ba ifaloecha'ō Ndraono Gize- 2
raēli fefoe Josoea, satoeara ba sa-
la'wara ba sangoehoeke ba koema-
ndroe, ba imane chōra: Atoea ndra'o,
no noemalō ndrōfi. Ba no mi'ila 3
fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Lowalangimi
Jehowa ba niha andrō fefoe fōna-
mi; Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa,
sa'ae zi fasōndra salahimi. Ba 4
hiza, ba no oetoetoeroe tana chōmi
niha andrō, si tosai, tana ba ma-
domi, wolaoe dahōdahō; i'otarai
Joridano, fefoe soi, nihorigoe, irege
nasi seboea, tano ba gaechoela loeo.
Ba itimba ira fōnami Lowalangimi, 5
Jehowa, ifofanō fōnami, ena'ō mi-
halō chōmi danō, si mane nifaboe'oe

- Lowalangimi, Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 33, 53*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō sibai dōdōmi, ba wolo'ō ba ba wolaoe fefoe hadia ia zi so ba zoera gorōisa andrō chō Moze, fa bōi mihole'ō ami, he ba gambōlō ba he ba gabera. (*Moz. V. 4, 2*). Fa bōi mifaroeka ami ba niha andrō, si tosai na ba chōmi, ba fa bōi mitōtōi dōi Lowalangira, we'a-mōi ba hōloe ba chōra, ba bōi mifosoemange ba bōi mangaloeloe ami chōra. (*Moz. II. 23, 13*). Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa, mi'olembai, si mane folaoemi iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Moz. V. 11, 22 b. t.*) Andrō itimba fōnami soi seboea ba sabōlō Jehowa; samōsa lō niha sabōlō moroi chōmi, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
- 10 Ha samōsa motōi ja'ami, ba hōnō moloī ibe'e, me no Lowalangimi, Jehowa, zi fasōndra salahimi, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōmi. (*Moz. III. 26, 8. Jes. 30, 17*). Ba na omasi ami aeri, ba mifaigi sibai, fa mi'omasī'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa.
- 12 II. Ba na farōi ami ena'ō, na mifabōbō ami ba zi tosai soi niha andrō ba chōmi, na fambambatō ami ba na fahalō, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi: ba lō'ō sa ito-hoegō Lowalangimi Jehowa wanimba soi andrō fōnami; tobali fesoe ba tandra'wa ira chōmi, ba bōzibōzi ba ngaimi ba doi ba hōrōmi, irege ahoi ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nitehe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. (*Moz. II. 23, 33. Moz. IV. 33, 55*). Ba na oetōrō iada'e lala andrō, nitōrō niha fefoe dania, ba bōi zi lō aboto sibai ba dōdōmi: samboea lō saechee ba danō taroma li si sōchi andrō, niwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, no ahoi itōrō chōmi,
- 15 samboea lō saechee ba danō. Ba si mane amaboe'oea li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi, wa no ahoi itōrō, si manō gōi dania wamatōrō Jehowa fameta'oenia ja'ami andrō, fefoe, irege no

ihori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. (*Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t.*) Na misawō 16 gamachōita Lowalangimi, Jehowa, andrō, nifachoinia chōmi, ba na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangī bō'ō, wangaloeloe chōra, ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa chōmi, ba lō ara, ba ahoi ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nitehenia chōmi.

FAZA 24.

I. Faloechata safoeria chō Josoea ba Zichema Ifasoeagi wanolo Lowalangī ja'ira. II. Lafaboe'oe lira sato, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangī. Lafaeli la'orifi wawoe'oesa li andrō. III. Fa'amate Josoea ba fa'amate Gelezari.

I. Ba ifaloecha'ō mado Gizeraēli 1 fefoe Josoea ba Zichema, ifakaoni'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli ba sala'wara ba sangoehoekoe ba koemandroe chōra, ba la'ondrasi Lowalangī. Ba imane Josoea ba zato fefoe: 2 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangī Ndraono Gizeraēli: „Ba gōtō fōna sibai, ba jefo nidanō [Oiferati] so woeroegōmi, Tara andrō, ama ndra Aberahamo Nachori, ba lafosoemange Lowalangī bō'ō. (*Moz. I. 11, 31*). Ba oefawoe'a woeroegōmi Aberahamo, oeheta ba danō jefo nidanō andrō ba oefatōrōi'ō ba danō Gana'ana ma'asagōrō, ba ato ma'oewoenia oebe'e, oebe'e chōnia Giza'aki andrō. (*Moz. I. 21, 2*). Ba chō Giza'aki ba oebe'e Jakobo andrō ba Ezaoe; ba chō Gezaoe andrō, ba oetehe hili Ze'ira andrō, ena'ō ihālō chōnia; ba Jakobo ba ononia, ba lasa'wa danō Miseraji. (*Moz. I. 25, 24; 36, 8; 46, 5*). Ba oefatenge ndra 5 Moze A'aroni, oefakao Ndrawa Miseraji, wolaoe nilaoegoe andrō ba chōra, ba aefa da'ō, ba oefawoe'a ami. (*Moz. II. 3, 10*). Oeheta ndra 6 amami ba danō Miseraji, ba miroegi nasi. Ba lagohi ndra amami Dawa Miseraji, la'ōhe goereta ba wanoewō

ba fao zi fakoedo, iroegi ba mbe-
we nasi zoechoe andrō. (*Moz. II. 14, 5, b. t.*) Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa
ba ogōmigōmi ba gotaloeami Ndra-
wa Miseraji ibe'e; ba ifatōrō chōra
nasi, toball alōmō ira. Ba i'ila hō-
rōmi, nifatōrōgoe ba Ndrawa Misc-
raji andrō, ba ara dania ami ba
danō si mate andrō. Ba oe'ohe ami
ba danō Ndraono Gamori andrō,
sowanoea jefo Joridano ba fasōndra
ira chōmi; ba oebe'e ba dangami
ira ba mihalō chōmi danōra, ba
oehori ira fōnami. (*Moz. IV. 21, 25*). Ba maoso Mbalaki andrō, ono
Zifora, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba
wanoeow Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba ifa-
tenge zinenge, ifakaoni'ō Mbilcamo
andrō, ono Mbeori, ba wangelifi
ja'ami. (*Moz. IV. 22, 5*). Ba lō
edōna oefondrondrongo li Mbileamo
andrō. Ba ifahowoe'ō ami ba toball
oe'efa'ō ami ba dangania. Ba mi'ōtō
Joridano, ba miroegi Jericho, ba
fasōndra chōmi mbanoea Jericho
andrō, Iraono Gamori ba Dawa
Weresi ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Irao-
no Cheti ba Iraono Girigasi ba
Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi ba
oebe'e ba dangami ira. (*Jos. 6, 1, b. t.*) Ba oefowaōwaō fōnami geto,
ba moloī ira fōnami labe'e, razo
Ndraono Gamori andrō, si fele-
ndroeā; tenga ba zi'ōlimi ba tenga
ba wanami! (*Moz. II. 23, 28. Sin. 44, 4*). Ba oebe'e chōmi danō ba zi
lō erege dōdōmi, ba banoea si tenga
nitaroe'ōmi, ba mibali'ō nahiami,
ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe nohi, si
tenga nitanōmi, ba mi'ā mboea." (*Moz. V. 6, 10, b. t.*) Ba mi'ata'oe fi
sa'ae Jehowa ba mifosoemange ia
moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi ba bōi
farōi ami, ba miheta nadoe andrō,
nifosoemange ndra toeami jefo ni-
danō andrō ba ba danō Miseraji,
ba mifosoemange Jehowa. (*Sam. I. 7, 3*). Ba na lō omasi ami wamose-
mange Jehowa, ba mihonogōi ma'ō-
chō, ha niha nifosoemangemi, na Lo-

walangi andrō. nifosoemange ndra
toeami, si so jefo nidanō andrō, ba
na Lowalangi Ndraono Gamori a-
ndrō, si so ami ba danō; **ba ja'odo
ba soroijomogoe fefoe, ba Jehowa
mafosoemange!**

II. Ba latema li sato, lamane : Ja 16
arōoe chōma wangerogō Jehowa, ba
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! Je- 17
howa sa Lowalangima; ja'ia sa
zolohe mija'wa ja'ita ba ira amada
moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba zi no
mōi sawoejoe ita, ba solaoe sahōli-
hōli dōdō andrō, ba zanehe ita, ba
sondrorogō ja'ita ba lala andrō fefoe,
nitōrōda, ba ba niha fefoe, nitōrōda
tanō. (*Moz. II. 20, 2*). Ba no ahori 18
itimba fōnada Jehowa soi andrō,
awō Ndraono Gamori, si so ba danō.
Ja'aga gōi mamosoemange Jehowa,
me no ja'ia Lowalangima! Ba imane 19
Josoea ba zato : Tebai samose-
mange Jehowa ami, me no Lowalangi
ni'amoni'ō ia; Lowalangi solohoe
ia : lō ibe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi ba
horōmi andrō! (*Moz. II. 20, 5. Moz. III. 19, 2*). Na mi'erogō Jehowa, 20
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba
i'erogō gōi ami ba ifatōrō chōmi
zi lō sōchi ba ihori ami, lō lai wa
no si sōchi ifatōrō chōmi mege.
Lamane sato chō Josoea : Bōi, Je- 21
howa mafosoemange! (*Sin. 10, 5, b. t.*). Ba imane Josoea ba zato : 22
Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō chōmi, wa
no mihonogōi, Jehowa nifosoema-
ngemi. Lamane : Ja'ia da'ō! Ba 23
miheta Lowalangi bō'ō andrō, si so
ba chōmi, ba ena'ō chō Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, Jehowa,
aolo dōdōmi! (*Moz. I. 35, 2*). Ba la- 24
mane sato chō Josoea : Lowalangima,
Jehowa andrō, mafosoemange ba li-
nia mafondrondrongo! Ba fawoe'oe 25
li ira Josoea niha sato, me loeo da'ō,
ba ibe'e goroiisa chōra Josoea ba
ifachoi lala, ba da'ō, ba Zichema :
(*Raz. II. 23, 3*). Ba itanō ba zoera 26
goroiisa Lowalangi hoehoeo andrō
Josoea; ba ihalō gowe seboea, ifa-

- sindro ba da'ō ba mbōrō manawa, si te'oe'oe ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa andrō. Ba imane Josoea ba niha sato fefoe : Hiza, si sō ba mbōrō chōda gowe andre, noa sa irongo fefoe daroma li andrō, hoehoeo Jehowa chōda ; andrō si sō ba mbōrō ia, ba chōmi andrō, fa bōi mi'osi-lō'ōgō Lowalangimi. (*Moz. I. 31, 48*).
 28 Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō ira Josoea, isa'wa dāna chōnia zamōsana.
 29 III. Ba noa da'ō, ba mate Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, enoni Jehowa, foeloe tōra otoa fache wa'arania
 30 ba goeli danō. Ba lako'o ia ba danō tāna chōnia, ba Dimenata Zera, ba hili mado Geferaji, jōoe hili Gasi
 31 andrō. Ba lafosomange Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli, gōtō wa'ara Josoea andrō, ba he ba gōtō zatoea andrō, sanaoe noso moroi chō Josoea, si no mangila folaoe Jehowa andrō, nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Nga'ot. II. 34, 33*). Ba boto Josefo andrō, ni'ohe Ndraono Gizeraēli moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba lako'o ba Zichema, ba mbenoea andrō, ni'ōli Jakobo no ba Ndraono Hemori, sobōli si otoa kesita, ba tebe'e tāna ba ma'oe'oe Josefo. (*Moz. I. 33, 19; 50, 25*). Ba mate gōi Gelezari andrō, ono Ga'aroni, ba lako'o ia ba Gibeā, banoea nononia Fineha andrō, nitehe chōnia ba hili mado Geferaji andrō.

Soera

ZANGOEHOEKOE

ANDRŌ.

FAZA 1.

I. Lasoe'wō [Ndrawa Gana'ana mado Joeda ba mado Zimeoni. II. Atoe'a ba Mbetiēli mado Mbenijami. III. Banoea si lō latimba.

- 1 I. Ba toball me no mate Josoea, ba lasofoe chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli, lamane : Ha niha ndra'aga zi fōfōna mōi misija'wa ba Ndrawa Gana'ana, fasoewō chōra ? Imane Jehowa : Mado Joeda zi fōfōna mōi misija'wa ; oebe'e ba dangara danō.
 2 Ba lamane mado Joeda ba dalifoe-sōra mado Zimeoni : Mitaboe awōma ba dāna chōma, ena'ō tasewō Ndrawa Gana'ana, ba mōiga gōi awōmi dania ba dāna chōmi ! Ba fao chōra mado Zimeoni. Ba mōi mado Joeda ba ibe'e ba dangara Jehowa Ndrawa Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi, toball la'alani ba Mbeseke, 10,000 [zi mate]. Ba fachamō ira Gadoni Beseke ba Mbeseke, fasōndra ira, ba la'alani Ndrawa Gana'ana, fabaja Dawa Weresi. Ba moloi Gadoni Beseke, ba lagohi ia, lara'oe ba la'c'wa doetoeroe seboea ba danga ba ba gahe. Ba imane Adoni Beseke : Fitoe ngafoeloe razo si no moe'e'wa toetoeroe danga ba toetoeroe kahe seboea, zangozaragō achōchōla barō meza chōgoe : Nilaoegoe andrō, ba isoelōni chōgoe Lowalangi ! Awena la'ohe ia ba Jeroezalema, ba da'ō mate ia. (*Moz. III. 24, 19*). Ba lasoe'wō Jeroezalema mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira, lala'wa bawa zi'ōli, ba

9 banoea, ba latoenoe. Aefa da'ō, ba
mōi misi tooe mado Joeda, ba wa-
noewō Dawa Gana'ana andrō, si so
ba hili andrō ba danō tănō raja ba
10 ba zalo'o tanō andrō. Ba lasa'wa
Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ba Hebe-
rona mado Joeda. Ba tōi Heberona
fōna, ba Kiriati Garaba. Ba te'ala
Zezai ba Ahima ba Talamai, nga'-
ōtō Genaki andrō, labe'e (*Jos. 15,*
11 *14, b. t.*) Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba la-
sa'wa mbanoea Debira; ba tōi De-
bira fōna, ba Kiriati Zeferi. Ba
12 ifaboe'oe Kalebi, inane: Ha niha
zola'wa Kiriati Zeferi andrō, ba sa-
toe'a ba da'ō, chōnia oebe'e nono-
13 goe Achasa. Ba atoe'a Gotenieli,
ono Genasi andrō, achi Galebi,
ba ibe'e chōnia nononia Achasa
14 [Kalebi]. Ba me la'ohe chōnia, ba
ifaroe, ena'ō i'andrō mbanoea chō
namania. Ba ahele ia moroi ba hoe-
loe galide, ba imane chōnia Kalebi:
15 Hana ndra'oegō! Ba imane chō-
nia: Be'e atō chōgoe mbœala ba
wofanō. Noa sa ōbe'edo ba danō
tănō raja, si no okōlikōli, ba be'e
atō chōgoe goemboe nidanō! Ba
ibe'e chōnia goemboe ba hili ba
16 oemboe ba ndraso Kalebi. Ba no
mōi misi ja'wa nono Ndraono Geni
andrō, la'o Mose, no laheta ira ba
mbanoea chorema andrō, awō mado
Joeda, no lasa'wa danō mado Joeda
andrō, tanō si mate, ba zanaere, ba
Garada, mōi ira mowanoea, ba da'ō,
ba ngai Ndraono Gamaleki. (*Moz.*
17 *IV. 10, 29. F. 4, 11*). Ba fao ba
dalifoēsōra mado Zimeoni mado
Joeda, ba lā'alani Ndrawa Gana'-
ana, banoea Zefata, ba lafakiko;
andrō wa labe'e tōi mbanoea andrō
18 Horima. Ba mado Joeda andrō, ba
lahalō gōi chōra Gasa, fabaja ta-
nōra, ba Asekalo, fabaja tanōra, ba
19 Ekerona, fabaja tanōra. Ba itolo
mado Joeda Jehova, tobali la'ochō-
gō mboto hili andrō. Ba banoea ba
zalo'o andrō, ba tebai latimba, bōrō
20 me so chōra goereta si'ōli. Ba He-

berona andrō, ba latehe chō Galebi,
la'o'ō ni'oro'i'ō Mose, ba itimba ba
da'ō nga'ōtō Genaki andrō, si dato-
loe. (*Moz. IV. 14, 24. Jos. 14, 13*).
Ba Iraono Jeboesi andrō, banoea 21
Jeroezalema, ba tebai latimba ma-
do Joeda. Ba tobali lō teboelō
Ndraono Jeboesi andrō ba ngai
mado Joeda ba Jeroezalema, irege
ma'ōchō andre.

II. Ba iraono Josefo andrō, ba 22
mōi gōi misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli, ba
itolo ira Jehowa. Ba lafaoezei 23
Mbetiēli andrō iraono Josefo; ba
tōi mbanoea andrō fōna, ba Loesi.
(*Moz. I. 28, 19*). Ba samaoeze andrō, 24
ba la'ila niha si otarai moroi jomo.
Ba lamane ba da'ō: Oroma'ō chōma
lalama ba mbanoea ba matolo'ō
gōi. Ba i'oroma'ō chōra zolala ira 25
mijomo ba lala'wa mbanoea andrō
bawa zi'ōli; ba niha no mege ba
si sawæ ja'ira, ba la'orifi. Ba isa- 26
wa danō Ndraono Cheti niha andrō,
itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ibe'e tōinia
Loesi; ba da'ō dōinia iroegi ma'-
ōchō.

III. Ba iraono Manase, ba lō la- 27
timba mbanoea Mbeti Zeana andrō
ba banoea si fabōbō chōra, ja'ia
Da'anachi ba si fabōbō chōra, ba
banoea Dora ba si fabōbō chōra, ba
banoea Jibelea ba si fabōbō chōra,
ba banoea Megido ba si fabōbō
chōra. Tobali faloecha Ndrawa Ga-
na'ana, lō teboelō ira ba danō da'ō.
Ba me abōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba 28
labe'e barō mbawara Ndrawa Ga-
na'ana andrō, enonira: fanimba
ja'ira, ba tebai. Ba Iraono Geferaji, 29
ba lō latimba Ndrawa Gana'ana
banoea Geseri, ba tobali lō teboelō
Ndrawa Gana'ana ba ngaira, ba
Geseri. Ba Iraono Zeboeloni, ba 30
lō latimba mbanoea Giterono ba
banoea Nahaloli, ba tobali lō teboelō
ba ngaira Ndrawa Gana'ana, ba to-
bali enonira ba gaoferiata. Ba Irao- 31
no Gaseri, ba lō latimba mbanoea
Ako ba banoea Zidona, femōi Ga-

- halaba ba Achisiba ba Heleba ba
 32 Afika ba Rehobo. Ba tobali tefasoei
 Dawa Gana'ana Ndraono Gaseri,
 Dawa Gana'ana sochõ tanõ, me
 33 tebai latimba. Ba Iraono Nafetali,
 ba lõ latimba mbanoea Mbeti Ze-
 mesi ba banoea Mbeti Anata. Ba
 tobali tefasoei ira Dawa Gana'ana
 sochõ tanõ; ba banoea Mbeti Zemesi
 ba banoea Mbeti Anata, ba enonira
 34 dania. Ba Iraono Gamori zondre-
 geni ba hili mado Dano, lõ latehe
 35 mõi mitoe ira ba zalo'o. Tobali
 faloecha Ndraono Gamori andrõ lõ
 teboelõ ira ba Hari Heresi ba ba Na-
 jalono ba ba Za'alibi. Ba me abõlõ
 dania ma'owoe Josefo, moroi chõra,
 36 ba tobali enonira irã. Ba tanõ
 Ndraono Gedomo, ba i'otarai lala
 dongo andrõ, ba iroegi Zela ba mi-
 ja'wa na.

FAZA 2.

I. Itegoe Ndraono Gizeraëli sine-
 nge Jehowa. Fa'aboe dõdõra. II.
 La'erogõ Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli ba
 te'otoe'õ ira. He wisa ba gõtõ Za-
 ngoehoekeoe andrõ.

- 1 I. Ba so zingen Jehowa si otarai
 Giligala, we'amõi misi ja'wa ba Mbo-
 chimi, ba imane : No oe'ohe mija'wa
 ami moroi ba danõ Miseraji ba no
 oefasao ami ba danõ andre, nifaboe'-
 oegoe chõ ndra toeami, fahõloesa.
 Ba no oefaboe'oe : Lõ oewoe'ai wa-
 woe'oesa li andrõ chõgoe chõmi,
 iroegi zi lõ aetoe; (*Moz. I. 17, 7*)
 2 ba bõi fawoe'oe li ami ba niha ba
 danõ andre; naha wame'e soema-
 nge andrõ chõra, ba midoedoe'õ.
 Ba no lõ nifondrondrongomi oroi-
 sagoe — hadia nilaoemi? (*Moz. V.*
 3 *7, 2; 12, 3*). Ba iada'e, ba oewa'õ
 chõmi: Lõ oetimba ira fõnami, ena'õ
 amaedola ndroi ira ba ngaimi, ba
 Lowalangira, ba ena'õ amaedola
 dandra'wa chõmi. (*Moz. V. 7, 16.*
 4 *Jos. 23, 13*). Ba me i'wa'õ da'õ ba
 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe sinenge Lo-
 walangi andrõ, ba me'ge'ege niha

sato fefoe. Andrõ wa labe'e tõi naha 5
 andrõ Mbochimi (sege'ege). Ba labe'e
 zoemange Jehowa ba da'õ. Me no 6
 ifofanõ niha Josoea, ba lafaza'wa ira
 Iraono Gizeraëli, mõi ira moe'ochõgõ
 danõ, isa'wa dána chõnia zamõsana.
 Ba la'o'õ chõ Jehowa niha sato ba 7
 gõtõ Josoea andrõ ba ba gõtõ zatoea
 andrõ, sanaoe noso moroi chõ Jo-
 soea, si no anehe zeboea andrõ, ni-
 laoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.
 (*Jos. 24, 31*). Ba mate Josoea andrõ, 8
 ono Noeni, enoni Jehowa, 110
 fache wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba lako'o 9
 ia ba dána chõnia tanõ andrõ, ba
 Dimenata Heresi, ba hili mado
 Geferaji, jõe hili Gasi.

II. Ba ahori te'oroedoe'õ chõ 10
 ndra toeara zi sagõtõ niha andrõ,
 ba sagõtõ zi so dania foerira, niha
 si lõ mangila Jehowa ba he nilaoe-
 nia andrõ ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.
 Ba si lõ omasi Jehowa lalaoe Irao- 11
 no Gizeraëli, lafosomange Mba'ali
 andrõ. (*Moz. IV. 25, 1 b. t. Raz. II.*
 2, 1 b. t. F. 8, 33). Ba la'erogõ Je- 12
 howa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, si
 no mangeheta ja'ira ba danõ Mise-
 raji, lago'õgo'õ Lowalangi bõ'õ, Lo-
 walangi soi niha andrõ, si tefasoei
 ja'ira õsa, mangaloeloe ira chõra,
 ba fangandrõ fõnoe Jehowa da'õ.
 Ba me la'erogõ Jehowa, me lafo- 13
 somange Mba'ali ba Asera andrõ,
 ba mofõnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono 14
 Gizeraëli, ba ibe'e ba danga zama-
 ra'oe, ena'õ laraboeraboe hadia ia
 chõra; iloeloe ira ba danga nema-
 lira, si fasoei, tobali tebai sa'ae
 lala'wa nemalira andrõ. Gofoe heza 15
 mõi ira, ba oedoeira danga Jehowa,
 ba wamakiko, itõrõ nida'õ'õda'õ
 Jehowa, si fahõloe ia chõra. Ba
 tosasa sibai ira ibe'e [Jehowa].
 (*Moz. III. 26, 17*). Ba i'asogõ za- 16
 ngoehoekeoe Jehowa; da'õ dania
 zangefa'õ ja'ira ba danga zamara'oe
 andrõ. Ba he li zangoehoekeoe andrõ 17
 chõra, ba lõ lafondrondrongo, omasi
 ira Lowalangi bõ'õ ba mangaloeloe

bá da'ô. No alio sibai larôl lala
 andrô, nitôrô ndra toeara mege,
 wolo'ô orois Lowalangi: bô'ô wo-
 18 lacerâ. Ba na i'asogô chôra zangoe-
 hoekoe Jehowa, ba itolo zangoe-
 hoekoe andrô Jehowa, wangefa'ô
 ja'ira ba danga nemalira, gôtô
 wa'ara zangoehoekoe andrô. So sa
 wa'ahachô dôdô Jehowa ba wanga-
 rôngarôra andrô ba zamakao ja'ira,
 19 ba zamalangôgô ja'ira andrô. Ba
 na no mate zangoehoekoe, ba lafoeli
 lalaoe zi lô sôchi, sabôlôbôlô moroi
 ba nilaoe ndra amara, wolo'ô ba
 Lowalangi bô'ô, ba wamosoemange
 da'ô ba ba wangoloeloe chôra. Lô
 labôhôi wolaoera andrô ba boea-
 boeara andrô, boeaboca zabe'e ta-
 20 ndro. Ba mofônoe Jehowa ba
 Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba imane: Me
 no isawô soi andre gamachôita ba
 wawoe'oesa li andrô chôgoe, nifa-
 choigoe chô ndra amara, ba me lô
 21 ni'o'ôra oroisagoe andrô, ba samôsa
 lô'ô sa'ae oetiimba fônara soi niha
 andrô, nisaigô Josoea, me mate ia,
 22 (Jos. 23, 13), ba wame'e fanandraigô
 Ndraono Gizeraeli ja'ira andrô, na
 latôngôni lala andrô chô Jehowa,
 ba wanôrô ja'ia, si mane fanôngôni
 23 ndra toeara fôna, ba na lô'ô. Ba
 tobali itehe Lowalangi, lô teboelô
 soi niha andrô; lô ida'ida'i wa-
 nimba ja'ira ba lô ibe'e ba danga
 Josoea.

FAZA 3.

I. Si tosai niha baero. Barô mba-
 wara Ndraono Gizeraeli. II. Oteniêli,
 sangoehoeke si fôfôna andrô. III.
 Iboenoe razo Ndraono Moabi, Ehoedi,
 Samigaro.

1 I. Ba da'ô soi andrô, nisaigô Jeho-
 wa, ba wame'e fanandraigô Ndraono
 Gizeraeli ja'ira, fanandraigô fefoe zi
 lô anehe mege fasôndrata andrô ba
 2 wangochôgô tanô Gana'ana, — bôrô
 mado Gizeraeli andrô, ba wamahaô
 ja'ira ba wanoewô, ja'ira si lô anehe
 3 fasôndrata andrô fôna: Razo Ndra-

wa Wilisiti andrô, si lima, ba Dawa
 Gana'ana fefoe, banoea Zidona ba
 Iraono Hewi, ba hili Libano, i'otarai
 hili Mba'ali Heremono, irege lala ba
 Hamata. Fanandraigô Ndraono Gize-
 4 raeli ira, ba wamaigi, na la'o'ô go-
 roisa Jehowa andrô, nibe'enia chô
 ndra toeara, nifa'ema Mose. Ba to-
 5 bali tefasoei Ndraono Gizeraeli Da-
 wa Gana'ana ba Iraono Cheti ba
 Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba
 Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi,
 lahalô nonora alawe ba labe'e ba
 6 nonora matoea nonorâ, ba lafosoe-
 mange Lowalangira andrô. (Moz. V.
 7, 3). Ba si lô omasi Jehowa lalaoe
 Iraono Gizeraeli; olifoe ira Lowa-
 langira, Jehowa, ba lafosoemange
 Mba'ali ba Asera andrô. Ba mofônoe
 8 Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba
 ibe'e ira ba danga Goesa Risata'i,
 razo Garamo Nahara'i; me'waloe
 fache barô mbawa Goesa Risata'i
 Ndraono Gizeraeli.

II. Awena la'angarôfi li Jehowa 9
 Iraono Gizeraeli, ena'ô itolo ira. Ba
 i'asogô ba Ndraono Gizeraeli zango-
 rifi Jehowa, sangefa'ô ja'ira: Oteniêli
 andrô, ono Gena, achi Galebi. (F. 1,
 13). Ba so chônâ Geheha Jehowa,
 10 ba ifaigi lala ba Ndraono Gizeraeli.
 Ba môi ia fasoewô, ba ibe'e ba
 dangania Goesa Risata'i, razo Ga-
 ramo andrô, Jehowa, ba ila'wa Goesa
 Risata'i. Ba ôfa woeloe fache, ba lô
 11 hadia ia ba danô. Ba mate Gote-
 niêli, ono Gena.

III. Ba lafoeli lalaoe zi lô omasi 12
 Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli. Ba ibe'e
 ba danga Negelono, razo Ndraono
 Moabi, Ndraono Gizeraeli Jehowa,
 me no lalaoe zi lô omasi Jehowa.
 Ba ihalô awônâ Ndraono Gamoni 13
 ba Iraono Gamaleki da'ô, môi ia,
 isoewô Ndraono Gizeraeli ba i'ochôgô
 mbanoea chorema andrô. Fele'waloe 14
 fache Ndraono Gizeraeli barô mbawa
 Negelono, razo Ndraono Moabi. Ba 15
 la'angarôfi li Jehowa Iraono Gize-
 raeli, ba i'asogô chôra zangorifi

Jehowa, Ehoedi andrō, ono Gera, mado Mbenijami, niha si takera. Ja'ia zama'ema beo Ndraono Gizeraeli chō Negelono, razo Ndraono
 16 Moabi. Ba ifazōchi chōnia gōri Ehoedi, gōri si faoma bawa, ha lito wa'anaoe, ba ibe'e ba lōwilōwinia, harō mbaroenia, ba gambōlōnia.
 17 I'ohē, me mōi ia molohe beo andrō chō Negelono, razo Ndraono Moabi. Ba Egelono andrō, ba no niha sesolo
 18 sibai. Ba me no ifa'ema mbeo andrō, Ehoedi, ba ifasao mangawoeli niha
 19 andrō, sonoro beo andrō mege; ba ja'ia, ba ifoeli ia, me no laroeiginadoe andrō ba Giligala, ba imane chō
 Negelono: So niwa'ōgoe chōoe razo, ba zi lō niha! Ba imane: Bō'oea! Ba mōi baero fefoe zi so ba ngainia.
 20 Ba me no mōi si bacha chōnia Ehoedi, me ha ja'ia zidadao ba mbate'e ja'wa, ba zokafoekafoe, ba imane
 Ehoedi: So chōgoe niwa'ō Lowa-
 21 langi chōoe! Ba maoso ia, moroi ba dadaomania. Ba isōbi zi'ōli ba gambōlōnia Ehoedi tangania kabera,
 22 itaroe'ō ba dalocnia, irege ahōndrō na bacha ndranga gōi, fabaja ōsi, ba te'oe'oc ba dawō nōsi, lō'ō sa
 ifoeli idōni zi'ōli ba daloenia, no
 23 atōla dambai. Ba mōi baeloe Gehoedi. Idoehō mbawandroeohō mbate'e ja'wa, foerinia, ba ilazi. Ba ha
 24 si'ai mofanō ia, ba so wazoeri Negolono. Ba me la'ila, no moelazi mbawandroeohō mbate'e ja'wa, ba
 lamane dōdōra: Te no mōi ia ba nidanō ba mbate'e ba zokafoekafoe
 25 andrō. Ba labazebaze'ō manō. Ba me lō'ō manō na ibokai mbawandroeohō mbate'e ja'wa, ba lalahō
 wogoē ba lakoē, ba hiza tooe ba
 26 zalo zochō ja'ira, no mate. Ba barō wa'arōrōra andrō, ba no moloi Gehoedi, no iroegi nadoe andrō, ba
 27 ichamō Ze'ira. Ba me no iroegi jomo mbanoea, ba ilaoe dorofe ba hili Geferaji. Ba mōi mitooe Ndraono
 Gizeraeli, awōnia, moroi ba hili, ba
 28 ja'ia zangoloi'ō. Ba iwa'ō li chōra,

imane: Mitaboe awōgoe, mitooe, noa sa ibe'e ba dangami nemalimi andrō, Iraono Moabi, Jehowa. Ba mōi ira mitooe, awōnia, laba'a gōtōna ba Joridano, tănō ba danō Ndraono Moabi, samōsa lō lafatōrō. Ba te'ala Ndraono Moabi, labe'e, 29 me loeo da'ō, mato 10,000 zi mate, oi sabōlō, solohe baloese, samōsa lō soloi labe'e. Ba tobali mōi barō 30 mbawa Ndraono Gizeraeli Ndraono Moabi, me loeo da'ō. Ba 80 fache wa'ara, ba lō hadia ia chōra ba danō. Ba sangoehoekeoe ja'ira Gehoedi, iroegi wa'amatenia. Ba aefa 31 da'ō, ba Samigaro, ono Ganata; sangalani Dawa Wilisiti da'ō, 600 iboenoe bōzibōzi gōrōbao, ba sango-rifi Iraono Gizeraeli ia gōi.

FAZA 4.

I. La'erogō zoei Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli ba ibe'e sangotoe'ō ja'ira Jabino andrō, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana. II. La'orifi ira ira Debora Baraki. III. Iboenoe Zisera andrō Ja'ela.

I. Ba lafoeli zoei lalaoe zi lō o- 1 masi Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli — noa sa mate Gehoedi. (*Sam. I. 12, 2. Jos. 11, 11*). Ba i'amawa ira Jehowa ba danga Jabino andrō, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, ba Hasora. Ba koemandra seboea chōnia Zisera, 2 banoea Haroseti niha baero. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli. Siwa ngaotoe sa chō Zisera goereta si'ōli ba iforege wamakao 3 Iraono Gizeraeli, doea woeloe fache wa'ara.

II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba sangoe- 4 hoekeoe Iraono Gizeraeli, ba Debora, fo'omo Lafidoti, sama'ele'ō ira alawe. Barō nahi Debora andrō so 5 nomonia, ba gotaloeara Rama Mbetiēli, ba hili Geferaji, ba mōimōi chōnia Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba wamatoenō hoehoeora. Ba ifatenge 6 zinenge, ifakaoni'ō Mbaraki andrō, ono Gabinoa, banoea Gedesi ba Ndraono Nafetali, ba imane chōnia:

Si ndroehoe ! no iwa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Laboe, ae ba hili Dabora ba ohe awõoe zi 10,000 niha, mado Nafetali ba mado Zebeeloni; (*Heb. 11, 32*) ba oe'ohe Zisera andrõ, koemandra andrõ chõ Jabino, awõ goereta andrõ chõnia, awõ zato chõnia, ba wamaondragõ ja'oegõ, ba zinga mbombo Kizono, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe'ira.

8 Ba imane chõnia Baraki : Na mõi ndra'oegõ awõgoe, ba mõiido, ba na 9 lõ mõi'õ awõgoe, ba lõ mõiido ! Ba imane : Mõiido sa awõoe, ba tenga chõoe dania wa'ebœa doeria, ba we'amõimõ andrõ, ba danga ndra alawe dania i'amawa Zisera andrõ Jehowa. Ba maoso Debora, mõi ia 10 awõ Mbaraki ba Gedesi. Ba ifakao-ni'õ ba Gedesi mado Zebeeloni, awõ mado Nafetali Baraki ; 10,000 niha zi fao chõnia misi ja'wa ba fao 11 gõi chõnia misi jawa Debora. Ba Heberi andrõ, Iraono Geni, ba no iheta ia chõ Ga'ino andrõ, ma'oe-woe Hohabi, mateoa Moze, ba saté idaroedaroe'õ nosenia, iroegi mana'wa andrõ ba ngai Za'ana'i, sahatõ 12 ba Gedesi. (*Moz. IV. 10, 29*). Ba me la'ombacha'õ chõ Zisera, no mõi misi ja'wa ba hili Dabora Mbaraki 13 andrõ, ono Gabinoa, ba i'oro'i'õ goeretania andrõ fefoe Sisera, 900 goereta si'õli, awõ zabõlõ andrõ fefoe, si faofaa chõnia ; la'otarai Haroseti niha baero andrõ, lasa'wa 14 mbombo Kizono. Ba imane Debora chõ Mbaraki : Laboe ! me no da'e mba'wa andrõ, ba nibe'e Jehowa ba dangaoe Sisera andrõ ; noa sa Jehowa zi mõi, mowaõwaõ fõnaoe ! Ba mõi mitoe Mbaraki moroi ba hili Dabora, ba 10,000 zolo'õ ja'ia niha. 15 Ba ikeani Zisera, awõ goeretania fefoe, awõ zabõlõ chõnia fefoe, Jehowa, fõna Mbaraki, me la'abõlõgõ wolaoe chõra ; ba mõi tooe Zisera, moroi ba goereta, moloi, itõrõ tanõ. 16 (*Sin. 83, 10*). Ba igohi goereta andrõ ba sanoewõ andrõ Baraki, iroegi Ha-

roseti niha baero, ba ahori mate ba mbawa zi'õli zabõlõ andrõ chõ Zisera, samõsa lõ si tosaí.

III. Ba Sisera, ba no moloi, no 17 itõrõ tanõ ba no isa'wa nose Ja'ela andrõ, fo'omo Ndraono Geni andrõ, Heberi ; lõ'õ sa si fa'oeoe ira Jabino, razo Hasora, zi samba omo andrõ Heberi, Iraono Geni. Ba mõi 18 tooe Ja'ela, ifaondragõ Zisera, imane chõnia : Ae baose Toea, ae baose chõgoe ; lõ hadia ia ni'ata'oe fi ! Ba mõi ia baose chõnia, ba ibaloegõ ia toefo. Ba imane chõnia : Hadia, lõ 19 õbe'e õgoe nidanõ ma'ifoe ? owõchi dõdõgoe. Ba ibokai naha zoesoe za'wi, ibe'e õnia ; ba ifoeli ihawoei ambala. Ba imane chõnia : Iagõ 20 mbawandroehõ nose, ba na so niha, na isofoe chõoe, na imane : Hadia, so ba da'e niha ? ba õmane : Lõ'õ ! Ba ihalõ gosõ'osõ nose Ja'ela andrõ, 21 fo'omo Heberi, ba itoejoe warõcha, lõ ida'ida'i we'amõi ba ngainia ba ibõzi ba dangidanginia gosõ'osõ andrõ, irege tetaroe ba danõ, noa sa mõrõ ia. Ba ono matelõ ia ba mate. Ba ba da'õ sibai so Mbaraki, solohi 22 Sisera. Ba mõi tooe Ja'ela, i'ondrasi ia, imane chõnia : Ae ba da'e, da'oeroma'õ chõoe niha andrõ, ni'aloemõ ! Ba me mõi ia baose chõnia, ba i'ila tooe Zisera, si no mate, ba lõ si teboelõ ba dangidanginia gosõ'osõ andrõ ; Si manõ wa'ate'ala 23 Jabino andrõ, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli, me loeo da'õ, itolo Lowalangi. Ba itoegee 24 lahõndrõhõndrõgõ Jabino andrõ, salawa Ndrawa Gana'ana, Iraono Gizeraëli, irege lafaloea wamakiko ja'ia.

FAZA 5.

Fanoenõ ndra Debora Baraki.

Ba manoenõ ndra Debora Baraki, 1 ono Gabinoa, me loeo da'õ, lamane : „Wa so zolohe Iraono Gizeraëli, wa 2 no aoha gõlõ zato — misoeno Jehowa ! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ra- 3 zo, mibe'e mbõrõ dalingami, ja'ami

- salaŵa ! Edōnado oesoeno Jehowa, da'oelaoe mbiola chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Me mangefa ndra'oegō ba Ze'ira, ja'oegō Jehowa, me mofanō'ō, me ō'otarai zalo'o andrō ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba moderoe danō ba mowōi mbanoea si jaŵa ; mowōi idanō lawoco. (*Sign. 68, 8*). Mangiwa hili fōna Jehowa, Sina'i andrō, fōna Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Me loeo Zamigaro andrō, ono Ganata, me loeo Ja'ela andrō, ba lō sanōrō lala ; ba sanōrō lala ena'ō, ba lala sakōi latōrō. (*F. 3, 31*). Ahono zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeraēli, ahono ira, irege maoso ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Debora, irege maoso'ō ina Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Latoetoejoe Lowalangi si bohooe ; fasōndrata ba zinga mbawa gōli, me loeo da'ō. Baloesee, ba lō moe'ila, ba he toho, ba .zi 40,000 andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Chō zolohe Iraono Gizeraēli dōdōgoe ; ja'ami si no aoha ōlō ba zato andrō, misoeno Jehowa ! Ja'ami, si fakoedo ba hoeloe galide si alawe sojo'ojo, ba ja'ami sidaodao ba doefo, ba ja'ami, sanōrō lala, ba mihede ! Ba zi no 'arōoe aefa ba wagoeagoeasa zi fafana andrō, ba gotaloea hele andrō, ba da'ō ndra moedoenōdoenō wangoehoekoe Jehowa andrō, fangoehoekoe zalaŵa andrō chōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Me loeo da'ō mōi mitooe ba mbawa gōli Ndraono
- 4 bora, ba no si mane Isasari Mbaraki andrō ; i'oloi'ō ia ba ndraso ahenia. Ba zinga mbombo andrō ba mado Roebeno, ba abōlō wangerangera. Hadia wa no doemaodao ndra'oegō 16 ba gotaloea, kandra mbiribiri, ba wamondrondrongo fambehesa ngawawā andrō ? Ba zinga mbombo andrō ba mado Roebeno, ba no abōlō wangerangera. Gileadi andrō, 17 ba no ahonohono jefo Joridano ; ba mado Dano, ba hana wa la'ia gō manō nowo andrō ? Mado Gaseri, ba ahonohono manō ba mbewe nase, lō teboelō ira ba mbewe dalo andrō chōra. Seboeloni andrō, ba 18 no soi si lō ata'oe mate, ba si manō gōi Nafetali ba mbawō andrō. So 19 razō andrō, fasōndra ; fasōndra razō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba Da'anache, ba mbewe nidanō andrō ba Megido : ba lō si faloecha ira ahoeloea firō ! Moroi ba mba- 20 noea si jaŵa fasōndra ndrōfi ; moroi ba lalara andrō fasōndra ira chō Zisera andrō. No ahani ira ba mbo- 21 mbo Kizono andrō, ba „mbombo wasōndrata” andrō, mbombo Kizono. Faoso, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, abō- 22 lō'ōgō ! Me loeo da'ō labōrō danō koedo, me mandroeo, me lafandroeo sabōlō andrō chōra Mi'elifi Merosi 23 andrō ! iŵa'ō mala'ika Jehowa andrō, mi'elifi mbanoea, me lō si mōi ira manolo Jehowa, me lō nitolara Jehowa, awō zabōlō andrō ! Nisoeno Ja'ela andrō, fōna ndra 24 alawe bō'ō ; fo'omo Heberi andrō, ma'ewoe Geni, fōna ndra alawe [fefoe], baose ndramoesoeno ia ! Idanō i'andrō [Sisera] ba soesoe 25 ibe'e ; ba mako si sōchi i'oro'ō chōnia wanicha zoesoe. Ba itoejoe gosō'- 26 osō andrō ba ihalō kambōlōnia warōcha, ibōbōzi Zisera, iboto hōgōnia, irasa dangidanginia, itōla'ō. Ba 27 ikōrōboei ia fōnania, alaoe ia, adōlō tooe ; fōnania ikōrōboei ia, alaoe, ba ba nikōrōboeinia ja'ia adōlō ia . tooe, no mate. Ba ifaigi ba zandrela 28
- 5 Gizeraēli ! Laboe, laboe Debora ; laboe, laboe, anoenō ! Faoso Baraki, ra'oe zondra'oe ja'oegō mena'ō, ja'oegō, ono Gabinoa ! Me loeo da'ō mōi mitooe zi tosai salaŵa, si tosai sabōlō. Mōi mitooe awōgōe Jehowa, 14 awō zabōlō andrō. Mado Geferaji, soŵa'a ba danō Ndraono Gamaleki ; la'o'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō mado Mbenijami, fao ba zato andrō chōoe ; mōi mitooe ma'ewoe Machiro, sangoloi'ō, ba ma'ewoe Zeboeloni, 15 solohe si'o zalaŵa. (*F. 12, 15*). Ba salaŵa mado Isasari mōi awō De-

ina Zisera, moe'ao ba darali, imane :
 ,Hana wa ara mangawoeli goereta-
 nia? Hana wa ahooe gahe koedo-
 29 nia?' Ba fondrege zatocatoea wo'o-
 mo' zalaŵa andrō chōra zanema
 linia, ba ja'ia gōi ifoeli iŵa'ō ni-
 30 ŵa'ōnia mege : ,Lō zi lō lasōndra
 mege gahoeloea ba ma awena lafao-
 sa, samboea, ba ma domboea nono
 alawe zamōsa, ba ahoeloea noecha
 soginigini chō Zisera ; ahoeloe noe-
 cha soginigini, nila'ala'a ba wanoso,
 noecha soginigini, doea gōrō zale-
 31 ndra ba mbagi wo'omo zalaŵa. **Si
 manō zi nangea wa'atekiko zi fa'oe-
 doe chōoe fefoe, ja'oegō Jehowa !
 Ba sangomasi'ō ja'la, ba no hoelō
 wa'atoemboe loeo, ba lachōminia
 andrō.** Ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba
 danō, ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara.

FAZA 6.

I. Lafakao Ndraono Gizeraēli, Irao-
 no Midiano. Ifangelama ira sama'-
 ele'ō. II. Hoemedē mala'ika Jehowa
 andrō chō Gideon. Ibe'e zoemange.
 III. Idoedoegō naha wame'e soe-
 mange andrō chō Mba'ali. IV. Ta-
 ndra, ba wangabe'e tōdō Gideon.

1 I. **Ba** me lalaoe zi lō omasi Je-
 howa Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ibe'e ira
 ba danga Ndraono Midiano Jeho-
 2 wa, mewitoe fache. Ba lafakao
 Ndraono Gizeraēli Iraono Midiano.
 Ba labali'ō nahara mbawō andrō
 ba hili Iraono Gizeraēli, ba tōgi
 narō hili andrō, awō nahia saro ba
 hili, ba Ndraono Midiano andrō.
 3 Ba na no manaroe Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, ba mōi mijaŵa chōra Ndrao-
 no Midiano, awō Ndraono Gama-
 leki, awō zowanoea tănō ba gatoe-
 4 mboecha loeo. Ba tebato ba da'ō
 chōra, ba lafoefoe zinanō ba danō,
 iroegi tănō ba Gasa ; ma'ifoe lō la-
 saigō gaerifa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba he biribiri ba he saŵi ba he
 5 kalide. La'ohe sa'ae goerifōra ba
 osera, na mōi ira mijaŵa, timba
 wa'oja wali, na so ira, ba he ja'ira,

ba he ondra chōra, ba tebai ni'era. Ba
 wamakiko mōi ira ba danō. Ba 6
 tobali noemana sibai Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, bōrō Ndraono Midiano andrō.
 Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono
 Gizeraēli. Ba me mangarōngarō chō 7
 Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Ndrao-
 no Midiano andrō, ba ifatenge ba 8
 Ndraono Gizeraēli zama'ele'ō Jeho-
 wa, ba imane chōra da'ō : Da'ō
 niŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli : No oe'ohe mijaŵa ami,
 moroi ba danō Miseraji, no oeheta
 ami ba nahia wa'asawoejoe ; no 9
 oe'efa'ō ami ba danga Ndrawa Mi-
 seraaji, ba ba danga zamakao ja'ami
 fefoe, ba no oetimba ira fōnami ba
 no oebe'e chōmi danōra. Ba no 10
 oemane chōmi : Jehowa ndra'o, Lo-
 walangimi ; bōi mi'ata'oeſi Lowa-
 langi Ndraono Gamori andrō, si so
 ami ba danō. Ba lō'ō sa nifondro-
 ndrongomi ligoe.

II. **Ba** so mala'ika Jehowa andrō, 11
 moedadao ia ba mbōrō manawa
 andrō, ba Gofera, banoea Jo'asi
 andrō, ma'oeŵoe Gabieseri. Ba sa-
 mōbōrō fache nono Jo'asi, Gideon,
 ba wolazi nagoe, ba wangoloi'ō
 ja'ia, ba Ndraono Midiano andrō.
 Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia mala'ika 12
 Jehowa andrō, imane chōnia : Ito-
 lo'ō Jehowa, ja'oegō sabōlō ! Ba 13
 imane chōnia Gideon : He Toeha,
 na itologa Jehowa, ba hana sa wa
 gōna ndra'aga da'ō fefoe ? Ba heza
 so dandra andrō chōnia fefoe, ni-
 doenōdoenō ndra toeama chōma,
 me lamane : Hadia, tenga no i'ohe
 mijaŵa ndra'aga Jehowa, moroi ba
 danō Miseraji ? Ba iada'e, ba no
 i'erogō ita Jehowa ba no ibe'e
 ba danga Ndraono Midiano ita.
 Ba i'otahōgō ia Jehowa, imane : 14
 Ae'e, ba wa'abōlōoe andrō, ba
 efa'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danga
 Ndraono Midiano. Hadia, tenga ja'o
 zamatenge ja'oegō ? (*Heb. 11, 32*).
 Ba imane chōnia ; He Toeha, hadia 15
 oebe'e fangefa'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli?

- Hiza, no fondrege zi noemana ba mado Manase watalifoesōta chōma, ba ja'odo, ba no fondrege zide'ide ba zi samba omo ndra amagoe.
- 16 (*Moz. II. 3, 11*). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ja'o zanolo ja'oegō, ba ō'alani Ndraono Midiano, hoelō na ha samōsa niha. Ba imane chōnia: Na no atō faloechado, wa'eboea dōdōoe wamaigioe, ba laoe chōgoe dandra, wa no ja'oegō zi fahoehoeo chōgoe. Bōi ofanō a'i, irege sodo, irege oe'ohe baero game'elagoe, ba wanoe'ō tooe fōnaoe. Ba imane: Oe'agō da'e, irege mangawoeli'ō.
- 17 Ba mōi mijomo Gideono, i'asiwai nono nambi ba koe si lō moe'aisōni, ōsi zi samba jōoe hamo. Ōsi nono nambi andrō, ba ibe'e ba goede, ba dinonia, ba ilaoe ba mbowoa, ba i'ohe baero chōnia, ba mbōrō
- 18 manawa itoe'ō tooe fōnania. Ba imane chōnia mala'ika Lowalangi andrō: Halō nambi andrō, awō koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba tooe'ō tooe ba dete gowe andre, ba dino andrō, ba fadoewa. Ba
- 19 i'o'ō da'ō. Ba i'oro'ō mbalō zi'onia, si so ba dangania, mala'ika Jehowa andrō, itoe'ō nambi andrō ba koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba aloea galitō ba gowe andrō ba i'a nambi, awō koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni. Ba taja mala'ika Johowa andrō, lō'ō sa'ae oroma
- 20 chōnia. Awena i'ila Gideono, wa no mala'ika Jehowa. Ba imane Gideono: Alai ndra'o, So'aja, Jehowa, me no fa'ila bawa ndra'o ba mala'ika Jehowa! (*Moz. I. 16, 13. Moz. II. 33, 20. F. 13, 22*). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe! bōi ata'efi, lō matrō! Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'ō Gideono ba ibe'e tōinia „fangerifi Jehowa”. Ba iroegi ma'ōchō, ba lō teboelō ba da'ō, ba Gofera, banoea ma'owoe Gabieseri.
- 21 III. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ohe niha, dafoeloe, sawoejoemō, ba sa'wi si mataoe, si mewitoe fache; ba doedoe'ō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali chō namaoe, ba Asera andrō, ba ngainia, ba ēwa. Ba chō Lowalangi, Jehowa fa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba zoezoe hati andre, ba asiwai. Ba halō za'wi andrō, si sageoe, ba be'e soemange nitoenoe; eoe Gasea andrō, ni'e'wamō dania, be'e fanoenoe. Ba dafoeloe, i'ohe
- 22 niha Gideono, sawoejoenia; ba i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba me ata'oe ia ndra amania ba banoeara ilaoe ba zi ma'ōchō, andrō wa ba zi bongi ilaoe. Ba me maoso mbanoea, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba no moedoe'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali, ba Asera andrō ba ngainia, ba no moe'ēwa, ba sa'wi andrō, si sageoe, ba no moebe'e soemange ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anō andrō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Ha
- 23 niha zolaoe da'ō? Ba la'aloealoei ba lafoezofoe ba lamane: Gideono, ono Jo'asi zolaoe da'ō. Ba lamane banoeara chō Jo'asi: Da chōma nonoe andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, me no idoedoe'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali ba me no i'ēwa Gasea andrō, ba ngainia. Ba imane Jo'asi chōra
- 24 fefoe, si so ba da'ō chōnia: Hadia, ja'ami zamatoenō hoehoeo Mba'ali andrō; ja'ami zangorifi ja'ia? Ha niha zamatoenō ja'ia, ba niboenoe irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Na Lowalangi ia, ba jamoefatoenō hoehoeonia, me no ladoedoe'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia. Ba
- 25 me loeo da'ō, balabe'e tōi Gideono Jeroebi-Mba'ali, lamane: Jamoefatoenō hoehoeonia chōnia Ba'ali, me no idoedoe'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia.
- IV. Ba la'owoe'oi ira dozi Iraono Midiano ba Iraono Gamaleki, awō zowanoea ba gatoemboecha loeo, dozi manō ira, ba la'ōtō Joridano

- ba tebato ba ndraso andrō, ba
 34 Jezere'eli. Ba so Geheha Jehowa
 chō Gideon, ba ilaoe dorofe fogao- 3
 ni ma'owoe Gabiëseri, ba wefao
 35 chōnia. Ba ifatenge zinenge ba
 mado Manase fefoe, ba tefakaoni'ō
 ira gōi, ba wefao chōnia. Ba he ba
 mado Gaseri ba ba mado Zeboe-
 loni ba ba mado Nafetali, ba
 ifatenge gōi. Ba mōi ira miјаwа,
 36 lafaondragō. Ba imane Gideon chō
 Lowalangi: Na omasi'ō ō'efa'ō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli tangagoe andre,
 37 si mane niwā'ōoe, — ba hiza, oebolo-
 gō ba golajama mbasitō mboe
 mbiribiri nigoeti; ba na ha boe
 mbiribiri andrō zonamo, ba na
 otoefo danō ma'afefoe, ba aboto
 ba dōdōgōe, ō'orifi Ndraono Gize-
 raēli tangagoe andre, itōrō niwā'ōoe.
 38 Ba itōrō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba
 ihoelō wongi wemaoso, ifcra'ō mboe
 mbiribiri andrō, namo andrō, samba
 39 figa nidanō. Ba imane Gideon chō
 Lowalangi: Bōi ofōnoe chōgōe, ba
 hatō samoeza tō moehededo. Hatō
 samoeza tō oetandraigō ba mboe
 mbiribiri andrō. Ja'otoefo mboe
 mbiribiri, ha ja'ia, ba jamonamo
 40 danō ma'afefoe. Ba i'ō'ō chōnia
 da'ō Lowalangi, ba zi bongi andrō,
 ha boe mbiribiri zotoefo, ba no
 monamo danō fefoe.

FAZA 7.

I. Tefofanō zato, lō arōoerōe ni-
 toetoejoe. II. Te'abe'e'ō dōdō Gideo-
 no ba wangifi. III. Te'ala Ndraono
 Midiano andrō ibe'e Gideon.

- 1 I. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Je-
 roebi-Mba'ali, ja'ia Gideon, i'ōhe
 niha andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia; ba
 ba zinga goemboe Harodi molo-
 mbasc ira. Ba no jōoenia golomba-
 sewa Ndraono Midiano, i'otarai hili
 2 More, ba ndraso misa. Ba imane
 Jehowa chō Gideon: Abōlō ato
 niha andrō, si fao chōoe, tebai
 oebe'e ba dangara Ndraono Midia-
 no andrō, ma dania lasoeni ira
 chōgōe Iraono Gizeraēli, ma lama-
 ne: Tangama wangorifima! Ba ao, 3
 farongogō ba zato, ōmane: Ha niha
 zata'oe ba satalō tōdō, ba jamoe-
 foeli ia, jamoeheta ia ba hili Gi-
 leadi! Ba 22,000 zangawoeli niha,
 tobali hatō 10,000 zi tosa. (Moz. V.
 20, 8j). Ba imane Jehowa chō Gi- 4
 deono: Tōra zoei na niha; ohe mi-
 tooe ira ba mbewe nidanō, ena'ō
 oefōfō'ō ira ba da'ō. Ba niwā'ōgōe
 chōoe dania: Da'ō zi fao chōoe,
 ba fao, ba dozi niwā'ōgōe chōoe:
 Bōi fao da'ō, ba lō mōi. Ba i'ōhe 5
 mitooe ira ba mbewe nidanō. Ba
 imane Jehowa chō Gideon: Dozi
 samelai idanō lelara, nifamelai na-
 soe, ba oniagō, ba si manō gōi dozi
 samalōdoehini tanō, ba we'amadoe-
 gō tanga. Ba fa'ato zamelai idanō, 6
 ba no 300; ba tănō bō'ō fefoe, ba
 no samalōdoehini tanō, ba wama-
 doe idanō. Ba imane Jehowa chō 7
 Gideon: Si tōloe ngatooe niha a-
 ndrō, samelai idanō, oebe'e sangorifi
 ja'ami, da'ō oe'ogena'ō ba wame'e
 ba dangaoe Iraono Midiano andrō;
 ba tănō bō'ō fefoc, ba ndra mofa-
 nō, jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsanā.
 Ba lalahō mbalazo andrō chōra, 8
 awō dorofe chōra; ba Iraono Gize-
 raēli bō'ō fefoe, ba ifōfanō, hana
 na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsanā, ha si
 300 isaigō chōnia. Ba olombasewa
 Ndraono Midiano, ba no tooenia, ba
 ndraso.

II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba ima- 9
 ne chōnia Jehowa: Faoso, misawa
 golombasewa, tooe andrō, noa sa
 oebe'e ba dangaoe ia! Ba na ata'oe'ō 10
 mōi mitooe, ba ohe ngoningonoe
 andrō, Foera andrō, ba mi'ae mitooe
 ba zinga golombasewa, ba fondro- 11
 ngondrongo, hadia niwā'ō'ōwa'ō ba
 da'ō, ba abe'e dōdōoe dania, ba
 wanawa olombasewa. Ba i'ōhe ngo-
 ningoninia Foera andrō, mōi ira
 mitooe, lahatō'ō sibai ira ba zanoewō
 andrō, ba golombasewa. No oroeoe 12
 ba da'ō, ba ndraso, Ndraono Midia-

- no andrō ba Iraono Gamaleki ba si oroi danō tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, fa'oja wali wa'atora, ba ondra chōra, ba lō moetaha moe'erai, fa'oja ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi wa'oja.
- 13 Ba me no ahatō Gideon, ba hiza zanoenō chō nawōnia fangifinia, imane: No mangifi ndra'o: Oe'ila roti gandroe, si tegaōlō mitooe ba golombasewa Ndraono Midiano, iroegi nose zalaŵa, gōna ba da'ō, ba aso'a nose, tobali arō ibe'e [roti andrō], ba tooe ba danō so nose.
- 14 Ba itema linia si samōsa, imane: Tenga bō'ō da'ō, no si'ōli Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, si'ōli Gideon andrō, ono Jo'asi. No ibe'e ba dangania Ndraono Midiano, fabaja olombasewa ma'afefoe, Lowalangi.
- 15 III. Ba me no irongo Gideon nitoenō Ndraono Midiano andrō, fangifi andrō, ba eloeahania, ba mangaloeloe ia; ba ifoeli ia ba golombasewa Ndraono Gizeraēli, moe'ao ia, imane: Talaboe! noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangami golombasewa Ndraono Midiano. Ba i'otōloe zi 300 niha andrō, tōloe bawā ibe'e, ba idozigō ira torofe, awō migō si lō ōsi, ba dangara; ba bacha ba 17 migō andrō, ba soeloe. Ba imane chōra: Mifaigi ndra'o ba mi'ō chōgoe; na no oeroegi zinga golombasewa, ba milaoe nilaoegoe. Na oelaoe dorofe, awō zi fao chōgoe fefoe, ba ja'ami gōi molaoe torofe ba zi fasoei olombasewa fefoe, ba moe'ao ami, mimane: Fōda chō 18 Jehowa, fōda Gideon! Ba iroegi zinga golombasewa Gideon, awōnia zi otoe andrō, si fao chōnia, me taloe mbongi, me awena sibai lafataro zanaro, ba lalaoe dorofe ba laboto migō andrō ba dangara, ba tōloe bawā 20 manō, ba molaoe torofe, laboto migō, ba latoeje tangara kabera zoeloe, ba ba gambōlō, ba torofe, ba wolaoe, ba moe'ao ira, lamane: Fōda chō 21 Jehowa, fōda Gideon! Ba lō iboe-lō'ō ia ba nahania zamōsana, ba zi fasoei olombasewa. Ba moe'awa manō ba golombasewa ma'afefoe, ba moloi, moe'ira'ira. Ba melalaoe 22 dorofe si tōloe ngaotoe andrō, ba faoma la'ō'ōtō nawōra [Iraono Midiano] ba golombasewa ma'afefoe, ibe'e Jehowa, ba moloi zi so ba golombasewa, laroegi Mbeti Hasita, tánō ba Zereda, iroegi mbewe nidanō ba Habeli Mehola, ba zinga Dabata. (Sin. 83, 10). Ba tekaoni 23 gōi Ndraono Gizeraēli, mado Nafetali ba mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ma'afefoe, ba lagohi Ndraono Midiano. Ba ifatenge gōi zinenge 24 Gideon ba hili mado Geferaji ma'asamboea, ifaŵa'ōgō chōra [ba da'ō]: Mi'ae mitooe, mifaondragō Ndraono Midiano andrō ba miba'a chōra gōtōna ba nidanō misa ba ba Joridano! Ba so mado Geferaji fefoe, laba'a gōtōna ba nidanō misa, iroegi Mbeti Bara ba ōtōna ba Joridano. Ba lara'oe zalaŵa Ndraono 25 Midiano andrō, si daroea, Orebi ba Sebi, ba ba gowe Gorebi laboenoe Gorebi ba Sebi, ba ba wolazi Zebi. Ba lagohi Ndraono Midiano. Ba bōgō ndra Orebi Sebi andrō, ba la'ohe chō Gideon, mijefo Joridano. (Jes. 10, 26).

FAZA 8.

I. Fekōkōkōkō mado Geferaji. Latohogō wolohi Iraono Midiano. II. Fangoehoeke banoea Zoekota andrō ba banoea Wenišli ba salaŵa Ndraono Midiano andrō, Seba ba Salamoena. III. Lō edōna Gideon lafataro ia razo, ba ifobōrō wame'e adoe. IV. Iraono Gideon ba fa'amatenia. Lafoeli la'erogō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli.

- I. Ba lamane chōnia mado Geferaji: Hana wa ōmanō chōma, wa lō moehede'ō chōma? No ha ja'oegō zi mōi fasoeŵō ba Ndraono Midiano andrō! ba fasoso sibai ira chōnia. (F. 12, 1). Ba imane chōra: Hadia 2 sa nilaoegoe, timba nilaoemi? Tenga no eboea wo'oewo'oe ni'ozaragō ma-

- do Geferaji, moroi ba mboea chō
 3 Gabiezeri mege ? Ba dangami ibe'e
 zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano andrō,
 Orebi ba Sebi, Lowalangi. Ba hadia
 nilaogoe timba nilaoemi ? Ba me
 iŵa'ō da'ō, ba alō wōnoera chōnia.
 4 Ba me no iroegi Joridano Gideono
 ba me no i'ōtō, awō zi tōloe ngao-
 toe andrō, si fao chōnia, ba si
 no erege tōdō wolohi [emali andrō],
 5 ba mangandrō ia ba mbanoea Zoe-
 kota, imane : Mibe'e koe ba niha
 andre, ni'ohogoe, no erege dōdōra ;
 solohi salaŵa Ndraono Midiano a-
 ndrō, Seba ba Salamoena, ndra'odo.
 6 Ba lamane salaŵa mbanoea : Hadia,
 no so ba dangaoe gochō ndra Seba
 Salamoena, wa mabe'e koe ba za-
 bōlō andrō chōoe ? Ba imane Gide-
 7 ono : Laoe, na ibe'e ba dangagoe
 ndra Seba Salamoena Jchowa, ba
 oeofoe nōsimi doi manaze nihalō
 8 ba danō si mate. Ba moroi ba da'ō
 isaŵa Weniēli, ba imanō gōi chōra.
 Ba lamanō gōi chōnia banoea We-
 niēli, si mane banoea Zoekota mege.
 9 Ba imane gōi ba mbanoea Weniēli
 andrō : Na mangawoeli lō hadia
 ia chōgoe, ba oedoeoegō hati a-
 10 ndre ! Ba ba Garakoro so ndra
 Seba Salamoena, awō zanoewō a-
 ndrō chōra, mato 15,000 niha, dozi
 si tosai sanoewō andrō, soroi ba
 gatoemboecha loeo ; ba si no mate,
 11 ba no 120,000, oi solohe si'ōli. Ba
 itōrō lala zikoli Gideono, tātō ba
 gatoemboecha i'otarai Noba ba
 Jogebeha, ba ihawoei golombaseŵa,
 me no ahono manō tooe zanoewō
 12 andrō. Ba moloi ndra Seba Sala-
 moena ; ba igohi ira ba ira'oe zala-
 ŵa Ndraono Midiano andrō si da-
 roea, Seba ba Salamoena, ba sa-
 noewō andrō fefoe, ba zoemaewe
 ibe'e. (*Sin. 83, 12*).
 13 II. Ba mangawoeli Gideono, ono
 Jo'asi, me no iroegi lala mijaŵa ba
 14 Heresi, ibato wolohi ja'ira. Ba ira'oe
 zamōsa, nono matoea, banoea Zoe-
 kota no mege, ba ischegō, ba iŵa'ō

chōnia wanoera tōi zalaŵa Zoekota
 ba satoea mbanoea, 77 niha. Ba me
 15 iroegi mbanoea Zoekota, ba imane :
 Ja'e ndra Seba Salamoena, nibe'emi
 bōrō wango'aja ja'odo, me mimane :
 Hadia no so ba dangaoe sa'ae go-
 chō ndra Seba Salamoena, wa ma-
 be'e koe ba nawōoe andrō, si no
 erege tōdō ? Ba ihalō zalaŵa mba-
 16 noea andrō ba itoejoe ndraha ma-
 naze sodoi, ifabōzi'ō mbanoea Zoe-
 kota andrō. Ba hati andrō, ba
 17 Weniēli, ba idoedoeegō, ba iboenoe
 tooe mbanoeara andrō. Ba isofoe
 18 chō ndra Seba Salamoena, imane :
 He wisa nga'oe niha andrō, niboe-
 noemi ba gahe hili Dabora ! - Ba
 lamane : Adōlō si mane ja'oeegō irā
 gōi ; dozi ira, ba ono zalaŵa wa-
 maigida ! Ba imane : No talifoe-
 19 sōgoe, iraono ninagoe. Ba wa'adoe-
 hoe wa'aeri Jehowa : ena'ō na no
 mi'orifi ira, ba lō oebenoee ami !
 Ba imane chō nononia si a'a, Je-
 20 tero : Laboe, ō'ōtō ira ! Ba lō isōbi
 zi'ōli ono matoea andrō, ata'oe, me
 iraono na ia. Ba lamane ira Seba
 21 Salamoena : Faoso, ja'oeegō andrō,
 ba boenoega ! he wisa niha sa, si
 manō gōi wa'abōlōnia. Ba maoso Gi-
 deono, i'ō'ōtō ndra Seba Salamoena.
 Ba ihalō chōnia ni'obaŵa andrō,
 side'ide, aja gondrra ba mbagi.

III. Ba lamane chō Gideono Iraono
 22 Gizeraēli : Iagō salaŵama, he ja'oe-
 gō, ba he onoeo dania, ba he ma'-
 oewoemō ! me no ja'oeegō zangefa'ō
 ja'aga ba danga Ndraono Midiano.
 Ba imane chōra Gideono : Lō mōiga
 23 salaŵami he ja'odo, ba he onogoe
 dania, Jehowa zalaŵami ! Ba imane
 24 na chōra Gideono : So ni'andrōgoe
 chōmi ma'ifoe : Mibe'e chōgoe daoe-
 ge andrō, ahoeloeami mege, dozi
 ami. (Me ma'oewoe Zima'elizanoewō
 andrō, ba no si so daoege). Ba
 25 lamane : Mabe'e chōoe da'ō saoha
 gōlōma ! Ba labologō tooe mbaroe
 seboca, ba dozi latoe'ō tooe ba da'ō
 daoege andrō, ahocloera mege.

- 26 (*Moz. II. 32, 2*). Ba fa'aboea daoege ana'a andrō, ni'andrōnia chōnia, ba no 1700 fondroejoe, lō lai ni'oba'wa andrō ba saeroe dalinga ba baroe loeo, baroe zala'wa Ndraono Midiano, ba lō lai naja gondrrara andrō, aja
- 27 ba mbagi. Ba ibali'ō adoe Gideon ba ibe'e ba mbanoera Ofera. Ba mamosoemange adoe andrō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba tobali tandra'wa chō Gideon ba ba zoroijomonia fefoe. (*Moz. II. 28, 6*). Ba tobali lahōndrōgō Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraēli, tobali tebai sa'ae maoso. Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara, ba lō hadia ia ba danōra, gōtō wa'anae noso Gideon.
- 29 IV. Ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō, onō Jo'asi, ba nomonia sosō sa'ae ia. Ba 70 ngafoeloe nono matoea chō Gideon, si ndrōehoe nononia, me no oja ndrōngania.
- 31 Ba dongania ba dōi andrō, banoea Zichema, ba mo'ono gōi chōnia, ono matoea, ba Abimelechi ibe'e tōi nono da'ō. Ba mate Gideon andrō, onō Jo'asi, no atoea sibai, ba lako'o ia ba lewatō namania Jo'asi andrō. ba Gofera, banoea ma'oeuoe Gabiezeri. Ba me no mate Gideon ba lafosoemange zoei Mba'ali Iraono Gizeraēli, labe'e Lowalangira
- 34 Mba'ali Mberiti andrō. Ba lō itōrō tōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli Lowalangira Jehowa, si no mangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga nemalira fefoe si tefasoei ja'ira ; ba lō'ō gōi la'omasi'ō nga'ōtō Jeroebi-Mba'ali Gideon andrō, timba zi sōchi andrō, nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, mena'ō.
- 35 Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba imane chōra ba ba noewoenia fefoe : Misofoe sibai ba mbanoea Zichema fefoe, mimane : He zohahaoe dōdōmi, na fitoe ngafoeloe, iraono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō fefoe, zala'wami, ba ma na ha samōsa zamatōrō ja'ami ? Ba bōi gōi olifoe ami, wa no fōfōmi ndrā'odo ! Ba fahoehoe sibai ndra sibajania andrō ba mbanoea Zichema fefoe, ba chōnia, dali manō ni'wa'ōnia andrō, ba tobali adōni dōdōra chō Gabimelechi ; lamane sa : No ono mbene'ōda. Ba labe'e chōnia gana'a, fitoe ngafoeloe roefia, niha'ō ba gosali Mba'ali Mberiti andrō ; ba ibe'e loeo niha si si lō ja'wa, si lō ngaroro, Abimelechi, ba ja'ia zolohe ja'ira. Ba mōi ia ba gōdo namania, ba Gofera, ba iboenoe ndra talifoesōnia andrō, onō Jeroebi-Mba'ali, fitoe ngafoeloe niha, ha samboea tete kara naha wamoeno ja'ira. Hatō ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali si achi, Jotamo, zi tosai, me no ibini'ō ia. (*Raz. II. 11, 2*). Ba faloecha mbanoea Zichema fefoe, awō nōsi Milo andrō, mōi ira mamataro razo Abimelechi andrō ba mbōrō manawa ba harefa andrō, ba ngai Zichema. (*Jos. 24, 26*).
- II. Ba me terongo da'ō chō Jotamo, ba mōi ia ba hili Garisi, i'igō zoezoe hili, ba moe'ao ia chōra, imane : Mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami, banoea Zichema, ena'ō ifondrondrongo limi Lowalangī ! Mōi dōla geoe me fōna, ba wamajoini chōra razo ; ba lamane ba dōla zai : Iagō razoma ! (*Raz. II. 14, 9*). Ba imane chōra tōla zai : Hadia, oebōhōi wa'amofanicha andrō chōgoe, ba nisoeno Lowalangī ja'o, awō niha, ba mōido manahanahae ja'wa hogoe geoe bō'ō ? Ba lamane ba dōla ara tōla geoe andrō : Taboe, ja'oe'gō iagō razoma ! Ba imane tōla ara : Hadia oebōhōi wa'amigoe andrō ba boeagoe si sōchi sibai, ba mōido manahanahae

FAZA 9.

I. Iboenoe dalifoesōnia andrō Abimelechi ba ibali'ō razo ia. II. Amae dōla andrō chō Jotamo. III. Mola'wa mbanoea Zichema chō Gabimelechi. IV. Atoe'a ba Zichema Gabimelechi ba idoedogō. V. Fa'atekiko Gabimelechi.

- 1 I. Ba mōi ba Zichema, chō ndra sibajania, Gabimelechi andrō, ono

- 12 jaŵa hogoe geoe bō'ō ? Ba'lamane
ba ŵeŵe nagoe tōla geoe andrō : .Ba
13 taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma ! Ba
imane chōra agoe : Hadia, oebōhōi
nōsigoe andrō, somoeso dōdō Lowa-
langi ba tōdō niha, ba mōido ma-
nahanahae jaŵa hogoe geoe bō'ō ?
14 (*Sin. 104, 15*). Ba lamane ba ma-
naze tōla geoe andrō fefoe : Ba
15 taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma ! Ba
imane manaze ba dōla geoe andrō :
Na moroi ba dōdōmi mibajoini razo-
mi ndra'odo, ba mifaigi chōmi nahia
ba loemōgoe ! Ba na tenga da'ō, ba
alitō dania zi otarai manaze andre,
16 ba i'ā geresi ba hili Libano ! Ba
laoe, na satoelō nilaoemi ba na
sadōlō, me no mibali'ō razo Gabi-
melechi andrō, na si sōchi nilaoemi
chō Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba ba nga'-
ōtōnia, ba na no misoelōni chōnia
nilaoenia ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami
17 andrō, si no mōi belebele namagoe
ba wasoewōta, ba nibelegōnia no-
sonia, ni'efa'ōnia ba danga Ndrao-
no Midiano, ba ja'ami, ba no mi-
laŵa nga'ōtō namagoe ma'ōchō ;
ononia andrō, fitoe ngafoeloe niha,
ba no miboenoe, ha samboea tete
gara naha wamoenoē ja'ira, ba no
mibali'ō razo mbanoea Zichema Ga-
bimelechi andrō, ono zawoejoe na-
magoe, me no ono mbene'ōmi : —
19 ba na no atō satoelō ba sadōlō
nilaoemi chō Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba ba
nga'ōtōnia, ba mi'omoēsōi'ō dōdōmi
ba chō Gabimelechi andrō ba ja-
moe'omoēsōi'ō dōdōnia ba chōmi.
20 Ba na tenga da'ō, ba alitō jamoe'-
otarai Gabimelechi, ba jamoe'ā
mbanoea Zichema, fabaja ōsi Milo
andrō, ba jamoe'otarai gōi mbanoea
Zichema ba ōsi Milo andrō alitō, ba
21 jamoe'ā Gabimelechi ! Ba moloi
Jotamo, ba iroegi Mbe'eri ba wo-
loinia andrō ; ba da'ō i'iagō ; lō
ichamō ia ga'ania Abimelechi.
22 III. Ba me no medōloe fache razo
23 Ndraono Gizeraēli Gabimelechi, ba
ifatōrō mbechoe wa'oedoesa chō Ga-
bimelechi ba ba mbanoea Zichema
Lowalangi, ba tobali fabali chō Ga-
bimelechi mbanoea Zichema, ena'ō 24
tesoelōni horōra andrō ba ndraono
Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō si fitoe nga-
foeloe, ba ena'ō tohare ba nono
mbene'ōra Abimelechi, samoenoe ja'-
ira, ndrorā andrō, ba ba mbanoea
Zichema, si no manolo ja'ia ba wa-
moenoē talifoēsōnia, ibe'e [Lowa-
langi]. Ba lafatenge niha, oedoenia, 25
banoea Zichema, niha samini'ō ja'i-
ra ba zoēzoe hili, niha soraboe, gofoe
ha niha zanōrō lala. Ba te'omba-
cha'ō da'ō chō Gabimelechi. Ba so 26
Ga'ali, ono Jobeli ba talifoēsōnia ;
lasaŵa Zichema ba tobali fadoehoe
dōdō mbanoea Zichema chōnia. Ba 27
mōi ira ba danō, la'ozaragō mboea
nagoe ba lałazi, ba owelo ira, ba
wangandrō saoha gōlō, mōi ira ba
gosali Lowalangira, manga ira ba
mamadoe agoe ba la'eli'elifi Gabime-
lechi. Ba imane Ga'ali, ono Jobeli : 28
Ha niha Gabimelechi, ha niha nono
Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō, wa tafondro-
ndrongo linia ? Tenga banoea Ziche-
ma ia ba tenga koemandroenia Ze-
boeli andrō ? Ba hana na ifondro-
ndrongo chōnia, awō nga'ōtō Hemori
andrō, foeroegō mbanoea Zichema.
Ba ja'ita, ba hadia wa ta'o'ō chōnia ?
Ena'ō na ja'o zalaŵa niha andre, 29
ba oetimba Gabimelechi ba oemane
chōnia : Oja'ō zabōlō chōoe ba la-
boe ! (*Sam. II. 15, 4*).
IV. Ba me terongo chō Zeboeli 30
andrō, koemandroe mbanoea, wehede
Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli, ba mofōnoe
ia, ba i'onechesi wamatenge sinenge 31
chō Gabimelechi, imane chōnia : Hi-
za, no mōi ba Zichema Ga'ali andrō,
ono Jobeli, awō dalifoēsōnia andrō,
ba molaŵa chōoe mbanoea labe'e !
Ba faoso, ja'oegō, awō niha andrō, 32
si faofao chōoe, mitōrō bongi ba
mibini'ō ami ba mbenoea ; ba ba 33
zangoehoelō wongi, na toemboe loeo,
ba faoso, ba mihawoei mbanoea ; ba
na ifaondragō ndra'oegō, awō zi fao

- chõnia andrõ, ba laoe chõnia zena-
 34 hõi ndra'oegõ. Ba maoso Gabimele-
 chi, awõ zabõlõ andrõ fefoe, si fao
 chõnia, ba zi bongi, ba labini'õ ira
 ba gamaoedoe Zichema, õfa bawá.
 35 Ba me so Ga'ali andrõ, ono Jobeli,
 me itõrõ mbawagõli, we'amõdi baero,
 ba maoso Gabimelechi, awõ zi fao
 chõnia, larõi mbinimbini andrõ chõ-
 36 ra. Ba i'ila zanoewõ andrõ Ga'ali
 ba imane chõ Zeboeli: Hiza zanoewõ
 moroi jawá ba zoezoe hili! Ba imane
 chõnia Seboeli: Õbali niha loemõ
 37 hili! Ba ifoeli imane Ga'ali: Si
 ndroehoc, sanoewõ zi otarai woesõ
 danõ mitooe ba sambawá zi otarai
 38 manawa zeboea elemoe andrõ! Ba
 imane chõnia Seboeli: Ba heza so
 wa'abe'e mbawa andrõ, me õmane:
 Ha niha Gabimelechi andrõ, wa ta-
 fondrondrongõ linia? Da'õ zabõlõ
 andrõ, si lõ ba dõdõoe mege! Ba
 39 laboe ba laoe fasõndra chõra! Ba
 fõna mbanoea Zichema Ga'ali we'-
 amõdi. Ba fasõndra ira chõ Gabime-
 40 lechi. Ba moloí ira ibe'e Abimelechi
 ba ato zi mate, iroegi fõnafõna
 41 mbawa gõli mbanoea. Ba ba Ga-
 roema sosó Gabimelechi, fatoea i-
 timba Ga'ali ba talifoesõnia Seboeli;
 tobali tebai sa'ae la'iaagõ Zichema.
 42 Ba mahemoloe õ, ba mило mbanoea
 Zichema, lahoelõ wõngi. Ba te'õmba-
 43 cha'õ chõ Gabimelechi. Ba i'õhe
 zabõlõ andrõ chõnia, ifotõloe bawá,
 ba labini'õ ira ba mbenoea. Ba me
 i'ila, mõi ba danõ mbanoea Ziche-
 ma, ba ifaondragõ ba ilaoe chõra.
 44 Ba ja'ia [Abimelechi], awõ zi sa-
 mbawá andrõ, si fao chõnia, ba mõi
 mitooe, la'iaagõ fõna mbawa gõli,
 fatoea lalaoe ba zi so baero ba
 mbenoea fefoe si domboea bawá
 45 andrõ, fatoea laboenoe tooe. Ba
 awena ilaoe ba mbanoea Abimele-
 chi, ma'õma'õchõ, ba atoe'a ia ba-
 cha; ba õsi mbanoea ba la'õ'õtõ,
 ba banoea ba ladoedoeagõ, ba lafa-
 46 zaewe nasio ba nahania. Ba me
 larongo da'õ si so ba hati andrõ
 ba Zichema, fefoe, ba mõi ira jawá
 ba: zi sagõtõ ba gosali Lowalangi
 Mberiti andrõ chõra. Ba me te'õmba- 47
 cha'õ chõ Gabimelechi: No owoelo
 fefoe nõi hati andrõ ba Zichema!
 ba mõi jawá ba hili Zalomono andrõ 48
 Gabimelechi, awõ zabõlõ andrõ fe-
 foe, si fao chõnia. Ba itoejoe wato
 Abimelechi, i'ẽwa ndraha geoe, ba
 ihalõ ba i'angalisigõ. Ba i'wa'õ ba
 zabõlõ andrõ, si fao chõnia: Hadia
 ni'ílami nilaogoe, ba mita'ita'i
 mi'o'õ! Ba dozi la'ẽwa gõi ndraha 49
 geoe awõnia andrõ, ba la'o'õ Gabi-
 melechi, ba latibõ'õ ba gosali [ndra-
 ha geoe andrõ], latoenoe gosali, ba
 tobali ahori mate nõi zi hoelõ hati
 andrõ ba Zichema — mato 1000
 niha, ira matoea ba ira alawe.
 V. Ba mõi ba Debesi Gabime- 50
 lechi, lafasoei ba atoe'a ira. Ba 51
 ba daloe mbanoea bacha, ba so zi
 hoelõ hati; ba da'õ lasawá õsi mba-
 noea fefoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe.
 La'aro'õ mbawandroehe foerira ba
 mõi ira jawá ba lote ba hati andrõ.
 Ba so Gabimelechi, ba wanoedoeagõ 52
 hati andrõ. Ba me ihatõ'õ ia ba
 mbawandroeheõnia, ba wanoenoe
 ja'ia, ba ifazaoemba ba hõgõ Gabi- 53
 melechi gara gisa wache ira alawe,
 moroi jawá, aboto hõgõnia ibe'e.
 (Sam. II. 11, 21). Ba igõsõ moehede 54
 chõ ngoniningoninia, solohe fangõna-
 nia, imane chõnia: Sõbi zi'õlioe
 ba faloea bocnoedo, fa bõi la'wa'õ
 dania: Niboenoe ndra alawe! Ba
 itaroc'õ chõnia zi'õli ngoniningoninia
 andrõ, ba mate ia. (Sam. I. 31, 4).
 Ba me la'ila Iraono Gizeraëli, no 55
 mate Gabimelechi, ba ifocli ia chõra
 zamõsaná. Si manõ wamasoelõni 56
 Lowalangi horõ Gabimelechi andrõ,
 horõnia chõ namania, me iboenoe
 dalifoesõnia andrõ, si fitoe ngafoe-
 loe, ba he horõ mbanoea Zichema 57
 andrõ fefoe, ba ihare'õ ba hõgõra
 Lowalangi. Ba tobali itõrõ ba chõra
 wangelifi Jotamo andrõ, ono Jeroebi- ..
 Mba'ali.

FAZA 10.

I. Tola ba Ja'iro, sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lafoeli la'erogô Lowalangi Iraono Gizeraëli ba gôna famakao ba mangesa dôdôra. III. Môi ira fasewô ba Ndraono Gamoni.

1 I. Foeri Gabimelechi andrô, ba maoso Dola, ono Woea, ma'owoe Dodo, mado Isasari, ba wangorifi Iraono Gizeraëli. Banoeania Zamiri, 2 ba hili mado Geferaji. Doea woeloe a tôloe fache wa'ara sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli ia, ba mate ia ba 3 ba Zamiri lako'o. Ba foerinia, ba maoso Ja'iro, banoea Gileadi, ba 22 fache wangoehoekeonia Iraono Gizeraëli Tôloe ngafoeloe nononia 4 mateoa, si fakoedo ba nono galide, tôloe ngafoeloe, ba tôloe ngafoeloe chôra mbanoea, halama soja chô Ja'iro dô, iroegi ma'ôchô, ba danô 5 Gileadi. Ba mate Ja'iro andrô, ba ba Gamono lako'o. (*Moz. IV. 32, 41*).

6 II. Ba lafoeli lalaoe zi fatewowe chô Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lafoesomange Mba'ali ba Asaroti andrô, ba adoe Ndrawa Garamo andrô ba adoe Zidona ba adoe Ndraono Moabi ba adoe Ndraono Gamoni, ba adoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba la'erogô Jehowa 7 ba lô lafoesomange. (*F. 2, 13*). Ba mofônôe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba i'amawa ira, ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danga Ndraono Gamoni. Da'ô zamakao Iraono 8 Gizeraëli ba sangoehoendragô ja'ira, me loeo da'ô, ba mewełwaloe fache dania, dozi Iraono Gizeraëli jefo Joridano, ba danô Ndraono Gamori andrô, ba danô Gileadi. Ba la'ôtô 9 gô Joridano Iraono Gamoni, ba wolaoe ba mado Joeda gô ba ba mado Mbenijami ba ba ma'owoe Geferaji, tobali aboe sibaî dôdô 10 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba la'angarôfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lamane : Horôma chôoe, wa no ma'erogô Lowalangima, awô wa no mafosomange Mba'ali andrô ! Ba imane Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli : Hadia,

tenga no lafakao gôï ami Dawa Miseraji ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Gamoni ba Dawa Wilisiti, ba banoea 12 Zidona ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Iraono Midiano, ba mi'angarôfi li ndra'o, ba oe'efa'ô ami ba dangara ? Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogô ndra'o 13 ba no mifosomange Lowalangi bô'ô. Andrô wa lô'ô sa'ae edônado oe'orifi ami. (*Jer. 2, 13*). Mi'ac mi'angarôfi 14 li Lowalangi andrô, nitoetojeomi chômi ! Hana na ja'ira zangorifi ja'ami, na tosasa ami ! Ba lamane 15 Iraono Gizeraëli chô Jehowa : Horôma ; hadia zomasi'ô ba laoe chôma, ha fa ô'orifi ndra'aga ija'e ! Ba 16 latibo'ô nadoe niha baero andrô, laheta ba mbanoea, ba lafosomange Jehowa. Ba ahachô dôdônia wamakao Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô. (*Moz. I. 35, 2. Moz. II. 3, 7*).

III. Ba so Ndraono Gamoni, la' 17 iagô danô Gileadi. Ba môï gôï Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ba ngai Misefa la'iagô. Ba faoma lamane chô nawôra 18 sala'wa Gileadi : Ha niha zi bôrô-taigô fasônra ba Ndraono Gamoni andrô ? Da'ô dania nibe'e sala'wa mbanoea Gileadi fefoe !

FAZA 11.

I. Lab'e sangoehoekoe Jefita andrô banoea Gileadi. II. Ifatenge zinenge chô razo Ndraono Gamoni. III. Latimba Ndraono Gamoni. Amboe'ola li Jefita.

I. Niha sabôlô Jefita andrô, banoea Gileadi, ba no ono horô ia. Gileadi nama Jefita andrô. (*Heb. 11, 32*). Ba me mo'ono ndronga Gileadi chônia, ono mateoa, ba me itoegoe eboea ndraono ndrongania andrô, 2 ba latimba Jefita, lamane chônia : Tebai manema ondrôita dania ndra'oegô moroi jomo chôma, me no ono ndra alawe bô'ô ndra'oegô. (*Moz. I. 21, 10*). Ba moloi Jefita 3 lab'e talifoesônia andrô, i'ia gô danô Tobî. Ba la'ondrasi ia niha si lô ngaroro, faofao ira chônia. (*Sam. I.*

- 4 22, 2). Ba lō ara, ba labōrōtaigō
lasoewōsoewō Ndraono Gizeraēli
5 Iraono Gamoni. Ba me labōrōtaigō
manoewō Iraono Gizeraēli. Iraono
Gamoni, ba maoso zalaŵa ba danō
6 Gileadi, mōi ira moehalō Jefita, ba
danō Tobī. Lamane chō Jefita : Ta-
boe, iagō solohe ja'aga, ba talaoe
fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō !
7 Ba imane Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi :
Hadia, tenga si fatioe ami chōgoe
ba tenga sanimba ja'odo baomo
namagoē ami ? Ba hana wa mōi ami
8 chōgoe, na aboe dōdōmi ? Ba lamane
chō Jefita salaŵa Gileadi : Hiza, ma-
foeli mōi chōoe, ba na mōi'ō awōma
ba wasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamoni
andrō, ba mahalō hōgōma ndra'oegō,
9 dozi banoea ba danō Gileadi. Ba
imane Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi a-
andrō : Na mihalō mangawoeli ndra'o-
do, ba wasoewōta andrō ba Ndraono
Gamoni, ba na ibe'e ba dangagoe
ira Jehowa, ba hōgōmi ndra'odo !
10 Ba lamane chō Jefita salaŵa Gileadi
andrō : Jamoefondrongondrongo chō-
da Jehowa, na lō ma'o'ō niŵa'ōoe
11 andrō. Ba fao Jefita ba zalaŵa Gi-
leadi andrō, ba lafatara ia hōgōra
ba solohe ja'ira sato. Ba i'ombacha'ō
chō Jehowa ba Misefa fefoe badia
ia zi'so ba dōdōnia Jefita.
12 II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jefita chō
razo Ndraono Gamoni, imane chō-
nia : Hadia nihalōoe chōgoe, wa so'ō
moroi sa chōgoe, ba wanoewō ba-
noeagoe ? Ba imane razo Ndraono
13 Gamoni ba zinenge Jefita : No la-
halō chōra danōgoe Iraono Gizeraēli,
me la'otarai danō Miseraji, i'otarai
Garono noemalō ba Jaboko ba irege
mbewe Joridano : ba foeli chōgoe,
14 saoha gōlōoe ! Ba ifoeli ifatenge
zinenge Jefita chō razo Ndraono
15 Gamoni, ena'ō lamane chōnia : Da'ō
niŵa'ō Jefita : Lō nihalō Ndraono
Gizeraēli tanō Ndraono Moabi ba
tanō Ndraono Gamoni. (*Moz. IV.*
21, 13 b. t. *Moz. V. 2, 9, 19. Jos.*
16 13, 25). Me la'otarai danō Miseraji
- Iraono Gizeraēli, me no latōrō danō
si mate, iroegi nasi zoechoe ba iroegi
Gadesi, ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono 17
Gizeraēli chō razo Ndraono Gedomo,
lamane : Tehe chōnia wanōrō tanōoe !
Ba lō itche razo Ndraono Gedomo.
Ba lafatenge gōi chō razo Ndraono
Moabi ba te chōnia. Ba la'ia'gō Ga-
desi Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. IV. 20,*
17). Ba latōrō danō si mate, lahene 18
danō Ndraono Gedomo ba tanō
Ndraono Moabi ba laroegi danō tano
ba gatoemboecha loe, i'otarai danō
Ndraono Moabi andrō, ba jefo Ga-
rono molombase ira, lō lahoendragō
danō Ndraono Moabi ; ola Ndraono
Moabi sa Garono andrō. Ba lafa- 19
tenge zinenge Iraono Gizeraēli chō
razo Ndraono Gamori Sihona andrō,
razo ba Hesibona, lamane chōnia
Iraono Gizeraēli : Tehe chōma wa-
nōrō tanōoe, ba we'amōi ba danō-
ma ! (*Moz. IV. 21, 21 b. t.*). Ba ma- 20
maoedoe dōdō Zihona ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli, lō itehe chōra wanōrō
tanōnia, i'owoeloi zabōlō chōnia
fefoe, ba zinga Jasa la'ia'gō, ba la-
lae ba Ndraono Gizeraēli : Ba ibe'e 21
ba danga Ndraono Gizeraēli Zihona,
fabaja banoecania fefoe, Jehowa, Lo-
walangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ; mōna
Ndraono Gizeraēli ba lahalō chōra
danō Ndraono Gamori andrō, si so
ba danō andrō, ma'asagōrō. Tobali 22
la'ochōgō danō Ndraono Gamori
andrō, ma'afefoe, i'otarai Garono
noemalō ba Jaboko, ba i'otarai danō
si mate, noemalō ba mbewe Jori-
dano. Ba hiza, no itimba Ndrao- 23
no Gamori andrō fōna mbanoecania
Iraono Gizeraēli Lowalangi Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli andrō, Jehowa, ba ha-
dia, ja'oegō zangai tāna chōra ?
Hadia, na so nitoetoeroe Lowala- 24
ngioe Kamosi andrō chōoe, ba ha-
dia, lō ōhalō ? ba ha niha gōi niti-
mba Lowalangima, Jehowa, fōnama,
da'ō nihalōma si so chōnia. Ba ha- 25
dia, no si sōchi ndra'oegō, moroi
chō Mbalaki andrō, ono Zifori, razo

Ndraono Moabi ? Hadia, no irai ifadōni hadia ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba no irai fasowō chōra ? (*Moz. IV. 22, 2*). Gōtō wa no ahono Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Hesihona ba ba mbanoea si fabōbō chōra ba ba Garoēri ba ba si fabōbō ba da'ō, noemalō ba mbanoea fatambai Garono, no 300 fache wa'ara, ba hana wa lō 27 mi'ochōgō barō ō ? Ja'odo, ba lō nifakaogoe ja'oegō, ba si lō atuelō ōlaoe chōgoe, wanoewō ja'odo : Johowa andrō, sangoehoekoe, ba jamoe'asiwai hoehoeo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba razo 28 Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ba lō ifondrondrongo nifa'wa'ōgō Jefita chōnia.

29 III. Ba so Geheha Jehowa chō Jefita, ba itōrō danō Gileadi ba tanō mado Manase, isa'wa Misefa ba danō Gileadi, ba moroi ba Misefa ba danō Gileadi i'otarai we'amōi fa- 30 soewō ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba ifaboe'oe linia chō Jehowa Jefita, imane : Na si ndroehoe ōbe'e ba dangagoe Ndraono Gamoni andrō, 31 ba chō Jehowa zi fōfōna mamao-ndragō ja'o baewali chōgoe, na mangawoelido moroi ba Ndraono Gamoni lō hadia ia, ba oebe'e soe- 32 mange nitoenoe. Ba mōi fasowō ba Ndraono Gamoni Jefita, ba wolaoe chōra, ba ibe'e ba dangania ira 33 Jehowa. Abōlō sibai te'ala ira ibe'e, i'otarai Garoēri, iroegi Miniti, 20 banoea, ba iroegi Habeli Kerami. Tobali lahōndrōgō Ndraono Gamoni 34 Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba me iroegi nomonia ba Misefa Jefita, ba mōi sibai tooe nononia alawe, ibōzi waritia ba manari. Awai nononia, ba si samboea andrō; lō ononia bō'ō, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe. (*Moz. II. 35 15, 20*). Ba me i'ila ia, ba itika noechania, imane : Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō onogoe ! Aboe sibai dōdōgoe ōbe'e ; ja'oegō sibai zolohe ba wamakao ja'odo. Noa sa noemalō ligoe chō Jehowa, ba tebai oefoeli !

Ba imane chōnia : He ama, na no 36 noemalō lieo chō Jehowa, ba laoe chōgoe ni'wa'ōoe andrō. Noa sa atō ibe'e Jehowa, ō'ila ōlaoe mbalōoe ba nemalioe andrō, Iraono Gamoni. Ba i'andrō chō namania : Sambalō 37 tehe chōgoe : doea wa'wa wa'ara bōhōlido, ena'ō mōido misa ba hili ba wange'esi fa'ono'alawe andrō chōgoe, ja'odo ba awōgoe onoalawe. Ba imane chōnia : Ba ae'e ! ba 38 doea wa'wa itehe chōnia. Ba mōi ia ba fao chōnia nawōnia ono alawe, ba ba hili i'e'esi wa'ono'alawenia. Ba me no iroegi doea wa'wa, ba 39 ifoeli ia chō namania, ba ifatōrō chōnia gamaboe'oela linia andrō. Ba no lō irai oroeoe chōnia ndra- 40 matoea. Ba tobali hoekekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli : Ero rōfi mōi nono Ndraono Gizeraēli alawe, ba wanoeno ono Jefita andrō, banoea Gileadi, ōfa'ōfa ngaloeo wa'ara.

FAZA 12.

I. Fasosota mado Geferaji chō Jefita ; femōnania. Fa'amatenia. II. Ebesana ba Elono ba Abedono, sangoehoekoe andrō.

I. Ba owoelo mado Geferaji, mōi 1 ira ba Zafono ba lamane chō Jefita : Hana wa mōi'ō manō fasowō ba Ndraono Gamoni ba lō sihede'ō chōma, ena'ō faoga chōoe ? Dama- 2 toenoe nomoe si so'ō jomo ! (*F. 3, 1*). Ba imane chōra Jefita : Fagoeagoea sibai mege ndra'aga ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ja'odo ba banoegoe, ba oe'angarōfi li ami, 3 ba lō'ō sa mi'efa'ō ndra'o ba dangara. Ba me oe'ila, lō edōna mitolo ndra'o, ba oebelegō nosogoe, mōido fasowō ba Ndraono Gamoni 4 ba ibe'e ba dangagoe ira Jehowa. Ba hadia wa mōi ami chōgoe ma'ōchō, ba wolaoe chōgoe ? Ba ifakao- ni'ō mbanoea Gileadi fefoe Jefita, ba ilaoe ba mado Geferaji, ba te'ala sibai mado Geferaji, labe'e banoea Gileadi andrō. Noa sa lamane : Mado

Geferaji soloiami: Si te'oe'oe badanō
 mado Geferaji Gileadi andrō ba ba
 5 danō mado Manase. Ba laba'a gō-
 tōna ba Joridano banoea Gileadi,
 tănō ba mado Geferaji. Ba na so zo-
 loi andrō, mado Geferaji, na moe'ao:
 Mifolala ndra'o mijejo! ba lamane
 chōnia banoea Gileadi: Hadia, mado
 Geferaji ndra'oegō? Ba na imane:
 6 Tenga! ba lamane chōnia: W'a'ō:
 Schibolet! ba na imane: Sibolet!
 na lō itōrō tōdōnia, i'atoelō'ō wa-
 nōtōi, ba lara'oe ia ba la'ō'ōtō ia
 ba da'ō ba gōtōna andrō ba Jori-
 dano. Tobali 42,000 zi mate mado
 Geferaji, mē loeo da'ō. (*Mat. 26, 73*).
 7 Ba meōnō fache ihoekoe Ndraono
 Gizeraēli Jefita andrō. Aefa da'ō,
 ba mate Jefita, banoea Gileadi, ba
 ba mbanoea Gileadi lako'o ia.
 8 II. Ba foerinia, ba Ebesana ba-
 noea Mbetilechema zangoehoeke
 9 Iraono Gizeraēli. Tōloe ngafoeloe
 nononia matoea, ba tōloe ngafoeloe
 nono alawe nibe'enia nihālō ba mba-
 noea baero ba tōloe ngafoeloe ihālō
 chō nononia matoea ono alawe mba-
 noea bō'ō. Mewitoe fache ihoekoe
 10 Ndraono Gizeraēli; aefa da'ō, ba
 mate Gebesana ba ba Mbetilechema
 11 lako'o. Ba foerinia, ba Elono, ma-
 do Zeboeloni zangoehoeke Iraono
 12 Gizeraēli, meweloe fache. Ba aefa
 da'ō, ba mate Gelono andrō, mado
 Zeboeloni, ba ba Najalona, ba danō
 13 mado Zeboeloni. lako'o ia. Ba foeri
 da'ō, ba 'Abedono, ono Hileli, ba-
 noea Wiratono, zangoehoeke Irao-
 14 no Gizeraēli. Ōfa woeloe nononia
 matoea ba tōloe ngafoeloe ma'oe-
 woenia, si fakoeo ba hoele nono
 galide, fitoe ngafoeloe nga'oe. Me-
 wāloe fache ihoekoe Ndraono Gize-
 15 raēli. (*F. 10, 4*). Aefa da'ō, ba mate
 Gabedono andrō, benoea Wiratono,
 ono Hileli, ba ba Wiratono lako'o
 ia, ba danō mado Geferaji, ba hili
 Ndraono Gamaleki andrō. (*F. 5,*
14).

FAZA 13.

I. I'oroma'ō ia mala'ika chō wo'o-
 mo Manoa andrō. II. Ifoeli oroma
 mala'ika andrō. III. Mame'e soema-
 nge Manoa. Fa'atoemboe Zimesono.

I. Ba lalaoe zoei zi fatoewoe chō 1
 Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli; ba ibe'e
 ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ira Je- 2
 howa, ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara. Ba
 so niha, banoea Zorea, mado Dano,
 Manoa dōi, ba dongania, ba si lō
 3 ono, lō irai mo'ono. Ba i'oroma'ō
 ia ba ndra alawe andrō mala'ika
 Jehowa andrō, imane chōnia: Hiza
 sa, si lō ono ndra'oegō, lō ōrai mo'-
 4 ono, ba manabina dania ndra'oegō
 ba mo'ono'ō, ono matoea. Ba amo-
 ni'ō, bōi badoe nagoe'ba he hadia
 ia zi maboe niha, ba bōi a hadia
 5 ia zi ra'iō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 3*). Ba ma-
 nabina dania ndra'oegō ba mo'ono'ō
 ono matoea; ba lō tola dania lafa-
 tōrō wanōwō ba hōgō nono andrō,
 me ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa dania
 ia, i'otarai daloe ninania, ba ja'ia
 zi bōrōgō dania mangefa'ō Iraono
 Gizeraēli ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti.
 6 (*Sam. I. 1, 11*). Ba mōi ndra alawe
 andrō, itoenō chō ndrongsania, imane:
 No mōi chōgoe genoni Lowa-
 langi; hoelō mala'ika Lowalangi wa-
 maigigoe, — sata'oe sibal ita, ba
 lō nisōfoegoe chōnia heza moroi ia,
 ba tōinia, ba lō ni'ombacha'ōnia
 chōgoe. Ba imane chōgoe: Na ma-
 nabina dania ndra'oegō ba na mo'-
 7 no'ō, ono matoea, ba bōi badoe na-
 goe ba he hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba
 bōi a hadia ia zi ra'iō, me ni'amo-
 ni'ō chō Lowalangi dania nono andrō,
 i'otarai daloe ninania, noemalō ba
 wa'amatenia (*Loek. I, 13 b. t.*).

II. Ba mangandrō Manoa chō Je- 8
 howa, imane: He So'aja! Ena'ō na
 ifoeli ia chōma enoni Lowalangi a-
 ndrō, nifatengemō, ba ena'ō na ifa-
 haō ndra'aga, he mawisa ba chō
 nono andrō, si toemboe dania! Ba 9
 i'ō'ō chō Manoa Lowalangi, tobali
 ifoeli ia ba ndra alawe andrō ma-

la'ika Lowalangi andrō, me no doe-
 madao ia ba nowi, lō ira matoea-
 10 nia, Manoa. Ba fagohi ndra alawe
 andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō ndrongania,
 imane : Hiza, no ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia
 chōgoe niha andrō, si no mōi chōgoe
 11 bohooe na ! Ba maoso Manoa, i'ō'ō
 ndrongania, ba me iroegi zi so niha
 andrō, ba imane chōnia : Hadia,
 ja'oegō niha andrō si fahoehoeo ba
 ndra alawe andre ? Ba imane : Ja'ia !
 12 Ba imane Manoa : Ba na itōrō ni-
 wā'ōoe andrō, ba he mawisa ba nono
 13 andrō, he wisa lala ? Ba imane ma-
 la'ika Jehowa chō Manoa : Fefoe
 hadia ia niwā'ōgoe ba ndra alawe
 14 andre, ba lō ibabaja. Ma'ifoe manō
 lō tola i'ā hadia ia zi otarai wēwe
 nagoe ; agoe ba hadia ia zi maboe-
 niha, ba lō tola ibadoe, ba hadia
 ia zi ra'iō, ba lō tola i'ā : fefoe hadia
 ia niwā'ōgoe chōnia, ba itōngōni.
 15 Ba imane Manoa chō mala'ika Je-
 howa andrō : Omasiga mataha'ō ba
 16 mabe'e ōoe nono nambi. Ba imane
 mala'ika Jehowa chō Manoa : Ba
 he wā'ae ōtahado ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa
 atō oe'ā wōfō gōoe ; ba na edōna'ō
 ō'asiwai zoemange nitoenoe, ba chō
 Jehowa tandrōsaigō. Lō'ō sa i'ila
 Manoa wa no mala'ika Jehowa a-
 17 ndrō. Ba imane Manoa chō mala'ika
 Jehowa andrō : Ha niha dōimō ?
 Na itōrō dania niwā'ōoe, ba mafosoe-
 18 mange ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia
 mala'ika Jehowa : Hadia wa osofoe
 dōigoe ? — noa sa atō sahōlihōli
 dōdō ! (*Moz. I. 32, 29. Moz. II. 3,*
13. Jes. 9, 6.)
 19 III. Ba ihalō nono nambi andrō
 Manoa, fabaja soemange ni'ā andrō,
 ibe'e soemange Jehowa, ba dete
 gara. Ba hiza zahōlihōli dōdō, anehe
 20 Manoa ba dongania. Me eboea mi-
 ja'wa ba mbanoea holahola galitō
 ba naha wame'e soemange, ba
 noemalō mija'wa mala'ika Jehowa
 andrō ba holahola galitō andrō ba
 naha wame'e soemange. Ba me la'ila
 da'ō Manoa ba dongania, ba lalalō-

goe tooe ira ba danō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae 21
 i'oroma'ō ia chō Manoa ba chō ndro-
 ngania mala'ika Jehowa andrō. Ba
 aboto ba dōdō Manoa, wa no ma-
 la'ika Jehowa. Ba imane Manoa chō 22
 ndrongania : Si mate ita, me no
 ta'ila Lowalangi ! (*Moz. II. 33, 20.*
F. 6, 23). Imane chōnia dongania : 23
 Na nilaoe dōdō Jehowa iboenoeita,
 ba lō itema mena'ō chōda zoemange
 nitoenoe ba soemange ni'ā, ba lō
 i'oroma'ō chōda da'ō fefoe ba lō
 ifarongogō chōda zi mane da'ō. Ba 24
 mo'ono ndra alawe andrō, ono ma-
 toea, ba Simesono ibe'e tōi ; ba
 manōi nono andrō ba ifahoeuwoe'ō
 ia Jehowa. (*Heb. 11, 32*). Ba ibōrō- 25
 taigō i'ō'ooe ia Eheha Jehowa ba
 golombasewa mado Dano andrō, ba
 gotaloeara Zorea Gesa'oli.

FAZA 14.

I. Ifohoe nono alawe Ndrawa Wi-
 lisiti Simesono. II. Iboenoe zingo.
 III. Falōwānia ba dahōdahō andrō
 chōnia.

I. Ba mōi misi tooe ba Dimenata 1
 Zimesono, ba i'ila ba da'ō nono ala-
 we, Dawa Wilisiti, ba Dimenata a-
 ndrō. Ba ifoeli ia misi ja'wa ma- 2
 noetoenō da'ō chō ndra amania,
 imane : No oe'ila nono alawe, Da-
 wa Wilisiti, ba Dimenata, mitche
 chōgoe wāngai ja'ia. Ba lamane 3
 chōnia ira amania : Hadia lō'ō sa'ae
 ira alawe ba nono dalifoesōoe, ba
 niwada fefoe, wa ba niha baero, ba
 Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba niha si
 lō moeboto, ōhalō chōoe ? Ba imane
 Simesono chō namania : Da'ō be'e
 chōgoe, omasido ! (*Moz. V. 7, 3*).
 Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō ndra 4
 amania, wa moroi ba Lowalangi
 da'ō, me sangaloei bōrō ia, ba Ndra-
 wa Wilisiti. Me loeo da'ō, ba Dawa
 Wilisiti zamatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli.
 II. Ba mōi ba Dimenata Zimesono, 5
 awō ndra amania inania. Ba me
 laroegi kaboe nagoe mbanoea Dime-
 tata andrō, ba faondra chōnia nono

- zingo, si lō moedōnadōna, moe-
 6 ndrōndrōndrōndrō. Ba so chōnia
 Geheha Jehowa, ba isasawi nono
 zingo andrō, nifanasawi ono nambi,
 ba lō'ō sa hadia ia ba dangania.
 Ba lō'ō sa i'ombacha'ō chō ndra
 amania .nilaoenia andrō. (*Sam. I.*
 7 *17, 35*). Ba mōi mitoe ia, fahoe-
 hoe ia chō nono alawe andrō ba
 8 fadoehoe dōdō Zimesono chōnia. Ba
 lō ara, ba ifoeli mōi, ba wangai
 ja'ia. Ba mōi ia ba zinga lala, ba
 wamaigi amatela zingo no mege; ba
 hiza wani ba gamatela zingo andrō,
 9 ba mo'ōsi. Ba ilaoe ba laloe'ania ba
 ifelai barō wowaōwaōnia andrō. Ba
 me fachamō ia chō ndra amania, ba
 ibe'e ōra ōsa, ba lō'ō sa i'omba-
 cha'ō, wa ba gamatela zingo andrō
 mege ihalō we wani andrō.
 10 III. Ba mōi misi tooe chō nono
 alawe andrō namania, ba ilaoe wa-
 lōwa ba da'ō Zimesono, si manō sa
 11 hoekoe ba nono matoea. Ba me
 ata'oe ira Zimesono, ba tōloe nga-
 foeloe labe'e awōnia niha, si lō aefa'-
 12 aefa chōnia. Ba imane ba da'ō Simc-
 sono : Da'oe'wa'ō chōmi dahōdahō.
 Na misōndra geloeaha barō zi fitoe
 bongi walōwa andre, na mi'ila mi-
 ōwa'ō, ba tōloe ngafoeloe oebe'e chō-
 mi kameza ba tōloe ngafoeloe ba-
 13 roe ba walōwa, ba na tebai misō-
 ndra chōgoe, ba ja'ami zame'e chō-
 goe, tōloe ngafoeloe gameza ba tōloe
 ngafoeloe mbaroe loe. Ba lamane
 chōnia : Wā'ō dahōdahō andrō
 14 chōoe, ena'ō marongo. Ba imane
 chōra : Ō, si otarai zi manga ba
 sami, si otarai zabōlō. Ba tōloe
 bongi wa'ara ba lō lasōndra geloe-
 15 aha dahōdahō andrō. Ba mahemo-
 loe ō, ba la'andrō chō ndronga
 Zimesono, lamane : Wā'ō chō wō'o-
 mooe andrō, ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chō-
 ma geloeaha dahōdahō andrō, ba na
 lō ōtologa, ba masoeloei ndra'oe'ō,
 fabaja si samba omo ndra amaoe. Te
 ba wanganoemana ja'aga mikaoni
 16 ndra'aga ! Ba mege'ege ndronga Zi-

mesono chōnia, imane : Ha sambalō
 fa'aboea gōlōoe chōgoe, ba tenga
 fa'omasi ; no ōwa'ō ba dalifoesōgoe
 dahōdahō ba lō ni'ombacha'ōoe chō-
 goe ! Ba imane chōnia : Ba chō nama-
 goe ba chō ninagoe, ba lō ni'omba-
 cha'ōgoe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe ! Ba 17
 mege'ege ia chōnia, irege no aloea zi
 fitoe bongi andrō, gōtō mbongi walō-
 wa andrō. Ba me loeo si fitoe andrō,
 ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia, me no ifo-
 rege sibai chōnia. Ba ja'ia zango-
 mbacha eloeaha dahōdahō andrō ba
 dalifoesōra. Me loeo si fitoe andrō, 18
 ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia banoea da'ō,
 gasagasa wa mōi ia si bacha chō
 ndrongania, lamane : Hadia zami
 moroi ba we wani, ba hadia zabōlō
 moroi ba zingo ? Ba imane chōra :
 Na lō mifake mena'ō nono za'wi
 chōgoe, ba wangoehoendra laza chō-
 mi, ba lō'ō sa misōndra mena'ō
 geloeaha dahōdahō andrō chōgoe !
 Ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa ba 19
 mōi ia misi tooe ba Gasekalo, ba
 tōloe ngafoeloe iboenoe niha, ba-
 noeara. Ba ihalō noechara ba ibe'e
 ba zanōndra eloeaha dahōdahō a-
 ndrō chōnia mbaroe andrō, baroe
 ba walōwa. Ba mofōnoe sibai ia, ba
 ifoeli ia misi ja'wa chō namania. Ba 20
 donga Zimesono andrō, ba tebe'e chō
 nawōnia, nihalōnia chōnia awō fao.

FAZA 15.

I. Ilaoe mbalōnia Simesono. II.
 Labe'e ia ba danga Ndrawa Wili-
 siti mado Joeda andrō. Iboenoe
 Ndrawa Wilisiti tōla zimbi galide.

- I. Ba lō ara foeri ō, me ba'wa 1
 wamasi gandroe, ba so Zimesono,
 i'oe nono nambi, mōi ia moefai
 ndrongania andrō, imane : Mifa'a-
 mōido si bacha chō ndrongagoe !
 Ba lō ifa'amōi ia amania matoea-
 nia. Imane sa amania andrō : Oe-
 2 wai saboea ōlō ndra'oe'ō chōnia,
 ba no oebe'e chō nawōoe andrō ;
 ba si sōchi moroi chōnia na'i na-
 chinia andrō : hana na chōoe da'ō,

3 fangalinia. Ba imane chōra Simesono : Si sameeza andre, ba lō horōgoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, na
 4 oelaoe chōra hadia ia! Ba maoso Zimesono, mōi mondra'oe asoe gatoea, tōloe ngaotoe rozi, ba ihalō zoeloe, ba ifabōbō gi'o nasoe gatoea andrō; doeadoea rozi, ba sarasara ibe'e soeloe ba gotaloea gi'o andrō, si doeadoea rozi. Ba itoenoe zoeloe andrō,
 5 ba ifoloi nasoe gatoea, ba mbasitō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba achozi zi no moelaoe ba ngambōbō, fabaja si lō moetaba na ibe'e, awō kaboe zai. Ba me lasofoe Dawa Wilisiti : Haniha zolaoe da'ō ? ba lamane : Simesono andrō, oemōnō mbanoea Dimenata andrō, — me no ibe'e ba niha bō'ō ndrongania [amania andrō] ! Ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lasoeloei galawe andrō, awō namania. Ba imane chōra Simesono : Na milaoe zi mane da'ō, ba lō ahono dōdōgoe, irege no oelaoe mbalōgoe chōmi ! Ba iforege ibōbōzi ira, afa-tō waha ba sola. Ba mōi misi tooe ia, i'agō dōgi narō gara, ba Getama.
 9 II. Ba so moroi sa Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danō mado Joeda tebatō ira, ba lahawoei Lehi. Ba me lasofoe mado Joeda : Hadia wa mōiami chōma ? ba lamane : Ba wondra'oe Simesono andrō sogā, ba wolaoe chōnia nilaoenia chōma. Ba 3000 zi mōi mitooe mado Joeda, ba dōgi narō gara andrō ba Getama, ba moe'ao ira chō Zimesono, lamane : Hadia, lō o'ila, wa no samatōrō ja'ita Ndrawa Wilisiti ? Ba hana sa, wa ōlaoe chōma da'ō ? Ba imane chōra :
 12 Nilaoera chōgoe oesoelōni chōra. Ba lamane chōnia : Ba wondra'oe ja'oegō mōiga, ba wame'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ja'oegō ! Ba imane chōra Simesono : Ba mi'ae ba hōloe chōgoe, wa tenga ja'ami zamoenoe ja'odo ! Ba lamane chōnia : Tenga, ha ba wondra'oe ja'oegō ba ba wame'e ba dangara ja'oegō — tenga samoenoe ja'oegō ndra'aga ! Ba la-

bōbō ia sinali si bohooe, doea rozi, ba la'ohe mija'wa ia, moroi ba narō gara andrō. Ba me iroegi Lehi, me no so ia, ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa, ba tobali hoelō mbana, si no achozi ba galitō wesoe andrō ba noewoe gōlōnia ba timba zalaoe mbōbō andrō ba mbagi mboelōchania. Ba i'ila tooe dōla zimbi galide, si bohooe, ba itoejoe, ba hōnō iboenoe niha tōla zimbi andrō. Ba imane Simesono : „No oehaogō wanōwō ja'ira tōla zimbi galide, hōnō no oeboenoe niha tōla zimbi galide andrō”. Ba me aefa i'wa'ō da'ō, ba itibo'ō dōla zimbi andrō, ba labe'e tōi naha andrō Ramata Lehi (hili zimbi). Ba me no owōchi sibai dōdōnia, ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : No fangorifi seboea i'asogō tanga genonioe ōbe'e. — ba hadia, si mate owōchi dōdō ndra'o iada'e, ba niloeloe ba danga niha andrō, si lō moeboto ? Ba ifobawa zahōndrō andrō ba Lehi Lowalangi, ba mangoemboe moroi tooe nidanō. Ba me no ibadoe, ba te'ali nosonia, ifoeli aeri. Andrō wa labe'e tōi goemboe andrō „oemboe zi angarōfi li [Lowalangi]”; so ia, ba Lehi andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba 20 fache wa'ara ihoekoe 20 Ndraono Gizeraēli Simesono, ba gōtō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō.

FAZA 16.

I. Ideha mbawa gōli ba Gasa Simesono. II. Pōdonga Delila andrō ba mōi ia ba danga nemalinia. III. Ilaoe na mbalōnia ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba mate ia.

I. Ba mōi ba Gasa Zimesono. Ba faloecha ia ndra alawe sohorōhorō, ba da'ō, ba oroedoe ia chōnia. Ba me terongo ba mbanoea Gasa andrō, no mōi ba da'ō Zimesono, ba lafa'oe'oe ia, sara wongi manō latarogō ba mbawa gōli, lō ninininira, sara wongi, lamane dōdōra : Na moloeo dania, ba taboenoe ia. Ba lō

ohe misi tooe ia ba Gasa, labe'e mbilagoe tōla, ba labe'e sokisa fache ia ba goeroenga.

22 III. Ba ibōrōtaigō ifoeli anaoe mboenia, me no aefa latōwō ia.
23 Ba owoelo Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wame'e soemange seboea ba nadoera Dagono andrō, ba wolaoe owasa, somoeso dōdōra, lamane: No ibe'e ba dangada nemalida Simesono andrō Lowalangida! (*Sam. I. 5, 2*).

24 Ba me la'ila ia sato, ba lasoen Lowalangira andrō, lamane sa: Lowalangida andrō, ba no ibe'e ba dangada nemalida andrō, samakiko tanōda, si no mamoeboenoe banoeada, wa'ato sa'ae! Ba me omoeso sa'ae dōdōra, ba lamane: Mitema mifahālō'ō Zimesono andrō, ena'ō ma'iki ita ibe'e! Ba lafahālō'ō Zimesono ba goerenga labe'e sama'iki ja'ira. Ba gotaloea gehomo labe'e

25 nahania. Ba imane Simesono chō zawoejoe andrō, solohe tangania: Bōhōido, ena'ō oetoejoe gehomo andrō, fangabe'e nomo, ena'ō oebe'e

26 tendrotendrogoe. Ba no fahōna jomo niha, ira matoea ba ira alawe; ba so gōi zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, ba mato 3000 ba dete nomo ja'wa, ira matoea ba ira alawe, samaigi-

27 maigi me famaimai Zimesono. Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Simesono, imane: He So'aja, Jehowa! tōrō tōdōoe ndra'o, ba abōlō'ō ndra'o, hatō si samoeza andre, ja'oegō, Lowalangi, ena'ō oe'osamoezaigō wolaoe balō hōrōgoe andre si domboea, ba

28 Ndrawa Wilisiti andre! Ba italogoei gehomo andrō Simesono, ehomo si doea, ba daloe, fangabe'e nomo, sara ba dangania kambōlō ba sara

29 ba gabera, ba ilangōgō. Imane Simesono: Jagoemate, awō Ndrawa Wilisiti andre! ba i'abōlōgō ifaōndrō ia, tobali adoedoe nomo, ilangō zala'wa, faba'ja sato fefoe, si so jomo, ba ato zi mate niboenenia ba wa'amatenia andrō, moroi ba ni-

30 boenenia ba gōtōnia mege. Ba so

31 moroi si ja'wa ndra talifoesōra, falifoesōta fefoe, la'ohe misi ja'wa mbotonia ba lako'o ba lewatō' namania Manoa, ba gotaloea Zorea Esa'oli. No 20 fache wa'ara ihoe-koe Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 17.

I. Mamo'e adoe Micha andrō. II. Ifataro ere nono Lewi, samōsa.

I. Ba so ba hili mado Geferaji andrō niha, Micha dōinia; ba imane niha da'ō chō ninania: Roefia andrō, si 1100, si no taja chōoe, ni'eliefioe sanagō, ba zi so ja'o, ba hiza, chōgoe so roefia andrō, ja'o zangai: ba oefoeli sa'ae chōoe. Ba imane chōnia inania: Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō chō Jehowa, onogoe! Ba ifoeli chō ninania roefia andrō, si 1100. Ba imane inania: Oebe'e ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa gana'a andrō, oeloeloe chōoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ena'ō tebalī'ō adoe nifoē ba adoe nifahale. Ba ihālō zi 200 roefia inania, ibe'e chō doeka gana'a ba ibali'ō adoe nifoē ba adoe nifahalc. Ba tebe'e ba nomo Micha. Ba tobali so nahia Lowalangi chō Micha andrō. Ba ifo'awō baroe gere ba siraha, ba ifataro ere chōnia nononia samōsa. (*Moz. I. 31, 19. Moz. III. 16, 32. Sam. I. 19, 13*). Me loeo da'ō, ba lō razo samatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli; ilaoe manō nichoi dōdōnia zamōsana.

II. Ba so nono matoea ba Mbetilechema Joeda, si so ba mado Joeda andrō, ono Lewi, si fatewoc ba da'ō. Ba iheta ia ba Mbetilechema Joeda, satē fatewoe ia dania, ba iroegi hili mado Geferaji, nomo Micha andrō, ba itohoeōgō wofanō dania ena'ō. Ba imane chōnia Micha: Heza o'otarai? Ba imane: Ono Lewi ndra'o, oe'oroi Mbetilechema Joeda, sawoe'a ndra'o, satē oe'iagō dania. Ba imane chōnia Micha: Iagō chōgoe, amagoe ba ere chōgoe, foeloc roefia dōfi oebe'e chōoe ba oetaha noechaōe

- 11 ba balazoe. Ba itehe ono Lewi andrō i'agō ba niha andrō, ba hoelō zi fadoro ononia chōnia nono ma-
- 12 toea andrō. Ba ifataro nono Lewi andrō Micha, tobali ere chōnia nono matoea andrō, ba jomo chō Micha
- 13 i'agō. Ba imane Micha : Fadoehoe sa'ae. dōdōgōe, ifahwoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, me no ere chōgoc nono Lewi andrō.

FAZA 18.

I. Mōi mamaoeze mado Dano. II. Latagō nadoe Micha andrō sawoe'a andrō, mado Dano, ba la'ohe, fabaja ere. III. La'ochōgō La'isi andrō ba mame'eme'e adoe ira ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō, ba lō razo, samatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli, ba la'aloeli chōra danō, saro chōra, mado Dano, me loeo da'ō : iroegi da'ō sa, ba lō moefachoi chōra zi lō teboelō chōra, ba ngai mado Ndraono Gizeraēli
- 2 bō'ō. (F. 1, 34). Ba dalima lafate-nge zabōlō mado Dano, iwara, ni-toetoejoe ba zato chōra, banoea Zorea ba banoea Esa'oli ba wamaoeze tanō, ba ba wangaloengaloei, lamane chōra : Mi'ae mifaigi danō ! Ba laroegi hili mado Geferaji, nomo Micha andrō, ba mōrō ira ba da'ō.
- 3 Ba me so ira ba da'ō, me faloecha ira zi so jomo chō Micha, ba laro-ngo 'li nono matoea andrō, ono Lewi andrō, ba mōi ira chōnia, lamane chōnia : Ha niha zolohe ja'ogō ba da'e ? Hadia wa so'ō ba da'e, hadia halōwōoe ? Ba imane chōra : No isane chōgoc Micha andrō ; no i'oni ndra'o ba no tohali ere ndra'o chōnia. Ba lamane chōnia : Tema sofoe chō Lowalangi, ena'ō marongo, na mofozoe we'amōima andre ! Ba imane chōra ere andrō : Mi'ae'e manō, bōi mi'aboesi tōdō ! Somasi Jehowa we'amōimi andre ! Ba mofanō niha andrō si dalima, ba laroegi La'isi. Ba la'ila wa no sohahae tōdō manō mbanoea da'ō, amoeata mbanoea Zidona andrō, lō hadia ia

chōra, lō fangaboe dōdō ; lō hadia ia zambō ira ba danō, ba so'ana'a ira. Ba no arōoe gōi mbanoea Zidona ba lō sangōrōngōrō chōra. Ba

8 lafoeli ira ba niwara ba Zorea ba ba Esa'oli, lamane chōra : Hana wa no ahonohono manō ami ? Talaboe, tasoe'wō ira ! Noa sa mafaigi danō, ba si ndroehoe, sōchi sibai ! Ba manoe'fa na dōdōmi ? Bōi miradō ami, milaboe, mi'ae'e, ba wango-chōgō tanō andrō ! Ba na miroegi,

10 ba no niha si lō fangaboe dōdō zi faloecha ami, ba tanō andrō, ba no ebolo, fasoei manō. Si ndroehoe, Lowalangi zame'e ba dangami — banoea ba zi lō ambō hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō !

II. Ba maoso mado Dano, ba-

11 noea da'ō, banoea Zorea ba banoea Esa'oli, 600, solohe baloese ba fangōna. Ba ba lalara andrō, ba mo-

12 lombase ira ba Giriati Jeari banoea mado Joeda. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō golombase'wa mado Dano, iroege ma'ōehō andre, ba zi tambai Giriati Jeari andrō. Ba moroi

13 ba da'ō lasa'wa hili mado Geferaji andrō, ba laroegi nomo Micha no mege. Ba hoemede zi dalima andrō,

14 si no mōi ba La'isi mege, ba wamaoeze tanō, lamane ba niwara andrō : Hadia, noa gōi mirongo, wa so mbaroe gere ba siraha ba adoe nifoē ba adoe nifafele ba nomo andre ! Ba mifaigi he miwisa ! Ba

15 lasa'wa da'ō, laroegi nomo nono matoea andrō, ono Lewi, omo Micha andrō, ba lasofoe chōnia, na lō hadia ia chōnia. Ba 600 niha,

16 mado Dano andrō zombase'ō ba mbawa gōli ; oi si so fangōna. Ba

17 mōi mijomo zi dalima andrō, si mōi mege, ba wamaoeze tanō, mōi ira ba nomo, lalahlō nadoe andrō, fabaja baroe gere ba siraha, awō nifafele andrō. Ba ba mbawa gōli so gere andrō, awō zi 600 niha andrō, si so fangōna. Ba ba nomo Micha

18 mōi da'ō no mege, lalahlō nadoe

andrō, awō mbaroe gere ba siraha, awō nifafele andrō. Ba isofoe chōra
 19 ere andrō, imane : Hana ami ? Ba lamane chōnia : Bōi hedehe ! Ochō mbawaoe, taboe, iagō chōma amama ba ere chōma ! Hadia zomasi'ō, na ere jomo ba zi ha samōsa ndra'oegō, ba ma na ere zi samboea mado, ere zi sawō Iraono
 20 Gizeraēli ? Ba saboto ba dōdō gere andrō da'ō, ba ihalō mbaroe gere andrō, ba siraha ba adoe nifoē, awō nifafele andrō ba mōi ba hoenō niha
 21 andrō ia. Ba mofanō sa'ae ira, ba labe'e fōnara ndraono ba oerifō ba hadia ia zeboea bōli. Ba ha si'ai aefa ira ba nomo Micha ba aeohoe niha andrō, si fahatō omo chō Micha, ba
 23 lachamō mado Dano andrō. Moe'ao ira chōra ; ba labali'ō ira foeri mado Dano, lamane chō Micha : Hana
 24 ami, wa no aeohoe ami ? Ba imane : Adoe andrō nifazōchigoe chōgoe, ba no mihalō, fabaja ere andrō, ba sofanō ami, ba hadia zi tsosai chōgoe ? Ba hadia wa misofoe na :
 25 Hana ndra'oegō ? Ba lamane chōnia mado Dano andrō : Bōi sa'ae forongō chōma hadia ia, ma danialalae chōoe sabao tōdō, ba horōce na mate ndra'oegō, awō zi so chōoe !
 26 Ba lalae mofanō mado Dano andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Micha, wa no sabōlō moroi chōnia ira, ba ifoeli ia chōra.
 27 III. Ba la'ohe nifazōchi Micha andrō, fabaja ere andrō chōnia, ba lasoewō La'isi, niha sahonohono ba si lō fangaboe dōdō ; la'ō'ōtō tooe
 28 ira, ba banoea, ba latoenoc. Lō sanolo ja'ira ; Sidona andrō, ba no arōoe, ba lō sangōrōngōrō chōra, ba ndraso ba ngai Mbeti Rehobo so mbanoca andrō. Ba lafoeli lata-
 29 roe'ō mbanoea andrō [mado Dano] ba labali'ō banocara, ba labe'e tōi mbanoea [gōi] Dano, dali dōi woe-
 30 roegōra Dano, ono Gizeraēli ; fōna, ba no La'isi dōi mbanoea andrō. Ba labe'e adoera nadoe no mege

mado Dano andrō, ba ere ba mado Dano andrō, ba Jonata, ono Gereso, ma'oeowoe Moze ba ononia, iroegi aheta ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli. (Moz. II. 2, 22). Lafedadao chōra 31
 nadoe andrō nifazōchi Micha, gōtō wa'ara ba Zilo nose Lowalangi andrō.

FAZA 19.

I. Fekoli nono Lewi ; i'otarai mado Geferaji, noemalō ba Mbetilechema. II. Mōrō ia ba Gibeā ba nomo niha satoea. III. Horō mado Mbenijami andrō ba Gibeā.

I. Ba me loeo da'ō — me lō razo 1
 samatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli — ba so ba daloe hili mado Geferaji nono Lewi, samōsa, si fatewōe ba da'ō ; ba ihalō nono alawe, banoea Mbetilechema Joeda, dongania ba dōi. Ba mohorō ndra alawe andrō, bae- 2
 rononia, ba moloi chōnia, isa'wa ndra namania ba Mbetilechema Joeda, ba ofa wa'wa ia ba da'ō. Ba maoso 3
 ndra mateoania andrō, mōi fahoe- hoeo chōnia, ba wolohe mangawoeli ja'ia ; i'ohe zawoejoenia samōsa ba doea geoe galide. Ba me iroegi chō-
 ra, me i'ila ia ama galawe andrō, ba omoeso dōdōnia, me no so ia. Ira'oe dangania mateoania, ama 4
 galawe andrō, i'ohe jomo, ba tōloe bonginia chōnia. Manga ira ba mōrō ba da'ō. Ba me aefa zi tōloe bongi 5
 andrō, me lahoelō wongi wemaoso, me mofanō ena'ō, ba imane ama galawe andrō chō noemōnōnia : Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō oea, ā wache 6
 mato sambawa, ba hana na mofanō ami dania. Ba tebato na ira, ba oroedoe manga zi daroea andrō. Ba imane ama galawe andrō chō noe-
 mōnōnia : Hana na mōrō'ō na, acha somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō. Ba maoso 7
 zoei ia, mofanō ena'ō ; ba iforege sibai chōnia mateoania, ba mōrō ia zamoeza tō. Ba me ihoelō wongi 8
 wemaoso, me mahemoloe ō, ba wofanō, ba imane ama galawe andrō :

Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō oea, ba miba-
 se'ō, irege tănō owi dania. Ba ma-
 9 nga zi daroea andrō. Ba me maoso
 niha andrō, ba wofanō, awō ndro-
 ngania ba dōi andrō ba sawoejoe-
 nia, ba imane matoeania, ama
 galawe andrō: Hiza, no noemalō
 loeo, bongi: mifōrō! Hiza, lō ala'wa
 tō loeo; fōrō, acha somoeso tōdō
 ndra'oegō! Ba mahemoloe mba-
 noea, ba hana na mofanō ami, ena'ō
 10 ōfoeli'ō ba chōmi. Balō'ō sa'ae edōna
 mōrō niha andrō; mōfanō sa'ae ia,
 ba iroegi gamaoedoe Jeboesi andrō,
 ja'ia Jeroezalema. Ba doea geoe
 chōnia galide, nifosela ba fao ndro-
 ngania ba dōi andrō. (*Jos. 15, 63*).
 11 II. Ba me no laroegi gamaoedoe
 Jeboesi, ba me no tănōtănō owi,
 ba imane sawoejoe andrō, chō zo-
 chō ja'ia: Taboemijomo ba mbanoca
 Ndraono Jeboesi andrō, ba wemōrō
 12 ba da'ō! Ba imane chōnia sochō
 ja'ia: Lō mōi ita ba mbanoea niha
 bō'ō, ba zi lō Iraono Gizeraēli, ta-
 13 roegi Gibeā. Ba imane na chō za-
 woejoenia andrō: Taboe ba mba-
 noea andrō, ba wemōrō, ma ba
 14 Rama! Ba latoheogō wofanō, ba
 me no aracha laroegi Gibeā andrō,
 banoea mado Mbenijami, ba aechoe
 15 ira loeo. Ba mōi ira mijomo ba
 da'ō, ba wemōrō ba Gibeā andrō.
 Ba me iroegi, ba ibadoegō ia ba
 newali mbanoea, ba lō sama'amōi
 16 ja'ira jomo chōnia, ba wemōrō. Ba
 so niha satoea, si otarai halōwōnia
 ba nowi, me bongi; banoea ba hili
 mado Geferaji mbōrōta ba si fate-
 woe ia ba Gibeā; ba banoea da'ō,
 17 ba mado Mbenijami. Ba me ifachōlō
 ia da'ō ba me i'ila zikoli andrō
 baewali mbanoea, ba imane niha
 satoea andrō: Heza mōi'ō ba heza
 18 ō'otarai? Ba itema linia, imane:
 Sikoli ndra'aga, ma'otarai Mbeti-
 lechema Joeda ba masa'wa daloe
 hili mado Gefcraji: ba da'ō mba-
 noeama: No mōido ba Mbetile-
 chema Joeda ba oefoelido ba chōma,

ba lō sama'amōi jomo chōnia ja'odo!
 So sa chōma ndroe'oe ba ō galide-
 19 ma, ba he koeē ba agoe, ōma
 sawoejoemō ira alawe andre ba ō
 ngoningoni andre, ni'ohē zawoejoe-
 mō andre; lō hadia ia zambō chō-
 ma. Ba imanc niha satoea andrō: 20
 Taboe manō jomo, ba na so hadia
 ia zi lō chōoe, ba no chōgoe so:
 lō'ō sa tola ba danō mōrō'ō. Ba 21
 i'ohē ia jomo chōnia, ba ilaoe gō
 galide; ba lasasai gahera ba ma-
 ngara.

III. Ba me no ohahaoe dōdōra, 22
 ba hiza, lafasoei nomo banoea da'ō,
 niha si si lō ja'wa, latoetoe lagō
 mbawandroehō ba lamane ba niha
 satoea andrō, sochō omo: Ohe baero
 niha andrō, si no mōi tomeoe, ena'ō
 oroedoeaga chōnia! (*Moz. I. 19, 4,*
b.s. Hos. 9, 9; 10, 9). Ba mōi tooe 23
 chōra zochō omo, imane chōra: Bōi
 ga'a; bōi mifazōchi horō! Me no
 mōi tomeogoe niha andrō, ba bōi mi-
 laoe zi lō sōchi andrō! (*Moz. I. 34,*
7, Sam. II. 13, 12). Hiza nonogoe, 24
 ono alawe, ba dongania ba dōi andrō;
 da'ō oebe'e baero chōmi, ba hana
 na mifakao, hana na milaoe chōra
 zomasi ami; ba ba niha andrō, ba
 lō tola mifazōchi horō si manō! Ba 25
 lō'ō sa lafondrondrongo chōnia niha
 andrō. Ba itoejoe ndrongania ba
 dōi andrō tome andrō, ba i'ohē tooe
 chōra baewali, ba lahorōni, la'o'aja,
 sara wongi manō, moloe awena
 la'efa'ō ia. Ba me moloe, ba so 26
 ndra alawe andrō, ba tegaōlō tooe
 barō mbato zi so jomo ira matoe-
 ania, ba ba da'ō so, irege toemboe
 loeo. Ba me maoso ndra matoeania, 27
 si hoelō wongi, me ibokai mbawa-
 ndroehō, we'amōi tooe ba wofanō,
 ba hiza ndra alawe andrō, dongania
 ba dōi, barō mbatō, no itogelai
 dojo mbawandroehō. Ba imane chō- 28
 nia: Faoso, mofanō ita! ba lō fa-
 nema li. Ba ihare'ō ba galide chō-
 nia ba mofanō ia ba chōra. Ba me 29
 no iroegi chōra, ba ihalō zi'ōli ba

itoejoe mboto ndrongania ba dōi andrō, itema ichōchō, i'ofelendroea ba ifa'ohē'ō, idozigō mado Ndraono
 30 Gizeraēli. Ba dozi sangila, ba lamane : Lō moerai moelaoe zi manō ba lō moerai moe'ila, gōtō wa no aefa Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ! Ba mifatooetooe tōdōmi zi manō ba mi'ombacha'ō lala, mihede !

FAZA 20.

I. Faloecha mado Ndraono Gizeraēli; mamagōlō ira, ba wanoewō mado Mbenijami. II. Mama'anō gōi mado Mbenijami ba wasoewōta andrō. III. Mendroea te'ala mado Ndraono Gizeraēli. Mangaloeloe ira chō Jehowa. IV. Te'ala sibai mado Mbenijami. Ahatōhatō lahorī mado Mbenijami.

1 I. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, faloecha ira fōna Jehowa ba Misefa, ha wa'ato ira, ha sara dōdō, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbere-seba, ba banoea Gileadi. (P. 11, 11.
 2 Sam. I. 7, 5). Ba hōgōra fefoe, dozi mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ahoi so ba waloechata mbanoea Lowa-langi andrō — 400,000 niha, sanōrō
 3 tanō, solohe si'ōli. Ba larongo mado Mbenijami, no mōi ba Misefa Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraēli : Mi'ombacha'ō, he wisa ba
 4 wolaoe si lō sōchi andrō mege ! Ba imane ono Lewi andrō, sodonga ira alaweniboenoe andrō : Oeroegi Gibeā ba danō mado Mbenijami, awō ndrongagoe ba dōi andrō, ba wemōrō
 5 ba da'ō. Ba maoso chōgoe mbanoea Gibeā andrō, lafasoei nomo ba zi bongi, so dōdōra si lō sōchi chōgoe : ja'odo, ba laboenoe mena'ō, ba do-
 6 ngagoe ba dōi andrō, ba no lafakao, no labe'e mate. Ba oetoejoe ndrongagoe ba dōi andrō, oetema oechōchō, oefa'ohē'ō, oedozigō ba-
 7 noea Ndraono Gizeraēli ; noa sa manao horō ira, no si lō sōchi lafa-zōchi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Ba no ahoi so ami, ja'ami, Iraono Gize-

raēli ! Ba miwā'ō hoekoe ba da'ō, mifaigi lala ! (Moz. I. 34, 7). Ba
 8 maoso ira fefoe, ha sara dōdō, ba lamane : Ja'ita fefoe, ba samōsa lō tola mofanō, samōsa lō tola manga-
 9 woeli ba chōra ! Hiza, da'ō talaoe ba mbanoea Gibeā andrō : talaoe da-
 10 hōdahō chōra. Dafaeloe tatoetoejoe ba zi otoi ba mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, otoi ba zi hōnō ba hōnō
 ba zi foeloe ngahōnō, ena'ō lafaigi mbalazo zato, ena'ō tasoelōni ba Gibeā mado Mbenijami horō andrō, nifazōchira ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba owelo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
 11 zinga mbanoea andrō, ha sara dōdō.

II. Ba lafatenge zingenge ba mado
 12 Mbenijami fefoe mado Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, lamane chōra : Hadia horō andrō, nirongoda ba chōmi ? Ba mibe'e baero niha si si lō jawā
 13 andrō, banoea Gibeā, ena'ō maboenoe, ena'ō mahori zi lō sōchi andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Ba te chō mado Mbenijami wolo'ō niwā'ō dalifoesōra andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba so mado Mbenijami, banoea bō'ō,
 14 mōi ba Gibeā, mōi fasowō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba fa'ato mado Mbenijami, banoea no mege misa, me
 15 loeo da'ō, ba no 26,000, solohe si'ōli, lō lai mbanoea Gibeā andrō, 700 da'ō nitoetoejoe. Ba ba niha da'ō
 16 fefoe, ba 700 nitoetoejoe si takera ; ba dozi enahōi sibai waribosa, gōna mboe si ha sara lab'e, lō'ō manō fasala.

III. Ba sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 17 lō lai mado Mbenijami, ba no 400,000 solohe si'ōli, oi sabōlō. Ba maoso
 18 ira, lasawā misi jawā Mbetiēli, lasofoe chō Lowalangi, lamane : Ha niha zi bōrōtaigō manowō mado Mbenijami. Ba imane Jehowa : Ma-
 19 do Joeda oea. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraēli, lahoelō wongi, ba fōna-fōna Gibeā tebato ira. Ba mōi za-
 20 bōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba wolaoe ba mado Mbenijami, lafa-oli ira ba gametahōra, ba gamae-

- 21 doe Gibeā. Ba so moroi jomo ba Gibeā mado Mbenijami, ba 22,000 la'ō'ōtō tooe, Iraono Gizeraēli, [mado 22 Mbenijami], me loeo da'ō. Ba mōi misi ja'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli, mege'ege fōna Jehowa, irege bongi; ba lasofoe chō Jehowa, lamane : Hadia, mafoeli mōi manoewō talifoēsōma andrō, mado Mbenijami? Baimane Jehowa : Mifoeli mi'ae'e ! Ba la'abe'e'ō dōdōra sato, sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba lafoeli lafa'oli ira, ba 23 zi so ira me loeo labōrōtaigō. Ba me lafoeli lafaondragō mado Mbenijami Iraono Gizeraēli, me mahemoloe ō, ba so moroi jomo ba Gibeā 24 mado Mbenijami, me loeo da'ō [gōi], ba 18,000 zoei la'ō'ōtō tooe Iraono Gizeraēli — oi solohe si'ōli. 25 Ba mōi misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, sato fefoe, ba da'ō la'iaigō, mege'ege fōna Jehowa ba mamoni ba gō, me loeo da'ō, irege bongi. Ba labe'e chō Jehowa zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. (*Sam. I. 7, 6*). Ba lafoeli 26 lasofoe chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli — me loeo da'ō, ba da'ō so dawōla, naha zoera gorōisa Lowalang, ba Fineha andrō, ono Gelezari, ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, zangaingai halōwō ba chōnia — lamane : Hadia, mafoeli mōi, zamoeza tō, manoewō talifoēsōma andrō, mado Mbenijami, ma mabōhōli ? Ba imane Jehowa : Mi'ae'e, mahemoloe oebe'e 27 sa ba dangami ira.
- 29 IV. Ba lafatenge Iraono Gizeraēli zamin'i'ō ja'ira ba zinga Gibeā, fasoei. 30 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba so Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wolaoe ba mado Mbenijami, lafa'oli ira ba gamaoedoe Gibeā, si mane si mendroea mege. Ba 31 so moroi jomo mado Mbenijami, lafaondragō ira, ba tedōnisi, aefa ba zinga mbanoea, ba labōrōtaigō laboeboenoe ōsa Ndraono Gizeraēli, si mane mege, ba lala andrō, sara zaechoe misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli ba si sara, ba sanōrō benoea, saecheo 32 ba Gibeā; mato 30 niha, Iraono Gizeraēli, laboenoe. Ba lamane dōdōra mado Mbenijami : Te'ala zoei ira chōda, si mane mege. Ba noa sa mamagōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli, no lamane : Talaoe moloi [oea], ena'ō tadōnisi ira ba lala andrō, aefa ba mbanoea. Ba mozō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, owoelo ira, la'iaigō zinga 33 Mba'ali Damara, ba so gōi nawōra andrō, la'oroi nahara mbinimbini, ba zi tambai Gibeā, tātō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba 10,000 sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli nitoetoejoe zana'wa gamaoedoe Gibeā ba tobali fasōndrata sabōlōbōlō sibai, ba ichamō ira famakiko, si lō moedōnadōna. Te'ala mado Mbenijami ba Ndraono 34 Gizeraēli ibe'e Jehowa, ba 25,100 niha la'ō'ōtō tooe, mado Mbenijami, Iraono Gizeraēli, me loeo da'ō, oi solohe si'ōli. Ba aboto ba dōdō 35 mado Mbenijami, wa no te'ala ira. Lafolala mado Mbenijami Iraono Gizeraēli, ladōnadōna sa ba nifatara ba mbinimbini andrō, ba zinga Gibeā. Ba lagōsō lasa'wa Gibeā 36 si so ba mbinimbini andrō, mōi ira moe'ō'ōtō tooe mbanoea Gibeā fefoe. Ba no mamagōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli 37 ba zi so ba mbinimbini andrō, ena'ō latoenoe nomo, jomo ba mbanoea, tandra chōra. Ba me moloi Ndraono 38 Gizeraēli, ba wasōndrata andrō ba me labōrōtaigō mado Mbenijami laboenoe ōsa Ndraono Gizeraēli — mato tōloe ngafoeloe — me lamane dōdōra : Te'ala sa ira chōda, si mane ba wasōndrata si fōfōna mege ! — ba hiza zimbo andrō, si oroi moroi jomo mbanoea, tandra no mege, 39 ba me lafaigi foerira mado Mbenijami, ba hoemola sa'ae mbanoea ma'asamboea, iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa holahola. Ba lafoeli ira foeri 40 Iraono Gizeraēli, ba tobali dōdō mado Mbenijami, aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa no ichamō ira famakiko. Ba lawoewoe ira foeri labe'e Iraono 41 Gizeraēli, latōrō lala saecheo ba 42

danō si mate, ba lalaoelaoe na chō-
ra moroi foeri. Ba lafa'oe'oe gōi ira
si oroi mbanoea misa, ba la'ō'ōtō
43 tooe. Lafasoei mado Mbenijami,
la'o'ō irege zolombase ira ena'ō ba
lahoendragō, iroegi ba gamaoedoe
Gibea, tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo.
44 Ba 18,000 zi mate ba da'ō, mado
45 Mbenijami, oisabōlō. Ba moloi sa'ae
ira, lasa'wa danō si mate, tănō ba
gara Rimono andrō, ba ba lala a-
ndrō, ba 5000 tō na laboenoe Iraono
Gizeraēli ba lagohi ira, iroegi Gide-
omo, ba 2000 laboenoe na barō ō.
46 Ba fa'ato niboenoe fefoe, me loeo
da'ō, mado Mbenijami, ba no 25,000
47 solohe si'ōli, oi sabōlō. Hatō 600
zoloi, sana'wa tanō si mate, ba ngai
gara Rimono andrō, ba ōfa wa'wa
48 ira ba ngai gara Rimono. Ba lafoeli
ira Iraono Gizeraēli, ba zi tosai
mado Mbenijami, la'ō'ōtō tooe si'ōli
zi tosai banoeara, ba he oerifō, fefoe
zi faloecha ira, ba banoea bō'ō fefoe
gōi, ba latoenoe.

FAZA 21.

I. Fa'aboe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli
ba wa'atekiko mado Mbenijami a-
ndrō. II. Fangotoe'ō banoea Jabesi
andrō ba danō Gileadi. Onora alawe,
ba tebe'e ba mado Mbenijami. III.
Laraboe nono alawe ba Zilo.

1 I. Ba no mōi ba hōloe Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba Misefa, no lamane :
Ja'ita fefoe, ba lō tola tabe'e ba
2 mado Mbenijami nonoda alawe ! Ba
mōi ira ba Mbetiēli, ba la'igō da'ō,
irege bongi, fōna Lowalangi. Ba
labōrōtaigō mege'ege, eboea lira,
3 (F. 20, 18), lamane : He Jehowa,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Hana
wa itōrō Ndraono Gizeraēli si mane
da'ō, wa samboea mado manō zi
4 lō'ō ba chōra ? Ba mahemoloe ō, ba
lahoelō wongī sato, wama'anō naha
wame'e soemange, ba labe'e zoema-
nge nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi.
5 Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraēli : Ha ni-
ha, mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, si

lō mōi ba da'e chō Jehowa, awō zato
andre ? Noa sa mōi ira ba hōloe :
ha niha zi lō mōi misi ja'wa chō
Jehowa ba Misefa, ba lō tola lō
mate ! Ba no arōoerōoe ba dōdō 6
Ndraono Gizeraēli dalifoesōra, mado
Mbenijami, lamane : Samboea mado
manō zi no moese'e ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli ! He tawisa wamaigi ira 7
alawe ba zi tosai andrō, me no mōi
ba hōloe ita chō Jehowa, ma'ifoe lō
tabe'e chōra nonoda alawe ?

II. Ba lamane ba da'ō : Hadia, 8
so ha niha, zi lō mōi ba da'e, chō
Jehowa, ba Misefa ? Ba hiza, samō-
sa lō si mōi ba golombase'wa, ba
waloechata, banoea Jabesi ba danō
Gileadi. La'ofaja niha, ba hiza, 9
samōsa lō'ō, banoea Jabesi ba danō
Gileadi. Ba lafatenge zabōlō, 12,000, 10
lamane chōra : Mi'ae mi'ō'ōtō si'ōli
mbanoea Jabesi andrō, ba danō
Gileadi, fabaja ira alawe ba iraono.
Mimane wolaoe : Dozi motōi matoea 11
ba dozi ira alawe, ba zi no oroedoe
ira matoea, ba miboenoe, ba ono
alawe, ba mi'orifi ! Ba la'o'ō da'ō.
(Moz. IV. 31, 17). Ba ōfa ngaotoe 12
zi faloecha ira ba mbanoea Jabesi
andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ono alawe,
ba zi lō irai oroedoe ira matoea,
ba la'ohe ba golombase'wa ba Zilo,
ba danō Gana'ana. Ba lafatenge 13
sato fefoe zi fahoehoeo ba mado
Mbenijami andrō, ba ngai gara
Rimono, lafaboe'oe chōra wa'atoelō.
Ba lafoeli ira mado Mbenijami a- 14
ndrō, ba labe'e chōra ndra alawe
no mege, ni'orifira andrō, ono alawe,
ba mbanoea Jabesi, ba danō Gile- 15
adi. Bā ambō na'i fa'ato. Ba arōoe
rōoe ba dōdō zato mado Mbenijami,
me no hoelō zi fambambō mado
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ibe'e Jehowa.

III. Ba lamane satoea mbanoea : 16
He tawisa wamaigi ira alawe ba zi
tosai andrō ? Noa sa moehori ndra
alawe ba mado Mbenijami ! Ba lama- 17
ne : Ba mado Mbenijami andrō,
saoeri, ba tenga niboelō'ō dāna chō-

- ra tanō, fa bōi samboea mado manō
 18 ahori ba Ndraono Gizeraēli; ba
 onoda alawe, ba tebai tabe'e chōra!
 Noa sa mōi ba hōloe Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, no lamane: Ni'elifi zame'e
 19 ba mado Mbenijami ira alawe! Ba
 lamane: Ero rōfi a'i, ba owasa chō
 Jehowa ba Zilo, jōoe Mbetiēli, ba
 ngai lala andrō si otarai Mbetiēli
 saechoe ba Zichema, tánō ba gatoe-
 20 mboecha, ba raja Lebona. Ba lafo-
 baw lala ba mado Mbenijami, la-
 mane: Mi'ae midarodarogō ba ka-
 21 boe nagoe andrō, ba na mi'ila da-
 nia, so moroi jomo ba Zilo nono
 alawe, ba wanari, ba so ami moroi
 ba kaboe nagoe ba oi zara mira-
 boe dongami nono alawe andrō, si
 otarai Zilo; ba misaŵa danō mado
 22 Mbenijami. Ba na so dania ndra
- amara ba ira talifoesōra matoea, na
 lafasosoni ndra'aga ba mamane da-
 nia chōra: Mibe'e boealami chōma;
 dozi ndra'aga, ba lō nisōndrama ira
 alawe, chōma, ba wanoewōda Jabe-
 si andrō. Ba tenga sa nibe'emi
 chōra; na si manō mena'ō, ba no
 si so sala ami! Ba la'o'ō da'ō mado 23
 Mbenijami, lahalō chōra ndra alawe,
 ndrohoendrohoe zogoena chōra, sa-
 nari andrō, niraboe. Ba lafoeli ira
 ba dāna chōra, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō
 mbanoea misa, nahiara. Ba mofanō 24
 sa'ae gōi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ifoeli
 ia ba madora ba ba dalifōesōra
 zamōsana, laheta ira ba da'ō, oi zara
 lasaŵa dāna chōra. Me loeo da'ō, 25
 ba lō razo samatōrō Iraono Gize-
 raēli; ilaoe manō nichoi dōdōnia
 zamōsana. (F. 17, 6).

Soera

ROETI.

FAZA 1.

I. Awoe'a Gelimelechi andrō, i'ohē
 wo'omonía ba ononia matoea, si
 domboea. Mate Gelimelechi ba on-
 onia andrō. II. Mangawoeli Na'emi.
 III. Lō farōi chōnia Roeti andrō.

- 1 I. Me loeo zangoehoeke andrō,
 ba samoeza ma'chō, ba lofo ba
 danō. Ba so zaheta, banoea Mbeti-
 lechema Joeda, i'ohē wo'omonía ba
 ononia matoea, domboea, ba isaŵa
 2 danō Ndraono Moabi. Tōi zawoe'a
 andrō, ba Elimlechi, ba Na'emi
 dōi wo'omonía ba Maloni ba Chili-
 joni dōi nononia andrō — mado
 Geferaji, banoea Mbetilechema Joe-
 da. Ba laroegi danō Ndraono Moabi
 3 ba la'iaḡō da'ō. Ba mate wo'omo
 Na'emi andrō. Elimlechi, ba hatō
 ja'ia ba ononia andrō si domboea.
 4 Ba mangowaloe nononia andrō, ono

Ndraono Moabi lahalō; Orafa dōi
 zi samboea ba Roeti zi samboea.
 Ba sosō ira ba da'ō, mato mewoeloe
 fache. Ba mate gōi zi daroea andrō, 5
 Maloni ba Chilijoni, ba ira alawe
 andrō zi tosai, lō'ō sa'ae ononia a-
 ndrō, si daroea, ba lō fo'omonía
 andrō.

II. Ba maoso Na'emi, i'ohē noe- 6
 mōnōnia andrō, mangawoeli, aheta
 ia ba danō Ndraono Moabi, me no
 irongo ba da'ō, ba danō Ndraono
 Moabi, no ihachōsi tōdō mbanoea-
 nia Jehowa ba no ifoeli ibe'e chōra
 mbalazo. Ba irōi mbanoea andrō, 7
 ba zi sosō ia mege, ba fao chōnia
 noemōnōnia andrō si domboea. Ba
 me ba lala so ira, ba wangawoeli ba
 danō mado Joeda, ba imane Na'emi 8
 chō noemōnōnia andrō, si domboea:
 Mi'ae mifoeli ami, sōchi na faoma

mangawoeli ami jomo chō ninami !
 Jamoesoelōni chōmi Jehowa wa'oma-
 masimi zi mate andrō ba fa'oma-
 9 simi ndra'odo ! Na mitema da'ō chō
 Jehowa, ba lō zi lō misōndra za-
 hono ami, jomo chō ndra mateami
 10 dania, daroea ami ! Ba fa'ago bawa
 ia chōra. Ba mege'ege sibai ira, ba
 lamane chōnia : Fao sa'ae ndra'aga
 11 chōoe ba niwami andrō ! Ba imane
 Na'emi : Mifoeli ami, onogoe, hadia,
 wa fao ami chōgoe ? Hadia, so na
 nono matoea ba daloegoe, fo'o-
 12 momi dania ? Mifoeli ami, ja'a-
 mi onogoe, mi'ae'e ! satoea sa'ae
 ndra'odo ; tebai sa'ae mōido ni-
 halō. Ba na oemane dōdōgoe
 ena'ō : So na dōtōnafōgoe ! ba na
 bongi andre faloechado ndra ma-
 13 toea ba na mo'onodo ono' matoea,
 ena'ō, — ba hadia, mibase'ō irege
 eboea da'ō ? Hadia, nitaha manō
 ami, lō mōi nihālō ? Bōi, ja'ami ira
 onogoe ! Aboe sibai sa dōdōgoe ami ;
 14 ja'odo sa, ba no si gōna tanga Je-
 howa ! Ba ifoeli mege'ege sibai ira ;
 ba Orafa, ba fa'ago bawa chō nina-
 nia, ba Roeti andrō, ba i'olembai
 15 ia. Ba imane Na'emi : Me no ifoeli
 ia kala'edomō ba niwara ba chō
 Lowalangira, ba foeli'ō gōi, o'ō ga-
 16 la'edomō ! Ba imane Roeti : Bōi
 forege chōgoe, oerōi ndra'oegō, fa
 oefoelido, lō faodo chōoe ! **Ba zi**
mōi ndra'oegō sa, ba da'ō mōi ndra'o
gōi, ba ba zi so'ō, ba da'ō gōi sodo,
iwaee niwagoe, ba Lowalangioe Lo-
walangioe ; ba zi mate ndra'oegō,
ba da'ō gōi matedo, ba ba da'ō ndra-
moeko'o ndra'odo ; jamoelaoe chō-
goe nilaoe dōdōnla Jehowa — ha
 18 **fa'amate zamabali ja'ita !** Ba me
 i'ila Na'emi, no aro dōdō da'ō, ba
 wefao chōnia, ba ibato wamaroe
 19 ja'ia. Ba mofanō zi daroea andrō
 ba laroegi Mbetilechema. Ba me mōi
 ira mijomo ba Mbetilechema, ba
 hoemoefa mbanoea ma'asamboea, ba
 chōra andrō, ba lamane : Da'ō Na'-
 20 emi andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Bōi

mibe'e tōigoe Na'emi, (wa'omasi-
 goe) Mara (saboe tōdō) mibe'e tōi-
 goe ; noa sa'ae oja nifatōrō Zi lō
 ambō fa'abōlō chōgoe fa'aboe dōdō.
 Si so ndra'o, me mofanōdo ba si 21
 lō'ō, me i'ohe mangawoeli ndra'odo
 Jehowa : ba hadia wa mibe'e tōi-
 goe Na'emi, me noa sa'ae ihōndrōgō
 ndra'o Jehowa, me no ifatōrō chō-
 goe wa'aboe dōdō Si lō ambō fa'a-
 bōlō ? Ba bōrōta wamasi gandroe, 22
 me laroegi Mbetilechema Na'emi
 andrō ba oemōnōnia Roeti andrō,
 Iraono Moabi, si no fao chōnia, mo-
 roi ba danō Ndraono Moabi.

FAZA 2.

I. Mangozaragō lai gandroe Roeti
 ba nowi Mboasi. II. Fa'eboea dōdō
 Mboasi chōnia. III. I'ombacha'ō
 da'ō chō ninania Roeti.

I. Ba so nachi Na'emi andrō, 1
 talifoesō Gelimelechi, niha so'ana'a,
 Boasi dōinia. Ba imane Roeti andrō, 2
 Iraono Moabi, chō [ninania] Na'emi :
 Damōido ba nowi [zonowi] ba wa-
 ngozaragō lai, moroi foeri zeboea
 tōdō chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia :
 Ae'e, onogoe ! Ba mōi ia, iroegi ba 3
 mangozaragō lai ia ba nowi andrō,
 moroi foeri zamasi : ba hoelō zi no
 moe'wa'ō chōnia, wa no chō Mboasi
 andrō nowi andrō, Boasi talifoesō
 Gelimelechi.

II. Ba hiza. ba so moroi jomo ba 4
 Mbetilechema Mboasi, ba i'owai za-
 masi, imane : Jamoetolo ami Jeho-
 wa ! Ba latema linia, lamane chō-
 nia : Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Je-
 howa ! Ba imane Boasi chō zawoe-
 5 joenia andrō, sanaro samasi : Ha
 ōchō nono alawe andrō ? Ba imane 6
 chōnia sawoejoe andrō, sanaro sa-
 masi : Ono Ndraono Moabi, ja'ia zi
 fao chō Na'emi no, moroi ba danō
 Ndraono Moabi. No isofoe, imane : 7
 Hadia, tola oe'ozaragō lai, he ba
 gotaloea ngambōbō, moroi foeri za-
 masi ? ba so ia, ba lō nibatonja,
 i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, iroegi iada'e,

- 8 ba ma'ifoe lō solombase ia. Ba imane Boasi chō Roeti : Ōrongo, onogoe : Bōi ae ba nowi bō'ō, ba wangozaragō lai, bōi rōi da'e; faofao'ō ba
- 9 nono alawe chōgoe. Tōngōni nowi andre, ba zamasi ira, ba o'ō ira : noa sa oebe'e li ba zawoejoegoe andrō, fa bōi lategoe'ō. Ba na owōchi dōdōoe, ba ae ba migō andrō, ba
- 10 badoe nita'oe zawoejoegoe. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, imane chō Mboasi : He moroi, wa faloechado chōoe wa'eboea dōdō, wa ōfaigi ndra'o, lō lai wa no niha baero
- 11 ndra'odo ? Ba itema linia Boasi, imane chōnia : Noa sa la'ombacha'ō chōgoe fefoe, he wisa ndra'oegō chō ninaoe andrō, me no mate wo'o-mooe, awō wa no ōrōi ndra amaoe inaoe ba banoemi, we'amōi ba niha bō'ō, si lō ōrai mila mege.
- 12 Jameosoelōni chōoe Jehowa nilaoe-mō andrō, ja lō ambō loeooe chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-raāli, ba zi mōi'ō mangaloei sa'watō, He Toea, ena'ō na seboea tōdō ndra'oegō chōgoe ! Noa sa ōrara dōdōgoe ba no ōhaogō wehede chō genonioe ira alawe, lō lai wa tenga si mane
- 14 enoni ira alawe chōoe ndra'odo. Ba me inōtō wemanga, ba imane chōnia Boasi : Ae ba da'e ba ā wōfō gōma, ba oengoe'ō ba nirō aiso andrō gōoe koe ! Ba moedadao ia ba ngai zamasi andrō, ba ibe'e ōnia mbōra nifakoē, tobalī aboeso ia ba
- 15 so zi tosai chōnia. Ba me ifoeli mōi, ba wangozaragō lai, ba ibe'e li ba zawoejoenia Boasi, imane : Hana na ba gotaloea ngambōbō gōi
- 16 itoetoejoe, bōi mitegoe ia. Midōni na'i ma'ifoe chōnia ba ngambōbō, mirōi tooe, ena'ō i'ozaragō, ba bōi mihedehe'dō ia !
- 17 III. Ba mangozaragō lai ia ba nowi da'ō, irege bongi, ba me ibō-bōrō ni'ozaragōnia, ba no aracha dombōea jōoe gandroe. Ba i'ohē,
- 18 ba me iroegi jomo, ba i'ila inania ni'ozaragōnia. Ba isao'ō baero zi tosai chōnia mege, me aboeso ia, ibe'e chō ninania. Ba imane chōnia inania : Heza mangozaragō lai ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, heza mohalō-wō'ō ? Ja'ahowoe zanolo ja'oegō ! Ba itoenō chō ninania, heza mohalōwō ia, imane : Boasi dōi niha andrō, sohalōwō ndra'o ma'ōchō. Ba imane Na'emi chō noemōnōnia : Jameofahowoe'ō ia Jehowa, me lō nibōdania fa'ahachō dōdōnia, he ba zaoeri andre ba he ba zi no mate andrō. Ba imane na chōnia Na'emi : Ga'ada niha andrō, sananoe ja'ita ena'ō. Ba imane Roeti, Iraono Moabi andrō : Noa sa gōi i'wa'ō chōgoe : Faofao ndra'oegō ba zōhalōwō chōgoe, irege awai mbasitōgoe chōra. Ba imane Na'emi chō noemōnōnia Roeti : Laoe, onogoe ! fao ndra'oegō chō nono alawe andrō chōnia ; lō'ō mōtō lafasao'ō ba nowi niha bō'ō ! Ba faofao ia ba nono alawe andrō chō Mboasi, irege awai wamasi rigi ba famasi gandroe : ba chō ninania sa'-ae i'agiō.

FAZA 3.

I. Mōi chō Mboasi ba golajama mbasitō Roeti, ni'fa'ō Na'emi chōnia. II. Ifaboe'oe chōnia Boasi ihalō ia, ba mamoeala ia chōnia.

- I. Ba imane chōnia inania Na'emi : Oefaigi chōoe zahono ndra'oegō, onogoe, ena'ō sohaaoe tōdō ndra'oegō. Hiza, Boasi andrō, si faofao'ō ba nono alawe andrō, ba no ga'ada, ba manōri gandroe ia ba golajama mbasitō bongi. Ba onndri, bajoini fanicha ndra'oegō, ba onoecha ba ae mitoe ba golajama mbasitō ; ba bōi i'ila wa ja'oegō, irege no aefa manga ia, ba irege no ibadoe nagoe. Ba na afa da'ō, na mōrō ia, ba tōngōni naha, heza mōrō ia ; ba ae'e ba bokai gambala tānō ba gahenia ba fōrō tooe ; ba i'wa'ō dania chōoe, he ō-wisa. Ba imane : Fefoe hadia ia ni-

- 6 wā'ōoe, ba oe'o'ō! Ba mōi ia mitoe, ba golajama mbasitō, ahori i'o'ō
 7 niwā'ō ninania chōnia. Ba me no manga Mboasi ba me no ibadoe nagoe, me ohahaoe sa'ae dōdōnia, ba mōi ia mōrō ba gero mbaho ngambōbō gandroe. Ba so Roeti, ikoemokoemo ia, ibokai gambala, tātō ba gahenia ba ileagō tooe ia.
 8 Ba me taloe mbongi, ba tokea Mboasi, ba me ifaōga ia, ba hiza ndra alawe tātō ba gahenia. Ba imane : Ha niha ndra'oegō? Ba imane Roeti: Roeti ndra'odo, sawoejoemō : bologō gafioe ja'wa zawoejoemō, me no sananoē ndra'oegō. (*Hex. 16, 8*).
 10 II. Ba imane Boasi : Ja nifahowoe'ō Jehowa ndra'ocgō, onogoe! Eboea na wa'omasimō safoeria, moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, me no lō nigohioe ono matoea, he si noemana, ba he so'ana'a. Ba hiza, ba bōi boesi dōdōe, ja'oegō onogoe! Fefoe hadia ia niwā'ōoe, ba oetōrō chōoe. Samba banoea manō ndra'aga, ba lō si lō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea ndra'oegō.
 12 Ba hiza, si ndroehoe sa, sananoē ndra'odo; ba so na zananoē bō'ō, sahatō moroi chōgoe. Iagō da'e bongi : ba na isanoē ndra'oegō mahemoloe mbanoē, ba jamoesanoē'ō; ba na lō omasi ia isanoē'ō, ba faja wa no saori Jehowa, na tenga ja'odo zananoē ja'oegō! Fōrō, irege moloē! Ba mōrō ia irege moloē, tātō ba gahenia. Ba maoso ia, gagsasa wa'oroma dōi niha. Imane sa dōdōnia Boasi : Lō tola terongo, wa no mōi ba golajama mbasitō
 15 ndra alawe andrō! Ba imane : Bologō lembeoe andrō! Ba i'oro'ō. Ba isoe'a chōnia gandroe, samba laeroe a matonga, ifa'ohē'ō chōnia.
 16 Ba iroegi jomo mbanoē. Ba me iroegi jomo chō ninania, ba imane da'ō : He wisa chōoe, onogoe? Ba idoēnōdoenō chōnia fefoe, he wisa niha andrō chōnia, ba imane : Gandroe andre, si samba laeroe a

matonga, ibe'c chōgoe, imane sa : Lō tola lō monoro danga ndra'oegō wangawoeli chō ninaoē! Ba imane 18 inania : Honog'ō'ō, onogoe, irege o'ila, he wisa loaleoa da'ō! Lō'ō sa ibato niha andrō, balazi ifaloea da'ō ma'ōchō!

FAZA 4.

I. Isanoē mbenoea Gelimelechi Boasi ba ihālō Roeti. II. Mo'ono Roeti, ono matoea, Toea Dawido.

I. Ba mōi mijawā ba mbawa gōli 1 Mboasi ba moedadao ia ba da'ō. Ba me itōrō sibai sananoē andrō, niwā'ō Mboasi, ba imane chōnia : Ae ba da'e, sane, dadao tooe! Ba mōi ia ba ngainia, moedadao ia. (*Moz. V. 25, 5, b. 1*). Ba dafaeloe iwā'ō 2 satoea Boasi, imane : Midadao tooe, ba da'e! Ba me no doemadao ira, ba imane chō zananoē andrō : Benoea andrō chō ga'ada Elimelechi andrō, ba no i'ama'wa Na'emi andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi ba danō Ndraono Moabi. Ba no oewā'ō tō- 4 dōgoe, oefarongogō chōoe, oemane : Tema sanoe ia, ba zi so andre, ba zi so satoea mbanoēada andre. Na nilaoe dōdōe sananoē ndra'oegō, ba sanoe ia. Ba na lō omasi'ō ōsanoe, ba ombacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ila watahōgō! Baeromō, ba samōsa lō si tola mananoē ja'ia, hatō ja'ō, na aefa ndra'oegō! Ba imane : Ja'odo zananoē. Ba imane Boasi : Ba na loeo o'ōli 5 mbenoea andrō chō Na'emi, ba chōoe gōi Ndraono Moabi andrō, lacha zi no mate andrō, ba wangorifi tōi zi mate andrō ba dāna chōnia tanō andrō. Ba imane sananoē 6 no mege : Ba tebai oesanoē, fa bōi tefara'oe dāna chōgoe oebe'e. Sanoe chōoe nisanoeogoe ena'ō, me tebai ja'odo zananoē. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli me fōna, amaedola ni-toetoe tanō, na so nisanoe ba ma nifalalini, ba iheta mbadagahenia 7 ba ibe'e chō nawōnia — da'ō wangaro hadia ia ba Ndraono Gize-

8 raëli. Ba imane sananoe andrô [e-
na'ô] chô Mboasi : Sanoe ia chôoe!
9 ba iheta mbadagahenia. Ba imane
Boasi ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba
zato fefoe : Ja'ami zi so ba mbôrô
ma'ôchô, wa no oe'ôli gochôta Geli-
melechi andrô fefoe ba ochôta ndra
10 Maloni Chilijoni fefoe, chô Na'emi
andrô. Ba baero'ô, ba no oehalô
gôli Ndraono Moabi andrô, Roeti
andrô, lacha Maloni, ba wangorifi
tôi zi no mate andrô ba dâna chô-
nia tanô, ena'ô bôli taja dôli zi no
mate andrô ba watalifoesôta ba ba
mbawa gôli mbanoea — ja'ami
11 zi so ba mbôrô ma'ôchô ! Ba lama-
ne sato fefoe, ba da'ô ba mbawa
gôli, awô zala'wa : Si so ba mbôrô
ndra'agá ! Jamoetolo ndra alawe
andrô, si môli jomo chôoe Jehowa,
ena'ô si mane Rachela ba Lea, awe
Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô si daroea !
Ja sala'wa ndra'oegô ba Geferata
ba ja tetoeria dôimô ba Mbetileche-
ma ! (*Moz. I. 29*). Ba ja si mane
12 omo Weresi andrô, ono Joeda chô
Damara, nomoe, ba nga'ôtô andrô,
nibe'e Jehowa chôoe dania, ono ndra
alawe andrô, si hoelô nono alawe
na. (*Moz. I. 38, 29*).

II. Ba ihalô Roeti andrô Boasi, 13
tobali fo'omonia. Ba me oredoe
ia chônia, ba ibe'e chônia Jehowa
manabina ia, ba mo'ono, ono ma-
toea. Ba lamane ira alawe chô Na'e- 14
mi : Nisoeno Jehowa, si no manehe
chôoe sananoe ma'ôchô, tobali tetô-
tôi dania dôinia ba Ndraono Gize-
raëli. Da'ô zangokafoei tôdôoe ba 15
sondrorogô ja'oegô ba wa'ateamô,
me no oemônôoe andrô, sangomasi'ô
ja'oegô, zadono ja'ia — ja'ia andrô,
si no abôlô mogoea chôoe, moroi
ba zi dafitoe ono matoea. Ba ihalô 16
nono andrô Na'emi, ihagi ba tobali
sangai ono ia. Ba lafatôrô dôli ira 17
alawe si fahatô omo chônia, lamane :
No mo'ono Na'emi ; ba Obedi labe'e
tôinia — ja'ia nama nama Dawido
andrô, Iza'i. Ba da'e nga'ôtô We- 18
resi andrô : Ono Weresi, ba Esero-
mo, (*Nga'ôt. I. 2, 5. Mat. I, 3, b. t.*)
ba ono Geseromo ba Aramo, ba 19
ono Garamo, ba Aminadabi, ba ono
Gaminadabi, ba Nahaso, ba ono 20
Nahaso, ba Salemo, ba ono Zalemo,
21 ba Boasi, ba ono Mboasi, ba Obedi.
Ba ono Gobedi, ba Iza'i, ba ono 22
Giza'i, ba Dawido.

Soera

ZAMOEËLI

SI FÔFÔNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Elikana andrô ba fo'omonia si
domboea, Chana ba Fenina. II. Fa-
ngandrô Chana andrô, ba Zilo. Ifa-
boe'oe chônia nono matoea ere se-
boea andrô, Eli. III. Toemboe Za-
moeëli ba tebe'e enoni Jehowa.

1 I. Soniha, banoea Ramata'i, ma'-
oewoe Zoefi, ba hili mado Geferaji,

Elikana dôli, ono Jeroha ono Geli-
hoe ono Dohoe ono Zoefi, mado
Geferaji. (*Nga'ôt. I. 6, 34*). Ba do- 2
mboea ndrongsania : Chana dôli zi
samboea ba Fenina zi samboea ;
ba Fenina, ba si so ono, ba lô ono
Chana. Ba ero rôfi môli misi ja'wa 3
niha andrô, moroi ba chôra, ba wa-
ngaloeloe chô Jehowa ngahônô ba

- Zilo, ba ba wame'e soemange. Ba so ba da'õ ndraono Eli andrõ, si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ere chõ Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 23, 17*). Ba ero na ibe'e zoemange Elikana andrõ, ba ifo'oeracha wo'omonia Fenina ba ononia matoea ba ononia alawe fefoe; ba chõ Chana, ba ha samõsa mo'oeracha ibe'e, lõ lai wa no abõlõ i'omasi'õ Chana; ba no idoe'hõ daloenia Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 16, 2*). Ba iboesi dõdõnia oedoenia andrõ (Fenina) fehede famaosi tõdõnia, ba wangandrõ fõnoenia, me no idoe'hõ daloenia Jehowa. Ba ero rõfi, ba si manõmanõ wolaoenia: ero na mõi ira misi ja'wa ba nomo Jehowa ibaosi dõdõnia. Ba mege'ege Chana, ba lõ manga. Ba imane chõnia fo'omonia Elikana: He Chana, hana wa mege'ege ndra'oegõ ba hana wa lõ manga'õ? hadia mbõrõ wa si lõ sõchisõchi dõdõoe? Hadia, lõ oma-si'õ ndra'odo, moroi ba zi dafoeloe, ono matoea?
- 9 II. Ba samoeza ma'õchõ, me no manga ira ba Zilo, ba me no labadoe nagoe, ba maoso Chana, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba no doemaodao ba koeroesi Eli, ere andrõ, ba zinga mbawandroehõ gosali Jehowa. Ba mangandrõ Chana chõ Jehowa, ba wa'aboe dõdõnia andrõ, mege'ege sibi ia, ba ifaboe'oe linia, imane: He Jehowa ngahõnõ! Na õfaigi lala ba wa'aboe dõdõ genonioe andre, na itõrõ tõdõoe ndra'odo, na lõ olifoe'õ genonioe andre, wame'e ono matoea chõnia, ba chõ Jehowa oefoeli ia, sagõtõ ja'ia, ba bõi tefatõrõ ba hõgõnia wanõwõ! (*Moz. IV. 6, 5*). Ba me i'aragõ wangandrõ chõ Jehowa, ba ifaigifaigi mbawania Eli. Lõ'õ sa aloea baeha Chana wehedenia, ha bewenia zametoemeto, ba linia, ba lõ terongo, — ba ibali si maboe Eli. Ba imane chõnia: Ha wa'ara dania dõhõ wemaboemõ? 13 Tajaigõ wemaboe andrõ! Ba imane Chana: Tenga Toea; ira alawe saboe
- tõdõ ndra'odo a'ine! Agoe ba hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba lõ nibadegoe, ba no oebokai dõdõgoe, chõ Jehowa. (*Stn. 62, 9*). Bõi bali si lõ ngaroro 16 genonimõ andre; bõrõ wehedegoe irege da'e, ba fa'alangoe dõdõgoe ba fa'aboe dõdõgoe. Ba imane chõnia Eli: Foeli'õ, ja'ohahoe dõdõoe, ibe'e sa'ae chõoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli ni'andrõoe chõnia! Ba 17 imane: Ena'õ na faloecha genonioe andre wa'eboea dõdõoe chõnia! Ba mofanõ ndra alawe andrõ ba manga ba dõhõ wa'aboe dõdõ.
- III. Ba mahemoloe õ, ba lahoelõ 19 wongi wangandrõ chõ Jehowa ba lafoeli ira ba Rama. Ba me oroedoe Elikana chõ wo'omonia Chana, ba itõrõ tõdõ Jehowa ia. Ba me no 20 itoeo woenia, ba no manabina Chana, ba no mo'ono ia, ono matoea, ba Samoeeli ibe'e tõi nono andrõ, imane: Me ni'andrõgoe chõ Lowalangi. Ba me ifoeli mõi misi ja'wa 21 Elikana andrõ, awõ zoroijomonia fefoe, ba wame'e chõ Jehowa soemange andrõ, sero rõfi ba hadia nifaboe'oenia na, ba lõ fao Chana, imane sa chõ ngambatõnia: Na aefa 22 ba mbagi zoesoe nono; awena dania oe'ohe ia, ena'õ i'oroma'õ ia chõ Jehowa, ba ena'õ lõ'õ sa'ae teboelõ ia ba da'õ. Ba imane chõnia fo'o- 23 monia Elikana: Balazi ndra'oegõ, iagõ foeri, irege aefa ia ba mbagi zoesoe. Jamoebe'e Jehowa itorõ ni- wa'õoe! Ba torõi foeri ndra alawe andrõ ba ifaenoefaenoe nononia, irege aefa ba mbagi zoesoe. Ba me 24 no i'efa'õ ba mbagi zoesoe, ba i'ohe misi ja'wa, ba sara nono za'wi, si no medõloe fache, ba doealaocroe hamo ba samba nahia nagoe, i'ohe ba nomo Jehowa ba Zilo. Ba lataba 25 nono za'wi andrõ, ba i'ondrasi Eli ina nono andrõ, i'ohe nono. Ba imane: Hiza Toea, faja wa no saeri ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ Toea, na tenga ja'odo ndra alawe andrõ, si no so ba da'e no, fõnaoe, ba wangandrõ chõ

27 Jehowa. Ono andre ni'andrōgoe, ba
no ifondrondrongo Jehowa wanga-
28 ndrōgoe, no ibe'e chōgoe ni'andrō-
goe. Ba ja'o, ba oebe'e niwawalō
Jehowa gōi [nono]; sagōtō ja'ia, ba
ja niwawalō Jehowa! Ba irōi sa'ae
ba da'ō, fōna Jehowa, [nono].

FAZA 2.

I. Fanoenō Chana. II. Falōsōchi
ndraono Eli andrō. III. Samoeëli
ba inania. IV. Ambō fanegoe Eli
iraononia. V. Itegoe Eli sama'ele'ō.

1 I. Ba mangandrō Chana, imane :
„Owoeawoea dōdōgoe ibe'e Jehowa;
no ala'wa ja'wa dandroegoe ibe'e
Lowalangigoe; no fahoka mbawagoe
ba chō zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, me no
2 omoeso dōdōgoe wangorifimō ja'o-
do! (*Loek. 1, 46, b. t.*) Samōsa lō
ni'amoni'ō si mane Jehowa, lō'ō sa
baeromō; samboea sa lō gowe, ti-
mba Lowalangida. (*Moz. V. 3, 24.*)
3 *Sin. 18, 32*). Bōi mimanemane :
Fa'asalawa! fa'asalawa! Bōi aloea
baehami waja'wasa! Me no Lowa-
langi sangila [fefoe hadia ia] Jeho-
4 [niha]. (*Heb. 4, 13*). Fana zabōlō, ba
nirasa, ba salaoelaoe, ba la'amōbō
5 taloe wa'abōlō. Si no aboeso mege,
ba no mōi enoni, ba wangaloei gōra,
ba ba zolofō mege, ba no dōhō
wa'olofo. Fītoe sa'ae nono zi lō ono
mege, ba soja ono, ba sariri. (*Sin.*
6 *34, 11. Gal. 4, 27*). Jehowa. ba no
samoenoe [niha] ba sangorifi gōi,
itibō'ō ba mbanoea tooe ba i'ohē
7 mija'wa gōi. (*Mōz. V. 32, 39*). Ifa'a-
noemana niha Jehowa ba ifo'ana'a
gōi; ihōndrōgō ba ibali'ō sala'wa
8 gōi. Isōbi ja'wa moroi ba gawoega-
woe tooe zi no amomō, ba moroi
ba damboe i'ohē ja'wa zi noemana,
ba ngai zala'wa ifedadao, itoetoe-
roe chōra naha nifosoemange. Chō
Jehowa sa gehomo danō, ba no
ja'ia zame'e dajadaja danō ja'ia,
9 7). Ifaigifaigi gahe zatoelō tōdō a-

ndrō chōnia, ba seboea horō, ba si
tekiko ba zogōmigōmi. Tenga sa ba
wa'abōlōnia mōna niha: (*Sin. 91, 11*).
Si fa'oedoe chō Jehowa, ba nirasa! 10
Ife'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea si ja'wa,
ja'wara; Jehowa zangoehoekoe balō
danō misa. Ibe'e wa'abōlō ba za-
la'wa andrō chōnia, i'ala'wa'ō ja'wa
dandroe nibajoinia andrō!" (*Sin.*
89, 25).

II. Ba ifoeli ia ba Rama [Chana]. 11
Ba ono no mege, ba ihalōhalō ha-
lōwō fōna Jehowa, barō mbawa Eli
ere andrō. Ba no si lō ngaroro ndrao- 12
no Eli andrō, lō ba dōdōra Jehowa,
ba lō'ō gōi latōngōni hadia zinema 13
gere ba niha sato: Na so zame'e
soemange, ba so ngoningoni gere,
fatoea so bawoe na nagole, sara ga-
rafoe si tōloe bawa ba dangania,
ba itaroe'ō ba gali ba ma ba mbo- 14
woa ba ma ba mbalanga ba ma ba
mako: ba hadia ia nifahō garafoe
andrō, ba ihalō chōnia ere. Si manō
wolaoera ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fe-
foe, si mōi ba da'ō ba Zilo. Ba lō'ō 15
na moetoenoe dawō, ba so ngoni-
ngoni gere andrō, ba imane ba za-
me'e soemange: Da nōsi, nisala ō
gere! Lō omasi ia zasoso chōoe, ha
sataha! Ba na imane da'ō: Ni'o 16
fōnai'ō wanoenoe tawō; awena da-
nia ōhalō chōoe zomasi'ō! ba imane:
Tenga, dōlō be'e — ba na lō'ō, ba
oe'anōsō'ō wangai. Tobali eboea si- 17
bai horō nono matōea andrō [si
daroea] chō Jehowa, me lō ba dō-
dōra zoemange Jehowa.

III. Ba Samoeëli andrō, ba no 18
sangai halōwō fōna Jehowa, iraono
sobaroe ba doto, tarafali. Ba ita- 19
goetagoē chōnia na mbaroe sanae,
side'ide, inania, ero rōfi i'ohē chōnia,
na nōi ia misi ja'wa, awō ngamba-
tōnia, ba vame'e soemange andrō,
sero rōfi. Ba ero so ira, ba ifaho- 20
woe'ō Elikana andrō, awō wo'omo-
nia, Eli, imane: Jamoe'ali chōoe
nga'ōtō ba ndra alawe andre Je-
howa, fangali nibe'e niwawalō andrō

- chō Jehowa! Ba awena dania lafoeli ira chōra. (*F. 1, 27*). Ba itolo Chana Jehowa, ba tōloe tō chōnia nono matoea ba domboea nono alawe. Ba ononia Samoeëli, ba si tedooedoe ba da'ō, chō Jehowa.
- IV. Ba Eli andrō, ba no niha si no atoea sibai. Ba na irongo, hadia ia fefoe nilaœ ndraononia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, awō wa lahorōni ndra alawe andrō, sangaingai halōwō ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō, (*Moz. II, 38, 8*), ba imane chōra: Hana wa milaoe zi manō, nirongogō ba mbanoea Jehowa fefoe. Bōi mimanō, ja'ami iraonogoe! toeria si lō sōchi da'ō, nirongogoe, ni'ombachambacha'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli! Na ba nawōnia niha mosala niha basalawa zangoehoekoe; ba na so horōnia chō Jehowa, ba ha niha zi mōi sangoehoekoe? — Ba lō lafondrondrongo niwa'ō namara; noa sa ihonogōi Jehowa, iboenoe ira. (*Moz. II, 21, 6*). Ba ono matoea andrō, Samoeëli, ba itoegoe tedoe ba itoegoe faloecha ia wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa ba fa'eboea dōdō niha. (*Loek. 2, 25*).
- V. Ba so genoni Lowalangi, si mōi chō Eli, imane chōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Noa sa oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chō ndra toeaœ, me sawoejoe ira na ba danō Miseraji, barō mbawa ndra Fata'ō, ba no oetoejoe ira chōgoe, ere, ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō fefoe, ena'ō same'e soemange ira ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōgoe ba sanoenoe samohoea, ba ena'ō ja'ira ziobaroe baroe ba doto andrō, fōnagoe, ba no ba danga ndra toeaœ oebe'e zoemange andrō nifatōrō ba galitō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraëli — (*Moz. II, 28, 6. Moz. III, 10, 14*). ba hana wa mihoendrahœndra zoemangegoe andrō, nitaba, awō zoemange ni'ā, niwa'ōgoe nibe'e, ba nose andrō? Ba no eboea dōdōœ ba ndraonoe andrō, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōœ chōgoe, tobali esolo ami ba zi sōchi ba zoemange andrō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraëli chōgoe. Andrō imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: Noa sa oe'wa'ō, bōi teboelō fōnagoe nga'ōtōœ, nga'ōtō ndra toeaœ andrō — ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa: Lō edōnado! **Ha niha zamosoemange ja'o, a'ine, ba ofosoemange gōi, ba sangositengagō ja'o, ba ni'ositengagō gōi.** Iroegi ba'wa dania, ba oerasa da'iomō ba ta'io nga'ōtōœ, tobali lō'ō sa'ae satoea moroi jomo chōœ. Ba anehe'ō dania zi sōchi andrō fefoe nibe'egoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli; ba moroi jomo chōœ, ba alōœ lō'ō sa'ae satoea. (*Raz. I, 2, 27*). Ba ha samōsa nga'ōtōœ zi lō oefaogō ba wangohori ja'ira, ba naha wame'e soemange chōgoe, ena'ō sabōzi ia dania ba ena'ō salangoe tōdō; ba sato nga'ōtōœ fefoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli niha. (*Sam. I, 22, 18*). Tandra chōœ zi gōna nonoe andrō si darœa, Hofini ba Fineha: ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba endronga mate ira! (*F. 4, 11*). Ba oefataro dania chōgoe gere si lō farōi, solo'ō nichoi dōdōgoe ba somasi ndra'o; chōnia oelaoe nomo si lō teboelō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa fōna nibajoini andrō chōgoe sosō ia. Ba hiza dania: na so zi tosai na nga'ōtōœ, ba mōi mangaloeloe chōnia, mangandrō kefe, ba ma kœe sagōrō, wangœma'ō: Tehe chōgoe halōwō gere hadia ia, ena'ō oesōndra gōgoe ma'ifoe!

FAZA 3.

I. Hoemede Lowalangi chō Zamoeëli. II. Pombacha'ō chōnia hoeke andrō, nifatōrō chō Eli ba ba ndraononia. Fadoehoe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli chō Zamoeëli.

I. Ba ono matoea andrō, Samoeëli, ba no sangai halōwō fōna Jehowa, barō mbawa Eli. Ba fehede Jehowa, ba ha wāraō, me loœ da'ō, ba angilata, ba mo'otalœa sibai.

- 2 (*Amos. 8, 11*). Ba me loeo da'õ, me mörõ Eli ba nahania — no a-bõsi hörõnia, lõ'õ sa'ae i'ila niha;
- 3 ba lõ'õ na sa moeboenoe wandroe andrõ chõ Lowalangi; ba Samoeëli, ba no mörõ göi, ba gosali Jehowa, ba zi so tawõla andrõ chõ Lowalangi — (*Moz. II. 27, 20*), ba moe'ao Jehowa chõ Zamoeëli, ba imane:
- 5 Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba mõi ia chõ Eli, imane: Ja'e ndra'odo, me no moe'ao'õ chõgoe. Ba imane Eli: Lõ si'aodo chõoe, ae foeli fõrõ! Ba mõi ia, ifoeli mörõ. Ba moe'ao zamoeza tõ Jehowa, imane: He Samoeëli! Ba maoso Zamoeëli, mõi chõ Eli, imane: Ja'e ndra'odo, noa sa moe'ao'õ chõgoe! Ba imane Eli: Lõ si'aodo chõoe, onogoe; ae foeli fõrõ! Lõ'õ na sa aboto ba dõdõ Zamoeëli Jehowa ba lõ'õ na sihede chõnia Jehowa. Ba ifoeli moe'ao Jehowa chõ Zamoeëli, medõloe sa'ac. Ba maoso Zamoeëli, mõi chõ Eli, imane: Ja'e ndra'odo, noa sa moe'ao'õ chõgoe! Awena aboto ba dõdõ Eli, wa no Jehowa zi'ao ba ndraono andrõ.
- 9 Andrõ imane Eli chõ Zamoeëli: Ae foeli fõrõ; ba na moehede ia chõoe, ba õmane: Hede Jehowa! Irongo enonioe! Ba mõi Zamoeëli, ifoeli mörõ ba nahania.
- 10 II. Ba so Jehowa, i'agõ da'õ ba moe'ao, si mane mege: He Samoeëli! He Samoeëli! Ba imane Samoeëli: **Hede, irongo enonioe!** Ba imane Jehowa chõ Zamoeëli: Hiza, so dania nilaoegoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba dozi samondrongo, ba afõchõ dõgi dalinga ma'adomboea.
- 12 (*Jer. 19, 3*). Na loeo da'õ, ba ahoi oefatõrõ chõ Eli niwa'õgoe ba zi samba omo andrõ chõnia — oebõ-rõgõ ba oe'asiwai göi. Ba ja'oege zangombacha chõnia, wa no oe'e-toe'õ hoekoc zi samba omo andrõ chõnia, si lõ foelitõ, me no i'ila, wa no sango'aja Lowalangi ndraononia andrõ, ba me lõ nitenawania ja'ira.
- 14 Ba no fahõloe ndra'õ, ba zi samba omo ndra Eli andrõ, no oemane: Si ndroehoe, iroegi zi lõ aetoe, ba lõ fameta horõ zi samba omo ndra Eli andrõ, he soemange nitaba, ba he soemange ni'ã! Ba mörõ Zamoeëli, irege moloeo. Ba me moloeo, ba maoso ia mamokai bawandroehõ gosali Jehowa. Ba ata'oe Zamoeëli i'ombacha'õ chõ Eli ni'ilania andrõ. Ba hoemedede Eli chõ Zamoeëli, imane: He onogoe Samoeëli! Ba imane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane Eli: Hadia ia, niwa'õnia chõoe? Bõi bini'õ chõgoe; jamoelaoe chõoe Lowalangi, na õbini'õ chõgoe hadia ia, niwa'õnia chõoe! Ba ahoi i'ombacha'õ chõnia Samoeëli, lõ hadia ia ibini'õ. Ba imane Eli: Jehowa ia; jamoelaoe zomasi ia! (*Sam. II. 15, 26*). Ba manõi Zamoeëli, ba itolo ia Jehowa; lõ ibe'e aechoe ba danõ hadia ia niwa'õnia mege. Ba aboto ba dõdõ Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noemalõ ba Mbere-seba, wa no sama'ele'õ si lõ farõi Zamoeëli, chõ Jehowa. Ba itohoege Jehowa, wangoroma'õ ja'ia ba Zilo; chõ Zamoeëli sa'ae i'oroma'õ ia Jehowa ba Zilo: hoemedede chõnia Jehowa.

FAZA 4.

I. Te'ala Ndraono Gizeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti. Te'oloi'õ dawõla zoera gorõisa. II. Fa'amate Eli ba fa'amate wo'omo Wineha andrõ.

I. Ba hoemedede Zamoeëli ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe; ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraëli, mõi fasoewõ ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, la'ia'agõ ngai Ebeni Haëzeri, ba ba ngai Nafeki so Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba lalaoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa Wilisiti; ba lõ'õ sa fagõlõgõlõ wa'abe'e wasõndrata; te'ala Ndraono Gizeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti; mato 4000 zi mate, ba zi fasõndra ira, ba mbolo mbenoea. Ba me no mangawoeli ba golombase'wa zato, ba lamane sala'wa Ndraono Gizeraëli: Hana wa

- ibe'e Jehowa te'ala ita ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'öchô ? Datahalô chôda dawôla zoera goraisa Jehowa ba Zilo, ena'ô mõi ia awôda, ba wangefa'ô ja'ita ba danga nemalida andrô ! Ba lafatenge ba Zilo sato, ba lahalô dawôla goraisa Jehowa ngahônô, sidadao jawâ Keroebi; ba iraono Eli andrô si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba fao ba dawôla goraisa Lowalangi andrô. (*Moz. II. 25, 22. Sin. 30, 2*). Ba me iroegi golombasewa tawôla goraisa Jehowa, ba lakaraini wa'iki Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, irege hoemisi danô.
- Ba me larongo wa'owoeawoea dôdô andrô Dawa Wilisiti, ba lamane : Hadia wa'iki andrô, sabôlôbôlô sibai, ba golombasewa niha Heberaio ? Ba me larongo, no iroegi golombasewa tawôla andrô, chô Jehowa, ba ata'oe Ndrawa Wilisiti, lamane sa'ae dôdôra : Lowalangi zi mõi chôra ba golombasewa. Ba lamane : Alai ita sa'ae, lô'ô sa irai fôna si mane da'ô ! Alai ita ! Ha niha zangefa'ô ja'ita ba danga Lowalangi sabôlô andrô ? Da'ô Lowalangi andrô, samatôrô ba Ndrawa Miseraji no ngawalô wamakao ba fôchô waba ! Ba mi'abe'e'ô dôdômi, ja sabôlô ami, ja'ami, Dawa Wilisiti, fa bôï mõi sawoejoe niha Heberaio ami, si mane ja'ira, me no mõi sawoejoemi. Ja sabôlô ami, ba milaoe ! (*Sangoehoe. 13, 1*). Ba lalaoe Dawa Wilisiti; ba te'ala Ndraono Gizeraëli ba moloi, isa'wa chôra zamôsana : No abôlô sibai wa'ate'ala; 30,000 zi mate Iraono Gizeraëli, si lô koedo. Ba tawôla andrô chô Lowalangi, ba laraboe [Dawa Wilisiti] ba iraono Eli andrô, si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba mate niboenoe. (*F. 2, 34*).
- II. Ba so zoloi, samôsa, mado Mbenijami, irôï wasôndrata ba iroegi Zilo, me leo da'ô; no isika noe-chania ba no ilaoe danô ba hôgônia. (*Jos. 7, 6. Sam. II. 1, 2*). Ba me iroegi, ba no doemadao Eli ba koeroesi, ba ngai mbawa gôli, ifaigifaigi lala; iboesi dôdô sa'ae dawôla chô Lowalangi. Ba me so niha andrô, ba wangombacha ba mbanoea, ba moe'ira'ira mbanoea andrô, dozi. Ba me irongo wekira andrô Eli, ba imane : Hadia wagoegoeasa andrô ? Ba i'aliogô ia niha andrô, ba wangombacha chô Eli. Ba Eli andrô, ba no 98 fache, ba no abôsi hôrônia, tobali lô'ô sa'ae i'ila niha. Ba me imane niha andrô chô Eli : Ja'odo zi otarai wanoewô andrô, ma'öchô andre oe'otarai wasôndrata andrô. Ba imane Eli : He wisa, onogoe ? Ba itema linia sangombacha andrô, imane : No moloi Ndraono Gizeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti, ba no ato sibai zi mate motôï chôda, ba he iraonoe si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba no mate gôï, ba tawôla chô Lowalangi, ba no moe'oloi'ô ! Ba me itorô linia dawôla andrô chô Lowalangi, ba tobô'a foeri Eli moroi ba koeroesi, alaoe, afatô mbagi ba mate ia, me no niha satoea, sesolo sibai. No ôfa woeloe fache sangoehoeke ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oemônônia, fo'omo Wineha, ba no manabina. Ba me irongo doeria andrô, wa no moehalô dawôla andrô chô Lowalangi, awô wa no mate namania andrô ba fo'omononia, ba tegaôlô tooe ia ba madoño; afôchô sa'ae hoeloenia. Ba me aetoe nosonia, ba lamane ira alawe, si so ba ngainia : Bôï boesi dôdôoe, ono matoea nonoe andre ! Ba lô'ô sa itema li, lô ba dôdônia, (*Moz. I. 35, 17*) ibe'e tôï nononia, andrô Ikabodi (si lô tôï), imane : No taja lachômi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! — bôrô wa'ataja dawôla andrô, chô Lowalangi, ba amania andrô ba fo'omononia. (*Sin. 73, 61*). Ba moe'ao ia, imane : No taja lachômi Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no moe'oloi'ô dawôla chô Lowalangi !

FAZA 5.

I. Famakao Dawa Wilisiti, me no la'oloi'ō dawōla gorōisa. II. Lafa'ohē'ō mangawoeli dawōla.

- 1 I. Ba no lahalō chōra dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Dawa Wilisiti; la'ohē ba Gasoto, la'otarai Ebeni
- 2 Haēzeri. Ba latema lahalō dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Dawa Wilisiti, la'ohē ba gosali Dagono, ba ngai Dagono labe'e. (*Sangoehoe*. 16, 23).
- 3 Ba mahemoloe ō; me mōi ba gosali Dagono mbanoea Gasoto, ba hiza, no aso'a Dagono andrō, fōna dawōla chō Jehowa, no tetaroe mbagi. Ba lahalō Dagono, lafoeli lafasindro ba
- 4 nahania. Ba mahemoloe ō, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba no ifocli tetaroe mbagi Dagono fōna dawōla chō Jehowa, hōgōnia ba tangania ma'adōea ba no ateoe, ba dojo mbawandroehō so; hatō botonia zi tosai.
- 5 Andrō wa lō lahoendragō dojo mbawandroehō Dagono ba Gasoto ere andrō chōnia ba ma ha niha, na so zi mōi ba gosalinia, iroegi ma'ōchō
- 6 andre. Ba no tohare sibai ba mbanoea Gasoto andrō danga Jehowa, ifeta'oe ira ba ibōzi ira faosa waba (fōchō famoenoe), banoea Gasoto, fabaja si tefasoei ja'ira. (*Sin.* 78, 66).
- 7 Ba me la'ila da'ō banoea Gasoto andrō, ba lamane: Bōi ja sosō ba chōda dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli; noa sa tohare sibai chōda dangania, ba chō Lowalangida Dagono. Ba lafatenge, ba lafaloecha'ō zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, ba chōra, ba lamane: He mawisa dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli? Ba lamane [sala'wa no mege]: Ndramoē'ohē ba Gata dawōla andrō, chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba la'ohē
- 9 ia ba da'ō. Ba me no iroegi da'ō ba gōna tanga Jehowa mbanoea da'ō, fa'atobali dōdō sabōlōbōlō sibai: ibōzi mbanoea andrō, he satōea, ba he iraono; ba tobali toemboetoemboe chōra waosa.

II. Ba lafa'ohē'ō ba Nekerona dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba me iroegi Nekerona, ba mangarōngarō mbanoea Nekerona, lamane: No la'ohē chōma dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wamoēnoe ja'aga, banoēama fefoe! Ba lafatenge, lafaloecha'ō zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, lamane: Mifa'ohē'ō dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō mangawoeli ba nahania, ba ena'ō bōi mōi famoēnoēma ba famoēnoē mbanoeama! Noa sa tobali sibai dōdō mbanoeāra fefoe, sahatōhatō famoēnoera; no tohare sibai chōra danga Lowalangi. Ba si lō mate, ba tefakao faosa waba, ba terongo ba mbanoea si ja'wa wāngarōngarō mbanoea andrō.

FAZA 6.

I. Lafa'ohē'ō mangawoeli dawōla. II. Omoeso dōdō Mbetiseme, me iroegi chōra. III. Fotoe zamaigi dawōla.

I. Ba me no fitoe wa'wa dawōla andrō ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba hoemedē Ndrawa Wilisiti ba gere ba ba zi faeta, lamane: He tawisa ba dawōla andrō chō Jehowa? Mi'ombacha'ō chōma, he tawisa wamoeli ja'ia ba nahania. Ba lamane: Na mifa'ohē'ō dawōla andrō, chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba bōi mifa'ohē'ō manō, lō moefo'awō; mifao sa'ae chōnia wanala'ō, ba dōhō dania wōchōmi, ba oroma chōmi, hana wa lō aēfa chōmi dangania. Ba lamane: Hadia nibe'e fanala'ō? Ba lamane [si faeta no mege]: Dalī wa'ato zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti: lima ngawoea, famaēdo waoso waba andrō, ana'a ba lima wamaēdo de'oe ndrōfi, ana'a, me no faoma gōna ami famakao andrō, he ja'ami, ba he sala'wami. (*Jos.* 13, 3). Ba mifazōchi wamaēdo waosa waba andrō chōmi ba famaēdo de'oe ndrōfi chōmi, samakiko tanō, ba wamošōemange Lowalangi

Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô : ma atô
lô itohoegô ihare'ô dangania chômi
ba chô Lowalangimi andrô ba ba
6 danômi. Hana sa wa edôna ami
mi'abe'e'ô dôdômi, si mane Dawa
Miseraji fôna, me la'abe'e'ô dôdôra,
awô Wara'o ? Hadia, fajagoe ? me
i'o'aja ira, awena lafofanô [Ndraono
Gizeraëli] ? (*Moz. II. 8, 11. Moz. II.*
7 *12, 31*). Ba milaboe, mihalô [zogoe-
na] ba mifazôchi koereta si bohooe,
ba mihalô zigelo za'wi, si bohooe mo'-
ono, doea geoe, ba zi lô irai tohare
galo mbagi; mibe'e sondrôni koe-
reta andrô sa'wi andrô ba miheta
chôra nonora, mifoeli mi'ohe ba na-
8 hara. Ba mihalô dawôla andrô chô
Jehowa, mibe'e ba goereta andrô.
Ba ana'a andrô, nibe'emi fanala'ô,
ba mibe'e ba wetifeti, ba ngainia,
9 ba mifofanô. Ba mifaigi : na itôrô
lala ba wangawoeli ba Mbetiseme,
ba no Ja'ia [Lowalangi] zamatôrô
chôda famakao sabôlôbôlô andrô ;
ba na tenga, ba aboto ba dôdôda,
wa tenga tangania zi tohare chôda :
so manô, lô mila, zi no gôna ita.
10 Ba la'o'ô da'ô, doea geoe lahalô sa-
wi si bohooe mo'ono, ba labe'e so-
ndrôni koereta ; ba onora, ba lô
11 lafa'amô. Ba labe'e ba goereta da-
wôla andrô chô Jehowa, fabaja feti-
feti, si so bacha famaedo de'oc ndrôfi
ana'a andrô, awô wamaedo waosara
12 andrô. Ba ladôlô ira ba Mbetiseme
sa'wi andrô ; lala seboea manô la-
tôrô, labato wendrôndrôndrôndrô,
ba lô lahole'ô ira, he ba gambôlô,
ba he ba gabera ; ba la'o'ô sala'wa
Ndrawa Wilisiti, iroegi ba nola Mbe-
tiseme.

13 II. Ba banoea Mbetiseme, ba
mamasi sibai gandroe ba ndraso.
Ba me lafachôlô ira ba me la'ila
dawôla, ba omoeso dôdôra, me no
14 so ia. Ba me no iroegi nowi Josoea
koereta andrô, ba tebato ia ba da'ô.
Ba no so gowe seboea ba da'ô. Ba
lasila geoe goereta andrô, ba labe'e
soemange Jehowa nitoenoe za'wi

andrô. Ba labe'e tooe dawôla chô 15
Jehowa ono Lewi, fabaja fetifeti
andrô ba ngainia, si so bacha ana'a
andrô, ba latooe'ô tooe badete gowe
seboea andrô. Ba banoea Mbetiseme
andrô, ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe,
lataba chô Jehowa zoemange nitaba,
me loeo da'ô. Ba lafaigifaigi sala'wa 16
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrô, si dalima ba
awena lafoeli ira ba Nekerona, oi
me loeo da'ô. Ba da'ô wamaedo 17
waosa waba andrô, nibe'e Ndrawa
Wilisiti chô Jehowa, fanala'ô : sam-
boea ba Gasoto ba samboea ba
Gasa. ba samboea ba Asekalo, ba
samboca ba Gata, ba samboea ba
Nekerona. Ba awô de'oe ndrôfi 18
ana'a andrô, dali wa'oja mbanoea
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrô fefoe, barô
mbawa zala'wa andrô, si dalima, ba
banoea saro andrô, ba he banoea
side'ide ba danô misa. Ba no ta-
ndratandra gowe seboea andrô, ba
nibe'era ba dete tawôla chô Jehowa,
ba mbenoea Josoea andrô, banoea
Mbetiseme, iroegi ma'ôchô andre.

III. Ba iraono Jechonia, banoea 19
Mbetiseme, ba te'ala, me no lafaigi
nôsi dawôla andrô chô Jehowa ; 70
iboenoe banoeara. Ba aboe dôdô
zato, me no si manô wa'ato iboenoe
banoeara Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 4, 20.*
Sam. II. 6, 6, 7). Lamane banoea 20
Mbetiseme andrô : Ha niha zi lô
te'ala fôna Jehowa, Lowalangi ni'a-
moni'ô andrô ? Ba ha chô idôlô ia,
ba chôda andre ? Ba lafatenge ba 21
mbanoea Giriati Jeari, lamane chô-
ra : No la'ohe mangawoeli dawôla
chô Jehowa Dawa Wilisiti, mi'ae
mitooe, mihalô ia mija'wa chômi !

FAZA 7.

I. La'ohe ba Giriati Jeari dawôla.
II. Ifahori'ô nadoe ba Ndraono
Gizeraëli Samoeëli. III. Mangandrô
Zamoeëli ba te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti
labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli. IV. Fangoe-
hoekoe Zamoeëli.

I. Ba so mbanoea Giriati Jeari, 1

lalahō mijaŵa dawōla chō Jehowa ;
 ba nomo Gabinadabi la'ohē, ba
 hilihili, ba lafataro nononia Eleazari,
 ba wamaigimaigi tawōla andrō, chō
 2 Jehowa. Ba i'otarai loeo labe'e ba
 Giriati Jeari dawōla, ba ara dania,
 ichamō doea woeloe fache ; ba la-
 foeli ira chō Jehowa ma'owoe
 Gizeraēli fefoe. (*Nga'ot. I. 13, 6*).

3 II. Ba hoemede Zamoeēli ba ma'-
 oewoe Gizeraēli fefoe, imane : Na
 a'oi dōdōmi wamoeli ja'ami chō
 Jehowa, ba miheta ba chōmi Lo-
 walangi niha bacro andrō ba Asaroti
 andrō ; chō Jehowa midōlō dōdōmi,
 ha ja'ia mifosoemange — ba i'efa'ō
 ami ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti.
 4 (*Moz. I. 35, 2. Jos. 24, 23*). Ba la-
 heta Mba'ali andrō, fabaja Asaroti,
 Iraono Gizeraēli, ba hatō Jehowa
 lafosoemange. (*Sangoehoeck. 10, 6. 16*).
 5 Ba imane Samoeēli : Mifaloecha'ō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba Misefa,
 ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa,
 salahimi ! (*F. 10, 17. Sangoehoeck.*
 6 *11, 11; 20, 1*). Ba owelo ira ba Misefa
 ba lata'oe nidanō ba lafadocwa fōna
 Jehowa ba mamoni ba gō ira, me
 loeo da'ō, ba latehe ba da'ō, lamane :
 No mafazōchi horō chō Jehowa. Ba
 ifatoenō hoehoeo Ndraono Gizeraēli
 Samoeēli, ba Misefa.

7 III. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti,
 wa no owoclo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
 Misefa, ba so moroi sa zalaŵa Ndra-
 wa Wilisiti, mōi fasocwō ba Ndra-
 no Gizeraēli. Ba me larongo da'ō
 Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ata'oe ira Ndra-
 wa Wilisiti andrō ; ba mangandrō
 8 ira chō Zamoeēli, lamane : Bōi bato
 we'angarōfi li Lowalangida, Jehowa,
 salahima, ena'ō i'efa'ō ita ba danga
 9 Ndrawa Wilisiti ! (*F. 12, 23*). Ba
 ihalō nono mbiribiri, si lō aefa na
 ba mbagi zoesoe, ba ibe'e soema-
 nge Jehowa, nitoenoe, soemange
 sahori latoenoe. Ba fakao chō Je-
 howa Zamoeēli, salahi Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba ifondrondrongo chōnia
 10 Jehowa. Ba me itoenoe si'aikō zoe-

mange andrō Samoeēli, ba so Ndra-
 wa Wilisiti, ba wasoewōta andrō
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba ife'oegoe'-
 oegoe sibai mbanoea Jehowa, ba
 Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, me loeo
 da'ō, ba fawoecka dōdōra ibe'e, ba
 tobali abōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba
 11 larōi Misefa Iraono Gizeraēli, lagohi
 Ndrawa Wilisiti ba laboeboenoe,
 iroegi tooe Mbetikari. Ba ihalō gowe
 seboea Samoeēli ba itaroe'ō ba gota-
 loeara Misefa Jesana. Ba ibe'e tōi-
 nia Ebeni-Haēseri (gowe wanolo) ba
 imane : Iroegi da'e no itolo Jehowa !
 Tobali tehōndrōgō Ndrawa Wilisiti,
 13 tobali lō'ō sa'ae laroegi danō Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, tohare sa'ae ba Ndra-
 wa Wilisiti danga Jehowa, gōtō
 wa'anaoe noso Zamoeēli. Ba banoea
 14 Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ni'ochōgō
 Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba mangawoeli ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, i'otarai Nekero-
 na, noemalō ba Gatā ; ba tanōra
 gōi, ba lafadōni ba Ndrawa Wilisiti
 Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba atoelō ira
 Ndraono Gizeraēli Ndraono Gamori.

IV. Ba sangoehoeckoe Iraono Gi- 15
 zeraēli Zamoeēli, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba 16
 ero rōfi itōrōi mbanoea, itōrō Mbe-
 tiēli ba Giligala ba Misefa, ba ifa-
 toenō hoehoeo Ndraono Gizeraēli
 ba mbanoea andrō fefoe. Awenā 17
 dania ifoeli ia ba Rama ; ba da'ō
 sa so nomonia, ba ba da'ō ifatoenō
 hoehoeo bō'ō. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō
 naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa.

FAZA 8.

I. Ono Zamoeēli. II. La'andrō
 razo niha sato. III. Itimba Samoe-
 ēli, ba lō lafondrondrongo.

I. Ba me atoea sa'ae Zamoeēli, 1
 ba iraononia ifataro sangoehoeckoe
 Iraono Gizeraēli. Tōi nononia si a'a, 2
 ba Joēli, ba Abia dōi nachinia ; da'ō
 zamatoenō hoehoeo, ba Mbereseba.
 (*Nga'ot. I. 6, 13*). Ba lō la'o'ō ga- 3
 moeatania iraononia andrō : la'aloei
 harera ba manga gana'a ba lafoe-
 joe'ō hoeckoe. (*Moz. V. 16, 19*).

- 4 II. Ba faloecha zalawā Ndraono, Gizeraëli, mōi chō Zamoeëli ba
 5 Rama, (*F. 7, 17*), lamane chōnia: Hiza, atoea ndra'oegō, ba iraonooe andrō, ba lō la'o'ō gamoe'atamō andrō: ba fataro sa'ae chōma razo, samatōrō ja'aga, si mane ba niha baero fefoe. (*Mos. V. 17, 14. Hos. 13, 10. Hal. zin. 13, 21*). Ba fateowoe chō Zamoeëli, me la'wā'ō: Be'e chōma razo, samatōrō ja'aga. Ba mangandrō Zamoeëli chō Jehowa.
- 7 Ba imane Jehowa chō Zamoeëli: Fondrondrongo li zato, fefoe hadia ia niwā'ōra chōoe. Tenga sa ja'oegō nitibo'ōra, ja'odo a'ine nitibo'ōrā, fa bōi sa'ae razora ndra'odo. No faoedoe sibai ira nilaoera chōoe iada'e nilaoera fōna sa'ae, i'otarai loeo oe'ohe ira mija'wā moroi ba danō Miseraji, me no la'erogō ndra'o ba me no lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba o'ō sa'ae niwā'ōra. Ba faoe-loegō gōi wamangelama ja'ira, ombacha'ō chōra gōmōra chō razo andrō, samatōrō ja'ira dania.
- 10 III. Ba ahoi i'ombacha'ō Samoeëli niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia, ba niha sato, sangandrō razo chōnia, ba imane na: Amaedola zoegilō razo andrō, samatōrō ja'ami, dania chōmi, ba ihālō nonomi mateoa ba ibali'ō toeka goereta chōnia ba toeka koedo, ena'ō lataritari fōna goeretania, si fagohi, ba ena'ō ibe'e koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi lima woeloe, ba ba wamakoe nowinia ba ba wamasi basitōnia, ba ena'ō lafazōchi fangōna chōnia ba fakake goereta. Ba onomi alawe, ba ihālō, ba ibe'e samazōchi daloedalo ba same'e bawoe gō ba sogore koe.
- 14 Ba ba nowimi ba ba kaboe nagoe chōmi ba ba kaboe falo, ba si sōchi, ba ihālō, ba ibe'e ba genoninia. Ba boea nowimi ba boea nagoe chōmi, ba samboea ni'ofaeloe ihālō, ba ibe'e ba zawoejoenia ba ba ngoninigoninia. Sawoejoemi, ira mateoa ngira alawe, fabaja sawimi fondre-

ge zi sōchi ba kalidemi, ba ihālō, ba i'ogoena'ō ba halōwō andrō chōnia. Ba ba mbiribirimi, ba samboea ni'ofaeloe i'ochōgō. Ba ja'ami, ba enoninia dania. Ba na mangarō- ngarō ami dania, bōrō razomi a-andrō, nitoejoemi chōmi, ba lō'ō sa ifondrondrongo chōmi Jehowa. Ba lō edōna niha sato lafondrondrongo niwā'ō Zamoeëli, lamane: Bōi, razō zomasiga! Ena'ō fagōlōgōlō ndra'aga ba niha baero andrō, fefoe, ena'ō samatoenō hoehoeomara zoma andrō ba solohe ja'aga ba wanoewō. Ba ifondrongondrongo Samoeëli niwā'ō zato, fefoe, ba ifa'ema chō Jehowa. Ba imane Jehowa chō Zamoeëli: O'ō ni'andrōra ba fataro chōra razo! Ba imane Samoeëli ba Ndraono Gizeraëli: Mifoeli ami, jamoesawā mbanoeara zamōsana! (*A. 7. 9*).

FAZA 9.

I. Faloecha chō Zamoeëli Zaelo
 II. Hoemede Lowalangi chō Zamoeëli, ba chō Zaelo andrō. III. Ifosoemange Zaelo Samoeëli.

I. Ba so mbanoea Gibeā ba mado Mbenijami, Kisi dōinia, ono Gabiëli, ma'owoe Zeroro, doea gōtō ma'owoe Mbechorati, tōloe nga'ōtō ma'owoe Gafia, ono mado Mbenijami, no niha sabōlō. Ba so nononia mateoa, Saelo dōi, seboea niha ba si sōchi boto; lō faloecha ba Ndraono Gizeraëli si sōchi moroi chōnia: ha famalawā baginia niha sato fefoe. Ba no moesoena galide si alawe chō Kisi andrō, Ama Zaelo. Ba imane Kisi chō nononia Saelo: Ohe awōoe zawoejoe, samōsa, ba ae aloei galide andrō. Ba latōrō hili mado Geferaji andrō ba tanō Zaliza, ba lō lasōndra. Ba latōrō danō Za'alimi, ba lō ja'ira: awena dania latōrō danō mado Mbenijami, ba lō lasōndra. (*Joh. 3, 23*). Ba me laroegi danō Zoefi, ba imane Saelo chō nono mateoa andrō, ni'ohenia awō-

- nia : Taboe, tafoeli ita ; ma ibõhõli galide andrõ amagoe, ma ja'ita i'aboesi tõdõ. (*F. 10, 2*). Ba imane chõnia : Ba mbanoea da'e, ba so genoni Lowalangi, niha seboea toeria : fefoe hadia niwa'õnia, ba lõ zi lõ itõrõ. Taisa chõnia ! ma i'ombacha'õ chõda lalada, nitõrõda. Ba imane Saeelo chõ nono matoea andrõ : Laoe, ba na mõi ita chõnia, ba hadia ta'ohe õ niha andrõ ? Noa sa ahori roti andrõ ba mbolada, ba lõ chõda boeala, ni'oheda ena'õ chõ genoni Lowalangi andrõ. Hãdia zi so chõda ? Ba ifoeli moehede nono matoea andrõ chõ Zaeelo, imane : Hiza, so na chõgoe zamboea hoea tali, hana na õbe'e da'õ chõ genoni Lowalangi andrõ, ena'õ iwa'õ chõda, he lala nitõrõda. Me fõna sa, ba lamane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, na mõi manofoe chõ Lowalangi : Mitaboe, mõi ita chõ zangi'ila andrõ ! Nifotõi sama'ele'õ iada'e, ba me fõna, ba sangi'ila labe'e tõira. (*Raz. II. 17, 13. Nga'õt. I. 9, 22. Moz. IV. 24, 3*). Ba imane Saeelo chõ nono matoea andrõ chõnia : Si ndroehoe niwa'õoe. Taboe, mõi ita chõnia ! Ba lasa'wa mijomo ba mbanoea andrõ, ba zi so enoni Lowalangi andrõ. Ba ba lala mijawa ba mbanoea, ba faloecha ira nono alawe, si mõi mitooe, ba wana'oe idanõ ; ba lamane ba da'õ : Hadia, so ba da'e zangi'ila andrõ ? Ba latema lira, lamane : So, hiza ia fõnami ; awena sibai iroegi jomo ba mbanoea — me mame'e soemange niha sato ba hilihili ma'õchõ. Na miroegi jomo, ba fachamõ sibai na ami chõnia, gasagasa we'amõinia ba wemanga ba naha wame'e soemange andrõ. Lõ'õ sa manga zato, na lõ ja'ia, me ja'ia zamahowoe'õ soemange andrõ, ba awena dania manga nikaoni andrõ. Ba mi'ae manõ mijawa, fachamõ sibai ami chõnia iada'e. Ba mõi ira mijawa, mijomo.
- Ba me no latõrõ sibai mbawa göli, ba faondra chõra Zamoeëli moroi jomo, ba we'amõi mijawa ba naha wame'e soemange.
- II. Ba no ibokai chõ Zamoeëli 15
Jehowa, sara wongi lõ Saeelo na, no imane : Mane wa'ala'wa loeo 16
mahemoloe, ba oefatenge chõoe niha, si oroi danõ mado Mbenijami, da'õ õbajoini razo mbanoeagoe Irao-
no Gizeraëli. Ja'ia dania zangefa'õ banoeagoe ba danga Ndrawa Wili-
siti ; noa sa oenehegõ wamakao banoeagoe andrõ, me no iroegi 17
ndra'o wangarõngarõra andrõ. Ba me i'ila Zaeelo andrõ Samoeëli, ba imane chõnia Jehowa : Da'õ niha andrõ, niwa'õgoe chõoe, da'õ dania zamatõrõ banoeagoe.
- III. Ba i'ondrasi Zamoeëli Saeelo, 18
ba daloe mbawa göli andrõ, imane : Ombacha'õ chõgoe, hezo nomo zangi'ila andrõ. Ba imane Samoeëli 19
chõ Zaeelo : Ja'odo zangi'ila andrõ, taisa mijawa ba naha wame'e soemange ! Manga ami chõgoe ma'õchõ, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba oefofanõ ndra'oegõ ba oe'ombacha'õ chõoe fefoe hadia ia zaboe dõdõoe. Ba ba 20
zigelo galide sisoena chõoe, me tõloe bongi, ba bõi aboesi tõdõ : no moesõndra. Ba ha chõ fefoe hadia ia zeboea bõli ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ? Hadia, tenga chõoe ba ba zi samba omo ndrã amaoe, fefoe ? Ba imane Saeelo : Ba ha sa mado 21
Mbenijami ndrã'odo, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli side'ide, ba si sawæ ja'aga ; ba no fondrege zide'ide ba ngafæ mado Mbenijami andrõ ; ba hana wa õmanõ wehede chõgoe ? (*F. 15, 17*). Ba i'ohe Zaeelo ba ono matoea andrõ chõnia, i'ohe jomo, ba tãnõ ja'wa ifedadao ira, ba ngai nikaoni andrõ ; so mato tõloe ngafaeloe ira. Ba imane Samoeëli ba zangai gõ : 23
Be'e goeracha andrõ, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe, niwa'õgoe chõoe : Be'e ja'wa oea. Ba ibo'e da'io andrõ, awõ 24
zi fadoro chõnia, sangai gõ andrõ,

- ibe'e õ Zaoelo. Ba imane Samoeëli: Hiza zi toesai, labe'e õoe, a ia, noa sa labe'e ja'wa chõoe, irege ginõtõ andrõ, me no oe'wa'õ : Oekaoni niha. Ba oeroedoe manga Zaoelo chõ
- 25 Zamoeëli, me loeo da'õ. Ba lafoeli ira mitooe, mijomo, ba ja'wa ba dete nomo lafaigi naha wemõrõ chõ
- 26 Zaoelo, ba mörõ ia. Ba me moloeo, ba moe'ao Zamoeëli chõ Zaoelo, mija'wa ba dete nomo, imane: Faoso, ena'õ faodo chõoe! Ba maoso Zaoelo, ba mõi ira tooe, daroca ira
- 27 Samoeëli. Ba me laroegi si tooe mbalõ mbanoea, ba imane Samoeëli chõ Zaoelo: Fowaõwaõ nono matoea andrõ chõoe, ba ja'oegõ, ba badoegõ'õ ba da'e, ena'õ oe'ombacha'õ chõoe niwa'õ Lowalangi.

FAZA 10.

I. Ibajoini razo Zaoelo Samoeëli. Tandra wa moroi ba Lowalangi goraisa andrõ. II. Mõi ba dödõ Zaoelo Geheha Lowalangi. III. Faloechata ba Misefa. Tetoejoe razo Zaoelo, ba wadahõdahõsa.

- 1 I. Ba itoejoe mboeliboeli wanicha Samoeëli ba ifadoewa ba hõgõ Zaoelo, fa'ago bawa ia chõnia, imane: Famajoini Jehowa ja'oegõ razo mbanoecania andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli. Samatõrõ banoea Jehowa dania ndra'oegõ ba õ'cfa'õ ira ba danga nemalira. Ba ja da'õ dandra chõoe ba da'õ, wa no ibajoini razo ndra'oegõ Jehowa, razo ba dána chõnia andrõ: Na no fabali dania ndra'oegõ chõgoe, na õroegi lcwatõ Rachela, ba nola mado Mbenijami, ba faloecha'õ niha, daroea, ba lamane chõoe: Sigelo galide andrõ, ni'aloeimõ, ba no moesõndra. Ba lõ'õ sa'ae itõrõ tõdõ namaeoe galide andrõ, ja'ami i'aboesi tõdõ, no imane: He oewisa ba chõ nonogoe andrõ? (*Moz. I. 35, 19*). Ba na mo-waõwaõ'õ, i'otarai da'õ, ba õroegi manawa Dabora andrõ, ba faloecha'õ niha, datõloe, si mõi mija'wa

chõ Lowalangi ba Mbetiëli; si samõsa, ba tõloe rozi ono nambi, si matoea, noronia, ba ba zi samõsa, ba tõloe roti, ba ba zi samõsa. ba samba nahia agoe. Ba la'owai ndra'oegõ, ba domboea labe'e chõoe roti, ba õhalõ chõra. Ba aefa da'õ, ba õroegi Gibeaa andrõ chõ Lowalangi, ba zi so harefa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ; ba na õroegi da'õ, jomo ba mbanoea, ba faondra chõoe zama'e-le'õ, sambawá, si otarai moroi ja'wa naha wame'e soemange. Ba fõnara, ba biola nitika, seboea, ba faritia ba sigoe ba biola nitika, sideide, ba ja'ira, ba si so eheha zama'e-le'õ. Ba so dania chõoe Geheha Jehowa ba sama'e-le'õ gõi ndra'oegõ, si mane ja'ira, ba toballi niha si bobooe ndra'oegõ. (*A. 10*). Ba na õ'ila dania itõrõ dandra andrõ, ba laoe nilaoemõ, itolo'õ sa Lowalangi. Ba taisa mitooe ba Giligala; ba mõi-do dania chõoe mitooe, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ba wana socmange fangorifi: fitoe bongi base'õ, irege mõi-do chõoe, ba wangombacha chõoe, he õwisa. (*F. 13, 8*).

II. Ba me ibali'õ ia, ba wondrõi Samoeëli ba ifalalini dõdõnia Lowalangi, ba tandra no mege ba ahori aloea me loeo da'õ. Me laroegi Gibeaa andrõ, ba faondra chõnia zama'e-le'õ, sambawá, ba so chõnia Geheha Lowalangi, ba mama'e-le'õ ia awõra. (*F. 19, 20-24*). Ba me la'ila ia dozi si no fa'ila li chõnia fõna, wa mama'e-le'õ ia, awõ zama'e-le'õ andrõ, ba faoma lamane chõ nawõra sato: Hadia zi gõna ono Kisi andrõ? Hadia, awõ zama'e-le'õ gõi Zaoelo andrõ? Ba so ba da'õ zanema li, imane: Ba ha niha namará? Ba da'õ toemboe gamaedola andrõ: Hadia, awõ zama'e-le'õ gõi Zaoelo? Ba me no ibato wama'e-le'õ, ba ifoeli ia chõra. Ba imane ga'a Zaoelo chõnia ba chõ nono matoea andrõ chõnia: Heza

- mōi mege ami? Ba imane Saeolo : Ba wangaloei sigelo galide andrō; ba me lō'ō manō masōndra, ba mōi-
 15 ga chō Zamoeëli. Ba imane ga'a Zaeolo : Ombacha'ō chōgoe hadia
 16 niwa'ō Zamoeëli chōmi. Ba imane Saeolo chō ga'ania : I'ombacha'ō chōma, wa no moesōndra galide andrō. Ba hadia niwa'ō Zamoeëli ba wamataro razo ja'ia, ba lō i'ombacha'ō chōnia.
- 17 III. Ba ifaloecha'ō zato Samoe-
 18 ëli, chō Jehowa, ba Misefa. Ba imane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : No oe'oe mija'wa Ndraono Gizeraëli, moroi ba danō Misera-
 19 raji, ba no oe'efa'ō ami ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ba ba danga razo andrō fefoe, samakao ja'ami.
- 20 Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogō Lowalangi ngimi ma'ōchō, Lowalangi andrō, si no manolo ja'ami ba wamakao-
 21 mi ba ba wa'atosasami, fefoe, me no minane : Bōi! razo ōfatara chōma! Ba laoe, ba mi'ondrasī Jehowa, dali madomi ba dali ngahōnō andrō chōmi! (*F. 8, 7*). Ba ifa'aso mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Samoeëli, ba gōna mado Mbenijami. (*F. 14, 41. Jos. 7, 16*). Ba ifa'aso mado Mbenijami andrō, sawoesawē, ba gōna zi sawē nga'ōtō Materi andrō, samōsamōsa, ba gōna Zaeolo, ono Kisi. Ba la'aloēi ia, ba lō lasōndra.
- 22 Ba lafoeli lasofoe chō Jehowa, lamane : Hadia, no mōi ba da'e niha andrō? Ba imane Jehowa : Hiza, no ibini'ō ia ba gamagama andrō.
- 23 Ba fagohi ira mangai ja'ia ba da'ō. Ba me mōi ia ba hōnō niha bacha, ba ha fala'wa baginia niha sato fefoe. Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha sato fefoe : Hadia, no mi'ila, wa lō ba niha sato si fagōlōgōlō ba nitoejoe Jehowa andrō? Ba moe'ao niha sato fefoe, lamane : Ja anaōe
- 25 noso razo andrō! (*Raz. I. 1, 25*). Ba i'ombacha'ō ba zato hoeke ba

wa'arazo andrō Samoeëli, ba itanō ba zoera ba ibe'e fōna Jehowa. Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō zato fefoe Samoeëli, ena'ō ifoeli ia chōra zamōsana. (*F. 8, 11. Moz. V: 17, 14-20*). Ba Saeolo 26
 gōi, ba ifoeli ia ba Gibeā, ba fao chōnia zabolō, nifadoehoe'ō Lowalangi tōdō; ba so ōsa si si lō ja'wa, 27
 sangoema'ō : Hadia goena da'ō chōda? ba la'ositengagō ia ba lō mamoeala ira chōnia. (*F. 11, 12*).

FAZA 11.

I. Isoewō Jabesi Nahasi, razo Ndraono Gamoni. II. I'oehe Ndraono Gizeraëli Saeolo, ba wanimba ja'ira. III. Te'ala Ndraono Gamoni. Fagararo fa'arazo.

- I. Ba mato sara wa'wa, ba so moroi sa Nahasi, Iraono Gamoni ba wanoewō Jabesi ba danō Gileadi. Ba lamane banoea Jabesi andrō fefoe chō Nahasi : Datalaoe fawoe'oe li, ba mōiga barō mbawaoe. (*F. 31, 11*). Ba imane chōra Nahasi, Iraono Gamoni : Ba da'ō fawoe'oe li ita, oedozigō ami wogōē hōrōmi kambōlō, fango'aja Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe! (*Jer. 39, 7*). Ba lamane satoea mbanoea Jabesi chōnia : Fonoso ndra'aga, fitoe bongi, ena'ō mafatenge zinenge ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'asagōrō; ba na lō dania sanolo ja'aga, ba mabe'ega ba dangaoe! Ba me laroegi Gibeā, banoea Zaeolo andrō, sinenge, me la'ombacha'ō ba zato niwa'ōra, ba mege'ege sibaī niha sato fefoe.
- II. Ba hiza, so Zaeolo, i'otarai nowi, molohe sa'wi ba da'ō. Ba isofoe Saeolo, imane : Hadia ba niha sato, wa mege'ege? Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia niwa'ō mbanoea Jabesi andrō. Ba me no irongo, he wisa, ba so chōnia Geheha Lowalangi, ba mofōnoe sibaī ia. (*Sangoehoeek. 14, 6*). Doea geoe ira'oe sa'wi ba itatavi ba ifatōrōi'ō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'asagōrō, imane : Ha niha zi lō fao chō ndra Saeolo Sa-

moeĒli, ba lamanō gōi ba zaŵinia !
 Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe chō Jchowa
 zato fefoe, ba mōi ira, ha sara
 dōdō. (*Sangoehoeck. 19, 29*). Ba me
 i'ofaja ira ba Mbeseki, ba no 300,000
 Iraono GizeraĒli ba 30,000 ma'oe-
 woe Joeda. Ba imane ba zinenge
 andrō, si mōi chōra mege : Mi'o-
 mbacha'ō ba mbanoea Jabesi ba
 danō Gileadi : Mahemoloe, na aoe-
 choe zino, ba so zangorifi ja'ami !
 Ba lafoeli ira sinenge andrō, ba
 la'ombacha'ō ba mbanoea Jabesi,
 ba omoeso dōdōra. Ba lafaŵa'ōgō
 chō Nahasi banoea Jabesi, lamane :
 Mahemoloe maloele ndra'aga chō-
 mi : ba hana na milaoe chōma zo-
 masi ami.

- 11 **III. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba**
 i'otōloe bawā niha Saoelo, ba la-
 hawoei golombaseŵa si hoelō wongi,
 ba ato sibai laboeboenoe Iraono
 Gamoni, irege aoechoe zino. Ba si
 tosai, ba moezaewe, lō'ō sa'ae si fao
 si daroea chōra. Ba lamane sato
 chō Zamoēli : Ha niha zangoema'ō
 no : Hadia, razoda Zaelo andrō ?
 Mi'ohe ba dae, ena'ō taboenoe ira !
 13 (*F. 10, 27*). Ba imane Saoelo : Lō
 tola mate niha ma'ōchō, me no itolo
 Ndraono GizeraĒli Jehowa ma'ōchō
 14 andre. (*F. 14, 45*). Ba imane Sa-
 moēli ba niha sato : Mitaboe, mōi
 ita ba Giligala, ba wangaro'ō fa'a-
 15 razo ba da'ō. (*F. 10, 8*). Ba mōi
 ba Giligala zato fefoe ba lafataro
 razo Zaelo fōna Jehowa ba da'ō,
 ba Giligala. Ba lataba zoemange
 fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba da'ō fōna
 Jehowa, ba somoeso sibai tōdō
 Zaelo ba ira matea Ndraono Gi-
 zeraĒli.

FAZA 12.

I. Itheta ia sangoehoeckoe Sa-
 moēli. II. Hoehoeonia ba waloe-
 chata zato. III. Fa'abe'e hoeckoe
 Lowalangi ba fa'eboea dōdōnia.

- 1 **I. Ba imane Samoeēli ba Ndraono**
 GizeraĒli fefoe : Hiza, no oefondro-

ndrongo limi fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ōmi
 chōgoe, ba no oefataro chōmi razo.
 (*F. 8, 7, 22; 11, 25*.) Ba hiza iada'e,
 ba sowaōwaō fōnami razo andrō ;
 ba ja'ō, ba si no atoea, ba si no
 tohare hoewa ; ba hiza, iraonogoe
 zi so chōmi. Ba i'otarai iraono
 ndra'o, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba no
 anche ami dōrōŵagoe. Ba ja'e
 ndra'odo, mi'ae oedoegoe fōna Je-
 howa ba fōna nibajoininia andrō !
 Ha saŵi ba ha kalide nihalōgoe ?
 Ha niha nifakaogoe ba ha niha
 nihoendragōgoe ? Ba lieza oe'a ga-
 na'a, wamakifoe hōrōgoe ? Mi'a-
 doegō ndra'o, ba da'oefoeli chōmi !
 (*Moz. IV. 16, 15*). Ba lamane : Lō
 nifakaomō ba lō nihoendragōmō
 ja'aga, samōsa lō nihalōmō hadia
 ia. Ba imane chōra : Ja si so ba
 mbōrō Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, ba
 he nibajoininia andrō, ba ja si so
 ba mbōrō ma'ōchō, wa lō nisō-
 ndrami hadia ia, ba dangagoe. Ba
 lamane : Ja'ia da'ō !

II. Ba imane Samoeēli ba zato :
 Si so ba mbōrō Jehowa andrō, so-
 mbōi ira Moze A'aroni, ba solohe
 mijaŵa ira toeami, moroi ba danō
 Miseraji ! Ba mi'ondrasi, ena'ō
 oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, fōna Jehowa,
 ba ena'ō oefasoegi ba dōdōmi wa'-
 eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō fefoe,
 chōmi ba chō ndra toeami. Me no
 iroegi danō Miseraji Jakobo, ba
 lafakao ira Dawa Miseraji. Ba la'-
 angarōfi li Jehowa ira toeami, ba
 ifatenge ndra Moze A'aroni, sange-
 hcta ira toeami ba danō Miseraji
 ba ba danō da'e ifataro ira. Ba
 olifoe ira Lowalangira Jehowa. Ba
 i'amawa ira ba danga Zisera andrō,
 koemandra Jabino andrō, razo Ha-
 sora, ba ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti
 andrō, ba ba danga razo Ndraono
 Moabi ; tobali lalaoe chōra. (*Sa-
 ngoehoeck. 4, 2; 10, 7; 13, 1; 3, 12*).
 Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, lamane :
 Horōna, me no ma'erogō Jehowa
 ba me no mafosoemange Mba'ali

- andrō ba Asera andrō : ba ija'e, ba efa'ō ndra'aga ba danga nemalima andrō, ba ja'oegō mafosoe-mange! Ba ifatenge Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō Jehowa, ba Baraki ba Jefita ba Samoeëli, i'efa'ō ami ba danga nemalimi andrō, fasoei, tobali lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia chōmi, ahono ami baomomi. (*Sangoehoeck*. 6, 14; 11, 29. *F.* 7, 3). Ba me mi'ila, so moroi sa Nahasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba wanoewō ja'ami, ba mimane chōgoe: Bōi! razo zamatōrō ja'aga! — lō lai wa no Lowalangimi, Jehowa, razomi. (*F.* 8, 19). Ba laoe, ba hiza razomi andrō, nitoejocmi, no ifataro chōmi andrō, nitoejocmi, no ifataro chōmi andrō, nitoejocmi, no ifataro chōmi andrō. Na mi'ata'oei Jehowa, na mifosoemange ia ba na mifondrondrongo linia, na lō mifadaō niwa'ō Jehowa, na mi'o'ō chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, he ja'ami, ba he razo andrō, samatōrō ja'ami andrō (ba itolo ami Jehowa). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ba na te chōmi gorōisa Jehowa, ba oedoemi dania danga Jehowa ba oedoe razomi andrō. Ba mi'ondrasi, ba minehegō zeboea andrō, nilaoe Jehowa, ba zanehe ami. Hadia, tenga ba'wa wamasi gandroe iada'e? Ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, ena'ō moe'oegoe mbanoea ba ena'ō moteoc ibc'e: ba mi'ila dania ba aboto ba dōdōmi wa'ebaea lalōmi wamaigi Jehowa, me no mi'andrō razo!
- 18 III. Ba mangandrō Zamoeëli chō Jehowa, ba moe'oegoe mbanoea ba moteoe ibe'e Jehowa, me loeo da'ō. Ba ata'oe sibai niha sato Jehowa
- 19 ba Samoeëli. Ba lamane chō Zamoeëli niha sato fefoe: Angandrō chō Lowalangimō, Jehowa, salahi zawoejoemō andre, fa bōi tekiko ndra'aga, me no manōnō na horōma andrō fefoe lalō andrō, fangandrō razo! Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha sato: Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō: si ndroehoe sa, no milaoe zi lō atoelō andrō, fefoe — ba bōi atō mibato
- sa'ae, wolo'ō chō Jehowa, mifosoe-mange Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, ba bōi mi'o'ō wajafaja andrō, si lō goena ba si tenga fangorifimi, me no si lō boto. (*Moz.* V. 32, 37. 38). Lō'ō sa itibo'ō mbanoea nia Jehowa, bōrō dōinia andrō, si no eboea; noa sa atō omāsi Jehowa, ibali'ō banoeania ami: (*Moz.* II. 19, 6). Ba ja arōoe gōi chōgoe wamazōchi horō chō Jehowa, wamōhōi fangandrō salahimi: oe'oro-ma'ō sa chōmi lala si sōchi andrō, lala sadōlō. (*F.* 7, 8). Ba mi'ata'oei Jehowa, ba bōi farōi ami chōnia, wamosoemange ja'ia, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi; mitōngōni sa'ae zeboea andrō, nilaoenia chōmi! (*Raz.* II. 17, 39). Ba na si lō sōchi milaoe, ba nihori ami, fabaja razomi andrō.

FAZA 13.

I. Isoeko Ndrawa Wilisiti Jonata. Ato sibai Ndrawa Wilisiti ba tossasa Ndraono Gizeraëli. II. Ifahoelō wame'e soemange Saeolo ba itegoe ia Samoeëli. III. Ambō fangōna ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.

- I. Ōfa woeloe fache Zaeolo, me tobali razo ia, ba doea woeloe a roea fache razo ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba itoetoejoe chōnia zi 3000 niha ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Saeolo; 2000 nawō Zaeolo ba Michima, ba ba hili ba Mbetiëli, ba 1000 nawō Jonata ba Gibe, ba mado Mbenijami. Ba si tosa sabōlō, ba ifofanō, hana na ifoeli ia ba chōra zamōsana. Ba irasa harefa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō ba Geba Jonata. Ba larongo Dawa Wilisiti: No mola'wa niha Heberaio! Ba noa sa'ae ifalaoe'ō dorofe Saeolo, ba danō misa, ma'a-sagōrō, (*F.* 14, 49), ba larongo Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe: No irasa harefa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō Saeolo, ba na abōoe manō dōi Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba tefakaoni'ō zato, awō Zaeolo, ba Giligala, ba noa gōi te'anō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewō Iraono Gize-

- raëli, 3000 goereta ba 6000 zi fakoe-
do; ba si lô koedo, ba no fa'oja
ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi; ba
so ira moroi sa, ba ba zinga Mi-
chima tebato, ba gamaoedoe Mbeti
6 Awena. Ba me la'ila Iraono Gize-
raëli wa'atosasara (no aboe sibai
dôdôra), ba labini'ô ira ba dôgi narô
hili, ba dôgi danô, ba dôgi narô gara
7 ba ba lôsoelô soeba ba mba'a, ba
latôrô gôtôna ba Joridano, lasa'wa
danô niado Gado ba tanô Gileadi.
Ba ba Giligala na sa so Zaoelo; ba
no larô ija sabôlô fefoe, ba wa'a-
ta'oera andrô.
- 8 II. Ba fitoe bongi ibaloi, iroegi
ginôtô nihonogôzi Zamoeëli, ba lô
môï ba Giligala Zamoeëli. Ba me
moezaewe manô niha, me larô ija,
9 (F. 10, 8), ba imane Saeelo: Mi'o-
he chôgoe zoemange nitoenoe andrô,
ba soemange fangorifi! ba ibe'e zoe-
mange nitoenoe. Ba me no awai
chônia wame'e soemange andrô, ba
10 so Zamoeëli. Ba ifaondragô ia Saeo-
lo, ba wangowai ja'ia. Ba imane
Zamoeëli: Hadia nilaemô? Ba
imane Saeelo: No oe'ila, ba moe-
zaewe manô niha, wa larô ndra'o-
do; ba iroegi inôtô, ba lô ja'oegô,
lô lai, wa no owelo Ndrawa Wili-
12 siti, ba Michima. Ba oemane dôdô-
goe: Môï mitoe sa'ae Ndrawa Wili-
siti, chôgoe, ba Giligala, ba lô
ni'andrôgoe fa'eboca dôdô Jehowa;
ba oe'abe'e'ô dôdôgoe, wame'e soe-
13 mange andrô. Ba imane Samoeëli
chô Zaoelo: No sambô era'era ndra'-
oegô; orois andrô, nibe'e Lowala-
ngioe, Jehowa, chôoe, ba no lô ni'-
o'ôoe; i'aro'ô ena'ô ija'e Jehowa
wa'arazomô ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
14 fa bôï teboelô. Ba me no si manô,
ba tenga si lô teboelô wa'arazomô
andrô. Noa sa i'aloëi chônia Jehowa
niha si fadoehoe dôdônia, ba wa-
me'e razo mbanoëania ja'ia. Me no
lô ni'o'ômô ni'wa'ô Jehowa chôoe.
(Hal. zin. 13, 22).
- 15 III. Ba maoso Zamoeëli, irôï Gi-

ligala, ifoeli ia. Ba si tosai sabôlô,
ba la'o'ô Zaoelo, ba wamaondragô
sanoewô. Ba me no laroegi Gibe-
a, ba mado Mbenijami, me la'otarai
Giligala, ba i'ofaja zabôlô andrô
si fao na chônia Saeelo, so mato
600. Ba ba Geba, ba mado Mbeni- 16
jami, la'ia'ô Saeelo ba ononia Jo-
nata, awô niha andrô, si fao chôra
na, ba ba Michima tebato mege
Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba so zi otarai 17
golombase'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti si
môï faraboe, tôloe bawá: Si sa-
mbawá, ba lasa'wa Gofera, môï ba
danô Zoeala, ba si sambawá, ba 18
ba Mbeti Horona ladôlô ira, ba
si sambawá, fanete da'ô, ba môï
ba hili andrô, si otahôgô daso
andrô nifotôï daso Zebo'i ba tanô
si mate tánô sa. Ba lô faloecha 19
ziamboe ba danô Ndraono Gize-
raëli ma'asagôrô (lamane dôdôra
Dawa Wilisiti: Ma dania labôbôzi
chôra zi'ôli ba toho niha Heberaio
andrô!) (Sangoehoe. 5, 8). Dozi 20
Iraono Gizeraëli, ba lô tola lô'ô,
mitoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti môï,
na so ni'amboechi, ma si'ôli wa-
mali'ô danô, ba ma fakoe ba ma
fato ba ma tambila. Na no afoe- 21
roe mbawa zi'ôli wamali'ô danô
ba he fakoe ba he garafoe andrô
ba he fato ba he ba wangadôlô toe-
kotoeko zi matoea za'wi. Ba na so 22
wasoewôta, ba lô si'ôli ba lô toho
ba zabôlô andrô fefoe, si fao chô
ndra Saeelo ononia Jonata; ba so
sa chô Zaoelo ba chô nononia Jo-
nata. Ba sambawá Dawa Wilisiti, 23
ba laroegi mbawa danô andrô fôna-
fôna Michima.

FAZA 14.

I. Folsae Jonata ba Ndrawa Wili-
siti, ba Michima. II. Te'ala Ndrawa
Wilisiti ibe'e Saeelo. III. Fangelifi
Zaoelo, sambô era'era. IV. Môï famoe-
noe zato ba foemoëne Jonata ena'ô.
V. Fa'abôlô Zaoelo. Ononia ba fo'o-
monia ba talifoesônia.

I. Ba samoeza ma'ôchô, ba imane 1

- Jonata, ono Zaoelo, chõ nono matoea andrõ, solohe fangõnania : Taboe, mõi ita mijefo ba Ndrawa Wilisiti si sambawá andrõ, tánõ sa ! lõ'õ sa ifarongogõ chõ namania.
- 2 Ba Saeolo, ba no doemadao ba nola Gibeá, ba mbõrõ dalimo, ba ngai Migerono. Ba fa'ato niha si so chõnia, ba mato 600. Ba si obaroe baroe ba doto andrõ, baroe gere, ba Ahia, ono Gabitoebi, ga'a Ika-bodi andrõ, ono Wineha andrõ ono Eli, ere chõ Jehowa ba Zilo. Ba lõ'õ sa nirongo zato, wa no mofanõ
- 4 Jonata. (*F. 4, 19. 21*). Ba ba daloe mbawa danõ andrõ ni'õtõ Jonata ena'õ, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ, ba no faoma fatambai so gara satarõ ; tõi zi samboea, ba Bosesi, ba si samboea, ba Sene dõi. Si samboea, ba tánõ jõe, no moesindro, ba gamaoedoe Michima, ba si samboea, ba tánõ raja, ba gamaoedoe Geba. Ba imane Jonata chõ nono matoea andrõ, solohe fangõnania : Taboe, mõi ita mijefo, ba zi lõ moeboto andrõ, si sambawá. Ma atõ itolo ita Jehowa ba wasõndrata ; **lõ'õ sa fa'atebai chõ Jehowa, na itolo ita, he ato niha ba he lõ ato !** (*Sangoehoeck. 7, 7 ; Nga'õ. II. 14, 10*). Ba itema linia solohe fangõna, imane : Lae zi so ba dõdõoe, fefoe ; jã'e ndra'odo, ba we'amõi awõoe : hadia nilaoe dõ-dõoe, ba no nilaoe dõdõogoe gõi. Ba imane chõnia Jonata : Ba hiza, na mõi ita mijefo iada'e, ba niha andrõ, ba na la'ila ita, ba na lamane chõda : Mibase'õ, irege maroegi ami ! ba tabadoegõ ita ba zi so ita,
- 10 lõ mõi ita mijawá chõra. Ba na lamane : Mi'ae mijawá chõma, ba mõi mijawá ita ; na si manõ, ba noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangada ira Jehowa. Da'õ dania dandra chõda !
- 11 Ba me la'ila zi daroea andrõ Dawa Wilisiti, ba lamane Dawa Wilisiti : Hiza niha Heberaio si otarai dõgi
- 12 narõ hili, ba nibini'õra ja'ira ! Ba moe'ao zanaro andrõ chõ Jonata ba chõ zolohe fangõnania, lamane : Mi'ae mijawá chõma, ba so dania nirongomi chõma ! Ba imane Jonata chõ zolohe fangõnania : O'õ ndra'o mijawá, noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangada ira Jehowa ! Ba manana Jonata, 13 mijawá, ba i'o'õ ia solohe fangõnania. Ba moloi ira fõna Jonata, Ba i'õ'õtõ tooe ira, ba solohe fangõnania zamaloea famoenoe, moroi foerinia. (*Moz. III. 26, 7. 8*). Ba 14 mato 20 niha zi mate ba wamoenoe si fõfõna andrõ, chõ ndra Jonata solohe fangõnania andrõ, ha mato tõloe laeroe tanõmõ wa'ebolo danõ. Ba ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ba 15 golombasewá ba sanoewõ andrõ fefoe ; ba si manõ gõi zanaro andrõ, fabaja si sambawá, si mõi faraboe mege. Ba hoemeoe gõi danõ, tobali fameta'oe sabõlõbõlõ.
- II. Ba me lafaigi sanaro andrõ 16 chõ Zaoelo ba Gibeá, ba mado Mbenijami, ba oi hoemoefa ba golombasewá. Ba imane Saeolo, ba 17 zi so chõnia ba da'õ : Mi'ofaja niha ba mifaigi, ha niha chõda zofanõ ! Ba la'ofaja, ba Jonata zi lõ'õ ba solohe fangõna chõnia. Ba imane 18 Saeolo chõ Gabia : Ohe ba da'e mbaroe gere andrõ ! ja'ia zi obaroe baroe ba doto andrõ, baroe gere, me loeo da'õ, fõna Ndraono Gize-raëli. (*F. 4, 3*). Ba me hoemedede na 19 Zaoelo chõ gere andrõ, ba tedoe manõ na wagoegoesa ba golombasewá Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba imane Saeolo chõ gere andrõ : Acha lõ'õ oea ! Ba maoso Zaoelo ba awõnia 20 sabõlõ andrõ fefoe, ba me laroegi naha wasõndrata andrõ, ba i'õ'õtõ manõ nawõnia zamõsana, abõlõbõlõ sibai wa'afakoejoe. (*Sangoehoeck. 7, 22. Nga'õ. II. 30, 23*). Ba niha 21 Heberaio andrõ, si no ararã barõ mbawa Ndrawa Wilisiti ba si no fao chõra ba wanoewõ andrõ, ba laheta ira chõra gõi, ba wefao ba Ndraono Gize-raëli andrõ, awõ ndra

- 22 Saeelo Jonata. Ba he Iraono Gize-
raëli andrō fefoe si no mamini'ō
ja'ira mege ba hili mado Geferaji,
me larongo no moloi Ndrawa Wili-
siti, ba lagohi gōi, ba wolaoe chōra.
- 23 Tobali mōna Ndraono Gizeraëli me
loeo da'ō, ibe'e Jehowa. Ba fa-
zōndrazōndra na, iroegi ba zi ta-
mbai Mbeti Awena.
- 24 III. Oi fao chō Zaeelo zato fefoe,
mato 10,000 ira, ba fabali ira ba
wasōndrata andrō ba hili —, ba
mosala Zaeelo, me loeo da'ō, sala
seboea. Ibe'e ba hōloe zato, imane :
Ni'elifi dozi si manga hadia ia,
irege bongi dania, irege no oelaoe
mbalōgoe ba nemaligoe andrō ! Ba
dozi ira, ba lō manga. Ba so gazoeni
- 25 wani ba mbenoea. Ba me laroege
gawa'awa andrō sato, ba hiza, ba no
moloi wani. Ba lō'ō zoei samelai, me
ata'oe ira wahōloesa andrō. Ba lō'ō
sa nirongo Jonata, me ibe'e ba hōloe
zato amania. Ba i'oro'ō mbalō zi'ō, si
so ba dangania, iteoko gawa'awa,
ba ifelai, ba ifoeli ohahaoe hōrōnia.
- 26 Ba hoemedede chōnia nawōnia, sa-
mōsa, imane : No ibe'e ba hōloe
sabe'e zato amaoe, no imane : Ni'e-
lifi dozi si manga hadia ia ma'-
ōchō ! Ba no serege tōdō niha sato.
- 27 Ba imane Jonata : Iboenoe ita
amagoe ; hiza sa wa'ohahaoe hōrō-
goe, me no oefelai wē wani andrō,
si ha ma'ifoe ; ba mēndroea manō
ena'ō, na no lafaeloegō sato wema-
nga ma'ōchō zahoeloe ira ba nemali
andrō — ba ba zi mane, ba no
ōna'ōna siba wa'ate'ala Ndrawa
- 28 Wilisiti andrō ! Ba la'alani Ndrawa
Wilisiti, me loeo da'ō, i'otarai Mi-
chima, noemalō ba Najalona, ba
erege siba dōdōra.
- 29 IV. Ba latoejoe gahoeloea andrō
sato, lalalō mbiribiri ba sa'wi fabaja
ono, lataba, tooe ba danō, ba la'ā
sato, fabaja do. (*Moz. III. 3, 17*).
- 30 Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zaeelo lamane :
Mosala chō Jehowa zato, me no
fabaja ndro ba gōra. Ba imane :
- Salacha chōmi da'ō ! Mifagaōlō chō-
goe gara seboea ba da'e ! Ba imane
na Saeelo : Mitōrōi zato, ba mimane
chōra : Jame'oe chōgoe ba da'e
zamōsana za'winia ba ma biribirinia,
ba da'e itaba ba i'ā, fa bōi mosala
ami chō Jehowa, wemanga ja'ia,
fabaja do ! Ba dozi ira, ba la'oe
zi sō chōra, ba ba da'ō lataba. Ba
ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō
Jehowa Saeelo ; bōrōta naha wame'e
soemange, nifa'anō Zaeelo chō Jeho-
wa, da'ō. Ba imane Saeelo : Datagohi
Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba zi bongi, ena'ō
tahalō chōda zi sō chōra ba ena'ō ta-
hori ira, samōsa bōi tasaigō ! Ba lama-
ne : Laoe manō zomasi'ō ! Ba imane
ere : Ta'ondراسي Lowalangi ba da'e.
Ba me isofoe chō Lowalangi Saeelo :
Hadia, oegohi Ndrawa Wilisiti ? Ha-
dia, ōbe'e ba danga Ndraono Gize-
raëli ira ? ba lō itema linia, me loeo
da'ō. (*A. 18 ; F. 23, 9*). Ba imane
Saeelo : Mi'ae ba da'e, ja'ami, sa-
la'wa mbanoea fefoe, ba mizofoe-
zofoe, ha niha zosala ma'ōchō !
Faja sa, wa no saeri Jehowa, sa-
me'e mōna Ndraono Gizeraëli, na
lō mate zosala andrō, he onogoe
Jonata zamoeza ! Ba lō ba zato
andrō fefoe sanema linia. Ba imane
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe : Mi'agō
ba zi tambai, ba ba zi tambai, ba
daroeaga, onogoe Jonata. Ba la-
mane sato chō Zaeelo : Laoe zo-
masi ndra'oegō ! Ba imane Saeelo :
He Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraëli, hadia ia, wa lō ōtema li
genonioe, ma'ōchō ? Na ja'odo zi so
sala ba ma onogoe Jonata, ba Oerimi
fa'ele'ō ; ba na ha mbanoeae Iraono
Gizeraëli so, ba Toemimi fa'ele'ō ! Ba
ira Jonata Saeelo zi gōna, ba sato,
ba aefa. (*F. 10, 20*). Ba imane Saeelo :
Milaoe dahōdahō ba chōma onogoe
Jonata : Ba gōna Jonata. Ba imane
Saeelo chō Jonata : Ombacha'ō
chōgoe hadia nilaoemō ! Ba i'omba-
cha'ō chōnia Jonata, imane : Ha
ma'ifoe oefelai wē wani ba mbalō

- zi'ogoe ba dangagoe, ba hadia, fa-
 44 moenogoe da'ō ?! (*Jos. 7, 19*). Ba
 imane Saeolo; Jamoelaoe chōgoe
 zomasi ia Lowalangi: si mate ndra'-
 45 oegō, Jonata! Ba lamane sato chō
 Zaeolo: Hadia, niboenoe Jonata
 andrō, samobōrō fangorifi seboea
 andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli? Lō
 tola da'ō! faja wa no saeri Jeho-
 wa, na aeohoe tooe ba danō zara
 boe ba hōgōnia, me no itolo ia
 Lowalangi ba wolaoenia, ma'ōchō. Ba
 la'efa'ō Jonata niha sato, fa bōi mate
 46 ia. Ba ifoeli ia misi ja'wa Saeolo,
 ibōhōli wolohi Dawa Wilisiti, ba la-
 foeli ira chōra Dawa Wilisiti.
- 47 V. Ba me no aro chō Zaeolo wa'-
 arazo ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba fa-
 soewō ia ba nemalira fefoe, fasoei:
 ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono
 Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Gedomo ba
 ba razo Zoba ba ba Ndrawa Wili-
 siti, ba fefoe gofoe heza mōi ia, ba
 48 ja'ia zabōlō. Ba ifa'ele'ō gōi wa'a-
 bōlō wolaoe ba Ndraono Gamaleki,
 i'efa'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli ba danga
 49 zi faraboe ba chōra. Ba ono Zaeolo,
 ono matoea, ba Jonata ba Isijo ba
 Malekizoea, ba ononia alawe si do-
 mboea, ba Merabi zi a'a ba Michala
 50 zi achi. (*Nga'ōi. I. 9, 39*). Ba fo'o-
 mo Zaeolo, ba Ahinoa, ono Gahi-
 masi andrō; ba koemandra seboea
 chōnia, ba Abineri, ono Neri andrō,
 51 tana nama Zaeolo. (*F. 17, 55*). No
 faoma ono Gabiēli, he Kisi, ama
 Zaeolo, ba he Neri, ama Gabineri
 52 andrō. Ba gōtō wa'ara Zaeolo, ba
 lō aefa'aefa wasoewōta sabōlōbōlō,
 ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba na i'ila za-
 bōlō ba si no to'ōlō ba wasoewōta
 Saeolo, ba ihālō awōnia.

FAZA 15.

I. Isoewō Ndraono Gamaleki Saeo-
 lo. Lō i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Lowalangi. II.
 Itegoe ia Samoeēli ba i'ombacha'ō
 chōnia wa aefa ia razo. III. Iheta
 ia chō Zaeolo Samoeēli, me no aefa
 iboenoe Agagi andrō.

- 1 I. Ba imane Samoeēli chō Zaeolo:

No i'wa'ō chōgoe Jehowa wama-
 joini ja'oegō razo mbanoenia Irao-
 no Gizeraeli; ba fondrondrongo go-
 roisa Jehowa, (*F. 10, 1*). Da'ō ni-
 2 wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: No oewa'ō
 tōdōgoe, nilaoe balō nilaoe Ndraono
 Gamaleki ba Ndraono Gizeraeli,
 womba'a lala chōra, me so ira
 moroi si tooe, ba danō Miseraji.
 (*Moz. II. 17, 8-16. Moz. V. 25,*
17-19). Ba ae soewō Ndraono Ga-
 3 maleki andrō ba olacha'ō ira, awō
 zi so chōra fefoe, bōi hachōsi tōdō;
 boenoe ira, he ira matoea, ba he
 ira alawe ba ono matoea ba si lō
 aefa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba sa'wi
 ba biribiri ba ondra ba kalide!
 (*Moz. IV. 21, 2*). Ba ifahede'ō ba
 4 niha sato Saeolo. Ba i'ofaja ira ba
 Delami: 200,000 zi lō koedo ba
 10,000 ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba isa'wa
 5 mbanoea seboea ba Ndraono Ga-
 maleki Saeolo, ba ifatenge ba ndraso
 mbombo andrō ōsa, samini'ō ja'ira
 ba da'ō. Ba imane Saeolo ba ma'-
 6 oewoe Geni andrō: Mifaso, miheta
 ami! mifabali ami ba Ndraono Ga-
 maleki, ena'ō lō oehori ami awōra,
 me no si sōchi nilaoemi ba Ndraono
 Gizeraeli fefoe, me la'otarai danō
 Miseraji. Ba laheta ira ba ngai
 Ndraono Gamaleki ma'oewoe Geni a-
 ndrō. (*Sangoehoe. I, 16*). Ba ilaoe ba
 7 Ndraono Gamaleki Saeolo, i'otarai
 Delami, noemalō ba Zoeri, tano ba
 gatoemboecha loeo i'otarai danō Mi-
 8 seraji. Ba Agagi andrō, razo Ndrao-
 no Gamaleki, ba lara'oe aeri, ba
 sato fefoe, ba la'ō'ōtō tooe bawa
 zi'ōli. Ba Saeolo ba sato, ba la'orifi
 9 Agagi andrō ba si sōchi mbiribiri
 ba si sōchi za'wi, satabō ba niboela
 ba hadia ia fefoe zeboea bōli, te
 chōra lafakiko da'ō; ba hadia zi lō
 bōli ba si lō tōi, ba lafakiko.

II. Be hoemede Jehowa chō Za-
 10 moēli, imane: Mangesa dōdōgoe,
 11 me no oebe'e razo Zaeolo andrō;
 noa sa i'erogō ndra'o ba lō nitōrō-
 nia ni'wa'ōgoe, Ba afōchō chō Za-

moeëli, ba sara wongi manõ i'anga-
 12 rõi li Jehowa. Ba ihoelõ wongi ifao-
 ndragõ Zaoelo Samoeëli. Ba la'omba-
 cha'õ chõ Samoeëli : No mangawoeli
 Zaoelo, no isa'wa hili Garemeli, ba
 da'õ no itaroe'õ harefa chõnia, ba
 no irõi da'õ, no isa'wa misi tooe
 13 Giligala. Ba me faloecha Zamoeëli
 chõ Zaoelo, ba imane chõnia Saeolo :
 Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegõ chõ Jehowa !
 14 No oetõrõ ni'wa'õ Jehowa. Ba imane
 Samoeëli : Ba hadia wambehesa mbi-
 ribiri andrõ ba dõgi dalingagoe, ba
 fe'ao'ao za'wi andrõ, nirongorongoe
 15 goe ? Ba imane Saeolo : Ni'ohera
 moroi ba Ndraono Gamaleki ; noa
 sa la'orifi zi sõchi mbiribiri ba si
 sõchi zawi sato, ba wame'e soe-
 mange Lowalangioe Jehowa ; ba
 16 tãnõ bõ'õ, ba no maboenoë. Ba
 imane Samoeëli chõ Zaoelo : Bõi
 oea ! ena'õ oe'ombacha'õ chõoe, ha-
 dia wehede Jehowa chõgoe, me owi !
 17 Ba imane : Wa'õ ! Ba imane Sa-
 moeëli : Tenga si manõ : he wa'ae
 niha side'ide ndra'oegõ wamaigioe,
 ba noa zoei hõgõ mado Ndraono
 Gizeraëli ndra'oegõ, me no ibajoini
 18 razõ Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegõ
 Jehowa, (*F. 9, 21*), ba no ifatenge
 ndra'oegõ Jehowa, no i'wa'õ chõoe :
 Ae fakiko zeboea horõ andrõ, Irao-
 no Gamaleki, laoe chõra, irege no
 19 ahori ira õbe'e ! Ba hana wa lõ õ'o'õ
 goroisia Jehowa andrõ, bana wa no
 õfahoelõ gahoeloea andrõ, wolaoe si
 20 fatoe'woe chõ Jehowa ? Ba itema li
 Zamoeëli Saeolo imane : Ba no
 oe'o'õ ni'wa'õ Jehowa : ba nifatenge
 Jehowa ja'õ, ba no mõiðo, ba no
 oe'ohe razõ Ndraono Gamaleki, Aga-
 gi andrõ, ba Iraono Gamaleki andrõ,
 21 ba no oefakiko. Ba no lahalõ mbiri-
 biri, ba sa'wi sato, ahoeloea andrõ
 õsa, si sõchi nilacha'õ andrõ, ba
 wame'e soemange Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, ba Giligala. Ba imane Samoe-
 22 ëli : **Ba hadia, no faoma wa'ebœa**
dõdõ Jehowa, he ba zoemange ni-
toenoe, awõ ba zoemange nitaba,

ba he ba wolo'õ linia ? Hiza, sõchi
wolo'õ, moroi ba zoemange, ba sõchi
wamondrongo li, moroi ba dawõ zi
matœa mbiribiri ; (*Hos. 6, 6. Jes. 1,*
11. Mat. 9, 13; 12, 7); fa lõ molo'õ 23
 sa, ba no timba horõ fakelemoesa, ba
 fa'abe'e dandro, ba no fala'wala'wa
 ba wa'aefa ba Lowalangi ba ba wa-
 me'e adoe ! Ba me no lõ ba dõdõoe
 ni'wa'õ Jehowa, ba noa gõi tebai
 razõ ndra'oegõ, wamaiginia. (*F. 16,*
1). Ba imane Saeolo chõ Zamoeëli : 24
 Horõgoe da'õ, me no oesawõ go-
 roisa Jehowa, awõ nifachoinia a-
 ndrõ ; ba no ata'oedo zato. ba no
 toballi oe'o'õ ni'wa'õra. Ba ija'e, ba 25
 be'e aefa chõgoe horõgoe, ba taisa
 awõgoe ba wangawoeli, ena'õ ma-
 ngaloeloe ndra'o chõ Jehowa ! Ba 26
 imane Samoeëli chõ Zaoelo : Lõ mõi-
 do awõoe ba wangawoeli : me no lõ
 ba dõdõoe oroisia Jehowa, ba noa
 gõi tebai razõ Ndraono Gizeraëli
 ndra'oegõ, wamaigi Jehowa. Ba me 27
 ibali'õ ia Samoeëli, ba wofanõ, ba
 itoejoe watalinga mbaroenia seboea
 Saeolo, ba aetoe da'õ. Ba imane 28
 chõnia Samoeëli : No iheta chõoe wa'-
 arazõ ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa
 maðchõ, no i'etoe'õ, ba no ibe'e ba
 niha bõ'õ, si sõchi moroi chõoe.
 (*F. 28, 17*). Ba lõ'õ sa mofaja „la- 29
 chõmi" Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ,
 ba lõ mangesa dõdõnia, me no tenga
 niha ia, wa mangesa ena'õ dõdõnia.
 (*Moz. IV. 23, 19*). Ba imane : Ho- 30
 rõgoe sa, ba fosoemange atõ ndra'o,
 fõna zala'wa ba fõna zato, we'amõi
 awõgoe ba wangawoeli, ena'õ ma-
 ngaloeloe ndra'o chõ Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa !

III. **Ba mangawoeli Zamoeëli,** 31
 i'o'õ Zaoelo, ba mangaloeloe chõ
 Jehowa Zaoelo. Ba imane Samoeëli : 32
 Ndramo'e'oe chõgoe ba da'e razõ
 Ndraono Gamaleki andrõ, Agagi-
 ndrõ ! Ba i'ondrasi ia Agagi, no
 ohahaoe mbawa ; imane Agagi : Hi-
 za, no taja wa'afõchõ wa'amate !
 Ba imane Samoeëli : Si mane fa- 33

ngohorimō iraono ndrā alawe bō'ō, si'ōlimō, si manō gōi lahorī ndraono ninaoe, moroi ba wangohorī iraono ndrā alawe bō'ō! Ba igōgōtō tooe Agagi Samoeëli, fōna Jehowa ba 34 Giligala. Ba isa'wa Rama Samoeëli, ba Saoelo, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra misi 35 ja'wa ba Gibeā, banoea Zaoelo. Ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha Samoeëli chō Zaoelo, irege mate ia, noa sa aboe dōdō Samoeëli ba chō Zaoelo andrō, ba no mangesa dōdō Jehowa, me no ifatara razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Zaoelo.

FAZA 16.

I. Ibajoini razo Dawido Samoeëli. II. Mōi solaoe biola chō Zaoelo Dawido.

1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Zamoeëli: Ha wa'ara dōhō wa'aboe dōdōoe chō Zaoelo andrō, me noa sa atō tebai sala'wa Ndraono Gizeraëli-ia, wamaigigoe? Fō'ōsi fanicha dandroe andrō chōoe ba laboe: oefa- 2 tange ndrā'oegō chō Giza'i andrō, banoea Mbetilechemā, me no ba nononia oefaigi chōgoe zamōsa, ni- 3 be'e razo. (F. 15, 23, 35). Ba imane Samoeëli: He oewisa we'amōi? Na irongo Saoelo, ba iboenedo! Ba imane Jehowa: Ohe nono za'wi ba 4 ōmane: Ba wame'e soemange Jehowa mōido. Ba kaoni Giza'i andrō, 5 ba wemanga soemange; ba ja'ō zangombacha chōoe, he ōwisa; nitō-tōigoe chōoe, ba ōbajoini chōgoe. 6 Ba i'ō'ō Samoeëli ni'wa'ō Jehowa. Ba me iroegi Mbetilechemā, ba lafaondragō ia satoea mbanoea, si no 7 tobalī tōdō, ba lamane: Hadia, ba zi sōchi mōi'ō? (Raz. II. 9, 18). Ba imane: Ja'ia! Ba wame'e soemange Jehowa mōido; mi'amoni ba mita- 8 boe ba wemanga zoemange andrō! Ba ifamoni ndrā Iza'i ononia ba ikaoni ira ba wemanga zoemange 9 andrō. Ba me so ira, ba ifaigi Geliabi andrō, imane dōdōnia: Si ndroehoe, 10 ja'ia nibajoini chō Jehowa! Ba

imane Jehowa chō Zamoeëli: Bōi faigi nga'oenia ba fa'alawānia, te- 11 nga sa ja'ia nitoejoegoe. Famaigi Lowalangi sa, ba no tenga si mane famaigi niha. Nga'oe nifaigi niha, 12 ba tōdō nifaigi Lowalangi! (Hal. zin. 10, 34; Sin. 7, 10). Ba chō 13 Gabinadabi moehede Gizai, i'ōhe chō Zamoeëli. Ba imane Samoeëli: Da'ō 14 gōi, ba tenga nitoejoe Jehowa. Ba Sama i'ōhe chōnia Iza'i; ba imane: 15 Da'ō gōi, ba tenga mitoejoe Jehowa. Ba fitoe i'ōhe chō Zamoeëli 16 ononia Iza'i; ba imane Samoeëli chō Giza'i: Lō nitoejoe Jehowa ba da'ō! 17 (Nga'ot. I. 2, 13-15). Ba imane na Samoeëli chō Giza'i: Hadia, awai 18 nonooe matoea? Ba imane: Hatō si achi, no mōi koebalo mbiribiri. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Giza'i: 19 Fatenge, fahalō'ō ia, lō'ō sa manga ita, na lō ja'ia. (F. 17, 14). Ba ifa- 20 tenge, ifahalō'ō; ba no sojo boe ba si sōchi hōrō, ba si sōchi manō wamaigida. Ba imane Jehowa: 21 Paoso, bajoini ia, da'ō ia. Baitoejoe dandroe wanicha Samoeëli, ibajoini 22 [Dawido] ba zi so ira ga'ania. Ba so Geheha Jehowa chō Dawido, i'ō- 23 tarai loeo da'ō, lō teboelō. Ba ifaza- 24 wa ia Samoeëli, isa'wa Rama. (Sam. II. 2, 4; 5, 3).

II. Ba me no aheta Geheha Je- 25 howa chō Zaoelo, ba ifakao ia be- 26 choe si lō sōchi, nifatenge Jehowa. (F. 18, 10). Ba lamane chō Zaoelo 27 ira awōnia: Hiza sa, ifakao ndrā'oegō bechoe si lō sōchi chō Lowa- 28 langi, ba jamoe'wa'ō manō ni'wa'ōnia sochō ja'aga; ja'e ndrā'aga, sawoe- 29 joemō andre, ba ma'aloei niha, sone- 30 che ba wolaoe biola: ba na so chōoe mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō, chō 31 Lowalangi, ba jamoelaoe mbiola, ba aoha chōoe. (Raz. II. 3, 15). Ba 32 imane Saoelo ba ngoniononinia a- 33 ndrō: Ba mifaigi chōgoe niha si no to'ōlō ba wolaoe biola, ba mi'ōhe 34 chōgoe. Ba imane si samōsa: So 35 ni'ilagoe, ono Giza'i andrō, banoea

Mbetilechema si no to'ölö ba wolaoe biola, niha sabölö ba soneche ba watelesa ba sabölö ba hoehoeo, niha si söchi boto, ba itolotolo ia
 19 Jehowa. Ba ifatenge zingenge Saoelo, chö Giza'i, imane chönia : Fatenge chögöe nonoe Dawido andrö, koe-balo mbiribiri andrö. Ba ihälö roti Iza'i, foeloc, ba samba nahia nagoe ba sara nono nambi, si matoea, ifa'ohc'ö chö Zaoelo, chö nononia
 21 Dawido andrö. Ba möi chö Zaoelo Dawido, möi ngoniningoninia, ba i'omas'i'ö Saoelo, ba toballi solohe fan-göna Zaoelo Dawido. Ba ifatenge chö Giza'i Saoelo, imane chönia : Acha so chögöe Dawido, ngoningo-
 23 nigoe, me no omasido ia. Ba ero na ira'oe Zaoelo bechoe si lö söchi andrö, chö Lowalangi, ba itoejoe mbiola Dawido ba ifoli ; ba okafoe chö Zaoelo, aoha, ba aheta chönia mbechoe si lö söchi andrö. (A. 14).

FAZA 17.

I. Fasewöta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. I'o'aja Ndraono Gizeraäli Goliato andrö. II. Ifatenge nononia Dawido Iza'i. III. Ifo'eseeanö Dawido ga'ania. IV. Hoehoeo Dawido chö Zaoelo. V. Iboenoe Goliato Dawido. VI. Abölö Ndraono Gizeraäli. Isofoe Dawido Saoelo.

1 I. Ba la'owoeloi zabölö chöra Dawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewö ; ba Zocho, ba danö mado Joeda, owelo ira, ba ba ngai Nefesi Damimi te-bato ira, ba gotaloeara Zocho Na-seka. Ba Saoelo ba Iraono Gizera-
 2 eli, ba no owelo göi, ba ba ndraso andrö, sabölö manawa, tebato ira ; ba lafa'anö ira, ba wolaoe ba Ndra-wa Wilisiti. Ba no lafatambai : tánö
 3 andre, ba gahe hili, ba Dawa Wilisiti, ba si jefo, ba Iraono Gizeraäli, toballi otaloeara ndraso andrö. Ba möi baero moroi ba naha Ndrawa Wilisiti mbohalima, Goliato döi, banoea Gata, öñö hela a lito wa'a-la'wania ; (Jos. 11, 22); tetenaocloe
 5 töla ba högönia ba baroenia sabe'e,

ba sohoenahoena : ba fa'aboea mba-roenia sabc'e andrö, ba so safikoe. Ba so mbaloebaloe wahania, töla, 6
 7 ba baloes töla ba galisia, ba ezai hao dotoa mboeroesania, ba mato 6 kilo wa'aboea nösi mboeroesa, si'öli ; ba mowaöwaö fönania zolohe dan-genia. Ba so ia ba moe'ao ia ba 8
 Ndraono Gizeraäli, imane : Hadia wa so ami, wama'anö ja'ami, ba wolaoe chöma ? Hadia, tenga Dawa Wilisiti andrö ndra'o, ba tenga sa-woejoe Zaoelo ami ? Mifaigi zamösa 9
 ba chömi, solaoe chögöe ! Na tola fatele ia chögöe, ba na ja'ia zabölö, ba möiga barö mbawami ; ba na ja'odo zabölö, na te'ala ia oebe'e, ba ja'ami zi möi barö mbawama, 10
 ba sawoejoema ami. Imane Dawa Wilisiti andrö : No oe'o'aja zabölö Ndraono Gizeraäli ma'öchö : mifaigi chögöe zamösa, ena'ö fatele ndra'-aga ! (Raz. II. 19, 4. 16). Ba me 11
 larongo wehede Ndrawa Wilisiti andrö Saoelo ba Iraono Gizeraäli fefoe, ba toballi döddöra ba ata'oe sibai ira.

II. Ba Dawido andrö, ba ono 12
 mbanoea Geferata, banoea Mbetilechema ba mado Joeda, Iza'i döi, wäloe nono da'ö, ono matoea. Ba me loeo Zaoelo, ba niha satoea sa'ae niha da'ö, no noemalö ndröfi. Ba ono Giza'i, si a'a, ba no fao 13
 chö Zaoelo ba wasewöta andrö, datöloe ira. Ba töi nononia si a'a andrö, si no fao ba wasewöta andrö, ba Eliabi zi a'a, ba fanetenia, ba Abinadabi, ba fanete da'ö, ba Sama. (F. 16, 6. 8. 9). Ba fondrege zi 14
 achi Dawido, ba si datöloe, si a'a, ba no fao chö Zaoelo. Ba no aeli 15
 iheta ia chö Zaoelo Dawido, ifoeli-foeli ia ba chöra, ba wokoebaloi biribiri namania ba Mbetilechema. Ba 16
 he na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba he na tánö owi, ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti andrö no mege, i'ia-gö da'ö, 40 wongi wa'ara. Ba imane Iza'i chö 17
 nononia Dawido : Halö ö ndra ga'-
 22

- aoe zi domboea jōoe bōra nifakoē
 andre ba si foeloe ngawoea roti
 andre, ba ta'ita'i ohe chō ndra
 18 ga'aoe ba golombasewa; ba si foeloe
 ngawoea kezoe zoesoe andre, ba
 ohe chō goemandra, ba sofoe he
 wisa chō ndra ga'aoe; ba āndrō
 19 chōra dandratandra. Saeolo ba
 ja'ira andrō, ba Iraono Gizeraēli
 fefoe, ba ba ndraso andrō, sabōlō
 manawa, so, ba wasoewōta ba
 20 Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba mahemoloe ō,
 ba ihoelō wongi Dawido, ibe'e roro-
 gōfō zanaro mbiribiri, i'ohe noronia
 ba mofanō, i'o'ō niwa'ō namania
 Iza'i. Ba me iroegi naha andrō
 ni'ōlini koereta, ba mōi siba ira
 fasōndra, no lafa'anō ira, ba laha-
 21 hagō. He Iraono Gizeraēli, ba he
 Dawa Wilisiti, ba faoma no mana'-
 22 anō, faondra ngenolira. Ba itooe'ō
 tooe noronia Dawido, irōi ba danga
 zanaro gamagama, ba fao ia ba
 ngenoli zi fasōndra. Ba me iroegi,
 ba isofoe chō ndra ga'ania, na lō
 hadia ia chōra.
 23 III. Ba fatoea fahoeohoeo ia
 chōra, ba hiza mbohālīma andrō, —
 Dawa Wilisiti andrō, Goliato, ba-
 noea Gata, dōinia, — mowaōwaō ia
 fōna Ndrawa Wilisiti ba iwa'ō
 niwa'ōnia andrō, tobali irongo Da-
 24 wido. Ba me la'ila niha andrō
 Iraono Gizeraēli, ba moloi ira fefoe
 25 chōnia, ata'oe siba ira. Ba so zi'ao,
 Iraono Gizeraēli, imane : Hadia, no
 mi'ila niha andrō moroi sa ? Ba
 wango'aja Iraono Gizeraēli so ia,
 ba na so zamoenoe ja'ia, ba ifo'-
 ana'a seboea razo ba ibe'e chōnia
 nononia alawe, ba i'efa'ō ba wame'e
 beo nga'ōtō namania, ba Ndraono
 26 Gizeraēli ! Ba imane Dawido ba zi
 so ba ngainia : He lawisa ba za-
 moenoe Dawa Wilisiti andrō ba
 sangefa'ō Iraono Gizeraēli ba wa-
 ngo'aja andrō ? Ha niha Ndrawa
 Wilisiti andrō, si mate lō mboto,
 wa tola i'o'aja zabōlō andrō chō
 27 Lowalangi ? Ba lafoeli lamanō,

chōnia gōi, lamane : Da'ō no mege
 latōrō ba zamoenoe ja'ia. Ba me 28
 irongo ga'ania si a'a, Eliabi andrō,
 fahoeohoeo ia ba niha andrō, ba
 mofōnoe siba Geliabi chō Dawido,
 imane : Hadia atō, wa so ndra'oegō,
 ba ha .ba danga ōrōi mbiribiri
 andrō, si lō oja'oja, ba danō si
 mate ? No oe'ila hochamō andrō
 ba tōdōoe andrō, si lō sōchi : ba
 wamaigi wasoewōta andrō so ndra'-
 oegō ! Ba imane Dawido : Ba hadia 29
 zalagoe ? Tenga ha ligoe manō ?
 Ba i'erogō ga'ania, ba isofoe ba 30
 niha bō'ō, ba lamanō zoei chōnia,
 si mane mege ba mbōrōta.

IV. Ba me terongo niwa'ō Da- 31
 wido, ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zaeolo,
 ba ifakaoni'ō ia. Ba imane Dawido 32
 chō Zaeolo : He Toea, bōi boesi
 dōdōoe : mōi fatele ba Ndrawa Wi-
 lisiti andrō zawoejoemō andre. Ba 33
 imane Saeolo chō Dawido : Tebai
 mōi'ō fatele ba Ndrawa Wilisiti a-
 ndrō, me iraono ndra'oegō, ba me
 no bohālīma ia, i'otarai iraono ia !
 Ba imane Dawido chō Zaeolo : No 34
 ikoebalo mbiribiri namania sawoe-
 joemō andre : ba na so zingo ba
 ma beroea, na i'oloi'ō zageoe mbi-
 ribiri andrō nikoebalo, ba oegohi 35
 ia, ba oebōzi ba oesōbi ba mbawa-
 nia mbiribiri : ba na ila'wa ndra'o,
 ba oetoejoe gambinia ba oeboenoe
 ia. He singo, ba he beroea, ba no 36
 iboenoe sawoejoemō andre, ba nifa-
 tōrō ba chōra andrō, da'ō gōi nifa-
 tōrō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, si
 mate lō mboto, me no i'o'aja za-
 bōlō andrō chō Lowalangi saeri !
 Ba imane na Dawido : Jehowa a- 37
 ndrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'odo ba
 za'a zingo ba ba za'a mberoea, ba
 i'efa'ō gōi ndra'o ba danga Ndrawa
 Wilisiti andrō ! Ba imane Saeolo
 chō Dawido : Ba ae'e, ba itolo'ō
 Jehowa ! Ba ibe'e baroe Dawido 38
 mbaroenia ba wanoewō Saeolo ba
 tetenaoloe tōla ibe'e ba hōgōnia ba
 ifamaroe sabe'e ia, ba ibe'e ba lō- 39

wilōwinia wōdania Dawido, ba dete mbaroe ba wanoewō andrō, ba i'a'oe'ō mowaōwaō, melō irai itandraigō. Ba imane Dawido chō Zaelo: Tehai mofanōdo ba zi mane, lō oerai oetandraigō! Ba lafoeli la-

40 heta chōnia wangōna andrō, ba i'ohe tangania zi'onia, ba lima ngawoea itoetocjoe ono gara salōsō, ba mbombo, ibe'e ba mbola goebalo andrō si so chōnia, ba lōwilōwinia, ba itoejoe riboribo ba i'ondrasi Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. (*Nga'ot. I.*

41 *11, 23*). Ba ifaondragō Dawido Dawa Wilisiti andrō, ba mowaōwaō fōnania zolohe danguenia andrō.

42 V. Ba me ifaigi Dawa Wilisiti andrō, ba me i'ila Dawido, ba i'ositengagō, me iraono na, sojo boe

43 ba si sōchi boto. (*F. 16, 12*). Ba imane Dawa Wilisiti andrō chō Dawido: Hadia, asoe ndra'o, wa si'o o'he, we'amōi chōgoc? Ba i'elifi Dawido Dawa Wilisiti andrō,

44 ba Lowalanginia. Ba imane na Dawa Wilisiti andrō chō Dawido: Ae ba da'e, ena'ō oebe'e o wofa ba daloe mbanoea ba o zaliwliwa ba

45 danō nōsioe! (*Hez. 29, 5*). Ba imane Dawido chō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō: Ja'oegō, ba solohe si'ōli ba toho ba dange, wamaondragō ja'odo, ba ja'o, ba ba dōi Jehowa ngahōnō mōido chōoe, ba dōi Lowalangi zabōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō ni'o'a-

46 jamō: ma'ōchō andre ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa ba oeboe-noe ndra'oegō ba oe'ēwa mbagioe, ba botooe ba boto zabōlō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba ma'ōchō oebe'e o wofa ba daloe mbanoea ba o goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō fefoe, so Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,

47 ba ena'ō la'ila dozi si so ba da'e, tenga si'ōli ba tenga toho ibe'e fangorifi niha Jehowa; chō Jehowa sa wasōndrata andrō, ba ja'ia zame'e ba dangama ja'ami. Ba me

48 ilaboe Dawa Wilisiti andrō, me so

ia, ba wamaondragō Dawido, ba foelōi Dawido wamaondragō Dawa Wilisiti andrō, tánō ba zi so sato. Ba itoejoe nono gara andrō, za-

49 mboea, ba mbolania, faribo ia, ba gōna ba gangango Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō; ahōndrō ba gangangonia nono gara andrō, ba tohali telōgoe ia tooe ba danō. Ila'wa Ndrawa

50 Wilisiti andrō Dawido riboribo ba ono gara ba iboenoe; ba lō si'ōli chō Dawido. Ba fagohi ia, mōi ia

51 ba ngai Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, itoejoe wōdania, isōbi ba ifaloea iboenoe Goliato. Ba awena ibe'e folewa mbaginia wōda andrō. Ba me la'ila Dawa Wilisiti, no mate zabōlōra andrō, ba lalaoe moloi.

VI. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraēli, 52 awō Ndraono Joeda, lahahagō ba lagohi Ndrawa Wilisiti, irege tánō ba Gata ba irege ba mbawa gōli Nekerona, tohali fōnafōna mbawa gōli na mate Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, niboenoe, he ba Gata, ba he ba Nekerona. Ba lafoeli ira Iraono

53 Gizeraēli, labōhōli wolohi Dawa Wilisti, ba lahalō gamagama ba golombasewa. Ba ihalō hōgō Ndrawa

54 Wilisiti andrō Dawido, i'ohe ba Jeroezalema; ba fangōnania, ba ibe'e ba nosenia. Ba me i'ila mege

55 Saelo, ifaondragō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō Dawido, ba imane chō goemandra seboea chōnia, Abineri andrō: Ha ono nono matoea andrō, Abineri? Ba imanc Abineri: Faja wa no saeri ndra'oegō, razo, na oe'ila. (*F. 14, 50*). Ba imanc razo:

56 Sofoe, ha ono nono matoea andrō. Ba me mangawocli Dawido, me no iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba i'ohe ia chō Zaelo Abineri: lō teboelō ba dangania hōgō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. Ba imane chōnia

58 Saelo: Ha ono ndra'oegō, ono matoea? Ba imane Dawido: Ono zawoejoemō lza'i, banoea Mbeteleche-ma, ndra'odo.

FAZA 18.

I. Fahoewoe ira Dawido Jonata.
 II. Lasoeni Dawido niha sato, ba
 afôchô dôdô Zaoelo. III. Ihalô
 nono Zaoelo Dawido.

- 1 I. Ba me no awai hoehoeo Da-
wido chô Zaoelo, ba fahoewoe ira
Jonata Dawido, i'omasi'ô Dawido
- 2 Jonata, si mane fa'omasinia ia. Ba
ihalô chônia Dawido Saeolo, me loeo
da'ô ; lô'ô sa'ae itehe chônia wanga-
woeli chô ndra amania (*F. 16, 22;*
- 3 *17, 15*). Ba fawoe'oe li chônia Jo-
nata, me no i'omasi'ô ia, si mane
fa'omasinia ia. (*F. 19, 1; 20, 17;*
- 4 *23, 18. Sam. II. 1, 26; 21, 7*). Iheta
mbaroenia seboea Jonata ibe'e chô
Dawido, fabaja baroenia sabe'e ba
si'ôlinia ba fanania ba bôbô taloe-
nia. Ba na mõi fasewô Dawido,
- 5 heza ifatenge ia Saeolo, ba mof-
zoe, ba tobali ibe'e hōgō zabôlô ia
Saeolo. Ba oi la'omasi'ô ia niha
sato, ba he awô Zaoelo andrô.
(*A. 14*).
- 6 II. Ba me mangawoeli ira, me
ifoeli ia Dawido, me no iboenoe
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrô, ba dozi ba-
noea Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba lafao-
ndragô Dawido ira alawe, manari
ba labôzi rafa'i, owoeawoea dôdô,
ba labôzi waritia. (*Sangochoek. 11,*
- 7 *34*). Ba latema lamane ira alawe
andrô : „Hônô ae niboenoe Zaoelo,
ba foeloe ngahônô Dawido !” (*F. 21,*
- 8 *12; 29, 5*). Ba mofônoe sibai Zaoelo,
abao dôdônia ba niwa'ôra andrô, ba
imane : Foeloe ngahônô labe'e chô
Dawido, ba chōgoe, ba ha hōnô ;
- 9 hatô fa'arazo zi lô chônia na ! Ba
afôchô dôdô Zaoelo chô Dawido,
i'otarai loeo da'ô ba si manômanô
- 10 dania. Ba mahemoloe ô, ba ira'oe
Zaoelo bechoe si lô sôchi chô Lowa-
langi, ba hoelô zowôhō ia ba gôdo-
nia. Ba Dawido, ba solaoe biola,
halôwônia sero ma'ôchô, ba sara
doho ba danga Zaoelo. (*F. 16, 14*).
- 11 Ba ihandrogô doho Saeolo, imane
dôdônia : Da'oetandro ba mbagolô

Dawido. Ba meñdroea ihole'ô ia
chônia Dawido (*F. 19, 10; 20, 33*).
 Ba ata'oe sibai Zaoelo Dawido, me 12
 itolotolo ia Jehowa, ba chô Zaoelo,
 ba no ibôda ia. Ba iheta jomo chô- 13
 nia Dawido Saeolo, ifataro koema-
 ndra zi hōnô ; ja'ia zolohe sato a-
 ndrô, heza mõi. Ba hadia nilaoe 14
 Dawido, ba mofzoe, me itolotolo
 ia Jehowa. (*A. 5*) Ba me i'ila Saeolo, 15
 si sôchi manô wozoe hadia ia chônia,
 ba moehocha mboenia chônia. Ba 16
 dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, ba he ma'oe-
 woe Joeda, ba la'omasi'ô Dawido,
 me ja'ia zolohe ja'ira, heza mõi.

III. Ba imane Saeolo chô Dawi- 17
 do : Hiza zi a'a nonogoe alawe, Me-
 raba, da'ô oebe'e chōoe — ba sabôlô
 ndra'oegô chōgoe, ba wasoewôta a-
 ndrô niwa'ô Jehowa. Imane sa dô-
 dônia Saeolo : Lô oehalô tangagoe
 wamoenoe ja'ia, ba hana na laboe-
 noe ia Dawa Wilisiti. Ba itema li 18
 Zaoelo Dawido, imane : Ha niha
 ndra'odo, ba ha niha zi sawô ja'-
 aga, nga'ôtô namagoe andrô, ba
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, wa mōido oemô-
 nô razo ? Ba me iroegi ba'wa wa- 19
 me'e chô Dawido Meraba andrô, ono
 Zaoelo, ba chô Gaderiëli andrô, ba-
 noea Mehola, labe'e ia. (*Sangochoek.*
15, 2). Ba somasi Dawido Michala 20
 andrô, si achi nono Zaoelo. Ba me
 lafarongogô da'ô chô Zaoelo, ba
 atoelô dôdônia. Imane sa dôdônia 21
 Saeolo : Da'oebe'e chônia, ena'ô ta-
 ndra'wa chônia, ba ena'ô laboenoe
 ia Dawa Wilisiti. Ba imane sa'ae
 Saeolo chô Dawido : Dœa balô
 oewa'ô chōoe, ba tola mõi'ô oemô-
 nôgoe ma'ôchô. Ba ibe'e li ba ngo- 22
 ningoninia Saeolo, imane : Mifahoe-
 hoeo chô Dawido, ba zi lô niha,
 mimane : Hiza, i'omasi'ô ndra'oegô
 razo, ba he awônia fefoe, ba oi so-
 masi ja'oegô, ba tola mõi'ô oemô-
 nôgoe. (*F. 22, 14*). Ba la'wa'ô da'ô 23
 chô Dawido ngoniningoni Zaoelo a-
 ndrô. Ba imane Dawido : Hadia,
 side'ide da'ô ba dôdômi, na mõi

- ita oemōnō razo? Ba ja'odo, ba no
 24 niha si noemana, niha si lō tōi. Ba
 la'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo niwā'ō Da-
 25 wido andrō. Ba imane Saeolo : Mi-
 mane chō Dawido : Lō iwā'ō chōoe
 mbōwō razo, ha otoo botolō Ndrawa
 Wilisiti, ba wolaoe balō ba nemali
 razo andrō. Da'ō sa dōdō Zaoe-
 26 lo, ena'ō laboenoe Dawido Dawa
 Wilisiti. Ba me la'ombacha'ō da'ō
 chō Dawido ngoningoni Zaoelo a-
 ndrō, ba atolō dōdō Dawido, mōi
 ia oemōnō razo; ba lō'ō na sa iroegi
 27 inōtō. Ba maoso Dawido, i'ōhe na-
 wōnia andrō, ba otoo laboenoe Da-
 wa Wilisiti, ba i'ōhe mbotolō andrō
 chōra ba i'erai chō razo, ena'ō tola
 mōi ia oemōnō razo; ba ibe'e chō-
 28 nia nononia Michala Saeolo. Ba me
 itoegoe aboto na ba dōdō Zaoelo
 itolotolo Dawido Jehowa ba oi la'-
 omasi'ō ia Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe,
 29 ba itoegoe manō na gōi ata'oe ia
 Dawido. Ba tobali fa'oeodoe Zaoelo
 chō Dawido, sagōtō ja'ia. (A. 12).
 30 Ba so zoei zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti,
 mōi manoewō. Ba abōlō mōna Da-
 wido, moroi ba genoni Zaoelo a-
 ndrō, ero na mōi ira; tobali tetoeria
 sibai dōinia.

FAZA 19.

I. Fatioe sibai dōdō Zaoelo chō
 Dawido ba i'alōsi Jonata. II. I'orifi
 Dawido fo'omonია Michala ba wa'-
 onechenia andrō. III. Moloi Dawido
 isaŵa Zamoeēli.

- 1 I. Ba i'ombacha'ō Saeolo chō
 nononia Jonata ba ba nawōnia
 fefoe, wa edōna iboenoe Dawido.
 Ba no omasi sibai Jonata, ono
 Zaoelo, Dawido andrō; (F. 18, 3);
 2 andrō wa i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido
 da'ō, imanc : I'aloei wamoenoe
 ja'oeō amada; angelama mahe-
 moloe mbanoea, bin'ō ndra'oeō
 3 ba bōi oroma'ōō oea. Ba ja'o, ba
 mōido baero, ba oe'iagō ngai na-
 mada, ba mbenoea, ba zi so ja'oeō,
 ba fahoeoeodo chō namada, ba

chōmō andrō, ba hadia nironogoe
 dania, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe. Ba
 isoenō Dawido Jonata chō namania
 Saeolo, imane chōnia : Bōi jamoe-
 halō horōnia razo wolaoe hadia ia
 chō ngoningoninia Dawido, lō'ō sa
 horōnia chōoe, ba si no mogoenā
 sibai chōoe wolaoenia andrō fefoe.
 Hoelō zi lō ba dōdōnia nosonia
 5 mege, me iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti
 andrō, ba no mōna sibai Ndraono
 Gizeraēli fefoe, ba da'ō, ibe'e Je-
 howa. No hōrōoe zangila, ba no
 someso tōdō ndra'oeō mege. Ba
 hana sa wa ōhalō horōoe ndro zi
 lō horō andrō, wamoenoe Dawido,
 si lō bōrōbōrō? (F. 17, 50). Ba
 6 ifondrondrongo niwā'ō Jonata Saeo-
 lo, fahōloe ia, imane : Faja wa no
 saoceri Jehowa, na laboenoe Da-
 wido ! Ba moe'ao Jonata chō Da-
 wido, ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia hoe-
 hoeo andrō, fefoe. Ba ifoeli i'ōhe
 chō Zaoelo Dawido Jonata, ba sosō
 ia chōnia, si mane mege.

II. Ba me ifoeli tesao wanoewō,
 8 ba mōi Dawido fasōndra ba Ndrawa
 Wilisiti; ato sibai niboenoe, ba
 moloi zi tosaī ibe'e. Ba ifoeli ira'oe
 9 Zaoelo bechoe zi lō sōchi andrō
 chō Lowalangi; no doemadao ia ba
 nomonia ba sara dohonia ba danga-
 nia, ba solaoe biola Dawido tanga-
 nia. (F. 18, 10. 11). Ba itandro
 10 ena'ō ba mbagolō Dawido Saeolo.
 Ba ihole'ō ia Dawido chō Zaoelo,
 ba tobali tetaroe ba mbagolō doho.
 Ba maoso Dawido, moloi. Ba ba
 11 zi bongi andrō, ba ifatenge zinenge
 Saeolo, ba nomo Dawido, ba wa-
 naro ja'ia, ena'ō i'ila iboenoe na
 moloeo. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido
 fo'omonია Michala, imane : Na lō
 ō'orifi'ō bongi, ba laboenoe'ō ma-
 hemoloe ! (Sēn. 59, 1). Ba ifatōrō
 12 ba zandrela Dawido Michala, wa-
 nada ja'ia tooe; ba moloi ia, aefa.
 Ba ihālō ziraha Michala, ifalea tooe
 13 ba gaso, ba ibe'e ba loeloe, tánō
 ba hōgō, gambala boe nambi, ba

- 14 baroe ibe'e ambalania. Ba me ifatenge zinenge Saeolo, ba wangi Dawido, ba imane Michala : Mofō-chō. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge andrō Saeolo, ba wamaigi Dawido, imane : Mi'ohe ia, fabaja farate, ena'ō oeboenoe ia ! Ba me laroegi sinenge andrō, ba hiza ziraha ba warate ba ambala boe nambi ba loe-
 15 loe. Ba imane Saeolo chō Michala : Hana wa ōmanō wolimo ja'ō, wa no ōfofanō zi fa'oadoe chōgoe, wa no moloi ia ? Ba imane Michala chō Zaeolo : No imane chōgoe : Fofanō ndra'o, fa bōi oeboenoe'ō !
 16 III. Ba moloi Dawido, aefa ia, isa'wa Zamoeëli ba Rama ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia hadia ia fefoc nilaoe Zaeolo chōnia, ba fao ia chō Zamoeëli ba ba Najoti sosō ira, ba
 17 Rama. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Zaeolo : Ba Najoti, ba Rama so Dawido !
 18 Ba ifatenge zinenge Saeolo, ba wangi Dawido. Ba me la'ila zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha, sambawa manō, awō Zamoeëli, solohe ja'ira, ba so Geheha Lowalangi, hoelō ira'oe zinenge Zaeolo andrō, toballi mama'ele'ō ira gōi. (F. 10,
 19 10-12). Ba me la'ombacha'ō da'ō chō Zaeolo, ba ifatenge zinenge bō'ō ; ba ja'ira gōi, ba mama'ele'ō gōi. Ba me ifatenge na Saeolo, medōloe fefoc, ba mama'ele'ō gōi da'ō.
 20 Ba Saeolo sa'ae zi mōi ba Rama. Ba me iroegi mba'a andrō, ba zinga golajama mbasitō andrō, ba hili si lō eoeoe, ba imane : Heza so Zamoeëli ba Dawido ? Ba lamane : Ba
 21 Najoti, ba Rama, ba me mōi ia ba Najoti, ba Rama, i'otarai da'ō no mege, ba so chōnia gōi Geheha Lowalangi, ba mama'ele'ō ia ba wowa'wa, irege iroegi Najoti, ba
 22 Rama. Ba iheta noechania, ba mama'ele'ō fōna Zamoeëli, so manō tooe ia ba zalo lō noecha, zi ma'ō-ma'ōchō andrō, ba sara wongi dania. Andrō wa la'wa'ōwa'ō : „Hadia, awō zama'ele'ō gōi Zaeolo ?”

FAZA 20.

I. Hoehoeo Dawido chō Jonata.
 II. La'aro'ō wahoewoesa. III. Fōnoe Zaeolo chō ndra Jonata Dawido.
 IV. Fabali ira Jonata Dawido.

- I. Ba moloi Dawido, iheta ia
 1 ba Najoti, ba Rama, mōi ia fa-hoehoeo chō Jonata, imane : Hadia nilaoegoc ? Hadia lalōgoe ? Hadia horōgoe chō namaoe, wa i'aloeloei wamoenoe ja'ō ? Ba imane chōnia Jonata : Bōi ; lō'ō sa mate'ō ! he seboea, ba he side'ide. Hiza, lō'ō sa ilaoe hadia ia amada, si lō ifarongogō chōgoe ; ba hana wa ibini'ō chōgoe da'ō amada ?
 2 Tebai si manō ! Ba itema linia Dawido, imane : Lō'ō sa tobini chō namaoe, wa no somasi ja'ō ndra'oegō, ba imane dōdōnia : Alacha lō irongo Jonata, ma dania i'aboesi tōdō ; ba faja sa, wa no saeri Jehowa, awō wa no saeri ndra'oegō, na tenga hatō sambeka ba gotaloema wa'amate ! Ba imane Jonata chō Dawido : Hadia ni'andrōe, ba oe'o'ō chōoe. Ba imane Dawido chō Jonata : Mahemoloe, ba fasoelōna, ba tebai mōido manga chō razo, ba efa'ō ndra'o, ena'ō oebini'ō ndra'odo irege bongi. Ba na isofoe ndra'o amaoe, ba ōmane : No i'andrō ia chōgoe Dawido, ena'ō tola isōlaisi chōra ba Mbetilechema, me mane'e soemange andrō si dōfidōfi zi sawa ja'ira fefoe. Ba na imane : Laoe !
 3 ba lō anganā chō zawoejoemō andre ; ba na mofōnoe ia, ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōe, no i'ctoe'ō ba wamakiko. Ba da'ō ōroma'ō wa'omasimō zawoejoemō andre : noa sa atō fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chō zawoejoemō andre, chō Jehowa. Ba na si so horō ndra'o, ba ja'oegō boenoe-do ; hana sa wa ō'oe ndra'o chō namaoe ? (F. 18, 3). Ba imane Jonata : Bōi ōmanō dōdōe ! na oerongo sa'ae, no i'etoe'ō amada, ba wamakiko ja'oegō, ba hadia, lō oefarongogō chōoe ? Ba imane Dawido
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10

- chô Jonata : Ena'ô na so zangom-
bacha chôgoe, na sofônoe dania
namaoe, wanema lieo ! Ba imane
Jonata chô Dawido : Taboe baero
ba mbenoea ! Ba mõi ira ba mbe-
noea, daroea ira.
- 11 II. Ba imane Jonata chô Dawi-
do : Ja si so ba mbôrô Jehowa,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : na
oesechegô namada, mahemoloe, ba
na si sôchi dôdônia chô Dawido —
ba hadia, lô oefatenge chôoe, ba lô
oefarongogô chôoe ? Jamoelaoe chô
Jonata Jehowa : na no tôdô namada,
ifakiko ndra'oegô — ba oefarongogô
chôoe ba oefofanô ndra'oegô, fa bõi
gônâ'ô hadia ia, ba itolo'ô Jehowa,
si mane fanolonia amada mege. Ba
hadia, lô ôtolodo gõi, na anaœ na
nosogoe, lô ôhachôsi tôdô ndra'o,
si mane fa'ahachô dôdô Jehowa
15 andrô, fa bõi mate ndra'o ? Bõi
manô boelô'ô wa'ahachô dôdôoe ba
nga'ôtô namada ; ba na izarazara
Jehowa wangohori ba goeli danô zi
fa'oedoe chô Dawido, ba bõi tese'e
dõi Jonata labe'e si samba omo
ndra Dawido, ba jamoelaoe mbalô
ba zi fa'oedoe chô Dawido Jehowa !
17 Ba samoeza tô mõi ba hôloe Jo-
nata chô Dawido, ba wa'omasinia
ia andrô ; noa sa moroi ba dôdô
18 i'omasi'ô ia. (F. 18, 3). Ba imane
chônia Jonata : Mahemoloe, ba fa-
soelôna, ba la'ila dania, wa lô ja'-
oegô, na lafaigi ba nahaoe. Ba ba
zi doea wongi, ba abôlô itôrô tôdô,
wa lô ja'oegô ; ba fa'aso'ô ba zi so'ô
no andrô, me lafagônaisi ndra'oegô,
ba nibini'ôoe ja'oegô, ba dadao ba
20 ngai hilihili danô andrô : ba oe'e-
fasi dania nono wana, ba zi doea
wongi, oefatôrô ba ngai hilihili a-
ndrô, hoelô na oetalini dandra. Ba
oefatenge ndraono, oemane : Ae
aloei nono wana andrô ! Ba na oe-
mane we'ao ba ndraono andrô : Ja'e
foerioe nono wana andrô, ohe ! ba
foeli'ô, lô anganâ chôoe, lô salania,
22 ba wa'adoehoe wa'aœri Jehowa. Ba
- na oemane chô nono matoea andrô :
Hiza fônaoe nono wana ! ba laboe'-
ôgô, me no Jehowa zamofanô ja'-
oegô. Ba ba lida andrô, hoehoeœda,
23 daroea ita, ba no Jehowa zi so ba
mbôrô chôda, iroegi zi lô aetoe.
- III. Ba ibini'ô ia Dawido, ba
mbenoea. Ba me fasœelôna, ba moe-
dadao razo, ba wemanga, ba na
25 hanahania doemadao razo, si erogô
bagolô ba tooe doemadao Jonata,
ba Abineri, ba ba ngai Zaoelo ; ba
Dawido, ba lô'ô, ba nahania. Ba
26 lô hedehe Zaoelo, me loœ da'ô,
imane dôdônia : Silô moe'odôdôgô ;
no ra'iô ia, me lô nifahaogô'ônia
ja'ia. (Mor. III. 15. Moz. V. 23,
11). Ba sara wongi aœa wasœlôna,
27 me lô'ô zœi Dawido, ba nahania,
ba isofoe Sœelo chô nononia Jo-
nata : Hana wa lô mõi manga nono
Giza'i andrô, he menewi, ba he
ma'ôchô ? Ba itema li Zœelo Jo-
28 nata, imane : No i'andrô ia chôgoe
Dawido, ba we'amõi ba Mbetileche-
ma ; no imane : Hadia, lô ôfa'amõi
29 ndra'o, me mame'e soemange zi
sawœ ja'aga, ba da'ô, ba mbœnoe-
ama, ba no la'wa'ô chôgoe ira ga'-
agœ ; na eboea dôdôoe chôgoe, ba
fa'amôido, ba wamaigi ira talifœsô-
goe. Da'ô mbôrô, wa lô si mõi ia
manga chô razo. Ba mœfônoe Zœœ-
30 lô chô Jonata, imane chônia : He
ono horô ! Oe'ila sa, wa no sole-
mba chô nono Giza'i andrô ndra'-
oegô, fangailaoe ba fangaila zaila
ninaœ. Gôtô sa wa'anaœ noso nono
31 Giza'i ba goeli danô, ba lô fachai
chôoe, ba he ba wa'arazomô. Ba
fatenge, fahalô'ô ia chôgoe ; lô'ô
sa tola aœri ia. Ba itema li nama-
32 nia Sœelo Jonata, imane chônia :
Hana wa labœnoe ia ? Hadia horô-
nia ? Ba ihandrogô chônia doho
33 Sœelo, ena'ô gônâ chônia. Ba me
aboto ba dôdô Jonata, no i'etœ'ô
amania, ibœnoe Dawido, (F. 18, 11),
ba maœso ia, mœfônoe sibai, ibôhôi
34 wemanga, lô i'â gônia, ba zi sa-

mboea desa'a andrõ; afõchõ ae ba-
cha dõdõnia, bõrõ Dawido andrõ,
me no itandraŵaisi amania.

- 35 IV. Ba mahemoloe õ, ba ihoelõ
wongi Jonata we'amõi ba mbenoea,
me inõtõ niŵa'õnia chõ Dawido,
36 i'õhe awõnia ndraono. Ba imane
ba ndraono andrõ chõnia: Foelõi,
aloei nono wana andrõ, ni'efasigoe!
Ba me foelõi nono matoea andrõ,
ba i'cfasi nono wana Jonata, sa-
37 naloei ja'ia. Ba me iroegi ono ma-
toea andrõ zaecheo ono wana andrõ,
ni'efasi Jonata, ba moe'ao chõnia
Jonata, imane: Hiza, tánõ sa fõ-
38 nae! Ba samoeza tõ moe'ao Jo-
nata chõnia: Ta'ita'ia, bõi bato!
Ba ihalõ nono wana no mege ono
matoea andrõ, ba i'õhe chõ zochõ
39 ja'ia. Ba lõ'õ sa aboto ba dõdõ
ndraono andrõ, ha Jonata ba Da-
40 wido zangila eloeaha. Ba ibe'e ba
danga nono matoea andrõ chõnia
wanania Jonata, imane chõnia: Ae
41 ohe mijomo! Ba me mangawoeli
ndraono andrõ, ba maoso Dawido,
ba ngai hilihili danõ andrõ ba ifa-
lõgoe tooe ia ba danõ ba medõloe
ifaõndrõ ia, ba fa'ago bawo ira ba
faoma mege'ge, irege abõlõbõlõ si-
bai wege'ge Dawido (Moz. I. 33,
42 3. 4). Ba imane Jonata chõ Dawido:
Ae'c, bõi boesi dõdõoe: ba zi no
mõi ita ba hõloe, daroea ita, ba
dõi Jehowa, ba lõ aefa si so ba
mbõrõ Jehowa, he chõda ba he ba
nga'õtõda dania, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara.

FAZA 21.

I. Moloi Dawido ba iroegi Gahi-
melechi ere andrõ ba Nobi, same'e
chõnia roti nifaigifaigi andrõ, awõ
wõda Goliat. II Iesawã Nachisi,
razo Gata, Dawido.

- 1 I. Ba maoso Dawido, mofanõ ia,
ba Jonata, ba ifoeli ia ba chõra, mi-
2 jomo. Ba iroegi Nobi Dawido, chõ
Gahimelechi ere andrõ. Ba i'ondrasi
Dawido Ahimelechi, mangaloeloe,
imane chõnia: Hana wa ha ja'ogõ,

3 wa samõsa lõ awõoe. Ba imane
Dawido chõ Gahimelechi ere: No
ibe'e li chõgoe razo, no imane
chõgoe: Bõi irongo niha hadia
mbõrõ wamatengegoe ja'ogõ ba
hadia goroisagoe chõoe; andrõ wa
no oe'oro'iõ ba nono matoea andrõ
chõgoe, we'amõi ba zane. Ba ija'e,
4 ba na lima ngawoea roti chõoe, ba
da chõgoe, ba ma hadia ia mbõ'õnia
zi so chõoe! Ba imane ere andrõ
5 chõ Dawido: Lõ hadia ia roti
bõ'õ chõgoe, ha roti ni'amoni'õ zi
so; asala lõ soroedoe ba ndra alawe
nono matoea andrõ. (Moz. III. 24,
5-9; Moz. III. 22, 3-7. Moz. II.
19, 15). Ba itema li gere Dawido,
6 imane chõnia: Tõloe bongi mege lõ
moetehe chõma ndra alawe, me
mofanõga, ba lõ salacha ba gama-
gama nono matoea andrõ; ba he
tenga ni'amoni'õ we'amõima andre,
ba no ni'amoni'õ sa'ae ira ba wakake
andrõ. Ba ibe'e chõnia ni'amoni'õ
7 ere; lõ'õ sa roti bõ'õ, ha roti
nifaigifaigi andrõ, nihetaheta fõna
Jehowa, ba wame'e roti si bohooe,
na loco laheta ia. (Mat. 12, 3). Ba
8 me loeo da'õ, ba so nitaha ba da'õ,
fõna Jehowa, ngoningoni Zaoelo,
Doegi dõinia, Iraono Gedomo, sa-
bõlõ nawõ Zaoelo andrõ. (F. 22,
9 9. 18). Ba imane Dawido chõ Ga-
himelechi: Hadia, so chõoe hadia
ia doho ba ma fõda ba da'e? Lõ'õ
sa ni'õhegoc si'õligoe, ba he fa-
ngõnagoe bõ'õ, me no aõsõ sibai
goroisã razo. Ba imane ere: Hiza
10 sa zi'õli Goliat, Dawa Wilisiti
andrõ, niboenomõ ba ndraso andrõ,
sabõlõ manawa; no moe'olohoeni
lembe ba gero mbaroe ba doto
andrõ: na omasi'õ, ba halõ, lõ'õ sa
bõ'õnia ba da'e. Ba imane Da-
wido: Lõ si fagõlõgõlõ ba da'õ: da
chõgoe! (F. 17, 50. 51).

II. Ba maoso Dawido, itohogõ
11 woloi chõ Zaoelo, isawã Nachisi,
razo Gata. (Sin. 56, 1). Ba lamane
12 chõ Nachisi ira awõnia: Da'õ Da-

- wido andrō, razo ba danō dania [chōra]; ja'ia nisoeno zanari no, me lamane: „Hōnō niboenoe Zaeolo, ba foeloe ngahōnō Dawido!”
- 13 (*F. 18, 7; 29, 5*). Ba itanō ba dōdōnia wehede andrō Dawido, ba ata'oe sibai ia Nachisi andrō, razo Gata.
- 14 Andrō wa i'osowōhō ia fōnara, nifolaoe zowōhō nilaoenia chōra ba da'ō, igoechoegoechoei lagō mbawa gōli, ba mowōi ba gambinia gilonia.
- 15 (*Sin. 34, 1*). Ba imane Achisi ba nawōnia: Mi'ila wa no sowōhō niha andrō, hadia wa mi'oe ha da'e
- 16 chōgoe? Hadia, ambō sowōhō chōgoe, wa mi'oe da'ō, ena'ō faweaweae ia chōgoe ba da'e? Da'ō ni'oe ha gōdo chōgoe?

FAZA 22.

I. Isa'wa danō Ndraono Moabi Dawido. II. Fōnoe Zaeolo chō Gahimelechi andrō ba ba mbanoea gere andrō, Nobī. III. Isa'wa Dawido Abiataro andrō.

- 1 I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Dawido, isa'wa dōgi narō gara andrō ba zinga Gadoela. Ba me larongo da'ō ira ga'ania ba si sawō ja'ira fefoe, ba mōi ira mitooe chōnia ba da'ō.
- 2 (*Sin. 57, 1*). Ba fao chōnia nifakao, ha niha ira, ba dozi si tosasa ba gōmō ba ha niha zi lō sōchi-sōchi tōdō, ba tobali hōgōra Dawido. Mato 400 niha, si fao chōnia.
- 3 (*Sangoehoe. 11, 3*). Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba isa'wa Misefa ba danō Ndraono Moabi Dawido, ba imane chō razo Ndraono Moabi: Hadia na ba chōmi so ndra amagoe inagoe, irege oe'ila, he wisa Lowalangi chōgoe? Ba irōi ira ba ngai razo Ndraono Moabi, chōnia la'iagō, gōtō
- 4 we'aso Dawido ba da'ō ba hili. Ba imane chōnia sama'ele'ō andrō, Gado: Bōi iagō hili andrō; laboe, ae ba danō mado Joeda. Ba maoso Dawido mofanō ia, ba iroegi Ja'ari Hereti. (*F. 23, 14. Sin. 63, 1*).
- 6 II. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Zaeolo,

wa no moerongo heza so Dawido ba awōnia fao andrō — ba Saeolo, ba sidadao ba mbōrō manawa ba Gibeae, ba hilihili, sara doho ba dangania, ba no lafasoei ia ngoniningonia andrō, fefoe —, ba imane Saeolo ba ngoniningonia andrō, si tefasoei ja'ia: Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, ma'oeuwe Mbenijami! Hadia, ibe'e maō gōi chōmi fefoe nowi ba kaboe nagoe ono Giza'i andrō; hadia, ifataro ami fefoe koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi oteo? Wa no mamagōlō ami fefoe, oedoegoe, wa no samōsa lō sahachō tōdō ja'odo, ba wangombacha chōgoe nirongoda ma'ōchō, wa no ifa'oe doe chōgoe zawoejoegoe andrō onogoe? (*F. 18, 3*). Ba hoemede Doēgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo — no so ia ba da'ō ba ngai ngoniningoni Zaeolo andrō — imane: No oe'ila me iroegi Gahimelechi andrō, ono Gahitoebi ba Nobī, ono Giza'i andrō. (*A. 22. Sin. 52, 2*). Ba isofoe ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia da'ō; ba no ibe'e gōi mbalazo chōnia, ba si'ōli Ndrawa Wili-siti andrō, Goliato, ibe'e chōnia. (*F. 21, 7-10*). Ba ifakaoni'ō razo Gahimelechi andrō, ere, ono Gahitoebi, ba si sawō ja'ira, ere andrō ba Nobī, ba so ira, dozi, la'ondrasi razo. Ba imane Saeolo: Fondrondrongo, ja'oe'gō, ono Gahitoebi! Ba imane: Oerongo, Toea! Ba imane chōnia Saeolo: Hana wa no mamagōlō ami, ja'oe'gō ba ono Giza'i andrō, oedoegoe, wa no ōbe'e chōnia mbalazo ba si'ōli, awō wa no ōsofoe mbawa Lowalangi chōnia, fa tola ila'wa ndra'odo, ni'ilada ma'ōchō? Ba itema li razo Ahimelechi, imane: Ba ha niha ba genonioe andrō fefoe zi fadoehoe dōdōda, si mane chō Dawido, lō lai wa no oemōnō razo ia ba hōgō wazoeri chōoe, awō wa nifosoemange ia jomo chōoe? (*F. 18, 22. 27*). Hadia, faefā mege oe-bōrōtaigō wanofoe bawa Lowalangi chōnia? Tenga! Bōi jamoebe'e ho-

- rōgoe razo ba bōi jamoebe'e horō
zi sawē ja'aga hadia ia, ma'ifoe sa
lō nirongo zawoejoemō da'ō fefoe!
- 16 Ba imane razo : Si mate ndra'oegō,
Ahimelechi, ja'oegō ba si sawē ja'
17 ami fefoe! Ba imane razo ba na-
wōnia andrō ba ngainia : Milaboe,
miboenoe gere Jehowa andrō! Noa
sa latolo gōi Dawido, ba lō ni'o-
mbacha'ōra chōgoe, he wā'ae no
la'ila, wa soloi ia. Ba lō edōna
ngoningoni razo andrō, lahalō ta-
ngara wamoenoe ere Jehowa andrō.
- 18 Ba imane razo chō Doēgi andrō :
Ba ja'oegō faoso, ba boenoe gere
andrō! Ba maoso Ndraono Gedo-
mo andrō, Doēgi, ja'ia zamoenoe
ere andrō, 85 niha samaroe baroe
ba doto andrō tarafali, iboenoe me
19 loeo da'ō. Ba banoea Nobi andrō,
banoea gere, ba i'ō'ōtō tooe, he ira
matoea ba he ira alawe ba ono
matoea ba si lō aefa na ba mbagi
zoesoe, ba sa'wi ba kalide ba biri-
biri, ba i'ō'ōtō tooe. (F. 21, 2).
- 20 III. Ha samōsa zoloi, ono Gahi-
melechi, ma'oewoe Gahitoebi, Abia-
taro dōi, isa'wa Dawido, fao ia ba
21 nawō Dawido andrō. Ba i'omba-
cha'ō chō Dawido Abiataro, imane:
No iboenoe gere Jehowa Saeolo!
22 Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiataro :
Noa sa'ae oe'ila me loeo da'ō no,
bōrō me no so ba da'ō Doēgi andrō,
Iraono Gedomo; oe'ila sa'ae, wa
i'ombacha'ō dania chō Zaeolo : ba
hoeloegoe so noso niha andrō fefoe,
23 si sawē ja'ami! Iagō chōgoe; bōi
boesi dōdōoe, ha samoenoe ja'odo
zamoenoe ja'oegō gōi, rorogōfōgoe
ndra'oegō.

FAZA 23.

I. Itolo mbanoea Kegila Dawido.

II. Igohi ia Saeolo ba isa'wa Zifi.
Mōi mamaigi ja'ia Jonata. III. La'ā
mbōlinia banoea Zifi andrō. Fangefa
Dawido ba danga Zaeolo.

- 1 I. Ba lamane chō Dawido : Lasowō
Kegila Dawa Wilisiti, laraboeraboe

wache ba golajama mbasitō! (Jos.
15, 44). Ba isofoe chō Jehowa Da-
wido, imane : Hadia, mōido molaee
ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō? Ba ima-
ne Jehowa chō Dawido : Ae'e, ba
laee ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō ba
efa'ō Kegila. Ba lamane chō Dawido
ira awōnia : Ba ba da'e sa'ae, ba
danō mado Joeda, ba ata'oe ita, ba
hadia, mōi ita na ba Kegila, fasoe-
wō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti sato? Ba
ifoeli isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido,
ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Laboe,
ae misi tooe ba Kegila, oebe'e sa
ba dangaoe Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba
mōi ba Kegila Dawido ba awōnia
andrō, lalaoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti,
laraboe goerifōra, ba abōlō sibai
te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti labe'e, me
fasōndra ira. Tobali i'orifi mbanoea
Kegila andrō Dawido. (F. 19, 8).

II. Ba mcge, me isa'wa Dawi-
do Abiataro andrō, ba no i'oe
misi tooe mbaroe ba doto. Ba me
te'ombacha'ō chō Zaeolo, ba Kegila
so Dawido, ba imane Saeolo : Noa
sa ibe'e ba dangagoe ia Lowalangi;
me no mōi ia ba mbanoea si so
bawa gōli nifolazi, ba no ja'ia zo-
koeroe ja'ia. Ba hoemede Zaeolo ba
zato fefoe, ba wanoewō, ba we'amōi
ba Kegila, ba wama'oe'oe Dawido
ba awōnia andrō. Ba me irongo
Dawido, so dōdō Zaeolo si lō sōchi
chōnia, ba imane chō Gabiataro ere
andrō : Ohe ba da'e mbaroe ba
doto andrō! (F. 30, 7). Ba manga-
ndrō Dawido, imane : He Jehowa,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli! No
irongo sawoejoemō andre, wa no
tōdō Zaeolo mōi ia ba Kegila, ba
wamakiko banoea andrō, bōrō
ndra'odo : hadia, labe'e ba danga-
nia dania ndra'odo banoea Kegila
andrō? hadia, mōi mitooe Zaeolo
andrō, itōrō nirongo zawoejoemō
andre? He Jehowa, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizera'eli! Ombacha'ō chō
zawoejoemō andre! Ba imane Je-
howa : Itōrō! Ba imane Dawido : 12

Hadia, labe'e dania ba danga Zaoelo ndra'odo ba awōgoe andrō banoea Kegila andrō? Imane Jehowa :
 13 Labe'e. Ba maoso Dawido ba awōnia andrō, mato 600 ira, laheta ira ba Kegila ba saté latōrōi danō misa. Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo, no aefa ba Kegila Dawido, ba lō aloea
 14 mōi ia. Ba ba danō si mate sosō Dawido, ba hili misa, ja'ia ba hili ba danō si mate Sifi andrō. Ba i'aloecaloei ia Saeelo, sagōtō fa'ara, ba lō ibe'e ba dangania Lowalangi.
 15 A. 19; F. 24, 1). Ba ata'oe Dawido, me mōi Zaoelo mangaloei famoenoe ja'ia. Ba ba Horesi so Dawido, ba danō si mate Sifi. Ba mao-
 16 so nono Zaoelo, Jonata, mōi ia chō Dawido ba Horesi, ifoeli i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba Lowalangi, imane chōnia : Bōi ata'oe'fi, lō'ō sa mōi'ō
 17 ba danga namada Saeelo; razo Ndraono Gizeraēli dania ndra'oegō, ba tambalinamō dania ndra'odo — ba he amada Saeelo, ba i'ila gōi
 18 da'ō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira fōna Jehowa. Ba lō iboelō'ō ia ba Horesi Dawido ba ifoeli ia chōra Jonata. (F. 18, 3).

19 III. Ba mōi misi ja'wa ba Gibeata chō Zaoelo mbanoea Zifi andrō, lamine : Hadia, tenga ba chōma ibini'ō ia Dawido, ba hili misa, ba Horesi, ba Gibeata Hachila, tánō miraja, i'otarai danō si mate andrō?
 20 (F. 26, 1. Sin. 54, 2). Ba ha wa'ara zomasi'ō a'i, ja'oegō razo, mōi'ō mitoe, ba taboe, ba ja'aga sa'ae zame'e ba danga razo ja'ia ! Ba imane Saeelo : Ja'ahowoe ami chō Jehowa,
 22 me no ahachō dōdōmi ndra'odo. Ba laoe ! ba mifaigifaigi na, ba mita'ita'i misofoe, heza so ia, heza tebatō ia ; noa sa la'ombacha'ō chōgoe, wa no soneche siba. Mizofoezofoe hadia mbinimbini, nibini'ōnia ja'ia, ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe zi ndroehoe ndroehoe, ena'ō mōido awōmi. Na so ia ba danō, ba oe'aloecaloei
 24 ia ba ngahōnō ma'owoe Joeda. Ba

mowaōwaō ira fōna Zaoelo, ba danō si mate Sifi. Ba Dawido ba awōnia, ba ba danō si mate Ma'ono so, ba zalo'ō, raja danō si mate no mege. Ba me mōi Zaoelo ba awōnia andrō, 25 ba wangaloei Dawido; ba te'ombacha'ō chō Dawido, ba iheta ia ba gara andrō, ba danō si mate Ma'ono, mōi ia mitoe. Ba irongo Saeelo ba i'o'ō Dawido ba danō si mate Ma'ono. Ba ira Saeelo, ba ahe hili 26 tánō andre latōrō, ba ira Dawido, ba ahe hili ba zi tambai, ba ita'ita'i Dawido, fa bōi ichamō ia Saeelo, ba Saeelo, ba i'aloeci wama'oe'oe ira Dawido. Ba so zinenge, si lō 27 moedōnadōna, mōi ia chō Zaoelo, imane : Sa'ita'i, foeli'ō ! no laroegi danōda sanoewō, Dawa Wilisiti. Ba 28 ibōhōli wolohi Dawido Saeelo, mōi moefaondragō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Zea Mahelekoto (kara wa'aefa).

FAZA 24.

I. Fa'ahachō dōdō Dawido Zaoelo ba dōgi narō hili andrō. II. Ihaogō wehedenia chō Zaoelo Dawido. III. Fa'ahachō dōdō Zaoelo.

(Fa'igi gōi Faz. 26.)

I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Dawido, 1 mōi ia misi ja'wa, ba ja'wa ba hili ba Engedi i'ia'gō. Ba me no mangawoei Zaoelo, me i'otarai wasewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lamine chōnia : Ba danō si mate Engedi so Dawido iada'e. Ba i'ohē 2 zi 3000 sabōlō, nitoetoejoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, mōi ia, ba wangaloei ira Dawido ba gara nago andrō. Ba iroegi kandra nambi andrō, ba ngai lala. Ba so dōgi narō hili ba da'ō. Ba mōi bacha Zaoelo, ba we'amōi ba nidanō, ba Dawido ba awōnia andrō, ba no doemadao ba da'ō, ba wondrege dōgi andrō. 3 (Sin. 142, 1). Ba lamane chō Dawido ira awōnia : Hiza, da'e mba- 4 wa andrō, ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōoe, me imane : Oe'oe ba dangaoe dania 5

- nemalioe andrō, ena'ō ō'ila ōlaoe chōnia zomasi'ō! Ba maoso Dawido, ikoemokoemo wanaba watalinga mbaroe Zaelo. Ba dania, ba manoe toe dōdō Dawido, me no itaba watalinga mbaroe Zaelo andrō, ba imane ba nawōnia: Jamoctegoe ndra'o Lowalangi, na oelaoe zi mane da'ō chō zochō ja'o, chō nibajoini Jehowa andrō, wombambaja ja'ia, me no nibajoini Jehowa ia. (*Sam. II. 1, 14. Sin. 105, 15*). Ba itegoe sibai nawōnia Dawido, lō itche chōra lalaoe chō Zaelo. Ba maoso Zaelo, iheta ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō, mofanō ia.
- II. Ba maoso gōi Dawido, i'o'ō moroi ba dōgi, ba moe'ao ia chō Zaelo, imane: He sochō ja'o, razo! Ba ibali'ō ia Saoelo; ba ifalōgoe ia tooe ba danō Dawido, mangaloeloe chōnia. Ba imane chō Zaelo: Hana wa ōfondrondronge deatea mbeweniha, na la'wa'ō: I'aloeci wamocnoc-mō Dawido? Ma'ōchō andre, ba no hōrōoe zangila, wa no ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ma'ōchō. No la'wa'ō chōgoe: Boenoe ia, ba salimagō ndra'oegō oewā'ō, no oemane: Lō oebabaja zochō ja'o, me no nibajoini Jehowa! Ba hiza, Ama, faigi ba dangagoe watalinga mbaroemō andrō! wa lō oeboenoe'ō, me oetaba watalinga mbaroemō andrō. Ja'boto ba dōdōoe, ba ōtōngōni, wa lō hadia ia zi lō sōchi ba dōdōgoe, wa lō lalōgoe, wa lō horōgoe chōoe. Ba ja'oegō, ba ō'aloeci wamoenoe ja'odo. Jchowa zangasiwai hoehoeo andrō chōda, Jehowa dania zolaoe balōgoe chōoe, ba lō oehalō tangagoe wolaoe chōoc. (*Rom. 12, 19. Fet. I. 2, 23*). Itōrō niwā'ō ba gamaedola andrō chō ndra toca: Ba zanao horō moroi horō, — ba lō oehalō tangagoe wolaoe chōoc. Ha niha ni'aloeci razo Ndraono Gizeraēli? Ha niha nigohimō? Asoc si no mate, landrindri si ha samboesamboea!
- Ba jamoe'asiwai hoehoeo andrō chōda Jehowa, jamoe'faigi, jamoe'fatoenō hoehoeogoe chōoe ba jamoe'oe ba lala.
- III. Ba me no i'o'ozoei wehedenia andrō chō Zaelo Dawido, ba imane Saoelo: Hadia, tenga lioe da'ō, ja'oegō, onogoe Dawido? Ba mege'eege sibai Zaelo. Ba imane chō Dawido: Satoelō ndra'oegō moroi chōgoe: si sōchi nilaoemō chōgoe, ba si lō sōchi nilaoegoe chōoe. Ba no ōnōnō na ma'ōchō zi sōchi andrō nilaoemō chōgoe, me lō ōboenoe ndra'o, he wa'ae no ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra'odo Jehowa. Na so zi fachamō chō nemalinia, ba hadia, ifofanō manō lō ilaoe chōnia? Ba isoelōni dania chōoc si sōchi zi sōchi andrō, nilaoemō chōgoe ma'ōchō andre. Ba hiza aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoc wa razo dania ndra'oegō, awō wa ba dangagoe aro dania wa'arazo andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 23, 17*). Ba ae ba hōloe chōgoe chō Jehowa, fa bōi ōhori nga'ōtōgoc ba fa bōi ōse'e dōigoe ba niwama. Ba fahōloe Dawido chō Zaelo, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Saoelo; ba Dawido ba awōnia, ba mōi mijawa ba zoeoe hili.

FAZA 25.

I. Fa'amaté Zamoeēli. Ifatenge zingenge Dawido chō Nabalo andrō, ba i'o'aja ia Nabalo. II. Ifaondragō Dawido Abigaila andrō. III. I'alōsi wōnoe Dawido hoehoeonia andrō, hoehoeo zoneche. IV. Fa'amate Nabalo. Ihalō Abigaila Dawido.

I. Ba mate Zamoeēli, ba oewoelo Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba wange'esi ja'ia, ba lako'o ia ba ngai nomonia ba Rama. Ba maoso Dawido, mōi ia misi tooe ba danō si mate Ma'ono (*F. 28, 3*). Ba so ba Ma'ono andrō niha seboea ana'a ba ba Garemeli so goerifōnia; 3000 nga'oe chōnia mbiribiri ba 1000 nga'eoc nambi. Ba mogoeti boe mbiribirinia ia ba Garemeli, me

- 3 loeo da'õ. Ba tõi niha andrõ, ba Nabalo, ba tõi wo'omonia, ba Abigaila. Ira alawe sotõdõ ba si sõchi baw, ba ira matoea andrõ, ba no safaito ba si lõ sõchi; ma'oeuwe
- 4 Galebi ia. Ba me irongo Dawido, ba danõ si mate, mogoeti boe mbiribiri Nabalo, ba dafaeloe ifatenge ono matoea, imane chõra: Mi'ae misi jaw, ba Garemeli chõ Nabalo,
- 6 mi'owai ia chõgoe, ba mimane chõ ga'agoe andrõ: Sohahae tõdõndra'oegõ, ba ba zi samba omo ja'ami, ba lõ hadia ia, ba he ba zi so chõoe fefoe. Ba no oerongo, wa sogoeti boe mbiribiri ami. Ba me no ba ngaima mege sosõ goebalo andrõ chõoe, me lõ ni'o'ajama ja'ira ba me lõ si taja hadia ia chõra, gõtõ
- 8 we'asora ba Garemeli, — sofoe manõ ba nono matoea andrõ chõoe, ba la'ombacha'õ chõoe — ba hana na õ'eboea'õ dõdõoe ba nono matoea andre; noa sa ba mba'wa si sõchi mõiga chõoe! Ba be'e ba zawoe-joemõ andrõ ba chõ nonoe Dawido
- 9 hadia zi tola õ'efasi! Ba me la-roegi sinenge Dawido andrõ, ba ahoiri lafa'ema ni'wa'õ Dawido, ba labase'õ loealoea. Ba imane Nabalo ba zinenge Dawido andrõ: Ha niha Dawido andrõ? ha niha nono Giza'i? Lõ'õ sa ambõ ma'õ-chõ zawoejoe soloï chõ zochõ ja'ira!
- 11 Hadia, oebe'e ba niha si lõ oe'ila na'i heza moroi ira roti andrõ chõgoe ba agoe chõgoe ba oerifõgoe andrõ, nitabagoe, õ zogoeti andrõ
- 12 chõgoe? Ba maoso zinenge Dawido andrõ, mangawoeli ira ba ahoiri la'ombacha'õ chõ Dawido da'õ no
- 13 mege. Ba imane Dawido ba nawõnia andrõ: Dozi ami, ba mi'ani'õli! Ba mani'õli ira fefoe. Ba ibe'e gõi ba mbõbõ taloenia zi'õlinia Dawido, ba mofanõ ira, Dawido zolohe, mato 400 ira; ba 200 zi torõi, awõ gamagama.
- 14 II. Ba barõ õ, ba i'ombacha'õ ono matoea samõsa chõ Abigaila,
- fo'omo Nabalo, imane: Hiza, no ifatenge zinenge Dawido, moroi ba danõ si mate, ba wangowai sochõ ja'ita, ba no ihangõï ira. Ba ja'ira andrõ, ba no si sõchi si'ai tõdõ chõda; lõ moe'o'aja ndra'aga ba lõ irai taja chõma hadia ia, na sogaba danõ, gõtõ wanõrõima sahatõ chõra. No timba gõli kara ira chõma, gõtõ wokoebaloima biribiri ba ngaira. Andrõ era'era tõdõoe, he õwisa wolaoe iada'e, noa sa la'etoe'õ hoekoe, ba wamakiko sochõ ja'ita, fabaja soroijomonia fefoe; ba ja'ia, ba si no tõra fa'afaito, tebai fahochoeo ita chõnia. Ba i'aliogõ Abigaila, ihalõ zi 200 ngawoea roti ba domboea nahia agoe ba lima nga'oe biribiri si no moe'asiwai, ba lima hinaori bõra nifakoë, ba 200 ngamohi boea nagoe sokõli ba 200 nga'õrõ koe mboea ara, ifa'anõ ba hoeloe galide, ba imane ba nono matoea andrõ chõnia: Mi'owaõwaõ, oe'o'õ ami dania. Ba lõ'õ sa i'ombacha'õ chõ wo'omonia Nabalo. Ba fakoedo ia ba hoeloe galide. Ba me isa'wa mitooe, ba zi toba'a hili, ba hiza moroi jaw, Dawido ba awõnia andrõ, faondra ira, Ba no imane dõdõnia Dawido: Hiza, fefoe hadia ia gochõta niha andrõ, ba no oefagifagigi, ba danõ si mate, saoha gõlõgoc, tohali lõ irai taja hadia ia motõi chõnia: ba no isoe-lõni chõgoe si lõ sõchi zi sõchi andrõ! Jamoelaoe chõ Dawido Lowalangi, na oesaigõ irege moloe mahemoloe zi kiõini bagolõ, si so chõnia, fefoe!
- III. Ba me i'ila Dawido Abigaila, ba mõi ia tooe moroi ba hoeloe galide, ifalõgoe tooe ia ba danõ, fõna Dawido, ira'oe gahenia, imane: He Toea, ja'odo zi so sala andrõ! Ena'õ na tola moehede chõoe zawoejoemõ andre, ba ena'õ na õfondrondrongo ni'wa'õnia! Ena'õ na i'ositengagõ zochõ ja'o niha si lõ ngaroro andrõ, Nabalo andrõ; i'ohia'õ sa'ae dõinia:

- Nabalo (sowôhō mowa) dōinia, ba no fahōna chōnia wa'owôhō mowa: ba ja'odo andre, sawoejoemō, ba lō ni'ilagoe zinengemō, nifatengeoe andrō. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Toea, ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aerimō, ja'oegō andrō, nitaha Jehowa tanga, fa bōi mamoenoe niha ndra'oegō ba fa bōi ôhalō tangaoe wangorifi ja'oegō: hiza, hana na nifalawala'wa chō Nabalo andrō zi fa'oedoe chōoe, fabaja sangaloei famoenomō, ja'oegō
- 27 Toea! Ba hiza, ame'ela andrō, ni'ohe zawoejoemō chōoe, ja'oegō Toea, ba ôbe'e ba nono mateoa andrō, awōoe fao heza mōi'ō. Efa'ō chō zawoejoemō andre lalō andrō, me si lō teboelō [razo] dania nga'ōtōoe ibe'e Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, me no fanoewō chō Jehowa nilaomō ba me lō faloecha chōoe zi-lō
- 29 atōelō, sagōtō ja'oegō. Na so zi maoso solohi ja'oegō ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō, ba ja nifarahoeō ba ngambōbō zaoeri chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nosoe, ja'oegō Toea ba noso zi fa'oedoe chōoe andrō,
- 30 ba jamoefazaoemba riboribo! Ba na ifatōrō dania chōoe Jehowa nifaboe'oenia chōoe si sōchi, ja'oegō Toea, ba na ifataro ndra'oegō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: (*Sam. II. 5, 2*): ba lō tobali fangala chōoe, ba lō tobali tandra'wa, wa no adoewa ndro zi lō horō ôbe'e, wa no ôhalō tangaoe wangorifi ja'oegō, ja'oegō Toea. Ba na itolo'ō dania Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, ba tōrō tōdōoe zawoejoemō andre. Ba imane Dawido chō Abigaila: Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, samatenge ja'oegō ba wamaondragō ja'o,
- 33 ba nisoeno wa'onechemō andrō, nisoeno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si no manaha tangagoe ma'ôchō, fa bōi mamoenoe niha ndra'odo, fa bōi oehalō tangagoe, wangorifi ja'o! Ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, si no manaha tangagoe, fa bōi oeboenoe ndra'oegō: na lō ôta'ita'imenā'ō wamaondragō ja'odo, ba irege moloeo mahemoloe, ba lō tosai ena'ō chō Nabalo zi kiōini bagolō. Ba ihalō
- 35 Dawido ni'ohe Abigaila chōnia, ba imane chōnia: Foeli'ō ba chōmi, bōi boesi dōdōoe. Hiza oe'o'ō niwa'ōoe ba no so ba dōdōgoe ndra'oegō!
- IV. Ba me iroegi chōra, chō Nabalo, Abigaila, ba hiza gowoeloa chōnia jomo, timba gowoeloa chō razo. Ba somoeso tōdō Nabalo ba no maboe sibai ia. Ba ma'ifoe lō hedehehe Abigaila chōnia, irege moloeo. Ba ba zangoehoelō wongi,
- 37 me no dōhō wemaboe Nabalo, ba itoenō chōnia da'ō no mege fo'omonია. Ba mate bacha dōdōnia, tobali hoelō gara. Ba so mato foeloe bongi, ba ibōzi Nabalo Jehowa, ba mate ia. Ba me irongo Dawido no
- 39 mate Nabalo, ba imane: Nisoeno Jehowa, si no molaoe balō wango'aja ja'o andrō chō Nabalo ba si no manaha tanga genoninia andre, fa bōi ilaoe zi lō atōelō; ba no ifoeli ifatōrō chō Nabalo zi lō sōchi andrō nilaenia! Ba ifatenge Dawido, isofoe Abigaila, ba wangai ja'ia. Ba me laroegi Abigaila, ba
- 40 Garemeli, ba fahoehoeo ira chōnia, lamane: Dawido zamatenge ja'aga chōoe, ba wangai ja'oegō, ena'ō fo'omonია ndra'oegō. Ba maoso ia ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, ba imane: Hiza, no ngoningoni zawoejoemō andre, i'wa'ō, ba wanasai ahe zingenge zochō ja'o! Ba maoso Abigaila, i'aliogō, fakoedo ia ba hoeloe galidenia ba si manō nono alawe andrō chōnia, dalima, awōawōnia fao. I'o'ō zingenge Dawido andrō ba tobali fo'omo Dawido ia. Ba Ahinoa
- 43 andrō, ba no ba Jezere'eli ihalō Dawido; ba fo'omo Dawido ira, daroea, ira, ifakaeroea. Ba Michala andrō, ono Zaeolo, fo'omo Dawido, ba no ibe'e Saoelo chō Walati, ono La'isi, banoea Galimo. (*Sam. II. 3, 15*).
- 44

FAZA 26.

I. Ithoegō igohi Dawido Saelo
ba ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō Zaelo Da-
wido. II. Fehede Dawido chō ndra
Abineri Saelo. III. Ifaboe'oe Saelo,
lō'ō sa'ae igohi Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Faz. 24.)

- 1 I. Ba mōi chō Zaelo ba Gibeā
mbancea Zifi andrō, imane: Hadia,
tenga ba hili Hachila, ba zinga
danō si mate andrō, ibinibini'ō ia
Dawido? (F. 23, 19. Sin. 54, 2).
- 2 Ba maoso Zaelo, 3000 i'ōhe sabōlō,
nitoetoejoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
ba lasa'wa misi tooe danō si mate
Sifi, ba wangaloei Dawido ba da'ō.
- 3 Ba ba hili Hachila tebato Zaelo,
ba zinga danō si mate, ba ngai
lala; ba Dawido, ba no i'ia'gō danō
si mate. Ba me irongo, no iroegi
danō si mate andrō Saelo wolohi
- 4 ja'ia, ba ifatenge zamaoeze, ba
irongo, wa si ndroehoe no so Zaelo.
- 5 Ba maoso Dawido, isa'wa zi tebato
Saelo. (F. 14, 50; 17, 55). Ba me
i'ila naha andrō, solombase Saelo,
awō goemandra andrō chōnia, Abi-
neri, ono Neri — bacha barō gōli
koereta mōrō Zaelo, ba no lafa-
- 6 soei ia wemōrō awōnia andrō —, ba
imane Dawido chō Ndrawa Cheti
andrō, Ahimelechi, ba chō Gabiza'i,
ono Zeroeja, talifoēsō Joabi: Ha
niha zi mōi awōgoe mitooe chō
Zaelo ba golombase'wa? Ba imane
Abiza'i: Ja'ō zi mōi awōoe mitooe!
- 7 Ba me no laroegi ira Dawido
Abiza'i, ba zi bongi, ba hiza Zaelo,
no mōrō bacha barō gōli koereta,
ba no moetarō'ō ba danō doho-
nia, tánō ba hōgōnia, ba Abineri
- 8 ba sato, ba no lafasoei ia. Ba
imane Abiza'i chō Dawido: No
ibe'e ba dangaoe nemalioe andrō
Lowalangi ma'ōchō: ba da'ōetandro
ia ba danō toho andrō, ha samoeza,
alacha lō mendroea. (Sam. II. 16,
9). Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiza'i:
Bōi boenoe ia, ha niha sa zi no
mombambaja nibajoini Jehowa lō

fotoe? Ba imane na Dawido: Ba 10
wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa! Lō zi
lō mate ia, ma ibōzi ia Jehowa ba
iroegi manō ba'wa wa'amatenia, ba
ma zoei ba wasoewōta tekiko ia. (F.
28, 10; 24, 13). Jamoetimba ndra'o 11
Jehova, fa bōi oebabaja nibajoini
Jehowa! Ba halō doho andrō tánō
ba hōgōnia, awō mako nidanō
chōnia, ba mofanō ita. Ba i'ōhe 12
sa'ae doho andrō, awō mako nidanō,
si so tánō ba hōgō Zaelo, Dawido,
ba lalaoe mofanō, lō sangila ja'ira,
lō sanehe, lō si tokea; no ahori
mōrō ira, me no ihawoei ira femōrō
sabōlōbōlō si oroi Jehowa. (Moz.
I. 2, 21; 15, 12).

II. Ba mōi mijefo Dawido, iagō 13
zarōoe ma'ifoe, zoezoe hili, to'ali
arōoe gotaloeara. Ba moe'ao ia ba 14
zato andrō, ba chō Gabineri, ono
Neri, imane: Hadia, lō ōtema li,
Abineri? Ba imane Abineri: Ha-
niha ndra'oegō, si'ao chō razo? Ba 15
imane Dawido chō Gabineri: No
sabōlō ndra'oegō ae; ha niha zi
fagōlōgōlō chōoe ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli? — ba hana wa lō ōfaigifaigi
zochō ja'oegō, razo? Noa sa iroegi
sanoewō, ba wamoenoe sochō ja'-
oegō andrō, razo? Tenga si sōchi 16
wolaoemō andrō. Faja wa no saeri
Jehowa, na tenga si mate amiena'ō,
me lō nifaigifaigimi sochō ja'ami
andrō, nibajoini Jehowa! Ba faigi
heza so doho razo ba heza so mako
nidanō andrō, si so tánō ba hōgō-
nia mege! Ba irongo Saelo, wa li 17
Dawido da'ō, ba imane: Hadia,
tenga lioe da'ō, ja'oegō onogoe Da-
wido? Ba imane Dawido: Ja'ia,
sochō ja'ō, razo! ba imane na: Hana 18
wa igohi zawoejoenia andre sochō
ja'ō? Hadia horōgoe atō, hadia zi
lō sōchi chōgoe? Ba ena'ō na ifo- 19
ndrondrongo iada'e sochō ja'ō razo
ni'wa'ō zawoejoenia andre! Hadia,
Jehowa zamaroee ja'oegō ba wa'oe-
doesa chōgoe, ba da lafa'ago'ō chōnia
zoemange; ba na niha zamaroee

ja'oegô, ba ni'elifi fôna Jehowa, me
no sanibo ja'odo maôchô, fa bôï
mo'oeracha ndra'o ba nibe'e Jehowa,
me laŵa'ô : Laboe'ôgô, fosoemange
20 Lowalangi bô'ô ! Ba bôï mowôï ba
danô ndrogoe ba zi no arôoe aefa
chô Jehowa, me no môï razo Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, ba wangaloei famoenoe
ja'o, si mane na lagohi manoe danô
21 ba hili misa ! Ba imane Saoelo :
Horôgoe da'ô, foeli'ô, ja'oegô, ono-
goe Dawido, lô'ô sa'ae oefakao'ô,
soelô wa no eboea mbôli nosogoe
ôŵa'ô. Oe'ila sa'ae, no nifolaoe za-
mbô tôdô wolaoegoe ba no eboea
22 sibai horôgoe ! Ba itema linia Da-
wido, imane : Ba ja'e doho razo ;
jamôï mijefo ba da'e zamôsa, ba
23 wangai ja'ia. Ba Jehowa zanoelôni
ba zamôšana fa'atoelônia ba fa lô
farôï ; noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe
ndra'oegô Jehowa, ma'ôchô, ba lô
edônado oehalô tangagoe wamoenoe
24 nibajoini Jehowa. Ba si mane fa'e-
boea mbôli nosoe chôgoe ma'ôchô,
ja si manô wa'eboea mbôli nosogoe
chô Jehowa, ba jamoe'efa'ô ndra'o
25 ba wa'atosasa fefoe ! Ba imane
Saoelo chô Dawido : Ja'ahowoe
ndra'oegô, onogoe Dawido : ôfaloea
dania ba si môna ndra'oegô ! Ba
mofanô Dawido ba ifoeli ia ba chôra
Saoelo.

FAZA 27.

I. Moloi zoei Dawido, isaŵa Nachi-
si. Ibe'e chônia Zikelagi Achisi. II.
Manoewônoewô Dawido, gôtô we'-
asonia ba da'ô.

1 Ba imane dôdônia Dawido : Sa-
moeza ma'ôchô dania, ba mate sa
atô ndra'o ba danga Zaoelo ; si
sôchinia, na moloi ndra'o, na oesa-
ŵa danô Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ibato
môtô Saoelo wangaloei ja'o ba danô
Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'asagôrô ; ba
2 tobali aefa ndra'o ba dangania. Ba
maoso Dawido, awô zi 600 niha a-
ndrô, si fao chônia, lasaŵa Nachisi
andrô, ono Ma'ochi, razo Gata. (F.

21, 11. Raz. I. 2, 39). Ba chô Na- 3
chisi ba Gata i'iağô Dawido ba
awônia andrô, awô zoroijomora fe-
foe ; fao gôï wo'omo Dawido andrô,
si domboea : Ahinoa, banoea Jeze-
re'eli ba Abigaila, lacha Nabalo a-
ndrô, banoea Garemeli. (F. 25, 40-
43). Ba me te'ombacha'ô chô Zaelo, 4
no isaŵa Gata Dawido, ba ibato
Saoelo wangaloei ja'ia. Ba imane 5
Dawido chô Nachisi : Na eboea atô
dôdôoe chôgoe, ba te ôtoetoeoe
chôgoe naha samboea, ba mbanoea
ba danô, heza oe'iağô ; hadia sa
wa i'iağô ngaimô sawoejoemô andre,
ba mbanoea seboea andre ? Ba 6
itoetoeoe chônia Zikelagi Achisi,
me loeo da'ô ; ba tobali banoea razo
mado Joeda Zikelagi andrô, iroegi
ma'ôchô andre. (Jos. 15, 31. Sangoe-
hoek. 1, 19). Ba fa'ara Dawido ba 7
danô Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ôfa waŵa
tôra dôfi.

II. Ba môï misi jaŵa Dawido, 8
i'ohé nawônia andrô, ba lasewô
mbanoea Gesoeri andrô ba Iraono
Girisi ba Iraono Gameleki ; da'ô
zowanoea ba danô andrô, i'otarai
Delama, noemalô ba Zoeri ba ba
danô Miseraji mitoe. Ba na isoe-
wô mbanoea da'ô Dawido, ba lô 9
isaigô, he ira matoea, ba he ira ala-
we, ahoi iboenoe ; ba biribiri ba
saŵi ba kalide ba ondra, fabaja ga-
magama, ba i'ohé, ba ifoeli ia chô
Nachisi. Ba na isofoe Achisi : Heza 10
môï ami manoewô ma'ôchô ? ba
imane Dawido : Ba danô mado Joed-
a, tánô raja ; ba ma : Ba ndraono
Jerame'eli, tánô raja ; ba ma zoei :
Ba ma'oeowoe Geni, tánô raja. Ba 11
samôsa lô i'orifi Dawido, he ira
matoea, ba he ira alawe, lô ifa'a-
môï ba Gata, imane dôdônia : Ma
dania môï ira sasi, ma la'ombacha'ô :
Da'ô nilaoe Dawido ! Si manô wo-
laoelaoenia, gôtô we'asonia ba danô
Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba fadoehoe dôdô 12
Nachisi chô Dawido, imane : No
abôoe dôinia ba niwara, Iraono Gi-

zeraëli, ba lõ teboelõ ia ba da'e enonigoe. (*Moz. I. 34, 30, Moz. II. 5, 21*).

FAZA 28.

I. Ifakaoni'õ mbechoe Saeolo, ba wasoewõta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. II. Oroma mbechoe Zamoeëli ba tokea sibai Zaeolo ba ni'ombacha'õnia.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'õ, ba owoele Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewõ Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba imane Achisi chõ Dawido: Bõi zi lõ aboto ba dõdõoe, wa chõgoe fao ndra'oegõ, fabaja
- 2 banoeaoe andrõ, ba wanoewõ. Ba itema li Nachisi Dawido, imane: Laoe, õ'ila sa dania wolaoe zawoejoemõ andre! Ba imane Achisi chõ Dawido: Ba laoe, ba oefataro samagimaigi ja'õ ndra'oegõ, gõtõ wa'anaoe nosogoe. Ba Samoeëli, ba
- 3 no mate; ba no la'e'esi ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba no lako'o ia, ba Rama. Ba no ifofanõ zogaoni bechoe ba si faeta Saeolo, no iheta ba danõ.
- 4 (*F. 25, 1. Moz. II. 22, 17*). Ba owoele sa'ae Ndrawa Wilisiti ba laroegi Zoenema, ba da'õ tebato ira. Ba i'owoelei gõi Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Saeolo, ba ba hili Giliboa tebato da'õ. Ba me i'ila golombasewa Ndrawa Wilisiti Saeolo, ba ata'oe
- 5 ia, manizinizi bacha dõdõnia. Ba manofoe chõ Jehowa Zaeolo, ba lõ itema linia Jehowa, he ba wangifi, ba he ba „Oerimi” andrõ, ba he ba zama'ele'õ, (*Moz. II. 28, 30. F. 14.*
- 6 *37; 23, 9*). Ba imane Saeolo ba nawõnia: Mi'aloei chõgoe ndra alawe si so elemoe, ba wogaoni bechoe, ena'õ moido chõnia, ba wanofoe chõnia. Ba lamane awõnia andrõ: Ba Gendroro so ndra alawe, si so elemoe ba wogaoni bechoe. (*Hal.*
- 7 *zin. 16, 16*). Ba ibini'õ Saeolo, wa ja'ia, noecha bõ'õ i'onecha ba mõi ia, ba daroea nawõnia fao. Ba ba zi bongi mõi ira jomo ba ndra alawe andrõ. Ba imane Saeolo: Eta'õ chõgoe ba gelemoe ba wogaoni be-

choe andrõ ba kaoni chõgoe nitõ-tõigoe tõi chõoe. Ba imane chõnia 9 ira alawe andrõ: No õrongo ae nilaoe Zaeolo, wa no ihori ba danõ zogaoni bechoe, awõ zi faeta, ba hana wa õlaoe dandrawa chõgoe, ba wamoenoe ja'odo? Ba mõi ba 10 hõlooe chõnia Zaeolo chõ Jehowa, imane: Faja wa no saokeri Jehowa, na tebe'e horõoe dania da'õ! Ba 11 imane ira alawe andrõ: Ha niha nikaonigoe chõoe? Ba imane: Samoeëli kaoni chõgoe. Ba me i'ila 12 Zamoeëli ira alawe andrõ, ba moe'ira'ira ia. Ba imane chõ Zaeolo: Hana wa no õlimodo? Saeolo ndra'oegõ! Ba imane chõnia razo: Bõi 13 boesi dõdõoe: hadia ni'ilaoe? Ba imane ira alawe andrõ chõ Zaeolo: Bechoe oe'ila moroi tooe, barõ danõ. Ba imane chõnia: He wisa ia 14 wamaigioe ja'ia? Ba imane: Niha satoea zi mõi jawā, baroe seboea mbarenia. Ba aboto ba dõdõ Zaeolo, wa Samoeëli, ba ifalõgoe tooe ia ba danõ, mangaloeloe.

II. Ba imane Samoeëli chõ Zaeolo: 15 Hana wa õboesi dõdõgoe wama-kaoni'õ ja'odo? Ba imane Saeolo: No tasasa sibai ndra'o. Lasoewõ ndra'odo Dawa Wilisiti, ba no iheta ia chõgoe Lowalangi, lõ'õ sa'ae itema ligoe, he ba zamae'le'õ, ba he ba wangifi, ba andrõ oefakaoni'õ ndra'oegõ, ena'õ õ'ombacha'õ chõgoe he oewisa. Ba imane Samoeëli: Ba hadia wa õsofoe chõgoe. me no iheta ia chõoe Jehowa, ba me no tobali si fa'oedoe chõoe? No ifatõrõ chõoe 17 Jehowa nifa'wa'õgõnia chõoe chõgoe no: no iheta chõoe dadaoma wa'asala'wa ba no ibe'e ba mbõ'õ, chõ Dawido andrõ ibe'e. Me no lõ ni' 18 o'õmõ oroisa Jehowa, ba me lõ nifatõrõoe fõnoenia andrõ sabõlõbõlõ ba Ndraono Gamaleki, andrõ ilaoe chõoe zi manõ Jehowa, ma'õchõ. (*F. 15, 18, 19*). Ifarahogõ ami Ndraono 19 Gizeraëli, wame'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti; mahemoloe a mate ndra'oe-

- gō, fabaja onooe. Ba he sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti Jehowa.
- 20 Ba alaoe tooe ba danō Zaoelo, ba wa'atokea, adōlō manō tooe ba danō. Ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō ba niw'a'ō Zamoeēli andrō; ba noa sa'ae si lō dōladōla ia, me no ma'ōma'ōchō menewi ba sara wongi lō si
- 21 manga ia. Ba mōi chō Zaoelo ndra alawe andrō, ba me i'ila, wa no si tokea sibai ia, ba imane chōnia: Hiza, no ifondrondrongo lioe enonioe andre, ba no oe'ositengagō manō nosogoe, wolo'ō somasi'ō, ni
- 22 w'a'ōoe chōgoe. Ba o'o'ō sa'ae gōi niw'a'ō genonioe andre chōoe. Da'oehalō chōoe zambawa roti, ba ō'a, ena'ō abe'e ndra'oegō, ba wanga
- 23 woeli. Ba lō edōna ia, imane: Lō mangado! Ba me laforege ira awōnia ba ira alawe andrō, ba i'o'ō niw'a'ōra, maoso ia ba zalo ba moeda
- 24 dao ba gaso. Ba no so barō mbatō ndra alawe andrō nono zawī niboela; ba igōsō itaba, ba ihālō hamo, ifa
- 25 roeka ba ibali'ō koe. Ba ifa'oli chō ndra Saoelo awōnia, ba me no manga ira, ba maoso ira mofanō, ba zi bongi andrō.

FAZA 29.

I. Laŵa'ō wamofanō Dawido salaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti. II. Ifofanō ia Achisi, he ŵa'ae aboea chō Nachisi.

- 1 I. Ba la'owoeloi zabōlō chōra fefoe Dawa Wilisiti ba Afeki, ba ba zinga goemboe nidano ba Jezere'eli tebato Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 4, 1*).
- 2 Ba me so zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, me la'ohē ngaotoe chōra, awō ngahōnō chōra ba me so gōi moroi foeri Dawido ba awōnia andrō, awō
- 3 Nachisi, ba lamane salaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti: Hadia lawai niha Heberaio andrō? Ba imane Achisi ba zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti: Dawido da'ō, si so chō Zaoelo mege, Saoelo razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, no me-

ndroea fache ia chōgoe, ba i'otarai loeo da'ō, me isaŵa ndra'o, irege ma'ōchō, ba lō ni'ilagoe hadia ia [zi sala] chōnia. Ba mofōnoe chōnia zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lamane chōnia: Fatenge mangawoeli niha andrō! Jamoefoeli ia ba nahanian andrō, niw'a'ōoe chōnia, bōi fao ia chōda ba wanoewō, fa bōi i'ā mbōlida ba wanoewō andrō. Hadia zi sōchi bōli wa'eboea dōdō zochō ja'ia chōnia, moroi ba hōgō mbanoeada andre? Hadia, tenga ja'ia Dawido andrō, nisoenora no andrō, me manari, me lamane: „Ngahōnō niboenoē Zaoelo, ba no ba ngafaeloe ngahōnō niboenoē Dawido?” (*F. 18, 7*).

II. Ba ifakaoni'ō Dawido Achisi, ba imane chōnia: Faja wa no saori Jehowa, na tenga sadōlō tōdō ndra'oegō, ba somasi ndra'o, na awōawōgoe ndra'oegō ba wanoewō, lō'ō sa ni'ilagoe chōoe si lō atoelō, i'otarai me ōsaŵa ndra'o, iroegi ma'ōchō andre: — ba salaŵa bō'ō andrō, ba lō omasi ira ndra'oegō. Ba foeli'ō, ja lō hadia ia chōoe, fa bōi ōlaoe hadia ia zi fatoewoe ba zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. Ba imane Dawido chō Nachisi: Ba hadia horōgoe? hadia, ni'ilaoe chō zawoejoemō andre, i'otarai me mōido enonioe, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, wa lō mōido fasoewō ba nemali razo sochō ja'odo? Ba itema li Dawido Achisi, imane chōnia: Oe'ila sa, wa no somasi ndra'o ndra'oegō, si mane mala'ika Lowa-langi: ba salaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti zangoema'ō: lō tola mōi ia awōda ba wanoewō! (*Sam. II. 19, 28*). Ba mahemoloe, ba faoso, awō mbanoea zochō ja'oegō, si fao chōoe mege, me so'ō, mihoelō sibai wongi, ba mifoeli ami ba nahami andrō, niw'a'ōgoc chōmi, ba bōi mamaoedoe dōdōoe chōgoe, omasido sa ndra'oegō, — mifaoso, si hoelō si'ai wongi mahemoloe, ena'ō na moloee

11 sibai manglefa ami. Ba mangoewoeli sa'ae ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti Dawido ba awōnia andrō, lahoelō wongi. Ba lasa'wa misi jawā Jezere'eli Dawa Wilisiti.

FAZA 30.

I. No moedodoegō Zikelagi, me iroegi Dawido. II. Ilaoe ba Ndraono Gamaleki ba i'ohē mangawoeli niraboe andrō. III. Lafaoa niraboe andrō. Mamoeala Dawido ba zi fahoe-woe chōnia.

1 I. Ba doea wongi, ba laroegi Zikelagi Dawido ba awōnia andrō. Ba no lasoewō danō andrō tánō raja, fabaja Zikelagi, Iraono Gamaleki, no moraboe ira ba Zikelagi, ba no latoenoe mbanoea. Ira alawe, ba ha niha zi so, he iraono, ba he satoea, ba no lara'oe; ba lō'ō sa niboe-noera, no la'ohē manō, ba no mofanō
2 ira. Ba me laroegi ira Dawido, ba no moetoenoe mbanoea, ba ira alawera ba onora matoea ba onora alawc, ba no moe'ohē niraboe. Ba mege'ege sibai Dawido ba awōnia andrō, irege tebai sa'ae mege'ege
3 ira. Ba fo'omo Dawido andrō, si daroea, ba no moeraboe gōi: Ahinoa andrō, banoea Jezere'eli, ba Abigaila, fo'omo Nabalo no, banoea Garemeli. (F. 25, 42. 43). Ba aboe
4 sibai dōdō Dawido, me lateboe kara ia cna'ō sato, oi sa'ae afōchō ba dōdō zato fefoe nonora matoea ba onora alawe. Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia
5 ba chō Lowalanginia Jehowa Dawido.

7 II. Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiataro ere andrō: Tema ohe chōgoe mbaroe ba doto andrō! Ba ihalō mbaroe ba doto andrō Abiataro, ibe'e chō Dawido. (F. 23. 9). Ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane:
8 Hadia, oegohi zanoewō andrō? Hadia oechamō ira maō? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Gohi ira! Lō zi lō
9 ōchamō ira ba lō zi lō ō'orifi [niraboe andrō]. Ba mōi Dawido, i'ohē

zi 600 niha andrō, si so chōnia, ba laroegi ndraso Mbezori. Ba torōi foeri ōsa. Ba itohoegō wolohi sanoe-
10 wō andrō Dawido, awō zi 400 niha andrō; ba 200 zi torōi foeri, noerege dōdō, ba lō la'ōtō Mbezori andrō. Ba lasōndra Ndrawa Miseraji, ba
11 lala, ba mbenoea, ba la'ohē chō Dawido, ba labe'e ōnia rotī ba lafabadoegō chōnia nidanō, ba samba
12 sinaba koe nilaoe boea ara ba doea ngamohi boea nagoe sokōli labe'e ōnia, ba ifoeli aeri: noa sa tōloe ngaloe
13 ba tōloe mbongi lō si manga ia ba lō nibadenia idanō (Sangoehoeck. 15, 19). Ba isofoe chōnia
14 Dawido, imane: Ha chō ndra'oegō ba heza ō'otarai? Ba imane: Ono matoea Dawa Miseraji ndra'odo, sawoejoe Ndraono Gamaleki. No
15 irōido foeri sochō ja'o, me mōfōchōdo, tōloe bongi ma'ōchō. No
16 mōiga manowō ba danō Ndrawa Gereti tánō raja ba ba danō mado Joeda ba ba danō ma'owoe Galebi, tánō raja, ba no matoenoe Zikelagi. (Sam. II. 8, 18. Jos. 14, 13). Ba
17 imane chōnia Dawido: Hadia, ō'ohēga ba zanoewō andrō? Ba imane: Ae ba hōloe chōgoe chō Lowalangia, wa lō ōboenoe, awō wa lō ōfoeli
18 ba danga zochō ja'o ndra'odo, ba oe'ohē ami ba zanoewō andrō. Ba
19 ifasao ira, ba hiza, ba no moeae we ba danō zanoewō andrō, mangamanga ira ba labadoebadoe hadia ia, timba nilaoe owasa, bōrō niraboe andrō fefoe, soja sibai, nihālōra
20 ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danō mado Joeda. Ba ilaoe chōra
21 Dawido, i'otarai wa'amoloe, noemalō ba wa'abongi, ba iboenoe ira, tobali samōsa lō soloi, ha ōfa ngao-
22 toe, ono matoea, si fakoedo ba hoeloe gondra, awai zoloi. Ba dozi
23 niraboe Ndraono Gamaleki, ba i'efa'ō Dawido; he fo'omonie andrō, si domboea, ba i'efa'ō. Tobali lō
24 hadia ia zi taja, he side'ide, ba he seboea, he niraboe andrō [bō'ōnia]

- ba he ono matoea ba he ono alawe,
ba he hadia ia fefoe, niraboera :
20 ahori i'ohē mangawoeli Dawido. Ba
lahal'ō fefoe mbiribiri ba sawi, la'ohē
chōnia. ba lamane : Ahoeleoa Dawi-
do da'ō !
- 21 III. Ba me iroegi Dawido zi 200
niha no mege, si no erege tōdō me-
ge, ba si tebai fao chō Dawido, ni-
rōira ba ndraso Mbezori andrō, ba
lafaondragō Dawido ba awōnia a-
ndrō, ba me ahatō ndra Dawido,
22 ba la'owai. Ba hoemedē niha si lō
sōchi ba si lō ngaroro, si fao chō
Dawido, lamane : Me lō si fao ira
chōda, ba lō'ō gōi tabe'e chōra ga-
hoeloea andrō, niha lōda mangawoeli,
ha fo'omo zamōsana ba iraononia :
hana na la'ohē da'ō, ba acha mo-
23 fanō ira. Ba imane Dawido : Bōi
mimanō, me no itolo ita Jehowa,
me no irorogō ita ba me no ibe'e
ba dangada zanoewō andrō, si no
24 mameta'oe ja'ita ! Ba ha niha gōi
zamondrongo limi ba da'ō ? Si mane
tāna ba zi mōi ba wasoewōta andrō,
si manō gōi dania ba zi torōi foeri,
awō gamagama : nifagōlōgōlō wa-
maosa chōra ! — (Moz. IV. 31, 27).
- 25 Ba si manōmanō dania, i'otarai leoa
da'ō. Da'ō ifachoi ba ibe'e hoekoe
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi ma'ōchō
26 andre. Ba me no iroegi zoei Zike-
lagi Dawido, ba ihalō ōsa gahoeloea
no mege, ba ifa'ohē'ō ba zala'wa
mado Joeda, si fahoewoe chōnia,
imane chōra : Hiza chōmi mboeala,
fōfō niraboe zi fa'loedoe chō Jeho-
27 wa ! Ba ba Mbetiēli ifa'ohē'ō, ba
ba Ramata, ba danō tānō raja, ba
28 ba Jatiri, ba ba Garara, ba ba Zi-
29 fimoti ba ba Esemoa, ba ba Gare-
meli ba ba mbanoea ma'owoe Je-
rame'eli andrō, ba ba mbanoea
30 ma'owoe Geni, ba ba Horama, ba
31 ba Mborasa, ba ba Gatachi. Ba ba
Heberona, ba ba mbanoea andrō
fefoe, nidōrōdōrōi Dawido ba awō-
nia andrō mege.

FAZA 31.

I. Te'ala Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
Ndrawa Wilisiti. Itaroe'ō chōnia
zi'ōli Saeolo. II. La'ō'aja mbotonia
Dawa Wilisiti, ba lahaogō wogo'ō
ja'ia banoea Jabesi andrō.

(A. 1-13: Nga'ōt. I. 10, 1-12.)

I. Ba barō ō, ba no lalaoe ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli Dawa Wilisiti, ba
no moloi Ndraono Gizeraēli labe'e
Dawa Wilisiti, ba hiza tooe ba danō
niboenoe, ba hili Giliboa. Ba lō la-
bōhōli Dawa Wilisiti wolohi Saeolo
ba ononia, ba laboenoe nono Saeolo,
Jonata ba Abinadabi ba Malichi-
zoea. Ba laforege wasōndrata chō
Zaeolo ba no la'ila ia si fafana ōsa.
Ba ata'oe sibai Zaeolo zi fafana
andrō. Ba imane Saeolo chō zolohe
fangōnania : Sōbi wōdamō ba fahō
ndra'odo, fa bōi mōi zi lō moeboto
andrō, ba wango'aja ja'o ! Ba lō
edōna zolohe fangōnania, ata'oe
sibai ia. Ba itoejoe wōda Saeolo,
itaroe'ō ba dōdōnia. (Sangoehoe. 9,
54). Ba me i'ila solohe fangōnania,
no mate Zaeolo, ba itaroe'ō gōi
chōnia wōdania ba mate ba ngai
Zaeolo. Tobali endronga mate ira,
me leoa da'ō, Saeolo ba ononia a-
ndrō, si datōloe, ba solohe fangō-
nania. Ba me larongo Iraono Gize-
raēli ba zi tambai zalo'ō andrō ba
jefo Joridano, no moloi Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba no mate Zaeolo, fabaja
iraononia andrō, ba laheta ira jomo
chōra, moloi. Ba so Ndrawa Wili-
siti ba la'ia gō jomo chōra.

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba so Ndra-
wa Wilisiti, ba wangi gamagama
niboenoe andrō, ba hiza Zaeolo ba
iraononia andrō, si datōloe, ba hili
Giliboa. Ba lataba mbaginia ba
laheta chōnia mbaroenia sabe'e, ba
lafatenge [zinenge], sanōrōi tanō
Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wanoeriaigō
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō ba na-
doera ba ba niha sato. Ba fangō-
na ba labe'e ba gosali Gasera ba
botonia, ba latawi ba gōli kara ba

- 11 Mbetisana. Ba me larongo banoea | ba göli kara ba Mbetisana; ba lafoeli
Jabesi ba danö Gileadi hadia nilaoe | ira ba Jabesi ba latoenoe ba da'ö,
Ndrawa Wilisiti chö Zaoelo, (*F. 11.* | ba tölara, ba lahalö ba lako'o ba 13
12 1-11), ba maosö zabölöra fefoe, sara | mbörö manawa ba Jabesi, ba ma-
wongi ira ba lala, ba latagö mbo- | moni ba gö ira, fitoe bongi wa'ara.
to Zaoelo ba boto ndraononia andrö | (*Sam. II. 1, 12*).

Soera

ZAMOEËLI

S I S A M B O E A.

FAZA 1.

I. Irongo Dawido, wa no mate
ndra Saeelo Jonata. II. Fa'aboe dö-
dönia; iboenoe nono matoea andrö,
Iraono Gamaleki. III. Fange'esi Da-
wido ira Saeelo Jonata.

- 1 I. Me no mate Zaoelo ba me no
mangawoeli Dawido moroi ba wo-
lohi Iraono Gamaleki andrö, ba
2 doea wonginia ba Zikelagi, — ba
mahemoloe ö, ba hiza niha, samösa,
awö Zaoelo mege, no isika noe-
chania ba no ilaoe danö ba högö-
nia. Ba me iroegi Dawido, ba ifa-
lögöe tooe ia ba danö, mangaloeloe.
3 Ba imane chönia Dawido: Heza
ö'otarai? Ba imane: Oe'otarai
Ndraono Gizeraëli, fasoewöta a-
4 ndrö. Ba imane chönia Dawido:
He wisa? Ombacha'ö chögöe. Ba
imane: No moloi zabölö, ba wasoe-
wöta andrö ba no ato zi mate ni-
boenoe: ba he Saeelo ba ononia
5 Jonata, ba no mate. Ba imane Da-
wido chö nono matoea andrö, sa-
ngombacha chönia: Heza örongo,
wa no mate Zaoelo ba ononia Jo-
6 nata? Ba imane ono matoea andrö,
sangombacha: Oeroegi hili Giliboa,
lö oedönadöna, ba hiza Zaoelo, no
itocndreheni ia ba dohononia, ba lö

aefa moroi foerinia goereta ba si
fakoedo. (*Sam. I. 31, 1-3*). Ba iba- 7
li'ö ia foeri, ba me i'ila ndra'o, ba
hoemedede ia chögöe, ba oemane:
Oerongo! Ba imane chögöe: Ha 8
niha ndra'oegö? Ba oemane chönia:
Iraono Gamaleki ndra'odo. Ba ima- 9
ne chögöe: Aine ba boenoe ndra'o,
noa sa ihawoei ndra'o fechölöchölö
mbanoea, ba ma'ifoe lö'ö na sa
saetoe nosogoe! Ba oe'ondrasi ia, 10
oeboenoe ia, me no oe'ila lö aeri
ia, börö wa'ate'alanian andrö. Ba oe-
halö zaemboenia, ba högönia, ba
töla gasa ba mboelöchania, ba hiza,
ba no oe'ohe chöoe, ja'oegö Toea.

II. Ba itoejoe noechania Dawido, 11
isika ba si manö göi nawönia fefoe
(*Moz. I. 37, 29*); ba aboe dö'döra ba 12
mege'ege ira ba mamoni ba gö,
irege bongi, ba chö Zaoelo ba ba
chö nononia Jonata ba ba mbanoea
Jehowa andrö, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli,
me no mate ira ba mbawa zi'öli.
(*Sam. I. 31, 13*). Ba imane Dawido 13
chö nono matoea andrö, sangomba-
cha chönia: Ha banoea ndra'oegö?
Ba imane: Ono zi fatewoe gana
ndra'odo, Iraono Gamaleki. Ba ima- 14
ne chönia Dawido: Ba hadia, ba
lö ata'oe'ö öhalö tangaoe wamocnoe

nibajoini Jehowa andrō? (*Sam. I. 24, 7*). Ba hoemede Dawido ba na-wōnia, ono matoea, imane: Ae ba da'e ba boenoe ia! Ba i'ō'ōtō tooe
 15 ba mate. (*F. 4, 10, 12*). Ba imane na chōnia Dawido: Ba hoeloemō sa so ndromō! No beweeoe zange-toe'ō hoekoemō, me no ōmane: No oebenoee nibajoini Jehowa andrō.
 16 (*Raz. I. 2, 23, 33*).

17 III. Ba i'e'esi Zaoelo ba ononia
 18 Jonata Dawido, ba i'wa'ō, lafahaō ma'oewoe Joeda, ba wange'esi andrō; hiza, no moesoera ba „zoera zadōlō tōdō” andrō, imane: (*A. 22; Jos. 10, 13*). „Famoadoemi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, ba no mate niboenoe ba hilimi! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō! Bōi mi'ombacha'ō ba Gata; bōi mifarongogō ba newali Gasekalo, fa bōi omoeso dōdō nono Ndrawa Wilisiti alawe, fa bōi ma'iki nono alawe ba niha si lō moeboto. (*Mich. 1, 10. Sam. I. 18, 6*).
 21 Ja'ami hili Giliboa, bōi ja gōna ami namo ba he teoe, ja'ami benoea si falimo! Me no ba da'ō tetibo mba-loese zabōlō, baloese Zaoelo andrō, lō moebajoini fanicha. (*Moz. IV. 15, 18-21*). Ba ndro niboenoe andrō ba ba dawō zabōlō, ba lō sabōda fana Jonata, ba lō sangawoeli fōda Zaoelo, lō ahoeloea. Saeolo ba Jonata, ba no faoma omasi ira nawōra ba no faoma eboea dōdōra chō nawōra, me aeri ira, ba no tenga gōi si fabali ba wa'amate; ja'ira andrō, si no alio, moroi ba mojo ba si no
 24 abōlō, moroi ba zingo. Ja'ami, ono Ndraono Gizeraēli alawe, mi'e'esi Zaoelo andrō, si no mamonoecha ja'ami baroe loeo oengoe, somoeso dōdōmi, si no mamō'aja noechami aja ana'a! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō, me hino wasōndrata — Jonata andrō, ba no mate niboenoe
 26 ba hilimi! Aboe dōdōgoe ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ga'agoe Jonata; no omasiō ndra'oegō chōgoe! Wa'omasigoe mcge wa'omasimō ndra'odo, moroi ba

wa'omasi ndra alawe ndra matoea! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō 27
 ba fa'afoeoe wanganarō andrō ba wasōndrata!”

FAZA 2.

I. Tobali razo mado Joeda Dawido ba Heberona, ba lafataro razo gōi Eseba'ali, ba Mahana'i. II. Fasoewō ira Dawido Eseba'ali. III. Fa'amate Gazaheli andrō.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane: Hadia, mōido ba mbanoea Joeda heza? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ae'e. Ba imane Dawido: Heza mbanoea mōido? Ba imane: Ba Heberona. (*Sam. I. 30, 8*). Ba mōi ba da'ō Dawido, awō wo'omonია andrō, si domboea, Ahinoa andrō, banoea Jezere'eli ba Abigaila, lacha Nabalo andrō, banoea Garemeli. (*Sam. I. 25, 42, 43*). Ba i'ohe gōi nawōnia andrō Dawido, awō zoroijomora fefoe, ba la'iağō mbanoea andrō si tefasei Heberona. Ba so mado Joeda, ba labajoini razo ma'oewoe Joeda Dawido. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chō Dawido, wa no lako'o Zaoelo banoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi, (*F. 5, 3. Sam. I. 16, 13; 31, 12*), ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido ba mbanoea Jabesi andrō ba danō Gileadi, imane chōra: Ja'ahowoe ami chō Jehowa, me no mi'omasi'ō Zaoelo andrō, sochō ja'ami, ba me no miko'o ia! Ba jamoe'omasi'ō ami Jehowa ba bōi ja farōi chōmi, ba ja'odo gōi, ba oetolo ami, me no milaoe da'ō. Ba iada'e, ba bōi mi'ata'oe fi hadia ia, ja sabōlō ami. Noa sa mate Zaoelo andrō, sochō ja'ami mege, ba noa gōi labajoini razara ndra'odo ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba ihālō Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, Abineri, koemandra chō Zaoelo, i'ohe ba Mahana'i, (*Sam. I. 14, 50*), ba ibali'ō razo ba danō Gileadi ba ba mado Gaseri ba ba Jezere'eli ba ba mado Geferaji ba

- ba mado Mbenijami, razo Ndraono
 10 Gizeraëli fefoe. Ōfa woeloe fache
 Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, me
 tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia,
 ba mendroea fache wa'ara razo ia.
 Ha mado Joeda zolo'ō chō Dawido.
 11 Ba fa'ara wa'arazo Dawido ba
 mado Joeda, ba Heberona, ba me-
 witoe fache a matonga.
- 12 II. Ba maoso Gabineri andrō,
 ono Neri, i'ohē mbanoea Eseba'ali
 andrō, ono Zaoelo, ba lasa'wa Gibe-
 13 ona, la'otarai Mahana'i. Ba ifao-
 ndragō ira Joabi, ono Zeroeja
 andrō, i'ohē mbanoea Dawido a-
 ndrō, la'otarai Heberona, ba ba
 zinga mba'wa nidanō andrō ba
 Gibeona fachamō ira, ba lafatambai
 14 mba'wa andrō. Ba imane Abineri
 chō Joabi: Acha fasōndra nono
 matoea ba zanehe ita! Ba imane
 15 Joabi: Lae! Ba maoso ira, faondra
 ira, ni'ofaja, 12 mado Mbenijami,
 banoea Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, ba
 16 12 gōi mbanoea Dawido. Ba dozi
 latoejoe mboe noedera ba lafahō
 ngai, ba tobali ahori mate ira,
 endronga. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha
 andrō „mbanoea zi falimo”, ba
 17 ngai Gibeona. Ba tobali fasōndrata
 sabōlōbōlō sibai, me loeo da'ō. Ba
 te'ala Gabineri ba awōnia Iraono
 Gizeraëli andrō labe'e banoea Da-
 wido andrō.
- 18 III. Ba no datōloe zi so ba da'ō
 ono Zeroeja andrō, Joabi ba Abiza'i
 ba Azaheli; ba Azaheli andrō, ba
 no saoha sibai ahe, si mane nago
 19 ba mbanoea. (*Nga'ot. I, 2, 16*). Ba
 igohi Gabineri Azaheli, si foelōi ia
 wolohi Abineri ba lō ihole'ō ia, he
 20 ba gambōlō ba he ba gabera. Ba
 ibali'ō ia foeri Abineri, ba imane:
 Hadia, ja'oegō da'ō, Azaheli? Ba
 21 imane: Ja'odo! Ba imane chōnia
 Abineri: Tema hole'ōgō, ma ba
 gambōlō, ba ma ba gabera, ra'oe
 zamōsa nono matoea andrō ba halō
 chōoe wangōnania: Ba lō edōna
 22 ibōhōli ia Azaheli. Ba ifoeli imane
- Abineri chō Gazaheli: Bato wolohi
 ja'odo! Hana wa oe'ō'ōtōtooe ndra'-
 oegō dania? Ba hadia, tola oefaō-
 ga na dania mbawagoe chō ga'oe
 Jo'abi? Ba me lō edōna ibōhōli ia, 23
 ba itaro'ō ba daloenia gi'o doho
 Abineri, tobali atōla dambai, aloea
 ba hoelenia doho ba tegaōlō tooe ia,
 mate, ba zi so ia. Ba dozi sondroe-
 gi naha andrō, si mate tooe Gaza-
 heli, ba labadoegō ira. (*F. 3, 27*).
 Ba lagohi Gabineri ira Joabi Abi- 24
 za'i, ba me aecheo loeo, ba no
 laroege Gibeata Ama, ba zinga lala
 ba danō si mate, ba Gibeona, ba 25
 owoelo mado Mbenijami, ni'ohē
 Gabineri, la'oroedoegeō inanō ira ba
 la'ia'gō zoezoe hili ba Gibeata Ama.
 Ba moe'ao Gabineri chō Joabi, ima- 26
 ne: Hadia, lō'ō manō tebato we-
 manga zi'ōli, iroegi zi lō actoe?
 Hadia, lō ō'ila, wa fa'abao dōdō
 loaleoa dania? Ha wa'ara na, irege
 ō'wa'ō ba zato, labato wolohi tali-
 foesōra? Ba imane Joabi: Ba wa'- 27
 adoehoe wa'aocri Jehowa! Na lō
 ō'wa'ō mena'ō, ba irege mahemoloe
 mbanoea, ba lō labato wolohi andrō,
 dozi ira. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe Joabi, 28
 ba labadoegō ira sato fefoe, labō-
 hōli wolohi Iraono Gizeraëli, labato
 wasōndrata. Ba mofanō Gabineri ba 29
 awōnia, latōrō zalo'o andrō, sara
 wongi, ba la'ōtō Joridano, latōrō
 mbawa danō andrō, ma'asara ba
 laroege Mahana'i. Ba i'owoeloi za- 30
 bōlō andrō chōnia fefoe Joabi, me
 no ibōhōli wolohi Abineri; ba si
 lō'ō, banoea Dawido, ba ha 19, lō
 lai Gazaheli andrō, ba niboenoe 31
 mbanoea Dawido, mado Mbenijami,
 awō Gabineri, ba no 360. Ba lalahō 32
 Gazaheli ba lako'o ia ba lewatō a-
 ndrō chō namania, ba Mbetileche-
 ma. Ba mofanō Joabi ba awōnia
 andrō, sara wongi manō ira ba lala,
 ba moloeo me laroege Heberona.

FAZA 3.

I. Fa'abōlō Dawido. Ononia. II. Itheta ia chō Eseba'ali Abineri, isa-
wa Dawido. III. Idōlisi chō Dawido
Ndraono Gizeraēli ba dania, ba i-
boenoe ia Joabi. IV. Fōnoe Dawido
ba da'ō ba fa'aboe dōdōnia.

- 1 I. Ba me ara manō fazoewōzoe-
wō ira mbanoea nono Zaoelo mba-
noea Dawido, ba itoegoe abōlō Da-
wido ba itoegoe awoevoe mbanoea
2 nono Zaoelo. (*F. 5, 10*). Ba toe-
mboetoemboe ndraono chō Dawido
ba Heberona: si a'a nononia, ba
Amoni, ononia chō Gahinoa andrō,
banoea Jezere'eli. (*Nga'ōt. I. 3, 1-4*).
- 3 *F. 13, 1*). Ba fanete da'ō ba Kile-
abi, ononia chō Abigaila, lacha Na-
balo andrō, banoea Garemeli. Ba
fanete da'ō, ba Abisalom, ononia
chō Ma'acha andrō, ono Dalamai,
4 razo Gesoeri. Ba fanete da'ō, ba
Adonia, ononia chō Hagita, ba fa-
nete da'ō, ba Sefatia, ononia chō
5 Gabitala. (*Raz. I. 1, 5*). Ba fanete
da'ō, ba Jiterea, ononia chō wo'o-
monia Egela. Da'ō zi toemboe chō
Dawido ba Heberona.

- 6 II. Ba me ara manō fazoewōzoe-
wō ira mbanoea nono Zaoelo mba-
noea Dawido, ba chō nono Zaoelo
7 fa'awō Gabineri, lō ibōhōi. Ba so
mege ndronga Zaoelo, donga ba
dōi, Risifa dōi, ono Aja. Ba ima-
ne Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, chō Gabi-
neri: Hana wa oroedoe ndra'oegō
chō ndronga namagoe andrō? (*F.*
8 *21, 8*). Ba mofōnoe sibai Gabineri
ba wanofoe Eseba'ali andrō, ba
imane: Hadia, asoe mado Joeda
ndra'o? Oehachōsi tōdō nga'ōtō na-
maoe Saele ma'ōchō, fabaja si fa-
talifoesō chōra ba si fahoevōe chō-
ra, ba lō mōi'ō ba danga Dawido
oebe'e — ba ōtegoedo ma'ōchō. bōrō
9 ndra alawe! Jamoelae chō Gabi-
neri Lowalangi — hadia nifaboe'oe
Jehowa chō Dawido, ba ja'odo zama-
10 loa: Oeheta ba nga'ōtō Zaoelo wa'a-
razo ba oefedadao dadaoma wa'.

asala'wa chō Dawido, fa'asala'wa ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba mado Joe-
da, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbe-
reseba. Ba tebai itema li Gabineri 11
Eseba'ali, samboea li lō'ō, fa'ata'o-
enia ia. Ba ifatenge zinenge Abineri 12
chō Dawido, ba Heberona, imane:
Ha niha zochō tanō? Datalae fa-
woe'oe li ba oetolo'ō, ena'ō la'o'ō
chōoe Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe ōbe'e.
Ba imane Dawido: Laoe, talaoe 13
fawoe'oe li, ba sambalō ni'wa'ōgoe
chōoe: lō fa'ila bawa ndra'oegō
chōgoe, na lō ō'ohē Michala andrō,
ono Zaoelo, na mōi'ō chōgoe. Ba 14
ifatenge zinenge Dawido chō E-
seba'ali, ono Zaoelo, imane chōnia:
Fa'ohē'ō chōgoe wo'omogoe Michala,
nibe'egoe bōwō botolō Ndrawa Wi-
lisiti andrō, si otoo! (*Sam. I. 18,*
15 *25-27*). Ba ifatenga Eseba'ali, ifa-
dōni'ō chō wo'omonía Falatiēli, ono
La'isi. (*Sam. I. 25, 44*). Ba fao chō-
16 nia wo'omonía, i'o'ō, mege'ege manō,
iroegi Mbahoerimi. Ba imane chō-
nia Abineri: Laboe'ōgō, foeli'ō!
Ba ifoeli ia.

III. Ba no fahoehoe Gabineri 17
ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, no
imane chōra: No ara sa'ae omasi
ami, na razomi Dawido: ba mifa-
loea iada'e, noa sa imane Jehowa 18
ba chō Dawido andrō: Tanga ge-
nonigoe Dawido andrō oefake da-
nia, ba wangefa'ō banoeagoe Irao-
no Gizeraēli ba danga Ndrawa Wili-
siti ba ba danga nemalira fefoe.
Ba si manō gōi hoehoe Gabineri 19
ba mado Mbenijami, ba mōi ia na
gōi ba wangombacha chō Dawido
ba Heberona he wisa dōdō Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli ba tōdō mado Mbeni-
jami ma'afefoe. Ba me larogi Da-
wido ba Heberona Abineri ba awō-
nia andrō si 20, ba ifodiwo Gabi-
neri ba awōnia andrō Dawido. Ba 21
imane Abineri chō Dawido: Damōi-
dō, ba wangowoeloi chō razo sochō
ja'o Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ena'ō
fawoe'oe li ami — ba hana na razo

ndra'oegō, heza ndrege zomasi'ō. Ba ifofanō Gabineri Dawido, ba
 22 mofanō ia lō hadia ia. Ba hiza, ba so zabōlō andrō chō Dawido, awō Joabi, la'otarai manewō, ba no eboea gahoeloea, ba lō'ō sa'ae Abineri chō Dawido ba Heberona; noa
 23 sa ifofanō lō hadia ia. Ba me so Joabi, awō zabōlō andrō fefoe, si no fao chōnia, ba la'ombacha'ō chō Joabi, lamane: No mōi chō razo Gabineri andrō, ono Neri, ba no ifoeli ifofanō lō hadia ia. Ba mōi
 24 chō razo Joabi imane: Hadia nilaemō andrō! Hiza, no mōi chōoe Gabineri: ba hana sa wa ōfoeli
 25 ōfofanō ia? Hadia, lō aboto ba dōdōe, wa ba wolimo ja'oegō mōi Gabineri andrō, ono Neri, ba ba wamaoeze ofofanōe ba fangawoelie ba hadia ia fefoe nilaemō andrō?
 26 Ba me no irōi Dawido Joabi ba ifatenge zingenge, solo'ō Abineri ba solohe mangawoeli ja'ia, moroi ba Mbori Hasira; ba lō'ō sa nirongo
 27 Dawido. Ba me iroegi Heberona Abineri, ba isōbi ia ba zi lō niha Joabi, ba zinga, barō mbawa gōli, ena'ō fahoehoeo ia chōnia ba zi ha ja'ira, ba itaroe'ō ba daloenia zi'ōli, ba mate ia, balō ndro nachi Jo'abi
 28 Azaheli. (*Raz. I. 2, 5. F. 2, 23*). Ba me irongo dania da'ō Dawido, ba imane: Ja'odo ba fa'arazogoe, ba no si lō horō ba ndro Gabineri andrō, ono Neri, chō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō
 29 aetoe. Jatahare ba hoeloe Joabi ba ba hoeloe nga'ōtō namanian fefoe, ba bōi ja mamalōmalō ba zi samba omo ndra Joabi zi so sonana ba booe aeri, awō niha sani'oni'ō, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ba sambō
 30 balazo! Ba bōrō wa laboenoe mege Gabineri andrō Joabi ba achinia Abiza'i, ba me no iboenoe nachira Azaheli, ba wasōndrata no, ba Gibeona.
 31 IV. Ba ibe'eli Dawido chō Joabi ba ba zi so chōnia andrō fefoe, imane: Misika noechami ba mi'olemba goni-goni ba mi'owaōwaō fōna Gabineri,

wange'esi ja'ia! Ba i'o'ō hasi razo, Dawido, ba me lako'o Gabineri, ba
 32 Heberona, ba mege'ege siba Dawido, i'otahōgō lewatō Gabineri, ba mege'ege gōi zato. (*Sam. I. 30, 4*). Ba ilaoe wanoenō andre chō Gabineri razo, imane: „Hadia, fa'amate zeboea horō wa'amate Gabineri andrō? Lō'ō sa moebōbō dangaoe, ba
 34 lō moerate gaheoe. Fa'amateoe andrō, ba no fa'amate ba danga zi lō sōchi.” Ba tedooe na wange'esi zato ja'ia. Ba fatoea lō bongi na,
 35 ba so zato, ba wamaroe Dawido, ena'ō i'ā gōnia. Ba fahōloe Dawido, imane: Jamoelae chōgoe Lowalang, na oe'ā roti, ba ma hadia ia, irege aecheoe loeo dania! Ba me la-
 36 rongo da'ō sato, ba omasi ira. Fefoe hadia ia nilae razo, ba omasi zato. Ba aboto ba dōdō zato, ba dōdō
 37 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, me loeo da'ō, wa tenga moroi chō razo wamoene Gabineri andrō, ono Neri. Ba imane gōi razo ba nawōnia: Ha-
 38 dia, lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no sala'wa ba seboea Ndraono Gizeraēli zi mate ma'ōchō? (*Sam. I. 26, 15*). Ja'odo andre ma'ōchō, ba no sa-
 39 momō, he wa'ae no moebajoini razo ndra'odo, ba ja'ira andrō, Iraono Zeroeja, ba no sabōlō moroi chōgoe. Jamoeselonni Jehowa awōnia si lō sōchi zi lō sōchi andrō nilae zamōsana.

FAZA 4.

I. Laboenoe Eseba'ali andrō. II. Ilaoe mbalō Dawido, ba zamoeneo ja'ia.

I. Ba me irongo Eseba'ali ono
 1 Zaoelo, no mate Gabineri, ba Heberona, ba atalō dōdōnia, ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba tobali dōdō.
 2 daroea genoni Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, solohe sanoewō, tōi zi samōsa, ba Ba'ana, ba tōi zi samōsa, ba Rechabi, ono Rimono, banoea Mbe'erot, mado Mbenijami; noa sa moe-
 be'e banoea mado Mbenijami gōi

- 3 Mbe'eroti andrō. Ba no moloi mbanoea Mbe'eroti, no lasaŵa Gita'i ba ba da'ō la'iaḡō si fatewoe gana, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba so nono Jonata, ono Zaoelo, ono somboejojemboejoe ahe ma'adoea : melima fache ia mege, me larongo doeria ndra Saoelo Jonata andrō, moroi ba Jerezere'eli. Ba itoejoe ia sangai ja'ia, ira alawe, ba moloi; ba ba woelōisa andrō, ba ahele ia ba dangania, ba fabesoe gahe; ba tōinia, ba Meriba'ali. (*F. 9, 3*). Ba maoso ndraono Rimono andrō, banoea Mbe'eroti, Rechabi ba Ba'ana, lasaŵa nomo Eseba'ali, me hino wa'aoehoe zino, me no ilaoe mōrō, me no aefa laloee.
- 6 Ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō nomo, ira alawe, ba no alaoe hōrō, ba wanaſi fache, no mōrō. Ba lakoemokoemo ira Rechabi ba achinia Ba'ana, lasaŵa jomo, ba laboenoe Eseba'ali, si no mōrō si bacha, ba gasonia, ba la'eŵa mbagi. Ba lalahō hōḡō, ba mofanō, latōrō zalo'o andrō, sara wongi manō, ba la'ohe chō Dawido, ba Heberona, hōḡō Eseba'ali, ba lamane chō razo: Ja'e chōoe hōḡō Eseba'ali andrō, ono nemalioe, Saoelo, sangaloee famoenoe ja'ogō mege; noa sa ilaoe mbalō zochō ja'o, razo, Jehowa, ma'ōchō, chō Zaoelo ba ba nga'ōtōnia.
- 9 II. Ba itema lira Dawido, li ndra Rechabi achinia Ba'ana, ono Rimono, banoea Mbe'eroti, imane chōra: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa, si no mangefa'ō nosogoe ba wamakao andrō fefoe: Sangombacha chōgoe no: No mate Zaoelo, sangoema'ō tōdōnia sangombacha toeria zalōfō ia, ba no oefara'oe'ō ba Zikelagi ba no oefaboene'ō, wame'e loeo wangombacha andrō chōnia. (*F. 1, 15*). Ba na so a'i niha si lō sōchi, samoene satoelō jomo chōnia, ba gasonia — ba hadia, lō oesoegi ami ba ndronia andrō, ba hadia, lō oehori
- 12 ami ba danō? Ba ibe'e li ba na-

wōnia Dawido, ba la'ō'ōtō tooe ira, la'eŵa danga fabaja ahe, ba lataŵi ira ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō ba Heberona. Ba hōḡō Eseba'ali andrō, ba lalahō, ba lako'o ba lewatō Gabineri, ba Heberona.

FAZA 5.

I. Tobali razo ba Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe Dawido. II. Isoewō Jeroezalema ba atoe'a ia, ba ibali'ō banoea razo. Ononia si toemboe ba da'ō. III. Mendroea te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti ibe'e Dawido.

(*A. 1-10: Nga'ōt. I. 11, 1-9.*)

I. Ba owoelo chō Dawido ba Heberona mado Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, lamane chōnia: Hiza, no fōfōe ndra'aga! (*F. 19, 13*). No ara ae, me razoma na Zaoelo, ba no ja'ogō sa'ae zolohe Iraono Gizeraeli ba wasoewōta ba solohe mangawoeli ja'ira. Ba noa na ifaboe'oe chōoe Jehowa, mangoema'ō: Ja'ogō dania zokoebaloi banoeeage Iraono Gizeraeli ba razora ndra'ogō! (*Sam. I. 13, 14; 25, 30*). Ba la'ondrasi razo ba Heberona satoea Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba fawoe'oe li ira razo, Dawido, ba da'ō, ba Heberona, fōna Jehowa, ba labajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraeli Dawido. (*F. 2, 4. Sam. I. 16, 13*). Tōloe ngafoeloe fache Dawido, me tobali razo ia; ba ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia. (*Raz. I. 2, 11. Nga'ōt. I. 29, 27*). Ba Heberona, ba mewitoe fache a matonga razo ia ba mado Joeda, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba tōloe ngafoeloe a tōloe fache, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba ba mado Joeda, fefoe.

II. Ba me mōi ba Jeroezalema razo, me i'ohe zabōlō andrō chōnia, ba wanoewō Iraono Jeboesi, sowanoea ba danō andrō, ba lamane chō Dawido: Tebai ōsōsō da'ō; saoe'a ba somboejoemboejoe tōla zanimba ja'ogō; eloehania: tebai ilaŵa ira Dawido. Ba atoe'a Dawido ba hati Siona andrō, ja'ia mbanoea

8 Dawido andrõ. Me loeo da'õ, ba imane Dawido: Ha niha zame'e te'ala Ndraono Jeboesi ba saoe'a andrõ ba somboejoembøjoe tõla andrõ, si fatioe tõdõ Dawido [ba tabe'e hõgõ ba koemandra ia]. Andrõ wa la'wa'õ: „Lõ mõi jomo niha saoe'a ba somboejoembøjoe tõla.”

9 Ba i'agõ hati andrõ Dawido ba ibe'e tõinia mbanoea Dawido. Ba i'aro'õ na Dawido, fasoei, i'otarai

10 Milo andrõ, ba noemalõ mijomo. Ba itoegoe tedoe wa'abõlõ Dawido, itolo ia Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahõnõ. (F. 3. 1).

(A. 11-25: Nga'õt. I. 14, 1-16.)

11 Ba ifatenge zinenge chõ Dawido Hiramõ, razo Diro, ifa'oh'e'õ geoe, eresi, ba fao doeka, sotoom, ba sannoto kara, ba wangotomosi gõdo

12 chõ Dawido. Ba aboto ba dõdõ Dawido, wa no i'aro'õ ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, awõ wa no i'eboea'õ wa'asala'wania, bõrõ mbanoeania andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba ba Jeroezalema, ba itohogõ na Dawido wangi ira alawe, donga ba dõi õsa, ba si ndroehoe ndronga õsa, me no aheta ia ba Heberona, ba toemboetoemboe na chõnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe.

14 Ba tõi zi toemboe chõnia ba Jeroezalema, ba Samoea ba Sobaba ba Natano ba Selomo, (Loek. 3, 21.

15 Mat. 1, 6), ba Jibihari ba Elizoea

16 ba Nefegi ba Jafia, ba Elizama ba Beliada ba Elifeleti.

17 III. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, wa no labajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawido, ba so ira moroi si tooe, dozi ira, ba wondra'oe Dawido. Ba terongo chõ Dawido ba mõi

18 ia mitoe ba hati. Be me no laroei danõ Dawa Wilisiti, me no tebatõ ira ba ndraso ba Refa'i, ba isofoe chõ Jehowa Dawido, imane: Hadia, oefaondragõ mija'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti? Hadia, õbe'e ba dangagoe ira? Ba imane Jehowa chõ Dawido: Ae'e, lõ zi lõ oebe'e ba dangagoe Ndrawa

Wilisiti. (Sam. I. 30, 8). Ba iroegi 20 Mba'ali Werasi Dawido. Ba me no ilaoe chõra ba da'õ Dawido, ba imane: No ifabali fõnagoe nemaligoe Jehowa, si mane na ihanigõ hadia ia idanõ; andrõ wa labe'e tõi naha andrõ Mba'ali Werasi. Ba larõi foeri 21 ba da'õ nadoera, ba lahalõ ira Dawido. Ba mangawoeli zamoeza tõ 22 Ndrawa Wilisiti ba lahawoei ndraso andrõ ba Refa'i. Ba me isofoe chõ 23 Jehowa Dawido, ba imane chõnia: Bõi faondragõ ira mija'wa, fasoei ira moroi foeri ba õ'otarai mbõrõ keretaoe andrõ wolaoe chõra. Ba na 24 õrongo roeroe zanõrõ ba hogoe getetaoe andrõ, ba laboe, noa sa mowaõwaõ fõnaoe Jehowa, ba da'õ, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba zanoewõ andrõ. Ba i'o'õ Dawido 25 ni'wa'õ Jehowa chõnia, ba te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti ibe'e, i'otarai Gibona, iroegi misa Gezeri.

FAZA 6.

I. I'oh'e ba Jeroezalema mena'õ dawõla gamaboe'oeali Dawido. Fa'amate Oesa. Torõi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo dawõla. II. La'oh'e ba Jeroezalema dawõla. Fa'omoeso dõdõra. Abao dõdõ Michala, me no omoezo dõdõ Dawido.

(A. 1-11: Nga'õt. I. 13.)

I. Ba ifoeli zoei i'owoelei Dawido 1 fefoe nitoetoejoe andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli, 30,000. Ba maoso Dawido, 2 awõ niha andrõ fefoe, si fao chõnia, lasa'wa Mba'ali ba mado Joeda, ba wangi mija'wa moroi ba da'õ dawõla Lowalangi andrõ, nibe'e bõrõ dõi tõi Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ, sidadao ja'wa Keroebi. (Jos. 15, 9. Moz. II. 25, 22). Ba lahare'õ ba goereta si 3 bohooe dawõla Lowalangi andrõ, laheta ba nomo Gabinadabi andrõ, ba hili; ba ono Gabinadabi, Oesa ba Ahio, zolohe koereta. (Sam. I. 7, 1). Ba ngai dawõla Lowalangi 4 i'agõ Oesa, ba sowaõwaõ fõna dawõla Gahio. Ba Dawido ba ma'oeue Gi 5

- zeraëli fefoe, ba molaja fōna Jehowa, a'oi dōlara, ba manoenō, lalaoe kezafi ba dandri ba rebana ba labōzi waritia ba aramba. Ba me laroegi golajama mbasitō chō Nachono, ba ira'oe dawōla Lowalangi Oesa, i'ohē, me lahole'ō ira sa'wi andrō. Ba mofōnoe sibai Jehowa chō Oesa ba ibōzi ia Lowalangi ba da'ō, me no ira'oe dawōla, toballi ba da'ō mate ia, ba ngai dawōla Lowalangi. (Moz. IV. 4, 15. Sam. I. 6, 19). Ba lō sōchisōchi dōdō Dawido, me no ira'oe manō Oesa andrō Jehowa, ba labe'e sa'ae tōi naha andrō Weresi Oesa [Fondra'oe Oesa], iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba ata'oe Dawido Jehowa, me loeo da'ō, ba imane : He lawisa wolohe chōgoe dawōla Jehowa andrō ? Ba anoezoe sa'ae dōdō Dawido, i'ohē mija'wa chōnia ba mbanoea Dawido andrō dawōla Jehowa, ba ifabe'e'ō jomo chō Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba tōloe wa'wa dawōla Jehowa ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba ifahowoe'ō Gobedi-Edomo andrō ba soriojomonian fefoe Jehowa. (A. 12-16: Nga'ōt. I. 15.)
- 12 II. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo Dawido, lamane : No ifahowoe'ō Jehowa zi samba omo ndra Obedi-Edomo andrō, awō fefoe hadia ia nibajabajania, bōrō dawōla Lowalangi andrō. Ba maoso Dawido, ihalō dawōla Lowalangi andrō ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, ba i'ohē ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, ba owoeawoea dōdōra, ba mame'eme'e soemange ia ba da'ō. Ha ōnō mbeka la'ofanōi sangosa'ō tawōla Jehowa, ba sara nono za'wi seboeaboea ba sara nono za'wi niboela ibe'e soemange. (Raz. I. 8, 5). Ba molaja Dawido fōna Jehowa, a'oi dōlania ; ba no mobaroe baroe ba doto tarafali Dawido. Ba la'ohē mija'wa dawōla Jehowa ira Dawido ba ma'owoe Gizeraëli fefoe, no owoeawoea dōdōra ba laforege lalaoe
- 16 dorofe. Ba me la'ohē mijomo ba mbanoea Dawido dawōla Jehowa, ba ifaigi Michala, ono Zaeolo, ba zandrela. Ba me i'ila razo, Dawido, me ifanoka ia fōna Jehowa ba me molaja, ba anoezoc dōdōnia ia. (A. 17-19: Nga'ōt. I. 16.)
- 17 Ba la'ohē mijomo dawōla Jehowa ba labe'e banahania, baose andrō, nilaoe Dawido nahania ; ba mame'e soemange Dawido fōna Jehowa, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. Ba me no i'ozoei Dawido wame'e soemange andrō nitoenoe ba fangorifi, ba ifahowoe'ō niha sato, ba dōi Jehowa ngahōnō ; ba ifaosa koeē, ba niha sato, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, sagōrō koeē roti ba samba boto-boto agoe ba sagōrō koeē nifaroeka boea nagoe zamōsa. Ba mofanō niha sato, isa'wa chōra zamōsanā. Ba me mangawoei jomo Dawido, ba wamaigi soriojomonian, ba ifaondragō ia Michala, ono Zaeolo, imane chōnia : Wa'amoadoe nilaoe razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'ōchō, me no iheta noechanian ma'ōchō, ba zanehe nono alawe, sawoejoe mbanoeania, si mane na iheta noechanian niha si lō ngaroro ! Ba imane Dawido chō Michala : Fōna Jehowa molaja ndra'o, Jehowa sanoejoe ja'o, fōna namae ba fōna nga'ōtōnia fefoe, ba wamataro razo ja'odo, razo mbanoea Jehowa, Iraono Gizeraëli, ba fōna Jehowa edōna famaimai ndra'o. (F. 5, 2). Edōnado ide'ide na, moroi andrō, edōnado tooe sodo oe'wa'ō. Ba ba nono alawe andrō, sawoejoe andrō, ni'wa'ōoe, ba ena'ō na ja'ira zamosoemange ja'o. Ba Michala andrō, ono Zaeolo, ba si lō ono, iroegi wa'amatenia.

FAZA 7.

I. Itaroe'ō ena'ō nomo chō Jehowa Dawido. II. Tefatenge Natano chō Dawido, ba wamaboe'oe chōnia fa'asalaŵa si lō aetoe. III. Manga-ndrō saoha gōlō Dawido.

(Faigī gōi Nga'ōtō I. 17.)

1 I. Ba sameza ma'ōchō, me no ahono razo ba gōdonia — lō'ō sa'ae ameta'oeō emali chōnia ibe'e Jehowa, fasoei manō — ba imane razo chō zama'ele'ō andrō, Natano : Hiza sa, ba nomo eresi so ndrā'o, ba nahia dawōla Lowalangi andrō, ba ose toefo! (Sin. 132). Ba imane Natano chō razo: Ba faoso, ba laoe hadia zi so ba dōdōoe; itolo'ō sa Jehowa.

4 II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Natano, imane : Ae chō genonigoe Dawido, ba ōmane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hadia, chōgoe ōlaoe nomo, nahiagoe? (Nga'ōt. I. 22, 8. Raz. I. 5, 17). Ba lō'ō sa oerai oe'ona-

7 hia nomo, i'otarai me oeheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre — barō nose toefo sa'ae oetōrōi danō. (Raz. I. 8, 16. 27. Jes. 66, 1). Gōtō me oetōrōi danō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, hadia, no oerai oeŵa'ō zamboea li ba zangoehoeke Iraono Gizeraēli, ba niha ia, ba niŵa'ōgoe wokoebalo banoeagoe andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli, wangoema'ō : Hana wa lō milaoe chōgoe gōdo eresi?

8 Ba ōmane dania chō genonigoe Dawido : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : No oehalō ndrā'oegō, me koebalo mbiribiri ndrā'oegō, ena'ō razo mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli ndrā'oegō, (Sam. I. 16, 11-13), no oetolo'ō ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe, nilaomō andrō, ba no oehori fōnae nemalioe fefoe, ba no oe'asogō chōoe dōi, si falaŵalaŵa ba dōi wondrege

10 zeboea ba goeli danō, ba oefonaha mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba oetanō ba da'ō, ena'ō la'iagō da'ō ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae ata'oe ira,

ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae lafakao ira niha si lō sōchi, si mane mege, i'otarai me oefataro zangoehoeke andrō, ba mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba sahono ira oebe'e, oetimba nemalira fefoe, tobali i'ombacha'ō chōoe Jehowa, wa ja'ia zolaoe omo chōoe. Na no iroegi baŵaōe dania, na no ōleagō tooe ndrā'oegō, ba ngai ndrā'toeaō, awena dania oehonogōi fangalioe ma'oswoemō andrō, nga'ōtōoe, ba oe'aro'ō wa'asalaŵania.

(Raz. I. 8, 20. Jez. 9, 6). Da'ō dania zolaoe omo ba dōigoe ba si lō teboelō dadaoma wa'asalaŵania, oebe'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Raz. I. 5, 19; 6, 12. Sin. 89, 4, 5). Amania ndrā'o ba onogoe ia. Ba na mosalia, ba bōzibōzi ba niha oehalō fanegoenia, famōzi ba niha oebe'e fefoe. (Sin. 89, 27. Heb. 1, 5. Loek. 1, 32), ba fa'ahachō dōdōgoe andrō, ba lō oebōda chōnia, tenga si mane famōdagoe ja'ia chō razo andrō, fōnae. Si lō teboelō fōnagoe nga'ōtōoe razo, iroegi zi lō aetoe : dadaomamō andrō, ba si lō awoe'a, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! (Sin. 72, 17. Jes. 55, 3).

17 III. Ba dali sibai daroma li andrō, ba gangilata andrō, chō Natano ba wehedia chō Dawido. Ba mōi baose Dawido, moedadao ia fōna Jehowa, ba imane : He So'aja, Jehowa! Ha niha ndrā'odo, ba ha niha zoroijomogoe fefoe, wa no ōtolodo, iroegi da'e? (Moz. I. 32, 11). Ba lō'ō na sa ahono dōdōoe ba da'ō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, noa na gōi ōfaboe'oe limō ba nga'ōtō zawoejoemō, si ogōtō'ō dania, ba famahaō niha da'ō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, Ba hadia na niŵa'ō Dawido chōoe? Noa sa aboto ba dōdōoe zawoejoemō andre, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa! Bōrō zawoejoemō andre ba dali dōdōoe ba wolaoemō da'ō, wa no ōfarongogō chō zawoejoemō andre zi sōchi si'ai andrō, fefoe. Andrō wa sabōlō ndrā'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa; lō'ō sa si fagōlōgōlō chōoe ba lō Lowa-

- 23 langi, baerooe, dali nironogoma tōgi dalingama. Ba heza so ba goeli danō soi niha, si fagōlōgōlō ba mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraēli, si no mōi Lowa-
 24 langi ba wangōhōli ja'ia banoecania, ba ba wangeboea tōinia, ba ba wamatōrō chōra seboea andrō, ba sata'oe ita, wanimba soi bō'ō, fabaja Lowalangira, fōna mbanoeania a-
 25 ndrō? (*Moz. V. 4, 7*). Ba no ōhono-
 26 gōi banoecaoe mbanoeamō Iraono Gizeraēli, si lō teboelō dania, gōtō-
 27 gōtō wa'ara, ba no toball Lowalangira ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, ba fatōrō gamaboe'oe la limō andrō, nifoboe'oemō ba chō zawoejoemō andre
 28 ba ba nga'ōtōnia, bōi boelō'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, tōrō niwa'ōoe andrō!
 29 Ba si lō teboelō dania wa'ebaea dōimō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; Jehowa ngahōna, Lowalangira Ndraono Gizeraēli dōimō — ba si lō teboelō fōnaoe dania nga'ōtō zawoejoemō Dawido. Noa sa ōmane, ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangira Ndraono Gizeraēli, no ōmane chō zawoejoemō andre: Ja'odo zolaoe omo chōoe. Andrō wa isōndra tōdōnia sawoejoemō andre wangandrō andre chōoe.
 30 (*Jes. 50, 5*). Ba laoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, Lowalangira ndra'oegō ba no si ndroehoe daroma limō andrō: me no ōfaboe'oe zi sōchi andrō chō zawoejoemō andre, (*Raz. I. 8, 26*),
 31 ba ena'ō na ōfahowoe'ō nga'ōtō zawoejoemō, ena'ō bōi teboelō fōnaoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Noa sa moehede ndra'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, ba ba wamahowoe'ōmō andrō, ba nifahowoe'ō nga'ōtō zawoejoemō andre, iroegi zi lō aetoe!

FAZA 8.

I. Abōlō Dawido ba wasoewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndrawa Garamo ba ba Ndraono Gedomo. II. Koemandroe andrō, nifatara Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōtō I. 18.*)

- 1 I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe ba Ndra-

wa Wilisiti Dawido, ihōndrōgō ira; ifadōni chōra wamatōrō andrō, ba mbanoea seboea chōra, Ba ilaoe
 2 gōi ba Ndraono Moabi ba isoe'a ira sinali, ifa'oli tooe ba danō, nifama'oli dasa, ba doeadoea ndrohoe sinali niboenoe ba sandrosandrohoe ni'orifi. Ba toball barō mbawa Dawido Ndraono Moabi, same'eme'e beo. Ba isoewō na gōi razō Zoba,
 3 Hadadezeri, ono Rehobo, Dawido, ba lala, me mōi ia mamadōni tanō ba ndraso Warati. 1700 zi fakoedo ba
 4 20,000 zilō koedo ifara'oe'ō Dawido, banoeara andrō, ba ba koedo, ba ahoi ifa'e'wa'ō gōloe'ōloe, ha 100
 5 nga'oe isaiō. (*Jos. 11, 9*). Ba me so Ndrawa Garamo, banoca Ndramaseko, ba wanolo Hadadezeri andrō, razō Zoba, ba 22,000 iboenoe Dawido Dawa Garamo. Ba ifataro
 6 goemandroe Dawido ba danō Garamo, si tefasoei Damaseko, ba toball barō mbawa Dawido Ndrawa Garamo, same'eme'e beo ira. Tobali
 7 abōlō Dawido, fefoe gofoe heza iroegi, ibe'e Jehowa. Ba ihalō gōi chōnia Dawido mbaloese ana'a andrō, ba
 8 loese genoni Hadadezeri andrō, ba i'oe ba Jeroezalema. Ba eboea si-bai zahoele razō, Dawido, tōla garamba ba mbanoea Hadadezeri andrō, ba Deba ba ba Mberota'i. Ba me irongo To'oe, razō Hamata,
 9 no te'ala zabōlō andrō chō Hadadezeri, fefoe, ibe'e Dawido, ba ifa-
 10 tenge chō razō Dawido nononia Hadoramo To'oe andrō, ba wango-wai ja'ia, ba ba wamahowoe'ō ja'ia ba wanoewōnia Hadadezeri andrō, si no abōlō ia — noa sa fasoewō ira gōi fōna, Do'oe Hadadezeri — ifa'ohē'ō chōnia gamagama ana'a
 11 ba firō ba tōla. Ba da'ō gōi, ba i'amonī'ō chō Jehowa Dawido, awō wirō andrō, ba awō gana'a, ni'amonī'ōnia, nihalōnia ba niha andrō fefoe, nibe'enia barō mbawania: ba
 12 Ndraono Gedomo ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba

- ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba Ndraono Gamaleki, awō gahoeloeania andrō chō Hadadezeri, one Rehobo, razo
- 13 Zoba. Ba eboea dōinia ibe'e Dawido, Ba me no mangawoeli ia, me no te'ala Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e, ba ilaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ndra'-so nasio; 18,000 zi mate. (*Sin. 60*,
- 14 2). Ba ifaturo goemandroe ba danō Ndraono Gedomo, ba danōra ma'a-sagōrō, tobali barō mbawa Dawido Ndraono Gedomo ma'afefoe. Ba a-bōlō Dawido ibe'e Jehowa, fefoe gofoe heza iroegi. (*Moz. I. 27, 40*).
- 15 II. Ba no razo ba Ndraono Gize-raēli fefoe Dawido, hoekoe satoelō
- 16 ifatōrō ba mbanoecania fefoe. Ba koemandra zabōlō, ba Jaobi andrō, ono Zeroeja, ba anofoeia, ba Jo-safati, ono Gahiloedi. (*F. 20, 23-26*).
- 17 Ba ere, ba Sadoki, ono Gahitoebi, ba Abiataro, ono Gahimelechi; ba
- 18 Seraja, ba doeroetoeli. Ba hōgō wazoeri, ba Benaja, ono Jehojada. Ba iraono Dawido, ba ere gōi. (*F. 15, 18. Sam. I. 30, 14. Nga'ōt. I. 18, 17. Raz. I. 4. 5*).

FAZA 9.

Fa'ahachō dōdō Dawido Meri-ba'ali andrō, ono Jonata.

- 1 Ba isofoe Dawido, imane: Hadia, so na zi tosai nga'ōtō Zaoelo? Da'oehachōsi tōdō ia, bōrō Jonata.
- 2 Ba so na genoñi Zaoelo, Siba dōinia, da'ō lafakaoni'ō chō Dawido. Ba imane chōnia razo: Hadia, Siba dōimō? Ba imane: Sawoe-joemō. (*F. 16, 1*). Ba imane razo: Hadia, lō si tosai nga'ōtō Zaoelo, ena'ō oehachōsi tōdō ia fa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi? Ba imane Siba chō razo: So na nono Jonata somboejoemboejoe ahe. (*F. 4, 4*). Ba imane chōnia razo: Heza so ia? Ba imane Siba chō razo: Jomo chō Machiro andrō, ono Gamiēii, ba
- 5 Lodebara. (*F. 17, 27*). Ba ifatenge razo, Dawido, ifahalō'ō ba Lodebara, jomo chō Machiro andrō, ono Ga-

- miēli. Ba me iroegi Dawido Meri-ba'ali andrō, ono Jonata, ma'oevwoe Zaoelo, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia, manga-loeloe. Ba imane Dawido: He Meri-ba'ali! Ba imane: Ja'odo, sawoe-joemō. Ba imane chōnia Dawido: Bōi boesi dōdōe, oehachōsi tōdō sa'ae ndra'oegō, bōrō namae, Jonata, ba oefoeli chōoe mbeneoa doeae Saeolo, fefoe, ba ja'oegō, ba chōgoe mangamanga'ō, ero ma'ōchō. Ba mangaloeloe Meriba'ali, ba imane: Ha niha zawoejoemō andre, wa no so ba dōdōe nasoe si mate, ja'odo andre. (*Sam. I. 24, 15*). Ba hoemedede razo chō Ziba andrō, enoni Zaoelo, imane chōnia: Benoea zi samba omo ndra Saeolo, ba oebe'e chō nono zochō ja'oegō mege, ba ja'oegō zangahalō chōnia
- 10 ba iraonoe ba sawoejoemō ba ōbasi chōnia, ena'ō isōndra mbalazo ono zochō ja'oegō, ōnia; ba Meriba'ali, ono zochō ja'oegō mege, ba chōgoe mangamanga, ero ma'ōchō. Ba no lō ndraono Ziba andrō, ono matoea, ba 20 zawoejoe. Ba
- 11 imane Siba chō razo: Dali niwa'ō zochō ja'ō, razo, chō zawoejoenia, i'ō'ō sibai sawoejoemō andre. Ba chō Dawido mangamanga Meri-ba'ali, si mane ono razo. (*F. 19, 29*). Ba so nono Meriba'ali, ono matoea,
- 12 Micha dōi. Ba dozi si so jomo chō Ziba, ba no sawoejoe Meriba'ali. Ba ba Jeroezalema sosō Meriba'ali,
- 13 me chō razo mangamanga ia, ero ma'ōchō. Ba no somboejoemboejoe ahe ia, ahenia ma'adoea. (*A. 3*).

FAZA 10.

I. Po'aja zinenge Dawido razo Ndraono Gamoni. II. Fasoewō ira. Abōlō Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōtō I. 19.*)

- I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mate razo
- 1 Ndraono Gamoni, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hanoeno. Ba imane
- 2 Dawido: Da'oe'oroma'ō wa'eboea dōdōgoe chō Hanoeno andrō, ono

- Nahasi, si mane fa'eboea dōdō namania mege chōgoe. Ba ifatenge chōnia Dawido, ena'ō larara dōdō Hanoeno enoni Dawido andrō, ba chō namania. Ba me laroege danō Ndraono Gamoni sinenge Dawido,
- 3 ba lamane satoea Ndraono Gamoni chō razora Hanoeno: Hadia, fa-doehoe dōdōoe, wa soemange namaoe chō Dawido wamatengenia chōoe sondrara tōdōoe? Faja na tenga ba wamaoeze banoea ifatenge chōoe genoninia Dawido, ba wamaoeze oea ba ba wanoedoege dania.
- 4 Ba ifara'oe'ō zinenge Dawido Hanoeno, tambai ifatōwō'ō gambira ba baroera, ba lafalo'ō irege ba daro'ō,
- 5 ba ifatenge mangawoeli ira. Ba me te'omhacha'ō da'ō chō Dawido, ba ifatenge zamaondragō ja'ira — noa sa moe'ō aja sibai ira — imane chōra Dawido: Mi'ia gō Jericho, irege ifoeli anaoe gambimi, ba awena dania mifoeli ami.
- 6 II. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gamoni, wa no abao dōdō Dawido chōra, ba lafatenge, la'oni Ndrawa Garamo ba Mbeti Rehobo ba Dawa Garamo ba Zoba, 20,000 zabōlō, si lō koedo, awō razo Ma'acha
- 7 ba banoea Gisitoba, 12,000. Ba me irongo da'ō Dawido, ba ifatenge Joabi, awō zabōlō fefoe, saradadoe
- 8 andrō. Ba so moroi jomo Ndraono Gamoni, la'angenoligō ira fōnafōna mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba Dawa Garamo no mege, banoea Zoba ba banoea Rehobo ba banoea Gisitoba ba banoea Ma'acha, ba baero ba
- 9 mbenoea la'ia gō. Ba me i'ila Joabi, faoma dania lalaoe chōnia, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri, ba itoejoe zabōlō ba nono mateoa Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba i'ohē, ba wamaondragō Dawa Garamo andrō.
- 10 Ba si tosai, sato, ba ibe'e ni'ohē nachinia Abiza'i, ba wolaoe ba
- 11 Ndraono Gamoni. Ba ibe'e li ba da'ō, imane: Na tebai oela'wa Ndrawa Garamo, ba mōi'ō manolo ja'o-

do; ba na tebai ōla'wa Ndraono Gamoni, ba so ndra'o, ba wanolo ja'oegō. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba ena'ō 12 faoma abe'e ita, ba wangorifi banoeada ba banoea Lowalangida andrō — ba jamoelaoe zomasi ia Jehowa!

Ba ifaondragō Ndrawa Garamo Joabi, ba wolaoe chōra, i'ohē zabōlō andrō, si fao chōnia, ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e. Ba me la'ila Iraono 13 Gamoni moloi Ndrawa Garamo andrō, ba moloi gōi ira fōna Gabiza'i, lawoewoe ira mijomo ba mbanoea. Ba ibōhōli Ndraono Gamoni Joabi, ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba me la'ila 14 Dawa Garamo andrō, no te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, ba la'owoeloi ira, ba ifatenge Hadadezeri, ifakaoni'ō Ndrawa Garamo jefo Oifarati. Ba laroege Helami, ba solohe ja'ira, ba Sobachi, koemandra andrō chō Hadadezeri. Ba me te'ombacha'ō 15 da'ō chō Dawido, ba i'owoeloi Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba la'ōtō Joridano ba laroege Helami. Ba lafaondragō Dawido Dawa Garamo, fasōndra chōnia. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo 16 labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, ba laboenoe ira Dawido koedo Ndrawa Garamo, 700, koedo sondrōni koereta, ba 40,000 niha niboenoe; ba mesocho gōi goemandrara Sobachi, labe'e, ba mate ia ba da'ō. Ba me la'ila 17 razo andrō fefoe, si so barō mbawa Hadadezeri, no te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, ba la'atoelō'ō ira ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, mōi barō mbawara, ba ata'oe sa'ae Ndrawa Garamo, latolo na Ndraono Gamoni.

FAZA 11.

I. Mohorō Dawido, ihorōni Mbaseba andrō. II. Ifaboenoe'ō Goeria, fo'omo galawe andrō. III. Te'ombacha'ō chō Dawido wa'amate Goeria, ba ihālō Mbaseba andrō.

I. Ba dōfi foeri ō, me ba'wa wanoewō razo, ba ifatenge Joabi Dawido, awō zi so barō mbawania andrō ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba

1 lafoefoe danō Ndraono Gamoni ba
lafasoei Raba, ba no torōi ba Jeroeza-
2 lema Dawido. (*Nga'ot. I. 20, 1*). Ba
samoeza ma'ōchō, me tănō owi, me
no maoso Dawido, ba manōrūnōrō ia
ba dete gōdonia; ba i'ila moroi ja'wa
ba dete gōdo andrō ndra alawe si
mondri. Ba no si sōchi si'ai bawa
ndra alawe andrō. (*Mat. 5, 28, 29*).
3 Ba ifatenge Dawido, ifasoe'ō ha
niha ndra alawe andrō. Ba la'o-
mbacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Baseba
da'ō, ono Geliami, fo'omo Goeria
andrō, ma'owoe Cheti. (*F. 23, 39*).
4 Ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido, ifaha-
lō'ō. Ba me so ia, ba oroedoe chō-
nia Dawido, ba ifoeli mondri, iheta
chōnia zi ra'io andrō. Ba ifoeli ia
5 chōra. (*Moz. III. 15, 18*). Ba no
abeto galawe andrō. Ba ifatenge
chō Dawido, imane chōnia: No a-
beto ndra'odo.
6 II. Ba ifatenge chō Joabi Dawi-
do, imane: Fatenge chōgoe Goeria
andrō, ma'owoe Cheti. Ba ifatenge
7 chō Dawido Goeria. Ba me iroegi
jomo chō Dawido Oeria, ba isofoe
chōnia Dawido, na lō hadia ia chō
Joabi ba he ba zato ba he wisa wa-
8 soewōta andrō. Ba imane na chō-
nia Dawido: Ae mitooe chōmi ba
sasai gaheoe. Ba me mōi tooe Goe-
ria, me irōi gōdo, ba la'ohe chō-
nia, moroi foerinia, mboeala razo.
9 Ba ilaoe mōrō Oeria, ba zinga mba-
wandroehō ba gōdo, awō genoni
zochō ja'ia fefoe, lō mōi ia mitooe
10 chōra. Ba me lamane chō Dawido:
Lō si mōi mitooe chōra Goeria, ba
imane chōnia Dawido: Ō'otarai we-
koli a'i, ba hana wa lō mōi'ō mitooe
11 chōmi? Ba imane Oeria chō Da-
wido: Ba nose sosō dawōla andrō,
ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ma'owoe
Joeda, ba ba danō tooe mōrōmōrō
zolohe ja'o andrō, Joabi, ba banoea
zochō ja'o, ba hadia, ba nomogoe
mōi ndra'o, ba wemanga ba ba
wamadoe hadia ia ba ba wanala-
goei fo'omogoe? Faja wa no saeeri

Jehowa ba faja wa saeeri ndra'oe-
gō, na oelaoe zi manō! (*Sam. I. 4, 4*): Ba imane Dawido chō Goeria:
Ba laoe, ba iagō da'e bongi,
ba mahemoloe, ba oefofanō ndra'-
oegō. Ba i'ia gō Jeroezalema Oeria,
me loeo da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba 13
ifakaoni'ō ia Dawido, ba wemanga
chōnia ba ba wamadoe agoe, ba
iboesi agoe. Ba me bongi, ba mōi
ia baero, ba wemōrō, awō genoni
zochō ja'ia; ba lō'ō sa mōi ia mi-
tooe ba nomonia. Ba mahemoloe ō, 14
ba ifazōchi zoera Dawido, chō Jo-
abi, ifa'ohe'ō chōnia chō Goeria.
Imane ba zoera andrō: Tānō, fōna, 15
ba zabe'e fasōndrata mibe'e Goeria,
ba miwoewoe ami foerinia, ena'ō
mate ia ba wasōndrata andrō. Ba 16
ba ni'ilania so zabōlō ibe'e Goeria
Joabi, ba wama'oe'oera banoea a-
andrō. Ba me so moroi jomo mba- 17
noea da'ō, ba wolaoe chō Joabi,
ba so zi mate ōsa, sabōlō, banoea
Dawido. Ba mate gōi Goeria andrō,
ma'owoe Cheti.

III. Ba ifatenge Joabi, ifa'omba- 18
cha'ōgō chō Dawido he wisa wa-
sōndrata andrō fefoe; imane sa'ae 19
chō zinenge andrō: Na no ahori
ō'ombacha'ō chō razo he wisa wa-
sōndrata andrō fefoe, ba na mōfō- 20
noe razo, na imane: Hana wa no
mihatō'ō ami ba mbanoea, ba wa-
sōndrata andrō? Hadia, lō mi'ila,
wa moroi ja'wa ba gōli lafana ami?
Ha niha mege zamoenoē Abimelechi 21
andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali? Hadia,
tenga ira alawe zanibo tooe, ba
hōgōnia, kara gisa wache, moroi ba
gōli, ba Debesi, si mate ia? Hana
wa no mihatō'ō ami ba gōli? —
ba ōmane: Enonioe Oeria andrō,
ma'owoe Cheti, ba no mate gōi!
(*Sangoehoe. 9, 53*). Ba mōi zinenge 22
andrō, ba me iroegi, ba i'ombacha'ō
chō Dawido fefoe ni'wa'ō Joabi chō-
nia, he wisa wasōndrata andrō fe-
foe. Ba mōfōnoe Dawido chō Joabi,
ba imane chō zinenge andrō: Ba 24

- hana wa mihatō'ō ami ba mbanoea, ba wasōndrata andrō? Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa moroi jawā ba gōli lafana ami? Ha niha mege zamoenoe Abimelech andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali? Hadia, tenga ira alawe zanibo tooe, ba hōgōnia, kara gisa wache, moroi ba gōli, ba Debesi, si mate ia? Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba
- 23 gōli? Ba imane sinenge andrō chō Dawido! No abōlō ira moroi chōma, no lafaondragō ndra'aga, la-roegi si tooe nibenoea, ba andrō matimba ira, iroegi ba mbawa gōli.
- 24 Ba lafana moroi jawā ba gōli genonimō si lafana andrō, ba mate genoni razo, mato felewaloe, ba mate gōi genonimō Oeria andrō,
- 25 ma'oeuwe Cheti. Ba imane Dawido chō zinenge andrō: Ōmane chō Jobi: Bōi boesi dōdōoe da'ō, si'ōli andrō sa, ba ma'ōchō da'e ba mahemoloc da'ō i'ā; abōlōgō laoe ba mbanoea andrō ba doedoeō! —
- 26 abe'e'ō dōdōnia. Ba me irongo fo'omo Goeria andrō, no mate wo'omoniam Oeria, ba i'c'esi ngambatōnia
- 27 andrō. Ba me no ahōwō mbawā wa'aboe dōdō andrō, ba ifatenge Dawido, ifahal'ō ia ba gōdonia, ba tobali fo'omoniam, ba mo'ono ia, ono matoea. (*Moz. II. 20, 13. 14*).

FAZA 12.

I. Itegoe Dawido Natano, niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia. Fangesa dōdō Dawido. II. Mate nono Mbaseba andrō ba he wisa Dawido ba da'ō. Fa'atoemboe Zelomo. III. Atōe'a Dawido ba Raba andrō.

- 1 I. Ba lō omasi Jehowa nilaoe Dawido, ba ifatenge chō Dawido Natano andrō, sama'ele'ō. Ba mōi jomo chōnia da'ō, ba imane chōnia: So niha fōna, daroea, ha samboea mbanoeara, so'ana'a zi samōsa, ba si nocmana zi samōsa. Ba chō zo'ana'a andrō, ba oja sibai mbiribiri
- 2 ba sa'wi, ba ba zi noemana andrō,
- 3 ba lō hadia ia, ha si'ai sara nono

mbiribiri, ni'ōlinia ba ni'e'eboeania, eboea ia chōnia, si faedo ononia. I'ā wōfō gōnia ba i'amadoeōgō mako chōnia, ba gahetania mōrō ba timba nono alawe chōnia. Ba so dome

4 zo'ana'a andrō, ba alimagō chōnia, ihalō zageoe mbiribirinia ba ma sa'winia, ba wame'e'ō domeniam andrō, si no mōi chōnia, ba ihalō nono mbiribiri zi noemana andrō ba ibe'e'ō domeniam. Ba mofōnoe sibai Da-

5 wido ba niha andrō, ba imane chō Natano: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoceri Jehowa, niha andrō, solaoe da'ō, ba niboenoe, ba ono mbiribiri andrō,

6 ba mewitoe i'ali, me no ilaoe da'ō ba me lō fa'ahachō dōdōnia! (*Moz. II. 21, 37*). Ba imane Natano chō Dawido: Ja'oeōgō niha andrō! Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: No ja'odo zamajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ja'oeōgō ba no ja'odo zangefa'ō ja'oeōgō ba danga Zaelo, ba no oebe'e' chōoe gōdo

8 zochō ja'oeōgō mege, ba ira alawe zochō ja'oeōgō, ba no oebe'e' chōoe, nitalagoei; ba ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli ba ma'oeuwe Joeda, ba no oebe'e' barō mbawaoe, ba na ambō na da'ō ena'ō, ba oenōnō na wame'e' chōoe, hadia ia na. Ba hana wa o'osite-

9 ngagō li Jehowa ba hana wa olaoe zi fatoewoe chōnia? Oeria andrō, ma'oeuwe Cheti, ba no oboenoe si'ōli, ba fo'omoniam ba no ohalō dongaoe, ba ja'ia, ba no oboenoe si'ōli Ndraono Gamoni. (*F. II. Raz. I. 15, 5*). Ba bōi sa'ae jamoebōhōli

10 zi samba omo ja'ami si'ōli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fotoe, me no lō ba dōdōoe ja'o, ba me no ohalō dongaoe wo'omo Goeria andrō, ma'oeuwe Cheti! (*F. 13, 28. 29; 18, 14. Raz. II. 25, 7*). Imane Jehowa: Moroi jomo chōoe

11 oe'asogō wamakao ja'oeōgō, ba oehalō ngambatōoe, ba zanehe ndra'oeōgō, ba oebe'e' ba danga niha bō'ō, ena'ō oroedoe ia chōra. ba zi moloe. (*F. 16, 22. Job. 31, 9. 10*). Ja'oeōgō, ba 12 no ba zi tobini olaoe da'ō, ba ja'odo,

- ba ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli
 fefoe ba ba zi moloeo oelaoe niwa'-
 13 ògoe andre! Ba imane Dawido chõ
 Natano: Horõgoe da'õ chõ Jeho-
 wa. — Ba itema li Dawido Na-
 tano, imane: Ba noa gõi i'efa'õ
 chõoe horõoe Jehowa; lõ mate
 14 ndra'oegõ. Ba me no õ'o'aja Jeho-
 wa ba nilaoemõ andrõ, ba si mate
 nono andrõ, si no toemboe chõoe.
 (F. 11, 27).
- 15 II. Ba mangawoeli chõra Natano.
 Ba ibõzi nono andrõ Jehowa, ono
 wo'omo Goeria andrõ chõ Dawido,
 16 ba mofõchõ. Ba i'angarõfi li Lowa-
 langi Dawido ba nono andrõ, ba
 mamoni ba gõ ia ba mõi ia si
 bacha, ba tooe ba zalo manõ so
 17 ia, sara wongi. Ba mõi chõnia za-
 toea baomonia, ba wangandrõ chõ-
 nia, ena'õ maoso ia, ba lõ i'o'õ ba
 18 lõ manga ia awõra. Ba õnõ bongi,
 ba inate nono andrõ. Ba ata'oe
 genoni Dawido andrõ, la'ombacha'õ
 chõnia, wa no mate nono andrõ,
 lamanc dõdõra: Lõ'õ sa ifondro-
 ndrongo chõda, me aeri na nono,
 me hoemede ita chõnia, ba he
 tawisa wangombacha chõnia: No
 mate nono, ma dania ilaoe hadia
 19 ia. Ba i'ila Dawido, me fangõngõ-
 ngõngõ genoninia andrõ; ba da'õ
 aboto ba dõdõnia, wa no mate nono.
 Ba imane Dawido ba genoninia
 andrõ: Hadia, no mate nono? Ba
 20 lamane: Noa. Ba maoso Dawido,
 isasai mbawania, ibajoini ia fanicha
 ba ifohani ia. Ba mõi ia ba nose
 Jehowa mangaloeloe ia, ba ifoeli
 ia ba nomonia mangandrõ gõ; ba
 me no lalahõ gõnia, ba manga ia.
 21 Ba lasofoe chõnia enoninia andrõ,
 lamane: He wisa wolaoemõ andrõ,
 ba chõ nono andrõ? Me acri ia
 na, ba mamoni ba gõ ndra'oegõ,
 ba mege'ege'õ — ba iada'e, me no
 mate nono, ba maoso ndra'oegõ ba
 22 manga'õ! Ba imane: Fatoea aeri
 na nono, ba mamoni ba gõ ndra'o
 ba mege'egedo, me no oemane

dõdõgoe: Ha zangila, ma dania aha-
 chõ dõdõ Lowalang, fa bõi mate
 nono andrõ. Ba iada'c, me no mate 23
 ia, ba hadia, wa mamoni ba gõ
 ndra'o? Hadia, oe'ila oe'orifi? Mõido
 sa chõnia dania, ba lõ'õ sa ifoeli
 ia chõgoe. Ba me no irara dõdõ 24
 wo'omonia Baseba andrõ Dawido,
 ba mõi ia si bacha chõnia, oredoe
 ia chõnia. Ba mo'ono ia, ono ma-
 toea. Ba Selomo ibe'e tõi nono
 andrõ Dawido; ba i'omasio'õ Jeho-
 wa nono andrõ. Ba ibe'e rorogõfõ 25
 Natano, sama'ele'õ andrõ, Dawido,
 ba ibe'e tõinia Jedidija (omasio
 Jehowa) Natano, bõrõ Jehowa.

(A. 26-31: Nga'õtõ I. 20, 1-3.)

III. Ba isoeowoewõ Raba, ba 26
 noea Ndraono Gamoni, Joabi, ba
 atoe'a ia ba mbanoea nidanõ andrõ.
 (Jer. 49, 2). Ba ifatengc zinenge 27
 chõ Dawido Joabi, imane chõnia:
 No oesoewõ Raba ba no atoe'a
 ndra'o ba mbanoea nidanõ andrõ —
 ba owoeloi zi tosa sabõlõ, ba soewõ 28
 mbanoea andrõ, ba ja atoe'a ndra'-
 oegõ, fa bõi ja'o zatoe'a ba mba-
 noea ba fa bõi tõiogoe nitõtõi, na
 lafatoenõ. Ba i'owoeloi chõnia za- 29
 bõlõ fefoe Dawido, ba lasawã Raba,
 lasoewõ, ba atoe'a ira. Ba ihalõ 30
 zaemboe ba hõgõ [nadoe] Milikomo,
 49 kilo [ana'a] wa'aboea, si so
 manimani, samboea, seboea sibai
 bõli. Ba i'anaemboe Dawido, ba
 eboea sibai la'ohe misa, sahoeloe
 ira ba mbanoea andrõ. Ba la'ohe 31
 gõi niha andrõ, si so ba mbanoea,
 ba ifataro sogaragazini eoe ba sa-
 makoe tanõ ba solaoe eoe ba sama-
 zõchi kara tembo. Ba si manõ gõi
 wolaenia ba mbanoea Ndraono Ga-
 moni bõ'õ, fefoe. Ba mangawoeli ba
 Jeroezalema Dawido, awõ zato fefoe.

FAZA 13.

I. Ihorõni Damara andrõ Amoni.
 II. Ilae mbalõ Abisalomi ba mo-
 loi ia, isa'wa Gesoeri.

I. Ba so nachi Gabisalomi ono 1

- Dawido, ono alawe si sōchi si'ai bawa, Tamara dōi. Ba tobali omasi Gamoni, ono Dawido Damara a-
 2 ndrō. (*F. 3, 2. 3*). Ba tobali aboe sibai dōdō Gamoni, irege mofōchō ia, bōrō nachinia Tamara andrō. Ono alawe Damara, ba lō isōndra lala Amoni, ba wa'oroedoe chōnia.
- 3 Ba so zi fahoeue chō Gamoni, Jonadabi dōi, ono ga'a Dawido, Simea; ba no niha soneche sibai Jonadabi andrō. (*Sam. I. 16, 9*). Ba imane da'ō chō Gamoni: Hana wa ariri ma'ōchō ndrā'ogō, ono razo? Hadia, lō ō'ombacha'ō chōgoe? Ba imane chōnia Amoni: Omasido Damara, achi nachigoe Abisalami.
- 5 Ba imane chōnia Jonadabi: Ae mōrō, ō'osofōchō ndrā'ogō, ba na so namaoe, ba wamaigi ja'ogō, ba ōmane chōnia: Ena'ō na mōi ba da'e nachigoe Tamara, ba wame'e gōgoe ma'ifoe! Na i'asiwai gō ba zanehe ndrā'o, na i'ila hōrōgoe, ba
 6 oe'ā zoroī ba dangania. Ba mōi mōrō Gamoni i'osofōchō ia. Ba me so razo, ba wamaigi ja'ia, ba imane Amoni chō razo: Ena'ō na mōi ba da'e nachigoe Tamara, ba wogore koe, doea gōrō, ba zanehe ndrā'o, ena'ō oe'ā zoroī ba dangania! Ba
 7 ifatenge Dawido, ba nomonia, chō Damara, imane chōnia: Ae ba nomo ga'aoe Amoni ba halō gōnia. Ba mōi ba nomo ga'ania Amoni Damara, me mōrōmōrō Gamoni. Ihalō gombōila roti, iferafera, ifazōchi, ba
 9 zanehe ia, ba igore koe andrō. Ba hoemedē ia ba zangai halōwō ba itoe'ō tooe fōna Gamoni koe andrō. Ba lō edōna manga Gamoni. Imane sa: Dozi ndramōi baeloe.
- 10 Ba dozi ira, ba mōi baeloe. Ba imane Amoni chō Damara: Ohe si bacha sibai gō andrō, ba oe'ā ba dangaoe. Ba ihalō koe andrō Tamara, i'oehe chō ga'ania Amoni si
 11 bacha sibai. Ba me i'oro'ō chōnia, ba ira'oe ia, imane chōnia: Fōrō ba
 12 ngaigoe, achi! (*Moz. III. 18, 9*). Ba imane chōnia: Bōi ga'a, bōi hōwō ndrā'odo, tenga si manō wolaoe ba Ndraono Gizerāeli: bōi fazōchi horō si manō! (*Moz. V. 22, 21*). Heza
 13 sa oe'oe wa'ailagoe andrō? Ba tobali awō zeboea horō ndrā'ogō, ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, ena'ō: sōchi na ōwā'ō chō razo, lō zi lō iloele ndrā'o chōoe! Ba lō edōna ifo-
 14 ndrondrongo linia, ilangōgō manō, ihōwō, oroedoe ia chōnia. Ba aefa da'ō, ba anezoe sibai dōdō Gamoni
 15 ia; abōlō sa'ae wa'anoezoe dōdōnia chōnia, moroi ba wa'omasinia ia mege. Ba imane chōnia Amoni: Faoso, laboe'ogō! Ba imane chōnia: Bōi ga'a! Na ōfofanō ndrā'o, ba
 16 eboea horō da'ō, moroi ba nilaoemō chōgoe mege! Ba lō ifondrondrongo chōnia, hoemedē sa'ae ia chō nono
 17 matoea andrō, ngoniningoninia, imane: Ohe tooe baewali da'e chōgoe, ba lazi mbawandroehō foerinia! Ba
 18 baroe si so ta'io mbaroenia — si manō sa mbaroe nono razo alawe, i'otarai fōna sa'ae, gōtō wa ono alawe ira —. Ba me no i'oehe tooe Damara
 19 baewali ngoniningoni Gamoni andrō ba me no ilazi mbawandroehō foerinia, ba ilaoe nawoe ba hōgōnia, Ta-
 20 mara, ba ire'ā mbaroenia andrō, siso ta'io, ba itoeefa tanga hōgōnia, ba mofanō, moe'ira'ira. Ba imane chō-
 21 nia ga'ania Abisalami: Hadia, no oroedoe chōoe ga'aoe Amoni? Ba bōi hedehe, ja'ogō achigoe — no ga'aoe ia! Bōi boesi dōdōoe da'ō! Ba i'ia-
 22 gō jomo chō ga'ania Abisalami Tamara, saboe tōdō. Ba me irongo da'ō fefoe Dawido, ba mofōnoe sibai ia, ba lō edōna ia iboe-
 23 si dōdō Gamoni, me no omasi ia Gamoni, me no si a'a nononia. Ba lō fahede Gabisalami chō Gamoni, samboea li lō'ō, he si lō sōchi, ba he
 si sōchi; noa sa abao sibai dōdō Gabisalami chō Gamoni, me no ihō-
 wō nachinia Tamara andrō.
- II. Ba mendroea fache aefa da'ō, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mogoeti

boe mbiribiri Gabisalami, ba Mba'ali Hasora, ba nola mado Geferaji; ba ikaoni ba da'õ nono razo fefoe

24 Abisalami. Ba mõi chõ razo gõi Gabisalami, imane: Õ'ila, mogoeti boc mbiribiri zawoejoemõ, ena'õ na

25 mõi gõi razo, awõ genoninia! Ba imane razo chõ Gabisalami: Bõi, onogoe! Bõi ahoi mõi ndra'aga, fa bõi mõiaga noro dõdõoe! Ba iforege chõnia, ba lõ edõna mõi razo, ifo-

26 fanõ ia. Ba imane Abisalami: Ba na lõ mõi'õ, ba hana na ga'agoe Amoni zi mõi awõma. Ba imane razo: Hana wa ja'ia zi mõi awõoe?

27 Ba me iforege wangandrõ, ba ifatenge awõnia Gamoni ba ono razo fefoe. Ba ifodiwo ira Abisalami, si

28 mane na ibe'e gõ niha razo. Ba ibe'e li ba zangai halõwõ chõnia Abisalami, imane: Na no maboe agoe ma'ifoe Gamoni, ba na oemane chõ-

mi: Mi'õ'õtõ Gamoni! ba miboenoe ia! Bõi mi'aboesi tõdõ: ja'odo sa zangoema'õ chõmi — mi'abe'e'õ dõ-

29 dõmi, ja sabõlõ ami! (*Moz. III. 20, 17*). Ba la'o'õ da'õ sangai halõwõ chõ Gabisalami, ba chõ Gamoni, dali niwa'õ Gabisalami. Ba maoso

nono razo fefoe, mõi ira ja'wa ba hocloc koedo kalide chõra ba mo-

30 loi ira. Ba me so ba lala na ira, ba no irongo doeria da'õ Dawido, no lamane chõnia: No ahoi iboenoe nono razo Abisalami, samõsa lõ si

31 tosai! Ba maoso razo, isika noe-chania, ba ifadõlõ tooe ia ba danõ; ba lasika gõi noechara enoninia fe-

32 foe, si so ba ngainia. Ba hoemede Jonadabi andrõ, ono ga'a Dawido Simea, imane: Bõi fadoehoe dõdõoe, ja'oegõ sochõ ja'o, wa no ahoi la-

boenoe nono mateoa andrõ, ono razo: ha Amoni zi mate, noa sa oroma wa'abao mbawa Gabisalami, i'otarai loeo, me ihõwõ Damara

33 Amoni. Ba bõi jamoe'wa'õ tõdõnia sochõ ja'o, razo, no ahoi mate nono

34 razo — ha sa Amoni zi mate. Ba moloi Gabisalami. Ba me ifachõlõ

ia cnoni andrõ, sanaro, ba i'ila, ato niha si otarai moroi ja'wa ba hili, ba lala ba Horona'i. Ba so zanaro andrõ, i'ombacha'õ chõ razo, imane: No oe'ila niha moroi ja'wa ba hili ba lala ba Horona'i. Ba

35 imane Jonadabi chõ razo: Hizá, so nono razo: itõrõ niwa'õ zawoejoemõ. Ba me aefa sibai iwa'õ da'õ,

36 ba laroegi sa'ae ono razo ba mege'ege. Ba mege'ege sibai gõi razo ba enoninia andrõ fefoe. Ba lõ mamalõ-

37 malõ wa'aboe dõdõ razo chõ nononia andrõ. Ba no moloi Gabisalami, isa'wa Dalamai andrõ, ono Gamihoedi, razo Gesoeri. (*F. 3, 3; 14, 23*). Ba medõloe fache ia ba da'õ.

38 Ba hoemoeloe dõdõ razo, ena'õ fa-

39 loecha ia chõ Gabisalami; noa sa irara dõdõnia ba wa'amate Gamoni.

FAZA 14.

I. I'andrõ aefa horõ Gabisalami chõ Dawido ira alawe banoea Dekoa, nifaroe Joabi. II. I'o'õ chõnia Dawido ba itehe chõ Gabisalami wangawoeli. Fa'asõchi mboto Gabisalami. Iraononia III. Itolo ia Joabi, ba wangondراسi razo.

I. Ba me aboto ba dõdõ Joabi, ono Zeroeja, lõ aefa dõdõ razo chõ Gabisalami, ba ifatenge ba Dekoa

2 Joabi, ifakaoni'õ ndra alawe satoea-toea ba da'õ, ba imane chõnia: Osaboe tõdõ ndra'oegõ, noecha ba wange'esi onoecha. ena'õ hoelõ zange'esi si mate ndra'oegõ, si no ararã. Ba ae jomo chõ razo, ba

3 õmane chõnia: — Ba ibe'e li chõnia Joabi, hadia niwa'õnia. Ba mõi jomo chõ razo ndra alawe andrõ, banoca Dekoa, ifalõgoe tooe ia ba zalo, mangaloeloe, ba imane: Tolodo, ja'oegõ razo, tolodo! Ba imane

4 chõnia razo: Hadia zaboe dõdõoe? Ba imane: Alai ndra'o! lacha mbanoea ndra'odo, fo'omogoe, ba no mate. Ba domboea mege nono

5 mateoa chõ zawoejoemõ, ba fasoso ira ba nowi, ba lõ sanena'wa, ba

6

- ibōzi dalifoesōnia si samōsa, iboenoe. 16
- 7 Ba maoso oedoe zawoejoemō dali-
foesō fefoe, lamane: Be'e baero
zange'e andrō, samoenoe talifoesō-
nia, ena'ō maboenoe ia, balō noso
dalifoesōnia andrō, niboenoenia,
ena'ō ma'etoe'ō nga'ōtō! Tobali
laboenoe mbo andrō, si tosai na
chōgoe, ena'ō lō lasaigō chō nga-
mbatōgoe dōi ba he nga'ōtō, ba
8 goeli danō. (*Moz. V. 19, 11-13*). Ba
imane razo ba ndra alawe andrō:
Foeli'ō ba chōmi, da'oebe'e li, ba hoe-
hoeomō andrō. Ba imane ira alawe
9 andrō, banoea Dekoa, chō razo: Ja
ba hoeleogoe so horō andrō, ja'oeigō
sochō ja'o, razo, ba ba hoeleoe zi
samba omo ndra amagoe, ba ja si
lō horō razo, awō dadaomania
10 andrō! Ba imane razo: Ohe chōgoe
zangoema'ō chōoe da'ō no mege —
ba lō'ō sa'ae ibabaja ndra'oeigō
11 oebe'e. Ba imane: Ena'ō na itōrō
tōdō razo Lowalanginia Jehowa, fa
bōi sa'ae itohoeigō wamakiko solaoe
balō andrō. ba fa bōi iboenoe nono-
goe andrō! Ba imane razo: Faja
wa no saeri Jehowa na sara mboe
nonoe atoroe ba danō! (*Sam. I.*
12 *14, 45. Raz. I. 1, 52*). Ba imane
ira alawe andrō: Ena'ō na tola
iwa'ō na zamboea li chō zochō ja'o
razo, sawoejoemō andre! Ba imane:
13 Wa'ō! Ba imane ira alawe andrō:
Hana wa si manō dōdōoe ba mba-
noea Lowalangi andrō — ba wa-
ngetoe'ō razo da'ō, ba hoekeenia
i'etoe'ō, wa lō ifakaoni'ō mangawoeli
14 nitibo'ōnia andrō razo? Si mate sa
ita, ba no timba nidanō ita, nido-
wagō ba danō, si tebai lafoeli la-
halō ba lō'ō sa i'etoe'ō Lowalangi
noso zangerangera, he iwisa wangai
mangawoeli chōnia si no moetibo'ō.
15 (*Hez. 18, 23*). Ba hiza, fe'amōigoe
ba da'e, ba wangoema'ō da'ō chō
zochō ja'o, razo, ba me no lafeta'oe
ndra'o sato; ba no imane dōdōnia
sawoejoemō andre: Ba da'oewa'ō
chō razo, ma atō i'o'ō razo zomasi
- zawoejoenia. Ifondrondrongo sa li-
goe razo, ba wangefa'ō sawoejoenia
ba danga niha andrō, sangaloei
fangohori ja'aga onogoe andrō, ba
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Andrō 17
wa no imane dōdōnia sawoejoemō
andre: Fondrara dōdōgoe dania
daroma li zochō ja'o, razo, me no
timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō
ja'o, razo, faoma ifondrondrongo,
he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi — ba
jamoetolo'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa!
(*F. 19, 28*).
- II. Ba hoemede razo, imane ba 18
ndra alawe andrō: Ba bōi bini'ō
chōgoe hadia ia nisofoegoe chōoe!
Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Ja-
moehede manō zochō ja'o, razo. Ba 19
imane Dawido: Hadia, tenga Jo-
abi zamarooe ja'oeigō, ba da'ō
fefoe? Ba imane ira alawe andrō:
Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aerimō, ja'oeigō
sochō ja'o, razo, ja'ia. Tebai taho-
le'ō ita ba niwa'ō zochō ja'o, razo,
fefoe, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba
gabera: ja'ia sa, enonimō Joabi
zangoema'ō chōgoc, ja'ia zamowawa
sawoejoemō, ba niwa'ō andrō, fefoc.
Ba wamini'ō si doehoe, andrō wa 20
no imanō enioe Joabi: ba no
timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō
ja'o, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō, no
ahori isōndra hadia ia, ba goeli
danō. (*A. 17*). Ba imane razo chō 21
Joabi: Ba hiza, ba oe'o'ō da'ō:
ba ae'e sa'ae ba halō mangawoeli
nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi!
Ba ifalgōe tooe ia ba zalo Joabi, 22
mangaloeloe, ba ifahowoe'ō razo.
Ba imane Joabi: Ma'ōchō aboto
ba dōdō zawoejoemō, wa no seboea
tōdō chōgoe zochō ja'o, razo, me
no ifondrondrongo razo wangandrō
zawoejoenia! Ba maoso Joabi, mōi 23
ia, ba Gesoeri ba i'oe mangawoeli
ba Jeroezalema Gabisalomi. (*F. 13,*
37). Ba imane razo: Hana na 24
ifoeli ia ba chōra, ba bōi jamoe'-
oroma'ō ia chōgoe! Ba isa'wa no-
monia Abisalomi, ba lō i'oroma'ō ia

- 25 chõ razo. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lõ famaedo wa'asõchi mboto Gabisalomi, ba lõ nisoeno si mane ja'ia: i'otarai narõ kabe, noemalõ ba galizoezoe, ba lõ hadia
- 26 ia zinegoe. Ba na ifagoeti'õ mboenia — ero rõfi ifagoeti'õ; meabõlõ aboea chõnia, andrõ ifagoeti'õ — ba 200 zekeli (roefia) wa'aboeania,
- 27 ba zaga razo. Ba tõloe zi toemboe chõ Gabisalomi ono matoea, ba samboea nono alawe, Tamara dõ; ba ono alawe si sõchi bawa da'õ. (F. 13, 1).
- 28 III. Ba mendroea fache wa'ara i'iağõ Jeroezalema Abisalomi, lõ
- 29 i'oroma'õ ia chõ razo. Ba aefa da'õ, ba ifatenge chõ Joabi Abisalomi, ena'õ ifaloecha'õ ia chõ razo; ba lõ edõna mõi chõnia Joabi. Ba ifoeli
- 30 ifatenge, ba te chõnia mõi ia. Ba imane ba zangai halõwõ chõnia: Hiza. so novi Joabi ba ngai chõgoe ba so gandroe: mi'ae mitoenoe! Ba latoenoe zinanõ andrõ sangai
- 31 halõwõ chõ Gabisalomi. Ba maoso Joabi, mõi ia jomo chõ Gabisalomi, imane chõnia: Hana wa no latoenoe zinanõ chõgoe sangai halõwõ
- 32 andrõ chõoe? Ba imane Abisalomi chõ Joabi: Ba no oefatenge chõoe, ba no oemane: Ae chõgoe, ena'õ oefatenge ndra'oegõ chõ razo, ba wanofoe chõnia: Hadia wa no oefoeli ndra'o moroi ba Gesoeri? Omasido lõ teboelõdo ba da'õ — ba ija'e, ba mõido sa mangoroma'õ ja'odo chõ razo: na so horõgoe, ba ja-
- 33 moeboenoe ndra'o! Ba mõi chõ razo Joabi, i'ombacha'õ chõnia. Ba ifahede'õ chõ Gabisalomi. Ba i'ondrasi razo Abisalomi, ifalõgoe tooe ia ba zalo, fõna razo; ba fa'ago bawa razo chõ Gabisalomi.

FAZA 15.

I. Mangai tõdõ niha sato Gabisalomi. II. Ila'wa namania. III. Mo'loi Dawido, irõi Jeroezalema. Fao chõnia Gita'i. IV. Ifa'ohe'õ mangawoeli dawõla Lowalang Dawido, awõ gere. V. Si lõ farõi chõnia Hoeza'i andrõ.

- I. Ba aefa da'õ, ba i'õli chõnia 1
goereta, awõ koedo, Abisalomi, ba lima woeloe ihalõ chõnia niha si faofao chõnia [fazoerinia] (Raz. I. 1, 5). Ba na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba 2
ba zinga lala fõnafõna mbawa gõli i'iağõ Abisalomi, ba na so zi so hoehoe, ha nihá, ni'ohenia chõ razo ena'õ, ba wamatoenõ, ba hoemede chõnia Gabisalomi, imane chõnia: Ha banoea ndra'oegõ? Ba na imane: Ma'oewoe Gizeraëli zawoejoemõ andre! Ba imane Abisalomi: 3
Si sõchi hoehoeomõ ba si doehoe, ba lõ'õ sa chõ razo samondrongo chõoe. Ba imane na Abisalomi: 4
Alai ndra'o! Ena'õ na ja'o nifataro sangoehoekeoe ba danõ, ba ena'õ chõgoe mõi na so zi so famadõni, ba ma hoehoe, ba ena'õ oebe'e ba lala hoehoeonia! Ba na 5
so zangondrasi ja'ia, ba wangaloeloe chõnia, ba ira'oe danga, fa'ago bawa ia chõnia. Si manõmanõ Gabisalomi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, sangandrõ famatoenõ hoehoe chõ 6
razo ba tobali mangai tõdõ Ndraono Gizeraëli ia.

- II. Ba mendrõfa fache, ba imane 7
Abisalomi chõ razo: Hadia na mõido ba Heberona, ba wanõrõ amaboe'oea ligoe andiõ, nifaboe'oegoe chõ Jehowa? No imane wamaboe'oe chõ Jehowa sawoejoemõ, me sodo ba Gesoeri, ba danõ Ndra- 8
wa Garamo: Na si ndroehoe i'ohe mangawoeli ndra'o ba Jeroezalema Jehowa, ba oefosoemange Jehowa. (Moz. I. 28, 20. F. 13, 38). Ba 9
imane chõnia razo: Ba ae'e, bõi boesi dõdõoe! Ba mofanõ sa'ae ia ba Heberona. (Sam. I. 20, 42). Ba 10

- no ifatenge zininge Abisalomi, ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, no imane : Na mirongo li dorofe, ba mimane ; No tobali razo Gabisalomi, ba Heberona ! Ba 200 zi fao chõ Gabisalomi niha, moroi ba Jeroezalema, niw'a'onia ; mõi manõ, lõ famaoedoe dõdõ, lõ nirongora hadia ia. Ba ifatenge gõi Abisalomi, barõ wame'enia soemange andrõ, ifakao-ni'õ Gahitofeli andrõ, banoea Gilo, anofoela Dawido, ba mbanoea Gilo. Ba itoegoe abõlõ wolawa andrõ, tedoedoe wa'ato nawõ Gabisalomi, niha sato. (*F. 23, 34*).
- 13 III. Ba so zi mõi chõ Dawido, sangombacha chõnia, lamane : Dozi la'omasi'õ Gabisalomi Iraono Gizeraëli ! Ba imane Dawido ba genoninia andrõ fefoe, si so chõnia ba da'õ, ba Jeroezalema : Talaboe, moloi ita ! lõ'õ sa fangorifida, ibe'e Abisalomi : mita'ita'i, mofanõ ita, fa bõi iha-woei manõ ita, lõ moedõnadõna, ba fa bõi ifatõrõ chõda wamakiko, wangõ'õtõ manõ tooe banoeada andre ! (*Sin. 3, 1*). Ba lamane enoni razo andrõ chõnia : Balazi manõ dõdõ zochõ ja'aga, razo — noa sa sawoejemõ ndra'aga ! Ba mofanõ razo ba latete ia si samba omo ja'ira ; ba dafaeloe irõi foeri dongania ba dõi razo, awõ nomo. Ba mofanõ razo, ba latete ia enoninia andrõ fefoe. Ba ba mbalõ mbanoea, ba labadoegõ ira, lab'e sowaõwaõ zato fefoe, awõ wazoeri andrõ, fefoe ; ba mowaõwaõ gõi nawõ Gita'i andrõ, banoea Gata, fefoe, 600 ira, ni'ohenia moroi ba Gata. (*F. 8, 18*).
- 19 Ba imane razo chõ Gita'i andrõ, banoea Gata : Hana wa fao gõi ndra'oegõ chõma ? Foeli'õ ba iagõ awõ razo : niha bõ'õ sa atõ ndra'oegõ, ba noa na nitibo'õ mbanoeami. (*F. 18, 2*). Menewi so ndra'oegõ, ba hadia, ba ma'õchõ oe'wa'õ chõoe wefao chõma, ba lala eloengoea, na mofanõ ndra'o, saté eroegi ? Foeli'õ ba ohe mbanoeami andrõ ; fa-
- loecha'õ dania wa'ebaea dõdõ ba fa lõ farõi chõ Jehowa ! Ba imane 21 Ita'i chõ razo : Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri zochõ ja'o, razo : ba zi so zochõ ja'o, razo — he ba wa'amate ba he ba wa'aeri — ba da'õ gõi so genonimõ andre ! Ba imane Dawido chõ Gita'i : Ba laoe, ba owaõwaõ ! Ba itõrõ Ita'i andrõ, banoea Gata, ba awõnia fefoe, ba iraono fefoe, si fao chõnia. Ba mege'ege 23 sibai niha ba danõ, fefoe, me latõrõ sato. Ba ba mbeve Gendrona so razo, me latõrõ ia sato fefoe, ba lala ba zai andrõ, ba danõ si mate. (*Joh. 18, 1*).
- IV. Ba so gõi ba da'õ ndra Sa-doki Abiataro ba ono Lewi fefoe, sangosa'õ tawõla zoera goraisa andrõ, chõ Lowalangi ; ba latoe'õ tooe dawõla Lowalangi, irege no ahoi latõrõ sato, moroi jomo ba mbanoea. Ba imane razo chõ Zado- 25 ki : Foeli mijomo dawõla Lowalangi : na ahachõ dõdõ Jehowa ndra'odo, ba i'öhe mangawoeli ndra'o, ba ifa'ila'õ ia chõgoe, fabaja nahania andrõ. Ba na i'wa'õ tõdõnia : 26 Lõ omasido ndra'oegõ — ba ja'e ndra'odo, jamoelae chõgoe nilae dõdõnia. (*F. 10, 12. Sam. I. 3, 18*). Ba imane razo chõ gere seboea andrõ, Sadoki : Foeli'õ mijomo ba mbanoea, bõi boesi dõdõoe, ba ja fao chõmi nonoe, Ahimasi, ba Jonata, ono Gabiataro — onomi andrõ, si dombaea. (*Raz. I. 1, 42*). Hiza, 28 oebase'õ ba zinga gõtõna andrõ, ba danõ si mate, irege mifatenge, irege oerongo he wisa. Ba la'ohe manga- 29 woeli ba Jeroezalema dawõla Lowalangi ira Sadoki Abiataro, ba jomo la'iagõ. Ba isõs hili wanicha Dawido, mege'ege ia ba wowaõwaõ ba no ibaloegõ hõgõnia. Ba lõ badagahenia. Ba noa gõi labaloegõ hõgõra sato fefoe, awõnia andrõ, ba fadoro mege'ege ira ba wanõsõ hili. Ba me 31 la'ombacha'õ chõ Dawido : Ahitofeli

andrö, ba no awö zolaŵa andrö göi, awö Gabisalami! ba imane Dawido: He Jehowa! Bali'ö fa'owöhö mowa dödö Gahitofeli andrö!

- 32 V. Ba me no iroegi Dawido zoe-zoe hili andrö, ba nifosoemasoemange Lowalangi, ba hiza, ba i'ondrasia si fahoewoe chönia, Hoeza'i, ma'owoe Garachi, no isika mbaroenia ba no ilaoe danö ba hōgōnia.
- 33 Ba imane chōnia Dawido: Na fao'ö chōgoe, ba tobalinoro dödōgoe ndra'oegö; ba na öfoeli'ö mijomo ba na ömane chö Gabisalami: „Omasido, na enonioe ndra'odo, ja'oegö razo; mege, ba enoni namae ndra'o, ba ija'e, ba omasido möido enonimö", ba öbali'ö si lö boto gera'era Gahitofeli. (*Faz. 17, 7.*) So sa atö göi awöoe ba da'ö, gere andrö, Sadoki ba Abiataro: ba hadia ia nirongoe ba gödo razo, ba hana na ö'ombacha'ö chö ndra Sadoki Abiataro ere.
- 36 So chōra ba da'ö nonora andrö si domboea, Ahimasi, ono Zadoki ba Jonata, ono Gabiataro, hana na da'ö nibe'e sama'ema chōgoe hadia nirongomi. (*F. 17, 15-17.*) Ba möi mijomo Hoeza'i andrö, si fahoewoe chö Dawido; ba Abisalami, ba möi göi ba Jeroezalema, (*Nga'öi. I. 27, 33.*)

FAZA 16.

I. Itandraŵaisi Meriba'ali andrö Siba. II. Po'aja Dawido Sime'i. III. Möi ba Jeroezalema Gabisalami ba i'o'ö wamowöhö Gahitofeli andrö ja'ia.

- 1 I. Ba me no italo'e ma'ifoe zoe-zoc hili Dawido, ba hiza Ziba andrö, sawoejoe Meriba'ali, samaondragö ja'ia, doea geoe chōnia kalide, si no moefosela, sonoro balazo, 200 roti, ba 100 nga'örö koe nifaroeka boea nagoe ba 100 nga'örö nifaroeka boea geoe bö'ö ba samba nahia nagoe. Ba imane razo chö Ziba: Hadia gocna da'ö? Ba imane Siba: Kalide andre, ba ena'ö na sa'okoedo

soroijomo razo, ba roti andre ba boea geoe, ba ö genonioe, ba agoe andre, ba ena'ö na labadoe serege tödö, ba danö si mate. Ba imane razo: Ba heza so nono zochö ja'oegö mege? Ba imane Siba chö razo: No toröi ba Jeroezalema, me no imane dödōnia: Lafoeli sa'ae chōgoe ija'e gamatöröŵa namagoe ma'owoe Gizeraäli! (*F. 19, 27.*) Ba imane razo chö Ziba: Ba chōoe sa'ae gochöta Meriba'ali fefoe! Ba imane Siba: Mangaloeloe ndra'o chōoe! Ja'eboea dödōoe chōgoe, ja'oegö sochö ja'o, razo!

II. Ba me no iroegi Mbahoeri razo Dawido, ba hiza moroi jomo niha, iwa Zaeolo, Sime'i döi, ono Gera; mangelingelifi moroi jomo, (*Raz. I. 2, 8. Moz. II. 22, 27.*) ba iteböe kara Dawido, ba enoni razo fefoe, he ŵa'ae no lafatambai ia niha sato ba saradadoe andrö fefoe. Moe'ao Zime'i, imane wangelingelifi: Laboe'ögö, laboe'ögö, si tebai aboeso do, si si lö jaŵa! No ilaoe chōoe mbalö ndro zi samba omo ndra Saeolo Jehowa, Saeolo si no möi'ö fangali razo, ba fa'arazomö andrö, ba no ibe'e chö nonooe Abisalami Jehowa, ba hiza, ba itörö'ö sa'ae famakao, me no si tebai aboeso do ndra'oegö! Ba imane Abiza'i andrö, ono Zeroeja, chö razo: Hana wa tola i'elifi zochö ja'o, razo, asoe si mate andrö? Damöido mangetoe'ö baginia! (*Sam. I. 26, 8.*) Ba imane razo: Hana ami chōgoe, ja'ami irao-no Zeroeja andrö! Na mangelifi ia, ba na no Jehowa zangoema'ö chōnia: Ae elifi Dawido! ba ha niha zi tola manofoc: Hana wa ölae zi manö? (*F. 19, 23.*) Ba imane Dawido chö Gabiza'i ba ba genoninia fefoe: Na i'alo'e wamoenoe ja'odo onogoe andrö, nga'ötōgoe, ba tenga mendroea manö mado Mbenijami andrö? Böi mitenaŵa ia; hana na mangelifi ia, noa sa Jehowa zangoema'ö chōnia. Ma atö inehegö

- wamakaogoe andre Jehowa, ba ma ifatōrō chōgoe wa'ohahaoe dōdō, fangali wangelifi andrō, si gōna
- 13 ndra'o ma'ōchō, Ba mofanō Dawido ba awōnia fao, ba fao gōi Zime'i, itōrō gahe hili, ba mangelingelifi ba wofanō andrō, ba iteboe kara Dawido
- 14 ba ihawoei tanō. Ba iroegi ndraso Joridano Dawido, awō zato andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, no erege dōdō; ba molombase ia ba da'ō.
- 15 III. Ba no iroegi Jeroezalema Abisalom, awō ndra matoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe; ba awōnia gōi Gahitofeli. Ba me iroegi Gabisalom si fahoeuwe chō Dawido no mege, Hoeza'i, ma'oeuwe Garachi, ba imane chō Gabisalom: Ja'ahowoe razo! Ja'ahowoe razo! (*F. 15, 37. Sam. I. 10, 24*). Ba imane Abisalom chō Hoeza'i: Hadia da'ō, fa'omasioe zi fahoeuwe chōoe? Hana wa lō mōi'ō
- 18 awō zi fahoeuwe chōoe andrō? Ba imane Hoeza'i chō Gabisalom: Lō'ō, chō nitoejoe Jehowa ba soi andre, Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ndra'odo, chōnia sodo. Ba sambalō na: Ha chō mōido enoni? Hadia, tenga chō nononia? Si mane me mōido-mōido enoni namaoe mege, si manō
- 20 we'amōigoe enonioe dania. Ba imane Abisalom chō Gahitofeli: Mifobawa lala chōda, he tawisa! Ba imane Ahitofeli chō Gabisalom: Ae fōrō ba ngai ndronga namaoe, donga ba dōi andrō, nirōinia foeri, awō nomo, ba larongo mōtō Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, wa no abōoe dōimō chō namaoc dbe'e, ba abe'e dōdō zolemba
- 22 chōoe, fefoe. (*F. 15, 16*). Ba lalaoe nose chō Gabisalom, ja'wa be dete nomo, ba mōi mōrō ba ngai ndronga namania Gabisalom, donga ba dōi andrō, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. (*F. 12, 11. Moz. III. 18, 8*).
- 23 Hadia ni'wa'ō Gahitofeli andrō, me leo da'ō, ba no hoelō nisofoe chō Lowalangi — si manō wa'afadoehoe dōdō ndra Dawido Abisalom chō Gahitofeli.

FAZA 17.

I. Lō i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Gahitofeli Abisalom, ni'wa'ō Hoeza'i i'o'ō. II. La'ombacha'ō da'ō chō Dawido ono gere andrō, Jonata ba Ahimasi. Iboenoe ia Ahitofeli. III. Latolo Dawido niha bō'ō, ba Mahana'i.

- I. Ba imane Ahitofeli chō Gabisalom: Da'oetoejoe chōgoe niha, 1
12,000, ba mōido molohi Dawido, ba zi bongi, (*Sin. 71, 11*), ba oelaoe 2
chōnia, fatoea erege na dōdō ba fatoea lō lala dōdōnia na: ba tokea ia oebe'e, ba moloi zato fefoe, awōnia andrō ba oe'ila oeboenoe 3
razo, na ha ja'ia. Ba oe'he mangawoeli chōoe zato fefoe, timba wangawoeli nono nihalō chō zangai ja'ia: ha sa atō samōsa ni'aloemō famoenoe; ba lō hadia ia dania ba niha sato fefoe. Ba si sōchi da'ō 4
wamaigi Gabisalom, ba he satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba imane 5
Abisalom: Mihede gōi chō Hoeza'i andrō, ma'oeuwe Garachi, ena'ō tarongo hadia ni'wa'ōnia. (*F. 16, 16*). Ba me i'ondrasi Gabisalom Hoeza'i, 6
ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia Abisalom ni'wa'ō Gahitofeli, ba isofoe chōnia, imane: Hadia, ta'o'ō ni'wa'ōnia andrō? Ba na lō'ō, ba wa'ō ni'wa'ōoe. Ba imane Hoeza'i chō Gabisalom: Si samoea andre, ba lō enahōi ni'wa'ō Gahitofeli. Ba imane 8
na Hoeza'i: No o'ila namaoe ba awōnia andrō, wa no sabōlō ira ba si ono wōnoetō, timba zi alawe mberoea ba ndroe'oe, nihalō ono; ba amaoc ba no bohalima, si lō mōrō ba zi bongi, fabaja awōnia andrō. Hiza, tabe'e no ibini'ō ia 9
iada'e ba mhawa danō, ba ma heza — ba na so zi mate ōsa, ba mbōrōta ba na larongo da'ō niha sato, ba lamane dania: No te'ala nawō Gabisalom andrō! Ba tobali 10
he sabōlō, sabe'e tōdō, si mane singo, ba atalō manō dōdō, me no la'ila Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, wa no bohalima namaoc, awō wa no sa-

- 11 bōlō nawōnia andrō. Ba tōdōgoe, ba si sōchinia na la'owoeloi chōoe Ndraono Gizera'eli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbere-seba, timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi wa'oja, ba si mōi gōi ndra'oegō, awōra.
- 12 Ba na tachamō ia heza, ba niba-se'onia ja'ita, ba tahawoei ia, timba namo, na aechoe ba danō, ba samōsa bōi ja tosai, he ja'ia, ba he awōnia andrō fefoe! Ba na mijomo ba mbanoea heza iwoewoe ia, ba ndramoe'amōhōgō zinali ba mbanoea andrō Iraono Gizera'eli fefoe, ba tadōni ba ndraso, irege samboea lō faloecha kara sa'ae ba da'ō. Ba imane Abisalomi ba Iraono Gizera'eli fefoe: Sōchi niwā'ō Hoeza'i, ma'owoe Garachi, moroi ba niwā'ō Gahitofeli! — Noa sa i'ohē ba lala Jehowa, ena'ō tobali si lō boto zenahōi andrō, niwā'ō Gahitofeli; ba ena'ō ifatōrō wamakiko chō Gabisalomī Jehowa. (*F. 15, 31. 34*).
- 15 II. Ba i'ombacha'ō Hoeza'i chō ndra ere, Sadoki ba Abiataro, hadia niwā'ō Gahitofeli chō Gabisalomī ba ba zatoea Ndraono Gizera'eli ba hadia niwā'ōnia gōi, ba imane chōra:
- 16 Ba mita'ita'i, mifatenge chō Dawido, mimane chōnia: Bōi fōrō ba zinga gōtōna andrō, ba danō si mate; ō'ōtō sa'ae, ena'ō lō mate razo, fabaja sato fefoe, awōnia
- 17 andrō. Ba no ba zinga goemboe Rogeli sosō ndra Jonata Ahimasi, ba itari mōi zawoejoe ono alawe, ba wangombacha chōra hadia nirongo, ba mōimōi dania ira, ba wama'ema chō razo Dawido, lō'ō sa tola la'oroma'ō ira, lō tola mōi mijomo ba mbanoea. (*Raz. I. 1, 9*).
- 18 Ba sameza ma'ōchō, ba so zangila ja'ira, ono mateoa, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gabisalomī. Ba lagōsō moloi si daroea andrō, laroegi nomo mbanoea Mbahoeri, si so ba'a ba ngai nomo; ba mōi ira bacha ba mba'a
- 19 andrō, ba ihalō gambala ira alawe niha andrō, ibologō sōwoesōwoe mbawa mba'a ba ilaoe ja'wa mbōra, tobali lō hadia ia zoroma. Ba me 20 laroegi jomo ndra alawe andrō sinenge Gabisalomī, me lasofoe: Heza so ndra Ahimasi Jonata? ba imane chōra ira alawe andrō: No la'ōtō mbombo andrō. Ba la'aloei, ba me lō lasōndra, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba me no mofanō 21 ira, ba lafoeli ira ja'wa ono mateoa no mege, moroi ba mba'a ba mofanō, laroegi Dawido, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia hadia niwā'ō. Lamane chōnia: Milaboe, migōsō mi'ōtō Joridano; da'ō sa niwā'ō Gahitofeli, nilaoe chōmi! Ba maoso Dawido 22 ba sato fefoe, awōnia andrō, la'ōtō Joridano. Ba me moloee, ba samōsa lō si tosai; no ahori la'ōtō. Ba me i'ila Ahitofeli, lō moe'ō 23 niwā'ōnia, ba ifosela galidenia ba mofanō ia, isa'wa ba chōra, mbanoe-ara; ba i'oroi'ō ni'oroi'ōnia, ba ihie mbaginia. Ba me no mate ia, ba lako'ō ia ba lewatō namania. (*Mat. 27, 5*).
- III. Ba no iroegi Mahana'i Da- 24 wido, me i'ōtō Joridano Abisalomī, awō Ndraono Gizera'eli fefoe. Ba 25 fangali Joabi, ba Amasa ibe'e solohe sabōlō Abisalomī. Ba Amasa andrō, ba ono niha sotōi Jitera, ma'owoe Zima'eli, si no mohorō chō Abigala, ono Giza'i, talifoesō Zeroeja andrō, ina Joabi. (*F. 19, 14*). Ba ba danō 26 Gileadi tebato Ndraono Gizera'eli ba Abisalomī. Ba me iroegi Ma- 27 hana'i Dawido, ba no la'ohē ba da'ō zogoena ira Sobi, ono Nahasi, banoea razo ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba Machiro, ono Gami'eli, banoea Lodebara ba Barasilai, banoea Gileadi, banoea Rogeli, (*F. 9, 4. Raz. I. 2, 7*), kaso ba ambala ba 28 balanga ba bowoa tanō ba gandroe ba rigi ba hamo ba bōra nifakoē ba harita safoesi ba harita magojō, ba wē wani ba soesoe ba biribiri 29 ba kezoe zoesoe za'wi, ba labe'e ō Dawido ba ō nawōnia sato; no

lamane dōdōra : no olofo ira ba erege dōdōra ba owōchi dōdōra, ba danō si mate. (*F. 16, 2*).

FAZA 18.

I. I'ofaja zabōlō chōnia Dawido ba wasoewōta. II. Te'ala Gabisalomī ba awōnia ibe'e Joabi ba ibe-noe Gabisalomī. III. Fange'esi Dawido Abisalomī.

1 I. Ba i'ofaja zabōlō, awōnia andrō, Dawido ba ifataro zolohe ja'ira, ba zi hōnōhōnō ba ba zi otoo'otoe. Ba ifotōloe bawā ira, sambawā barō mbawa Joabi ba sambawā barō mbawa nachi Joabi, Abiza'i andrō, ono Zeroeja, ba si sambawā, ba barō mbawa Gita'i andrō, banoea Gata. Ba imane chōra Dawido : Fao gōi ndra'o chōmī. (*F. 15, 19*). Ba lamane: Lō tola fao ndra'oegō! Na moloi ena'ō ndra'aga, ba si lō ba dōdō zato, ba he matonga mate ndra'aga, ba si lō ba dōdō, ba ja'oegō, ba no timba zi 10,000, awōma. Ba sōchi gōi ija'e, na moroi jomo ba mbanoea dōfaigi wanolo ja'aga. Ba imane chōra razō : Hadia zomasi ami, ba oe'o'ō. Ba i'agō zinga mbawa gōli, me latōrō sato, hōnōhōnō ba otoo'otoe. Ba ibe'e li razō chō ndra Joabi Abiza'i Ita'i, imane : Mihaogō chō nono matea andrō, Abisalomī! Ba larongo sato fefoe, me ibe'e li ba zolohe ja'ira fefoe razō, ba chō Gabisalomī. (*A. 12*).

6 II. Ba mōi ira, ba wamaondragō Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba ba gaoea mado Geferaji, ba molaoe ira. Ba da'ō latimba Ndraono Gizeraēli sabōlō andrō chō Dawido, tobali abōlō sibai te'ala ira me loeo da'ō, 20,000 zi mate. Ba no ebolo danō, si fazōndrazōndra ira ba da'ō, ba ato zi mate ba gaoea andrō, moroi ba zi mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, me loeo da'ō. Ba fachamō chō Gabisalomī genoni Dawido. Si fakoedo ba koedo kalide Gabisalomī, ba itōrō zi fadege sibai manawa koedonia, ba tochai ba

ndraha manawa hōgōnia ba tobali manawana'wa ia ba daloe mbanoea, ba moloi koedonia barōnia. Ba so zangila, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Joabi, imane : No oc'ila mege Gabisalomī, no manawana'wa ba ndraha manawa. Ba imane Joabi ba niha andrō, sangombacha chōnia : Ba na no d'ila ia, ba hana wa lō adōlō dōbōzi daloe? Ba ja'o ena'ō zame'e loeoe, foeloe roefia ba sara mbōbō taloe. Ba imane niha andrō chō Joabi : Ba he hōnō roefia la'era i ba dangage, ba lō'ō sa oebabaja nono razō andrō : tenga no marongo, me ibe'e li chōmī Abiza'i Ita'i razō, me imane : Mifaigi chōgeoe nono matea andrō, Abisalomī! (*A. 5*). Ba na no oelimo ia mena'ō — ma'ifoe sa atō lō'ō, si tobini chō razō —, ba dōbōda sa atō ndra'oegō ena'ō. Ba imane Joabi : Lō'ō manō tola arōrōdo chōoe! ba tōloe rozi itoejoe toho, ba itaroe'ō ba dōdō Gabisalomī. Ba me lō saetoe nosonia na ba ndraha manawa andrō, ba dafaeloe zangondrasi, ono matea, solohe fangōna chō Joabi, ba lalaloa laboenoe Gabisalomī. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe Joabi; ba labato wolohi Iraono Gizeraēli sabōlō andrō, me itena'wa ira Joabi. Ba lahalō Gabisalomī, ba latibo'ō ba gohokoho danō seboea, ba gaoea, ba oja sibai lafa'anō kara ba detenia. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba noa sa'ae moloi, no isa'wa chōra zamōsana. Ba no ihalō harefa ba ndraso chō razō Abisalomī, me aeri ia na, ba no itaroe'ō chōnia, me no imane dōdōnia : Lō onogoe, ba fa bōi mate dōigoe! ba tōinia, ba no ibe'e tōi harefa andrō. Andrō wa harefa Gabisalomī dōinia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

III. Ba imano Ahimasi, ono Zadoki : Da fagohido, ba wangombacha chō razō, wa no itolo ia Jehowa ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia andrō, wa no i'ohe ba zatoelō. (*F. 15, 36; 17, 17*). Ba imane chōnia Joabi : Lō gōna

sangombacha ndra'oegō, ma'ōehō ;
 na so zoei dania, ba hana na ja'-
 oegō zangombacha : ma'ōehō andre,
 ba lō tola ja'oegō zanoeriaigō, me
 21 no ono razo zi mate. Ba imane Joa-
 bi ehō Choesi : Ae ombacha'ō ehō
 razo ni'ila hōrōoe ! Ba mangaloeloe
 Choesi ehō Joabi ba mofanō, fagohi.
 22 Ba ifoeli hoemedede ehō Joabi Gahi-
 masi, imane : Gofoe he wisa dania,
 da'oe'o'ō zoei Choesi andrō, fago-
 hido ! Ba imane Joabi : Hadia goe-
 na na moi'ō, onogoe ? lō'ō sa atō
 23 labe'e ehōoe loeo zangombacha. Ba
 imane : Gofoe itōrō dania — mōido !
 Ba imane ehōnia : Ba ae'e ! Ba fa-
 gohi Gahimasi, itōrō lala ba ndraso
 24 Joridano, ba ihoelō Choesi ! Ba Da-
 wido, ba no doemadao ba gotalea
 mbawa göli si domboea. Ba mōi
 ja'wa ba dete mbawa göli zanaro
 andrō, tánō ba göli. Ba me ifaehōlō
 ia, ba i'ila, so moroi sa niha si fa-
 25 gohi, ha samōsa. Ba moe'ao zanaro
 ehō razo, i'ombacha'ō ehōnia. Ba
 imane razo : Na ha samōsa, ba toe-
 ria si sōchi i'ōhe. Ba fagohigohi
 26 niha no mege, ba no ahatō ia. Ba
 i'ila zamōsa tō moroi sa sanaro.
 Ba moe'ao ia mitooe, ba mbawa
 göli, imane : Samōsa tō niha, si
 fagohi moroi sa ! Ba imane razo :
 27 Toeria si sōchi göi ni'ōhe da'ō ! Ba
 imane sanaro : Famaigōe, ba hoelō
 wagohisa Gahimasi, ono Zadoki,
 wagohisa zi fōfōna andrō. Ba imane
 razo : Niha si sōchi da'ō, ba toeria
 28 si sōchi i'ōhe ! Ba so Gahimasi, ba
 imane ehō razo : Ja'ahowoe ! ba
 ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, ba imane :
 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangioe, si
 no mame'e ba dangaoe niha andrō,
 29 si no mola'wa soehō ja'o, razo ! Ba
 imane razo : He wisa, lō hadia ia
 ehō nono matoea, Abisalomi ? Ba
 imane Ahimasi : No oe'ila, aechoe
 niha sato sibai, me ifatenge zawoe-
 joemō andre Joabi, ba lō nirongo-
 30 goe, he wisa. Ba imane razo : Ae sa,
 iagō da'ō ! Ba itōrō ba i'iağō da'ō.

Ba hiza Choesi, ba imane : Toeria 31
 si sōchi oe'ōhe, ja'oegō soehō ja'o,
 razo, noa sa itolo'ō Jehowa ma'ō-
 ehō ba zola'wa ja'oegō andrō fefoe,
 no i'ōhe ba zatoelō ! Ba imane razo 32
 ehō Choesi : He wisa, lō hadia ia
 ehō nono matoea, Abisalomi ! Ba
 imane Choesi : Ena'ō na fagōlōgōlō
 ehō nono matoea andrō nemali zo-
 ehō ja'o, razo, fefoe, awō zola'wa
 ja'oegō, ba wangalani ja'oegō, fefoe !
 Ba tobali sibai dōdō razo, ba mōi 33
 ia ja'wa ba mbate'e ba dete nomo
 ba mege'ege ia. Ba imane ba wo-
 wađwađ andrō : He onogoe Abisa-
 lomi ! He onogoe, onogoe Abisalo-
 mi ! Ena'ō na ja'o zi mate salahioe !
 He Abisalomi onogoe, onogoe !

FAZA 19.

I. Itegoe Dawido Joabi ba wa'a-
 boe dōdōnia Gabisalomi, si no abō-
 lōbōlō sibai. II. Lahalō mangawoeli
 Dawido mado Joeda. III. Ibe'e aeſa
 horō Zime'i Dawido. IV. I'ondraſi
 Dawido Meriba'ali. V. Fa'eboea dōdō
 Dawido ehō Mbarasilai andrō. VI.
 Mamadōni razo ira, zi foeloe toea
 mado Joeda.

I. Ba la'ombacha'ō ehō Joabi, 1
 lamane : Mege'ege razo, aboe dō-
 dōnia ba wa'amate Gabisalomi. Ba 2
 tobali fa'aboe dōdō wemōna andrō,
 ba zato fefoe, me loeo da'ō, me no
 larongo sato : Aboe dōdō razo no-
 nonia andrō ! Ba so manō niha sato, 3
 lō nininini, me loeo da'ō, ba wa-
 moeli ja'ira mijomo ba mbanoea,
 si mane na so zanoewō, si no teha-
 woe fa'aila, me no moloi ira ba wa-
 sōndrata. Ba no ibaloegō mbawa- 4
 nia razo ba mege'ege ia, imane : He
 onogoe Abisalomi ! He Abisalomi,
 onogoe, onogoe ! Ba mōi jomo ehō 5
 razo Joabi, imane ehōnia : Aila
 inanō genonioe fefoe ōbe'e ma'ōehō,
 enonioe si no mangorifi ja'oegō ba
 onoe matoea ba onoe alawe ba
 fo'omoee ba dongaoe donga ba dōi,
 ma'ōehō, me ō'omasi'ō zi fa'ōedoe 6
 chōoe ba me fa'ōedoe'ō ba zango-

- masi'ō ja'oegō : noa sa ō'oroma'ō ma'ōchō, wa lō chōoe solohe sabōlō, awō wa lō enonioe — oe'ila sa'ae : na aeri mena'ō Gabisalomi ba na ja'aga fefoe zi mate, ba satoelō ma-nō dōdōoe da'ō. Ba faoso, ae tooe, ba haogō wehedeoe ba mbanoeamō!
- 7 Mōido ba hōloe chōoe, chō Jehowa : na lō ō'oroma'ō ndra'oegō, ba sa-mōsa lō si iagō chōoe bongi andre, ba abōlōbōlō da'ō, moroi ba wama-kao bō'ō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'oegō, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, iroegi
- 8 ma'ōchō andre. Ba maoso razo, mōi moedadao ba mbawa gōli. Ba me la'ombacha'ō ba niha sato : No doe-madao ba mbawa gōli razo, ba la'o-ndrasi sato fefoe. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba no moloi, no isa'wa chōra zamōsana.
- 9 II. Ba mowasoso zato fefoe; dozi mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba lamane : No i'efa'ō ita ba danga nemalida razo, ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ja'ia zangefa'ō ja'ita; ba no moloi
- 10 ia ba danō ibe'e Abisalomi; ba Abisalomi andrō, nibajoinida chōda [razo], ba no mate ba wasōndrata andrō — ba iada'e, ba hana wa lō liwāliwāmi, ba wangai mangawoeli
- 11 ena'ō razo ? Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo hadia ni'wa'ōwa'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba ifatenge chō ndra Sadoki Abiataro ere andrō razo, imane : Mifahoehoeo ba zatoea mado Joeda, mimane : Hana wa mi'iagō foeri, ba wolohe mangawoeli razo
- 12 ba gōdonia ? No iwagoe ami, fōfō nōsigoe : ba hana wa mi'iagō foeri, ba wolohe mangawoeli razo. (F. 5,
- 13 1). Ba chō Gamasa, ba mimane : Fōfō nōsigoe sa atō ndra'oegō — jamoelaoe chōgoe zomasi ia Lowalangi, na tenga koemandara seboea ndra'oegō chōgoe, fangali Joabi, gōtō wa'anaoe nosoe ! (Nga'oi. I. 2, 16,
- 14 17. F. 17, 35). Ba omboejoe dōdō ma'owoe Joeda fefoe ibe'e, tobali ha sara dōdōra wangandrō chō razo : Foeli'ō, ja'oegō ba enonioe fefoe !
- Ba mangawoeli razo. Ba me iroegi 15 Joridano ba no laroegi Giligala mado Joeda, ba wamaondragō razo, ba ba wama'ōtō ja'ia ba Joridano.
- III. Ba so gōi Zime'i andrō, ono 16 Gera, mado Mbenijami, banoea Mba-hoeri, igōsō ifaondragō mitooe razo, Dawido, awō mado Joeda andrō, (F. 16, 5), ba 1000 zi fao chō-
- 17 nia mado Mbenijami. Ba no ita'ita'i wowaōwaō fōna razo, mitooe ba Joridano, Siba andrō, satoea zangai halōwō chō Zaoelo no, awō nononia matoea, si felelima ba sawoejoenia andrō, si doea woeloe ; no la'ōtō Joridano, ba gōtōna a-
- 18 ndrō, ba wama'ōtō awō razo, ba wanolo ja'ira. Ba so Zime'i andrō, ono Gera, mangaloeloe ia chō razo, me i'ōtō sibai Joridano ena'ō, imane
- 19 chō razo : He Toea ! Bōi be'e horōgoe lalōgoe no, ba bōi tōrō tōdōoe zi sala ndra'o, me ōheta'ō ba Jeroezalema, ja'oegō Toea, razo, bōi tanō ba dōdōoe : aboto sa ba dōdō
- 20 zawoejoemō andre, wa no si sala ia; ba hiza ma'ōchō, ba ja'odo zi fōfōna ma'owoe Josefo, si mōi mitooe ba wamaondragō sochō ja'o, razo. Ba
- 21 hoemedē Gabiza'i, ono Zeroeja, imane : Hadia, andrō lō laboenoe Zime'i andrō ? Ba no i'elifi niibajoini Jehowa ! Ba imanc sa Dawido : Ha-
- 22 na ami chōgoe, ja'ami ono Zeroeja andrō, wa samowōhō ja'odo ami ma'ōchō ? Hadia, so zi mate Iraono Gizeraēli ma'ōchō ? Ma ōwai lōaboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no ma'ōchō andre tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'-
- 23 odo ? (F. 16, 10). Ba imane razo chō Zime'i : Lō mate'ō ! Ba mōi ba hōloe chōnia razo.
- IV. Ba noa gōi so moroi si ja'wa 24 Meriba'ali andrō, ma'owoe Zaoelo, ba wangondrasi razo; lō nisasainia ahenia ba lō nisechoenia gambinia, ba noechania, ba lō nibabagonia, i'otarai loeo, me mofanō razo no, iroegi loeo, me mangawoeli ia lō
- 25 hadia ia. Ba me so ia moroi ba

Jeroezalema, ba wangondراسي razو, ba imane chōnia razو: Hana wa
 26 lō fao ndra'oegō chōgoe, Meriba'ali, me aheta ndra'odo? Ba imane: He Toea, razو! Nō ilimodo sawoejoegoe. Noa sa iwa'ō chōnia sawoejoemō andre: Fosela chōgoe galide, fakoe-
 27 ndra'ō, ba wefao chō razو! — me no somboejoemboe ahe zawoe- jocmō andre. Ba no itandra'waisi zawoejoemō andre chō zochō ja'ō, razو. Ba noa sa timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'ō, razو: ba laoe
 28 zataelō dōdōoe! Lō'ō sa atō nidō-nadōna nga'ōtō doeagoe chō zochō ja'ō, razو, ha famoenoe. Ba noa na ōhalō awō zoroedoe manga chōoe zawoejoemō andre — ba hadia na ni'andrōgoe folohe ba lala, hadia na niwa'ōgoe chō razو? (F. 9, 7).
 29 Ba imane chōnia razو: Hana wa ō'oja'ō na li? Da'ō niwa'ōgoe: Ja'oegō ba Siba andrō, ba mibago
 30 daloe chōmi mbcnoea andrō. Ba imane Meriba'ali chō razو: Hana na ahoi na'i ihalō, me no manga-woeli zochō ja'ō, razو, lō hadia ia.
 31 V. Ba no mōi mitooe moroi ba Rogeli Mbarasilai andrō, banoea Gileadi, ba fao ia chō razو ba Joridano, ba wamasao ja'ia mijefo.
 32 (F. 17, 27). Ba no atoea sibai Mbarasilai andrō, no 80 fache. Ba no ibalazoi razو, gōtō we'aso razو ba Mahana'i; no niha seboea
 33 sibai ana'a ia. Ba imane razو chō Mbarasilai: Fao ndra'oegō chōgoe, ena'ō oerorogō ndra'oegō chōgoe ba
 34 Jeroezalema, ba wa'atoeamō. Ba imane Barasilai chō razو: Ha wa'anaoe tō na nosogoe, wa faodo chō
 35 razو, ba Jeroezalema? Waloe ngafoeloe fache ndra'ō iada'e, ba hadia, oe'ila na hezo zi sōchi ba hezo zi lō sōchi, ba hadia, i'ila na enonimō andre wa'ami gō ba he nibadoe? Ba hana sa wa mōi na noro dōdō zochō ja'ō, razو, genonimō andre?
 36 Ba ma'ifoe fao chō razو genonimō andre, ba hana wa imanō razو wa-

noelōni chōgoe? Hana na manga-woeli genonimō, ena'ō na ba mbanoca ndra toeagoe mate ndra'ō, ba ngai lewatō ndra amagoe inagoe: hiza zawoejoemō Kimihami, hana na da'ō zi fao chō zochō ja'ō, razو; chōnia fatōrō zomasi ndra'oegō. Ba
 38 imane razو: Ba laoe, ba hana na Kimihami zi mōi awōgoe ba somasi ndra'oegō oefatōrō chōnia, ba hadia ia fefoe, ni'andrōoe chōgoe, ba oetōrō chōoe. Ba la'ōtō Joridano sato
 39 fefoe, ba i'ōtō gōi razو. Ba fa'ago bawa razو chō Mbarasilai, ba ifofanō; ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Barasilai. Ba isa'wa Giligala razو, ba fao chō-
 40 nia Gimihami no mege. Ba sato mado Joeda, ba fao chō razو, ba sato Iraono Gizera'ēli, ba matonga zi fao.

VI. Ba i'ogomoezaō la'ondrasi
 41 gōi razو Iraono Gizera'ēli fefoe [si tosa]. Ba lamane chō razو: Hana wa no la'oloi'ō ndra'oegō iwada ma'owoe Joeda, hana wa lafa'ōtō ba Joridano razو ba soroijomonia, fabaja awō Dawido fefoe? Ba la-
 42 mane ba Ndraono Gizera'ēli ma'owoe Joeda fefoe: Ba no iwama. Ba hana wa mōfōnoe ami ba da'ō? Hadia, no ma'a wōfō gō razو, ba hadia no ma'oloi'ō ia? Ba lamane
 43 Iraono Gizera'ēli ba ma'owoe Joeda: Foeloe ni'ofelendroea chōma ba razو, ba noa na si a'a ndra'ō moroi chōoe; ba hadia sa wa lō ba dōdōoe ndra'odo? Ba hadia, tenga ja'ō zi fōfōna mangoema'ō, tahalō mangawoeli razoda? Ba abōlō na wasosota ma'owoe Joeda, moroi ba Ndraono Gizera'ēli.

FAZA 20.

I. Fola'wa Zeba andrō Dawido.
 II. Iboenoe Gamasa andrō Joabi.
 III. Fanoewō Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba fa'amate Zeba. IV. Koemandra ba koemandroe andrō chō Dawido.

I. Ba so gōi ba da'ō zi lō moedō-nadōna, niha si lō ngaroro, mado

- 1 Mbenijami, Seba dōi, ono Mbichiri; ba ilae dorofe ba moe'ao ia, imane : Tenga chōda Dawido. ba lō sinemada chō nono Giza'i: jamoesāwa chōra zamōsana, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli!
- 2 Ba la'erogō Dawido Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe ba la'o'ō Zeba andrō, ono Mbichiri; ba ma'owoe Joeda, ba la'owoelei ira chō razora, i'otarai Joridano, noemalō ba Jeroezalema. Ba me no iroegi gōdonia ba Jeroezalema Dawido, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba nomo bō'ō ndrangania andrō, donga ba dōi, si dafoele nirōinia foeri mege, awō gōdo, ba ibalazoi ira ba da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae oloedoe ia chōra. Tobali ni'oniagō ira, iroegi mate ira; amaedola lacha mbanoea.
- 4 Ba imane razo chō Gamasa : Owoelei chōgoe ma'owoe Joeda, barō zi tōloe bongi andre; ba so'ō dania ba da'e! Ba mofanō Gamasa, ba wangowoeloi ma'owoe Joeda. Ba me italo'e i ginōtō andrō, ni'ōtō Dawido chōnia, ba imane Dawido chō Joabi: Tobali sa abōlō ifakao ita Seba andrō, ono Mbichiri, moroi chō Gabisalomi mege. Ja'oegō ohe genoni zochō ja'oegō, ba gohi ia, fa bōi atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro, ba fa bōi aboe dōdōda ibe'e. Ba mofanō sa'ae Joabi, awō Gabiza'i, i'ohe zabōlō andrō chōnia, awō wazoeri andrō ba saradadeo. Mangefa ira ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohi Seba andrō, ono Mbichiri. (*F. 8, 18*).
- 8 II. Ba me so ira ba zinga gara seboea andrō, ba ngai Gibeona, ba itōrō fōnara Amasa. Ba no so ba danga Joabi wōda, barō mbaroenia, ba sara gōi ba mbōbō taloenia, ba dete mbaroe, wōda, nifachai ba lōwilōwinia saembōe; ba ahele da'ō, aechoe tooe ba danō. Ba imane Joabi chō Gamasa: He wisa ga'a, lō hadia ia chōe? Ba itoejoe gambi Gamasa Joabi tangania kamblō, ba wa'agosa bawa. Ba lō ni'ila Gamasa fōda andrō ba danga Joabi kabera, ba itaroe'ō ba daloe-
- nia Joabi, tobali adoewa ba danō mbetoe'ania ba mate ia; ba lō ifomendroea wanaroe'ō chōnia Joabi. Ba lagohi Zeba, ono Mbichiri, Joabi ba achinia Abiza'i. Ba samōsa 11 nifataro ba ngai mboto Gamasa, awō Joabi, si'ao: Ha niha zi mōi awō Joabi ba awō Dawido, ba jamoe'ō Joabi! Ba me no so manō 12 ba dōdō lala Gamasa, tooe ba ndronia andrō, ba me i'ila niha andrō no mege, oi labadoegō ira sanōrō, ba ifagaōlō ba ngai lala mboto Gamasa, ba ndroe'oe ba ibaloeegō baroe seboea, me no i'ila, oi labadoegō ira sanōrō.
- III. Ba me no iheta ba lala, ba 13 dozi la'o'ō Joabi, ba wolohi Seba, ono Mbichiri. Ba Seba, ba itōrōi 14 mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, iroegi Habeli Beti Ma'acha, ba so nga'ōtō Mbichiri fefoe ba la'o'ō ia mijomo ba da'ō. Ba so gōi ndra Joabi ba 15 lasowō ia ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha, lako'o fari, lafasoei mbanoea, ba mōi hawoehawoe mbandra da'ō. Ba lafo'arō gōli sato fefoe, awō Joabi, ba wanoeodegō ja'ia. Ba so zi'ao 16 moroi jomo, ira alawe satoeatoea, imane: Mifondrondrongo! mifondrondrongo! Miwa'ō chō Joabi, jamōi ba da'e, so niwa'ōgoe chōnia! Ba 17 me ihatō'ō ia, ba imane ira alawe andrō: Hadia, Joabi ndra'oegō? Ba imane: Ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia: Ba fondrondrongo li zawoejoemō andre! Ba imane: Oerongo! Ba 18 imane ira alawe andrō: Ba gōtō fōna, ba so gamaedola: „Misofoe atō ba Habeli ba ba Dano, na no moebōhōli niwa'ō zi lō farōi andrō, 19 Iraono Gizeraēli.” Ō'aloie wamakiko banoea ba ina ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Hana wa ōfoefoe dāna chō Jehowa? Ba imane Joabi: Tenga da'ō dōdō- 20 goe, ma'ifoe lō'ō; tenga samakiko ndra'o ba tenga samocfoe. Tenga 21 da'ō danigoe, ba so niha; banoea ba hili ba mado Geferaji, Seba dōi, ono Mbichiri, sola'wa razo, Dawido;

mibe'e baero ia, ba mabōhōli wanoewō banoeami! Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Joabi: Ba la'anema'ō lafazaemba chōoe hōgōnia, moroi ba gōli. Ba ifawe'e mbanoe-ara, samba banoea manō, ba wa'atocatoeania andrō, ba la'e'wa mbagi Zeba, ono Mbichiri, ba lafazaemba chō Joabi hōgō. Ba ifalae'ō dorofe Joabi, ba moezacwe zanoewō, labōhōli mbanoea andrō, isa'wa chōra zamōsana; ba ifoeli ia chō razo ba Jeroezalema Joabi.

IV. Ba solohe sabōlō, ba Joabi; ba hōgō wazoeri, ba Benaja ono Jehojada; ba samaigi si gōna rodi, ba Adoniramo; ba anofoela, ba Jozafati, ono Gahiloedi; ba doeroetoeli, ba Seja; ba ere, ba Sadoki ba Abiataro. Ba Ira andrō, ma'oewoe Ja'iro, ba ere gōi chō Dawido. (F. 8, 18).

FAZA 21.

I. Lofō mbanoea, bōrō wange'e Zaoelo, andrō, mēfōna. II. Fasoewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Laboenoe ōsa niha seboea sibai andrō.

I. Sameeza me razo Dawido, ba lofo seboea, medōla fache, fatete manō. Ba i'andrō chō Jehowa wama'ele'ō Dawido. Ba imane Jehowa: So na ba hoeloe ndra Saelo nga'ōtōnia horō fange'e, me no iboenoe mbanoea Gibeona no. Bai'oroi'ō mbanoea Gibeona razo ba isofoe chōra — tenga sa fōfō Ndraono Gizeraēli mbanoea Gibeona andrō, si tosa! Dawa Gamori ira, ba he wa'ae no mōi ba hōloc chōra Ndraono Gizeraēli [ba wangorifi ja'ira], ba i'aloei zoei Saelo wangohori ja'ira, ba wa'aoe chōe dōdōnia fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli ba fōna ma'oewoe Joeda. — (Jos. 9, 19). Ba imane Dawido ba mbanoea Gibeona andrō: He oewisa chōmi, wangezosi, ena'ō mifoeli mifahowoe'ō dāna chō Jehowa? Ba lamane chōnia banoea Gibeona: Tenga sangandrō ana'a

ba ma firō ndra'aga chō Zaoelo ba ba nga'ōtōnia, ba lō tola gōi maboenoē niha ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba imane: Ba hadia ni'andrōmi, he oewisa chōmi? Ba lamane chō razo: Niha andrō, samakiko ja'aga, ba sangaloei fangohori ja'aga, tobali lō nahinahama sa'ae ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ma'asagōrō, — nga'ōtōnia mibe'e ba' dangama, dafitoe, ena'ō matawi chō Jehowa, ba Gibeona, ba hili Jehowa andrō. Ba imane razo: Oebe'e ba dangami. Ba i'orifi Meriba'ali andrō ono Jonata, ma'oewoe Zaoelo, bōrō wahōloesa andrō, me no faoma fahōloe ira chō nawōra, chō Jehowa, Dawido ba Jonata, ono Zaoelo. (Sam. I. 18, 3). Ba nibe'enia ba danga mbanoea Gibeona, ba ono Zaoelo andrō si daroea, Arimoni ba Meriba'ali, ononia chō Risifa andrō, ono Aja, ba ono nono Zaoelo andrō alawe, Meraba, si dalima, ononia chō Gaderiēli andrō, ono Mbarasilai, banoea Mehola. (Sam. I. 13, 19. F. 3, 7). Ba latawi ira fōna Jchowa, ba hili. Tobali endronga mate zi dafitoe andrō, me bōrōta mba'wa wamasi teboenoe ira. Ba ihalō mbaroenia gonigoni Risifa andrō, ono Aja, ibologō toefonia ba dete gara, i'otarai mbōrōta wamasi andrō, iroegi gōna ira teoe ba tobali itaboi wofo ba daloe mbanoea, na ma'ōehō ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba zi bongi, fa bōi la'ā [mboto zi mate andrō]. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Dawido nilae ndronga Zaoelo andrō, donga ba dōi, Risifa, ono Aja. Ba maoso Dawido, ifahalō'ō dōla Zaoelo ba tōla nononia Jonata, ba mbanoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi, nita-gōra ba onga ba Metisana, ba nita'wi Ndrawa Wilisiti ja'ira, me no te'ala Zaoelo ba hili Giliboa labe'e. (Sam. I. 31, 1 b. t.). Ifaheta'ō ba da'ō dōla Zaoelo ba tōla nononia Jonata; ba la'ozaragō gōi dōla nita'wi andrō, ba lako'o, awō dōla

ndra Saeolo ononia Jonata, ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba Zela, ba lewatō nama Zaeolo, Kisi. La'ō'ō sibai go-roisa razo. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba ifoeli alō dōdō Lowalangi ba niha ba danō.

- 15 II. Ba tesao zoei wanoewō, la-socwō Ndraono Gizeraēli Dawa Wili-siti. Ba mōi misi tooe Dawido ba enoninia, ba wanimba Dawa Wili-siti. Ba me no tcbato ira ba Gobi,
- 16 ba maoso Dodo, nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō, ba wamoenoe Dawido ena'ō; 300 zekeli tōla wa'aboea nōsi dohonia, ba fōda si bohooe ba lōwi-
- 17 lōwinia. Ba itolo Dawido Abiza'i, ono Zeroeja, iboenoe Ndrawa Wili-siti andrō. Ba fahōloe chō Dawido zabōlō andrō chōnia, lamane: Lō tola sa'ae fao ndra'oegō chōma, ba wasoewōta, fa bōi mate wandroe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ōbe'e!

(A. 18-21; Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4-8.)

- 18 Ba foeri ō, ba fasowō na zoei ira ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. ba ngai Gobi. Ba da'ō iboenoe Zafo andrō, nga'ōtō niha seboea andrō gōi, Sibechai, ba-noea Hoesa. (Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4. b. t.),
- 19 Ba me samoeza tō fasowō na Ndra-wa Wilisiti, ba Gobi, ba iboenoe Goliato, banoea Gata Elehana, banoea Mbetilechema; ezai hao dotoa mboe-roesa Goliato andrō. Ba samoeza tō fasōndra na ira ba ngai Gata. Ba so ba da'ō niha seboea sibai; ōnō'ōnō doetoeroe danga ba ōnō'ōnō gōi doetoeroe kahe, tobali 24 fefoe — no nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō
- 21 ia gōi. Ba me i'ō'aja Ndraono Gize-raēli da'ō, ba iboenoe ia Jonata andrō, ono ga'a Dawido, Sime'i,
- 22 Nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō, banoea Gata, zi daōfa andrō, niboe-noe ndra Dawido enoninia andrō.

FAZA 22.

Sinoenō Dawido, me no i'efa'ō ia ba danga nemalinia fefoe Jehowa.

(Faiqi gōi Sin. 18.)

- 1 Ba hoemedē Dawido, manoenō,

ia chō Jehowa, me loeo da'ō, me no i'efa'ō ia Jehowa ba danga nemalinia fefoe ba ba danga Zaeolo, imane: „Hili dōdōgoe Jehowa ba wa'atosasagoe ba sangorifi ja'odo. Nahiagoe saro Lowalangigoe, ba chōnia oe'aloei za'watō; baloesegoe ia ba tandroe fangorifigoe, hatigoe ba sa'watōgoe, sangefa'ō ja'odo; ja'oegō zangefa'ō ja'o, na tefakao ndra'odo! (Loek. 1, 69). Oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, si nangea nisoeno andrō, ba te'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe. Noa sa ifasoei ndra'o doeloe, ba no ifeta'oe ndra'o hohooe famoenoe. No moekabi ndra'o bōbō si oroi mbanoea tooe ba no ihawoei ndra'o tandra'wa famoenoe. No moe'ao ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe andrō, ba no oe'angarōfi li Lowalangigoe: No ifondro-ndrongo ligoe ba gōdonia andrō, ba no iroegi dōgi dalingania we'aogoe andrō chōnia. Ifaigi — ba hoemeoe danō; hoemisi dajadaja mbanoea ja'wa ba moedōgō, me no mofōnoe ia. Manimbo nichoenia ba i'otarai mbawania alitō si manga hadia ia; hoemola mbo galitō, si oroi chōnia. Idada mbanoea si ja'wa, mōi ia tooe, ba sogōmigōmi barō gahenia. Ba hoeloe Keroebi mōi ia, moehombo misa; manahanahae ia ba gafi nangi. Ibal'i'ō baloebaloenia zogōmigōmi, osenia fasoei, salē ba lawoco saitō. Moroi ba haga andrō fōnania itōrō lawoeo andrō chōnia, teoe kara ba bo galitō. Ba moe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea si ja'wa ibe'e Jehowa, ba ifarongogō linia Fondrege zala'wa andrō. I'efasi nono wana chōnia, ifazawili ira, ba ilaoe gari mbanoea, ikeani ira. Ba oroma noengo nidanō, ba aheta mbaloe-baloe dajadaja danō, ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba wangō-hōfoe geheha nichoemō andrō. I'oro'ō dangania moroi si ja'wa, ira'oedo, isōbido moroi ba nidanō seboea. Ifadōni ndra'o ba nema-

- ligoe andrõ, si no abõlõ, ba ba zi
 fatioe tõdõ chõgoe, me no tebai
 19 oelaŵa ira. No lahawoei ndra'o, me
 baŵa wa'ate'alagoe, ba no toball
 20 fanologoe Jehowa. Ba no i'ohē baero
 ndra'o, ba zebolo tanõ; no i'efa'õ
 ndra'odo, me no omasi ia ndra'o.
 21 No isoełõni chõgoe wa'atoclõ dõdõ-
 goe Jehowa; no ibe'e chõgoe zoelõ,
 dali wa lõ hadia ia zi falemba ba
 22 dangagoe. Noa sa octõrõ lala Je-
 howa, lõ solalõ ndra'o ba chõ Lo-
 23 walangigoe. Noa sa so ba gameta-
 hõgoe hoekoe andrõ chõnia, fefoe,
 ba amachoitania andrõ, ba lõ ni'
 24 arõoe'õgoe chõgoe. No adõlõ dõdõ-
 goe chõnia, ba no ata'oe ndra'o
 25 oelaoe zi lõ atoelõ. Ba no isoełõni
 chõgoe wa'atoelõ dõdõgoe andrõ
 Jehowa, dali wa lõ hadia ia zi fa-
 lemba ba dangagoe, wamaiginia.
 26 Ba zeboea tõdõ eboea dõdõoe, ba
 27 ba zadõlõ tõdõ adõlõ dõdõoe. Ba
 zohaoehaoe ohaoehaoe ndra'oegõ, ba
 ba zabila tõdõ abila gõi ndra'oegõ.
 28 (*Moc. III. 26, 24*). Ja'oegõ sa zanolo
 niha si gõna famakao, ba õhõndrõgõ
 hõrõ zi fajaŵa, fefoe. (*Sin. 113, 7*).
 29 Ja'oegõ sa zamohaga fandroegoe,
 ifohaga zogõmigõmi andrõ chõgoe
 30 Jehowa, Lowalangigoe. Na õtolodo,
 ba oedoedoegõ gõli kara, ba na
 awõgoe Lowalangigoe, ba oesawõ
 31 mba'aba'a. (*Sam. I. 17, 45*). Lala
 Lowalangi andrõ, ba no so'ahonoa.
 Taroma li Lowalangi andrõ, ba si
 no ohaohao, baloese ia ba zanga-
 32 loei saŵatõ chõnia, fefoe. Ha niha
 sa Lowalangi, baero Jehowa andrõ?
 Ba ha niha nahia saro, baero Lo-
 33 walangida? Lowalangi andrõ, sa-
 me'e bõbõ taloegoe fa'abõlõ, ba
 34 sangehao lala chõgoe. Samali'õ ahe
 mbõhõ ahēgoe ba samataro ja'o ba
 35 zalaŵa jaŵa. Samahaõ tangagoe ba
 wasõndrata ba ta'ioe ba wogai
 36 fana tõla. Ba no õbe'e chõgoe
 mbaloese fangorifi andrõ chõoe,
 ba fa'eboea dõdõoe wangeboeagoe.
 37 No õ'ebolo'õ naha gahegoe, ba lõ
 sangiwa mboe'oe kawonogoe. No
 oegohi nemaligoe ba no oechamõ,
 ba lõ nifoeligoe ja'o foeri, balazi no
 oefakiko ira. No oefakiko ira, ba
 no oerasa, toball lõ'õ sa'ae maoso
 ira; tegaõlõ tooe ira barõ gahegoe.
 Ba no õfamõbõ taloe ndra'o fa'a-
 bõlõ, ba wasõndrata, no õfaõndrõ
 barõgoe zi fa'oedoe chõgoe. Moloi
 nemaligoe andrõ õbe'e; ba si fatioe
 tõdõ chõgoe ba no oehori! Manga-
 rõngarõ ira, ba lõ sangorifi — chõ
 Jehowa, ba lõ itema lira. Ba no
 oefoefoe ira, timba gawoegawoe ba
 danõ, oehoendrahõendra ira, timba
 damboe baewali, oedoewagõ. No
 õ'efa'õ ndra'o ba wasõndrata niha,
 no õfataro hõgõ soi niha ndra'odo:
 toball mõi barõ mbawagoe niha si
 lõ oera! mila. Ha larongo ligoe, ba
 la'o'õ chõgoe, lahaogõhaogõ wehe-
 dera chõgoe ono niha bõ'õ. Sariri
 nono niha bõ'õ, larõi gõdora, ma-
 nizinizi. Saoeri Jehowa, ba nisoeno
 nahiaogoe saro andrõ, ba ni'eboea'õ
 dõi Lowalangi fangorifigoe andrõ!
 Lowalangi andrõ, si no manolo ja'o
 ba wolaoe balõ, si no mame'e barõ
 mbawagoe soi niha. Sangefa'õ ja'o
 ba nemaligoe andrõ, ba no õbe'e
 jaŵa zi fa'oedoe chõgoe ndra'odo;
 no õ'efa'õ ndra'o ba danga niha
 andrõ samakao awõnia. Andrõ
 oesoeno ndra'oegõ ba niha baero,
 ja'oegõ Jehowa; oesoeno dõimõ.
 Ja'oegõ, sangeboea fangorifi ba razo
 andrõ chõnia, ba sangeboea tõdõ
 ba nibajoininia andrõ, chõ Dawido
 ba ba ma'owoenia, iroegi zi lõ
 aetoe."

FAZA 23.

I. Sinoenõ. Dawido safoeria. II.
 Tõi zabõlõ andrõ chõ Dawido.

I. Da'e zinoenõ Dawido safoeria: 1
 „Niŵa'õ Dawido, ono Giza'i; niŵa'õ
 niha andrõ, si no salaŵa seboea,
 nibajoini Lowalangi Jakobo, oma-
 siõ sanoenõ ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 imane: „No moehede chõgoe Ge- 2

- heha Jehowa, ba taroma linia zi so
 3 ba mbewegoe. No moehede Lowa-
 langi Ndraono Gizeraäli; chögoe no
 moehede gowe Ndraono Gizeraäli
 andrö, imane: Sangatoelö'ö fama-
 4 törö niha, sangata'oe fi Lowalangi
 ba wamatörönia andrö, (*F. 7, 16*),
 ba no hoelö haga zi moloco, na
 toemboe loeo, na mahemoloe mba-
 noea, na lö laworo, na toemboe
 ndroc'oe ba danö ba haga zino, na
 5 no aefa deoe. Hadia, tenga si manö
 ndra'aga, ja'aga si samba omo, ba
 chö Lowalangi? Noa sa ifaboe'oe
 linia chögoe, si lö teboelö, iroegi zi
 lö aetoe; si no moehonogöi, ba si
 no moe'aro'ö, gofoe hc wisa wamai-
 gida. Ba fangorifigoc fefoe ba fa'o-
 masigoe, hadia, lö ifa toemboc'ö da'ö?
 6 Ba si lö ngaroro andrö, ba no ti-
 mba ndroi nitibo'ö ira, fefoe, si lö
 7 tababaja tangada. Sedöna momba-
 mbaja ja'ia, ba i'oe zi'öli, ba ma
 toho, ba ahoi tetoenoe ba galitö."
 (*A. 8-39: Nga'öt. I. 11, 10-41.*)
 8 II. Da'e döi zabölö andrö chö
 Dawido: Iseba'ali, ma'owoe Hachi-
 mono, högö zi datölöe andrö. Ilaoe
 dohonía, ba 800 zi mate, ha samoeza.
 9 Ba fanetenia ba zi datölöe andrö,
 sabölö, ba Eleazari, ono Dodo, ma'-
 oewoe Gahohi. Ja'ia nawö Dawido
 ba Wasi Dami, me no oewoclo ba
 da'ö Ndrawa Wilisiti ba wanoewö.
 Ba me lawoewoc ira foeri Iraono
 10 Gizeraäli, ba lö ibocölö'ö ia, ilaoe ba
 Ndrawa Wilisiti, irege atage danga-
 nia, irege falemba ba ndranga zi'ö-
 li; tobali möna sibai ia ibe'e Je-
 howa, me loeo da'ö. Ba mangawoeli
 zato, la'ö'ö ia — hatö ba wangai
 11 sahoeloe ira. Ba fanetenia, ba Sama,
 ono Age, banoea Harari. Samoeza
 ma'öchö, ba owoclo Ndrawa Wilisiti
 ba Lehi. Ba so ba da'ö kaboe ha-
 rita. Ba me moloi zato, ba Ndrawa
 12 Wilisiti andrö, ba i'agö daloe ka-
 boe andrö, itimba Ndrawa Wilisiti,
 ilaoe chöra, ba möna sibai ia ibe'e
 13 Jehowa. Ba samoeza ma'öchö, ba
 datölöe — ba zi töloe ngafoeloe, hö-
 göra andrö — zi möi misi tooe chö
 Dawido ba dögi narö gara andrö, ba
 hati Adoela, me no so ba ndraso,
 ba Refa'i, Ndrawa Wilisiti, samba-
 14 wá. (*Sam. I. 22, 1*). Ba hati andrö
 so Dawido, me loeo da'ö, ba so ni-
 fataro ba Mbetilechema Dawa Wi-
 lisiti. Ba itörö tödö Dawido [nida-
 15 nö si söchi] ba imane: Ha niha
 zana'oe ögoe idanö ba mba'a andrö
 ba zinga mbawa göli ba Mbetile-
 chema? Ba latörö golombasewa
 16 Ndrawa Wilisiti sabölö andrö si da-
 töloe, lata'oe nidanö ba mba'a a-
 ndrö, ba zinga mbawa göli ba Mbe-
 tilechema, ba la'oe chö Dawido.
 Ba lö edöna ibadoe, idoewagö chö
 Jehowa, [soemange], imane: Jamoe-
 17 timba chögoc Jehowa wolaoe si
 manö! Do zabölö andrö, si lö ba
 dödö nosora we'amöi! — ba lö'ö
 manö ibadoe. Da'ö nilaoe zabölö
 andrö si datölöe. Ba Abiza'i andrö,
 18 achi Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba no högö
 zi töloe ngafoeloe göi. Ilaoe dohonía,
 ba 300 zi mate, ba seboca töi ia ba
 zi töloe ngafoeloe andrö. Ba zi tö-
 19 löe ngafoeloe andrö, ba nifosoema-
 nge ia, ba ja'ia högöra, ba lö
 ichamö zi datölöe andrö. Ba Benaja
 20 andrö, ono Jehojada, niha sabölö,
 si tetocria ba nilaoenia andrö, ba
 banoea Gabese'eli. Ja'ia zamoe-
 noe ono Garieli andrö, Iraono Moabi.
 Ba samoeza ma'öchö, me no acchoe
 deoe si bakoe, ba ja'ia göi zamoe-
 21 noe singo, si tooe ba mba'a. Ba
 iboenoe göi Ndrawa Miseraji, sa-
 mösa, niha seboca sibai; sara doho
 ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji andrö,
 ba ja'ia, ba ha si'o i'oe, ba wo-
 22 laoe chönia. Ba ira'oe ba danga
 Ndrawa Miseraji andrö doho andrö
 ba iboenoe ia tohonía. Da'ö nilaoe
 Mbena ja andrö, ono Jehojada. Se-
 23 boea toeria ia ba zi töloe ngafoeloe
 andrö, sabölö. Ba zi töloe ngafoeloe
 andrö, ba nifosoemange ia, ba si
 datölöe andrö, ba lö'ö sa ichamö.

24 Ba ibe'e hōgō wazoeri andrō chōnia
 ia Dawido. Ba samōsa gōi Gazaheli
 andrō, achi Joabi, ba zi tōloe nga-
 foeloe andrō; ba baero ō, ba Ele-
 hana, ono Dodo, banoea Mbetile-
 25 chema; ba Sama, banoea Harodi;
 26 ba Elika, banoea Harodi; ba Helesi,
 banoea Welete; ba Ira, ono Ike, ba-
 27 noea Dekoa; ba Abiēzeri, banoea
 Ganatoti; ba Sibechai, banoea Hoe-
 28 sa; ba Salemona, banoea Gahohi;
 29 ba Maharai, banoea Nctofa; ba He-
 ledi, ono Mba'ana, banoea Netofa;
 ba Ita'i, ono Ribai, banoea Gibe-
 30 andrō, ba mado Mbenjiami; ba Be-
 naja, banoea Wireato; ba Hida'i,
 31 banoea Nahale-Ga'asi; ba Abiēli,
 banoea Mbeti Araba; ba Asimaweti,
 32 banoea Mbahocri; ba Elijaba. ba-
 noea Za'alibona; ba Jaseno, ma'-
 33 oewoe Goeni; ba Jonata, ono Zama,
 banoea Harari; ba Ahiami, ono
 34 Zarari, banoea Harari; ba Elifeleti,
 ono Ahasibai, banoea Ma'acha; ba
 Eliami, ono Gahitofeli, banoea Gilo;
 35 ba Hesero, banoea Garemeli; ba
 36 Fa'ari, ma'oewoe Garachi; ba Ji-
 gala, ono Natano, banoea Zoba; ba
 37 Bani, mado Gado; ba Seleki, Iraono
 Gamoni andrō; ba Naharai, banoea
 Mbe'erot, solohe fangōna chō Joabi,
 38 ono Zeroeja; ba Ira, banoea Jatiri;
 39 ba Garebi, banoea Jatiri; ba Oeria
 andrō, Iraono Cheti; — tōloe nga-
 foeloe a fitoe fefoe.

FAZA 24.

I. Sala Dawido, fangofaja niha
 andrō. II. I'otoe'ō ia sama'ele'ō
 andrō, Gado. Fōchō waba. Fa'adōhō
 wamakao andrō. III. Mame'e soe-
 mange Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 21.)

1 I. Ba ifocli tesao wōnoe Jehowa
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, tobali ifa-
 rooe chōra Dawido, wangoema'ō
 chōnia: Laboe! ofaja Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, fabaja mado Joeda! (F. 21, 1).
 2 Ba imane Dawido chō Joabi ba ba
 goemandra andrō barō mbawania:

Mitōrōi mado Ndraono Gizeraēli
 fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba
 Mbereseba, ba mi'ofaja niha, ena'ō
 oerongo wa'ato niha ba danō! Ba
 3 imane Joabi chō razo: Ba he
 meotoe tō wa'atora inōnō niha
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba gōtō zo-
 chō ja'ō, razo — gofoe ha wa'ato
 ira sa'ae — ba hana wa omasi zo-
 chō ja'ō, razo, zi manō? Ba abe'e
 4 li razo chō Joabi ba ba goemandra
 andrō; ba larōi razo ira Joabi ko-
 emandra andrō, ba wangofaja Iraono
 Gizeraēli. La'ōtō Joridano ba ba
 5 Garōeri labōrōtaigō ba ba mbanoea
 andrō ba ndraso, ba ngai lala ba
 mado Gado ba ba Jašzeri. (Jos.
 12, 2). Ba laroegi danō Gileadi ba
 6 ola danō Ndraono Cheti, tănō ba
 Gadesi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba laroegi
 Dano; ba moroi ba da'ō, ba laho-
 le'ō ira tănō ba Zidona. Ba laroegi
 7 mbanoea saro andrō, Tiro, ba latōrō
 mbanoea Ndraono Hewi ba banoea
 Ndrawa Gana'ana, fefoe, ba lasa'wa
 danō si raja, tanō mado Joeda,
 8 Mbereseba. Ba me no latōrōi danō
 ma'asagōrō, si'wa wa'wa a doea wo-
 loe wongi wa'ara, ba lafoeli ira ba
 9 Jeroezalema. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō
 razo Joabi wa'ato niha ni'ofajara:
 fa'ato Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba 800,000
 zabōlō, solohe baloese, ba fa'ato
 mado Joeda, ba 500,000. Ba itegoe
 10 Dawido tōdōnia, me no i'wa'ō wa-
 ngofaja niha. Ba imane Dawido
 chō Jehowa: No eboea horōgoe,
 me no oelaoe da'ō. Ba iada'e, ja'-
 oegō Jehowa, ba efa'ō horō geno-
 nimō andre, noa sa owōhō sibai
 ndra'odo! (F. 12, 13).

II. Ba me maoso Dawido, me 11
 moloe, ba so ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō
 Gado andrō, sama'ele'ō, sangi'ila
 andrō chō Dawido, imane: Ae wa'ō 12
 chō Dawido; Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa;
 Tōloe balō oewa'ō chōoe, toejoe
 zomasi'ō oelaoe chōoe! Ba mōijomo 13
 chō Dawido Gado, i'ombacha'ō
 chōnia, imane chōnia: Hadia zo-

- masi'ō : medōloe fache lofo seboea
 ba danōoe, ba ma tōloe wa'wa lago-
 hi'ō emalioe ba i'aloiei ndra'oegō
 si'ōli, ba ma zoei tōloe bongi wōchō
 waba ba danōoe ? Ba timba tōdōoe
 ba faigi, hadia nifoeligoe chō zama-
 14 tenge ja'o ! Ba imane Dawido chō
 Gado : Ata'oe sibai ndra'o — ja-
 gōna ita tanga Jehowa, me no
 eboea sibai wa'ahachō dōdōnia. Ba
 15 lō'ō sa omasido na gōnado tanga
 niha ! Ba itoejoe chōnia wōchō wa-
 ba Dawido. Ba ba'wa si'aikō wa-
 masi gandroe, me ibōrōtaigō fōchō
 andrō, ba mate niha ba danō, i'o-
 16 tarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba,
 70,000. Ba me ba Jeroezalema i'o-
 ro'ō dangania mala'ika andrō, ba
 wamakiko ja'ira, ba arōoerōoe ba
 dōdō Jehowa wamocnoe andrō, ba
 imane chō mala'ika andrō, sama-
 kiko niha : Noa, bato sa'ae ! — Ba
 ba zinga golajama mbasitō chō Ga-
 rafa, Iraono Jeboesi andrō, so ma-
 la'ika Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 21, 15 b.t.*).
 17 III. Ba me i'ila Dawido iboenoe
 niha sato mala'ika andrō, ba imane
 chō Jehowa : Hiza, ja'o zamazōchi
 horō, ja'o zolalō, ba hadia horō
 mbirimбири andrō ? Ja'odo otoo'ō,
 18 si sawō ja'aga ! Ba me loeo da'ō,
 ba mōi chō Dawido Gado andrō,
 imane chōnia : Ae mija'wa ba fa'a-
 nō naha wame'e soemange chō Je-
 howa, ba golajama mbasitō chō Ga-
 rafa andrō, Iraono Jeboesi ! (*Nga'ōt.*
II. 3, 1). Ba mōi mija'wa Dawido, 19
 i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Gado, dali goroiša Je-
 howa. Ba me ifachōlō ia Arafa, me 20
 i'ila moroi sa razo ba awōnia, ba
 mōi ia tooe, ifaōndrō ia fōna razo,
 iroegi tooe danō bawania. Ba imane 21
 Arafa : Hadia wa mōi zochō ja'o,
 razo, chō zawoejoenia ? Ba imane
 Dawido : Ba wowōli chōoe olajama
 mbasitō andrō, ena'ō oefa'anō naha
 wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ena'ō
 22 tebato wamakao andrō ba mba-
 noeada. Ba imane Arafa chō Da-
 wido : Jamoehalō manō zomasi ia
 sochō ja'o, razo, ba jamoebe'e soe-
 mange ; hiza za'wi soemange ba
 koereta famōbōrō wache andrō ba
 23 fakake za'wi, eoe — ahoi ibe'e
 boeala da'ō chō razo sawoejoe zo-
 chō ja'o, razo. Ba imane na chō
 razo : Jamoeachōsi tōdō ndra'ocgō
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa ! Ba imane 24
 razo chō Garafa : Bōi, ocbe'e mbō-
 li, oe'ōli chōoe : lō oebe'e soemange
 Lowalangioe Jehowa, soemange ni-
 toenoe, nibe'e boeala chōgoe. Ba
 i'ōli golajama mbasitō andrō, awō
 25 za'wi, Dawido, 50 roefia mbōli. Ba
 ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soe-
 mange chō Jehowa Dawido, ba ibe'e
 zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fa-
 ngorifi. Ba ahachō dōdō Jehowa
 niha ba danō ba dōhō wamakao a-
 ndrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Sin. 30*).

Soera

R A Z O

S I F Ő F Ő N A.

FAZA 1.

I. Fa'atoea Dawido. II. Ibalĩ'õ razo ia ena'õ Adonia. III. Latimba da'õ Natano ba Baseba. IV. Ifarongogõ ba niha sato Dawido, wa no Selomo nihonogõĩ fangalinia dania. V. Fa'ata'oe Gadonia ba fa'abachõ dõdõ Zelomo chõnia.

1 I. Ba ine no atoea Dawido, me
no noemalõ ndrõfinia, ba oafõ'afõ
manõ ia, he w'a'ae la'olohoeni a-
2 mbala. Ba lamane chõnia enoninia:
Dala'aloei nono alawe chõ zochõ
ja'aga, razo, ono alawe si lõ irai
faloeha ba ndra matea, ena'õ ngo-
ningoni razo ia ba sondrorogõ ja'ia;
na õtalagoei da'õ, ba dõhõ wa'oafoe
3 zochõ ja'aga, razo. Ba la'aloei ba
danõ Ndraono Gizeraeli ma'asagõrõ
nono alawe si sõchi bawwa ba lasõ-
ndra, Abizagi, banoea Zoenema. ba
4 la'ohe chõ razo. Ba no ono alawe
si sõchi si'ai bawwa, ba tobali sondro-
rogõ razo ia, ngoniningonia, ba lõ'õ
sa oroedoe chõnia razo.

5 II. Ba maoso Gadonia, ono Ha-
gita andrõ, imane: Ja'odo zi tobali
razo dania! Ba i'õli sa'ae chõnia
goereta ba koedo, ba 50 ifa'aso chõ-
6 nia niha, sowaõwaõ fõnania. Ba lõ
irai iboesi dõdõnia amania, ba gõtõ-
nia, wangoema'õ chõnia: Hana wa
õmanõ? Ba no si sõchi si'ai boto ia,
ba no fanete Gabisalomi, ba wa'a-
7 toemboe. Ba fahoehoeo Gadonia chõ
Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba chõ Gabia-
taro andrõ, ere, ba fa'awõ ira chõ-

nia. Ba Sadoki andrõ, ere, ba Be- 8
naja, ono Jehojada ba Natano sa-
ma'ele'õ, ba he Sime'i ba Re'i, ba
saradadoe andrõ chõ Dawido, ba no
tenga si fa'awõ chõ Gadonia. Ba 9
me itaba mbiribiri ba sawi ba ono
zawĩ niboela Adonia, ba gara goelõ
andrõ, ba ngai goemboe Rogeli, ba
ikaoni dalifoesõnia fefoe, ono razo,
awõ ma'owoe Joeda, fefoe, enoni
Dawido; ba si lõ ikaoni, ba Natano, 10
sama'ele'õ, ba Benaja ba saradadoe
andrõ ba achinia Selomo.

III. Ba imane Natano chõ Mba- 11
seba, ina Zelomo: Tabe'e no oro-
ngo, wa no tobali razo Adonia, ono
Hagita; lõ nirongo Dawido, sochõ
ja'ita. Ba da'ofobawa lala chõoe, 12
he õwisa wangorifi ja'ogõ ba onoe
Selomo. Ae jomo chõ Dawido, ba 13
õmane chõnia: Hadia, lõ si mõi'õ
ba hõloe chõ genoniõe ira alawe
andre, ja'ogõ sochõ ja'o, razo,
wangoema'õ: Onoe Selomo dania
razo, fangaligoe, ba ja'ia dania
zidadao ba dadaomagoe? Ba hana
wa no Adonia zi tobali razo? Ba 14
fatoea fahoehoeo na ndra'ogõ ba
da'õ chõ razo, ba so gõi ndra'o,
oe'o'õ ndra'ogõ jomo, ba oefadoe-
hoe'õ niwa'õoe. Ba mõi si bacha 15
chõ razo Mbaseba; ba si no atoea
sibai razo, ba no Abizagi, banoea
Zoenema, ngoniningonia. Ba manga-
loeloe Mbaseba, ifalõgõoe tooe ia, ba
imane razo: Hadia ni'andrõoe? Ba 16
imane chõnia: He sochõ ja'o, no 17

- mōi ba hōloe ndra'oegō chō genonimō andre, ba chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wangoema'ō: Onooe Selomo dania razo fangaligoe, ba ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadaomagoe! Ba hiza, 18 ba no Adonia zi tobali razo, ba lō'ō sa nirongoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo.
- 19 Ba no oja itaba sa'wi si mateoa ba ono za'wi niboela ba biribiri, ba no ikaoni ba da'ō nono razo fefoe, ba Abiataro, ere, ba Joabi, koemandra seboea; ba enonioe Selomo, ba lō nikaoninia. Ba ja'oegō, sochō ja'o, 20 razo, nitōngōni Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ena'ō ō'ombacha'ō chōra, ha niha dania zidadao ba dadaomamō, fangalioe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo.
- 21 Ha si'ai dania ōleagō tooe ndra'oegō ba ngai ndra toeaoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, ba mobahoeloe 22 ndra'aga onogoe Selomo! Ba lō saetoe na hoehoeonia chō razo, ba hiza Natano, sama'ele'ō. Ba lamane chō razo: Hiza Natano, sama'ele'ō! 23 Ba i'ondrasi razo, ifalōgoe tooe ia ba zalo, fōnania, ba imane: He sochō 24 ja'o, razo! hadia, ja'oegō zangoema'ō: Adonia zi tobali razo fangaligoe, ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadaomagoe? Noa sa mōi ia mitooe ma'ō-chō, 25 ba no oja itaba sa'wi si mateoa ba ono za'wi niboela ba biribiri, ba no ikaoni nono razo fefoe ba koemandra ba Abiataro ere. Ba hiza, ba manga ira chōnia ba labadoe nagoe, ba lamane: Ja ahowoe razo 26 Adonia! Ba ja'odo, enonimō andre, ba Sadoki ere ba Benaja, ono Jehojada ba enonioe Selomo, ba lō nikaoninia. Hadia, ja'oegō zangoema'ō da'ō, 27 ba lō ōfarongogō ba genonimō ha niha dania zidadao ba dadaomamō, fangalioe, ja'oego sochō ja'o, razo?
- 28 IV. Ba itema linia razo, Dawido, imane: Mihede chōgoe chō Mbaseba! Ba so ia, i'ondrasi razo. Ba fahōloe razo, imane: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa, si no manglefa'ō ja'o ba ngawalō wamakao andrō 30 fefoe, — dali we'amōigoe ba hōloe chōoe, ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangioe Ndraono Gizeraēli, me oemane: Onooe Selomo dania razo foerigoe, ba ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadaomagoe, fangaligoe, da'ō oetōrō ma'ō-chō. Ba ifaōndrō ia Baseba tooe ba 31 zalo, mangaloeloe ia chō razo, ba imane: Ja anaoe noso zochō ja'o, razo, Dawido! Ba imane razo Dawido: Mihede chōgoe chō Zadoki, 32 ere, ba chō Natano, sama'ele'ō, ba chō Mbenaja, ono Jehojada. Ba mōi ira jomo chō razo. Ba imane razo: 33 Mi'ohe genoni zochō ja'ami, ba mifakoedo nonogoe Selomo ba koedo kalide chōgoe ba mi'ohe mitooe ia ba Gihona. Ba da'ō dania labajoini 34 ia razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Sadoki ere ba Natano sama'ele'ō; ba aefa da'ō, ba milaoe dorofe, ba moc'ao ami, mimane: Ja ahowoe razo Selomo! Ba mi'o'ō sa'ae ia mija'wa, 35 ena'ō mōi ia mijomo ba ena'ō moedadao ia ba dadaomagoe, fa ja'ia razo fangaligoe; noa sa ja'ia ni'wa'ōgoe, ena'ō ja'ia razo ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba mado Joeda. Ba 36 itema li razo Benaja, ono Jehojada, imane: Ja'ia da'ō! Jamoetehe Jehowa, Lowalangioe zochō ja'o, razo! Si mane fanolo Jehowa sochō ja'o, 37 razo, ja si manō gōi wanolonia Selomo ba jamoe'ala'wa'ō na ja'wa dadaomania, moroi ba wa'ala'wa dadaoma zochō ja'o, razo Dawido! Ba mōi ira mitooe, ira Sadoki ere 38 Natano sama'ele'ō ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, awō wazoeri andrō, ba lafakoedo Zelomo ba hoeloe koedo kalide andrō chō razo Dawido, ba la'ohe ia ba mbewe Gihona. Ba 39 ihalō dandroe wanicha andrō ba nose Sadoki ere, ba ibajoini Zelomo. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba moc'ao zato fefoe, lamane: Ja ahowoe razo Selomo! Ba la'o'ō ia 40 mija'wa niha sato fefoe ba lalaoe zoeroene sato andrō, ba lakaraini wa'iki, ma'ifoe tō, ba asila danō, ba wangehegō andrō chōra.

- 41 V. Ba irongo Adonia, awō nikao-
ninia andrō fefoe, si so chōnia,
me no acfa sibai manga ira. Ba me
irongo li dorofe andrō Joabi, ba
imane : Hadia zebœa li andrō ba
fagoeagoeasa, jomo ba mbanœa ?
- 42 Ba me hoemedē na ia, ba so Jonata
andrō, ono Gabiataro ere. Ba imane
Adonia : Ae ba da'e, niha si fa-
doehoe dōdōda ndra'oegō, toeria si
- 43 sōchi ō'ohē chōda ! Ba itema li Ga-
donia Jonata, imane chōnia : Si
ndroehoe ! noa sa ibali'ō razo Ze-
lomo sochō ja'ita, razo Dawido !
- 44 Ba noa sa ibe'e awōnia razo Zadoki
ere ba Natano sama'ele'ō ba Benaja,
ono Jehojada, awō wazoeri andrō ;
ba no lafakoedo ia ba koedo kalide
- 45 chō razo. Ba no labajoini razo ia
ba Gihona ira Sadoki ere Natano
sama'ele'ō, ba no mōi ira mija'wa,
moroi ba da'ō, no owœawœa dōdō,
no toballi hoemœefa mbanœa. Da'ō
- 46 wagœagœœasa andrō niringomi. Ba
no moedadao Zelomo ba dadaoma
razo. Ba noa sa'ae mōi genoni razo,
ba wamahowœ'ō sochō ja'ita, ra-
zo Dawido, wangoema'ō : Jamœ'e-
bœœa'ō na dōi Zelomo Lowalang-
mō, moroi ba dōimō, ba jamœ'ala-
wa'ō na ja'wa dadaomania, moroi
ba dadaomamō andrō ! Ba no ma-
ngaloelœe razo ba gasonia. (*Moz. I.*
- 48 *47, 31*). Ba noa na imane razo :
Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangī Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli, samedadao ba dadao-
magœe fangaligœe, ma'ūchō, ba za-
nehe hōrōgœe ! Ba tokea fefœe ni-
kaoni Gadonia ba maoso ira, ifœeli
- 49 ia chōra zamōsana. Ba ata'œe sibai
Gadonia Zelomo, ba maoso ia, mōi
ia mœ'olembai dandroe andrō ba
- 50 naha wame'e soemange. Ba la'o-
mbacha'ō chō Zelomo, lamane :
Hiza, no i'olembai dandroe ba
naha wame'e soemange Adonia,
ba wa'ata'œenia razo Zelomo, ba
no imane : Jamōi ba hōlœe chōgœe
œœa razo Zelomo, wa lō ifabœœœ'ō
- 52 genoninia andre. Ba imane Zelomo :

Na niha satoelō tōdō ia dania, ba
sara mbœe ba hōgōnia lō atorœe ba
danō ; ba na ta'ila ilaoe zi lō sō-
chi, ba si mate ia ! Ba lahalō ia ba 53
zinga naha wame'e soemange ; ba
me iroegi jomo, ba ifalōgœe toœe ia
fōna razo Selomo. Ba imane chōnia
Selomo : Foeli'ō ba chōmi !

FAZA 2.

I. Oroisa Dawido chō Zelomo.
Fa'amata Dawido. II. Ifabœœœ'ō
Gadonia Selomo ba itibo'ō Gabia-
taro. III. Ifabœœœ'ō Joabi, ba IV.
Sime'i.

I. Ba me no ahatō wa'amate chō 1
Dawido, ba ibe'e li chō nononia
Selomo, imane : Na oetōrō sa'ae 2
lala niha fefœe, ba abe'e'ō dōdōœe,
ja sabōlō ndra'oegō. O'ō hadia ni- 3
wa'ō Jehowa, lala chōnia tōrō, ba
o'ō gamachoitania ba oroisa, awō
hoekœe, awō wamadoehœ'ō andrō,
dali zi so ba zoera gorœisa Moze,
ena'ō mofozœe fefœe nilœœmō ba
ena'ō si sōchi loœalœœa dōrōwamō,
gofœe heza mōi'ō. (*Moz. V. 17, 18.*

Jos. 1, 7). Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō Je- 4
howa, niwa'ōnia ba chōgœe andre, me
imane : Na lafaigifaigi lalara irœo-
noœe, na lō farōi ira wanōrō lalara
fōnagœe, na a'oi dōdōra ba na a'oi
gera'erara, ba lō teboelō nga'ōtōmō
ba dadaoma razo ba Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli. (*Sin. 132, 12*). Ba noa gōi 5
ō'ila, hadia nilœœ Joabi, ono Ze-
roœja, chōgœe, he iwisa ba goema-
ndra Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō si da-
roœa, Abineri, ono Neri, ba Ama-
sa, ono Jeteri, wamoœœœe ja'ira,
timba wanoewō, me lō fanœewō,
modo mbōbō lōwilōwinia ibe'e, do
si mane sadoœwa ba wanoewō, ba
he badagahe ba gahenia. (*Sam. II.*

3, 27; 20, 10). Ba faigi he o'wisa, 6
ba wa'atoœateœamō andrō, ba fa
bōi atoelōtoelō manō ichamō narō
danō hoewania andrō. Ba irœono 7
Mbarasilai andrō, banoœa Gileadi,
ba ōhachōsi tōdō, ōbe'e sorœœœœe

- manga chōoe ira ; si inanō sa gōi wolaoera chōgoe no, me moloi ndra'o ibe'e Abisalomi. (*Sam. II. 17, 27*).
- 8 Ba so na gōi chōoe ba da'ō Zime'i andrō, ono Gera, mado Mbenijami, banoea Mbahoeri ; si no mangelifi siba'i ja'ō da'ō, me loco oesawa Mahana'i. Ba me ifaondragō zoei ndra'o foeri ō, mitooe ba mbewe Joridano, ba mōido ba hōloe chōnia, chō Jehowa, no oemane : Lō oefaboeno'e ō ndra'oegō ! (*Sam. II. 16, 5; 19, 23*).
- 9 Ba ja'oegō, ba bōi zi lō ō'otoe'ō ia ; noa sa niha satoeatoea ndra'oegō ba ō'ila he ōwisa chōnia, ena'ō togoele ndro ba hoewania mitooe
- 10 barō danō ōbe'e. Ba mate Dawido, itōrō lala ndra toeania, ba lako'ō ia ba mbanoea Dawido andrō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 29*). Ba fa'ara wamatōrō Dawido Iraono Gizerašli, ba no ōfa woeloe fache ; ba Heberona, ba mewitoe fache, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba tōloe ngafoeloe a tōloe. (*Sam. II. 5, 4*).
- 12 II. Ba no doemadao ba dadaoma namania Dawido Zelomo, ba itoegoe
- 13 aro wa'arazonia. Ba mōi jomo chō Mbaseba, ina Zelomo, Gadonia andrō, ono Hagita. Ba imane Baseba : Hadia, ba zi sōchi we'amōimō ? Ba
- 14 imane : Ba zi sōchi. Ba imane chō Mbaseba : So niwa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba
- 15 imane : Wa'ō. Ba imane Adonia : No ōrongo, wa no chōgoe wa'arazo, mege, awō wa no ladōnadōna Iraono Gizerašli ja'odo dania razo, ba he wisa wa'atobalinia dania, wa no chō nachigoe mōi wa'arazo, me no Jehowa zangohonogōi chōnia. Ba ia-
- 16 da'e, ba ha sambalō ni'andrōgoe chōoe ; bōi zi lō ōfondrondrongo chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia : Wa'ō.
- 17 Ba imane : Andrō chō razo Selomo — na ja'oegō, ba i'o'ō — ena'ō ibe'e dongagoe Gabizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema. Ba imane Baseba : Laoe, fahoehoeo ndra'o chō razo, ba
- 18 ni'andrōoe andrō. Ba mōi jomo chō razo, Selomo Mbaseba, ba hoehoeo
- andrō chō Gadonia. Ba maoso razo, ifaondragō ia, ifaōndrō ia fōna niania, ba moedadao ia ba dadaomania ; ba labe'e gōi dadaoma nina razo, ba moedadao gōi ia, ba gambōlō razo. Ba imane : So ni'a-
- 20 ndrōgoe chōoe ma'ifae, bōi zi lō ōfondrondrongo chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia razo : Wa'ō manō, ina, lō zi lō oefondrondrongo chōoc. Ba
- 21 imane mania : Ena'ō na labe'e donga ga'aoe Adonia Gabizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema. Ba itema li nina-
- 22 nia razo Selomo, imane : Ai, hana wa [ha] Abizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema, ō'andrō chō Gadonia, sōchi manō ōdōlō wangandrō chōnia wa'arazo gōi — noa sa atō ga'agoe ia — chōnia ba chō Gabiataro ere ba
- 23 chō Joabi, ono Zeroeja. Ba fahōloe Zelomo ba chō Jehowa, imane : Jamoelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi, na tenga si mate Gadonia, me no i'andrō
- 24 da'ō ! Faja, wa no saeri Jehowa, si no mangaro'ō ja'ō ba si no mamedadao ba dadaoma namagoe Dawido ja'ō, ba si no mame'e satoea baomo ndra'odo, dali niwa'ōnia andrō, na tenga ma'ōchō andre laboenoe Gadonia ! (*Sam. II. 7, 12*).
- 25 Ba iwa'ō li razo, Selomo chō Mbenaja, ono Jojada ; ba da'ō zanaro'e'ō si'ōli chō Gadonia, ba mate ia. Ba imane razo chō Gabiataro ere
- 26 andrō : Ae ba Ganatoti ba kaboe-mō andrō, si mate sa ndra'oegō. Ba tenga sa ma'ōchō oeboenoe ndra'oegō, me no sangosa'ō tawōla Zo'aja, Jehowa, ndra'oegō, sawaō-wa'ō fōna namagoe Dawido, ba me no ahori gōi ōtaōgō wamakao andrō nitaōgō namagoe. (*Sam. I. 22, 20. Sam. II. 15, 24*). Ba tobali itibo'ō
- 27 Gabiataro andrō Selomo, fa bōi sa'ae ere ia chō Jehowa, ena'ō itōrō li Jchowa andrō, niwa'onia ba Zilono, ba nga'ōtō Eli andrō. (*Sam. I. 2, 31 b. i.*).
- 28 III. Ba irongo doeria da'ō Joabi. Noa sa awō Gadonia mege Joabi,

he wā'ae lō si mōi ia awō Gabisa-
lomi me fōna. Ba moloi Joabi, isaṽa
nose Jehowa ba i'olembai dandroe
andrō ba naha wame'e soemange.
29 Ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo Selomo,
lamane : No moloi Joabi, no isaṽa
nose Jehowa, ba i'iaḡō zinga naha
wame'e soemange ! Ba ifatenge
Mbenaja, ono Jojada, Selomo, imane
chōnia : Ae boenoe ia ! Ba iroegi
30 nose Jehowa Benaja, ba imane chō
Joabi : Da'ō niṽa'ō razo : Ae baero !
ba imane : Bōi, ba da'e matedo !
Ba ifoeli chō razo Benaja, imane :
Da'ō niṽa'ō Joabi, da'ō wanemania
31 ligoe. Ba imane chōnia razo : O'ō
niṽa'ōnia, boenoe ia, ba ko'o, ena'ō
ōheta ba hoeleogoe ba ba hoele
nga'ōtōgoe ndro andrō, nidoewagō
32 Joabi lō bōrō, ba ena'ō ba hoele-
nia ihare'ō ndronia Jehowa, me no
daroea iboenoe niha satoelō moroi
chōnia ba si sōchi moroi chōnia ;
no iboenoe lō nirongo namagoe
Dawido : Abineri andrō, ono Neri,
koemandra Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
Amasa, ono Jeteri, koemandra
33 ma'oevoe Joeda. Ba ba hoele Joa-
bi sa'ae jatohare ndro andrō ba
ba hoele nga'ōtōnia, si lō mama-
lōmalō, ba ja ahowoe chō Jehowa
Dawido, awō nga'ōtōnia, si sawō
ja'ira, ba'he dadaomania, iroegi zi
34 lō aetoe ! Ba mōi mijaṽa Mbenaja,
ono Jojada, itaroe'ō zi'ōli chō Joabi,
iboenoe ; ba ba lewatōnia ba danō
35 si mate lako'o ia. Ba Benaja andrō,
ono Jojada, ibe'e fangalinia, hōḡō
zabōlō, razo ; ba Sadoki ere andrō,
ba ibe'e fangali Gabiataro.

36 IV. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō
Zime'i andrō, imane chōnia : Ba
Jeroezalama laoe nomooe, ba ba
da'ō iagō, bōi manō ofanō ba da'ō,
37 gofoe heza. Ba na mofanō'ō, na
ō'ōtō Gendrona, ba si mate ndra'-
oegō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe ; ba
38 hoeleomō dania so ndromō. Ba
imane Sime'i chō razo : Laoe, i'o'ō
niṽa'ō zochō ja'o, razo, sawoejoemō

andre. Ba ba Jeroezalema sosō
Zime'i, ara ma'ifoe. Ba medōloe 39
fache, ba so zoloi sawoejoe Zime'i,
daroea, lasaṽa Nachisi andrō, ono
Ma'acha, razo Gata. Ba me la'o-
mbacha'ō chō Zime'i : Hiza, ba Gata
so zawoejoemō andrō ! ba ifosela 40
galidenia Sime'i ba mofanō ia,
isaṽa Gata chō Nachisi, ba wa-
ngaloei sawoejoenia. Iroegi Gata ba
ihālō zawoejoenia ba da'ō. Ba la'o- 41
mbacha'ō chō Zelomo, no irōi Je-
roezalema Sime'i, no mōi ba Gata
ba no mangawoeli ia. Ba ifatenge 42
razo, ifakaoni'ō Zime'i, ba imane
chōnia : Hadia, tenga no oebe'e ba
hōloendra'oegō chō Jehowa, ba tenga
no oewa'ō chōoe : Ha si'ai mofanō
ndra'oegō heza, ba si mate ndra'oegō
— bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe ? Ba
no ōmane chōgoe : Laoe, oerongo !
Ba hana sa, wa no olifoe'ō wa no 43
mōi'ō ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa, ba
hana wa lō ō'o'ō gorōisa andrō,
nibe'egoe chōoe ? Ba imane na razo 44
chō Zime'i : No ō'ila zi lō sōchi a-
ndrō fefoe, nitegoe dōdōoe ja'oegō,
nilaemō chō namagoe Dawido. Ba
jamoehare'ō ba hoeleomō horōoe
andrō Jehowa : ba ja ahowoe razo 45
Selomo, ba ja'arō dadaoma Dawido
andrō, fōna Jehowa, iroegi zi lō
aetoe ! Ba ibe'e li chō Mbenaja, ono 46
Jojada, razo ; ba mōi tooe da'ō,
itaroe'ō zi'ōli chō Zime'i, ba mate ia.

FAZA 3.

I. Ihālō nono Wara'o Selomo. II.
Fangifinia ba Gibeona. III. Fa'a-
toeatoeania ba wangoehoekeoe.

(A. 1-4: Nga'ōt. II. 1, 1-6).

I. Ba me aro sa'ae wa'arazo ba 1
danga Zelomo, ba ifachai si tenga-
bō'ō Wara'o, razo Miseraji. Ihālō
nono Wara'o, i'ohe ba mbanoea
Dawido, gasagasa wolaoenia ḡodo-
nia ba osali Jehowa, awō wanga-
siwai ōli Jeroezalema, ōli kara.
(F. 7, 8). Ba hilihili na mame'e 2
soemange zato, iroegi da'ō, ba lō'ō

- na sa moelaoe nahia dōi Jehowa.
- 3 Ba Selomo, ba i'omasi'ō Jehowa, i'ō'ō nifachoi namania Dawido, ha fa ba hilihili na gōi mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō.
- 4 Ba mōi ba Gibeona razo, ba wame'e soemange ba da'ō, me no da'ō gamaedola zi a'a hilihili andrō. Hōnō nga'oe soemange ibe'e Selomo ba naha wame'e soemange andrō. (*Sam. I. 9, 12. Nga'ōt. I. 21, 29j*).
- (*A. 5-13 : Nga'ōt. II. 1, 7-12.*)
- 5 II. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Zelomo, ba Gibeona, ba zi bongi, ba wangifi. Ba imane Lowalanggi: Andrō hadia nibe'egoe chōoe.
- 6 (*F. 9, 2*). Ba imane Selomo: No eboea sibaī dōdōoe chō genonioe andrō, amagoe Dawido, ba noa sa gōi itōrō lalania, sanehe ndra'oegō, lō si farōi ia ba no satoelō tōdō ia ba sadōlō era'era chōoe; ba'no lō niboelō'ōoe chōnia fa'eboea dōdō andrō, wame'e ono matoea chōnia, sidadao ba dadaomania, si mane ma'ōchō. Ba hiza, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, no ōbali'ō razo genonioe andre, fangali namagoe Dawido. Ba ja'o, ba iraono, lō oe'ila he wisa wofanō ba lō oe'ila he wisa wangawoeli. Ba no so ba hoenō mbanoaeoe genonioe andre, ba hoenō mbanoeamō andrō, nitoejoemō, banoea seboea andrō, si lō moetaha moe'erai, ba wa'ato, ba si tebai ta'ofaja. Ba ena'ō na ōbe'e chō genonimō andre dōdō samondrongo li, ena'ō tola ifatōrō mbanoeamō andrō ba ena'ō i'ila hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi. Ha niha sa zangila mamatōrō banoeamō andrō, si no ato sibaī? Ba omasi Zo'aja, me da'ō ni'andrō Zelomo.
- 10 Ba imane chōnia Lowalanggi: Me no da'ō ni'andrōoe, ba me tenga fa'anaoe noso ba tenga fa'eboea gana'a ba tenga fa'amate zi fa'oedoe chōoe ō'andrō, me no fa'atoeatoea ni'andrōoe, ba wamondrongo si doehoe, ba oe'o'ō ni'andrōoe andrō: 12
- oebe'e chōoe dōdō satoeatoea si so era'era, ena'ō lō famaadoe, he ba gōtō mege ba he ba gōtō dania. (*Sangomb. I, 16*). Ba oebe'e gōi 13
- chōoe zi tenga ni'andrōoe, he fa'eboea gana'a ba he fa'eboea dōi, ena'ō lō famaadoe ba zala'wa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe. (*Mat. 6, 33*). Ba 14
- na ōtōrō lala andrō chōgoe, na ō'o'ō nifachoigoe andrō ba oroisagoe, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido mege, ba oebe'e gōi chōoe wa'anaoe noso. 15
- Ba me tokea Zelomo, ba hiza, ba 16
- fangifi. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema, ba mōi ia fōna dawōla zoera gorōisa Jehowa, mame'e soemange ia, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ba ibe'e gō genoninia fefoe.
- III. Ba daroea zi mōi chō razo, 16
- me loco da'ō, ira alawe sohorō, la'ondrasi ia. Ba imane si samōsa: He 17
- Toea, no oroedoea jomo galawe da'e, ba mo'ono ndra'o ba zi so ia, jomo ba da'ō. Ba tōloe bongi aefa 18
- wadonogoe, ba madono gōi galawe da'e; no oroedoe ndra'aga, ba lō chōma niha bō'ō jomo, ha ja'aga, daroeaga. Ba mate nono galawe 19
- da'e, ba zi bongi, noa sa ilangō ba wemōrō. Ba maoso ia, me taloe 20
- mbongi, ihālō nonogoe ba ngaigoe, me no mōrō zawoejoemō andre, ba ifafōrō ba ngainia; ba ononia si no mate, ba ibe'e ba ngaigoe. Ba 21
- me maoso ndra'o me moloeo, ba wamaenoe onogoe, ba hiza, ba no mate. Be me no oefaigi sibaī, me no abōlō moloeo, ba hiza, ba no 22
- tenga onogoe, ni'adonogōgoe. Ba imane ira alawe si samboea: Faja, onogoe zaeri, ba onoe zi mate! Ba imane si samōsa: Fajaoe, onoe zi mate ba onogoe zaeri! Ba fagoea- 23
- goea ira ba da'ō, fōna razo. Ba imane razo: Ni'wa'ō da'e, ba: Onogoe da'ō. saeri, ba onoe zi mate! Ba ni'wa'ō da'ō, ba: Faja, onoe zi 24
- mate, ba onogoe zaeri! Ba imane

na razo : Mihalō chōgoe wōda ! Ba
me la'ohē chō razo wōda andrō,
25 ba imane : Misila nono andrō, saoe-
ri, ba tambai ba da'e ba tambai
26 ba da'ō mibe'e. Ba hoemedē ndra
alawe andrō, saoe'ri ono, chō razo —
me no ahachō sibai dōdōnia nono-
nia — imane : He Toea, mibe'e
manō aoe'ri chōnia nono andrō, ba
bōi miboenoe ! Ba imane si samō-
sa : Bōi mōi chōgoe, ba bōi mōi
27 chōoe : misila ! Ba itema linia razo,
imane : Sangoema'ō mege : Mibe'e
manō aoe'ri chōnia nono andrō, ba
28 bōi miboenoe ! — da'ō ninania. Ba
me larongo wangetoe'ō hoekoe a-
ndrō chō razo Iraono Gizera'eli fefoe,
ba la'ata'oe'fi razo, me aboto ba dō-
dōra, so chōnia wa'atoeatoea Lo-
walangi, ba wamatōrō hoekoe sa-
toelō.

FAZA 4.

I. Enoni Zelomo. II. Fa'eboea ga-
na'ania. III. Fa'atoeatoeania.

1 I. Ba razo ba Ndraono Gizera'eli
2 fefoe sa'ae Zelomo. Ba da'e hōgō
genoninia : Ere Gasarija andrō, ono
3 Zadoki. (*F.* 2, 35). Ba doeroetoeli
Gelihorefi ba Ahija, faoma ono Zisa.
Ba sa'asa seboea Jozafati, ono Ga-
4 hiloedi. Ba Benaja andrō, ono Jo-
jada, ba koemandra zabōlō. Ere
5 gōi Zadoki ba Abiataro. Ba Asaria,
ono Natano, ba no moefataro hōgō
goemandroe. Ba Saboedoe, ono Na-
6 tano, ba ere ba si fahoewoe chō
razo. Ba Ahisari, ba mandroe ba
gōdo, ba Adonira, ono Gabada, ba
7 mandroe rodi. (*F.* 12, 18). Ba fele-
ndroea chō Zelomo goemandroe,
ba Ndraono Gizera'eli fefoe. Da'ō
zama'ema balazo chō razo ba ba
zorojomonია fefoe, sarasara wa'wa
8 zamōsa ba zi dōfi. Ba da'e dōira :
Ono Hoeri ba hili mado Geferaji ;
9 ba ono Dekeri ba Makasi, noemalō
ba Za'alabi ba ba Mbeti Zemesi ba
10 ba Elono, iroegi Mbeti Hanana ; ba
ono Hzedi ba Garoeboti, chōnia

gōi Zocho ba tanō Heferi, ma'afefoe ;
ba ono Gabinadabi ba Nafata Do- 11
ra, ma'asagōrō ; fo'omonია Dafata,
ono Zelomo. Ba Ba'ana, ono Gahi- 12
loedī, ba Da'anacha ba ba Megido
ba ba Mbeti Zeana ma'asagōrō, ba
ngai Zaretana, tooe Jezere'eli, i'o-
tarai Mbeti Zeana. noemalō ba Ha-
beli Mehola, iroegi ba zi tambai Jo-
kemea ; ba ono Geberi ba Ramoti, 13
ba danō Gileadi, chōnia mbanoea
Ja'iro andrō, ono Manase, ba danō
Gileadi ba chōnia gōi danō Gara-
goba ba Mbazana, 60 mbanoea se-
boea, banoca nifo'ōli ba nifolazi
tōla ; (*Moz.* I. V. 32, 41) ; ba Ahina- 14
dabi, ono Ido, ba Mahana'i ; ba 15
Ahimasi ba mado Nafetali ; fo'omo-
nia, ba ono Zelomo gōi, Basimata
andrō. Ba Ba'ana, ono Hoeza'i, ba 16
mado Gaseri ba ba Mbealoti ; ba 17
Jozafati, ono Waroea, ba mado Isa-
sari ; Ba Sime'i, ono Ela, ba mado 18
Mbenijami ; ba Geberi, ono Goeri,
ba danō Gileadi, ba danō Zihona
andrō, razo Ndraono Gamori, ba ba
danō Ogi, razo Mbazana. Ba ma'- 20
oewoe Joeda ba Iraono Gizera'eli,
ba no ato sibai, timba wa'oja nga-
woea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba si
mangamanga ira ba somoeso tōdō.

II. Ba razo sa'ae Zelomo ba ga- 21
matōrōwa razo fefoe, i'otarai mboto
Oifarati, iroegi danō Miseraji ; la'ohē
zoemange ba barō bawa Zelomo
ira, sagōtō ja'ia. (*Moz.* I. 5, 18.
Sin. 72, 8). Ba balazo Zelomo ma'ō- 22
chō, ba 12 fikoe hamo si sōchi ba
24 fikoe hamo bō'ō, ba 10 nga'eoe
23 sa'wi nibocla ba 20 nga'eoe sa'wi
nikoebaloi, ba 100 nga'eoe biribiri,
lō lai mbōhō ba nago ba laosi ba
bebe ba manoe, satabō. Noa sa mōi 24
barō mbawania fefoe, iroegi mbewe
Oifarati, i'otarai Difisa, noemalō ba
Gasa, fefoe razo, iroegi mboto Oifa-
rati ; ba lō'ō manō famadōni, fa-
soei. Tobali ahono manō ma'oewoe 25
Joeda ba Iraono Gizera'eli, barō
wēwe nagoe chōnia ba barō mara-

- 26 falania so zamōsana, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, gōtō wa'a-naoe noso Zelomo. (*Moz. III. 26, 5. Mich. 4, 4.*) Ba 40,000 chō Zelomo koedo goereta ba 12,000 nifake ba wakoedosa. (*Moz. V. 17, 16 b. t.*)
 27 Ba koemandroe andrō ba samaigi balazo razo Selomo, fabaja balazo zi mangamanga chōnia, sarasara wa'wa zamōsa; lō labe'e ambō hadia ia. Awō gandroe ba tōlagandroe, sogoena ba koedo goereta ba ba koedo ba wakoedosa, ba la'ohe ba zi so razo, na inōtō ba zamōsana.
 29 III. Ba ihōna chō Zelomo wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba fotōdō ihōna chōnia, timbana ba mbewe nasi, tobali abōlō wa'atoeatoea Zelomo, moroi ba wa'atoeatoea niha bō'ō fefoe, tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo ba moroi ba wa'atoeatoea Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe.
 31 Ba no atoeatoea ia, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe, he Etano andrō, ma'oe-woe Zera, ba he Hemano ba Chalikoli ba Darada, ono Maholi, ba te-toeria ia ba niha baero, fasoei.
 32 (*Nga'ot. I. 2, 6. Sin. 39, 1.*) Tōloe ngahōnō ilaoe amaedola, ba sinoenōnia, ba no lima tōra hōnō. Iwawa-cha'ō he wisa ngawalō geote, i'otarai geresi ba hili Libano, noemalō ba zoefa, si toemboe ba gōli kara. Ba ifatoenō he wisa zaliwāliwā ba danō
 34 ba fofō ba koeōkoeō ba i'a. Ba dozi soi, ba mōi, ba wamondrondrongo fa'atoeatoea Zelomo, sinenge zala'wa ba goeli danō fefoe, ba zi no teroeria wa'atoeatoeania andrō.

FAZA 5.

I. Fawoe'oe li ira Zelomo Hiramō andrō, ba wolaoe osali. II. Lahōnagō lafaigi zogoena, eoe ba kara.

(*A. 1-16 : Nga'ot. II. 2.*)

- 1 I. Ba ifatenge chō Zelomo gcononinia Hiramō andrō, razo Diro; me no irongo no labajoini razo Zelomo, fangali namania. Sagōtō fa'ara, ba no si fahoe'oe sibi ba chō

Dawido Hiramō andrō. (*Sam. II. 5, 11. Nga'ot. II. 2, 3 b. t.*) Ba ifatenge chō Hiramō Selomo, imane chōnia: No ōrongo, wano tebai ilaoe nomo dōi Lawalanginia Jehowa amagoe Dawido, bōrō wanoewōnoewō andrō si tefasoei ja'ia, irege ibe'e barō gahenia ira Jehowa. (*Nga'ot. I. 28, 3.*) Ba no ahono manō fasoei, ibe'e chōgoe Lowalangigoc, Jehowa, tobali lō'ō sa'ae si fa'oedoe ba lō'ō sa'ae si fatimba. Ba no oc'wa'ō tōdōgoe oelaoe nomo dōi Lowalangigoc, Jehowa, dali niwā'ō Jehowa chō namagoe Dawido, me imane : Onooe andrō, nifedadaogoe dania ba da-daomamō, fangalioe, da'ō dania zolaoe omo dōigoe! (*Nga'ot. I. 22, 10.*) Ba wā'ō sa'ae, ena'ō lalaoe chōgoe geresi ba hili Libano, ba acha fao ba genonioe genonigoe ; ba ja'ō zame'e leoe genonioe, dali manō nifatōmō. Noa sa'ae ō'ila, wa samōsa lō ba chōma sangila molaoe eoe, si mane banoea Zidona andrō. Ba me irongo niwā'ō Zelomo Hiramō, ba omoeso sibi dōdōnia, ba imane : Nisoeno Jehowa ma'ōchō, si no mame'e ono satoeatoea chō Dawido, hōgō soi seboea andrō ! Ba ifatenge chō Zelomo Hiramō, imane : No oerongo niwā'ōe chōgoe. Ba ja'odo, ba ahoi oe'asogō hadia zomasi'ō tōla geresi ba tōla zenobari. Acha la'ohe mitoe ba mbewe nasi eunigoe, moroi ba hili Libano, ba ja'ō zangoema'ō forake ja'ia, iroegi mbanoea niwā'ōe chōgoe, ba ba da'ō, ba oc'wa'ō wanoedoe'ō, ena'ō ja'oe'ō zamahalō'ō. Ba ja'oe'ō, ba ō'o'ō ni'andrōgoe, ōbalazoi ndra'aga, ja'aga si samba omo. Ba ifa'ema chō Zelomo dōla geresi ba tōla zenobari Hiramō, ha wa'oja zomasi ia. Ba Selomo, ba ifa'ohe'ō chō Hiramō, ba 40,000 fikoe gandroe ba 4000 fikoe fanicha mboea zai nifoe'oe, balazora, ja'ira si samba omo. Ero rōfi ifa'ohe'ō da'ō chō Hiramō Selomo. Ba no ibe'e wa'atoeatoea

chō Zelomo Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'-
oenia chōnia mege. Ba ha sara dō-
dōra Hiramo Zelomo, ba fawoe'oe
li ira.

- 13 II. Ba i'ofaja zohalōwō rodi Se-
lomo, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe,
ba fa'ato zi gōna rodi andrō, ba
14 30,000. Ba ifalalilali wamatenge ja'-
ira ba hili Libano, sarasara wa'wa,
ba foeloefoeloe ngahōnō; tobali sa-
rasara wa'wa ira ba hili Libano
ba doeadoea wa'wa ba chōra. Ba
Adonira mandroe ba rodi andrō.
15 (F. 4, 6). Ba 70,000 chō Zelomo so-
noro ba 80,000 zanoto kara ba hili,
16 lō lai hōgōra ba mandroe, chō Ze-
lomo, satoea zangai halōwō, 3300
da'ō, samaigimaigi niha andrō, so-
halōwō. Ba i'wa'ō razo wamo'a kara
seboea, si sōchi, kara nitoto, tojo
17 gosali andrō dania. Ba manotonoto
doeka andrō chō Zelomo, la'asiwai
mbalo, awō gara, ba wolaoe osali
18 dania. (Hes. 27, 9).

FAZA 6.

I. Osali. II. Amaboe'oela li Lo-
walangi. III. He wisa na wame'e
osali andrō.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1-13.)

- 1 I. Ōfa ngaotoe a wāloe ngafoeloe
fache i'otarai wa'aheta Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraji ba no
aloea medōloe fache razora Zelomo,
me ifobōrō wolaoe osali andrō chō
Jehowa, ba mba'wa Sifi, ba'wa si
2 doea. (Hal. zin. 7, 17). Ba osali a-
ndrō, nilaoe razo Selomo, ba 60
hela wa'anaoe ba 20 hela wa'ebolo
3 ba 30 hela wa'ala'wa. Ba ewe'ewe
andrō, fōna zi ndroehoe nomo, ba
no 20 hela wa'anaoe, dali wa'ebolo
gosali, ba 10 hela wa'ebolo, fōna
4 gosali. (Joh. 10, 23). Ba ifosandrela
5 gosali, nifotarali. Ba baero mbagolō,
ba isahe na, fasoei, ifasoei go-
sali, awō nifo'oto'oto andrō, tánō
foeri, ibali'ō bate'e baero, fasoei.
6 Si sagōtō zahesahe andrō, tánō tooe,
ba 5 hela wa'ebolo, ba si sagōtō,

fanete, ba 6 hela ba si sagōtō tánō
ja'wa, ba 7 hela; noa sa ibosi mba-
golō tánō baero, fasoei, fa bōi tefa'a
ba mbagolō. Ba me la'otomosi gosali
7 andrō, ba kara si no moedōlō moe-
toto mege, me labo'ai, lafa'anō,
tobali lō moerongo li wakake si'ōli
ba wotomo andrō, he farōcha ba
8 he fahō. Ba bawandroehō ba zi
sagōtō tánō tooe, ba ngai, ba tánō
raja so, ba ora mija'wa ba zi tataloe,
ba ba zi sagōtō tánō ja'wa. Ilae
9 sa'ae gosali andrō ba i'asiwai; ba
sagō gosali fafa, ba gasō matoea, ba
oi eresi. Ba ilaoe zahesahe andrō,
10 ba gosali ma'afefoe (fasoei), lima
hela zagōtō, wa'ala'wa, ba ifabōbō
ba gosali boeatō eresi.

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō 11
Zelomo, imane: Ba gosali andrō, 12
nilaoemō: Na ōtōrō nifachoigoe a-
ndrō ba na ō'o'ō hoekoe chōgōe
ba na ōtōngōni gorosagoe, ba wa-
nōrō ja'ia, ba oetōrō chōoe niwa'-
ōgōe, fehedegoe chō namae Dawi-
do, ba ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli 13
oe'ia'gō, ba lō oe'erogō mbanoeagoe,
Iraono Gizeraēli. (Sam. II. 7, 12).

III. Ba ilaoe gosali andrō Selomo 14
ba i'asiwai. Ba bagolō tánō bacha 15
ba gosali, ba bagolō eresi ibe'e, i'o-
tarai zalo, iroegi narō zagō ibaloe-
gō bagolō, tánō bacha. Ba fafa zalo
tooe, ba senobari. Ba ibaloe'gō fafa 16
eresi zi 20 hela andrō, tánō ba
hambo gosali (tánō bacha), i'otarai
zalo, noemalō barō zagō; ba da'ō
ilaoe zi hoelō mbate'e ba hambo,
fondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba 40 17
hela wa'anaoe zi hoelō daloe zalo,
fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō.
Ba bagolō eresi tánō bacha, niseoa, 18
la'izoe ndroe'oe ba boenga; oi eresi;
lō oroma kara. Ba tánō bacha ilaoe 19
wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō ba
da'ō labe'e dawōla zoera gorosa Je-
howa. Ba fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō 20
andrō, si 20 hela fa'anaoe ba 20 he-
la fa'ebolo ba 20 hela fa'ala'wa, ni-
fo'oeli balaki, ifazōchi naha wame'e

- 21 soemange, eresi. Ba tánō bacha, ba ifo'oeli balaki gosali Selomo, ba ifatōrō rate balaki fōna wondrege ni'amonio'ō andrō, nifo'oeli balaki gōi.
- 22 Osali ma'asamboea ifo'oeli balaki, fatoetoe; ba he naha wame'e soemange andrō fōna wondrege ni'amonio'ō, ba ifo'oeli balaki, ma'asamboea.
- 23 Ba ba wondrege ni'amonio'ō andrō, ba domboea ifazōchi Keroebi, eoe, tōla zai, foeloe hela wa'ala-wa. Lima hela wa'anaoe gafi Keroebi si samboea, ba lima hela gōi gafi zi samboea, tobali foeloe hela, i'otarai mbalō gafinia si sara, noemalō ba mbalō zi sara.
- 25 Ba foeloe hela gōi Keroebi si samboea; faoma manō Keroebi si domboea, he nga'eoe, ba he fa'ebaea. Faoma foelofocloe hela wa'ala-wa Keroebi andrō, si domboea.
- 27 Ba bacha ba wondrege ni'amonio'ō andrō ibe'e Keroebi andrō, ba no nibologō gafira, tobali iroegi mbagolō ba zi tambai afi zi samboea, ba ba mbagolō ba zi tambai iroegi afi zi samboea, ba ba daloe ba faondra gafi.
- 28 Ba ifo'oeli balaki Keroebi andrō. Ba ba mbagolō gosali, fasoei, ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, bacha ba wondrege ni'amonio'ō
- 30 ba baocloe. Ba salo gosali gōi, ba ifo'oeli balaki, bacha ba wondrege ni'amonio'ō ba baocloe.
- 31 Ba bawa-ndroehō wondrege ni'amonio'ō, ba ifolagō [eoe] zai. Ba lesi mbawa-ndroehō ba ehomo fatambai, ba no ni'olima sagi.
- 32 Ba ba lagō mbawa-ndroehō zai andrō, si doea gōrō, ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, ba ifo'oeli balaki Keroebi andrō
- 33 ohi, balaki nibōbōzi, ni'anifi'ō. Ba he ba mbawandroehō baocloe, ba ifalaoe'ō gehomo zai, si ōfa sagi, ba doea gōrō lagō, senobari, ba faoma no moetaba daloe, tobali doeadoea
- 35 gōrō nifoefoe'ō. Ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, ba ifo'oeli balaki, si fatōfa ba nisoa andrō.
- 36 Ba ikōlini golajama fōnafōna gosali, tōloe winaeata kara si ōfa sagi ba

sawinaeta balo eresi. Ba ndrōfi si ōfa, ba mba-wa Sifi tebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa andrō, ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, ba mba-wa boeli, ba-wa si walo, ba te'asiwai gosali, fefoe hadia, ia zi fabōbō ehōnia, he wisa wolaoe ja'ia, tobali mewitoe fache i'olaoe'ō.

FAZA 7.

I. Ilaoe gōdo Selomo. II. Taroe nahe andrō si doea, ba gosali. III. Gala nidanō andrō, tōla, ba ahenia. IV. Fakake ba gosali.

I. Ba gōdonia andrō, ba mewedōloe fache i'olaoe'ō Selomo, irege maoeloe wa'awai. (F. 10, 17). Eoe gatoea ba hili Libano nomo andrō, 100 hela wa'anaoe ba 50 hela wa'ebolo, ba 30 hela wa'ala-wa; tōloe ngenoli gehomo eresi, moroi tooe ba boeatō eresi ba mbalō gehomo.

3 Ba sagō, ba eresi, ja-wa mbate'e ba hamba; si tohare ba gehomo andrō, ehomo si 45, felefelelima zangenoli. Ba tōloe winaeata mbocātō, ba sandrela, ba no fatahō, tōloetōloe ngenoli.

5 Ba bawa-ndroehō ba sandrela fefoe, ba no si ōfa sagi, eoe balo, ba si fatahō zandrela, tōloetōloe ngenoli.

6 Ba ilaoe zerambi, ni'otaroenae gehomonian, 50 hela wa'anaoe ba 30 hela wa'ebolo, ba samboea tō zerambi fōna da'ō, nifo'ehomo si manō gōi, ba nibosi mbalō.

7 Ba samboea zeri balai, naha dadaoma, ba nifatōenō hoehoe, seri balai wangoe-hoekoe, ilaoe, oi nibaloegō bagolō eresi, tánō bacha; i'otarai zalo, noemalō barō zagō.

8 Ba omonia, nahiania, ba golajama si samboea, misa, i'otarai zerambi no mege, ba si manō gōi wolaoe. Ba chō nono Wara'o andrō nihalōnia, ba ilaoe gōi nomo Selomo, boeata zerambi andrō? (F. 3, 1). Ba [omo] andrō

9 fefoe, ba kara seboea bōli, nibana ba wanoto, nigaragazini, he tanō bacha ba he tánō baero, i'otarai

- dojo tooe, noemalō barō zagō, ba
tánō baero, iroegi golajama sebolo
10 andrō. Ba tojo tooe, ba no kara
seboea bōli, kara seboea, so zi 10
11 hela ba so zi 8 hela. Ba mijaŵa, ba
kara seboea bōli, nifatōrō sikoe ba
12 wanoto, ba eoe, eresi. Ba ōli gola-
jama sebolo andrō, fasoei, ba tōloe
winaeta gara si ōfa sagi ba sawi-
naeta geoe balo, eresi, si mane
olajama gosali Jehowa, tánō bacha,
ba si mane olajama zerambi andrō
ba gōdo.
- 13 II. Ba ifatenge ba Diro razo
Selomo, ifakaoni'ō Hiramō andrō,
banoea Diro. (*Nga'ōt. II. 2, 13. 14*).
14 Ono lacha mbanoea, mado Nafe-
tali Hiramō andrō, ba amania, ba
banoea Diro; siamboe ia, toeka dōla,
si fahōna fa'oneche, awō wa'atōe-
atōea, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba
wolaoe hadia ia, tōla. Ba mōi ia
chō razo, ilaoe nilaoe andrō chōnia
fefoe. (*Moz. II. 31, 3*).
(*A. 15-21 : Nga'ōt. II. 3, 15-17.*)
- 15 Ifahele daroe nahe andrō, si doea,
tōla, ba gewe'ewe andrō ba gosali.
Feleŵaloe hela wa'alaŵa daroe nahe
andrō ba daōfa manalagoe wa'esolo,
ni'okowoe, ōfa toeroe wa'awe'ewe;
si fagōlōgōlō manō zi doea andrō.
16 (*Raz. II. 25, 17*). Ba domboea ilaoe
hōgō, nifahele, tōla, hōgō daroe nahe
andrō; faoma limalima hela wa'a-
17 laŵa hōgō andrō. Ba ifazōchi zi
hoelō ni'otaraŵa, raeŵeraeŵe, amae-
dola mbaloebaloe hōgō daroe nahe
andrō, faoma ma'adomboea ibe'e
18 ni'otaraŵa si manō. Ba ifazōchi
wamaedo mboea dalimo, tōla, doea-
doea winali wamaedo mboea dalimo
19 zamboea ni'otaraŵa. Ba 200 wa-
maedo mboea dalima zamboea ni'-
otaraŵa, fasoei, ni'ofinaligō, ifagō-
lōgōlō manō wolaoe ba hōgō daroe
20 nahe si domboea. Ba hōgō daroe
nahe andrō, ba no famaedo mboe-
nga zōmasōma safoesi, ōfa hela.
21 Ba ifasindro daroe nahe andrō
ewe'ewe gosali; ifasindro zi sara ba
- gambōlō, ba ibe'e tōinia Jachino,
ba si sara, ba gabera, ba Boasi
ibe'e tōi da'ō. Ba hōgō daroe nahe 22
andrō, ba no famaedo mboenga zō-
masōma safoesi. Ba awai wolaoe ta-
roe nahe andrō.
(*A. 23-26 : Nga'ōt. II. 4, 2-5.*)
- III. Ba ifazōchi gala seboea a- 23
ndrō, nifahele, 10 hela wa'ebolo
mbawa, no owoelo, ba 5 hela wa'-
alaŵa, dafaeloe manalagoe wa'eboea.
Ba tooe mbewenia, ba famaedo 24
la'izoe ndroe'oe, foeloe hela, fasoei,
doea winali, nidōlō famahele mege.
Ba fa'awe'ewe'e gala, ba laloe'a, ba 25
bewenia, ba si mane bewe mako, no
famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoe-
si; ba ōsinia, ba 266 ngaso'e idanō.
Felendroea wamaedo zaŵi zoloe'i, 26
3 tánō mijooe, ba 3 tánō ba gae-
choela loea ba 3 tánō miraja ba 3
tánō ba gatoemboccha. Ba si tohare
ba hoeloera gala andrō, ba oi miba-
cha dojora.
(*A. 27-29 : Nga'ōt. II. 4, 6-10.*)
- Ba ifazōchi gōi dajadaja andrō, tōla, 27
foeloe fefoe, ōfa hela wa'anaoe ba
ōfa hela wa'ebolo ba tōloe hela wa'-
alaŵa. Ba si manē wamazōchi daja- 28
daja andrō: Nifolesi ngai, ba ba 29
ngai andrō, nifasoei lesi, ba fama-
edo zingo ba famaedo zaŵi ba fa-
maedo Keroebi; ba si manō gōi ba
lesi andrō. Ba he jaŵa zingo andrō
ba jaŵa zaŵi ba he tánō tooe, ba
boenga ni'oraeŵcraeŵe nifanaŵana-
ŵa. Ba ōfa roda zamboea dajadaja, 30
ba dōladōla roda, ba tōla. Ba ni-
fo'alisi watalinga si ōfa. Amaedola
galisi, nifahele, daomadaoma mba-
langu andrō. Ba sobawa daoma- 31
daoma andrō, ba sowoelo mbawania,
sahela a matonga wa'eŵaŵa; ba
nisoea gōi da'ō; ba lesinia, ba si
ōfa sagi, tenga sowoelo. Ba tooe lesi 32
roda andrō, si ōfa. Ba dōladōla roda,
ba no nifabōbō ba nōsi dajadaja
andrō. Ba fa'alaŵa roda, ba sahela
a matonga. Ba no nifolaoe roda 33
goereta roda andrō. Ba he dōla-

- dôlania ba he ôsinia ma'afefoe, ba
 34 oi nifafele. Ba watalinga si ôfa, ba
 si hoelô galisi, nidôlô famafele ba
 35 nôsi. Ba ba dete dajadaja andrô,
 ba si hoelô daomadaoma, $\frac{1}{2}$ hela
 wa'alaŵa, fasoei, ni'owoeloi'ô: Ba
 dete dajadaja andrô so daomadaoma
 andrô, si so secheseche mbalanga,
 nidôlô famafele mege ba ngainia
 36 andrô ba ba lesinia. Ba ba wolo-
 wolo ngainia andrô, ba isoea Ke-
 roebi ba singo ba ohi, ha wa'oja
 zonaha ba zi sagôsagôrô; ba boenga
 37 ni'oraeŵeraeŵe, fasoei. Si manô
 wamazôchi dajadaja andrô, si foeloe
 si faoma famafele ba si faoma
 38 fa'eboea ba si faoma nga'eoe. Ba
 foeloe gôï ifazôchi balanga tôla; 5
 zo'e nôsi zi samboea balanga, ôfa
 hela wa'eŵaŵa mbawa. Samboe-
 samboea mbalanga ba dajadaja si
 39 foeloe andrô. Ba lima ibe'e tánô
 raja gosali ba lima tánô jôoe, daja-
 daja andrô; ba gala seboea andrô,
 ba tánô ba gambôlô ibe'e, tánô
 fôna, tánô miraja.

(A. 4-47: *Nga'ôt. II. 4, 11-18.*)

- 40 IV. Ba ifazôchi mbowoa ba soe-
 ndroesoendroe ba figa Hiram andrô
 ba i'asiwai nilaoe andrô fefoe, ni-
 laenia chô Zelomo ba gosali Jehowa
 41 andrô: Taroe nahe andrô, si doea,
 ba hôgô daroe nahe, ni'owoeloi'ô,
 si domboea ba ni'otarawâ andrô,
 baloebaloe hôgô daroe nahe andrô,
 42 — ba famaedo mboea dalimo andrô,
 si 400, ba ni'otarawâ andrô, si do-
 mboea, si doea winali zamboea ni'-
 otarawâ, baloebaloe hôgô daroe na-
 43 he andrô, si domboea; awô daja-
 daja andrô, si foeloe, fabaja balanga
 andrô si foeloe ba dajadaja andrô;
 44 ba gala seboea andrô, si ha samboca
 ba saŵi andrô, si felendroca, soloe'i
 45 gala andrô; ba bowoa andrô ba
 soendroesoendroe ba figa. Ba gama-
 gama andrô fefoe, nifazôchi Hiram
 andrô chô razo Selomo, ba gosali Je-
 howa andrô, ba no tôla ni'alôôsôigô.
 46 Ba ndraso Joridano ifafahele'ô razo,

ba golaboeta tanô, ba gotaloeara
 Zeokota Zaretano. Ba lô itelo ga- 47
 magama andrô fefoe Selomo, bôrô
 me no oja sibai; lô moehonogôï
 wa'aboea dôla andrô.

(A. 48-51: *Nga'ôt. II. 4, 19-5, 1.*)

Ba ifafazôchi'ô Selomo gamagama a- 48
 ndrô fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehowa da-
 nia: naha wame'e soemange andrô,
 ana'a, awô meza andrô, ana'a, si so
 jaŵa roti nifaigifaigi andrô, (*Moz.*
II. 30, 1; 25, 23), awô naha wandroe 49
 andrô, lima ba gambôlô ba lima ba
 gabera, naha wandroe ana'a, fôna
 wondrege ni'amoni'ô, ba famaedo
 mboenga andrô ba fandroe ba goeti
 wandroc, ana'a, ba figa seboea ba 50
 rosô, ba figa side'ide ba mako ba
 gali, balaki. Ba izi lagô mbawa-
 ndroehô andrô, si doea gôrô miba-
 cha — ba wondrege ni'amoni'ô —
 ba izi mbawandroehô andrô ba go-
 sali, si doea gôrô, bawandroehô ba
 zi hoclô daloe zalo, ba ana'a gôï. Ba 51
 me no awai nilaoe andrô, fefoe, ni-
 falaoe'ô razo Selomo ba gosali Je-
 howa andrô, ba i'öhe bacha Selomo
 ni'amoni'ô namania Dawido, firô
 andrô ba ana'a andrô, ba gama-
 gama, ibe'e ba mbate'e girôgirô
 andrô ba gosali Jehowa.

FAZA 8.

I. La'öhe ba gosali dawôla ni'-
 amoni'ô andrô. II. To'ele lachômi
 Jehowa. Hoehoeo Zelomo. III. Fa-
 ngandrô Zelomo, ba we'amoni'ô
 osali. IV. Ifahowoe'ô zato Selomo.
 V. Soemange fe'amoni'ô.

(*Faigi gôï Nga'ôt. II. 5-7.*)

- I. Ba ifaloecha'ô zatoea Ndraono 1
 Gizeraéli Selomo, awô hogô mado,
 salaŵa niwa Ndraono Gizeraéli,
 chônia, ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohe
 mijaŵa taŵôla zocra gorôisa Jehowa,
 moroi ba mbanoea Dawido, ja'ia
 Ziona andrô. (*Sam. II. 6, 17*). Ba 2
 owoelo chô razo Selomo ndra matoea
 Ndraono Gizeraéli fefoe, ba mbaŵa
 Etani, ba gowasa — ja'ia mbaŵa

- si fitoe andrō. (*Moz. III. 22, 34*).
 3 La'ondراسي satoea Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba lafazaŵa dawōla ere, ba
 4 la'ohē mijaŵa dawōla Jehowa andrō, fabaja ose wama'ele'ō, aŵō gamagama ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, si so baose andrō — da'ō ni'ohē
 5 gere ba ono Lewi mijaŵa. Ba razo Selomo ba banoea Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, si no mangondراسي ja'ia, ba la'iaḡō fōna dawōla, wame'e soemange biribiri ba saŵi, ireḡō lō moetaha moe'erai ha wa'oja. Ba
 6 ere andrō, ba la'ohē ba nahania dawōla zoera goraisa Jehowa, ba zi hoelō mbate'e, tánō ba hambo, ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, barō gafi Keroebi andrō. Noa sa moebologō gafi Keroebi andrō, jaŵa naha dawōla, ba tobali amaedola lafondoendroe dawōla, fabaja heaheania, Keroebi, moroi jaŵa Ba fa'anaoe heahea andrō, ba ireḡō oroma chō zi iaḡō fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō; ba moroi baero, ba lō oroma. Ba ba da'ō sosō, iroegī ma'ōchō
 9 andre. Ba bacha barō dawōla andrō, ba ha kara wanoera andrō, si doea ḡōrō, nibe'e Moze bacha, ba gahe hili Horebi no, kara wanoera ba wawoe'ocsa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, me aheta ira ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 25, 21. Heb. 9, 4*).
 10 II. Ba me larōi ni'amoni'ō ere, ba ifōnoei gosali Jehowa lawoeo
 11 andrō, tobali tebai mōi mangai halōŵōra ere, ba lawoeo andrō, me no ifōnoei gosali Jehowa lachōmi Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 40, 34*).
 (*A. 12-53 : Nga'ōt. II. 6, 1-40.*)
 12 Ba imane Selomo: „Loeo andrō, ba no ifataro ba mbanoea si jaŵa. Ba no iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba zogōmi-
 13 gōmi i'iaḡō. (*Moz. II. 20, 21*). Ba no oelaoe nomo, nahiaoe. nahia si soso'ō, iroegī zi lō aetoe.” Ba zoera zinoenō so da'ō. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri
 14 razo ba ifahowoe'ō zato Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, no moeziozio zato

fefoe. Ba imane: Nisoeno Jehowa, 15 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, si no mamaboe'oe' li chō namagoe Dawido bewenia, ba si no mamaloca ja'ia tangania, me imane: I'otarai 16 loeo me oeheta ba danō Miseraji mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraeli, ba lō nitoejogoe ba mado Ndraono Gizeraeli banoea, ena'ō lalaoe gosali, ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigoe. Ba aefa da'ō, ba oetoejoe Jeroezalema, nahia dōigoe, ba no oetoejoe Dawido, ena'ō razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraeli ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 6*). Ba 17 no iŵa'ō tōdōnia amagoe Dawido, ilaoe gosali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli; ba imane Jehowa chō namagoe Dawido: Me no 18 ōŵa'ō tōdōoe ōlaoe gosali dōigoe, ba si sōcli da'ō, me no si manō dōdōoe. Ba tenga sa ja'ogō zolaoe 19 osali andrō, onoeo dania, nga'ōtōoe, zolaoe osali dōigoe. Ba no itōrō 20 gamaboe'ocsa li andrō ibe'e Jehowa. So ndra'o, fangali namagoe Dawido, moedadao ndra'o ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa, ba no oelaoe gosali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli. Ba no oefonahia ba da'ō 21 dawōla andrō, tawōla goraisa ba wawoe'ocsa li andrō chō Jehowa, fawoe'ocsa li me fawoe'oe li ia chō ndra toeadā, me iheta ira ba danō Miseraji.

III. Ba mōi fōna naha wame'e 22 soemange andrō chō Jehowa Zelomo, anehe Ndraono Gizeraeli sato, fefoe, i'oro'ō dangania mijaŵa ba zoroego, ba imane: „He Jehowa, 23 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli! Samōsa lō Lowalangi si mane ja'ogō, he si jaŵa ba zoroego, ba he si tooe ba goeli danō; ja'ogō, ba lō 24 ōboelō'ō wawoe'ocsa li andrō ba fa'ebocsa dōdōoe ba genonioe andrō, sanōrō lala chōoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō, ba no ōtōrō chō genonioe andrō, amagoe Dawido nifaboe'oemō chōnia. Ja'ia, nifaboe'oemō chōnia

- bewcoë, ba no òfaloea tangaoë, si
 25 mane ma'òcho. Ba iada'e, ja'oeğò
 Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, tōrō chō genonioë, amagoe
 Dawido, nifaboe'oemō chōnia, me
 òmane : Sagōtō fa'ara dania, ba lō
 ambō, chōoe [nga'ōtōoe], fōnagoe,
 sidadao ba dadaoma razo Ndraono
 Gizeraëli, asala lafaigifaigi lalara
 iraonooë, ena'ō latōrō fōnagoe, si
 mane fonōrōoe ja'ia fōnagoe. (*Sin.*
 26 *132, 11*). Ba iada'e, ja'oeğò Lowa-
 langi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō na
 itōrō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, ni-
 faboe'oemō andrō chō genonioë,
 27 amagoe Dawido. Ba hadia, si ndroe-
 hoe, ba goeli danō i'iağō Lowala-
 ngi ? Hiza, lō lataha ia soroego ba
 fondrege zoroego, ba he moroi itaha
 ia osali andre, nilaoegoe ? (*Jes. 66,*
 28 *1. Jer. 23, 24*). Ba otahōğō wanga-
 ndrō genonimō andre ba fakaosa-
 nia, ja'oeğò Jehowa, Lowalangigoe,
 ena'ō òfondrondrongo wangarōngarō
 andrō ba fangandrō andrō, fanga-
 ndrō genonioë andre chōoe, ma'ò-
 29 chō ; ena'ō bongi ma'òchō manō
 òfaigifaigi gosali andre, nahia andrō,
 nifaboe'oemō limō, me òmane : Tōi-
 goë zi sosō ba da'ō dania ; fa òfo-
 ndrondrongo wangandrō genonioë
 ba naha andre. (*Moz. V. 12, 11*).
 30 Ba ena'ō na òfondrondrongo wakao-
 sa genonioë andre ba fakaosa mba-
 noeaoë, Iraono Gizeraëli, na manga-
 ndrō ira ba naha andre ; ja'ia, ena'ō
 na òfondrondrongo ba naha andrō,
 ba zidadao ja'oeğò, ba zoroego ; ba
 31 na òrongo, ba òbe'e aefa zala ! Na
 so zi sala chō nawōnia ba na labe'e
 ba hōloe ia, ena'ō i'aro'ō [niwā'ō-
 nia] ba hōloe andrō, ba na so ia,
 na mōi ba hōloe ia, fōna naha wa-
 me'e soemange ba nomo andre :
 32 (*Moz. II. 22, 11*) : ba fondrondrongo
 ba zoroego, ba tolo ba ohe ba lala
 hoehoeo genoninō, ena'ō ò'etoe'ō
 hoekoe zi so sala, wangahare'ō ba
 hoeloenia wolaoenia andrō, ba ena'ō
 aefa zi lō horō òwā'ō, dali wa'atoelō
 dōdōnia. Ba na te'ala mbanoeaoë 33
 Iraono Gizeraëli labe'e emalira, na
 moloi ira labe'e, me no molalō ira
 chōoe, ba na lafoeli ira chōoe, na
 fadoehoe dōdōra ba dōimō andrō
 ba na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'a-
 ngarōfi li ndra'oeğò ba nomo andre :
 (*Moz. V. 30, 2*) : ba òfondrondrongo 34
 ba zoroego ba òbe'e aefa horō mba-
 noeaoë, Iraono Gizeraëli, ba ò'ohe
 mangawoeli ira ba danō andrō, ni-
 be'oe chō ndra toeara. Ba na no 35
 tedoehō mbanoea si ja'wa, na lō teoe,
 me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na ma-
 ngandrō ira ba naha andre ba na
 fadoehoe dōdōra ba dōimō andrō,
 na lafalalini gera'erara, na labōhōi
 horō, me no òhōndrōğō ira : (*F. 17,*
 7) ba òfondrondrongo ba zoroego, 36
 ba òbe'e aefa horō genonioë, horō
 mbanoeaoë, Iraono Gizeraëli, wa-
 noetoeroe chōra lala si sōchi andrō,
 nitōrōra ; ba òfoteoe danōoe andrō,
 nibe'oe ba mbanoeaoë andrō, o-
 ndrōita dania ba nga'ōtōra. Ba ma 37
 lofo mbanoea ba danō ba ma fōchō
 waba, ba na fa'achōzi ngalai wache
 ba ma lojomō ba ma so òamo, ba
 ma fōla, ba ma lafakao ira emalira,
 ba mbanoea heza, ba ma hadia
 wamakao, ba ma hadia ia wōchō :
 ba na so zangandrō, ba niha, ba 38
 ma si angarōfi li ja'oeğò, banoeaoë
 Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ha niha, —
 na itegoe ira tōdōra, dozi ira — na
 i'oro'ō dangania ba nomo andre :
 ba òfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba 39
 nahiaoe andrō, ba zidadao ndra'-
 oeğò, ba òbe'e aefa zala ba òfaigi,
 ena'ō òsoelōni sibai ba zamōsana
 nitōrōnia, he wisa wamaigioë tōdō-
 nia — ha sa ja'oeğò zangila tōdō
 nono niha fefoe ! — (*Sin. 7, 10.*
Hal. zin. 1, 24). ena'ō la'ata'oe fi 40
 ndra'oeğò si lō mamalōmalō, gōtō
 we'asora ba danō andrō, nibe'oe
 chō ndra toeara. Ba he ba niha 41
 bō'ō si tenga banoeaoë Iraono Gize-
 raëli, na so ia moroi ba danō sarōoe,
 bōrō dōimō andrō, — larongo sa'ae 42

- dania dōimō seboea andrō ba tangaoe sabōlō ba ta'iomō, si no ō'oro'ō — na so ia, ba na mangandrō ia ba golajama gosali andre, 51
- 43 ba ōfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba nahiaoe andrō, sidadao ndra'oegō, ba ō'o'ō fefoe ni'andrō niha bō'ō andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe ba goeli danō dōimō andrō, ena'ō la'ata'oe fi ndra'oegō, si mane banoeaoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no tōimō mbōrō dōi gosali andre, nilaoegoe. 52
- 44 Ba na mōi fasoewō ba nemalira mbanoeaoe, na latōrō lala ba nifatengeoe ja'ira, ba na mangandrō ira chō Jehowa, na la'otahōgō mbanoea andre, nitoejoemō ba osali andre, 53
- 45 nilaoegoe nahia dōimō : ba ōfondrondrongo ba zoroego wangandrōra ba fe'angarōfira li ja'oegō, ba ōtolo ira. Ba na molalō ira chōoe — samōsa sa lō niha si lō olalōwa — ba na mōfōnoe'ō chōra, na ōbe'e ba danga nemalira ira, na tobali la'oloi'ō ira samakao ja'ira, ba danō nemali, he ba zarōoe, ba he ba zahatō. (*Amaed. 20, 9. Jak. 3, 2.*) 54
- 47 *Joh. I. 1, 8.*, ba na la'era'era tōdōra, ba danō andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, na lafalalini gera'erara ba na la'angarōfi li ndra'oegō ba danō zamakao ja'ira, na lamane : No mosala ndra'aga, no malaoe zi lō atelō, no 55
- 48 seboea horō ndra'aga ! ba na lafoeli ira chōoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōra ba ba gera'erara fefoe, ba danō nemalira andrō, sangoloi'ō ja'ira, ba na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'otahōgō danōra andrō, nibe'oe chō ndra toeara, mbanoca andrō, nitoejoemō, ba omo andre, nilaoegoe 56
- 49 nahia dōimō : ba ōfondrondrongo wangandrōra ba fe'angarōfira li ja'oegō, ba zoroego, ba naha andrō, ba zidadao ndra'oegō ba ōtolo ira, 57
- 50 ba ōbe'e aefa zala mbanoeaoe, hadia ia horōra chōoe, awō lalōra fefoe, solalō ira chōoe, ba ena'ō lahachōsi tōdō ira sangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, ōbe'e, 58
- ena'ō ogolō dōdōra ira. Me no banoeaoe ira ba me no ja'oegō zochō ja'ira, nihetamō ba danō Miseraji, amaedola ba daloe galitō famahele zi'ōli. Ena'ō lō aefa hōrōoe ba wakaosa genonioe ba ba wakaosa mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō ō'o'ō chōra fefoe ni'andrōra chōoe. Noa sa ō'oniagō ira chōoe, tana chōoe, ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli danō, dali nifaboe'oemō, nifa'ema genonioc Moze, me ōheta ba danō Miseraji ndra toeara, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa". (*Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. V. 9, 26*). 59
- IV. Ba me no i'etoe'ō Selomo wangandrō ba fe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba maoso ia fōna naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ba nibalōdoehininia tanō mege, wangoro'ō tangania mija'wa ba zoroego, ba i'otahōgō 60
- 55 Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, ba ifahowoe'ō ira, i'eboea'ō linia, imane : Nisoeno Jehowa, si no mame'e ahono Ndraono Gizeraēli, si mane nifaboe'oenia mege ; sambalō lō saechoe ba danō amaboe'ola li si sōchi andrō fefoc, nifaboe'oenia, nifa'ema genoninia Moze ! (*Jos. 21, 45*). 61
- Jamoetolo ita Lowalangida, Jehowa, si mane fanolonia ira toeada mege. Bōi jamoe'erogō ita, ba bōi jamoe-tibo'ō ita, ena'ō chōnia gaso'ala dōdōda ibe'e, ba ena'ō lala chōnia, tatōrō, si lō mamalōmalō, ba ena'ō oroisania ba amachoitania ba hoe-koenia tatōngōni, ni'wā'ōnia chō ndra toeada. Ba ena'ō bongi ma'ōchō lō olifoe Lowalangida, Jehowa, ligoe andre, ni'wā'ōgoe chō Jehowa, we'angarōfi li ja'ia, ena'ō ero ma'ōchō i'ōhe ba lala hoehoeo genoninia, awō hoehoeo mbanoecania, Iraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe, ba goeli danō, wa no Lowalangida Jehowa, ha ja'ia. (*Moz. V. 4, 35*). Ba bōi doeadoea dōdōmi chō Lowalangida Jehowa, ena'ō mitōrō nifachoinia, ba mi'o'ō goroisania, si mane ma'ōchō, 62

(A. 62-66: *Nga'ot. II. 7, 4-10.*)

- 62 V. Ba labe'e zoemange nitaba
chō Jehowa razo ba Iraono Gize-
63 raēli fefoe, awōnia. Soemange fa-
ngorifi ibe'e Selomo, itaba chō Je-
howa, 22,000 za'wi, ba 120,000 mbi-
ribiri. Ba la'amoni'ō gosali Jehowa
razo ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe.
64 Me loeo da'ō i'amoni'ō razo gola-
jama ba daloe andrō, fōna gosali
Jehowa, wame'e soemange ba da'ō,
soemange nitoenoe ba soemange
ni'ā ba tawō zoemange fangorifi.
Me no ambō fa'eboea naha wame'e
soemange tōla andrō, fōna Jehowa,
lō itaha zoemange nitoenoe andrō,
ba soemange ni'ā ba tawō zoema-
65 nge fangorifi. Ilaoe gowasa Selomo,
me loeo da'ō, ba Iraono Gizeraēli
fefoe, awōnia, owoeloa seboea sibai,
[dozi banoea] i'otarai ba lala ba
Hamata, noemalō ba mbombo a-
ndrō ba nola danō Miseraji, fōna
Lowalangida Jehowa, mendroea wa
fitoe bongi, tobali feleōfa ngaloeo.
66 Ba me loeo si wāloe, ba ifofanō niha
sato. Ba la'angonasi razo ba lafoeli
ira chōra. omoeso dōdōra ba abe'e
dōdōra, ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, ni-
be'e Jehowa chō genonia Dawido
ba ba mbanoecania, Iraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 9.

I. Ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō Zelomo
Lowalangi. II. Doea woeloe banoea
ibe'e chō Hiramō Selomo. III. Rodi
nibe'e Zelomo. IV. Folojo ba Gofiri.

(A. 1-9: *Nga'ot. II. 7, 11-22.*)

- 1 I. Ba me no i'asiwai Selomo wo-
lae osali Jehowa, awō gōdo razo
ba hadia ia fefoe nifachoi dōdōnia,
2 somasi ia ifaloea, ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō
ia chō Zelomo Jehowa, si mane fa-
ngoroma'ōnia ja'ia ba Gibeona no:
3 (F. 3, 5). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa :
No oerongo wangandrōoe ba fakao-
samō chōgoe. Osali andrō nilaoemō,
ba no oebe'e ni'amoni'ō, wamonahia
tōigoc ba da'ō, si lō mamalōmalō,
ba hōrōgoe ba tōdōgoe, ba si lō

aefa'aefa ba da'ō. Ba na ōtōrō 4
sa'ae lala nifachigoie, si mane
fanōrō namaoe Dawido, ba wa'adōlō
dōdō ba ba wa'atoelō, fa ō'o'ō sibai
ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe ba ōtōngōni nifa-
choigoe, awō lala andrō chōgoe, ba 5
oe'aro'ō dadaoma wa'arazomō ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi zi lō aetoe,
si mane nifaboe'oeigoe chō namaoe
Dawido, me oemane : Lō aetoe da-
nia chōoe [nga'ōtōoe] sidadao ba
dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeraēli.
(Sam. II. 7, 16. F. 6, 12). Ba na 6
mi'erogō zoei ndra'o, ja'ami ba
iraonomi, na lō mi'o'ō goroisagoe,
awō nifachigoie, ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi,
na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowa-
langi bō'ō, na chōra mangaloeloe
ami, (Sin. 89, 31), ba oehori Ndrao- 7
no Gizeraēli ba danō andre, nibe'e-
goe chōra; ba osali andre, si no
oe'amoni'ō nahia dōigoe, ba timba
nitibo'ō oebe'e, lō'ō sa'ae oefai-
gi; ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba oebe'e
ni'o'aja niha bō'ō fefoe ba nihera-
herai. (Moz. V. 28, 37). Ba osali a- 8
ndre, si no ala'wa ja'wa, ba tobali
adoedoea dania; dozi sanōrō, ba
tobali dōdō ba fasi, ba na lasofoe:
Hana wa ilaoe da'ō Jehowa ba danō
andre ba ba gosali andre? (Jer. 22,
8). ba lamane : Bōrō me no la'ero- 9
gō Lowalangira, Jehowa andrō, si
no mangeheta ira toeara ba danō
Miseraji ba me no la'olembai Lo-
walangi bō'ō ba me no ba da'ō ma-
ngaloeloe ira, me no da'ō lafosoe-
mange, — andrō wa no ifatōrō chōra
Jehowa wamakao andrō fefoe !

II. Ba me no noemalō zi doea 10
woeloe fache andrō, ba nilaoe Ze-
lomo omo andrō, si domboea, —
osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdo razo,
(F. 6, 38), ba nitolo Hiramō, razo 11
Diro, Selomo balo eresi ba balo se-
nobarī ba ana'a, ha wa'eboea zo-
masi ia — ba me loeo da'ō, ba 20
i'amoealagō Selomo chō Hiramō ba-
noea ba danō Galilaia. Ba so Hi- 12
ramo, moroi ba Diro, ba wamaigi

- banoea andrô, nitehe Zelomo chônia, ba lô omasi ia. Ba imanc : Hadia mbanoea da'ô, nibe'oe chôgoe, ga'a? Andrô wa labe'e tõi danô da'ô Kaboeli (mane si lô boto), iroegi ma'ôchô andre. (*Jos. 19, 27*). Ba 27,772 balaki zi no ifa'ohc'ô chô Zelomo ana'a Hiramo.
- III. Ba si mané rodi andrô, niwâ'ô razo Selomo, ba wolaoe osali Jehowa andrô, awô gôdonia, awô [hati] Milo andrô, awô gôli Jeroezalema ba ôli Hasora ba ôli Megido ba ôli Gezeri, oi ôli kara. Noa sa mõi mija'wa Wara'o, razo Miseraji, no atoe'a ia ba Gezeri andrô ba no itoenoe ba no la'ô'tô tooe Ndrawa Gana'ana andrô, banoea da'ô; ba no ibe'e boeala [mbanoea da'ô] chô nononia, fo'omo Zelomo. Ba i'aro'ô Selomo Gezeri andrô ba Beti Horona tooe, ba Ba'alati ba Tamara ba danô si mate. Ba banoea, ba ni'ir'ô balazo, fefoe, ba banoea goereta ba banoea zi fakoedo andrô ba hadia ia na, somasi Zelomo ilaoe, he ba Jeroezalema, ba he ba hili Libano ba ba danô si so barô mbawania, ma'asagôrô. Ba dozi si tosai Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jehoesi, si tenga Iraono Gizeraëli, — nga'ôtôra andrô, si tosai na ba danô, si tebai lahoru Iraono Gize-raëli, — da'ô ni'ofaja Zelomo ba rodi andrô, ba iroegi ma'ôchô andre.
- Ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba samôsa lô ibali'ô sawoejoe Selomo; ja'ira, ba no saradodoe ba koemandroe chônia ba koemandra ba si fasôndra moroi ba goereta chônia ba solohe koereta, awô zi fakoedo. (*Moz. III. 25, 39*).
- Ba hōgō mandroe andrô, sanaro sohalôwô chô Zelomo, ba no 550.
- IV. Ba mõi mija'wa nono Wara'o andrô, moroi ba mbanoea Dawido, isa'wa nomonia nilaoe Zelomo chônia. Ba ilaoe Milo andrô Selomo.
- Ba medôloe zi dôfi mame'e soemange Zelomo, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi, ba naha wame'e soemange andrô, nifazôchinia chô Jehowa, ba manoenoe koemôjô. Ba owo gôli ilaoe Selomo ba Geseono Geberi, ba ngai Geloti, ba mbewe nasi zoechoe ba danô Ndraono Gedemo. Ba ifatenge ba nowo andrô mbanoeania Hiramo — doeroemoedi ba ono nowo, si no to'ôlô ba nasi — ifa'amôi awô mbanoea Zelomo. Ba laroegi Gofiri ba lahalô gana'a ba da'ô, 97,000 balaki, ba la'oe chô Zelomo.

FAZA 10.

I. Mõi tome Zelomo razo Zaba, ira alawe. II. Lachômi Zelomo ba fa'ebœa gana'ania.

(*A. 1-28 : Nga'ôt. II. 9, 1-28.*)

- I. Ba me irongo doeria Zelomo razo Zaba, ira alawe, ba mõi ia ba wanandraigô Selomo dahôdahô. (*Mat. 12, 42*). Iroegi Jeroezalema ba ato sibai nawônia fao, awô gondra, sonoro famasa gô ba daloedaloe ba ana'a seboea sibai ba feremata. Ba i'ondrasi Zelomo ba i'ombacha'ô chônia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dôdônia. Ba itema linia Selomo ba ngawalô hadia ia fefoe, nisofoenia chônia; lô hadia ia zi lô aboto ba dôdô razo, ba si tebai itema linia. Ba me no irongo wa'atoeatoea Zelomo andrô fefoe razo Zaba, ba me no i'ila gôdo andrô nilaoenia, ba ôra andrô, ba omo genoni Zelomo, ba halôwô ngoningoni andrô chônia, awô noechara, ba same'e jo-mo gô chônia ba soemange nitoenoe andrô, nibe'ebe'enia ba gosali Jehowa, ba tobali dôdônia, ba imane chô razo : Si ndroehoe manô nirongogoe ba danôgœ, he wisa ba chômô ba fa'atocatoeamô andrô. Hoelô zi tebai fadoehoe dôdôgœ, iroegi we'amôigœ andre, ba irege i'ila hôrôgœ; ba ambô matonga na'i ni'ombacha'ô chôgœ; ebœa sibai na moroi ba doeria andrô, nirongogœ, wa'atoeatoeamô andrô

- 8 ba ana'amō. Ja ahowoe ndra alawemō andrō ba ja ahowoe genonimō andre, si lō aefa'aefa ehōoe, wamondrongondrongo fa'atoeatoeamō!
- 9 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangimō andrō, si no mangomasi'ō ja'oegō, wamedadao ja'oegō ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeraēli; me no si lō mamalōmalō wa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli, andrō wa ifataro razo ndra'oegō, ena'ō hoe-
- 10 koe satoelō ofatōrō. Ba 27,772 balaki ibe'e boealania chō razo, ana'a, ba oja sibai wamasa gō ba daloe-daloe ba feremata; lō'ō sa'ae dania si manō wa'oja wamasa gō ba daloe-daloe, si mane nibe'e razo Zaba
- 11 andrō boeala ehō razo Selomo. Ba solojo andrō gōi ehō Hiramo, sangai ana'a ba Gofiri, ba oja gōi lasao'ō
- 12 eoe zendrana ba feremata. Ba eoe zendrana andrō, ba ibali'ō daomadaoma Selomo, he ba gosali ba he ba gōdonia, ba biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba zanoenō andrō; zendrana andrō, si manō wa'oja, ba lō'ō sa'ae moehalō, lō moe'ila, iroegi
- 13 ma'ōchō andre. Ba Selomo, ba ibe'e ehō razo Zaba fefoe hadia ia zomasi ia, fefoe hadia ia ni'andrōnia, lō lai nibe'enia ehōnia fa'obōwō razo. Ba mofanō sa'ae ia, ifoeli ia ba danōnia, awō genoninia andrō.
- 14 II. Ba fa'ebaea gana'a, nisōndra Zelomo, dōfidōfi, ba no 153,846 balaki, lō lai nisōndrania ba zanōrōi tanō ba waniaga ba ba zolafo ba ba razo Gerebi andrō, ba ba goe-
- 16 mandroe ba danō. Ba 200 ibago dange Selomo, ana'a nibōbōzi, 600 fondroejoe zamboea; ba 300 mbaloese, ana'a nibōbōzi, 150 fondroejoe zamboea. Ba ibe'e ba nomo eoe
- 17 gatoea Libano andrō razo. Ba baero da'ō ba ifazōchi razo dadaoma seboea, ifō goeaza, ba ifo'oeli balaki.
- 19 Ōnō mbosi dadaoma andrō, ba hōgōnia, tánō foeri, ba ni'owaeloi'ō; ba daomadaoma, ba no moefatambai latalata da'io, ba ba zinga
- latalata da'io andrō, ba doea geoe zingo. Ba felendroea nga'eoe zingo 20 ba mbosi andrō, si ōnō, fatambai. Lō moerai moefazōchi zi manō ba
- 21 razo bō'ō, heza. Ba fefoe mako Zelomo, ba ana'a; fefoe gamagama ba nomo eoe gatoea Libano andrō, ba no balaki manō; lō hadia ia wirō, me si lō ba dōdō wirō, ba gōtō Zelomo andrō. Noa sa so ba nasi nowo
- 22 Darisi ehō razo, si faofao ba nowo Hiramo andrō; sameeza zi medōloe facho so nowo Darisi andrō ba lasao'ō mbalaki ba firō ba ifō goeaza ba ba'e ba fofa mera. Ba italoe'i
- 23 razo ba goeli danō fefoe razo Selomo, ba wa'ebaea gana'a ba ba wa'atoeatoea. (F. 3, 13). Ba dozi niha
- 24 ba goeli danō oinasi mangila Selomo, ba wamondrongondrongo fa'atoeatoeania, nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdō-
- 25 nia. Ba ero rofi, ba dozi mamoeala ira ehōnia, gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noeha ba fangōna, ba famasa gō ba daloe-daloe ba koedo ba koedo kalide.
- (A. 26-29: *Nga'ōt. II. 1, 14-17.*)
- Ba oja i'asogō koereta ba si fakoedo 26 Selomo; 1400 ehōnia goereta ba 12,000 zi fakoedo; ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifataro da'ō ba ba ngai razo, ba Jeroezalema. (Moz. V. 17, 16. *Nga'ōt. II. 1, 14*), Fagōlō-
- 27 gōlō ira wa'oja wirō wa'oja gara ba Jeroezalema, ibe'e razo, ba fa'oja dōla waringi ba mbewe nasi dōla geresi. Ba danō Miseraji lalahō koe-
- 28 do andrō ehō Zelomo, sambasambawā lalahō saniaga andrō ehō razo, la'ōli. Samboesamboea koereta ni-
- 29 halō mija'wa moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba ōnō ngaotoe roefia, ba sagesageoe koedo, ba otoa a lima woeloe. Ba si manō wama'emara ba razo Ndraono Cheti fefoe, ba ba razo Ndrawa Garamo.

FAZA 11.

I. I'oja'ō ndrongania Selomo ba mame'e adoe. II. Ifeta'oe ia Lowa-
langi. III. Si fa'oedoe chōnia andrō:
Hadada ba Resono ba Jerobeamo.
IV. Mama'ele'ō Gahia andrō chō
Jerobeamo. V. Fa'amate Zelomo.

- 1 I. Ba oja zomasi Zelomo ira alawe,
ono niha baero, awō nono Wara'o
andrō: Iraono Moabi ba Iraonio
Gamoni ba Iraono Gedomo ba ba-
noea Zidona andrō ba Iraono Cheti,
2 (*Moz. V. 17, 17*), oi, niha niwa'ō
Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Bōi
mi'ae'ae chōra ba bōi mōi ira chōmi,
fa bōi labe'e ba Lowalangira aolo
dōdōmi! Da'ō zomasi Zelomo, (*Moz.*
3 *V. 7, 1 b. t*). Ba si ndroehoe ndro-
ngania, ba 700; ba 300 ndronga ba
dōi, ba ira alawenia zamowōhō ja'ia.
4 Ba me no atoea sa'ae Zelomo, ba
lafaeloengoe ia ira alawenia, ba to-
bali i'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō, ba
tenga sa'ae ha sambalō chō Lowa-
langinia Jehowa dōdōnia, si mane
tōdō namania Dawido mege. Itōrō
5 lala chō Asitore andrō, Lowalangi
Zidona, Selomo, awō lala chō Mili-
komo andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndraono
6 Gamoni. (*Sangoehoe. 2, 13*). Ilae
zi fatewoe chō Jehowa, ba lō a'oi
dōdōnia wolo'ō chō Jehowa, si ma-
7 ne amania Dawido. Me loeo da'ō
ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō
Kamosi andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndrao-
no Moabi, ba hili andrō, tănō ba
gatoembecha leeo, i'otarai Jeroeza-
lema, ba ba Molocho andrō, sogoro
8 ita ba Ndraono Gamoni. (*Moz. IV.*
21, 29). Ba si manō wolaoenia ba
chō ndrongania niha baero andrō
fefoe, ba manoenoenoe koemōjō
ira ba mame'eme'e soemange.
9 II. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa chō Zelo-
mo, me no i'erogō Jehowa, Lowa-
langi Ndraono Gizeraēli, si no ma-
ngoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia, no mendoera
10 ae, (*F. 3, 5; 9, 2*), ba si no mame'e
oroisa andrō chōnia, bōi itōrō lala
Lowalangi bō'ō; ba hadia niwa'ō

Jehowa chōnia, ba lō ni'o'onia.
Andrō wa imane Jehowa chō Zelo- 11
mo: Me no ōfa'amōi ba dōdōe
zi manō ba me lō nitōngōioe fa-
woe'oesa li andrō chōgoe ba he ni-
fachoigoe andrō, niwa'ogoe chōoe,
ba oeheta chōoe wa'arazo, ba
oebe'e chō genonioe. (*F. 12, 16*). Ba 12
tenga sa ba gōtōmō oelae da'ō,
bōrō namaoc Dawido; ba chō no-
noe dania, ba oeheta. Ba lō ahoi 13
oeheta chōnia gamatōrōwa andrō;
samboea mado oebe'e chō nonoe,
bōrō genonigoe Dawido ba bōrō na
Jeroezalema andrō, nitoejoegoe.

III. Ba maoso zi fa'oedoe chō 14
Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, Iraono Gedo-
mo andrō, Hadada, nga'ōtō razo ba
Ndraono Gedomo. Me fōna no, me 15
ihori Ndraono Gedomo Dawido, me
mōi goemandra Joabi, ba wogo'o si
mate andrō, ba me i'ō'ōtō tooe
fefoe motōi matoea ba Ndraono
Gedomo, *Sam. II, 8, 14, Nga'ōt. I.*
18, 12). — ōnō wa'wa Joabi ba da'ō, 16
awō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, irege
no ihori fefoe motōi matoea ba
Ndraono Gedomo, — ba moloi Ha- 17
dada andrō ba Iraono Gedomo ōsa,
sangai halōwō chō namania mege,
ba wana'wa tanō Miseraji. Ba iraono
sibai na Hadada. Ba latohoegō wo- 18
fanō, laheta ira ba danō Ndraono
Midiano ba laroegi Warana; ba
la'ohe awōra mbanoea Warana ba
laroegi danō Miseraji, Wara'o andrō,
razo Miseraji. Ba ibe'e chōnia nomo
Fara'o ba itoetoeroc mbalazo, ba
tanō ibe'e chō Hadada. Ba itoegoe 19
eboea sibai dōdō Wara'o chō Hada-
da, tobali ibe'e dongania ga'a wo'o-
monia Tachifene andrō. Ba mo'ono 20
chōnia ga'a Dachifene andrō, ono-
nia Geneobati andrō; Ba Tachifene
zange'eboc ba gōdo Wara'o, ba
tobali ba gōdo Wara'o manō sosō
Geneobati, awō ndraono Wara'o.
Ba me irongo Hadada ba danō 21
Miseraji, no mate Dawido ba no
mate gōi Joabi, koemandra seboea

- ba imane Hadada chõ Wara'o: Efa'õ ndra'o, ena'õ oefoelido ba chõma.
- 22 Ba imane chõnia Wara'o: Hadia zambõ ndra'oegõ chõgoe, wa oma-si'õ õfoeli'õ ba chõmi? Ba imane:
- 23 Lõ'õ sa, ba fofanõ ndra'o. Ba samõ-sa tõ i'asogõ chõ Zelomo oedoenia Lowalangi, Resono andrõ, ono Geliada, si no moloi chõ zochõ ja'ia, chõ Hadadezeri razo Zoba. Ichai awõnia niha bõ'õ ba tobali solohe si mõi manoewõnoewõ ia, me loeo ifaboenoe'õ niha andrõ ba Ndrawa Garamo Dawido; ba atoe'a ia ba Ndramaseko ba i'ia'õ da'õ, ba toba-li razo ia ba Ndramaseko. (*Sam. II, 10, 18*). Ba oedoe Ndraono Gizeraëli ia gõtõ Zelomo andrõ, lõ lai wama-kao andrõ chõ Hadada no mege; no si fatoesweo sibai chõnia Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba no razo Ndrawa Garamo ia. Ba ila'wa gõi razo Jerobeamo andrõ, ono Nebati, mado Geferaji, banoea Zereda, enoni Zelomo. (Seroea dõi ninania, lacha mbanoca).
- 27 (*Nga'õt, II, 13, 6*). Ba da'õ mbõrõ, wa ila'wa razo: Me ilaoe Milo andrõ Selomo, ba idoe'õ zatõla õli na ba mbanoea Dawido andrõ, banoea namania. (*F. 9, 15*). Ba Jerobeamo andrõ, ba no ono matoea sabõlõ. Ba me i'ila Selomo, sowõlõ'õlõ nono matoea andrõ, ba ibali'õ mandroe zi gõna rodi andrõ, mado Josefo.
- 29 IV. Ba samoeza ma'õchõ, me loeo da'õ, me mofanõ Jerobcamo, me no irõi Jeroezalema, ba faloecha chõnia ba lala Gahia andrõ sama'ele'õ, banoea Zilo; no mobaroo si bohooe, baroe seboea, Gahia; ba ha ja'ira, daroea ira, ba da'õ ba lala. Ba itoejoe mbaroenia si bohooe andrõ Ahia, ire'a, i'ofelendroe, ba imane chõ Jerobeamo: Halõ chõoe zi foeloe! Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: Hiza, oeheta ba danga Zelomo gamatõrõwãnia andrõ, ba foeloe mado oebe'e chõoe — ba mado si samboea andrõ, ba bõi teboelõ chõnia, bõrõ genonigoe Da-
- wido ba bõrõ na Jeroezalema, banoea andrõ nitoejoegoe ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, — me no la'erogõ ndra'odo ba me no manga-loeloe ira chõ Asitore andrõ, Lowalangi mbanoea Zidona, ba chõ Gamosi, Lowalangi Ndraono Moabi ba chõ Milikoma, Lowalangi Ndraono Gamoni, ba me lõ nitõrõra lala andrõ chõgoe, ba wolo'õ mena'õ somasi ndra'o, awõ nifachoigoe, awõ hoekoe andrõ chõgoe, si mane amania Dawido mege. Ba lõ ahori oeheta chõnia gamatõrõwã andrõ, ba lõ'õ sa oeboclõ'õ ia razo, gotõ wa'anaoc nosonia, bõrõ Dawido, enonigoe andrõ, nitoejoegoe, si no molo'õ oroisagoe, awõ nifachoigoe andrõ. Ba ba danga nononia dania, ba oeheta gamatõrõwã andrõ, ba oebe'e chõoe, si foeloe toea andrõ. Ba chõ nononia, ba samboea mado oebe'e, ena'õ lõ matemate wandroe chõ genonigoe Dawido, fõnagoe, ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea andrõ, nitoejoegoe chõgoe, ba wamonahia tõi'oe ba da'õ. (*F. 15, 4. Sin. 132, 17*). Ba ja'ocgõ, ba oehalõ, ena'õ samatõrõ ndra'oegõ, iroegi zomasi'õ fefoe, ba ena'õ razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegõ. Ba na ahori õ'o'õ ni'wa'õgoe chõoe ba na õtõrõ lala andrõ chõgoe ba na somasi ndra'o õlaoe, wanõngõni nifachoigoe andrõ ba oroisagoe, nifolaoe genonigoe Dawido mege, ba oetolo ndra'oegõ, ba oelaoe chõoe nomo si lõ teboelõ, si mane nilaoegoe chõ Dawido, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba nga'õtõ Dawido andrõ, ba oehõndrõgõ, bõrõ da'õ no mege, ba tenga sa si lõ mamalõmalõ. Ba i'aloeloei Selomo wamoenoe Jerobeamo; ba naoso Jerobeamo, isa'wa danõ Miseraji, chõ Zizaki andrõ, razo Miseraji, ba ba da'õ i'ia'õgõ, iroegi wa'amate Zelomo.
- (*A. 41-43: Nga'õt, II, 9, 29-31.*)
- V. Ba hadia na nitoenõ, bõ'õnia, ba chõ Zelomo, ba hadia nilaoenia

42 fefoe ba fa'atocatoeania andrō, ba
hadia, tenga ba zoera hikaja Zelo-
mo so da'ō? Ba fa'ara wa'arazo
43 Zelomo ba Jeroczaema, ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli fefoe, ba no 40 fache. Ba
mate Zelomo, itōrō lala ndra ama-
nia mege ba ba mbanoea Dawido,
banoea namania, lako'o ia. Ba ono-
nia Rehabeamo zi tobali razo, fa-
ngalinia.

FAZA 12.

I. Itimba wangandrō niha sato
Rehabeamo. II. Fabali chōnia zi
foeloe toea. Jerobeamo razo. III.
Itenaŵa Rehabeamo Lowalang, fa
bōi fasoewō. IV. Ifobōrō wame'e
adoe Jerobeamo.

(A. 1-19 : *Nga'ōt. II. 10.*)

1 I. Ba me irongo Jerobeamo, ono
Nebati — ba danō Miseraji na so
ia, nisaŵania, me moloi ia chō
Zelomo — me irongo, no mate Ze-
lomo, ba ifoeli ia moroi ba danō
2 Miseraji. Ba mōi ba Zichema Reha-
beamo, noa sa lasaŵa Zichema
Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba wamataro
3 razo ja'ia. Ba lafatenge, lafakao-
ni'ō ia. Ba so Jerobeamo, awō
Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe, ba
fahoehoeo ira chō Rehabeamo, la-
4 mane : Kalo mbagi safōchō nihare'ō
namae chōma ; ba ja'oegō, ba kao-
hasi chōma rodi sabe'e andrō, kalo
mbagi safōchō andrō, nihare'ō na-
mae chōma, ba barō mbawaoe so
5 ndra'aga. Ba imane chōra : Miho-
nogō ami oea, tōloe bongi, ba mi-
foeli ami chōgoe. Ba mofanō niha
6 sato. Ba mamagōlō razo Rehabea-
mo ba zatoea andrō, enoni namania
mege, me lō si mate ia, imane :
He wisa ba dōdōmi, hadia taŵa'ō
7 ba niha andrō ? Ba lamane chōnia :
Na d'ō'ō chōra ma'ōchō, na aloele
dōdōe chōra, na ōfondrondrongo
chōra ba na ōhaogō wehedeoe chōra,
ba lō'ō gōi teboelō wolo'ōra chōoe.
8 Ba lō ibe'e ba dōdōnia niŵa'ō za-
toea andrō, itema mamagōlō ba

nono matoea, si faziazia'a chōnia,
si no mōi enoninia, imane chōra : 9
Ba ja'ami, ha miŵa'ō, he tawisa
wanema li niha andrō, si no ma-
ngoema'ō chōgoe : Kaohasi chōma
galo mbagi andrō nihare'ō namae
chōma ? Ba latema linia ono matoea 10
andrō, si faziazia'a chōnia, lamane :
Ōmane wanema li niha andrō, sa-
ngoema'ō chōoe : Amaoe, ba no
kalo mbagi safōchō ihare'ō chōma,
ba ja'oegō, ba kaohasi ia chōma —
ōmane chōra : Toeroegoe si achi,
ba no esolo, moroi ba lafojo na-
magoe ! Ba laoe, na no kalo mbagi 11
safōchō nihare'ō namagoe chōmi,
ba ja'o, ba oedooe'ō na galo mbagi
andrō ; na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi
amagoe, ba ja'o, ba „tongo” oehalō,
ba wangotoe'ō ja'ami ! Ba la'ondra- 12
si Rehabeamo ira Jerobeamo, awō
niha sato fefoe, me no aefa zi tōloe
bongi andrō, dali niŵa'ō razo, me
imane : Tōloe bongi, ba mifoeli ami
chōgoe ! Ba sabe'e wehede razo ba 13
niha sato, lō i'o'ō niŵa'ō zatoea
andrō chōnia, niŵa'ō nono matoea 14
andrō ibe'e dali, me imane chōra :
Na no kalo mbagi safōchō nihare'ō
namagoe chōmi, ba ja'o, ba oedooe'ō
na galo mbagi andrō ; na no i'otoe'ō
ami bōzibōzi amagoe, ba ja'o ba „to-
ngo” oehalō, ba wangotoe'ō ja'ami !
Tobali lō ifondrondrongo razo ni- 15
ŵa'ō zato ; noa sa Jehowa zama-
tōrō da'ō, ena'ō i'aro'ō linia andrō,
nifaŵa'ōgōnia chō Gahia andrō, ba-
noea Zilo, chō Jerobeamo, ono
Nebati. (F. 11, 31).

II. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Ndrao- 16
no Gizeraēli fefoe, lō ifondrondro-
ngo chōra razo, ba latema li razo,
lamane : „Hadia goerachama chō
Dawido ? Lō ondrōita nono Giza'i
chōma ! Mifoeli ami ba chōmi, ja'a-
mi Iraono Gizeraēli ! Ba faigi, he
ōwisa jomo chōoe, ja'oegō Dawido !”
Ba mangawoeli ba chōra Ndraono
Gizeraēli. (Sam. II. 20, 1). Ba ba 17
Ndraono Gizeraēli ba mbanoea mado

Joeda misa, ba no Rehabeamo
 18 razo. Ba me ifatenge razo Reha-
 beamo mandroe rodi andrō Adoni-
 ra, ba lateboe kara Iraono Gize-
 raēli fefoe, laboenoe. Ba maoso razo
 Rehabeamo, itibo'ō tooe ia, moroi
 ba goeretania, moloi, isa'wa Jeroe-
 zalema. (*Moz. 4, 6*). Ba tobali fabali
 19 ba nga'ōtō Dawido Ndraono Gize-
 raēli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba me
 20 larongo Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, no
 mangawoeli Jerobeamo, ba lafatenge,
 lafakaoni'ō ia ba waloehata, ba
 lafataro razo ia, razo Ndraono Gize-
 raēli fefoe. Lō solo'ō nga'ōtō Da-
 wido, ha mado Joeda.

21 **III. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema**
 Rehabeamo, ba ifaloeha'ō ma'oe-
 woe Joeda fefoe, awō mado Mbcni-
 jami, 180,000 zabōlō, ba wanoewō
 Iraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō mangawoe-
 li chō Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo,
 22 wa'arazo. Ba hoemedede Lowalangi
 chō Zemaia, enoni Lowalangi andrō,
 23 imane: Hede chō Rehabeamo andrō,
 ono Zelomo, razo mado Joeda, ba
 ba ma'oe'woe Joeda ba ba ma'oe'woe
 Mbenijami, fefoe, ba ba niha bō'ō
 24 andrō, ōmane: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jeho-
 wa: Bōi mi'ae'e; bōi misoewō dali-
 foesōmi Iraono Gizeraēli: jamoe-
 foeli ia ba chōra zamōsana, me no
 ja'odo zamatōrō da'ō! Ba me laro-
 ngo li Jehowa, ba lafoeli ira, mo-
 fanō ira, la'o'ō goroiisa Jehowa.

25 **IV. Ba i'aro'ō Ziehema** ba hili
 mado Geferaji Jerobeamo, ba ba
 da'ō i'ia'gō; ba aefa da'ō, ba mofa-
 nō ia, i'ro'i Ziehema ba i'aro'ō We-
 26 niēli. (*Moz. I. 32, 30*). Ba imane
 dōdōnia Jerobeamo: Te sa manga-
 woeli dania ba nga'ōtō Dawido wa'a-
 27 razo. Na mōi misi ja'wa dania niha,
 ba wame'e soemange nitaba, ba go-
 sali Jehowa ba Jeroezalema, ba ifoeli
 adōni dōdōra chō zochō ja'ira andrō,
 Rehabeamo, razo mado Joeda, ba
 laboenoe ndra'o, ba lafoeli ira chō
 Rehabeamo andrō, razo mado Joeda.
 28 Andrō i'era'era tōdōnia razo, ba

doea rozi ifalaoe'ō ono za'wi, balaki,
 ba imane ba zato: Biha sa'ae we'a-
 mōimōimi ba Jeroezalema! Hiza
 Lowalangimi, ja'ami Iraono Gize-
 raēli, solohe mija'wa ja'ami mege,
 moroi ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 32, 4*). Ba ba Mbetiēli ibe'e zi 29
 sara, ba si sara, ba ba Dano. Ba 30
 tobali horō ba Lowalangi da'ō.
 Ba ifalaoe'ō gōi gosali ba hili misa, 31
 ba gofoe ha niha manō ifataro ere,
 si tenga mado Lewi. (*Moz. IV. 3, 10. Nga'ōt. II. 11, 15*). Ba ilaoe go- 32
 wasa Jerobeamo ba zi mewelelima
 ba mba'wa si wāloe, dali gowasa
 andrō ba mado Joeda; ba mōi ia
 mija'wa ba naha wame'e soemange.
 Si manō wolaoenia ba Mbetiēli, ba
 wanaba soemange ba nono za'wi a-
 ndrō, nifalaoe'ōnia, ba ifataro ba
 halōwōra ba Mbetiēli gere hilihili
 andrō, ni'wa'ōnia. Ba mōi ia mija- 33
 wa ba naha wame'e soemange andrō,
 nifa'anōnia ba Mbetiēli, ba zi me-
 welelima ba mba'wa si wāloe, ba'wa
 nichoi dōdōnia, ba wolaoe owasa
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba mōi ia
 mija'wa ba naha wame'e soemange,
 ba wanoenoe komōjō.

FAZA 13.

I. Itena'wa Jerobeamo sama'ele'ō
 andrō, mado Joeda. Ira'oe ia Jerobe-
 amo ba okōlikōli dangania. II. Lō
 i'o'ō li Lowalangi sama'ele'ō andrō.
 III. I'otoe'ō ia Lowalangi. IV. Lō
 ibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō Jerobe-
 amo.

I. **Ba hiza genoni Lowalangi,** ma- 1
 do Joeda, ni'wa'ō Jehowa, iroegi
 si'aikō Mbetiēli, me ba zinga naha
 wame'e soemange so Jerobeamo, ba
 wanoenoe koemōjō. Ba ihedehede'ō 2
 naha wame'e soemange, ni'wa'ō Je-
 howa chōnia, imane: He naha wa-
 me'e soemange! Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jeho-
 wa: So dania nga'ōtō Dawido, Josia
 dōinia, sanaba bagi gere hilihili a-
 ndrō ba detemō, bagi gere sanoe-
 noe koemōjō ba detemō iada'e, ba
 tōla niha itoenoe ba detemō! (*Raz.*

3 *II. 23, 15, 16. Jes. 44, 28).* Ba i'om-
bacha'ō dandra me loeo da'ō,
imane : Da'ō dania dandra, wa no
Jehowa zangoema'ō : Si fabali da-
nia naha wame'e soemange andrō
ba moezaewe nawoe dawō andrō, si
4 so ba detenia. Ba me irongo razo
niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, fane-
goenia naha wame'e soemange andrō
ba Mbetiēli, ba i'oro'ō dangania,
moroi ba zinga naha wame'e soe-
mange, imane : Mira'oe ia ! Ba okō-
likōli dangania, ni'oro'ōnia ba chō-
5 nia, ba tebai ifoeli ibōda. Ba fabali
naha wame'e soemange no mege, ba
moezaewe nawoe dawō andrō moroi
ja'wa, itōrō dandra andrō ni'omba-
cha'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, niwa'ō
6 Jehowa chōnia. Ba hoemede razo,
imane chō genoni Lowalangi andrō :
Tema āndrō wa'ahachō dōdō Lo-
walangioe Jehowa, āndrō chōnia,
salahigoe, ena'ō oe'ila oefoeli oebōda
dangae ! Ba i'andrō wa'ahachō
dōdō Jehowa enoni Lowalangi andrō,
ba i'ila ifoeli ibōda dangania razo,
7 tobali si mane mege. Aefa da'ō ba
hoemede zoei razo chō genoni Lo-
walangi andrō, imane : Taboe ba
nomogoe, laoe manga, ba mamoeala
8 ndra'o chōoe ! Ba imane enoni Lo-
walangi andrō chō razo : Ba he ōbe'e
chōgoe zi matonga zi so chōoe, fe-
foe, ba lō'ō zoei mōido awōoe ; lō
mangado ba lō oebadoe nidanō ba
9 chōmi andre. Noa sa moe'wa'ō chō-
goe, taroma li Jehowa, no imane :
Lō tola manga'ō, ba lō tola ōbadoe
nidanō ba lō tola ōtōrō mangawoeli
10 lalamō mege, me so'ō ! Ba mofanō ia,
itōrō lala bō'ō, lō ifoeli itōrō lalania
mege, me awena mōi ia ba Mbetiēli.
11 *II.* Ba so ba Mbetiēli zama'ele'ō
satoea ; chōnia mōi ndraononia ba
ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe hadia ia
nilaoe genoni Lowalangi andrō ba
Mbetiēli, me loeo da'ō, ba hadia
hoehoeonia chō razo. Ba me no
12 la'ombacha'ō da'ō chō namara, ba
isofoe chōra amara, imane : Heza

itōrō ba wangawoeli ? Ba latoetoeroe
chōnia ira ononia lala nitōrō geno-
ni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai ba
mado Joeda. Ba imane ba ndrao-
13 nonia : Mifosela chōgoe galide. Ba
me no lafosela galide, ba mōi ia
ja'wa, fakoedo ia, i'ō'ō genoni Lo-
14 wali andrō ba ichamō ia, me doe-
madao ia ba mbōrō manawa andrō.
Ba imane chōnia : Hadia, ja'oegō
genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai
mado Joeda ? Ba imane : Ja'ia. Ba
15 imane chōnia : Taboe awōgoe ba
laoe manga. Ba imane : Tebai mang-
16 ngado ba lō oebadoe nidanō ba da'e.
Noa sa moefa'ema chōgoe li Jehowa,
17 imane : Lō tola manga'ō ba lō tola
ōbadoe nidanō, ba lō tola ōfoeli
ōtōrō lalamō mege, me awena so'ō !
Ba imane chōnia sama'ele'ō andrō :
18 Sama'ele'ō gōi ndra'odo, si mane
ja'oegō, ba no moehede chōgoe mala'-
ika, niwa'ō Jehowa, no imane : Ohe
mangawoeli ia, awōoe, ena'ō manga
ia ba ena'ō ibadoe nidanō. Ba fa-
19 jania. Ba ifoeli ia, awōnia, manga
ia chō zama'ele'ō andrō ba mama-
doe idanō.

III. Ba barō wemangara andrō, 20
ba hoemede Jehowa chō zama'ele'ō
andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia. Ba 21
amaedola ihangoi genoni Lowalangi
andrō, si otarai mado Joeda, imane :
Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no lō ni-
fondrongoe niwa'ō Jehowa, ba
me lō nitōngōnie orois andrō,
nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa chōoe,
me no ōfoeli ndra'oegō, me no 22
manga'ō ba me no ōbadoe nidanō
ba mbanoea andrō niwa'ōnia chōoe :
Lō tola manga'ō ba lō tola ōbadoe
nidanō ! ba lō mōi ba lewatō ndra-
toeae dania mbotooe ! Ba me no 23
manga ia ba me no ibadoe nidanō,
ba lafosela chōnia galide zama'ele'ō
andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia me-
ge. Ba me no mofanō ia, ba faloe-
24 cha chōnia zingo, ba lala, samoene
ja'ia. Ba adōlō manō ba lala mbo-
tonia, ba kalidenia ba singo andrō,

- 25 ba no so ba ngai mboto. Ba me so zanōrō, ba la'ila mboto zi mate andrō, si no adōlō ba lala, ba hiza zingo andrō ba ngainia. Ba mōi ira moe'ombacha'ō jomo ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi so sama'ele'ō satoea andrō. Ba me irongo sama'ele'ō andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia mege, ba imane : Enoni Lowalangi andrō, si lō molo'ō oroisa Jehowa mege, andrō iloeloe ba mbawa zingo ia Jehowa : da'ō zi bohagō ja'ia ba samoenoce, itōrō li Jehowa andrō, niwa'ōnia ehōnia. Ba imane ba ndraononia : Mifosela ehōgoe galide!
- 26 Ba lafosela. Ba fakoedo ia, isa'wa, ba hiza mbotonia no mege, no adōlō ba lala, ba kalide ba singo ba ngai mboto zi mate. Lō ni'ā zingo boto zi mate ba lō nisasawinia kahide. Ba itoejoe mboto genoni Lowalangi andrō sama'ele'ō andrō, i-hare'ō ba hoeloe galide, ba i'ohe mangawoeli. Ba iroegi mbanoeara, ba wange'si si mate andrō ba ba wogo'o ja'ia. Ba ba lewatōnia ibe'e mboto zi mate andrō, ba la'e'si : Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō ga'a! (*Raz.*
- 27 *II. 23, 17. Jer. 22, 18*). Ba me no iko'o, ba imane ba ndraononia : Na no mate ndra'o, ba ba lewatō ba niko'o enoni Lowalangi andrō miko'o ndra'o ; ba ngai dōlania mibe'e dōlagoe, fa bōi lafoefoe dania dōlania, daroeaga. Lō'ō sa zi lō itōrō dania nida'ō dāda'ōnia, niwa'ō Jehowa ehōnia, banaha wame'e soemange andrō ba Mbetiēli ba ba gosali ba hilihili andrō, ba mbanoea Zamaria misa, fefoe.
- 28 IV. Ba he me no aefa da'ō no mege, ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō ehōnia Jerobeamo, ifoeli a'ine ifatara ere ba hilihili andrō gofoe ba niha manō. Ha niha zomasi, ba ifo'ōsi danga ba tobali ere ba hilihili andrō. (*Moz. II. 28, 41*). Ba tobali horō zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo da'ō, tobali famakikora ba fangohori ja'ira ba goeli danō dania.

FAZA 14.

I. Itegoe sibai Jerobeamo Ahia, sama'ele'ō. II. Fa'amate nono Jerobeamo ba fa'amatenia. III. Fa'arazo Rehabeamo ba fa'amatenia.

- I. Me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō Gahia, ono Jerobeamo. Ba imane Jerobeamo ehō wo'omonía : Laboe, onoecha noecha niha bō'ō, fa bōi oroma ba niha, wa fo'omo Jerobeamo ndra'oegō, ba ae ba Zilo. Tenga ba da'ō so Gahia andrō, sama'ele'ō, sangoema'ō no, wa razo ndra'o, razo soi andre ? (*F. 11, 31*). Ba foeloe ohe roti ba koe, ba wē wani, samba migō, ba ac jomo ehōnia. Ba i'ombacha'ō dania ehōoe, he wisa ehō nono andrō. Ba i'o'ō da'ō fo'omo Jerobeamo, maoso ia, isa'wa Zilo, mōi ia jomo ehō Gahia. Ba Ahia andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila niha, no abōsi hōrōnia, me no atoea sibai ia. Ba no imane Jehowa ehō Gahia : Hiza, so wo'omo Jerobeamo, ba wanqfoe ehōoe, he wisa ehō nononia, sofōchō ; ba ombacha'ō ehōnia niwa'ōgoe ehōoe. Ba iroegi fo'omo razo, ba ibini'ō wa ja'ia. Ba irongo Ahia hōzihozi gahenia, me mōi ia jomo, ba imane : Ae jomo, fo'omo Jerobeamo, hana wa ōbini'ō na, wa ja'oegō, me no safōehō niwa'ō ehōgoe, nifa'ema ehōoe ? Ae wā'ō ehō Jerobeamo : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ; Bōrō me no oetoejoe ndra'oegō baeha ba hoenō niha sato, ba me no oefataro razo ndra'oegō, razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba me no oeheta ba danga nga'ōtō Dawido wa'arazo ba me no oebe'e ehōoe — ba ja'oegō, ba no tenga si mane enonigoe Dawido, si no manōngōni oisagoe ba si no a'oi tōdō volo'ō ehōgoe, ba ha sambalō somasi ndra'o ilaoe ; (*Sam. I. 13, 14. Sin. 89, 21*), tobali sa no eboea zi lō sōchi nilaoemō, moroi ba nilaoe zi so fōnaoe mege, fefoe : no mōi'ō mamazōchi ehōoe Lowalangi bō'ō, adoe nifahele, ba

- wangandrō fōnoegoe, ba ja'o, ba no
ō'erogō : — (*Neh. 9, 26. Sin. 39, 21*).
10 andrō oefatōrō sa'ae wamakiko ba
zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo ba
oehori chō Jerobeamo zi kiōni ba-
golō, iraono ba satoea ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli, ba oebōzini zi samba omo
ndra Jerobeamo, nifamōzini sasao,
irege no ahori ira fefoe. (*Sam. I.*
11 *25, 22. Moz. V. 32, 36*). Si mate
jomo ba mbanoea, ba zi samba omo
ndra Jerobeamo, ba ō nasoe; ba
si mate baero ba mbenoea, ba ō
wofe ba daloe mbanoea; noa sa
12 Jehowa zangoema'ō! Ba ja'oegō, ba
foeli'ō manō : na ihoendragō aheoe
newali ba mbanoea, ba mate nono
13 matea andrō. Ba la'e'esi dania ia
Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba lako'o ia;
ba sa ja'ia ba zi samba omo ndra
Jerobeamo zi mōi ba lewatō, me no
ba chōnia faloecha na ma'ifoe zo-
masi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,
Jehowa, ba zi samba omo ndra
14 Jerobeamo. Ba i'asogō chōnia Je-
howa razo Ndraono Gizeraēli sa-
ngohori si sawāe ndra Jerobeamo.
Ba he wisa iada'e sa'ae? (*F.*
15 *15, 29*). Ba ibōzi Ndraono Gize-
raēli Jehowa, si mane soeche si
heoeheoe ba nidanō, ba ideha ira
ba danō si sōchi andre, nibe'enia
chō ndra toeara mege, ba ifazawili
ira mijefo mboto nidanō andrō
[Oifarati], bōrō Gasera andrō chōra,
nifazōchira, wangandrō fōnoe Je-
16 howa. (*Sangoehoe. 6, 25*). Ba iloe-
loe Ndraono Gizeraēli, bōrō horō
Jerobeamo andrō, nifazōchiria ba
ba nifaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli!
17 II. Ba ifoeli ia fo'omo Jerobe-
amo ba iroegi Dirisa, ba me ihoe-
ndragō si'aikō mbagi nora jomo,
18 ba mate nono no mege. Ba lako'o
ia, ba la'e'esi ia Iraono Gizeraēli
fefoe, itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'e-
ma genoninia Ahia andrō sama'ele'ō.
19 Ba hadia nidoenōdoenō na ena'ō,
ba chō Jerobeamo andrō, he wisa
wanoewōnia ba fa'arazonia, ba noa
- sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba fa'ara wa'a
20 razo Jerobeamo, ba no 22 fache.
Ba mate ia, itōrō lala ndra amania,
ba ononia Nadabi razo, fangalinia.
(*A. 21-31; Nga'ot. II. 12.*)
III. Ba razo ba mado Joeda, ba 21
Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo. Ōfa woe-
loe a sara fache Rehabeamo, me
tobali razo ia, ba mewelewitoe fache
razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba mba-
noea andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa ba
mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, na-
hia dōinia. Ba tōi ninania, ba Na'a-
ma, Iraoni Gamoni. (*Nga'ot. II. 12,*
13). Ba mado Joeda andrō, ba la- 22
lae zi fatoeuwe chō Jehowa, abōlō
afōchō dōdōnia labe'e, moroi ba
wa'afōchō dōdōnia ba nilaoe ndra
toeara mege, fefoe, bōrō horōra a-
andrō, nifazōchira. Ja'ira sa'ae gōi, 23
ba lafa'anō chōra naha wame'e soc-
mange ba hilihili ba harefa ba Asera,
ladozigō hilihili sala'wa ma'ifoe ba
ba mbōrō geoe saori fefoe. Ba so 24
gōi zohorō ba danō, la'o'ō zogoro
ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, ni-
timba Jehowa fōna Ndraono Gize-
raēli. Ba me no aloea mendrōfa fa- 25
che razo Rehabeamo, ba so moroi
si tooe Zizaki, razo Miseraji, mōi
moesoewō Jeroezalema, (*Nga'ot. II.*
12, 5), ihālō girōgirō andrō ba go- 26
sali Jehowa, awō girōgirō ba gōdo
razo; ahori manō ihālō, fabaja da-
nge andrō ba baloe andrō, ana'a,
fefoe, nibago Zelomo. Ba ifafazō- 27
chi'ō fangali, tōla, razo Rehabeamo
ba ibe'e ba danga goemandra wa-
zoeri andrō, sanaronaro ba zinga
mbawandroehō gōdo razo. Ba ero 28
na mōi ba gosali Jehowa razo, ba
la'ohe fazoeri, ba lafoelifoeli ba
naha wazoeri. Ba hadia na nidoenō- 29
doenō ena'ō ba chō Rehabeamo a-
andrō, hadia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa
sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
mado Joeda. Ba fazoewōzoewō ma- 30
nō ira Rehabeamo Jerobeamo, sa-
gōtō ja'ira. Ba mate Rehabeamo, 31

itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewa-
tō ndra amania, ba mbanoea Da-
wido lako'o ia. Ba tōi ninania ba
Na'ama, Iraono Gamoni. Ba si to-
bali razo fangalinia, ba ononia Abia.

FAZA 15.

I. Abia, razo mado Joeda. II. Asa,
razo mado Joeda sateolō tōdō. Fa-
soewōta chō Mbaēsa ba famagōlō
chō Mbenihada. Fa'amate Asa. III.
Nadabi ba Baēsa, razo Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli. Fangohori nga'ōtō Jerobe-
amo.

(A. 1-8: Nga'ōt. II. 13.)

- 1 I. Ba me no aloea mewelewitoe
fache razo Jerobeamo andrō, ono
Nebati, ba tobali razo mado Joeda
- 2 Gabia. Medōloe fache razo ia ba
Jeroezalema; ba tōi ninania, ba
- 3 Ma'acha, ono Gabisalami. Ba itōrō
lala si lō sōchi andrō chō namania,
horō andrō fefoe, nifazōchi da'ō, fōna-
nia, ba lō adōlō dōdōnia chō Lowa-
langinia, Jehowa, tenga si mane tōdō
- 4 doeania Dawido. Bōrō sa Dawido,
wa ibe'e chōnia wandroe ba Jeroe-
zalema Lowalanginia, Jehowa, wa
ibe'e aeri nononia foerinia, awō
wa lō ibe'e adoedoe Jeroezalema,
(F. 11, 36), me no ilaoe zomasi
- 5 Jehowa Dawido, lō hadia ia zi lō
itōrō ni'oro'i'ōnia chōnia, sagōtō ja'ia,
ha ba chō Goeria andrō, Iraono
- 6 Cheti. (Sam. II. 11, 6 b. t.). Ba fa-
zoewōzoewō manō ira Rehabeamo
- 7 Jerobeamo, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba hadia
nidoenōdoenō na ena'ō ba chō Gabia
andrō, fefoe hadia ia nilaenia, ba
noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
mado Joeda. Ba fasowō ira Gabia
- 8 Jerobeamo. Ba mate Gabia, itōrō
lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Da-
wido lako'o ia. Ba razo fangalinia,
ba ononia Asa. (Nga'ōt. II. 14, 1).
- 9 II. Me no aloea sara ambō doea
woeloe fache razo Ndraono Gizeraēli
Jerobeamo tobali razo mado Joeda
- 10 Asa andrō. Ba 41 fache razo ia ba
Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba
Ma'acha ono Gabisalami.

(A. 11-15: Nga'ōt. II. 14, 1-4; 15,
16-18.)

Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe Asa, si 11
mane toeania Dawido. Itibo'ō zohorō
andrō ba ihori nadoe andrō fefoe,
nifazōchi ndra toeania. (F. 22, 47).
Ba iheta gōi ninania Ma'acha, fa 13
bōi sa'ae sala'wa ia, me no ifazōchi
nadoe chō Gasera andrō. I'e'wa
nadoe andrō chōnia Asa ba itoenoe
ba ndraso Kendrona. Ba hilihili a- 14
ndrō, ba lō'ō sa iboelō'ō. Ba tōdō
Asa andrō, ba noa sa adōlō manō
chō Jehowa, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba ifabe'- 15
e'ō ba gosali Jehowa ni'amoni'ō
namania, awō ni'amoni'ōnia — firō
ba ana'a ba gamagama.

(A. 16-24: Nga'ōt. II. 16, 1-6; 11-
14.)

Ba fazoewōzoewō ira Asa Mbaēsa, 16
razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, sagōtō ja'-
ira. Mōi moesoewō mado Joeda Mba- 17
ēsa, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, i'aro'ō
Rama, fa bōi mangōrōngōrō niha
chō Asa, razo mado Joeda. (Nga'ōt.
II. 16, 1 b. t.). Ba ihalō Asa wirō 18
ba ana'a fefoe, si tosai na ba naha
girōgirō ba gasali Jehowa, awō girō-
girō ba gōdo razo, ba ibe'e ba danga
genoninia; ba ifatenge ira chō
Mbenihada andrō, ono Dabirimo,
ma'oewoe Heziona, razo Ndrawa
Garamo, ba Ndramaseko, imane
chōnia: No fawoe'oe li ita, ba no 19
fawoe'oe li ira namagoe namamō.
Hiza, oefa'ohe'ō chōoe mbœala, firō
ba ana'a; ba ae doedogō wawoe'-
oesa li andrō chōnia Baēsa, razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō ibōhōli
wanowō ja'odo. Ba i'ō'ō chō razo 20
Asa Benihada ifatenge goemandra
andrō chōnia, ba wanowō banoea
Ndraono Gizeraēli ba lafoefoe Ijono
ba Dano ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba
tanō Kineroti, ma'asagōrō, fabaja
tanō mado Nafetali ma'afefoe. Ba 21
me irongo da'ō Baēsa ba ibōhōli
wangaro'ō Rama, ifoeli ia ba Dirisa.
Ba i'owœloi mado Joeda fefoe razo 22
Asa — samōsa lō irōi foeri. Ba la-

- halõ gara andrõ, awõ geoe balo, ni'ogoena'õ Mbaësa ba wangaro'õ Rama ba ibe'e fangaro. Geba ba mado Mbenijami razo Asa, ba fangaro Misefa. Ba hadia na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ ba chõ Asa andrõ, ba fa'abõlõnia andrõ fefoe, ba hadia ia nilaenia, fefoe, ba banoea andrõ, ni'aro'õnia, ba noa sa moetanõ ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba ba wa'atocania, ba sofõchõ ahe
- 24 ia. Ba mate Asa, itõrõ lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea doeania Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra tocania. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Jozafati. (*Nga'õt. II. 17. 1*).
- 25 III. Ba Nadabi, onõ Jerobeamo, zi tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no aracha mendroea fache razo Asa, ba mado Joeda, ba mendroea fache razo Nadabi andrõ, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba si fatoe'woe chõ Jehowa ilaoe, itõrõ lala namania andrõ, horõnia andrõ, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba maoso oedoenia Mbaësa andrõ, ono Gahia, mado Isasari, mamagõlõ ia ba niha bõ'õ, ba iboenoe Nadabi, ba Gibetono, banoea Ndrawa Wilisiti; sanoewõ Gibetono Nadabi ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, me loeo da'õ. Ba tobali iboenoe Nadabi Baësa, me no aracha medõloe fache razo mado Joeda Asa andrõ, ba tobali razo Mbaësa, fangali Nadabi. Ba me no razo ia, ba iboenoe nga'õtõ Jerobeamo, fefoe, samõsa lõ isaigõ motõi nga'õtõ Jerobeamo, si so noso, ihori manõ, dali niwa'õ Jehowa, nifa'ema genoninia Ahia, banoea Zilo. (*F. 14. 10 b. t.*), bõrõ horõ Jerobeamo andrõ, nifazõchinia, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli, wangandrõ fõnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli,
- 31 Jehowa. Ba hadia na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ ba chõ Nadabi andrõ, hadia ia fefoe, nilaenia, ba no moctanõ ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- 32 Ba fazoewõzoewõ ira Asa Mbaësa andrõ, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, sagõtõ

ja'ira. Ba me no aracha medõloe 33 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, ba tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Mbaësa andrõ, ono Gahia, ba 24 fache razo ia ba Dirisa. Ba si fatoe' 34 woe chõ Jehowa ilaoe, itõrõ lala Jerobeamo andrõ ba horõ andrõ ba nifaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 16.

I. Ifeta'oe Mbaësa sama'ele'õ andrõ, Jehoe, mame'ele'õ ia. II. Tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli nono Mbaësa Ela, niboenoe Zimeri dania. III. Fa'amate' Zimeri IV. Razõ Omeri. Itaroe'õ Zamaria andrõ. V. Tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, nononia Ahabi; mame'e' adoe da'õ. Lafaeli lataroe'õ Jericho.

I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chõ Jehoe andrõ, ono Hanani, fanegoe Mbaësa andrõ, imane : (*Nga'õt. II. 16. 7; 19. 2; 20. 32*). Me no tooe' 2 ba danõ octoejoe' ndra'oegõ' ba me no oefataro'õ razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba me noa zoei õtõrõ lala Jerobeamo andrõ ba me no õfowõhõ mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba wamazõchi horõ, fa la'andrrõ wõnoegoe, ba horõra andrõ, ba hiza, ba oehori Mbaësa, fabaja 4 nga'õtõnia, ba oefatõrõ ba zi sawõ ja'ami nifatõrõrgoe ba zi sawõ ndra Jerobeamo andrõ, ono Nebati. Si mate jomo ba mbanoea, sorojomo Mbaësa, ba õ nasoe, ba si mate bacro ba mbenoea, ba õ wofõ ba daloe mbanoea. (*F. 14. 11*). Ba hadia na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ ba chõ Mbaësa andrõ, hadia nilaenia, ba fa'abõlõnia andrõ, ba noa sa moetanõ ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mate Mbaësa, itõrõ 6 lala ndra amania ba ba Dirisa lako'o ia. Ba ononia Ela zi tobali razo, fangalinia. Ba no ifa'ema sama'ele'õ andrõ, Jehoe, ono Hanani, niwa'õ Jehowa fotoe Mbaësa, fabaja si samba omo ja'ira; sambalõ, ba zi 7 lõ sõchi andrõ fefoe, nilaenia, wamaigi Jehowa, me no i'andrõ wõnoe 27

Jehowa, ba nifazōchi dangania andrō, fa ifatōrō chōnia nifatōrōnia ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba sambalō, ba me no ihori da'ō. (F. 15, 29).

- 8 II. Me no aloea 25 fache razo mado Joeda : Asa, ba tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Ela andrō, ono Mbaēsa, ba mendroea fache razo ia ba Dirisa. Ba ila'wa ia enoninia Simeri, koemandra zi matonga goereta andrō, mamagōlō ia, ba niha bō'ō. Ba me, no maboe ageo Ela, ba Dirisa, ba nomo Garasa, mandroe
- 9 Ba gōdo ba Dirisa, ba so moroi tooe Zimeri, iboenoe Ela, me no aloea 26 fache razo mado Joeda Asa andrō : ba tobali razo Zimeri,
- 10 fangali Ela. (Raz. II. 9, 31). Ba me no razo ia, me no doemadao ia ba dadaomania, ba iboenoe fefoe motōi si samba omo ndra Baēsa, ma'ifoe lō isaigō, irege zi kiōni bagolō, fabaja talifoēsōra ba si fahoewoe chōra. Tobali ihori zi samba omo ndra
- 11 Baēsa Simeri, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jehoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, fotoe ba horō Mbaēsa, bōrō horō Mbaēsa andrō fefoe, awō horō nononia Ela, nifazōchira, famaeloengona Iraono Gizeraēli, fa la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, Jehowa, ba nadoe faja andrō chōra.
- 12 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Ela andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli.
- 13 III. Me no aloea 26 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, tobali razo Zimeri andrō, ha fitoe bongi, ba Dirisa, me loeo lasoewō Gibetono sato, Gibetono banoea Ndrawa Wilisiti.
- 14 Ba me larongo niha sato, ba golombase'wa, no mamagōlō ba niha bō'ō Zimeri, ba no iboenoe razo, ba latema lafataro razo Omeri andrō, koemandra seboea chōra, Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, me loeo da'ō,
- 15 Ba da'ō, ba golombase'wa. Ba irōi Gibetono Omeri, i'ohē Ndraono Gi-

zeraēli fefoe, mōi ira moesoewō Dirisa. Ba me i'ila Simeri atoe'a ira 18 ba mbanoea, ba mōi ia ba gōdo razo, ba itoenoe gōdo ja'wana, ba mate ia, achozi, bōrō horōnia andrō, 19 nifazōchinia, wolaoe si fahoewoe chō Jehowa, wanōrō lala Jerobeamo andrō, fabaja horōnia andrō, nifa- zōchinia, wamaeloengoe ba horō Iraono Gizeraēli gōi. Ba hadia na 20 ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zimeri andrō ba famagōlōnia andrō, folawania, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli.

IV. Ba me loeo da'ō ba fabali 21 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Si matonga niha sato, ba chō Dibini, ono Ginata, la'o'ō, ba wamataro razo da'ō, ba si matonga, ba si lō aefa chō Omeri. Ba abōlō zi fao chō Omeri, moroi 22 ba zi fao chō Dibini, ono Ginata. Ba mate Dibini, ba tobali razo Omeri. Me no aloea 30 fache razo 23 mado Joeda Asa tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Omeri andrō, mewe- endroea fache ; meōnō fache ba Dirisa. Ba i'ōli hili Zāmaria andrō, chō 24 Zimeri, 8824 roefia, ba i'aro'ō hili andrō, ba Sāmaria ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō, nitaroe'ōnia, i'ohia'ō dōi Zimeri andrō, sochō hili andrō mege. Ba si fahoewoe chō Jehowa 25 ilaoe Omeri, abōlōbōlō walōsōchi, moroi ba razofōnania mege fefoe ; itōrō sibai lala Jerobeamo andrō, 26 ono Nebati, awō horōnia andrō, famaeloengonia Iraono Gizeraēli, fa la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, Jehowa, ba nadoe faja andrō chōra. Ba hadia na ena'ō 27 nidoenōdoenō ba chō Omeri andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ni'oroma'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba mate 28 Omeri, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba Zamaría lako'o ia. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Ahabi.

V. Me no aloea 37 fache razo 29 mado Joeda Asa, tobali razo Ndrao-

- no Gizeraëli Gahabi andrô, ono Omeri, ba 22 fache razo ia ba Zamaria. Ba si fatoewoe chô Jehowa ilaoe Ahabi, ono Omeri; abôlôbôlô walôsôchi, moroi ba razo fônania
- 30 fefoe. Ba side'idenia na, wa ifazôchi gôï horô Jerobeamo, ono Nebati; ba' ihâlô Izebela andrô, ono Etiba'ali, razo Zidona, ba mõi ia mamosoemange Ba'ali andrô, awô we'angarôfi li ja'ia. (*Moz. V. 7, 3*).
- 32 Ba ifa'anô naha wame'e soemange chô Mba'ali, ba gosali Mba'ali andrô,
- 33 nilaoenia ba Zamaria. Ba ifazôchi gôï Gasera andrô Ahabi, ba ilaoe na gôï wangala bô'ô, ba wangandrô fônnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa, abôlôbôlô moroi ba razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, fônania.
- 34 Ba me loeo razo ia ifoeli itaroe'ô Jericho Hiëli andrô, banoea Mbetiëli, ba mâte nononia si a'a Abiraino, me ibe'e tooe dojo, ba ononia si achi, Segoebi, me i'asiwai mbawa gôli, itôrô niwa'ô Jehowa, nifa'ema Josoea, ono Noeni. (*Jos. 6, 26*).

FAZA 17.

I. l'ombacha'ô wa lô teoe Elija, ba la'oeri ia gaga. II. Tefatenge ba Zarefa ia ba i'orifi lacha mbanoea, fabaja ononia. III. Isoesoegi zi mâte, ono lacha mbanoea andrô.

- 1 I. Ba imane Elija andrô, banoea Disebe, ba danô Gileadi, chô Gahabi: Faja wa no saeri Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no mõiio enoni, na so namo mbanoea ba he teoe ba ndrôfi andre, ba me oega fache, na tenga ja'ô zangoe-ma'ô! (*Jak. 5, 17*). Ba hoemedede chônïa Jehowa, imane: Ofanô, tánô ba gatoemboecha loeo sa'wa ba bini'ô ndrô'oegô ba mbewe mbombo Keriti andrô, si handro Joridano.
- 4 Ba ôoe idanô mbombo andrô, ba no oe'wa'ô ba gaga, ena'ô la'oeri ndrô'oegô ba da'ô. Ba i'o'ô niwa'ô Jehowa, mõi ia ba i'ia'gô mbewe

mbombo Keriti andrô, si handro Joridano. Ba la'ohe'ohe chônïa gaga koeë ba diwo, ba zangoehoelô wongi ba na. tánô owi, ba ôniã idanô mbombo andrô.

II. Ba lô ara sibai, ba ogo'ô mbombo andrô, me lô'ô sa'ae teoe ba danô. Ba hoemedede chônïa Jehowa, imane: Faoso, ae ba Zarefa, banoea Zidona andrô, ba iagô da'ô; noa sa oe'wa'ô ba ndra alawe ba da'ô, lacha mbanoea, ena'ô i'oeri ndrô'oegô. (*Loek. 4, 25*). Ba maoso ia, isa'wa Zarefa, ba me iroegi mbawa gôli mbanoea, ba hiza ndrã alawe, lacha mbanoea, sangozaragô toetoeroe geoe. Ba hoemedede ia chônïa, imane: Ta'oe chôgoe nidanô ma'ifoe ba nahia, oebadoe! Ba me mõi mana'oe, ba moe'ao na chônïa Geliya, imane: Ohe gôï chôgoe mato sambawa roti! Ba imane: Faja wa no saeri Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na so chôgoe hadia ia zasoso, ha mato tambai tanga hamo ba roembi ba ha ma'ifoe wanicha ba nigô; ba awena oe'ozaragô geoe ma'ifoe, ba oefoelido, ba wangasiwai chôma onogoe, ba na no ma'ã, ba hatô fa'amate. Ba imane chônïa Elija: Bôï boesi dôdôoe! Ae'e, ba laoe niwa'ôoe andrô; ba ô'asiwai chôgoe oea zagôro koeë side'ide ba ohe chôgoe baero; ba ômi onooe, ba dania ô'asiwai. Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: **Lô ahori hamo ba roembi ba lô alô wanicha ba migô, iroegi loeo ba nibe'e Jehowa teoe ba goeli danô.** Ba mõi ia, i'o'ô niwa'ô Geliya; ba ara lô ambô ôra, datôloe ira. Lô ahori hamo ba roembi ba lô alô wanicha ba migô, itôrô niwa'ô Jehowa andrô, nifa'ema Geliya.

III. Ba aefa da'ô, ba mofôchô no no ndrã alawe andrô, sochô omo, ba tedooedooe manô wôchônïa, irege aetoe nosonia. Ba imane ira alawe andrô chô Geliya: Hadia niwa'ôoe chôgoe, ja'oegô enoni Lowalangi?

- Fe'amõimõ chõgoe, ba ena'õ tefa-
soegi ba dõdõ [Lowalangi]. lalõgoe,
19 ba wamoenoe onogoe! Ba imane
chõnia: Da nonooe! Ba ihalõ ba
gaheta ninania, i'ohẽ ja'wa ba mba-
te'e ba zi sagõtõ, ba nahiania andrõ,
20 ba ibe'e ba gasonia. Ba i'angarõfi li
Jehowa, imane: He Jehowa, Lowa-
langigoe, hadia wa nõ õfakao lacha
mbanoea andrõ, si nõ mõido tome,
21 wamoenoe ononia? Ba medõloe ifa-
dõlõ ia ja'wa nono, i'angarõfi li
Jehowa, imane: He Jehowa, Lo-
walangigoe, be'e mangawoeli noso
nono matoea andre! (*Loek. 7, 15*).
22 Ba ifondrondrongo wangandrõ Geli-
ja Jehowa, ba mangawoeli noso
23 nono andrõ, tobali ifoeli aeri. Ba
ihalõ nono Elija, i'ohẽ tooe moroi ba
mbate'e ba zi sagõtõ; i'ohẽ jomo
ba ibe'e chõ ninania. Imane Elija:
24 Hiza, nõ ifoeli aeri nonooe! Ba
imane ira alawe andrõ chõ Gelija:
Awenia aboto ba dõdõgoe, wa nõ
enoni Lowalangi ndrã'oegõ, awõ
wa si doehoe manõ daroma li
Jehowa, nifa'emamõ!

FAZA 18.

I. Hoehoeo Gobadia chõ Gelija. II.
Põndrasi Gahabi Elija. III. Mame'e
soemange Gelija. ba hili Garemeli.
IV. Iboenoe zama'ele'õ andrõ chõ
Mba'ali. Ifaboe'oe deoe.

- 1 I. Ba ara, ba hoemede Jehowa
chõ Gelija, me nõ aloea mendoera
fache, imane: Ae oroma'õ ndrã'-
oegõ chõ Gahabi, ena'õ oefõteoe
2 goeli danõ. Ba mõi Gelija, ba wa-
ngoroma'õ ja'ia chõ Gahabi. Ba nõ
abõlõbõlõ sibai lofo ba Zamaria.
3 Ba ifakaoni'õ Gobadia, mandroe
jomo, Ahabi. Ba Obadia andrõ,
ba nõ sangata'oefi Jehowa, nõ si
4 lõ farõi. Andrõ wa otoo i'ohẽ sa-
ma'ele'õ ba ibini'õ ba dõgi narõ
hili, limalima woeloe, ba i'oeri, ibe'e
rõti ba idanõ, me loeo ifahori'õ za-
ma'ele'õ andrõ chõ Jehowa Izebela.
5 Ba imane Ahabi chõ Gobadia: Ta-

laboe! ta'aloei misa ba danõ goe-
mboe nidanõ fefoe, ba daso mbo-
mbo, ma atõ tasõndra ndrõ'oe, fa-
ngorifi koedo, awõ koedo kalide,
fa bõi taboenoe õsa! Ba fabali fo- 6
fanõ ira ba wanõrõi tanõ. Sara
lala Gahabi, ba sara lala Gobadia.
Ba me nõ so ba lala Gobadia, ba 7
faloecha ia Gelija. Ba me i'ila wa
ja'ia, ba ifalõgoe tooe ia, imane:
Hadia, si ndrõehoe ja'oegõ, Toeagoe
Elija? Ba imane chõnia: Ja'odo! 8
Ae wa'õ chõ zochõ ja'oegõ: Nõ so
Gelija! Ba imane: Hadia horõgoe, 9
wa õbe'e ba danga Gahabi zawoe-
joemõ andre, ba wamoenoe ja'odo?
Faja wa nõ saeri Jehowa, Lowa- 10
langioe, na so soi ba na so mba-
noea, ba zi lõ ifatenge sochõ. ja'o,
wangaloeli ja'oegõ. Ba na lamane:
Lõ ja'ia, ba ibe'e ba hõloe niha,
andrõ, õri andrõ, na nõ la'ila ndrã'-
oegõ. Ba õmane sa'ae: Ae wa'õ 11
chõ zochõ ja'oegõ: Nõ so Gelija!
Ba na oerõi ndrã'oegõ, ba i'oloi'õ 12
ndrã'oegõ Eheha Jehowa, ba ha
niha zangila, heza i'ohẽ'õ! Ba na
oeroegi, ba wangombacha chõ Ga-
habi, ba na lõ isõndra ndrã'oegõ,
ba iboenodo; ba noa sa atõ i'ata'-
oefi Jehowa sawoejoemõ andre, i'o-
tarai iraono ia. (*Hal. zin. 8, 39*).
Hadia, lõ moe'ombacha'õ chõoe, 13
ja'oegõ Toea, wolaoegoe, me ifaboe-
noe'õ zama'ele'õ andrõ Izebela, wa
no otooebini'õ sama'ele'õ, limalima
woeloe, ba dõgi narõ hili, awõ wa
no oe'oeri ira roti ba idanõ. Ba 14
õmane iada'e: Ae wa'õ chõ zochõ
ja'oegõ! Nõ so Gelija — ena'õ
iboenodo! Ba imane Elija: Faja 15
wa nõ saeri Jehowa ngahõnõ, si
nõ mõido enoni, na tenga ma'õchõ
andre oe'oroma'õ ndrã'o chõnia.
Ba mõi Gobadia, ifaondragõ Gaha- 16
bi ba i'ombacha'õ chõnia; ba mõi
Gahabi mamaondragõ Elija.

II. Ba me i'ila Gelija Ahabi, ba 17
imane chõnia: Nõ so'õ, samakao
Iraono Gizeraeli? (*Amos. 7, 10. Hal.*

- 18 zin. 24, 5). Ba imane Elija : Tenga ja'odo zamakao Iraono Gizeraëli, ja'oegō ba si samba omo ja'ami, me no lō ba dōdōmi gorōisa Jehōwa ba me no mi'o'ō chō Mba'ali andrō.
- 19 Ba ija'e, ba fatenge, ba faloecha'ō chōgoe Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hili Garemeli, awō zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali, si 450, ba sama'ele'ō andrō chō Gasera, si 400, ni'oeri'oeri Gizebela. Ba ifatenge ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe misa Ahabi ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba hili Garemeli.
- 21 III. Ba i'ondrasi zato Elija, ba imane : **Ha wa'ara dōhō wanoefa dōdōmi ? Na Jehowa Lowalangi, ba mi'o'ō chōnia, ba na Ba'ali, ba chōnia mi'o'ō !** Ba lō latema linia sato.
- 22 (Jos. 24, 15). Ba imane Elija ba zato : Hatō ja'o zama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ba sama'ele'ō chō Mba'ali, ba no 450. Ba da chōma nono za'wi, doea rozi ; ba ndra moetojojoe chōra zara ba ndramoetatawi ba ndramoebe'e ba geoe nibahogō, ba bōi labe'e galitō ; ba ja'o zangasiwai ono za'wi si sara ba oebe'e ba geoe nibahogō, lō oebe'e galitō. Ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangimi andrō, ba ja'o, ba oe'angarōfi li Jehowa ; ba heza dania Lowalangi sanema li alitō, da'ō tabe'e Lowalangi ! Ba latema linia sato fefoe, lamane :
- 23 Ja'ia da'ō ! Ba imane Elija ba zama'ele'ō andrō, chō Mba'ali : Mitoejojoe chōmi nono za'wi, sara, ba mi'asiwai ; ofōna ami, me no ato ami, ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangimi andrō ;
- 24 Ba lō tola mibe'e galitō. Ba lalalō nono za'wi andrō, la'asiwai, ba la'angarōfi li Mba'ali andrō, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, noemalō ba zi laloeo, lamane : Fondrondrongo lima, Ba'ali ! Ba lō lili, lō fanema lira. Ba lafanoka ira, lafazoeizoei naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōra.
- 27 Ba me laloeo sa'ae, ba i'o'aja ira Elija, imane : Mi'eboca'ō limi, Lowalangi sa atō ia ! Ma hadia nifa-
- toetooenia tōdōnia, ba ma hadia rōrōnia, ba ma no mofanō, ba ma no mōrō, ba tokea ia dania. Ba la'eboca'ō lira wa'ao ba lachoi nōsira si'ōli ba ichoe doho, hoekoe ba chōra, irege mangele tooe ndro. (Moz. III. 19, 28). Ba me no aefa laloeo, ba hoelō zowōhō ira, iroengi ginōtō wame'e soemange ni'ā andrō ; ba lō lili, lō fanema lira, ba hefa-mondrongo. (Moz. II. 29, 39. Sam. I. 18, 10). Ba imane Elija ba niha sato fefoe : Mi'ae ba da'e chōgoe ! Ba la'ondrasi ia sato. Ba ifoeli ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, si no doemoedoegō. Ba 12 ihalō kara Elija, dali wa'oja mado Ndraono Jakobo andrō — Jakobo, ba zi hede Jehowa, me imane : Izeraëli sa'ae dōimō ! (Moz. I. 32, 28. Jos. 4, 8). Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange gara andrō, ba dōi Jehowa, ba ifasoei bandra naha wame'e soemange andrō, mato doea laeroe tanōmō wa'ebolo. Ba ibahogō geoe andrō, itatawi nono za'wi, ba ibe'e ba dete geoe. Aefa da'ō, ba imane : Ōfa ti mba mita'oe idanō, ba miwoewoei zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō geoe ! Ba la'o'ō da'ō. Ba imane : Milaoe zamoeza tō ! Ba lalaoe. Ba imane : Samoeza tō ! Ba la'o'ō, no medōloe. Ba mangele mitooe nidanō, ba gahe naha wame'e soemange fasoei. Ba he bandra andrō gōi, ba ifo'ōsi idanō. Ba me inōtō wame'e soemange ni'ā andrō, ba so Gelija, ba imane : He Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Izeraëli, oroma'ō ma'ōchō, wa no ja'oegō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, awō wa no enonioe ndra'odo andre, awō wa no dalichōgoe gorōisamō, ba wolaoe da'e fefoe. Fondrondrongo ligoe, Jehowa, fondrondrongo, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō soi andre, wa no ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'oegō Jehowa andrō, awō wa no ja'oegō zamalalini era'erara ! Ba acēhoe galitō moroi ja'wa chō Je-

- howa, i'ā zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō geoe, awō gara, fabaja tanō tooe, ba he idanō andrō ba mbandra; ba ifelai. (*Moz. III. 9, 24*).
- 39 Ba me la'ila da'ō niha sato, ba lafalōgoe tooe ira, ba lamane: Jehowa Lowalangi! Jehowa Lowalangi!
- 40 IV. Ba imane chōra Elija: Mira'oe zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali! Samōsa bōi mibe'e moloi! Ba lara'oe, ba i'oe ira mitoe ba mbewe mbombo Kizono, ba itaba mbagira ba da'ō. (*Moz. V. 13, 5. Raz. II. 10, 19*).
- 41 Ba imane Elija chō Gahabi: Ae mija'wa ba laoe manga; oerongo sa'ae gosogoso deoe. Ba mōi mija'wa Gahabi, ba wemanga. Ba mōi ba zoezoe hili Garemeli Geliya, ifaōndrō ia tooe ba danō, ilazi mbawania
- 43 balōdoehinia. Ba imane chō ngoninoninia andrō: Ae mija'wa ba fachōlō'ō tánō ba nasi! Ba mōi mija'wa da'ō, ifachōlō ia ba imane: Lō hadia ia! Ba imane Elija: Foeli ae'e! Ba ifoeli mōi nono mateoa
- 44 andrō, mewitoe. Ba ba zi mewitoe, ba imane: So moroi tooe lawoeo, ezai laloe'a, moroi tooe ba nasi. Ba imane Elija: Ae mija'wa, ba ōmane chō Gahabi: Fa'anō gocreta ba ae ja'wa ba sa'wa mitoe, fa bōi
- 45 ichamō'ō tooe! Ba i'ogomoezaō alē manō mbanoea ba tesao nangi, ba tenga ono deoe. Ba mōi ba gocreta
- 46 Gahabi ba isa'wa Jezere'eli. Ba ichamō Geliya tanga Jehowa ba mamōbō taloe ia, ba ihoelō Gahabi, iroegī Jezere'eli.

FAZA 19.

I. Isa'wa danō si mate Elija, me ifagohi'ō ia Izebela. II. I'oroma'ō ia chōnia Jehowa ba hili Horebi ba ibe'e gorōisa chōnia. III. Tehonogōi fangalinia dania Gelisa.

- 1 I. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gizebela Ahabi fefoe nilao Geliya, awō wa no ahoi ibocnoe si'ōli zama'ele'ō
- 2 andrō. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Geliya Izebela, imane chōnia: Ndra-

moelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi andrō zomasi ira, na tenga mané'wa'ala'wa loe mahemoloe oefatōrō ba nosoe nifatōrō ba noso zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe. Ba ata'oe ia, maoso ia, ilaoe mofanō, ba wangorifi ja'ia. Ba me no iroegī Mbereseba andrō, ba mado Joeda, ba irōi ba da'ō ngoninoninia andrō. Ba ja'ia, ba isa'wa danō si mate, ma'ōchō fofanō, ba mōi moedadao ba mbōrō da'oe. Ba omasi ia mate, ba imane: Noa sa'ae, halō sa'ae nosogoe, Jehowa; tenga si sōchi moroi chō ndra toe-agoe ndra'odo! (*Jon. 4, 3*).

5 Ba ifa-dōlō tooe ia ba mbōrō da'oe andrō ba mōrō. Ba i'ogomoezaō itōeko ia mala'ika, imane: Faoso, laoe manga! Ba me ifachōlō ia, ba hiza tánō ba hōgōnia koe nibogō, sagōrō, ba samba migō nidanō. Ba manga ia ba ibadoe nidanō, ba ifoeli ilaoe mōrō. Ba ifoeli so mala'ika Jehowa, itōeko, ba imane: Faoso, ā gōoe, arōoe sibai na sa dōrō'wae! Ba maoso ia, manga ia ba ibadoe nidanō, ba mowaōwaō ia ba wa'abōlōnia ba gō andrō, ōfa wocloe ngaloe ba ōfa woeloe mbo-

8 ngi, iroegī hili Lowalangi andrō, Horebi. (*Moz. II. 34, 28. Mat. 4, 2*).

II. Ba ba da'ō, ba mōi ia ba dōgi narō hili, ba mōrō ia bacha ba da'ō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa, imane chōnia: Hadia nihalōoe ba da'e, Elija? Ba imane: No oeforege wangombacha Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō; ba Iraono Gizera'eli, ba no la'erogō nifachōimō andrō, naha wame'e soemange andrō chōoe, ba no ladedoegō, ba sama'ele'ō chōoe, ba no laboenoe si'ōli, tobalī hatō ja'odo, ba la'aloeloei wamoenoe ja'ō. (*Rom. 11, 3*).

11 Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ae bacro ba 'agō hili, fōna Jehowa! Ba itōrō Jehowa, ba fōnania, ba angi sabōlō si-bai, fabali hili ibe'e ba arasa gara; ba Jehowa, ba tenga ba nangi andrō so. Ba me aefa nangi andrō,

- ba so ziheoe ; ba Jehowa, ba tenga
 12 ba ziheoe andrō so. Ba me aefa
 ziheoe andrō, ba itōrō alitō ; ba
 Jehowa, ba tenga ba galitō andrō
 so. Ba me aefa galitō andrō, ba
 13 itōrō angī si hohohoho manō. Ba
 me irongo da'ō Elija, ba ibaloegō
 mbawania baroenia schoea, ba mōi
 ia baero, i'agō mbawa dōgi andrō ;
 ba so zihede chōnia, imane : Hadia
 14 nihalōoe ba da'e, Elija? Ba imane:
 No oeforege wangombacha Jehowa,
 Lowalangi ngahōnō, ba Iraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba noa sa la'erogō nifachoi-
 mō andrō, naha wame'e soemange
 andrō chōoe, ba no ladoedogō, ba
 sama'elc'ō chōoe, ba no laboenoe
 si'ōli, tobali hatō ja'odo : ba la'-
 15 aloealoei wamoenoe ja'o. Ba imane
 chōnia Jehowa : Foeli'ō, ac ba danō
 si mate ba NDRAMASEKO, ba ae mi-
 jomo ba bajoini razo Ndrawa Ga-
 ramo Hazaēli andrō. (*Raz. II. 8, 13*).
 16 Ba Jehoe andrō, ma'owoe Nimisi, ba
 bajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
 Elisa andrō, ono Zafati, banoea
 Habeli Mehola, ba obajoini sama'-
 ele'ō, fangaliōe dania. (*Raz. II. 9, 2*).
 17 Ba tobali ba niha zaefa ba mbawa
 zi'ōli Hazaēli, ba boenoesō Jehoc,
 ba ha niha zaefa ba mbawa zi'ōli
 18 Jehoe, ba boenoesō Gelisa. **Ba fitoe**
ngahōnō zi tosa Iraono Gizeraēli
oebe'e, dozi balōdoehi si lō irai akōi
fōna Mba'ali andrō, ba dozi bawa,
si lō irai fa'ago chōnia.
 19 **III. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, ba fa-**
loecha ia Gelisa andrō, ono Za-
fati, samali'ō tanō ia: felendroea
fasa za'wi fōnania, ba ja'ia zolohe
fondrege tănō foeri. Ba mōi chōnia
Gelija, ihawoei ia baroenia seboea.
 20 Ba irōi za'wi no mege ba i'ō'ō Ge-
 lija, imane : Tehe chōgce mōido
 fa'ago bawa chō namagoe ba chō
 ninagoe, awena dania oe'o'ō ndra'-
 oegō ! Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, ba
 foeli'ō ; bōi olifoegō'ō nilaoegoe
 21 chōoe ! (*Loek. 9, 61*). Ba irōi Gelija,
 mōi ia, ihalō za'wi andrō si safasa

ba itaba ; 'ba fakake za'wi andrō,
 ba ibe'e eoe, ba wangasosoi ōsi, ba
 ibe'e ō niha andrō. Ba maoso ia,
 i'ō'ō Gelija ba tobali ngonioninia.

FAZA 20.

I. Isoewō Zamaria Benihada. II.
 I'abe'e'ō dōdō Gahabi sama'ele'ō.
 Mendroea te'ala Mbenihada ibe'e Aha-
 bi. III. Lō iboenoe Mbenihada Ahabi,
 ba itegoe ia ba da'ō sama'ele'ō.

- I. **Ba i'owoeloi zabōlō chōnia fe-**
foe Benihada, razo Garamo, 32 razo
nawōnia, la'ohe koedora ba koereta
chōra ; ba so ira moroi joee, lafa'-
oe'oe mbanoea Zamaria ba lasoewō.
 Ba ifatenge zinenge, mijomo chō
 2 Gahabi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 imane chōnia : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Mbe-
 3 nihada : Firōoe andrō ba ana'aoe, ba
 chōgoe ; ba fondrege zi sōchi ndra
 alawe chōoe ba iraonoe, ba chōgoe.
 Ba ifafocli'ō li chōnia razo Ndrao-
 4 no Gizeraēli, imane : Dali ni'wa'ōoe,
 ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo ! chōoe
 ndra'odo, awō fefoe zi so chōgoe !
 Ba mangawoei zamoeza tō zinenge
 andrō, ba lamane : Da'ō ni'wa'ō
 5 Mbenihada : Ma'ifoe lō ni'wa'ōgoe
 chōoe, ōbe'e chōgoe wirōmō ba
 ana'aoe ba ira alawemō ba irao-
 nooe ! Mané wa'ala'wa loeo mahe-
 6 moloe, ba oefatenge chōoe nawō-
 goe, ena'ō laboe'ai nomoe ba oino
 mbanoea ba ena'ō la'ochōgō fefoe
 hadia ia zomasi ira, ba la'ohe ! Ba
 7 ifaloecha'ō fefoe zatoea mbanoea
 razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba imane :
 Aboto manō sa'ae ba dōdōmi zi lō
 sōchi andrō, si so ba dōdōnia ! Me
 ifatenge chōgoe, me i'andrō chōgoe
 ndra alawegoe ba iraonogoe, awō
 wirōgoe, awō gana'agoe, ba lō ni'wa'-
 8 ōgoe chōnia lō oebe'e ! Ba latema
 linia satoea andrō, awō niha sato
 fefoe, lamane : Bōi fondrondrongo
 ba bōi tehe ! Ba imane ba zinenge
 9 Mbenihada : Mimane chō zochō ja'-
 ami, razo : Fefoe hadia ia ni'wa'ōoe
 chō genonimō, mege ba mbōrōta, ba

- oe'o'ō, ba niwā'ōoe iada'e, ba tebai
oe'o'ō! Ba mofanō zinenge andrō
10 ba lafa'ema chō Mbeihnada. Ba ifa-
tenge chōnia Benihada, imane chō-
nia: Ndramoelaoe chōgoe Lowala-
ngi zomasi ira, na iroegi adocdoela
Zamaria andrō famo'ōsi danga za-
11 bōlō andrō fefoe, ni'ohegoe! Ba ite-
ma li razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, imane:
Sangarō, ba bōi jamoesoeno ia, si
12 mane sameta sa'ac fangarō! Ba me
irongo da'ō Benihada, me mamadoe-
madoe agoe ira nawōnia razo, baose,
ba imane ba zato chōnia: Milaoe
chōra! Ba molaoe ira.
- 13 II. Ba hiza zama'ele'ō si mōi chō
Gahabi, imane: Da'ō niwā'ō Jeho-
wa: Hadia, ō'ila zato sibai andrō
fefoe? da'ō oebe'e ba dangaoe ma'ō-
chō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no
14 Jehowa ndra'odo! Ba imane Gaha-
bi: Ha niha zolaoe da'ō? ba imane
sama'ele'ō andrō: Da'ō niwā'ō Je-
howa: Sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe
andrō. Ba imane Ahabi: Ba ha niha
zi bōrōtaigō fasōndrata? Ba imane:
15 Ja'oegō. Ba i'ofaja zabōlō chō ndra
koemandroe andrō, ba no '332. Ba
aefa da'ō, ba i'ofaja zato, Iraono
16 Gizeraēli fefoe, 7000. Ba maoso ira,
mōi ira, me laloee, me mamadoe-
madoe agoe Mbenihada ba me maboe
ia, baose, awō razo andrō, si 32,
17 sanolo ja'ia ena'ō. Ba sabōlō chō
ndra koemandroe andrō zi ōfōna
mōi baero. Ba ifatenge zamaigi
Benihada ba lamane chōnia da'ō:
So niha moroi jomo ba Zamaria!
18 Ba imane: He ba wangatoelō ba
he ba wasōndrata mōi ira, mira'oe
19 aeri ira! Ba ha laroege baero mba-
noea sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe
20 andrō ba sato, solo'ō ja'ira —, ba
samōsamōsa i'ō'ōtō tooe zamōsana.
Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo, ba lago-
hi ira Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba Beniha-
da, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba moloi,
21 awō koedo ba si fakoedo. Ba so
moroi jomo razo Ndraono Gizeraēli
ba ihalō koedo fabaja koereta. Ba
- te'ala sibai Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e.
Ba ifocli i'ondراسي razo sama'ele'ō 22
andrō, imane chōnia: Ae abe'e'ō
dōdōoe ba faigi sibai, he ōwisa;
ifoeli sa so razo Ndrawa Garamo
andrō, ba ndrōfia dania, ba wanoewō
ja'oegō. Ba lamane enoni razo 23
Ndrawa Garamo chōnia: Lowalangi
hili Lowalangira andrō, andrō abōlō
ira moroi chōda! Na ba ndraso
ena'ō talaoe chōra, ba lō zi lō abōlō
ita! Ba ōmane sa'ae: Ōheta razo 24
andrō fefoe, ba ō'ali koemandroe.
Ba ja'oegō, ba ō'owoeloi chōoe za-
bōlō, fa'ato zi tekiko mege, ba koe-
do ba koereta, si mane mege, ba ba
ndraso talaoe chōra, ba lō zi lō
abōlō ita. Ba ifondrondrongo chōra,
i'o'ō da'ō. Ba me no iroegi dōfi, ba 26
i'ofaja Ndrawa Garamo Benihada ba
i'oe ba Afeki, ba wanoewō Iraono
Gizeraēli. Ba te'ofaja gōi Ndraono 27
Gizeraēli ba tebe'e mbalazo, ba
lafaondragō. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli,
ba ba gamaoedoe Ndrawa Garamo
tebato, hoelō zi doea mbawá nam-
bi, si lō oja'oja, ba Dawa Garamo,
ba anōnō danō labe'e. Ba so genoni 28
Lowalangi no mege, ba imane chō
razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: Da'ō niwā'ō
Jehowa: Me no lawā'ō Dawa Gara-
mo, Lowalangi hili Jehowa, ba tenga
Lowalangi ndraso, ba oebe'e ba da-
ngaoe zato sibai andrō, ena'ō aboto
ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo!
Ba ōnō bongi wa'ara fatahō ira 29
ba da'ō, ba me loeo si fitoe, ba fa-
sōndra ira, ba 100,000 laboenoe
Dawa Garamo si lō kocdo Iraono
Gizeraēli, ha ma'ōchō. Ba si tosaí, 30
ba moloi, lasawā mijomo Afeki; ba
adoedoe gōli kara, ba 27,000 ilangō
niha si tosaí mege. Ba noa gōi mo-
loi Mbenihada, ichamō jomo mba-
noea, idōrōdōrōi mbate'e [jomo].
- III. Ba lamane chōnia enoninia: 31
Hiza, no marongo, wa no razo sa-
hachō tēdō razo ma'owoe Gizeraēli
andrō; ba data'olemba goni ba ta-
bōbō sinali hōgōda, ba tabe'e ba

danga razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ita, ma atô i'orifi ita. Ba latema la'o-
 32 lembe goni, ba labôbô sinali hôgôra, ba môi ira chô razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, lamane : Da'ô niwâ'ô zawoejoemô Benihada chôoe : Orifi ndra'o-do ! Ba imane : Hadia, lô si mate
 33 ia ? Ga'agoe ia. Ba ba dôdôra andrô, ba salôfô niwâ'ônia andrô, ba lagôsô lasofoe, na si ndroehoe linia da'ô, lamane : Hadia, ga'aoe Mbenihada ? Ba imane : Mi'ae mihalô ia. Ba môi bacro chônia Mbenihada, ba ifa'amôï ia awônia ba
 34 goereta Ahabi. Ba imane Benihada chô Gahabi : Banoea andrô, nifadônia namagoe chô namae mege, ba oeofoeli, ba hana na ôlae kade chôoe ba Ndramascko, nifolaoe namagoe mege ba Zamaria. Ba imane Ahabi : Ba ja'o, ba oe'efa'ô ndra'oegô, me no tamanô wamagôlô. Ba fawoe'oe
 35 20). Ba so nifahaô zama'ele'ô, samôsa, imane chô nawônia — niwâ'ô Jehowa chônia — : Tema fesocho ndra'o : Ba lô edôna da'ô ifesocho.
 36 Ba imane chônia si samôsa : Me lô ô'o'ô gorosa Jehowa andrô, ba ha si'aikô fabali ndra'oegô chôgoe, ba ifesocho ndra'oegô singo. Ba me no fabali ia chônia, ba faloecha ia zingo,
 37 samesocho ja'ia. Ba si samôsa, ba ifoeli imane, me faloecha ia nawônia bô'ô : Tema fesocho ndra'o ! Ba
 38 ifesocho ia da'ô. Ba môi zama'ele'ô andrô, i'agô zinga lala nitôrô razo dania ; no ibôbô mbawania, fa bôï
 39 oroma ha niha ia. Ba me itôrô razo, ba imane chônia : No fao ba wasôndrata andrô zawoejoemô andre, ba so niha bô'ô, i'oe chôgoe niha, samôsa, ba imane : Tarogô niha andre ; ba ma lô ja'ia dania, ba nosoe nibe'e fangali nosonia, ba ma
 40 zoei 220 balaki ôbe'e hôli ! Ba me sosô rôrô zawoejoemô andre, ba i'ogomoezaô manô taja niha andrô. Ba imane chônia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ba da'ô hoekemô, no ja'-

oegô zangetoe'ô. Ba igôsô iheta 41 mbôbô mbawania, ba i'ila ha niha ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, wa awô zama'ele'ô ia. Ba imane chô razo : 42 Da'ô niwâ'ô Jehowa : Me no ô'efa'ô ba dangaoe niha andrô, niwâ'ôgoe niboenoe, ba nosoe nibe'e fangali nosonia, ba banoea nibe'e fangali mbanoecania. Ba ifoeli ia chôra razo 43 Ndraono Gizeraëli, lô sôchisôchi dôdônia ba sofônoe ia ; ba iroegi Zamaria.

FAZA 21.

I. Omasi Gahabi kaboe nagoe chô Naboti ba ifaboenos'ô Naboti Izebela. II. Ifeta'oe ira Elija, ba mangesa dôdô Gahabi.

I. Ba me no aefa da'ô, ba sambalô zoei : So kaboe nagoe chô Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, ba Jezere'eli andrô, ba ngai gôdo Gahabi, 1
 2 razo Zamaria. (Sam. I. 8, 14). Ba hoemedede Gahabi chô Naboti, imane : Be'e chôgoe kaboe nagoe andrô chôoe, da'oebali'ô kaboe goele chôgoe, me no ahatô ia ba ngai gôdogoe. Oebe'e fangali chôoe kaboe nagoe bô'ô, si sôchi moroi ba da'ô, 2
 ba ma oe'ôli ia chôoe, na omasi'ô da'ô. Ba imane Naboti chô Gahabi : 3
 Jamoetimba chôgoe Jehowa, oeloele chôoe gondroita ndra toeagoe ! (Moz. III. 25, 23. Moz. IV. 36, 7). 4
 Ba mangawoeli ba gôdonia Gahabi, lô sôchisôchi dôdônia ba sofônoe ia ba wanema Naboti andrô, banoea Jezere'eli, linia, me imane : Tebai oeloele chôoe gondroita ndra toeagoe ! 5
 Ba môi ia môrô, i'otahôgô mbagolô, ba lô manga. Ba môi si bacha chônia wo'omonía Izebela, imane chônia : Hana wa lô sôchisôchi dôdôoe 6
 ba hana wa lô manga'ô ? Ba imane chônia : No fahoehoeodo chô Naboti andrô, banoea Jezere'eli, no oemane chônia : Be'e chôgoe kaboe nagoe andrô chôoe, oe'ôli, ba ma zoei oebe'e fangali chôoe, na da'ô zomasi'ô — ba imane : Tebai oeloe-

- loe chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chō-
 7 goe ! Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia
 Izebela : Hadia, fa'arazo chōoe da'ō
 iada'e ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ? Faoso,
 ā gōoe ba rara dōdōoe. Ja'o zama'a-
 mōi chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chō
 8 Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli ! Ba ifa-
 zōchi zoera, itagō dōi Gahabi, ba
 ifotandro tandro chō Gahabi, ba
 ifa'ohē'ō ba zala'wa ba ba zatoea
 mbanoea andrō, banoea ndra Naboti.
 9 Imane ba zoera andrō : Mifa-
 wā'ōgō wamoni, ba tánō ja'wa da-
 nia mifedao Naboti, ba waloechata,
 10 ba mifaoedoe wawa ira'niha si si lō
 ja'wa, daroea, si mōi sasi, sangoe-
 ma'ō : No ō'elifi Lowalangi ba no
 ō'elifi razo ! Ba mi'ohē baero ia, ba
 11 miteboe kara, miboenoe. Ba banoea-
 ra andrō, satoea ba sala'wa, ba la'ō'ō
 gorōisa Gizebela chōra, ni'wa'ōnia
 ba zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ōnia chōra.
 12 Lafa'wa'ōgō wamoni, ba tánō ja'wa
 lafedadao Naboti, ba waloechata.
 13 (*Jes. 58, 4*). Ba so niha si si lō ja-
 wā andrō, la'otahōgō ia wedadao,
 ba labōbōgō manō chō Naboti niha
 si lō ngaroro andrō, ba zi so sato
 fefoe, lamane : No i'elifi Lowalangi
 Naboti, ba he razo, ba no i'elifi !
 Ba la'ohē ia baero mbanoea ba
 lateboe karā, laboenoe. (*Moz. III.*
 14 *24, 14*). Ba lafa'wa'ōgō chō Gizebela,
 lamane : No moeteboe kara Naboti,
 15 no mate. Ba me irongo Izebela, no
 moeteboe kara Naboti, ba no mate,
 ba imane chō Gahabi ; Faoso ! halō
 chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chō Na-
 boti, banoea Jezere'eli, si lō ibe'e
 ni'ōli mege ; lō Naboti sa'ae, no
 16 mate. Ba me irongo Ahabi, no mate
 Naboti, ba maoso ia, mōi ia ba
 kaboe nagoe andrō chō Naboti, ba-
 noea Jezere'eli, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
 17 II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Ge-
 lija, banoea Disebe, imane : Faoso,
 18 ae misi tooe chō Gahabi, razo Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, ba Zamaria — hiza
 ba kaboe Naboti so ia, ba zi mōi
 19 ia mitoe, ba wangochōgō, — ba

ōmane chōnia : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jeho-
 wa : Hadia, no mangle'e'ō, ba noa
 gōi ō'ochōgō gondrōita ? Ba ōmane
 na chōnia : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa :
 Ba nifelai nasoe do Naboti, ba da'ō
 lafelai dania ndromō asoe ! (*F. 22,*
38). Ba imane Ahabi chō Gelija : 20
 Hadia, no ōsōndra ndra'o, ja'ōegō
 si fatioe tōdō chōgoe ? Ba imane :
 Noa ! Me no ōloeloe ndra'ōegō, ba
 wolaoe si fatoeswoe chō Jehowa,
 (*Raz. II. 17, 17*), ba hiza, ba oefa- 21
 tōrō chōoe wamakiko ba oebōzini
 ndra'ōegō ba oehori nga'ōtō Gahabi,
 irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraono ba sa-
 toea, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Raz.*
II. 9, 1). Ba oefatōrō ba zi samba 22
 omo ja'ami, nifatōrōgoe ba zi samba
 omo ndra Jerobeamo, ono Nebati,
 ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baēsa,
 ono Gahia, bōrō mbachoebachoe
 dōdōgoe andrō, ni'andrōmō, me ōfo-
 wōhō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba horō.
 (*F. 15, 29; 16, 3*). Ba ba chō Gize- 23
 bela gōi, ba so gōi ni'wa'ō Jehowa,
 imane : Asoe dania zi manga Gize-
 bela ba danō Jezere'eli. (*Raz. II.*
9, 36). Ha niha zi mate jomo ba 24
 mbanoea soroijomo Gahabi, ba asoe
 zi manga, ba ha niha zi mate baero
 ba mbenoea, ba fofō ba daloe mba-
 noea zi manga. No alōsoe lō niha 25
 soloeloe ja'ia si manō, ba wolaoe
 si fatoeswoe chō Jehowa andrō, si
 mane Ahabi, nifowōhō wo'omonia.
 Izebela. (*F. 16, 23*). No sabōlō sibai 26
 ogoro ita wolaoenia, andrō, me no
 itōrō lala wame'e adoe andrō, lō
 faehoe ba nilaoe Ndraono Gamori
 andrō, mege. nitimba Jehowa fōna
 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba me irongo 27
 ni'wa'ō andrō Ahabi, ba isika noe-
 chania, ba i'onoecha goni ba ma-
 moni ba gō ; ba ifōrōni goni andrō,
 ba mowaōwaō lō nininini. Ba hoe- 28
 mede Jehowa chō Gelija, banoea
 Disebe, imane : Hadia, no ō'ila, wa 29
 no i'ide'ide'ō ia fōnagoe Ahabi ?
 Me no i'ide'ide'ō ia fōnagoe, ba te-
 nga ba gōtōnia oefatōrō wemakiko

andrō; ba gōtō nononia dania oe-
fatōrō ba zi sawā ja'ira. (*Raz. II.*
9, 25.)

FAZA 22.

I. Fasoewōta ndra Ahabi Jozafati ba Ndrawa Garamo andrō. Sama'ele'ō sofaja. II. Ifa'ele'ō loaloa si lō sōchi sama'ele'ō andrō, Micha. III. Mate Gahabi, ba wasōndrata. IV. Fa'atoelō dōdō Jozafati ba fa'arazonia ba mado Joeda. V. Ahaseja, razō Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- 1 I. Ba medōloe fache ahono ira, lō fasoewō ira Ndrawa Garamo
- 2 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba me aracha medōloe fache, ba mōi misi tooe chō razō Ndraono Gizeraēli Jozafati, razō mado Joeda. (*Nga'oti. II. 18, 1 b. t.*). Ba imane razō Ndraono Gizeraēli chō genoninia: Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa no chōda Ramoti ba danō Gileadi; ba doemadao manō ita, lō liwāliwa, ba lō tafadōni chō razō
- 4 Ndrawa Garamo! Ba imane chō Jozafati: Hadia, mōi'ō awōgoe ba wanoewō, ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba imane Jozafati chō razō Ndraono Gizeraēli: Si mane ja'oegō ndra'odo, ba banoegoe, ba si mane banoeaoe, ba koedogoe, ba si manē koedomō. Ba imane na Jozafati chō razō Ndraono Gizeraēli: Tema sofoe oea chō Jehowa, ha iwa'ō. Ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō razō Ndraono Gizeraēli, mato 400 ira, ba isofoc chōra, imane: Hadia, mōido manoewō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō? Ba lamane: Ae'e, ena'ō ibe'e ba danga razō Jehowa!
- 7 Ba imane Jozafati: Lō baero ō, sama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō chōnia tasofoe? (*Raz. II. 3, 11*). Ba imane razō Ndraono Gizeraēli chō Jozafati: So na zamosa tō, si tola ta'wa'ō sanofoe chō Jehowa, ba no abao dōdōgoe chōnia, me tenga si sōchi nifa'ele'ele'ōnia ba chōgoe andre, ha si lō sōchi: Micha andrō, ono Jimela. Ba imane Jozafati:
- 9 Bōi wa'ō da'ō, ja'oegō razō! Ba

hoemede razō Ndraono Gizeraēli chō genoninia jomo, imane: Ta'ita'i hede chō Micha andrō, ono Jimela! Ba razō Ndraono Gizeraēli 10 ba Jozafati, razō mado Joeda, ba no doemadao ba mbawa gōli Zamaria, baroe loeo mbarocra, ba da-daomania doemadao zamōsana, ba mama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, fefoe, fōnara. Ba ifotandroe si'ōli ia Sede- 11 kia, ono Gena'ana, ba imane: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Ōtandroe dania tooe Ndrawa Garamo tandroe si mane da'e, irege no ahori ira ōbe'e! Ba si manō wama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō 12 andrō fefoe, ba lamane: Ae ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ba ibe'e ba danga razō ira Jehowa! Ba imane chō Micha andrō sinenge 13 andrō, si no mōi mogaoni ja'ia: Hiza, ha sara inanō li zama'ele'ō andrō, wangombacha si sōchi chō razō, ba bōi faehoesi niwa'ōoe ba niwa'ōra mege, dozi ira: si sōchi wa'ō. Ba imane Micha: Faja wa 14 no saori Jehowa, na tenga ha sambalō niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe oe-wa'ō!

II. Ba me iroegi razō, ba imane 15 chōnia razō: Hadia Micha, mōiga manoewō Ramoti, ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō? Ba imane chōnia: Ae'e, ba si sōchi dania wozoe chōoc, ba ibe'e ba danga razō Ramoti Jehowa. Ba imane chōnia razō: Ha me 16 oega oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō, ena'ō ha sambalō si doehoe ō'omba-cha'ō chōgoe, niwa'ō Jehowa chōoe? Ba imane: No oe'ila, no moezae 17 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hili, hoelō mbiribiri, si lō koebalo. Ba imane Jehowa: Si lō sochō da'ō; hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsana, ja lō hadia ia chōra! Ba imane 18 razō Ndraono Gizeraēli chō Jozafati: Tenga no oe'wa'ō chōoe: Tenga si sōchi ifa'ele'ō, ha si lō sōchi. Ba 19 imane Micha: Bōi oea! Fondro-ndrongo niwa'ō Jehowa! No oe'ila, no doemadao ba dadaomania Je-

howa, ba no lafatambai ia' banoea
 20 zorego sato. (*Mat. 18, 10*). Ba imane
 Jehowa: Ha niha zi mōi mamowōhō
 Ahabi, ena'ō mōi ia manowō, ba
 ena'ō ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō
 21 Gileadi, mate ia? Ba oi fabō'ō ni-
 wā'ōra. Ba so zamōsa, mbechoe,
 i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba imane: Ja'o
 zi mōi mamowōhō ja'ia. Ba imane
 chōnia Jehowa: Ha .ōbe'e famo-
 22 wōhō? Ba imane: Mōido bechoe
 sofaja ba mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō
 chōnia fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa:
 Ja'ia da'ō, ōfaloea dania wamowō-
 hō andrō; ae'e, ba laoe da'ō! (*Job.*
 23 *12, 16. Tes. II. 2, 11*). Ba liza, ba
 no ibe'e ba mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō
 chōoe fefoe mbechoe wamakiko
 24 Jehowa. Ba maoso Zedekia andrō,
 ono Gena'ana, itema ifalisi mbawa
 Micha, ba imane: Ba hadia lala
 wa'aheta Geheha Jehowa chōgoe,
 25 ba wehedegoe chōoe? Ba imane
 Micha: Hiza, ō'ila dania, na loeo
 ōtōrōi mbate'e jomo, ba wamini'ō
 26 ja'oegō! Ba imane razo Ndraono
 Gizeraēli: Mihalō Micha, ba mi'ohe
 mangawoeli ia chō Gamoni, koe-
 mandro ba mbanoea ba chō Joasi
 27 ono razo. Ba mimane: Da'ō niwā'ō
 razo: Mikoeroe da'e, ba ha ma'ifoe
 mibc'e gō ba ha ma'ifoe nidanō,
 irege mangawoelido lō hadia ia
 28 chōgoe. Ba imane Micha: Na ma-
 ngawoeli ndra'oegō lō hadia ia
 chōoe, ba tenga li Jehowa nifa'e-
 magoe! Ba imane na: Mifondro-
 ndrongo, ja'ami niha sato fefoe!
 29 III. Ba lasa'wa Ramoti ba danō
 Gileadi razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
 30 Jozafati, razo mado Joeda. Ba imane
 razo Ndraono Gizeraēli chō Jozafati:
 Da'oe'onoecha noecha niha
 bo'ō ba wanoewō andrō, ba ja'oegō,
 ba bōi boelō'ō nocchamō. Ba ifo-
 hani ia razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
 31 isa'wa zi fasōndra ira. Ba no ibe'e
 li ba goemandra andrō chōnia, si
 32, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba goema-
 ndra goereta zanoewō andrō chōnia,

no imane: Bōi milaoe ba niha bō'ō,
 he ono mbanoea, ba he sala'wa, ha
 sambalō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli
 andrō milaoe! Ba me la'ila Jozafati koemandra goereta andrō, ba
 32 labali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, ba
 lasa'wa ia, ba wolaoe chōnia. Ba
 moe'ira'ira Jozafati. Ba me la'ila
 33 koemandragoereta andrō, tenga razo
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, ba labōhōli, la-
 foeli ira foeri. Ba so zogai fanania,
 34 si lō moedōnadōna, ba i'efasi, ba gō-
 na chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
 gotaloeara mbōbō taloe gōrōba. Ba
 imane chō zolohe koeretania: Ba-
 li'ō, ohe misa ndra'o, hetado ba
 wasōndrata; noa sa mesochō ndra'-
 35 odo! Ba itoegoe abōlōbōlō wasō-
 ndrata, me loeo da'ō; ba razo, ba
 no sizizio ba goereta, fetahō Ndra-
 wa Garamo, iroegi tánō owi, ba do
 zocho andrō, ba ahele ba goereta
 ja'wa; ba me bongibongi, ba mate
 razo. Ba me aechoe loeo, ba moe'ao
 36 niha, lafa'ema'ema ba zato, lama-
 ne: Jamoefoeli ia ba mbanoeara
 ba ba danōra zamōsana — noa sa
 mate razo! Ba laroegi Zamaria,
 37 ba ba da'ō lako'o razo. Ba me
 38 lasasai goereta, ba mba'wa ba Za-
 maria, ba lafelai asoe ndro Gahabi,
 ba faroea ba gamondria zohorō,
 itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa. (*F. 21, 19*).
 Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba
 39 chō Gahabi andrō ba hadia ia fefoe
 nilaoenia, ba omo ifō goeaza andrō,
 nila'oenia ba banoea andrō fefoe,
 ni'aro'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba
 zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-
 raēli. (*Amos. 3, 15*). Ba mate Gaha-
 40 bi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba
 fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahaseja.
 IV. Ba Jozafati andrō, ono Asa,
 41 ba me no aloea medōloe fache razo
 Ndraono Gizeraēli Gahabi andrō
 tobali razo mado Joeda ia. Tōloe
 42 ngafaeloe a lima fache Jozafati, me
 tobali razo ia, ba 25 fache razo ia
 ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba
 Asoebi, ono .Zilehi. Ba itōrō sibai 43

- lala namania Asa, lō irōi, wolaoe
 44 somasi Jehowa. Ha fa lō moeboe-
 lō'ō hilihili andrō; lō labato sato
 wame'e soemange ba fanoenoe koe-
 mōjō ba hilihili andrō. (*Nga'est. II.*
 45 *15, 17*). Ba Jozafati andrō, ba lō
 fa'oedoe chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli.
 46 Ba hadia na nidenōdoenō ena'ō ba
 chō Jozafati andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia,
 nifa'ele'ōnia, ba fanocwōnoewōnia,
 ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja
 47 razo mado Joeda. Noa gōi ihori ba
 danō zi tosai sohorō andrō, si tosai
 48 na ba gōtō namania Asa. Ba lō
 razo ba Ndraono Gedomo; si no
 49 amaedola razo, ba koemandroe. Ba
 Jozafati, ba no ifalaoe'ō nowo Dari-
 si, solojo ba Gofiri cna'ō, ba wangai
 ana'a; ba lō aloca wolojo, aboto
 nowo andrō ba Geseono Geberi.
 50 (*F. 9, 26. Nga'est. II. 20, 36*). Ba
 imane Ahaseja, ono Gahabi chō
 Jozafati, me loeo da'ō: Acha mōi
 awō mbanoeae mbanoeagoe, ba
 wolojo andrō! Ba lō itche Jozafati.
 Ba mate Jozafati, itōrō lala ndra 51
 amania; ba ba ngai ndra amania
 lako'o ia ba mbanoea doeania
 Dawido. Ba fangalinia razo, ba
 ononia Joramo.
 V. Ba Ahaseja andrō, ono Ga- 52
 habi, ba me no aloea meweledōnō
 fache razo mado Joeda Jozafati
 tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, ba
 Zamaria, ba mendroe fache razo
 ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba si fa- 53
 toewoe chō Jehowa wolaoenia, itōrō
 lala namania, ba he lala ninania
 andrō, lala Jerobeamo, ono Nebati,
 si no mamowōhō Iraono Gizeraēli
 ba horō. Ifosoemange Mba'ali a- 54
 ndrō, mangaloeloe ia chōnia; i'andrō
 wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli
 Jehowa, nifolaoe namania mege, lō
 faehoe.

Soera

R A Z O

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA I.

I. Fōchō Gahaseja. Me ifasofoe'ō
 ba nadoe ba Nekerona, ba i'omba-
 cha'ō chōnia wa'amatenia dania
 Elija. II. I'echoegō galitō moroi
 ja'wa ba zinenge Gahaseja Elija.
 III. Fa'amate Gahaseja.

- 1 I. Ba me no mate Gahabi, ba
 lafabali ira ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
 2 Iraono Moabi. Ba no aechoe ba
 darali ba mbate'enia ba zi sagōtō
 ba Zamaria Gahaseja ba i'ofōchōi;
 ba ifatenge zinenge, imane chōra:
 Mi'ae misofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi
 andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona, na
 dōhō dania wōchōgoe andre. Ba no 3
 moehede mala'ika Jehowa chō Geli-
 ja, banoea Disebe, no imane: Fa-
 so, ae misi ja'wa, faondragō zinge
 razo Zamaria andrō, ba ōmane chō-
 ra: Te lō Lowalangi ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, wa mōi ami manofoe chō
 Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi
 ba Nekerona! Andrō imane sa'ae 4
 Jehowa: Lō dania aheta'ō ba gaso
 andrō, ba zi no ōleagō ndra'oegō,
 si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō. Ba mofanō
 Geliya. Ba lafoeli ira chō Gahabi 5

- sinenge andrō. Ba imane chōra :
 6 Hana wa mifoeli ami ? Ba lamane
 chōnia : So moroi si tooe niha, no
 faondraga, ba imane chōma : Mi-
 foeli ami chō razo samatenge ja'a-
 mi, ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō
 Jehowa : Tc lō Lowalangi ba Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, wa ōfatenge ba wano-
 foe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō,
 Lowalangi ba Nekerona ? Andrō lō
 aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba zi no
 ōleagō ndra'oegō, si mate sa'ae
 7 ndra'oegō ! Ba imane chōra : He
 wisa chalachala niha andrō, si fao-
 ndra chōmi mija'wa, sangoema'ō
 8 chōmi da'ō ? Ba lamane : Baroe boe
 mbaroenia ba oeli za'wi mbōbō lō-
 wilōwi. Ba imane : Elija, banoea
 Disebe. (*Sach. 13, 4. Mat. 3, 4. Heb.*
11, 37).

- 9 II. Ba ifatenge chōnia goemandra
 zi lima woeloe, awō zi lima woeloe
 andrō chōnia. Ba me iroegi si ja'wa
 Gelija koemandra andrō, ba hiza,
 no doemadao Gelija ba zoeoe hili ;
 ba imane chōnia koemandra andrō :
 He enoni Lowalangi, no iwa'ō
 10 razo : Ae mitooe ! Ba itema li Elija,
 imane chō goemandra zi lima woeloe
 andrō : Na enoni Lowalangi
 ndra'o, ba ja aechoe galitō moroi
 ja'wa ba mbanoea ba jamoe'a'ō,
 awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōc !
 Ba aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa ba
 mbanoea, ba i'a ia, fabaja si lima
 woeloe andrō chōnia. (*Loek. 9, 54.*)
 11 Ba ifoeli ifatenge goemandra bō'ō
 Ahaseja, koemandra zi lima woeloe,
 awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba
 iroegi si ja'wa Elija, ba imane chōnia :
 He enoni Lowalangi, imane razo :
 12 Ta'ita'i, ae mitooe ! Ba itema li Elija,
 imane chōnia : Na enoni Lowalangi
 ndra'odo, ba ja aechoe galitō moroi
 ja'wa ba mbanoea ba jamoe'a'ō, awō
 zi lima woeloe andrō chōc ! Ba
 aechoe galitō Lowalangi, moroi ja'wa
 ba mbanoea ba i'a ia, fabaja si
 13 lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba ifoeli
 ifatenge Ahaseja goemandra zi lima

woeloe, datōloe ae, awō zi lima
 woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba mōi mija-
 wa da'ō — koemandra, zi lima
 woeloe andrō, fanete zi daroea no
 mege — ba me iroegi, ba ibalō-
 doehini danō fōna Gelija, manga-
 loeloe ia, imane : He enoni Lowa-
 langi ! ena'ō na ahachō ma'ifoe dō-
 dōe nosogoe ; awō noso zawoejoe-
 mō andre, si lima woeloe ! Hiza, no 14
 aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa ba mba-
 noea ba no i'a fōnagoē koemandra
 zi lima woeloe andrō, si daroea, awō
 zi limalima woeloe andrō chōra ;
 ba ija'e, ba ena'ō na ahachō ma'ifoe
 dōdōe nosogoe andre !

III. Ba imane mala'ika Jehowa chō 15
 Gelija : Ae awōnia mitooe, bōi ata'oe fi
 ia ! Ba maoso ia, mōi ia, mōi ia awōnia
 mitooe chō razo. Ba imane ba da'ō : 16
 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no ōfa-
 tenge zinenge, ba wanofoe chō Mba'-
 ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi ba
 Nekerona — te sa lō Lowalangi ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, nisofoe li ena'ō ?
 — ba lō aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba
 zi no ōleagō tooe ndra'oegō, si mate
 sa'ae ndra'oegō ! Ba mate ia, itōrō 17
 niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Gelija ; ba
 fangalinia razo, ba achinia Joramo,
 me no aracha mendroea fache razo
 mado Joeda Joramo, ono Jozafati ;
 me no si lō ono matoea Gahaseja
 andrō. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō- 18
 doenō ba chō Gahaseja andrō, hadia
 nilaenia, ba no moetanō ba zoera
 hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 2.

I. Fao na ira Gelija Gelisa ba te-
 halō mija'wa ba zoroego Gelija. II.
 La'aloei ia ono zekola zama'ele'ō.
 III. Tandra, nifazōchi Gelisa ba Je-
 richo ba ba Mbetiēli.

I. Ba me edōna i'ohe ba zoroego 1
 Gelija Jehowa, si fao fe'oegoe'oegoe
 mbanoea, ba iheta ia ba Giligala
 Elija, awō Gelisa. (*Moz. I. 5, 24.*)
 Ba imane Elija, awō Gelisa : I'agō 2
 da'e, noa sa iwa'ō chōgoe Jehowa

we'amōi ba Mbetiēli. Ba imane
chōnia Elisa: Faja wa no saori
Jehowa ba faja, wa no saori ndra'-
oegō, na fabalido chōoe: Ba lasa-
3 wa mitooe Mbetiēli. Ba mōi baero
chō Gelisa nono zekola zama'ele'ō
andrō, si so ba Mbetiēli, ba lamane
chōnia: Hadia no aboto ba dōdōoe,
wa edōna Jehowa i'ohe ja'wa zochō
ja'oegō, iheta chōoe ma'ōchō! Ba
imane: Oe'ila gōi, bōi manō mihe-
4 dehede! Ba imane chōnia Elija:
He Elisa, iagō da'e, noa sa i'wa'ō
chōgoe we'amōi ba Jericho Jehowa!
Ba imane chōnia: Faja wa no
saori Jehowa ba faja wa no saori
ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe! Ba
5 laroegi Jericho. Ba la'ondrasi Gelisa
ono zekola zama'ele'ō ba Jericho,
ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, no aboto
ba dōdōoe, wa edōna Jehowa i'ohe
ja'wa zochō ja'oegō, iheta chōoe,
ma'ōchō? Ba imane: Oe'ila gōi, bōi
6 manō mihedehe! Ba imane chō-
nia Elija: Iagō da'e, noa sa i'wa'ō
chōgoe we'amōi ba Joridano Jeho-
wa. Ba imane: Faja wa no saori
Jehowa ba faja wa no saori ndra'-
oegō, na fabalido chōoe! Ba fao
7 ira. Ba lima woeloe ono zekola
zama'ele'ō zi mōi, ba agō ngai lala,
arōoe ma'ifoe; ba mōi ba mbewe
8 Joridano zi daroea. Ba ihalō mba-
roenia seboea Elija, igōloegō ba
i'amōzi'ō idanō. Ba fabali nidanō
ba latōrō si daroea, no sab'e tanō.
9 Ba me no laroegi si jefo, ba imane
Elija chō Gelisa: Andrō hadia ni-
laoegoe chōoe, gasagasa wangeheta
ja'ō chōoc. Ba imane Elisa: Jate-
fodoea winaeta chōgoe Gehehamō!
10 Ba imane Elija: Safōchō ni'andrōoe!
Na o'ila ndra'odo, na tehetā ndra'o
chōoe, ba tebe'e chōoe da'ō; ba na
11 lō o'ila ndra'odo, ba lō itōrō. Ba
me la'owaōwaō'ō wamatoenō da'ō,
ba hiza goereta alitō ba koedo ali-
tō, ba fabali zi daroea ibe'e, ba
noemalō mija'wa ba zoroego Gelija
12 ba fao we'oegoe'ogoe mbanoea. Ba

i'ila Elisa, ba moe'ao ia, imane:
He amagoe! he amagoe! koereta
ba si fakoeodo [ndra'oegō], ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli! Ba lō'ō sa'ae oroma
ia chōnia. Ba itoejoe noechania,
isika, ifabali. (F. 13, 14). Ba ihalō,
13 mbaroe Gelija, baroe seboea, si no
aechoe tooe chōnia, ba māngawocli-
ia, mōi ia ba mbewe Joridano. Ba 14
itoejoe mbaroe Gelija andrō, si no
aechoe tooe chōnia, ba i'amōzi'ō
idanō, imane: Ba heza so Jehowa,
Lowalangi Gelija andrō? Ba me
ibōzi nidanō, ba fabali, ba itōrō
Elisa.

II. Ba me larongo da'ō ono ze- 15
kola zama'ele'ō, si jefo ba Jericho,
ba lamane; No ahono chō Gelisa
geheha Gelija! Ba lafaondragō, ia,
lafaōndrō ira fōnania, iroegi tooe
danō. Ba lamane chōnia: Hiza, so 16
ba da'e zabōlō, lima woeloe, enonioe;
hana na mōi da'ō, ba wangaloēi
sochō ja'oegō; ma dania no i'oloi'ō
ia Eheha Jehowa, ma no ifazaoe-
mba ba hili, heza, ba ma ba ndraso,
heza ia. Ba imane: Bōi mifatenge!
Ba me laforege sibai chōnia, ba 17
imane: Ba mifatenge! Ba lima
woeloe lafatenge niha, sangaloēi
ja'ia, tōloe ngaloeo, ba lō lasōndra.
Ba lafoeli ira chōnia — ba Jeri- 18
cho na sa so ia — ba imane chō-
ra: Tenga no oēwa'ō chōmi: Bōi
mi'ae'e?

III. Ba lamane banoea Jericho 19
chō Gelisa: Si sōchi sa naha mba-
noea, o'ila, ja'oegō Toea, ba idanō,
ba lō sōchi; sōsō wa'adoedoe daloe
ba danō andre. Ba imane: Mihalō 20
chōgoe wiga si bohooe ba milaoe
ja'wa nasio. Ba lahalō chōnia. Ba 21
mōi ia mitooe ba goemboe nidanō,
ilaoe bacha nasio andrō, ba imane:
Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa: No oeheta
wōchō ba nidanō andrō, lō'ō sa'ae
mōi famoenoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae ibe'e
adoedoe daloc. Ba tobali sōchi ni- 22
danō andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre,
itōrō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Gelisa.

- 23 Ba mofanō ia, isaŵa misi jaŵa Mbetiēli. Ba me ba lala mijawā³ba mbanoea so ia, ba so moroi jomo ndraono, la'o'aja ia, lamane: Ae mijawā, si mate batoele! Ae mijawā, si mate batoele! (*Nga'ot. I. 16, 22*). Ba ibali'ō ia foeri; ba me i'ila ira, ba i'elifi ira ba dōi Jehowa. Ba so moroi ba gatoea mberoea si alawe, doea geoe, ba 42 lasasawi iraono andrō. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba isaŵa hili Garemeli, ba moroi ba da'ō ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.

FAZA 3.

I. Mamagōlō ira Joramo, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, Jozafati, ba wanoewō Iraono Moabi. II. Pombacha'ō Elisa, wa ja'ira zi mōna. III. Te'ala Ndraono Moabi labe'e, razo andrō, si daroea.

- 1 I. Ba Joramo andrō, ono Gahabi, ba me no aloea mewelewitoe fache, razo mado Joeda Jozafati, toballi razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ia ba Zamaria, ba mewelendroe fache
2 razo ia. (*F. 1, 17*). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, ba tenga sa atō si mane ira amania inania; iheta sa harefa andrō chō Mba'ali nitaroe'ō namania mege. (*Raz. I. 12, 30*).
3 Ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famowōhōnia Iraono Gizeraēli; lō iboelō'ō. Ba chō Mesa andrō, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba no fahōna goerifō ba no ifōmō ia beo razo Ndraono Gizeraēli 100,000 ono mbiribiri ba boe mbiribiri si
4 matoea, boe zi 100,000 nga'coe. Ba me no mate Gahabi, ba ifabali ia chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli razo
5 Ndraono Moabi andrō, molaŵa. Ba mōi ba danō razo Joramo, me loeo da'ō, irōi Zamaria, ba i'ofaja Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba ifatenge zinnege chō Jozafati, razo mado Joeda, imane chōnia: No fabali chōgoe razo Ndraono Moabi; hadia moi'ō awōgoe, ba wanoewō Iraono Moabi? Ba imane: Mōido! Si mane ja'oegō
ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeagoe, ba koedogoe, ba si mane koedomō. (*Raz. I. 22, 4*). Ba imane [Jozafati]: Heza tatōrō? Ba imane: Lala ba danō si mate ba Ndraono Gedomo tatōrō. Ba mōi ira, datōloe ira, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba razo mado Joeda ba razo Ndraono Gedomo. Ba me no tatōrōi danō, fitoe ngaloe fofanō, ba lō ō zato idanō ba, he ō goerifō andrō chōra. Ba imane, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: Alai ita! Ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Moabi ja'ira i'ohe ba da'e razo andre; si datōloe, Jehowa. Ba imane Jozafati: Hadia, ba lō ba da'e sama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō tabe'e sanofoe chō Jehowa? Ba itema li razo Ndraono Gizeraēli enoni samōsa, imane: So ba da'e Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati, solaoe idanō wombanō chō Gelija mege: (*Raz. I. 22, 5, 7; 19, 19, 21*). Ba imane Jozafati: Chōnia so daroma li Jehowa! Ba mōi ira mitooe chōnia, datōloe ira, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Jozafati ba razo Ndraono Gedomo.
II. Ba imane Elisa chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: Hadia niŵa'ōoe chōgoe? Ae ba zama'ele'ō andrō chō namaoe mege ba ba zama'ele'ō chō ninaoe! Ba imane chōnia razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: Bōi, me no ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Moabi ja'ira i'ohe ba da'e razo andre, si datōloe, Jehowa. Ba imane Elisa: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa, si no mōido enoni: na lō ocafiagi ena'ō Jozafati andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba lō oenehegō ndra'oegō, lō ba dōdōgoe ja'oegō! (*Raz. I. 18, 16. Sin. 15, 4*). Ba ija'e, ba mikaoni chōgoe zolaoe biola! Ero na so zolaoe biola, ba tohare chō Gelisa danga Jehowa. Ba imane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa: Mifa'oli gobokoho ba ndraso andre. Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Jehowa: Lō'ō sa oroma chōmi nangi ba he teoe, ba anōnō zoei idanō ndraso andre dania, ōmi ba ō zato

- 18 ehōmi ba ō goerifōmi. Ba side'ide-
nia na da'ō, iwa'ō Jehowa; ibe'e
na gōi ba dangami Ndraono Moabi,
19 ena'ō tobali milaŵa mbanoea saro
andrō chōra, fefoe, ba banoea ni-
toetoejoe; ba ena'ō m'obō fefoe
geoe sowoca, ba mihawoei goemboe
nidanō fefoe ba mifeofoe zi sēhi
20 nowi fefoe, milaoc gara. Ba mahe-
moloe ō, ba zangoeholō wongi, me
inōtō wame'e soemange ni'ā andrō,
ba hiza mbalō molō, si otarai danō
Ndraono Gedomo, ba anōnō danō
ibe'e.
- 21 **III.** Ba me larongo Iraono Moa-
bi fefoe, so moroi sa razo andrō,
ba wolaoe chōra, ba la'owoeloi fefoe,
irege zi lō locha lō molohe baloese,
22 ba la'iağō nola danōra. Ba ba za-
ngoeholō wongi, me takile nidanō
ba zino, ba no ojo'ojo nidanō tánō
si jefo, wamaigi Ndraono Moabi,
23 holō ndro. Ba lamane: Do! Ta-
be'e no fa'loedoe razo andrō, ba no
fasōndra ira. Ba milaboe, ba wa-
ngai sahoeloe ami dania, ja'ami
24 Iraono Moabi! Ba me laroege go-
lombaseŵa Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba
maoso Ndraono Gizeraeli ba lalaoe
ba Ndraono Moabi, tobali moloi ira
labe'e. Ba ladooe'ō ira fōna na
Iraono Gizeraeli, ba latoheogō na
25 wangelani Iraono Moabi. Ba ba-
noea, ba ladoedoeğō, ba lahawoei
zi sēhi nowi fefoe, samboesamboea
zamōsa lalaoe kara, ba oemboe ni-
danō fefoe, ba lahawoei, ba eoe so-
woea fefoe, ba la'obō, irege hatō
ōli kara ba Giri Hareseti zi tosai.
Ba lafasoei si faribo, ba laribo. (4.
26 19). Ba i'ila razo Ndraono Moabi
isaŵa wa'ate'ala ba zi manō, ba
700 i'ohē awōnia, si so si'ōli, ba
wangaloei lalania ehō razo Ndraono
27 Gedomo, ba tebai. Ba itoejoe nono-
nia si a'a, fangalinia razo ena'ō,
dania, ba ibe'e soemange nitoenoe,
ba dete gōli kara. Ba mofōnoe si-
bai Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba tobali
labōhōli ia, lafoeli ira ba chōra.

FAZA 4.

I. I'orifi lacha mbanoea Elisa,
wangoja'ō fanicha chōnia. II. Ifa-
boe'oe nono matoea ba ndra alawe,
banoea Zoenema. III. I'orifi nono
da'ō, me no mate. IV. Fangeheta
langoe bagō. V. Ha ma'ifoe gō, ba
ato i'aboesoi'ō niha Elisa.

- I. Ba so ndra alawo, fo'omo no-
no zekola zama'ele'ō, mangarōngař
ehō Gelisa, imano: No mate wo'omo-
goe, cnonioe andrō, ba no ō'ila, wa
no sangata'ocfi Jehowa ia, si lō
mamalōmalō; ba ija'e, ba so zosoe-
gilō, ba wangai sawoejoenia onogoe
matoea, si domboea. Ba imane
2 chōnia Elisa: He oewisa wanolo
ja'oeğō? Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia
zi so ehōoe, jomo. Ba imane: Lō
hadia ia ehō zawoejoemō jomo, ha
sara tawoe wanicha. (Raz. I. 17,
12). Ba mane chōnia: Ae wawalō
3 nahia si lō ōsi, ba nūbanoeami, ba
bōi sambō fa'oja; ba ae si bacha,
4 ba koesi mbawandroehō foerimi
onoee andrō, ba fo'ōsi nahia andrō
fefoe, ba safōnoe, ba fa'ese misa
oea. Ba mōi ia, i'ō'ō niŵa'ō Gelisa.
5 Ikoesi mbawandroehō focrira irao-
nonia; ba la'oro'ō chōnia nahia ba
ifadoro manō wamohani. Ba me no
6 ahoi mo'ōsi nahia andrō, ba imane
ehō nononia: Oro'ō na! Ba imane:
Awai nahia. Ba awena tebatō wa-
nieha. Ba mōi ia mangombacha chō
7 genoni Lowalangi andrō. Ba imane
ehōnia da'ō: Ae amawa wanicha
andrō ba boe'a gōmōoe. Ba si tosai,
ba balazomi iraonoe.

- II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi
8 mijefo ba Zoenema Gelisa. Ba so
ba da'ō ndra alawe seboea ana'a,
sogaoni manga ja'ia. Baero na itōrō,
ba mōi ia jomo ba da'ō, manga.
(Jos. 19, 18). Ba imaue ira alawo
9 andrō ehō wo'omonია: Hiza, aboto
sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa no enoni Lowa-
langi, niha ni'amoni'ō, niha andrō,
sanōrōnōrō ja'ita. He wisa na talaoe
10 mbate'e side'ide, nibagolōi, jaŵa ba

- zi sagõtõ, ba na tabe'e bacha chõ-
nia warate, awõ meza, awõ goeroesi,
awõ naha wandroe, ena'õ na ba
11 da'õ idõlõ ia, na mõi ia chõda. Ba
samoeza ma'õchõ, ba ifoeli so ia, ba
mõi ia ba mbate'e andrõ. ba zi
12 sagõtõ, ba mörõ ia. Ba aefa da'õ,
ba imane chõ ngoniningonia Gehasi:
Hede ba ndra alawe andrõ! Ba
hoemedede ia chõnia, ba i'ondراسي
13 Gelisa. Ba imane Elisa chõ Gehasi:
Õmane chõnia: Hiza, no ð'aboosi
tõdõ ndra'aga, no ðforege, ba heza
matolo gõi ndra'oegõ? Ma so chõoe
hadia ia nitoloma ja'oegõ, wangoe-
ma'õ chõ razo, ba ma chõ goema-
ndra? Ba imane: Ba ba niwama
14 sodo [lõ hadia ia]. Ba imane Elisa:
Ba heza tatolo ia ena'õ? Ba imane
Gehasi: Da'õ i! lõ chõnia ono ma-
toea, ba no niha satoea wo'omo-
15 nia! Ba imane Elisa: Hede chõ-
nia! Ba hoemedede ia chõnia, ba iagõ
16 mbawandroeõ. Ba imane Elisa:
Ba ndrõfia, mané foeri, ba õhagi
nono matoea! Ba imane: Bõi
Toea, enoni Lowalangi ndra'oegõ,
bõi ð'aja zawoejømõ! (*Moz. I.*
17 *18, 10, 14*). Ba manabina ndra ala-
we andrõ, ba mo'ono ia, me no
aloea ndrõfi, me itoeo woenia, itõrõ
nifaboe'oe Gelisa.
- 18 III. Ba me no eboeaboea nono
andrõ, ba samoeza ma'õchõ, ba
mõi ia awõ namania mamaigi sa-
19 masi. Ba mangarõngarõ ia chõ na-
mania, imane: Afõchõ sibai hõgõ-
goe! afõchõ sibai hõgõgoe! Ba
imane amania chõ genoni: Loe'i
20 ia mijomo chõ ninania! Ba iloe'i,
i'õhe mijomo chõ ninania. Ba ihagi
21 inania, irege laloeo, ba mate ia. Ba
i'õhe jawã, ibe'e ba gaso genoni
Lowalangi andrõ, ba ikoesi mbawa-
22 ndroeõ foerinia ba mofanõ. Ba
hoemedede ia chõ wo'onomia, imane:
Wã'õ chõgoe galide chõ ge-
nõni, mõiido chõ genoni Lowa-
langi andrõ ba oegõsõ wanga-
23 woeli! Ba imane: Hadia, wa
- mõi'õ chõnia? Ba tenga fasoelõna
ma'õchõ ba tenga loco sabato. Ba
imane: Lõ salania. Ba ifosela galide
24 si alawe andrõ ba imane chõ zangai
halõwõ andrõ: Fangaõsõngaõsõ ma-
nõ ia, bõi be'e tetabi ndra'o, ba wa-
kocdosa andre, irege oe'wa'õ chõoe!
Ba mofanõ ia, ba iroegi geno-
25 ni Lowalangi andrõ, ba hili Gare-
meli. Ba me i'ia ia moroi sa enoni
Lowalangi andrõ, ba imane chõ
genoninia Gehasi: Hiza ndra alawe
andrõ, bancea Zoenema! (*F. 2, 25*).
26 Ta'ita'i faondragõ ia, ba õmane
chõnia: He wisa, lõ hadia ia chõoe?
ba lõ hadia ia chõ wo'omooe, ba
lõ hadia ia chõ nono? Ba imane ira
alawe andrõ: Lõ'õ. Ba me iroegi
27 genoni Lowalangi andrõ, ba hili, ba
ira'oe gahenia. Ba so Gehasi ba
wanimba ja'ia. Ba imane enoni
Lowalangi andrõ: Bõi! noa sa sa-
boe sibai tõdõ ia, ba no ibini'õ
chõgoe Jehowa, lõ nibokainia chõ-
goe. Ba imane ira alawe andrõ: 28
Hadia, no ja'odo zangandrõ ono
matoea chõ zochõ ja'o? Tenga no
oe'wa'õ chõoe: Bõi o'aja ndra'o?
(*A. 16*). Ba imane Elisa chõ Ge-
29 hasi: Amõbõ taloe ba ani'o ziogoe
ba ae'e — na so zi faloecha'õ, ba bõi
owai ia, ba na so zangowai ja'oegõ,
ba bõi tema linia — ba fadõlõ ba
mbawa nono matoea andrõ zi'ogoe.
(*Loek. 10, 4*). Ba imane ina nono 30
andrõ: Faja wa no saeri Jehowa
ba faja wa no saeri ndra'oegõ, na
oerõi'õ! Ba maoso Gelisa, i'o'õ. Ba 31
no itaritari Gehasi, no ifadõlõ ba
mbawa nono andrõ zi'o no mege;
ba lõ lili, lõ irongo. Ba ifoeli ia
Gehasi, ifaondragõ Gelisa ba imane
chõnia: Lõ si tokea nono andrõ.
Ba me iroegi jomo Elisa, ba hiza 32
ba gasonia nono andrõ, no mate.
Ba mõi ia si bacha, ikoesi mbawa- 33
ndroeõ foerira, daroea ira, ba ma-
ngandrõ ia chõ Jehowa. (*Hal. zin.*
9, 40). Awena mõi ia jawã [ba wa-
34 rate], ifalõgoe ia ba doto nono andrõ,

- ba ifaœdoegõ mbawania ba mbawano
nono ba hõrõ ba hõrõ ba tanga ba
danga, ifaõndrõ ia ja'wa nono; ba
ifoeli aoechoe'aoechoe nõsi nono.
- 35 (*Raz. I. 17, 21*). Ba mõi baœloe
Gelisa, mowaõwaõ ia ba daloe zalo
ba ifoeli ia mamaõndrõ ja'ia ja'wa
nono. Awenā bahõ nono, mewitoe,
36 ba aefa da'õ, ba ifehaga ia. Ba
hoemedē Gelisa chõ Gehasi, imane
chõnia: Hede ba ndra alawe andrõ!
Ba mochede ia chõnia, ba so ia
moroi tooe, ba imane Elisa: Jā'e
nonoe, halõ ia! (*Loek. 7, 15. Heb.*
37 *11, 35*). Ba i'ondrasi Gelisa, manga-
loeloe ia chõnia, ifaõndrõ ia, iroegi
tooe zalo; awenā ihalõ nononia ba
mõi baœloe.
- 38 IV. Ba iroegi zoei Giligala Elisa.
Ba no lofo ba danõ. Ba me no
doemadao fõnania nono zekola za-
ma'ele'õ, ba imane chõ genoninia
andrõ: Be'e bawoe mbowoa seboea
ba rino gõ nono zekola zama'ele'õ!
39 Ba so zi mõi ba mbenoea, ba wa-
ngaloei boeloe ndroe'oe; ba isõndra
zoeri de'oe, ba itoe mboea, mato
samba bola. Ba ifoeli ia, ichõchõ
ba ibe'e bawoe; lõ'õ sa la'ila hadia.
40 Ba ifa'oli chõra, ena'õ la'ā. Ba ha
si'aikõ latandra, ba moe'ira'ira, la-
mane: Famoenoe ba mbowoa, ja'oe-
gõ enoni Lowalangi! ba tcbai la'ā.
41 Ba imane: Da chõgoe hamo! Ba
me no ilaoe ba mbowoa, ba imane:
Mifa'oli chõra, ena'õ la'ā! Ba lõ'õ
sa'ae famoenoc ba mbowoa.
- 42 V. Ba so mbanoea Mba'ali Zalisa
samõsa, solohe chõ genoni Lowala-
ngi andrõ si a'a roti, 20 ngawoea
roti gandroe, awo mbõra nihama,
ba mbolania. Ba imane Elisa: Be'e
43 ba zato, ndramoe'ā! Ba imane eno-
ninia: He oewisa, me no mato otoo
ira? Ba imane: Be'e chõra, ena'õ
la'ā! Imane sa Jehowa: Manga ira,
ba lõ ahoi. (*Joh. 6, 9. Mat. 15, 33*).
44 Ba ibe'e chõra ba manga ira, ba
lõ ahoi, itõrõ nifaboe'oe Jehowa.
(*Mat. 16, 9. 10*).

FAZA 5.

I. Mõi ba Zamaria Na'ema andrõ,
ba wamadõhõ booe aœrinia. II. Ifa-
dõhõ Elisa. III. Lõ ihalõ mboeala
Elisa, ba itehe ni'andrõ Na'ema. IV.
Fa'atebacha Gehasi andrõ ba fali-
mosania, ni'otoe'õ booe aœri.

I. Ba Na'ema andrõ, koemandra 1
seboea chõ razo Ndrawa Garamo,
ba no seboea tõi chõ zochõ ja'ia,
no si tœoeria, no chõnia mbõrõ
wa'abõlõ Ndrawa Garamo, ibe'e Je-
howa; ba no mbooe aœri ia. Ba 2
no laraboe nono alawe Dawa Gara-
mo, me mõi manœwõ, ba danõ
Ndraono Gizeraëli, no la'olo'i'õ, ba
no tobali sawœjoe wo'omo Na'ema
nono alawe andrõ. Ba imane chõ 3
zochõ ja'ia ira alawe Ena'õ na mõi
chõ zama'ele'õ ba Zamaria zochõ
ja'o, ba ifodõhõ cna'õ mbooe aœri-
nia! Ba mõi chõ razo Na'ema, i' 4
ombacha'õ chõnia, imane: Da'õ ni-
wa'õ nono alawe andrõ, Iraono Gi-
zeraëli. Ba imane razo Ndrawa Ga-
ramo: Ba ae'e, da'œfa'œhe'õ zoera
chõ razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mõi 5
ia, 46,200 roefia fanimba i'œhe firõ
ba 4620 balaki ana'a, ba foeloe
nga'õrõ baroe loeo, ba ibe'e ba 6
danga razo Ndraono Gizeraëli zoera
no mœge. Ba no imane ba zoera
andrõ razo: Na mõi ba dangaoe
zoera andre, ba ena'õ õ'ila: œ-
fatenge chõœ genonigoe Na'ema,
ena'õ õfadõhõ mbooe aœrinia. Ba 7
me no ibaso zoera andrõ razo Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, ba isika noœchania ba
imane: Hadia, Lowalangi ndra'odo,
sangila mangetoe'õ noso ba sangila
mangorifi niha, wa ifa'andrõ'õ chõ-
goe da'õ, œfadõhõ mbooe aœri ba
niha? Aboto manõ sa'ae ba dõdõ-
mi, wa sangalœi tandra'wa. (*Raz. I.*
20, 7).

II. Ba me irongo enoni Lowala- 8
ngi andrõ, Elisa, no isika noœcha-
nia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ifa-
tenge chõ razo, imane chõnia: Ha-
dia wa no õsika noœchamõ? Fa-

- tenge manō ia chōgoe, ba aboto dania ba dōdōnia so zama'ele'ō ba
- 9 Ndraono Gizeraēli! Ba so Na'ema, awō koedonia, awō gocreta, ba ba
- 10 golajama chō Gelisa tebato ia. Ba ifatenge chōnia Elisa, imane chōnia: Ae ondri ba Joridano, mewitoe, ba te'ali nōsinie ba dōhō wōchōe!
- 11 Ba mofōnoe Na'ema ba mofanō, imane: Oewalinga mōi ia tooe, ba iagō da'e, ba i'angarōfi li Lowalangingia, Jehowa ba i'oro'ō dangania, i'otahōgō ni'amoni'ō andrō, wama-
- 12 dōhō booe aeri andrō. Tenga no si sōchi moroi ba nidanō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. nidanō ba Ndramaseko andrō, Abana ba Farifari? Hadia, tebai ba da'ō mondrido, ena'ō dōhō wōchōgoe? Ba ibali'ō
- 13 ia, mofanō, mofōnoe sibai. Ba so genoninia, hoemedede ira chōnia, lamine: Hadia, na safōchō mena'ō iwa'ō chōoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba hadia, lō ō'o'ō mena'ō? Ba tenga mendoera manō me no iwa'ō chōoe:
- 14 Ondri, ba dōhō wōchōe! Ba mōi ia mitoe, fatō ia ba Joridano, mewitoe, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō; ba te'ali nōsinia, timba nōsi nono matoea, ba no dōhō wōchō. (*Loek. 4, 27*).
- 15 III. Ba ifoeli ia chō genoni Lowalangi andrō, fabaja awōnia fefoe, ba meiroegi, ba i'ondrasi, ba imane: Hiza, no aboto ba dōdōgoe, dozi tanō ba lō Lowalangi, ha ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba jā'e sa'ae chōoe mboeala zawoejoemō! (*A. 5*), Ba imane Elisa: Faja wa no saeri Jehowa, si no mōido enoni, na oc-
- 16 halō hadia ia! Ba he wa'ae iforege chōnia, ena'ō ihalō, ba lō edōna ia. Ba imane Na'ema: Ba hadia na lab'e atō chō zawoejoemō danō da'e tooe ndrohoendrohoe noro ko-
- 17 edo kalide, si doea geoe. Lō'ō sa'ae edōna zawoejoemō andre ifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, socmange nitoe ba soemange nitaba, hatō
- 18 Jehowa ifosoemange. Ba ha samba-
- lō nibologōoe tōdōoe chōgoe: na mōi ba gosali Rimono zochō ja'o, ba wangaloeloe ba da'ō, ba na itendro'ō ia ba da'ioegoe, ba na tobali fao ndra'o wangaloeloe ba gosali Rimono andrō, na mangaloeloe razo ba da'ō, ba jamoebologō dōdōnia Jehowa, chō zawoejoemō andre, ba zi sambalō andrō. (*F. 7, 2*). Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Focli'ō chōmi, bōi boesi dōdōoe!
- IV. Ba me no arōoe ma'ifoe ia, ba imane dōdōnia Gehasi: Noa sa ahachō dōdō zochō ja'o Ndrawa Garamo andrō, Na'ema, ba lō nihalōnia ni'ohe Na'ema. Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa, oe'o'ō, ena'ō ibe'e chōgoe ōsa! Ba fagohi Gehasi, i'o'ō Na'ema. Ba me i'ila Na'ema so zolo'ō ja'ia, ba mōi ia tooe moroi ba gocretania, ifaondragō Gehasi, ba imane chōnia: He wisa, lō hadia ia? Ba imane Gehasi; Lō'ō sa hadia ia, ba ifatengedo sochō ja'o, imane chōoe: So sibai zi mōi tomegoe, banoea ba hili mado Geferaji, ono matoea, daroea, ono zekola zama'ele'ō, ba ena'ō na ōbe'e chōgoe wirō, 4412 ba roefia, ba na doea gōrō mbaroe, nibe'e chōra. Ba imane Na'ema: Na omasi'ō, ba manō tō halō! Ba iforege chōnia, ilaoe ba mbola zi 8824 ba roefia, domboea bola, awō mbaroe, si doea gōrō, ba ibe'e ba genoninia si daroea, ba wolohe ja'ia chō Gehasi. Ba me la-
- 24 roegi gahe hilihili andrō, ba ihalō chōra Gehasi [norora andrō], ba i'irō'ō jomo, ba ifofanō niha andrō. Ba me no mofanō ira, ba mōi ia mangondrasi sochō ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Heza ō'otarai, Gehasi? Ba imane: Lō'ō manō sofanō zawoejoemō. Ba imane chōnia Elisa:
- 26 Hadia, lō si fao chōoe dōdōgoe, me so zamali'ō ja'ia chōoe, ba goereta? Ba laoe. Ba no ōtema wirō andrō, ba so sa'ae dania chōoe noecha ba kaboe nōhi ba kaboe nagoe ba biribiri ba sa'wi ba sawoejoe ira matoea

- 27 ba sawoejoe ira alawe; ba booe aeri Na'ema andrō, ba chōoe molemba ba ba nga'ōtōmō dania, si lō mālōmalō. Ba mōi ia baero, no afocsi booe aeri, hoelō nilaoe betoea.

FAZA 6.

I. Ibe'e molangi zi'oli Elisa. II. Te'abōsi'ō Ndrawa Garamo. III. Lofe seboca ba Zamaria. Iboenoe ena'ō Gelisa razo.

- 1 I. Ba lamane ono zekola zama'e-le'ō chō Gelisa: Faigi, nahama andre, sidadao ndra'aga fōnae, ba
2 no ambō; damōiga ba mbewe Joridano, ba sara zamōsa mahalō eoe balo, ena'ō malaoe nahama ba da'ō, si soga dania. Ba imane: Mi'ae'e!
3 Ba so zangandrō chōnia, samōsa, imane: Hadia, na mōi'ō awō genonimō? Ba imane: Lacc. mōido. Ba mōi ia awōra. Ba me no laroegi mbewe Joridano, ba la'obō geoe.
4 Ba tofana ba nidanō wato zi samōsa, me i'obō zageoe. Ba mangarōngarō ia, imane: Alai ndra'o, Toea, ba no niwawalō na'i! Ba imane enoui Lowalangi andrō: Heza tofana ia? Ba me no i'oroma'ō chōnia heza, ba itaba geoe Elisa ba ihandrogō ba da'ō. Ba molangi wato andrō. Ba imane: Halō ia! Ba i'oro'ō dangania, ihalō.
5 II. Ba isowō Ndraono Gizeraēli razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba mamagōlō ia ba genoninia, iwa'ō chōra, heza labinibini'ō ira. Ba ifatenge chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli enoni Lowalangi andrō, imane chōnia: Angelama, bōi tōrō da'ō; noa sa labini'ō ira
6 ba da'ō Dawa Garamo. Ba ifatenge zingenge razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō chōnia. Ba ero na si manō, ba ifangelama razo Elisa, ba lō'ō sa mamalōmalō wangelamania ba niwa'ō Gelisa, tenga ha samoeza ba tenga ba
7 mendroea. Ba aboe dōdō razo Ndrawa Garamo ba zi manō; ba hoe mede ia ba genoninia, imane chō-

ra: Hadia, tebai mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ha niha zi mōnga mbōlida chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli? Ba imane
8 si samōsa, enoninia: Tenga si manō, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo: Elisa andrō, sama'ele'ō, si so ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, da'ō zangombacha chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli hoehoeomō si bacha chōoe! Ba imane: Ba mi'ae
9 mifaigi heza so ia, ena'ō oefatenge, ba wondra'oe ja'ia. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Hiza, ba Ndrotana so ia! Ba ato ifatenge sabōlō, awō
10 koedo, awō goereta; ba zi bongi laroegi, ba lafa'oe'oc mbanoca. Ba me ihoelō wongi Elisa we'amōi tooe, ba hiza, ba no lafasoei mbanoea sanoewō, awō koedo, awō goereta. Ba imane chōnia enoninia: Alai
11 ita, Toea! He tawisa? Ba imane: Bōi ata'oefi; me no ato nawōda, moroi ba nawōra andrō. (Nga'oti. I. 32, 7). Ba mangandrō Gelisa, imane: He Jehowa, bokai hōrōnia, ena'ō
12 i'ila niha! Ba ibokai hōrō genoninia andrō Jehowa, ba i'ila, wa no anōnō hili andrō, si tefasoei Elisa, koedo ba koereta alitō. Ba me mōi mitooe Ndrawa Garamo andrō, me lafaondragō Gelisa, ba mangandrō ia
13 chō Jehowa, imane: Tema hawoei bōsi niha andrō! Ba ihawoei bōsi, i'o'ō ni'andrō Gelisa. (Mor. I. 19, 11). Ba imane chōra Elisa: Tenga
14 lalami da'e ba tenga ja'ia mbanoea andre. Mitaboe, ba oe'ohe ami ba niha andrō, ni'aloemi! Ba i'ohe ira ba Zamaria. Ba me no laroegi Zamaria, ba imane Elisa: He Jehowa, bokai hōrōra, ena'ō la'ila niha! Ba
15 ibokai hōrōra Jehowa, ba hiza, ba no ba daloe golajama Zamaria so ira. Ba me i'ila ira razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba imane chō Gelisa: Hadia, oefaboenoe'ō ira, ama? Ba
16 imane: Lō tola oboenoe ira! Hadia oboenocboenoe nira'oemō, bōrō zi'ōli ba fana chōoc? Bc'e gōra ba idanō, ena'ō manga ira ba ena'ō labadoe nidanō, ba hana na lafeli

- ira chō zochō ja'ira. (*Amaed. 25, 21.*
 23 *Nga'ot. II. 28, 15.*) Ba ifodiwo ira, eboea ihalō; ba me no manga ira, ba ifofanō ira, ba lafoeli ira chō zochō ja'ira. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae lazoewōzoeuwō Ndraono Gizeraēli Dawa Garamo.
- 24 III. Ba ara ma'ifoe, ba i'owocloi zabōlō chōnia fefoe Benihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba isa'wa Zamaria, 25 isoeuwō, ifa'oe'oe mbanoea. Ba tobali lofo seboea ba Zamaria, tosasa sibai ira, tobali 80 roefia mbōli hōgō galide, ba samba kata gō marafadi, 26 ba 5 roefia. Ba me itōrō dete gōli kara razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba so ndra alawe sangarōngarō chōnia : Tolodo, ja'oeuwō sochō ja'ō razo ! 27 Ba imane razo : Na lō itolo'ō Jehowa ba heza oehalō wanolo ja'oeuwō ? Hadia, ba golajama mbasitō, ba ma 28 ba wolazi mboea nagoe ? Ba isofoc ehōnia razo, imane : Hadia zaboe dōdōoe ? Ba imane : No imane chōgoe ira alawe andre : Be'e nonooe matoea andrō, ena'ō ōda ma'ōchō, 29 ba mahemoloe, ba onogoe ta'ā. Ba no marino ōma nonogoe, ba no ma'ā. Ba me oemane chōnia, me mahemoloe ō : Da nonooe, ena'ō ta'ā ia ! ba no ibini'ō nononia. (*Moz. V. 28,* 30 *53.*) Ba me irongo wehede ndra alawe andrō razo, ba itika nocchania, ba da'ō ba dete gōli kara ; Ba la'ila niha sato, wa no baroe boe zi 31 no amaedola gamczania. Ba imane : Jamoelae chōgoe Lowalangi zomasi ia, na tenga ma'ōchō aetoe mbagi 32 Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati ! Ba Elisa, ba sidadao ba nomonia, ba no doemadao ba ngainia zatoea mbanoea. Ba ifowaōwaō zinenge razo. Ba lō niroegi zinenge andrō Elisa na, ba imane Elisa ba zatoea andrō : Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa no ifatenge ono zange'e andrō, ba wole'wa bagigoe ? Mifaigi, na so zinenge andrō ba mikoesi mbawandroehō ba mitoeuwe lagō, miba'a ia. Terongo sa'ae moroi foerinia hoihozi gahe
- zochō ja'ia. Ba lō saetoe na wehe- 33 denia chōra, ba so moroi ja'wa razo, mōi chōnia, imane : Hiza wamakao andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa ! Hadia wa oedōnadōna na wango- rifi chō Jehowa ? (*Amos. 3, 6.*)
- FAZA 7.
- I. I'ombacha'ō Elisa wa'afahōna gō dania. II. Sobooe aeri zangila, wa no moloi Ndrawa Garamo. III. Lafaigi golombase'wa, ba eboea siba- zahoeloe ira. IV. Mate nihoe- ndragō ba mbawa gōli goemandra andrō.
- I. Ba imane Elisa : Mifondrondro- 1 ngo ni'wa'ō Jehowa ! Imane Jehowa : Mané wa'ala'wa loeo mahemoloe, ba hatō samba roefia zi samba sea (samba laeroe a matonga) hamo si sōchi, ba hatō samba roefia gōi zi 3 laeroe gandroe, ba mbawa gōli Zamaria. (*A. 16.*) Ba itema li 2 genoni Lowalangi andrō koemandra andrō, ba nitendro'ō razo ja'ia ba da'io, imane : Ba he ifosandrela mbanoca si ja'wa Jehowa, ba tebai itōrō da'ō ! Ba imane Elisa : Hōrōoe zangila dania, ba lō'ō sa ō'ā. (*A. 17. F. 5, 18.*)
- II. Ba so baero mbawa gōli niha 3 sobooe aeri, da'fa, ba faoma lamine chō nawōra : Hadia wa ta'ia- gō da'e, balazi mate ita ? Na ta- 4 wa'ō ena'ō tōdōda, mōi ita mijomo — lō lai wa 'no lofo jomo ba mba- noea — ba si mate sa atō ita ba da'ō ; ba na ba da'e ta'ia'gō, ba si ma- te ita. Ba datasawa sa'ae golombase'wa Ndrawa Garamo. Na la'orifi ita, ba saeri ita ; ba na laboenoe ita, ba mate ita ! (*Esai. 4, 16.*) Ba 5 maoso ira, me bongibongi, ba wana'wa olombase'wa Ndrawa Garamo. Ba me larogi mbalō golombase'wa, ba samōsa lō soroma niha. Noa sa 6 ibe'e Lowalangi, larongo ba golombase'wa Ndrawa Garamo roeroe koedo ba roeroe goereta, roeroe zanoewō, si no ato sibai, ba no tobali faoma lamine chō nawōra :

- Hiza, no i'oni oedoeda razo Ndraono Cheti ba razo Miseraji razo Ndraono Gizerašili, ba wolaoe chōda! (F. 19, 7). Ba maoso ira, ba moloi, me bongibongi; ba osera, awō koe-do chōra, awō galide — olombasewa ma'afefoe ba hadia zi so, ba larōi foeri; ba moloi ira, ba wangerifi ja'ira. Ba me laroegi mbalō golombasewa sobooe aeri andrō, ba mōi ira baose, ba la'ā ba labadoe nisōndrara, ba firō ba ana'a ba noecha, ba la'ohe baero, ba mōi ira, ba wogo'o ja'ia barō danō. Ba lafoeli ira, mōi ba nose bō'ō ba la'ohe baero zahoele ira ba lako'o ba danō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Bōi tamanō: bawa zi sōchi toeria mbawa da'e, Na lō ta'ombacha'ō, irege moloe mahemoloe, ba si gōna sala ita. Mōi ita mijomo ba wangombacha ja'ia ba gōdo razo!
- 10 Ba me laroegi, ba moe'ao ira ba zanaro ba mbawa gōli, ba la'ombacha'ō, lamane: No mōiga ba golombasewa Ndrawa Garamo, ba hiza, samōsa lō niha, lō niringoma li niha, ha koedo ba kalide, si no moefesoe, ba osera, awō nōsi bacha, 11 fefoe. Ba hoemedede zanaro ba mbawa gōli ba zatōea mbanoea, ba da'ō zangombacha ba gōdo razo.
- 12 III. Ba maoso razo, ba zi bongi, imane ba genoninia: Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia nichoi dōdō Ndrawa Garamo andrō chōda. Nola'ila, wa solofo ita, ba no larōi golombasewa ba no labini'ō ira misa, baero, no lamane dōdōra: Na so ira dania moroi jomo, ba tara'oe aeri ira, ba atoe'a ita ba mbanoea.
- 13 Ba imane enoninia, samōsa: Ba ndramoe'ohe koedo ōsa, koedo si lē ahoi na, si tosai ba da'e — latōrō sa atō lala zato andrō, si no ahoi — ba tafatenge ira, ba 14 wamaigi. Ba domboea lahalō koereta, fabaja koedo; ba da'ō ifatenge razo, ba wolohi sanoewō andrō, Dawa Garamo, imane chōra: Mi'ae'e,

ba mifaigi! Ba me la'o'ō ira, irege 15 Joridano, ba hiza tooe noecha ba fangōna, sara lala manō, nitibo'ō Ndrawa Garamo, me no si foelōi ira. Ba lafoeli ira sinenge andrō, ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo. Ba awe- 16 na mōi baero zato, ba lahalō hadia zahoele ira ba golombasewa Ndrawa Garamo, ba tobali samba roefia zi samba sea (samba laeroe a matonga) hamo si sōchi, ba samba roefia gōi zi tōloe laeroe gandroe, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa. (A. 1).

IV. Ba no ifataro sanaro ba mbawa 17 gōli goemandra no mege razo, koemandra nitendro'ōnia ja'ia ba da'io, no andrō. Ba lahoendragō goemandra andrō niha sato, ba mbawa gōli, ba mate ia, itōrō li genoni Lowalangi andrō, niwa'ōnia me mōi mitoe chōnia razo; (A. 2); me imane enoni 18 Lowalangi andrō chō razo: Mané wa'ala'wa loe mahemoloe, ba samba roefia zi tōloe laeroe gandroe, ba mbawa gōli Zamaria, ba samba roefia gōi zi samba sea (samba laeroe a matonga) hamo si sōchi. Ba imane 19 ba da'ō koemandra andrō chō genoni Lowalangi andrō: Ba he ifo-sandrele mbanoea si ja'wa Jehowa, ba tebai itōrō da'ō! Ba imane: Hōrōoe dania zangila, ba lō'ō sa 20 ō'ā! Ba itōrō; lahoendragō sa'ac ia sato, ba mbawa gōli, ba mate ia.

FAZA 8.

I. Tefoeli ba ndra alawe banoea Zoenema mbenoea ni'ochōgō niha bō'ō. II. P'ombacha'ō wa'amate Mbenihada Elisa, awō wa fangalinia dania Haza'li andrō. III. Jehoramo, razo mado Joeda. IV. Ahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda; fasoewō ira Gahasejahoe Haza'li.

I. Ba no moehede Gelisa ba ndra 1 alawe andrō, ni'orifinia ono mege, no imane: Faoso, heta'ō ba da'e, awō zoroijomoe fefoe ba ae fatewoe ba niha bō'ō, heza; ifatōrō sa'ae lofo mbanoea ba danō Jehowa, mewitoe fache dania; ba no

- 2 ibōrōgō ija'e. (*F. 4, 35*). Ba maoso ndra alawe andrō, i'o'ō niwā'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō : aheta ia, awō zoroijomonia fefoe, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara la'ia'gō danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba me no aloea zi mewitoe fache andrō, ba mangawooli ndra alawe andrō, moroi ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba mōi ia chō razo, ba wangandrō fanolo
- 4 ba nomonia ba ba mbenoeania. Ba fahoehoe si'aikō razo chō ngoninngoni genoni Lowalangi andrō, Gehasi, imane : Toenō chōgoe fefoe nilaoe Gelisa, si teteria andrō. Ba me itoenō chō razo wangorifi Gelisa si mate andrō, ba hiza, ba so si'aikō ndra alawe andrō, ni'orifinia ono, ba wangandrō fanolo chō razo ba nomonia ba ba mbenoeania. Ba imane Gehasi : He sochō ja'o, razo ! Da'ō ndra alawe andrō, ba da'ō
- 6 nononia, ni'orifi Gelisa ! Ba isofoe ba ndra alawe andrō razo, ba itoenō chōnia. Ba ifatenge awōnia wazoe-ri, imane ba da'ō : Tolo ia, ena'ō mangawooli chōnia fefoe motōi chōnia, fabaja boea nowi andrō fefoe, i'otarai aheta ia ba danō, iroegi ma'ōehō andre.
- 7 II. Ba iroegi Ndramaseko Elisa. Ba Benihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba no mofōehō. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chōnia : No so ba da'e genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba imane razo chō Hazaēli andrō : Ohe mboeala ba faondragō genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba jamesofoe ehō Jehowa, na dōhō
- 9 dania wōchōgoe andre. Ba ifaondragō Gelisa Hazaēli, i'ohē mboeala, ngawalō hadia ia zebōea bōli ba Ndramaseko, 40 nga'oe gondra monoro. Ba me iroegi, ba i'ondrasi Gelisa, imane : Onoe Benihada andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, zamatenge ja'o, imane : Hadia, dōhō
- 10 dania wōchōgoe andre ? Ba imane chōnia Elisa : Ae wā'ō chōnia : Lō zi lō dōhō wōchōoe ! he wā'ae no ibokai chōgoe Jehowa, wa si mate
- ia dania. Ba itōngō ia enoni Lowalangi andrō, irege aila ia ; ba me'e Gelisa. Ba imane Hazaēli : Hana
- 12 wa me'e'ō, Toea ? Ba imane Elisa : Me no oe'ila, wa samakao Iraono Gizeraēli dania ndra'oe'gō. Banoea saro chōra, ba ōtoenoe dania, ba ono matōea chōra, ba ōboenoe si'ōli, ba iraono sawoejoe, ba ōrasa, ba ba zanabina, ba ōsiko daloe. (*F. 10, 32*). Ba imane Hazaēli : Ha
- 13 niha zawoejoemō andre, asoe andre, wa ilaoe zi manō, sabōlōbōlō andrō ? Ba imane Elisa : No i'oroma'ō chōgoe Jehowa, wa razo Ndrawa Garamo ndra'oe'gō dania. (*Sam. I. 24, 15. Raz. I. 19, 15*). Ba irōi Gelisa,
- 14 ba me iroegi zoehō ja'ia ba imane chōnia da'ō : Hadia niwā'ō Gelisa chōoe ? Ba imane chōnia : Imane chōgoe : Lō zi lō dōhō wōchōnia ! Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihalō gamba-
- 15 la, i'oengoe'gō ba nidanō ba ibe'e fangahawoe mbawania ; ba mate ia, ba Hazaēli zi tobali razo, fangalinia. (*A. 16-32: Nga'ōt. II. 21, 1. 5-10.*)
- III. Ba me no aloea mēdrōfa
- 16 fache razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Joramō, ono Gahabi, tobali razo mado Joeda Jehoramō, ono Jozafati. (*Raz. I. 22, 51*). Tōloe ngafocloe a
- 17 roea fache ia, me tobali razo ia ba me'waloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōrō lala razo Ndraono
- 18 Gizeraēli, nifolaoe Gahabi, awō nga'ōtōnia ; me no ono Gahabi nihalōnia dongania, Tobali si fatoe'woe chō Jehowa ilaoe. (*A. 26*). Ba lō edōna
- 19 Jehowa, ifakiko mado Joeda, bōrō genoninia Dawido, dali nifaboe'oenia ba da'ō, wa lō iboelō'ō chōnia wandroe, sanehe ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 11-16. Raz. I. 11, 36*). Ba me razo Jeho-
- 20 ramo andrō la'efa'ō ira barō mbawa Ndraono Gizeraēli Iraono Gedomo, ba lafataro chōra razo. Ba mōi mi-
- 21 jefo ba Za'ira Jehoramō, i'ohē goe-reta fefoe. Ba maoso ia ba zi bongi, ilaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, si no mama'oe'oe ja'ia, ba ba goemandra

- goereta, ba moloi zato, lasaŵa chōra.
- 22 Ba tobali aefa barō mbawa Ndraono Gizeraēli Ndraono Gedomo, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba la'efa'ō gōi ira banoea
- 23 Libena. Ba hadia na ena'ō nitoenō ba chō Jehoramo andrō ba hadia ia fcoc nilaoenia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda.
- 24 Ba mate Jehoramo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido, lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahasejahoe.

(A. 25-29 : Nga'ōt. II. 22, 1-6.)

- 25 IV. Me no aloea mewezezara fache razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Joramo, ono Gahabi, tobali razo mado Joeda
- 26 Gahasejahoe, ono Jehoramo. Doe woeloe a roea fache Gahasejahoe andrō, me tobali razo ia. Ba ha dōfi razo ia ba Jeroczaalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Atalia, ma'owoe Omeri andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. (A. 18 ; F. 11, 1). Ba itōrō lala zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, me no ono alawera ia, Ba fao ia chō Joramo, ono Gahabi, ba wasoewōta chō Hazaēli andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba ngai Ramoti ba danō Gileadi ; ba mesocho Joramo labe'e Dawa Garamo. Ba mangawoeli razo Joramo, ba wamadōhō sochonnia si tenga ha samboea, sesocho ia ba Ndrawa Garamo, ba Rama, me fasoewō ia chō Hazaēli, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba mōi misi tooe Gahasejahoe, ono Jehoramo, razo mado Joeda, ba wamaigi Joramo andrō, ono Gahabi, ba Jezere'eli, bōrō wōchōnia andrō. (F. 9, 15 ; 16. 21).

FAZA 9.

I. Ifabajoini'ō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehoe andrō Elisa. II. Tefatara razo Jehoe. III. Mōi ba Jezere'eli Jehoe, oedoe Joramo. IV. Iboenoe Joramo ba Ahasejahoe ba Izebela.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Gelisa chō nono zekola zama'ele'ō, imane chōnia :

Fa'anō'ō, ba ohe mboeliboeli wani-cha andre, ba ae ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba na ōroegi, ba aloei ba da'ō Jehoe andrō, ono Jczafati ono Nimisi. Ba na ōroegi jomo chōra, ba ōa'ō chōnia, jamoezizio ba hoenō nawōnia, ba ohe ia jomo. Ba halō mboeliboeli wanicha ba fadoewa ba hōgōnia, ba ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : No oebajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'oegō ! Aefa da'ō, ba bokai mbawandroe'hō, ba dōlō oloi. (Raz. I. 19, 16). Ba mōi ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi nono matoea andrō, enoni zama'ele'ō. Ba me iroegi jomo, ba mbanoea, ba no oroedoe wedadao goemandra zabōlō ; ba imane : So niwa'ōgoe chōoe, ja'oegō Toea koemandra ! Ba imane Jehoe : Ha niha ndra'aga niwa'ōoe ? Ba imane : Ja'oegō, Toea koemandra ! Ba maoso ia, mōi jomo. Ba ifadoewa ba hōgōnia wanicha andrō ono matoca andrō, ba imanc chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : No oebajoini razo mbanoea Jehowa ndra'oegō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Ba ōhori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, sochō ja'oegō mege, ena'ō oelaoe mbalō ndro genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba balō ndro genoni Jehowa fcfoe, chō Gizebela andrō. (Raz. I. 21, 22). Si samba omo ndra Ahabi andrō, fefoe, ba niboenoe, ba oehori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraono ba satoea, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Raz. I. 14. 10). Ba oefagōlōgōlō ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baēsa, ono Gahia zisamba ōmō ndra Ahabi, (Raz. I. 15, 29 ; 16, 3. 11). Ba Izebela andrō, ba ni'a nasoe dania ba danō Jezere'eli, ba lō sogō'o ja'ia. Ba ibokai mbawandroe'hō, ba moloi ia. (Raz. I. 21, 23).

II. Ba me ifoeli i'ondrasi tooe genoni zochō ja'ia Jehoe, ba lamane chōnia : He wisa, lō hadia ia ? Ha-

- na wa mōi chōoe zowōhō andrō ?
 Ba imane chōra : Noa sa mī'ila ni-
 12 ha andrō ba era'erania. Ba lamane :
 Tahi ! Ombacha'ō chōma ! Ba ima-
 ne : Da'ō niwā'ōnia chōgoe, no ima-
 ne : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : No oeba-
 joini razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'-
 13 oegō ! Ba lagōsō lalahō lembra —
 itoejoe lembenia zamōsanā — ba
 labe'e toefonia, ba mbosi nora andrō,
 ni'agōnia, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba la-
 mane : No tobali razo Jehoe ! (*Mat.*
 21, 7).
- 14 III. Ba mamagōlō ba nawōnia
 Jehoe andrō, ono Jozafati ono Ni-
 misi, ba wamoenoē Joramo. Ba Ja-
 ramo ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoc, ba
 no si mōi manaro mege ba Ramoti,
 ba danō Gileadi, ba wolaoe chō Ha-
 15 zaēli, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba no
 ifoeli ia, no isa'wa Jezere'eli, ba wa-
 madōhō sochonia andrō, si tenga ha
 samboca, sesocho ia ba Ndrawa Ga-
 ramo, me fasoewō ia chō Hazaēli,
 razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba imane
 Jehoe : Na fadoehoe dōdōmi gōi, ba
 bōi mifa'amōi baero mbanoea niha,
 si mōi ena'ō, ba wangombacha ba
 16 Jezere'eli. (*F. 8, 28. 29*). Ba mōi
 ja'wa ba goeretania Jehoe, isa'wa
 Jezere'eli, me no ba da'ō so Jora-
 mo ; ba noa gōi so moroi si ja'wa
 Gahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda, ba
 17 wamaigi Joramo. (*F. 8, 29*). Ba no
 so ba malige ba Jezere'eli zanaro.
 Ba me i'ila moroi sa ndra Jehoe,
 ba imane : Oroma moroi sa niha,
 sambawā ! Ba imane Joramo : Wā'ō
 zi fakoedo, ba fatenge ia, ba wa-
 maondragō ja'ira, ena'ō imane chō-
 ra : Hadia, ba zatoelō mōi ami ?
 18 Ba ifaondragō ira si fakoedo andrō,
 ba imane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Ha-
 dia, ba zatoelō mōi ami ? Ba imane
 Jehoe : Hana wa ōhalō chōoe ?
 iagō foerima, o'ō ndra'aga ! Ba
 i'ombacha'ō sanaro andrō, imane :
 No iroegi ira sinenge andrō, ba lō
 19 mangawoeli. Ba ifatenge zamōsa tō,
 si fakoedo. Ba me iroegi ira, ba
- imane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Hadia,
 ba zatoelō mōi ami ? Ba imane Je-
 hoe : Hana wa ōhalō chōoe da'ō ?
 Iagō foeri ba o'ō ndra'aga ! Ba 20
 i'ombacha'ō sanaro andrō, imane :
 No iroegi ira, ba lō mangawoeli ia.
 Ba famandroeo koedo andrō, ba no
 hoelō wamandroeo Jehoe andrō,
 ba'oeswoe Nimisi ; noa sa nifama-
 ndroco zowōhō chōniā. Ba imane 21
 Joramo : Mifa'anō koedo ! Ba me
 no lafa'anō ba goeretania, ba lasa-
 wā, daroea ira Joramo, razo Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, Gahasejahoe, razo ma-
 do Joeda ; lafaondragō Jehoe, ba ba
 mbenoea Naboti andrō no, banoea
 Jezere'eli, fachamō ira chōnia. (*Raz.*
 I. 21, 1).
- IV. Ba me i'ila Jehoe Joramo, 22
 ba imane : Hadia, ba zatoelō mōi'ō,
 Jehoe ? Ba imane Jehoe : Hadia
 zatoelō, fateoa lō tebato wohorō-
 horō ninaoe Izebela, awō wakele-
 moesa andrō chōnia, si lō mamalō-
 malō ? Ba ibali'ō ia Joramo, ba 23
 woloi, ba imane chō Gahasejahoe :
 No la'a mbōlida, Ahasejahoe ! Ba 24
 itoejoe wana Jehoe, ifana Joramo,
 ba hoeloe gōna, tobali itōrō dōdō
 ono wana andrō, ba alaoe tooe ia
 ba goeretania ja'wa. Ba imane Je- 25
 hoe chō nawōnia Bidekari : Halō ia
 ba tibo'ō ba mbenoea Naboti andrō,
 banoea Jezere'eli ; itōrō sa tōdōgoe,
 me ta'ō'ō namania Ahabi, me fa-
 koedo ita, daroedaroea ita, me ima-
 ne Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō : (*Raz.*
 I. 21, 19) : Si ndroehoe, do Naboti 26
 andrō ba do ndraononia, ba no oe'ila
 menewi, iwā'ō Jehowa, ba oesoe-
 lōni chōoe ba mbenoea andre, iwā'ō
 Jehowa ! Ba halō sa'ae ia ba ti-
 bo'ō ba mbenoea andrō, dali niwā'ō
 Jehowa. Ba me i'ila da'ō Ahaseja- 27
 hoe, razo mado Joeda, ba moloi
 ia, itōrō lala ba nose ba kaboe. Ba
 i'ohi ia Jehoe, imane : Ja'ia gōi !
 Mifana ia ! Ba lafana ia, ba goereta,
 ba lala mija'wa ba Goeri, ba ngai
 Jibela'a. Ba moloi ia, isa'wa Megido

ba mate ia ba da'ō. (*Nga'ōt. II. 22, 7-9*). Ba lahare'ō ba goereta enoninia, la'ōhe ba Jeroezalema ba ba da'ō lak'o ia, ba lewatōnia, ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido. (*F. 14, 20; 23, 30*). Me no aloca mewoeloe fache razo Joramo, ono Gahabi, mege, toballi razo mado Joda Gahasejahoe andrō. Ba iroegi Jezere'eli Jehoe. Ba me irongo da'ō Izebela, ba ifosōnō rōngōrōngōnia ba ihaogō mboenia ba ifaigi ba zandrela. Ba me itōrō mbawa gōli Jehoe, mijomo, ba imane Izebela: Hadia, sohahoe tōdō mege Zimeri andrō, samoenoe sochō ja'ia? (*Raz. I. 16, 10, 18*). Ba ifaigi mija'wa zandrela Jehoe, ba imane: Ha niha zi fa'awō chōgoe? ha niha? Ba me lafaigi ia moroi ja'wa enoni Gizebela, enoni jomo, daroea, datōloe, ba imane: Mitoeli'ō tooe ia! Ba latoeli'ō tooe Gizebela, toballi tokana ba mbagolō ba ba koedo ndronia, ba lahoendragō ia koedo. Ba Jehoe, ba mōi jomo manga. Ba aefa da'ō, ba imane: Mi'ae mifaigi ni'elifi andrō, ba miko'o ia; me no ono razo. Ba me mōi, ba wogo'o ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia tooe, ha solesole hōgō ba ahe ba laloe'a danga. Ba lafoeli ira, la'ombacha'ō chō Jehoe; ba imane: No itōrō ni'wa'ō Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema genoninia Elija, banoea Disebe, me imane: Ba danō Jezere'eli andrō dania la'ā nōsi Gizebela andrō asoe, (*A. 10. Raz. I. 21, 23*), ba boto Gizebela, ba si fadoro oboela ba mbōrō zinanō dania, ba danō Jezere'eli andrō, fa tebai sa'ae la'wa'ō: Da'e Gizebela andrō!

FAZA 10.

I. Ifaboenoe'ō nono Gahabi ba talifosō Gahasejahoe Jehoe. II. Ibe'e soemange gere Mba'ali andrō fefoe. III. Lalō Jehoe. F'otoe'ō ia ba lalō andrō Hazaēli; fa'amate Jehoe.

1 I. Ba 70 na nono Gahabi, ba Zamarīa. Ba ifazōchi zoera Jehoe ba

ifa'ōhe'ō chō goemandra mbanoea ba ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba nifataro satoea ndraono Gahabi andrō, imane ba zoera andrō: Na mōi ba dangami zoera andre, ja'ami si so barō mbawa iraono zochō ja'ami andrō ba koereta ba koedo ba banoea saro ba fangōna, ba mifaigi ha niha zi sōchi ndraono zochō ja'ami, ha niha zabōlō, ba mifedadao ba dadaoma namania, ba milaoe fa'awō ba nga'ōtō zochō ja'ami andrō. Ba ata'oe sibai ira, ba lamane: Me no tebai latimba ia razo andrō, si daroea andrō, ba he wisa itá? Ba lafatenge chō Jchoe ira koemandra ba gōdo koemandra mbanoea ba sala'wa ba si no moefataro satoea [ndraono Gahabi], lamane: Sawoemoemō ndra'aga, ba hadia ia fefoe ni'wa'ōoe, chōma, ba ma'o'ō. Tebai mamaro razo ndra'aga; laoe zomasi'ō. Ba ifoeli ifa'ōhe'ō chōra zoera, imane: Ba na chōgoe fa'awō ami, ba na edōna mi'o'ō ni'wa'ōgoe, ba mihalō hōgō ndraono zochō ja'ami mege, ba mi'ōhe chōgoe ba Jezere'eli, mahemoloe, na mané wa'ala'wa loeo. Ba ono razo andrō, si fitoe ngafoeloe, ba ba zatoea mbanoea so, da'ō zange'eboea. Ba me no latema zoera andrō, ba lahalō nono razo andrō ba lataba mbagi, fitoe ngafoeloe, labe'e ba ragaraga hōgō ba lafa'ōhe'ō chō Jehoe ba Jezere'eli. Ba me i'ombacha'ō chōnia sinenge, no la'ōhe hōgō nono razo andrō, ba imane: Mibe'e ba zinga mbawa gōli, iroegi mahemoloe mbanoea, mifodomboea nahia. Ba ba zangoehelō wongi, ba mōi ia baero, i'agō da'ō, ba imanc ba niha sato fefoe: Lō horōmi! Hiza, ja'odo zamagōlō ba nawōgoe, oedoe zochō ja'o, ba no oeboenoe ia; ba ha niha atō zamoenoe da'e fefoe? Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa sambalō lō saechoe ba danō taroma li Jehowa, ni'wa'ōnia ba zi samba omo ndra Ahabi; noa sa ifaloea Jehowa ni'wa'ōnia,

- nifa'ema genoninia Elija. (*Raz. I. 21, 22*). Aefa da'õ, ba iboenoe Jehoe fefoe zi tosai zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, ba Jezere'eli, ba sala'wa andrõ chõnia ba si no fa'ila li chõnia ba ere andrõ chõnia, tobali samõsa lõ soloi. Ba maoso ia, mo-fanõ, isa'wa Zamaria. Ba me no iroegi Mbeti Ekedì, ba faloecha ia ndra talifoesõ Gahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda. Ba imane chõra: Ha niha ami? Ba lamane: Talifoesõ Gahasejahoe ndra'aga. mõiga misi tooe faloecha ba nono razo ba ba nono nina razo. (*Nga'õt. II. 22, 3*).
- 14 Ba imane: Mira'oe aeri ira! Ba lara'oe aeri ba laboenoe ba lati-bo'õ ba mba'a ba Mbeti Ekedì, 42 niha, tobali samõsa lõ si tosai.
- 15 II. Ba me aefa ia ba da'õ, ba faloecha ia Jonadabi, ono Rechabi, si faondra chõnia. Ba i'owai ba imane chõnia: Hadia, satoelõ tõdõ chõgoe ndra'oegõ, si mane ja'odo chõoe? Ba imane Jonadabi: Si manõ! Ba imane Jehoe: Na si manõ, ba da dangaoe! Ba fara'oe tanga ia chõnia; ba ifa'amõ ia chõnia, ba goereta ja'wa, (*Jer. 35, 6*),
- 16 ba imane chõnia: Ae awõgoe ba faigi wa'owõlõ'õlõgoe ba chõ Jehowa! Ba fao ia chõnia ba goeretania.
- 17 Ba me no iroegi Zamaria Jehoe, ba iboenoe fefoe zi tosai motõi chõ Gahabi, irege no ibori fefoe, dali li Jehowa, ni'wa'õnia chõ Geli'ja. (*Raz. I. 21, 21. 22*). Aefa da'õ, ba ifaloecha'õ niha sato fefoe Jehoe, ba imane chõra: Lõ arõoerõoe wamosoemange Gahabi Ba'ali andrõ, ba Jehoe, ba iforege wamosoemange ja'ia.
- 19 (*Raz. I. 16, 31-33*). Ba mihede ba zama'ele'õ andrõ chõ Mba'ali fefoe, samosoemange ja'ia ba ere andrõ chõnia, fefoe, ba mi'asogõ chõgoe; lõ tola lõ ahori so ira! So dania chõgoe gowasa seboea, ba wamosoemange Ba'ali; dozi si lõ mõi, ba niboenoe! Ba fa'oneche Jehoe da'õ, ba wamoenoe samosoemange Ba'ali.
- Ba imane Jehoe: Mifarongogõ, ena'õ 20 lõ olifoe ira gamonita ba gowoelea andrõ chõ Mba'ali. Ba lafarongogõ ba niha. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jehoe 21 ba Ndraono Gizera'eli fefoe; ba ahori so zamosoemange Ba'ali, lõ si torõi foeri, si lõ mõi. Ba mõi ira ba gosali Mba'ali andrõ, tobali afõnoe niha gosali Mba'ali, i'otarai gero mbawandroe'õ iroegi mija'wa, fefoe. Ba imane Jehoe chõ mandroe ba 22 mbate'e noecha: Dozigõ noecha zamosoemange Ba'ali andrõ! Ba ibe'e baero chõra noecha. Ba mõi ba 23 gosali Jehoe, awõ Jonadabi andrõ, ono Rechabi, ba imane ba zamosoemange Ba'ali: Mi'aloei ba mifai-gi, fa bõi fachõjõ ba chõmi ba da'e zamosoemange Jehowa, ena'õ ha sambalõ samosoemange Ba'ali. (*A. 15*). Ba mõi bacha Jehoe, ba wa- 24 me'e soemange nitaba ba soemange nitoenoe; ba no 80 ifataro tooe niha, no imane: Na so zame'e moloi zamõsa niha andrõ, nibe'egoe ba dangami, ba nosonia labe'e tangali noso zoloi andrõ. (*Raz. I. 20, 39*). Ba 25 me no i'asiwai zoemange nitoenoe andrõ Jehoe, ba imane ba nawõnia sabõlõ andrõ: Mi'ae bacha, ba mi'õ-õtõ tooe ira, samõsa bõi mifolala baero! Ba la'õ'õtõ tooe ira si'õli sabõlõ andrõ, ba lafazaoemba baero . ba mõi ira ba hati gosali Mba'ali, (*Raz. I. 18, 40*), ba la'õhe baero 26 Gasera andrõ, ba gosali Mba'ali, ba latoenoe; (*F. 11, 18*.) ba larasa 27 wamaedo Mba'ali andrõ, ba ladoe-doe'õ gosalinia, ba labali'õ e'era, iroegi ma'õchõ andre. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba 28 tobali ihori Mba'ali andrõ Jehoe, ba Ndraono Gizera'eli.
- III. Ba horõ Jerobeamõ andrõ, 29 ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iranõ Gizera'eli, ba lõ ibõhõli Jehoe, — ono za'wi balaki andrõ ba Mbeti'eli ba ba Dano. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba imane Jehowa chõ Jehoe: Me 30 no õhaogõ wolaoe somasi ndra'o, me no ahori õfatõrõ ba zi samba omo

- ndra Ahabi zi so ba dōdōgoe, ba ire-
ge tōloe nga'ūtō ma'oeuomō da-
nia zidadao ba dadaoma razo ba
31 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 15, 12*). Ba
lō itōngōni Jehoe wanōrō lala go-
roisa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraēli, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō; lō
ibōhōli horō andrō, horō Jerobeamo,
ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono
32 Gizeraēli. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibō-
rōtaigō mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli, ba i'alani ira Hazaēli
andrō, tātō ba nola danōra, ma'a-
33 sara, (*F. 8, 12*), i'otarai Joridano,
noemalō misa ba gatoemboesha
loeo, tanō Gileadi ma'asagōrō, mado
Gado ba mado Roebeno ba mado
Manase, i'otarai Garōeri ba mbewe
Garono, he tanō Gileadi ba he tanō
Mbazana [ba ibe'e barō mbawana].
34 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō
ba chō Jehoe andrō, ba hadia ia
fefoe, nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia fefoe,
ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
35 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba itōrō lala
ndra amania Jehoe, mate ia, ba
ba Zamaria lako'o ia; ba fangali-
nia razo, ba ononia Joahasi. (*F. 13,*
36 *1*). Ba fa'ara wa'arazonia ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli, ba no 28 fache, ba
Zamaria.

FAZA 11.

I. Fa'afaito Gatalia andrō. Lafat-
taro razo Joasi andrō. II. Fa'amate
Gatalia. Fangohori Ba'ali ba hadia
zi fabōbō chōnia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ot. II. 22, 10-23, 21.*)

- 1 I. Ba me irongo Atalia andrō,
ina Gahasejahoe, no mate nono-
nia, ba maoso ia, mangohori nga'ō-
2 tō razo. (*F. 8, 26; 9, 27*). Ba maoso
Joseba, ono razo Jehoramo alawe,
talifoesō Gahasejahoe, ihālō Joasi
andrō, ono Gahasejahoe, iheta ba
ngai nono razo boenoesō andrō,
ibini'ō, i'ohē si bache, awō baboenia.
Ibini'ō chō Gatalia, fa bōi laboenoe
3 ia. Ba si tobini Joasi, awō Joseba,
ba gosali Jehowa, meōnō fache

wa'ara, gōtō wa'arazo Gatalia ba
danō. Ba me no aloea zi meōno 4
fache, ba ifatenge Jojada, ifahalō'ō
goemandra zi oteo andrō, fazoeri
ba avō razo, chōnia ba gosali Je-
howa. Ba ilaoe fawoe'oe li chōra,
ibe'e ba hōloe ira, ba gosali Jehowa.
Ba awena i'oroma'ō chōra nono
razo andrō. Ba ibe'e li chōra, imane: 5
Da'ō halōwōmi: Si saraō ja'ami,
nifataro sanaro na loeo sabato, ba
sanaro ba gōdo razo; ba si saraō, 6
ba ba mbawa gōli Soeri manaro, ba
si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawa gōli
foeri nawō razo andrō, ena'ō sanaro
ba gōdo ami; ba doeata ja'ami, 7
dozi ami nifataro sanaro na loeo
sabato, ba sanaro ba gosali Jeho-
wa, awō razo. Mifasoei razo, fangō- 8
na ba danga zamōsanā, ba sana'wa
ja'ami, ba niboenoe. Mi'agō awō
razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na mōi
jomo. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ira koemandra 9
zi oteo, dali niwa'ō Jojada ere chō-
ra; la'ohē wazoeri andrō chōra, he
saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba
he sawena mōi sanaro, mōi ira chō
Jojada ere. Ba ere andrō, ba ibe'e 10
ba danga ndra koemandra zi oteo
andrō doho ba baloesē andrō, chō
razo Dawido mege, si so ba gosali
Jehowa. (*Sam. II. 8, 7*). Ba la'agō 11
golajama gosali Jehowa awō razo
andrō, i'otarai tātō raja, noemalō
mijōoe, iroegī naha wame'e soe-
mange ba mangawoeli ba gosali,
lafasoei razo, oi dozi fangōna ba
danga. Ba i'ohē baero nono razo 12
andrō Jojada, lafanaemboe ia, ba
labe'e chōnia wamadōehoe'ō andrō
[soera gorōisa], lafataro razo ia ba
labajoini, balalaoe datawō ba moe'an
ira, lamane: Ja ahowoe razo! (*Moz.*
V. 17, 18. 19).

II. Ba me irongo Atalia we'ao 13
nawō razo andrō, fazoeri, ba fe'ao
niha sato, ba isa'wa niha sato, ba
gosali. Ba ifaigi, ba hiza, ba no 14
moeziozio ba ngai daroe nahe razo
— si manō hoekoe ba razo — ba koc-

- mandra andrô ba solaoelaoe torofe,
awô razo, ba he niha sato ba danô,
ba no somoeso tôdô ba lalaoe do-
rofe. Ba itika noechania Atalia ba
15 imane : Folaŵa ! Folaŵa ! Ba ibe'e
li Jojada ba goemandra zi otoc,
koemandra zabôlô, imane chôra :
Mi'ohé baero ia, mifatôrô ba gota-
loea wazoeri ba ha niha zolo'ô ja'ia,
ba miboenoe si'ôli ! Noa sa iŵa'ô
ere, bôï ba gosali Jehowa laboenoe
16 ia. Ba lara'oe ia, ba ba lala koedo
lafatôrô, wolohe ba gôdo razo ba ba
da'ô laboenoe. (*Neh. 3, 28*). Ba ifa-
woe'oe li ira Jehowa razo, awô niha
sato, Jojada, ena'ô banoea Jehowa
ira, ba ifawoe'oe li gôï ira razo niha
18 sato. Aefa da'ô, ba lasaŵa gosali
Mba'ali niha sato ba danô ba ladoe-
doegô. Naha wame'e soemange chô-
nia ba famaedonia, ba lafaeloegô
worasa ; ba Matana andrô, ere chô
Mba'ali, ba laboenoe fôna naha
wame'e soemange. Aefa da'ô, ba
ifatato zanaro ba gosali Jehowa
ere andrô. (*F. 10, 26. 27. Sangoe-
hoek. 6, 25*). Ba ifa'aso ndra koe-
mandra zi otoc ba fazoeri ba awô
razo andrô ba he niha sato ba da-
nô, ba la'ohé mitooe razo, laheta ba
gosali Jehowa, ba mbawandroehô
nawô razo andrô lafatôrô, wolohe
ja'ia ba gôdo razo ; ba moedadao
20 ia ba dadaoma razo. Ba oi somoeso
tôdô niha ba danô ; ba lô hadia
zaechoe niha jomo ba mbanoea.
Ba Atalia, ba laboenoe si'ôli, ba
21 gôdo razo. Ha mewitoe fache wa'e-
boea Joasi, me tobali razo ia.

FAZA 12.

I. Ihaogô gosali Joasi. II. Isoewô
ia Hazaëli. Laboenoe Joasi.

(*Faigi gôï Nga'ôt. II. 24.*)

- 1 I. Me no aloea mcônô fache
razo Jehoe tobali razo Joasi andrô,
ba 40 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema ;
ba tôi ninania, ba Sibia, banoea
2 Mbereseba. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe
Joasi, gô'tô wa'anaoe nosonia, me
no ifahaô ia Jojada ere andrô. Ha
hilihili andrô zi lô moebelo'ô ;
mamc'eme'e soemange na zato ba
hilihili andrô, ba manoenoe koemôjô.
(*F. 14, 4. Raz. I. 22, 44*). Ba imane
Joasi ba gere : Fefoe gefe andrô,
ni'ohé ba gosali Jehowa, bocala
ni'amoni'ô, ômô zamôsana, nihono-
gôï, ba hadia ni'ohé zamôsana ba
gosali Jehowa, saoha gôlô, ba ndra-
moehalô ere ; ba zi no fa'ila li chô-
nia ihâlô zamôsana. Ba labe'e bala-
zo ba wangazôchi si no adoedoe
ba gosali, hadia ni'ilara si no adoe-
doe. Ba no aloea 22 fache razo
Joasi, ba lô'ô na ni'a'azôchi gere
si no adoedoe ba gosali. Ba ifakao-
ni'ô razo Joasi hôgô gere andrô,
Jojada, awô gere bô'ô, ba imane
chôra : Hana wa lô mi'azôchi za-
doedoe ba gosali ? Bôï sa'ae gôï
manema ana'a ami ba zi no fa'ila
li chômi, milocloe sa'ae balazo ba
zadoodoe ba gosali. Ba atoelô dôdô
gere : lô'ô sa'ae latema gana'a ba
zato, ba lô'ô gôï la'a'azôchi zadoc-
doe ba gosali. Ba ihâlô kotakota
Jojada ere, itôla'ô lagôlagô, ba ibe'e
ba gambôlô naha wame'e soemange
ba zinga lala niha, na môï ba go-
sali Jehowa. Ba da'ô bacha labe'e
ere sanaro ba mbawandroehô, gefe
andrô, ni'ohé ba gosali Jehowa. Ba
na la'ila, no oja gefe ba kotakota
andrô, ba so doerotoeli razo, awô
gere seboea, ba laboe'oegô gefe
andrô, nisôndra ba gosali, ba la'e-
rai. Ba na no moetoelo, ba labe'e
ba mandroe doeka andrô, samaigi-
maigi ba gosali Jehowa, ba da'ô
same'e ba zohalôwô, ba doeka a-
ndrô, sohalôwô ba gosali Jehowa,
zanoto kara ba sama'anô kara, ba
ba wowôli eoe, awô gara nitoto,
ena'ô te'azôchi zi no adoedoe ba
gosali Jehowa, — balazo hadia ia
fefoc ni'a'azôchi ba gosali Jehowa.
Ba ame'cla andrô, ni'ohé ba gosali,
ba lô labe'e ba wamazôchi mako ba
si'ôli ba figa ba torofe, ba hadia ia

- wakake ana'a, ba ma fakake firō,
 14 sōgoena ba gosali Jehowa, ba zohalōwō andrō labe'e, balazo ni'a'azōchi
 15 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba lō'ō sa fa'era ira ba niha andrō, nibe'e ba danga kefe andrō, ba wame'e ba zohalōwō, fadoehoe manō dōdōra chōra.
 16 (*F. 22, 7*). Ba ame'ela andrō, na so zame'e soemange ogaoeta, ba soemange fameta horō, ba lō la'oe ba gosali, ba gere mōi da'ō.
 17 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi jōoe Hazaēli, razo Ndrawa Garamo, isoeuwō Gata, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea. Ba me isoeuwō gōi cna'ō Jeroezalema Hazaēli, (*F. 10, 32*), ba ihalō gana'a andrō ba gosali Joasi, razo mado Joeda, boeala ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, ni'amoni'ō ndra toania Jozafati, Jchoramo ba amania Ahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda, ba boealania, ni'amoni'ō, awō gana'a andrō fefoe, si so ba mbatē e girōgirō andrō, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo, ba ifa'oe'ō chō Hazaēli, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba lō aloea isoeuwō Jeroezalema. (*Raz. I. 15, 18*). Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba chō Joasi andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba
 20 zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba maoso genoninia, mola'wa, mama-gōlō, ba laboenoe Joasi. (*F. 14, 5*). Ira Jozachari, ono Zimeata, Jozabadi, ono Zomeri, enoninia, zamoenoe ja'ia; ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amasia. (*F. 14, 1*).

FAZA 13.

I. Joahasi ba Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. II. Ifa'ele'ō wemōna chō Joasi Elisa. III. Fa'amate Gelisa. Aeri zi mate, me no fabaja ba mboto Gelisa mbotonia. Itimba Ndrawa Garamo Joasi.

- 1 I. Me no aloea 22 fache razo mado Joeda Joasi andrō, ono Gahasejahoe, tobali razo Ndraono Gi-

zeraēli Joahasi, ono Jehoe. ba Zamaria, mewelewitoe fache. (*F. 10, 35*). Ba si fatoeuwe chō Jehowa ilaoe; i'ohia'ō horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli mege; lō ibōhōli da'ō. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ibe'e ira ba danga Hazaēli andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba ba danga Mbenihada, ono Hazaēli, sagōtō fa'ara. (*F. 10, 32*). Ba i'andrō wa'ebolo dōdō Jehowa Joahasi, ba ifondrondrongo chōnia Jehowa, bōrō me i'ila wa'atosasa Ndraono Gizeraēli, me isasagō ira razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba i'asagō zangorifi Iraono Gizeraēli Jehowa, ba tobali aefa ira barō mbawa Ndrawa Garamo, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba nosera; ifoeli si mane fōna. (*F. 14, 27*). Ba lō'ō sa labōhōli horō zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo andrō, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli; lala da'ō latōrō. Ba lō'ō gōi teboelō Gasera andrō ba Zamaria. (*Raz. I. 16, 33*). Lō'ō sa isaigō chō Joahasi zabōlō Jehowa, ha 50 zi fakoedo ba foeloe goereta ba 10,000 si lō koedo. Noa sa ihori razo Ndrawa Geramo, no ifoefoe. Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba chō Joahasi andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba mate Joahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Joasi. Me no aloea 36 fache razo mado Joeda Joasi andrō, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Zamaria Joasi, ono Joahasi, meweleo'nō fache. Ba si fatoeuwe chō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli; lala da'ō itōrō Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō, ba chō Joasi andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia ba fa'obōlōnia andrō, ba fasoeuwōtania chō Ga-

- masia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
- 13 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 14, 8-16*). Ba mate Joasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba Jerobeamo zidađao ba dadaoma razo. Ba ba Zamaria teko'o Joasi, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. (*F. 14, 23*).
- 14 II. Ba mofōchō Gelisa, fōchō ba wa'amate. Ba so Joasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, mōi mitoe chōnia ba mege'ege ba ngainia, imane: He amagoe! he amagoe! koereta Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō zi fakoedo! (*F. 2, 12*). Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Da wana, awō nono! Ba ibe'e chōnia wana, awō nono. Ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō: Toe-fa tangaoe wana andre! Ba me no itoe-fa, ba ifalaete dangania ba danga
- 17 nga razo Elisa. Ba imane: Bokai zandrela tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo! Ba me no ibokai, ba imane Elisa: Efasi wana! Ba i'efasi. Ba imane Elisa: Ono wana ba wemōna, chō Jehowa! Ono wana ba wolaŵa Dawa Garamo! Ba Gafeki dania ōlae ba Ndrawa Garamo, irege a-
- 18 hori ira. Ba imane na: Halō nono wana andrō! Ba ihalō. Ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: Amō-zi'ō tanō! Ba medōloe ibōzi danō,
- 19 awena ibato. Ba mofōnoe chōnia genoni Lowalangi andrō, imane: Melima ena'ō ōbōzi, ba ina meōnō, ba ōlaŵa Ndrawa Garamo, irege a-
- 20 hori ira; ba me si manō, ba ha medōloe ō'alani ira.
- 20 III. Ba mate Gelisa ba lako'o ia, me loeo da'ō, ba mōimōi ba danō
- 21 zanoewō, Iraono Moabi. Ba so zi mate niko'o siba i ena'ō, ba hiza moroi sa zanoewō, si lō moedōnadōna. Ba latibo'ō manō ba lewatō Gelisa zi mate andrō ba lalaoe moloi. Ba me fabaja ba mboto Gelisa mboto zi mate andrō, ba ifoeli aeri,
- 22 moezizio. Ba no ifakao Ndraono Gizeraēli Hazaēli andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, gōtō wa'anae noso

Joahasi. Ba ifoeli eboea dōdō Je-
howa chōra, ihachōsi tōdō ira;
ifoeli i'otahōgō ira, bōrō wawoe'sa
li andrō chōnia chō ndra Aberaha-
mo, Iza'aki, Jokobo, ba lō omasi
ia tekiko ira, ba iroegi da'ō, ba lō
nitibo'ōnia ja'ira, fa lō'ō sa'ae ifaigi
ira. (*Moz. III. 26, 42*). Ba mate Ha-
zaēli, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba ono-
nia Benihada zi tobali razo, fanga-
linia. Ba maoso Joasi, ono Joahasi,
ifadōni mbanoea andrō chō Mbeniha-
da, ono Hazaēli, banoea nifadōni
Hazaēli chō nama Joasi, Joahasi,
me isoewō ia no. Medōloe te'ala
Mbenihada ibo'e Joasi, ba ihalō ma-
ngawoeli mbanoea Ndraono Gize-
raēli andrō. (*A. 19*).

FAZA 14.

I. Amasia, razo mado Joeda. I'alani Ndraono Gedomo. II. Fasewō ira Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Amasia zi te'ala. III. Fa'amate Joasi ba fa'amate Gamasia. IV. Jerobeamo II., razo Ndraono Gizeraēli.

(*A. 1-22: Nga'ot. II. 25-26, 2.*)

I. Me aracha mendroea fache razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli Joasi andrō, ono
Joahasi, tobali razo mado Joeda
Gamasia, ono Joasi. (*F. 12, 22*).
Doea woeloe a lima fache ia, me
tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia
ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba
Joadina, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba
somaši Jehowa ilaoe, ba tenga sa
atō si mane toeania Dawido; fefoe
hadia ia chōnia, ba nifolaoe nama-
nia Joasi mege. (*F. 12, 3. 4*). Ha
hilihili andrō zi lō laboelō'ō; lō
mamalōmalō wame'e zato soema-
nge, awō wanoenoe koemōjō ba hili-
hili andrō. (*F. 15, 4*). Ba me no aro
ba dangania wa'arazo, ba ifabo-
noe'ō genoninia andrō, samoenoe
razo amania, mege. (*F. 12, 21. 22*).
Ba iraono zange'e andrō, ba lō'ō
sa ifaboeno'e'ō, dali gorōisa Je-
howa andrō, si so ba zoera gorōisa
andrō chō Moze, no imane: Bōi

- laboenoe nama, bōrō ndraono, ba
bōi laboenoe ndraono, bōrō nama;
ha ba horōnia laboenoe zamōsana.
- 7 (*Moz. V. 24, 16*). Ja'ia zialani Iraono
Gedomo, ba ndraso ziloea asi andrō,
10,000 niboenoe; ba atoe'a ia ba
mbanoea Zela; ba ibe'e tōi mba-
noea andrō Jokete'eli, iroegi ma'ō-
chō andre.
- 8 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifatenge
zinenge Amasia, chō Joasi andrō,
ono Joahasi, ma'oevoe Jehoc, razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli, imane chōnia:
Ae chōgoe, datalaoe fatandra fa'a-
bōlō! Ba imane Joasi, razo Ndrao-
9 no Gizeraēli chō Gamasia, razo mado
Joeda: Sa'asa'a mao ba hili Liba-
no, ba no ifatenge chō geresi ba
hili Libano, imane: Datalaoe; fa-
mbambatō! Ba latōrō za'asa'a mao
andrō oetoe ndroe'oe ba hili Libano,
lahoendrahoendra. (*Sangoehoe. 9,*
10 *14*). Me no faloecha'ō zalōfō, wanga-
lani Iraono Gedomo, ba no tesao
waja'vasamō. Hana na eboea doeria-
mō, ba bōi boelō'ōgō chōmi! Hadia
wa ō'aloeloei wamoenoe, ena'ō
mate ndra'oegō, fabaja mado Joeda?
- 11 Ba lō ifondrondrongo Amasia. Ba
mōi misi ja'wa Joasi, razo Ndraono
Gizeraēli, ba fatandra fa'abōlō ira,
daroea ira Gamasia, razo mado
Joeda, ba ngai Mbetiseme, ba danō
12 mado Joeda. Ba te'ala mado Joeda
labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, tobali isa'wa
13 chōra zamōsana, moloi. Ba ira'oe
Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ono
Joasi ono Gahasejahoe, Joasi, razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Mbetiseme
ira'oe, ba i'oe ba Jeroezalema.
Ba itōla'ō gōli Jeroezalema, i'otarai
mbawa gōli Geferaji, iroegi mbawa
gōli ba watalinga andrō, 400 hela
14 wa'anaoe. Ba abori ihalō gana'a,
awō wirō, awō gamagama, ba go-
sali Jehowa ba ba mbate'e girōgirō
andrō, ba gōdo razo, awō niha ōsa,
we'ewe'e dōdō, ba ifoeli ia ba Za-
maria.
- 15 III. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō-

doenō ba chō Joasi andrō, hadia
nilaoenia ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba
fasoewōtania chō Gamasia, razo ma-
do Joeda, ba noa sa moetanō ba
zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-
raēli. Ba itōrō lala ndra amania Jo-
asi, mate ia, ba ba Zamaria lako'o
ia, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraēli
andrō. Ba fangalinia razo ba ono-
nia Jerobeamo. (*F. 13, 13*). Ba me-
welelima fache tō na wa'anaoe noso
Gamasia andrō, razo mado Joeda,
me no mate Joasi, ono Joahasi,
razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba hadia
18 na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Ga-
masia andrō, ba noa sa moetanō
ba zocra hikaja razo mado Joeda.
Ba so zamagōlō ba chōnia, ba Je-
roezalema, ba wamocnoe ja'ia. Ba
moloi ia, isa'wa Lachisi; ba lafate-
nge zolo'ō ja'ia ba Lachisi, lafaboe-
noe'ō ia ba da'ō. (*F. 12, 21*). Ba 20
labe'e ja'wa ba goereta, ba ba Je-
roezalema, ba mbanoea Dawido a-
ndrō, lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra ama-
nia. (*F. 9, 28*). Ba lalahō Gasaria 21
andrō mado Joeda sato fefoe, he
wa'ae ha mewelcōnō fache na wa'e-
boeania, ba lafatara razo, fangali
namania Amasia andrō. (*F. 15, 1, 2*).
Da'ō zangarō Elata, ifoeli ihalō ba 22
noea mado Joeda, me no itōrō lala
ndra amania razo, me no mate.
(*F. 16, 6*).

IV. Me no aloea meweleo'fa fache 23
razo mado Joeda Gamasia andrō,
ono Joasi, tobali razo ba Zamaria
Jerobeamo andrō, ono Joasi, razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba 41 fache razo
ia. (*A. 16. Hos. 1, 1. Amos. 1, 1*).
Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe; 24
lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Ne-
bati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gize-
raēli. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ja'ia za- 25
ngai mangawoeli tanō Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli andrō, i'otarai lala ba Hama-
ta, noemalō ba ziloea asi andrō, ba
zalo'o, dali li Jehowa, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli, nifa'wa'ōgōnia
chō genoninia Jona andrō, ono Ga.

- mita'i, banoea Gata Heferi. (*Jon. 1, 1*). Me no inehegō Jehowa wamakao Iraono Gizeraēli andrō, safōchō sibai; iraono ba satoea, ba no ahoi, ba lō sangorifi Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. V. 32, 36*). Ba lō'ō sa niwā'ō Jehowa ihori ba goeli danō dōi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba tobali ibe'e sangorifi ja'ira Jerobeamo andrō, ono Joasi. (*F. 13, 5*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Jerobeamo andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, he wisa wasoewōtania ba he iwisa wangai mangawoeli ba Ndraono Gizeraēli tána ba niha Jehoeda ba Ndramaseko ba ba Hamata, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba itōrō lala ndra amania Jerobeamo, mate ia, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Sacharia. (*F. 15, 8*).

FAZA 15.

I. Asaria (Oesia), razo mado Joeda. II. Sacharia, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. III. Iboenoe Zaloemi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, Menahe andrō. Isoewo iraFoelo, razo Ndrawa Asiria. IV. Fekaja ba Feka. razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. V. Jotamo, razo mado Joeda.

(*A. 1-7: Nga'ōt. II. 26, 1. 3-23*).

- 1 I. Me no aloea 26 fache razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Jerobeamo tobali razo mado Joeda Gasaria andrō, 2 ono Gamasia. (*F. 14, 21*). Mcweleōnō fache ia, me tobali razo, ba 52 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jecholia, banoea 3 Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō sibai nilaoe namania 4 Amasia. Hatō hilihili andrō zi lō laboelō'ō; lō teboelō wame'e zato soemange, awō wanoenoe koemōjō 5 ba hilihili andrō. (*F. 14. 3, 4*). Ba ifatōrō wamakao chō razo andrō Jehowa, moboe aeri ia ibe'e Jehowa, gōtō wa'anae nosonia na, ba jomo sosō ia. Ba satoea baomo ba gōdo, ba ononia Jotamo, da'ō zama-toenō hoehoeo zato, (*Moz. III. 13, 46*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Gasaria andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba mate Gasaria, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbancea Dawido, lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jotamo. (*A. 32*).
- II. Me no aloea 37 fache razo 8 Gasaria andrō, razo mado Joeda, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Zamaria Zacharia andrō, ono Jerobeamo, ba ha ōnō wa'wa. (*F. 14, 29*). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa 9 ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra amania ba ira toeania mege. Lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba mola'wa Zaloemi. ono Jabesi, 10 mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba mōi ia moeboenoe Zacharia, ba Jibelea, ba tobali razo ia, fangali niboenenia. (*A. 14. Amos. 7, 9*). Ba ha 11 dia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zacharia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Tobali itōrō li Jehowa, niwā'ō 12 nia chō Jehoc, me imane: Irege tōloe nga'ōtō ma'oeowoemō dania zidadao ba dadaoma razo ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Itōrō niwā'ō andrō. (*F. 10, 30*).
- III. Ba Saloemi andrō, ono Jabesi, ba me no aloca 38 fache razo mado Joeda Oesia tobali razo ia, ba ha sara wa'wa razo ia ba Zamaria. Ba so moroi si tooe, ba Dirisa Menahe andrō, ono Gadi, ba me no iroegi Zamaria, ba iboenoe Zaloemi, ono Jabesi, ba Zamaria, ba tobali razo ia fangali niboenenia. (*Raz. I. 16, 17*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zaloemi andrō, ba folawania andrō, fama-gōlōnia ba niha bō'ō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono

- 16 Gizcraëli. Ba me loeo da'õ, ba ifoe-
foe Dafoea Menahe, fabaja õsi fefoe
ba tanõra fefoe, i'otarai Dirisa, me
lõ nibokaira bawa göli chõnia, ba
dozi sanabina ba mbanoea bache,
17 ba ifasikoi'õ daloe. Me no aloea 38
fache razo mado Joeda Gasaria a-
ndrõ, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli
Menahe, ono Gadi, ba mewoeleoe fa-
che razo ia, ba Zamaria. Ba si fa-
toewoe chõ Jehowa ilaoe; lõ ibõ-
hõli horõ Jerobeamo, ono Nebati,
fefoe, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gize-
raëli. (A. 9). Ba me loeo da'õ, ba
isewõ ira Foelo andrõ, razo Ndra-
wa Asiria. Ba 220,550 balaki ibe'e
chõ Woelo Menahe, ena'õ fa'awõ ia
chõnia, ba ena'õ i'aro'õ wa'arazonia,
20 ba ihoekoe bobotolõ Ndraono Gi-
zeraëli gana'a andrõ Menahe; dozi
solohe baloesee zame'e, ba wame'e
chõ razo Ndrawa Asiria, lima woe-
loe ba roefia zamõsa. Ba manga-
woeli razo Ndrawa Asiria, lõ'õ sa'ae
21 i'iağõ danõra. (F. 23, 25). Ba hadia
na cna'õ nidoenõdoenõ ba ehõ Me-
nahe, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia,
ba noa sa moetanõ ba zoera hikaja
22 razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mate
Menahe, itõrõ lala ndra amania, ba
fangalinia razo, ba ononia Fekaja.
23 IV. Me no aloea 49 fache razo
mado Joeda Gasaria, tobali razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Zamaria We-
kaja andrõ, ono Menahe, ba ha
mendroea fache. Ba si fatoewoe ehõ
24 Jehowa ilaoe; lõ ibõhõli horõ Jero-
beamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoe-
nia Iraono Gizeraëli. (A. 9). Ba
mola'wa Weka, ono Remalia, awõ
razo, mamagõlõ ia ba niha bõ'õ,
ba wamoenoee razo, ba iboenoe, ba
Zamaria, ba gõdo razo, awõ ndra
Aregobi Arië; ba lima woeleoe nawõ
26 Weka, banoea Gileadi. Ba iboenoe
Wekaja, ba tobali razo ia, fangali
niboenoenia. (A. 10. 14. 30). Ba hadia
na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ ba ehõ
Wekaja andrõ ba hadia ia fefoe,
nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanõ ba
- zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-
raëli. Me no aloea 51 fache sala'wa
mado Joeda Gasaria, tobali sala'wa
Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Zamaria Weka
andrõ, ono Remalia, ba doea woeloe
fache sala'wa ia. Ba si fatoewoe chõ
28 Jehowa ilaoe; lõ ibõhõli horõ Jero-
beamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia
Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba me loeo razo
29 Ndraono Gizeraëli Weka andrõ, ba
so Digelata-Filezeri, razo Ndrawa
Asiria, ba atoe'a ia ba Ijono ba ba
Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba ba Janoa
ba ba Gedesi ba ba Hasora; ba tanõ
Gileadi ba tanõ Galilaia ba tanõ
mado Nafetali ma'asagõrõ, ba i'-
ochõgõ, ba õsi mbanoea, ba i'ohe
ba danõ Asiria. (Nga'õt. I. 5, 26).
Ba mola'wa Hosea, ono Ela, 30
magõlõ ia ba niha bõ'õ, ba ehõ
Weka, ono Remalia. ba iboenoe
Weka, ba tobali razo ia, fangali
niboenoenia, me no aloea 19 fache
razo Jotamo, ono Oesia. (F. 17, 1.
A. 25). Ba hadia na ena'õ nidoee
31 nõdoenõ ba ehõ Weka andrõ, ba
hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa
moetanõ ba zoera hikaja razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli.
(A. 32-36. 38: Nga'õt. II. 27.)
V. Me no aloea döfi razo Weka, 32
ono Remalia, tobali razo mado
Joeda Jotamo, ono Oesia. (A. 5. 7).
Doea woeloe a lima fache ia, me 33
tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia,
ba Jeroezalema. Ba tõi ninania, ba
Jeroesa, ono Zadoki. Ba soimasi 34
Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe namania
Oesia mege, fefoe hadia ia. Ba hili- 35
hili andrõ zi lõ laboelõ'õ, lõ teboelõ
wame'e zato soemange ba hilihili
andrõ, awõ wanoenoee koemõjõ.
Jotamo zolaoe ba'wa göli tãnõ ja'wa,
ba gosali Jehowa. (F. 15, 3. 4). Ba 36
hadia na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ ba
ehõ Jotamo andrõ ba hadia ia fefoe
nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanõ ba
zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba 37
me loeo da'õ, ba ibõrõtaigõ Jehowa
wamaroeoe Resino, razo Ndrawa

Garamo ba Feka, ono Remalia, ba vanoewō mado Joeda. (*F. 16, 5*).
 38 Ba mate Jotamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. Ba fangalina razo, ba ononia Ahasi.

FAZA 16.

I. Mame'e adoe Gahasi. II. I'andrō wanolo chō razo Asiria, me lasoewō ia ira Resino Feka. III. Iwoe'ai wame'e soemange ba gosali. Fa'amate Gahasi.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 28.*)

- 1 I. Me no aloea meweleeōō fache razo Weka, ono Remalia, toballi razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō,
- 2 ono Jotamo. (*F. 15, 38*). Doea woe-loe fache Gahasi, me toballi razo ia, ba meweleeōō fache wa'ara razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tenga somasi Lowalanginia Jchowa ilaoe, tenga
- 3 si mane toeania Dawido; lala razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō itōrō. Ifa-tōrō ba galitō ononia wangohia'ō sogoro ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 21, 6. Moz. III. 18,*
- 4 *21*). Ba mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō ba hilihili andrō, idozigō hilihili ba bōrō geoe saeri.
- 5 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi jōoe Resino, razo Ndrawa Garamo, awō Weka, ono Remalia, razo Ndrao-
 6 nizeraēli, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema. Lafa'oe'oe Gahasi, ba tebai sa atō atoe'a ira. (*Jes. 7, 1-9*). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba itolo Ndraono Gedomo Resino, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba wamadōni mangawoeli Elata, itimba mado Joeda, si so ba da'ō. Ba mōi ba Gelata Ndraono Gedomo, la'iagō da'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*F. 14, 22*). Ba ifatenge zine-
 7 nge Ahasi chō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria, imane chōnia: Sawoejoemō ndra'o, ba onoe gōi! Ae' chōgoc, ba cfa'ō ndra'o ba danga razo Ndrawa Garamo ba ba danga Ndraono Gizeraēli, sanoewō ja'odo! (*F. 15,*

29). Ba ihālō gōi wirō andrō ba ana'a ba gosali Jehowa ba ba mba-te'e girōgirō, ba gōdo razo, ba ifa'oe'he'ō boeala chō razo Asiria. (*Raz. I. 15, 18*). Ba ifondrondrongo chō-
 9 nia razo Asiria, mōi ia ba Ndramaseko, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea, ba ira'oe nono mbanoea, i'oehe ba Kiri; ba Resino, ba ifaboene'ō.

III. Ba mōi ba Ndramaseko razo, 10
 Ahasi, mōi faloecha chō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria, ba i'ila naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba Ndramaseko. Ba ifa'oe'ō gambara naha wame'e soemange andrō ba toeladania, si faoedoe sibai, chō Goeria
 11 etc. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange andrō ere andrō, i'ohia'ō sibai doelada, nifa'oe'ō razo, Ahasi, moroi ba Ndramaseko; dali da'ō chō Goeria ere, me lō sangawocli na razo, Ahasi, moroi ba Ndramaseko. Ba me mangawoeli razo, me
 12 i'ila naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba mōi ia ja'wa, ba itoenoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōnia, awō
 13 zoemange ni'ā, ifadoewa zoemange nibadoe, ba itefe naha wame'e soemange do zoemange fangorifi chōnia. Ba naha wame'e soemange tōla
 14 andrō, si so ba da'ō fōna Jehowa, ba iheta fōna gosali, ba gotaloeara naha wame'e soemange si bohooe andrō gosali Jehowa ibe'e, jōoe naha
 15 wame'e soemange andrō [chōnia]. Ba ibe'e li razo, Ahasi, chō Goeria ere, imane: Ba naha wame'e soemange, naha seboca andrō, ōtocioe zoemange nitoenoe na mahemoloe mbanoea, awō zoemange ni'ā na owi
 ba soemange nitoenoe nibe'e razo, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō chōnia, ba soemange nitoenoe nibe'e zato, fa-
 baja soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe chōra; ba tefe ia do zoemange nitoenoe ba do zoemange nitaba, fefoe. Ba naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, ba da'oe'era'era tōdōgoe. Ba i'ō'ō sibai Oeria ere ni'wa'ō razo
 16 chōnia. Ba ifabo'a'ō gōi lesi andrō 17

- ba dajadaja [mbalanga] no, ba ifaheta'ō ja'wa mbalanga; ba gala seboea andrō, ba ifaheta'ō ba dajadajania sa'wi tōla andrō, ba mbale labe'e. (*Raz. I, 7, 23-39*). Ba he lala ba zabato andrō, nisagōi, nifazōchira ba gosali, lala razo moroi bacro, ba iwoe'ai ba gosali Jehowa, bōrō
- 18 razo Asiria. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Gahasi andrō, hadia nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda.
- 20 Ba mate Gahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hisikia. (*F. 18, 1*).

FAZA 17.

I. Hosea, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli safoeria. II. Lasoewō zi foeloe toea andrō Dawa Asiria ba la'oloi'ō chōra, bōrō me no la'erogō Lowalangī. III. Lafataro ba Zamaria Ndrawa Asiria. IV. Lafachōjō ira wamosoemange Lowalangī wame'e adoe.

- 1 I. Me no aloea mewelezara fache razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Zamaria Hosea, ono Ela, meziwa fache. (*F. 15, 30*). Ba sifatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe; ba tenga sa atō si mane razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, fōnania mege.
- 3 Ba so moroi si ja'wa Zalamanasa, razo Asiria, manoe'wō ja'ia, ba mōi barō mbawa Zalamanasa Hosea, mane'eme'e beo ia chōnia. (*F. 18, 9-12*).
- 4 Ba me irongo razo Asiria falimo Hosea — noa sa ifatenge zinenge chō Zewe, razo Miseraji, ba lō nibe'enia chō razo Asiria beo andrō, si dōfidōfi mege — ba itema ifara'oe'ō ia razo Asiria, ifabōb'ō ba ifakoeroe'ō. (*Hos. 12, 2*). Ba so moroi si ja'wa
- 5 razo Asiria, isoe'wō ira, ba danō ma'asagōrō, ba isa'wa gōi Zamaria, ifa'oe'oe ira, bacha ba mbanoea, me-dōloe fache wa'ara.
- 6 II. Ba me no aloea me'waloe fache razo Hosea, ba atoe'a ba Zamaria razo Asiria, ba i'oloi'ō ba

danō Asiria Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Hala ba ba Habora ifataro ira, ba mbewe Gozana ba ba mbanoea Ndrawa Media andrō. Noa sa mola

7 lalō Ndraono Gizeraēli chō Lowalangira, Jehowa, si no mangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga Wara'ō andrō, razo Ndrawa Miseraji, ba si no mangelheta ja'ira ba danō Miseraji; lafo-

8 soemange Lowalangī bō'ō, ba latōrō lala niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa fōna ndra toeara mege, ba he lala razo mege, nichoi dōdō da'ō. (*F. 16, 3*). Ba si lō atoe'ō lalaoe

9 Iraono Gizeraēli, chō Lowalangira, Jehowa, nibini'ō: lafazōchi chōra naha wame'e soemange ba hilihili, ladozigō banoea chōra, i'otarai zi

10 ha malige, naha zanaro, noemalō ba mbanoea sarō, lataroe'ō harefa ba Asera, ladozigō hilihili sala'wa

11 ba bōrō geoe saeri, (*F. 16, 4. Raz. I, 14, 23*), ba manocnoe koemōjō ira ba hilihili andrō fefoe, si mane niha

12 baero andrō, niheta Jehowa fōnara. Si lō sōchi lalaoe, wangandrō fōnoe Jehowa, (*A. 8*), ba lafoesoemange na-

13 doe andrō, ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōra: Bōi milaoe zi manō! (*Moz. 11, 20, 2; 23, 13*). Ba ifatgoe'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō mado Joeda, Jehowa, ba zaina'ele'ō andrō chōnia,

14 fefoe ba ba zangi'ila andrō, fefoe, imane: Mirōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōmi, ba mi'ō'ō goroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe andrō, dali manō go-

15 roisa andrō, nibe'egoc chō ndra toeami, ba dali na ni'wa'ō'goc, nifa'ema gemonigoe andrō, sama'ele'ō. Ba lō la'ō'ō, wa'abe'e dandro, si mane ira

16 toeara mege, si lō fadoehoe tōdō chō Lowalangira Jehowa; lō'ō manō ba dōdōra nifachoinia andrō,

17 ba he fawoe'oca li andrō chōnia, me fawoe'oe li ia chō ndra toeara, ba he fanegoenia ja'ira, la'ō'ō waja-faja andrō ba lalaoe zi lō boto,

18 la'ohia'ō nilaoe niha baero andrō, si tefasoei ja'ira, he wa'ae no i'wa'ō chōra Jehowa, bōi lafolaoe niha da'ō.

- 16 (*Moz. II. 23, 24*). La'erogō gorōisa Lowalangira Jehowa fefoe, lafahele chōra nadoe, ono zāwi, doea rozi. ba lafazōchi Gasera, ba mangaloeloe ira ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba lafosoemange Mba'ali. (*Raz.*
- 17 *I. 12, 28; 16, 23*). Lafatōrō ba galitō nonora matoea, awō nonora alawe; factasa ba fakelemoesa so ba chōra, laloeloe ira, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, wangandrō fōnoenia,
- 18 (*F. 16, 3*). Ba mofōnoe sibai Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba iheta ira ba doedoema hōrōnia, toballi lō si
- 19 tosa, ha mado Joeda andrō. Ba mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba lō la'o'ō gorōisa Lowalangira, Jehowa, latōrō nifachoi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō,
- 20 nichoi dōdō da'ō. Andrō wa itibo'ō nga'ōtō Gizeraēli fefoe Jehowa, ihōndrōgō ira, ibe'e ba danga zi faraboeraboe ba chōra, irege ifaloea itibo'ō ira, iheta ba doedoema hōrōnia.
- 21 nia. Me no ifabali Ndraono Gizeraēli ba nga'ōtō Dawido, ba me no lafataro razo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati, ba i'ohe ba wangerogō Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli Jerobeamo, ifaeloengoe ira ba horō seboea. (*Raz.*
- 22 *I. 12, 20*). Ba toballi latōrō lala horō andrō fefoe, nifobōrō Jerobeamo, Iraono Gizeraēli; lō'ō sa'ae labōhōli,
- 23 irege iheta ba doedoema hōrōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehowa, itōrō ni'wā'ōnia, wameta'oe ja'ira, nifa'ema genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō fefoe. Ba aheta ba danōra Ndraono Gizeraēli, ni'oloi'ō, ba danō Asiria, irocgi ma'ōchō andre. (*Moz. V. 28, 63, 64*).
- 24 III. Ba i'oroi'ō niha razo Asiria, ba Mbabeli ba ba Goeta ba ba Gawa ba ba Hamata ba ba Zefarawa'i, ba ifataro fangali Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba mbanoca Zamaria misa. Ba toballi la'ochōgō danō Zamaria
- 25 ba la'igō mbanoea ba da'ō. Ba me lō lafosoemange Jehowa, me awena so ira, ba i'asogō chōra zingo Jehowa, samoenoē ja'ira. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo Asiria, lamane : Ni-
- ha andrō, nifawoe'amō, nifataromō ba mbanoea Zamaria misa, ba lō la'ila he wisa wamosoemange Lowalangi ba danō andrō; andrō wa i'asogō chōra zingo, samoenoē ja'ira, me lō la'ila, hadia zi nangea ba Lowalangi ba danō andrō. Ba 27 ibe'e li razo Asiria, imane : Mifatenge gere andrō samōsa, ni'oloi'ō-goe moroi ba da'ō, hana na mōi ia ba na i'igō da'ō, ba wamahaō ja'ira, hadia zi nangea famosomange Lowalangi ba danō andrō. Ba so gere samōsa, banoea Zamaria, ni'oloi'ō mege, ba i'igō Mbetiēli, ifahaō sa'ae ira, he wisa wamosoemange Jehowa.
- IV. Ba samboesamboea soi, ba 29 samboesamboea Lowalangi lafazōchi chōra, ba labe'e ba gosali andrō, ba hilihili, nilaoe mbanoea Zamaria andrō mege, dozi soi ba mbanoeara andrō, ba zi so ira. Banoea Mba-
- 30 bel, ba Soekota Benoti lafazōchi, ba banoea Goeta, ba Nregala, ba banoea Hamata, ba Azina, ba ba-
- 31 noea Gawa, ba Nibicha ba Tarataka; ba banoea Zefarawa'i, ba latoenoe ndraonora, soemange Gaderamelechi ba soemange Ganamelechi, Lowalangi Zefarawa'i. (*A. 17*). Ba baero 32 ō, ba lafosoemange gōi Jehowa, ba lafataro ere ba hilihili andrō nawōra, gofoe ha niha manō; da'ō zame'e socmange andrō chōra, ba gosali andrō, ba hilihili. Lafosoemange 33 Jehowa, ba Lowalangira andrō, ba lafosoemange gōi, dali hoekoe ba niha andrō, ba nihalō ja'ira, wamawoe'a ja'ira mege. Ba irege ma'ōchō andre, ba lō aefa chōra hoekoe fōna andrō, Lō la'ata'oefi Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi latōrō gamachōita andrō chōra, ba ōmōra andrō; ba lō la'o'ō gorōisa Jehowa, ba he nifachoinia, ni'wā'ōnia ba nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō, nifotōinia Izeraēli. Ba no fawoe'oe 35 li chōra Jehowa, no ibe'e li chōra, no imane : Bōi mifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! bōi mi'angarōfi li

ira, bōi mi'ae enonira ba bōi mibe'e zoemange chōra. (*Moz. II. 23, 24*). Jehowa mi'ata'oeſi, Jehowa si no mangelheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji fa'abōlōnia andrō, si tenga side'ide ba tangania andrō, si no moe'oro'ō, da'ō mi'angarōſi li, ba chōnia mibe'e zoemange! Ba lala andrō, awō hoekoe, ba oroisa ba amachoita andrō, nifachoinia chōmi, ba mitōngōni, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō wolo'ōmi, ba bōi mifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba bōi olifoe ami wawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōmi, ba bōi mifoesoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! Jehowa, Lowalangimi, mifosoemange, ba i'efa'ō dania ami, ba danga nemalimi, fefoe. (*Moz. V. 6, 12-19*). Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō labōhōli hoekoe fōna chōra. Ba tobali lafosoemange Jehowa soi niha andrō, ba labe'e-be'e gōi gō nadoe. Ba onora andrō ba ma'oeowoera, ba la'o'ō nilaoe ndra namara mege, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

FAZA 18.

I. Fa'atoelō Hisikia andrō. II. Lasoewō zi 10 toea ba la'oloi'ō. III. Isoewō mado Joeda Sazeribi; ifa'oe'oe Jeroezalema. IV. Faja'wasa zinenge Zazeribi andrō.

1 I. Me no aloea mendoera fache razō Hosca andrō, ono Ela, razō Ndraono Gizeraēli, tobali razō mado Joeda Hisikia, ono Gahasi. (*F. 16, 20*). Doea woeloe a lima fache ia, me tobali razō ia, ba 29 fache dania razō ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Abija, ono Zacharia. (*Nga'ot. II. 29, 1. 2*). Ba somasi Jehowa, ilaoe. i'o'ō sibai wolaoe docania Dawido. (*F. 20, 3*). Ja'ia zangelheta naha wame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō, irasa harefa andrō, i'obō Gasera ba ifocfoe wamaedo goelō tōla andrō, nifazōchi Moze; irege da'ō sa, ba latoenotoenoe chōnia goemōjō Iraono Gizeraēli; Nehoesa dōinia chōra. (*Nga'ot. II.*

31, 1. *F. 15, 35. Moz. IV. 21, 8. 9*). Chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli idōnadōna wangorifi Hisikia, tobali lō si fala'wala'wa chōnia, foerinia, ba razō mado Joeda andrō fefoe, ba he fōnania mege. (*F. 23, 25*). Jehowa i'olembai, lō ibōhōli wolo'ō chōnia, i'o'ō gorōisa Jehowa, ni'wā'ōnia chō Moze mege. Ba lō mamalōmalō wanolo Jehowa ja'ia; fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba mofozoe. Ba ifabali ia chō razō Asiria, ibeta ia barō mbawania. Itimba Ndrawa Wilisiti, iroegi Gasa, ba ifoefoe danōra, i'otarai malige zanaro andrō, iroegi ba mbanoea sarō.

II. Ba me no aloea medōloe fache razō Hisikia — no aloea meōnō fache Hosea andrō, ono Ela, razō Ndraono Gizeraēli — ba so moroi si tooe Zalamanasa, razō Asiria, ba wanoewō Samaria, ba ifa'oe'oe mbanoea. (*F. 17, 3-6*). Ba medōloe fache, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea; me no aloea melima fache Hisikia — ja'ia me no aloea mc'walo fache Hosea, razō Ndraono Gizeraēli — atoe'a ira ba Samaria. Ba i'oloi'ō ba danō Asiria Ndraono Gizeraēli razō Asiria, ba ba Hala ba ba mbeve Habora, idanō ba Gozana, ifataro ira, ba ba mbanoea Ndrawa Media andrō, me no lō ni'o'ōra oroisa Lowalangira Jehowa, me no lasawō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia — hadia ia fefoe ni'oro'i'ō genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze. Ja'ira, ba lō nifondrondrongora ba lō ni'o'ōra.

(*A. 13-37: Nga'ot. II. 32, 1-19. Jer. 36.*)

III. Ba me no aloea meweledōloe fache razō Hisikia, ba so moroi si ja'wa Zazeribi, ba wanoewō banoea saro ba mado Joeda, fefoe, ba atoe'a ia. Ba ifatenge zinenge Hisikia chō razō Asiria, ba Lachisi, imane chōnia: No molalō ndra'o; foci'ō, bōhōlido; hadia, nibe'oe omōgoc, ba oetōrō. Ba ifo'ōmō Hisi-

- kia, razo mado Joeda, razo Asiria, 66,000 balaki wirō ba 119,115 ba-
 15 laki gana'a. (A. 7). Ba ahori ibe'e Hisikia gana'a andrō, si so ba go-
 sali Jehowa, awō zi so ba mbate'e girōgirō ba gōdo razo. (F. 16, 8).
 16 Ba me loco da'ō, ba ibo'a Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, gana'a ba lagō
 mbawandroehō gosali ba ba daroe nahe nifo'uelinia ana'a, 'ba ib'e
 17 chō razo Asiria. Ba ifatenge Daratano ba Rabisari ba Rabisake
 razo Asiria, chō razo Hisikia ba Jeroezalema. la'otarai Lachisi, ato
 sibai la'ohē sabōlō. So ira moroi si tooe ba laroegi Jeroezalema, ba
 la'iagō ba ngai hele, si oroi mba'wa tănō ja'wa andrō, ba zinga lala ba
 18 naha wolochoi noecha. Ba lasofoe razo. Ba mōi bacro chōra Geliaki,
 ono Hilikia, mandroc ba gōdo, ba Sebena, doeroetoeli, ba Joa, ono
 19 Gasafi, za'asa seboea. Ba imane chōra Rabisake : Mimane chō razo,
 Hisikia : Da'ō ni'wa'ō razo seboea andrō, razo Asiria : He moroi chōoe
 20 wa'abe'e dōdō andrō ? Hadia, ōwai ha li zogoena, ba wamaigi lala dōdō
 ba fa'abōlō ba wanoewō ? Ha niha atō dōtōnafōoe, wa no fabali ndra'-
 21 oegō chōgoc ? Hiza, Dawa Miseraji we'ewe'e dōdōoe, si'o soeohoe andrō,
 si no tefatō ; dozi ha niha zi ani'o ja'ia, ba mesocho danga, atōla ta-
 22 mbai. Si manō Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ba zame'e tōtōnafōra ja'ia,
 dozi. Ba na mimane wanema ligoe : Chō Lowalangima, Jehowa, manō-
 tōna ndra'aga ! ba no ja'ia niheta Hisikia naha wame'e soemange ba
 hilihili andrō, wangoema'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema :
 Fōna naha wame'e soemange andre, ba Jeroezalema, mangalocloe ami !
 (Moz. II. 20, 24. Moz. V. 12, 14).
 23 Ba laoc, ba milaoe fataroe sochō ja'o, razo Asiria : doca ngahōnō
 ocbe'e chōoe koedo, ba datafaigi, na ō'ila ō'asogō zi fakocdo ba hoc-
 24 loera. He ha samōsa koemandra fondrege side'ide, enoni zochō ja'o,
 zolaoe chōoe, ba he ōwisa wanimba ? Ba ōdōnadōna ba Ndrawa Miseraji
 goereta, awō koedo ? Ba hadia, lō 25 nitehe Jehowa wa'asogoe moroi si
 ja'wa, ba wanoedoe'ō banoca da'e ? No Jehowa zangoema'ō chōgoc :
 Ae ba danōra andrō, ba foefoe ia !
 IV. Ba lamane chō Rabisake ira 26 Eliaki, ono Hilikia, Sebena Joa :
 Li Ndrawa Garamo laoe ba genoni-
 mō, ma'ila sa ; bōi laoe chōma li Heberaio, me lafondrondrongo sato,
 si so ba gōli. Ba imane chōra Rabi- 27 sake : Hadia, chō zochō ja'oegō, ba
 ma chōoe ifatenge ndra'o sochō ja'o, ba wamarongogō da'ō, ba tenga ba
 zato, si so ba gōli, ena'ō faoma mi'ā daimi ba mibadoe giōmi ? Ba 28
 iagō da'ō Rabisake, ba moc'ao, eboca linia, li Heberaio ilaoe, hoe-
 mede ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo li razo andrō, li razo Asiria ! Imane 29
 razo seboea andrō : Bōi mibe'e nifo-
 wōhō Hisikia ami, tebai sa i'cfa'ō 30
 ami ba dangagoe. Ba bōi mifondro-
 ndrongo chō Hisikia, na itoetoeoe we'ewe'e dōdōmi Jehowa, na imane :
 Lō zi lō i'orifi ita Jehowa, ba lō 31
 tebe'e ba danga razo Asiria mba-
 noea da'e. Bōi mifondrondrongo chō 32
 Hisikia ! Imane sa razo Asiria :
 Data'atoelō'ō ita, miloeloe ami chō-
 goc, ba i'ā mboea nagoe chōnia za-
 mōsana ba boea marafala, ba iba-
 doe nidanō ba mba'a chōnia, (Raz. I. 5, 5), irege sodo, ba vangai ja'-
 33 ami, ba wolohē ba danō si fagōlō-
 gōlō ba danōmi, tanō si fahōna bōra
 ba ōsi mboea nagoe, balazo, ba ka-
 boe nagoe ba tōla mboea zai ba
 vē wani, ena'ō aeri ami, bōi mate.
 Andrō bōi mifondrondrongo chō
 Hisikia ! Mc ifowōhō ami, na ima-
 ne : Jehowa zangorifi ja'ita ! He 34
 wisa ba Lowalangi niha baero andrō ;
 hadia, no i'cfa'ō ba danga razo Asiria
 danōnia zamōsana ? (Jes. 10, 10,
 11). Heza so Lowalangi mbanoea

Hamata, ba he Lowalangi mbanoea Garafada? Ba heza so Lowalangi ba Zefarawa'i ba ba Hena ba ba Giwa? Ba heza so Lowalangi ba danō Zamaria, ba wangefa'ō ba
 35 dangagoe Samaria mena'ō? Heza so ba Lowalangi ba danō misa, fefoe, zi no manglefa'ō badangagoe tanōra, wa i'efa'ō ena'ō ba dangagoe Jeroezalema Jchowa? Ba lō'ō sa'ae hede-
 36 hederā, lō latema linia; me no da'ō gorōisa razo: Bōi mitema linia!
 37 Ba so Geliaki, ono Hilikia, mandroe ba gōdo ba Sebena, doeroetoeli, ba Joa, ono Gasafi, sa'asa seboea, mōi ira chō Hisikia, no lasika nocchara, ba latoenō chōnia niwa'ō Rabisake andrō.

FAZA 19.

I. Irara dōdō Hisikia Jesaja sama'ele'ō. II. Soera fameta'oe, nifa-
 che'ō Zaneribi Fangandrō Hisikia. III. Itema linia Lowalangi, nifa'ema
 Jesaja. IV. Iboenoe Ndrawa Asiria mala'ika Jehowa. Laboenoe Zane-
 ribi Iraononia.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōi. II. 32, 20-23. Jes. 37.)

1 I. Ba me irongo da'ō no mege Hisikia, ba isika noechania ba i'o-
 baroe mbaroe boe, ba mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa. Ba Eliaki, ono Hili-
 2 kia, mandroe ba gōdo, ba Sebena, doeroetoeli ba sateoa gere, ba ifa-
 tenge chō Jesaja, ono Gamosi, ba-
 3 roe boe gōi mbaroera. Ba lamane chō Jesaja: Da'ō niwa'ō Hisikia:
 Ba'wa wa'atosasa ma'ōchō, ba'wa wotoe, ba ba'wa wa'ibō; hatō sa
 fa'abōla nono, ba no ambō fa'abō-
 4 lō, ba wadono. Ma atō irongo Lo walangimō, Jehowa, wehede Rabi-
 sake andrō fefoe, fefode Rabisake nifatenge zochō ja'ia, razo Asiria,
 ba wango'aja Lowalangi saeri. Ba jamoe'otoe'ō sa'ae ira Lowalangimō,
 Jehowa, ba wehede andrō, niro-
 ngonia. Ba ja'ōegō, ba angandrō, salahi zi tosa andrō, si lō ahori

na. (F. 18, 35). Ba me laroegi Je-
 saja sinenge razo Hisikia, ba imane
 chōra Jesaja: Mimane chō zochō
 ja'ami: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Bōi
 ata'oei wehede andrō, nirongooe,
 fango'aja gnoni razo Asiria ja'odo.
 Hiza, oebe'e chōnia gecheha, ena'ō
 7 irongo dania doeria, ba ena'ō ifoeli
 ia ba danōnia, ba ba danōnia dania
 oebe'e niboenoe si'ōli ia. (A. 9,
 35-37).

II. Ba ifocli ia Rabisake, ba no
 sanoewō Libena razo Asiria, fōna-
 nania; noa sa irongo, wa no iheta
 ia ba Lachisi. Ba me irongo Sane-
 ribi doeria Dirihaka, razo Gaitiofia,
 me lamane chōnia: „So ia moroi
 sa, mōi fasoewō chōoc,” ba ifoeli
 ifatenge zinenge chō Hisikia, imane:
 Mimane chō Hisikia, razo mado
 10 Joeda: Bōi be'e nifowōhō ndra'oe-
 gō, nifowōhō Lowalangimō andrō,
 nidōnadōnamō fangorifi, wangoe-
 ma'ō tōdōoe: Lō'ō sa tebe'e ba
 danga razo Asiria Jeroezalema!
 (F. 18, 30). Hiza, no ōrongo, he lawi-
 11 sa razo Asiria ba danō zotanō misa
 fefoe, me no lafakiko, ba hadia, ba
 saefa ndra'ōegō? He wisa Lowa-
 12 langi soi niha andrō, nihori ndra
 amagoe toeagoe, hadia, no la'orifi?
 — Gōzana andrō ba Harana ba
 Resefi ba he mado Gedena andrō,
 ba Delasara. (F. 18, 33, 34). Heza
 13 so razo Hamata ba razo Garafada;
 ba heza so razo mbanoea Zefarawa'i,
 ba razo Hena ba razo Giwa? Ba
 14 me no itema Hisikia zoera andrō,
 ba danga zinenge, ba me no ibaso,
 ba mōi ia mija'wa ba gosali Jeho-
 wa ba ibologō zoera andrō fōna
 Jehowa. Ba mangandrō Hisikia fō-
 15 na Jehowa, imane: „He Jehowa,
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizraēli, sida-
 dao ja'wa Keroebi; ha ja'ōegō Lo-
 walangi ba gamatōrōwa niha ba
 goeli danō, fefoe; ja'ōegō zamazō-
 chi banoea si ja'wa, awō danō. (Moz.
 11. 25, 22. Sin. 80. 2). Be'e mbōrō
 16 dalingaoe, ja'ōegō Jehowa, ba fo-

- ndrondrongo ; fehaga'ō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba faigi ! Foudrondrongo ni-
 17 ŵa'ō Zaneribi andrō, nifa'ema zine-
 ngenia, ba wanandraŵaisi Lowalangi
 saori. (*A. 4. Sam. I. 17, 10*). Si ndroe-
 hoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, noa sa lafoe-
 18 foe niha baero, fabaja tanōra, razo
 Asiria andrō, ba no latoenoe Lo-
 walangira [adoe]. Me no tenga si
 ndroehoe Lowalangi da'ō, ha nifa-
 zōchi danga niha, eoe ba kara, ba
 19 andrō la'ila lafoefoe. Ba ija'e, ja'-
 oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, efa'ō
 ndrā'aga ba dangania, ena'ō dozi
 banoea niha ba goeli danō aboto ba
 dōdō, wa no ha ja'oegō Lowalangi,
 ja'oegō Jehowa!"
- 20 III. Ba ifatenge chō Hisikia Je-
 saja, ono Gamosi, imane : Da'ō ni-
 ŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli : Hadia ni'andrōoe chōgoe,
 ba chō Zaneribi andrō, razo Asiria,
 21 ba no oerongo. Da'ō daroma li,
 niŵa'ō Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō :
 „Ono alawe andrō, Siona, ba si lō
 ba dōdōnia ndrā'oegō, i'o'aja'ō,
 ifalichō ia moroi foerioe ono ala-
 22 we andrō, Jeroezalema. Ha niha
 ni'o'ajamō, ha niha nitandraŵaisioe,
 ba ha niha nihedehede'ōmō, ba ha
 chō fajaŵa hōrōoe ? No chō ni'a-
 moni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.
- 23 No ōtandraŵaisi Zo'aja, nifa'ema
 zinengemō andrō, no ōmane : No
 mōido jaŵa ba zoezoe hili, balazi
 wa'oja goereta chōgoe, ba wōndre-
 ge hili Libano oerogi ; no oe'obō
 zeboea geresi ba chōnia, awō zeno-
 bari nitoetoejoe, ose ba wōndrege-
 24 nia no oerogi, ba daloe kaboe
 chōnia. No oecaroe mba'a ba no
 oebadoe nidanō bō'ō, ba no oe'ogo'-
 ōisi nengo nidanō ba danō Mise-
 25 raji fefoe laloe'a kahogoe ! Hadia,
 lō nirongooe ? I'otarai fōna sa'ae no
 oe'asiwai, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai
 no oefōfōgō. Ba awena iada'e oe'aso-
 gō, ena'ō ōdoedoegō mbanoea saro,
 26 ena'ō ōbali'ō adodoela, kara ! Ba
 ōsi mbanoea, ba si tobali tōdō, ba
- wa'atebaira, ba aila, tobali hoelō
 mboeloe ndroe'oe ba danō, ba hoelō
 mboeloe goelegoele, si mane doe'oe
 ba gero zagō, si mane sa'oesō, na
 27 lō'ō na molai. Femaosomō ba feda-
 daomō, ba oroma chōgoe, fofanōmō
 ba fa'asomō, ba oe'ila, ba he na
 fabōtoe ndrā'oegō chōgoe ! Ba me no
 28 si fabōtoe chōgoe ndrā'oegō, ba me
 no iroegi dōgi dalingagoe fajaŵasa-
 mō, ba oefesoe nichoemō ba oebe'e
 ba mbawaoe zi'ōli, ba oe'ohe ma-
 ngawoeli ndrā'oegō, oefatōrō'ō ba
 lalamō mege, me awena so'ō !' Ba
 29 da'ō dania dandra chōoe : Ba ndrō-
 fi da'e, ba boea zaeri manō [lō moe-
 taroe] gōmi, ba ba ndrōfia dania,
 ba nalōŵa, ba ba ndrōfi aefa da'ō,
 ba manaroe ami ba mamasi, ba
 mifazōchi kaboe nagoe ba mi'ā
 mboea. Ba ha niha zoloi mege,
 30 mado Joeda, si tosai, ba ifoeli mo-
 ŵa'a ba danō ba mowoea hogoe.
 Ba Jeroezalema sa la'otarai si tosai
 31 ba ba hili Ziona la'otarai soloi me-
 ge ; fa'aoehoe dōdō Jehowa nga-
 hōnō zolaoe da'ō ! (*Jes. 9, 6*). Andrō
 32 wa imane Jehowa, ba chō razo
 Asiria andrō : Lō atoe'a ia ba mba-
 noea, ba tebai ibe'e gōna jomo nono
 wana chōnia, ba lō tola i'ohe mba-
 loese, ba wanoewō ja'ami, ba he
 33 fogo'o. fari chōmi. Lalania mege,
 me awena so ia, itōrō ba wanga-
 woeli, ba lō tola atoe'a ia ba mba-
 34 noea da'e, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Oefoba'a-
 ba'a mbanoea andre, ba wangefa'ō
 ja'ia, bōrō ndrā'o ba bōrō na ge
 nonigoe Dawido. (*F. 20, 6*).
- IV. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba
 35 so mala'ika Jehowa, ba 185,000
 iboenoe niha ba golombaseŵa Ndra-
 wa Asiria. Ba me maoso nawōra,
 si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba boto
 zi mate manō tooe da'ō fefoc. Ba
 36 maoso Zaneribi, mofanō ia, ifoeli
 ia ba Niniwe ba da da'ō i'ia'gō sa'ae.
 Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me manga-
 37 ndrō ia ba gosali Lowalanginia
 Nisirocho, ba laboenoe ia iraono-

nia Aderamelechi ba Sareseri. Ba moloï ira, lasaŵa danō Ararata, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Asarahado. (A. 7),

FAZA 20.

Fochō Hisikia, nifadōhō Jesaja.
II. Sinenge razo Mbabeli, si mōi chō Hisikia. Itegoe wajaŵasa Hisikia Jesaja. III. Fa'amate Hisikia.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 38. 39. Nga'ot. II. 22, 24-33.)

- 1 I. Ba me leoe da'ō, ba mofōchō Hisikia, fōchō ba wa'amate. Ba mōi chōnia Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, imane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Oroi'ō hadia ia niŵa'ōoe, si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō, lō dōhō wōchōoe. Ba ibali'ō ia, i'otahōgō mbagolō, mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : „He Jehowa, tōrō tōdōoe, wa no oetōrō lala nifa-choimō, lō si farōi ndra'o, lō si doeadoea dōdōgoe, ba no oelaoe zomasi ndra'oegō!" Ba mege'ege sibaï Hisikia. Ba ha ba golajama ba daloe na iroegi Jesaja, ba hoe-mede chōnia Jehowa, imane : Foe-li'ō, ba ōmane chō Hisikia, razo mbanoegoe andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi doeaoe Dawido : No oerongo wangandrōmō andrō, ba taŵa hōrōoe, ba no oe'ila. Ba da'oefadōhō wōchōoe ; doea wongi tō, ba mōi'ō mijaŵa ba gosali Jehowa.
- 6 Ba mewelelima fache oedooe'ō wa'anaoe nosooe, ba baero ō na, ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba banoea andre ba danga razo Asiria, ba oetimba zi lō sōchi ba mbanoea andre, bōrō ndra'o ba bōrō na genonigoe Dawido. (F. 19, 34). Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja : Hadia dandra, wa abe'e ndra'o, ibe'e Jehowa, fa hatō doea wongi, ba mōi ndra'o mijaŵa ba gosali Jehowa ?
- 8 Ba imane Jesaja : Da'ō dandra chōoe, nibe'e Jehowa, wa ifaloea nifaboe'ocnia : Hadia zomasi'ō, na foeloe bosì idooe'ō ia fōna loemō

andrō, ba ma foeloe bosì iwoewoe ia ? Ba imane Hisikia : Aoha na foeloe bosì idooe'ō ia fōna loemō andrō, bōi da'ō ; omasido na foeloe bosì iwoewoe ia. Ba mangandrō Jesaja chō Jehowa, ba foeloe bosì ifoeli ia foeri loemō andrō, ba dandra loeo andrō chō Gahasi, si no noemalō ia mitooe, ibe'e Jehowa. Ba imane Jesaja : Da daloedaloee nifalemba, boea ara. Ba lahalō ba labe'e ba waosa andrō, ba abe'e Hisikia.

II. Ba me leoe da'ō, ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba boeala chō Hisikia Mro-dachi Balada, ono Mbalada, razo Mbabeli ; me no irongo, wa no mofōchō Hisikia, awō wa no ifoeli abe'e. Ba omoeso dōdō Hisikia ira andrō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra nomo girōgirō andrō chōnia ma'asamboea, awō wirō, awō gana'a, awō wamasa gō, awō wanicha seboea bōli, ba omo wangōna andrō chōnia, ma'asamboea, awō zi so ba naha girōgirō chōnia, fefoe. Lō hadia ia zi lō i'oroma'ō Hisikia chōra, ba gōdonia ba ba gamatōrōŵania fefoe. Ba mōi chō razo Hisikia Jesaja sama'ele'ō, imane chōnia : Hadia niŵa'ō niha andrō ba heza moroi ira, we'amōi chōoe ? Imane Hisikia : La'otarai danō sarōoe, ba Mbabeli moroi ira. Ba imane : Hadia ni'ilara ba gōdomō ? Ba imane Hisikia : No ahori la'ila zi so ba gōdo chōgoe ; Lō hadia ia ba naha girōgirō chōgoe, zi lō oe'oroma'ō chōra mege. Ba imane Jesaja chō Hisikia : Fondrondrongo niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania, ba te'ohe ba Mbabeli fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo chōoe, fefoe hadia ia nihōna ndra amaoe, awō ndra toeaoe ; ma'ifoe lō lasaigō dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa. (F. 24, 13. 14). Ba onooe andrō, nga'ōtōoe, ba lahalō ōsa, ba wame'e mandroe ja'ira ba gōdo razo Mbabeli. (Dan. 1, 3. 4). Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja : Li 19

Jehowa andrō, nifa'emamō, ba no li si sōchi! Imane sa dōdōnia: Ba gōtōgoe andre, ba fa'ohāhae dōdō sa atō, ba lō hadia ia wama-kao! (*Sam. I. 3, 18*).

- 20 III. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō-
doenō ba chō Hisikia andrō, ba
fa'abōlōnia fefoe, ba famazōchinia
ba'wa nidanō andrō, awō hele, wa-
matōrō mijomo idanō, ba no moe-
tanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado
21 Joeda. Ba mate Hisikia, itōrō lala
ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo,
ba ononia Manase.

FAZA 21.

I. Razo Manase; i'erogō Lowala-
ngi. II. Ifeta'oe ia Lowalangi. Fa'a-
mate Manase: III. Razo Gamoni,
same'eme'e adoe.

(*Faigi gōi Ngā'ōt. II. 33.*)

- 1 I. Mewelendroea fache wa'eboea
Manase, me toballi razo ia, ba 55
fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba
2 tōi ninania, ba Hefisiba. Ba si fa-
toewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō
zogoro ita andrō ba niha baero a-
ndrō, nitimba Jehowa mege, fōna
3 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba ifoeli i'a'a-
zōchi hilihili andrō, nidoedogō na-
mania Hisikia; ifa'anō naha wa-
me'e soemange chō Mba'ali ba ifa-
zōchi Gasera, nifolaoe Gahabi, razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba mangaloeloe
ia ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si ja'wa
[loeo ba dōfi] ba ifosoemange da'ō.
4 (*Raz. I. 16, 33*). Ba ifa'anō naha
wame'e soemange ba gosali Jeho-
wa, ba ni'wa'ō Jehowa: Jeroe-
zalema andrō, ba oebali'ō nahia
5 dōigoc. (*A. 7*). Ba he ba golajama
gosali Jehowa si doea gōrō, ba ifa'-
anō naha wame'e soemange ba nga-
hōnō ba mbanoea ja'wa. (*F. 23, 12*).
6 Ifatōrō ba galitō nononia mateoa,
ilaoe wakelenoesa ba faetasa ba
ifataro zogaoni hechoe ba sango-
mbacha eloeaha dandratandra hadia
ia; oja ngawalō ilaoe si fatocwoe
chō Jehowa, wangandrō fōnoenia.

(*F. 16, 3*). Ba famaedo Gasera andrō, 7
nifazōchinia, ba ba gosali ibe'e, ba
gosali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Dawido
ba chō nononia Selomo: Osali a-
ndre, awō Jeroezalema andre, nitoe-
joegoe ba mado Ndraono Gizeraēli
fefoe, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe,
iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Raz. I. 8, 29; 9,*
3). Ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e abeta ba 8
danōra Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba danō
nibe'egoe chō ndra toeara; ba ha
na ibe'e dōdōra, la'o'ō sibai ni'wa'-
ōgoc chōra ba ma'ifoe lō lasawō
goroisia andrō, nifa'ema genonigoe
Moze chōra. Ba lō'ō sa la'o'ō, ba 9
ifowōhō ira Manase, ba wolaoe si
lō sōchi, si tedooe moroi ba nilaoe
niha baero andrō, nihori Jehowa
mege, fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli.

II. Ba hoemede Jehowa, nifa'e- 10
ma genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō, i-
mane: Me no ilaoe zogoro ita a- 11
ndrō Manase, si tedooe na, moroi
ba nilaoe Ndraono Gamori andrō
fōnania, fefoe, ba me no ifowōhō
gōi mado Joeda ba wamazōchi horō,
ba nadoe andrō chōnia, andrō wa 12
imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraēli: Famakiko oefatōrō ba
Jeroezalema ba ba mado Joeda,
ena'ō ma'adomboea tokea dōgi da-
linga zamondrougo, fefoe. (*Sam. I.*
3, 11. *Jer. 19, 3*). Oefatōrō ba Jeroe- 13
zalema zinali fanoe'a, si mane ba
Zamaria mege, ba faliēra oefake, si
mane ba zi sawū ndra Ahabi, ba
oe'osi Jeroezalema, nifolosi mako,
nifalōgoe, na no moe'osi. Ba si tosa 14
tāna chōgoe, ba oetibo'ō, oebe'e ba
danga nemalira, ena'ō la'oloi'ō ira
emalira fefoe, ba ena'ō ahoeloea ne-
malira ira, bōrō me no lalaoe zi 15
fatewoe chōgoe ba me no si lō aetoe
wangandrōra fōnoegoe, i'otarai loe
me aheta ndra toeara ba danō Mi-
seraji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, Ba ato 16
gōi ifaboenoe'ō Manase si lō horō,
irege anōnō Jeroezalema do da'ō
ibe'e, baero horōnia andrō famo-
wōhō mado Joeda, ba wolaoe si

- fatoewoe chõ Jehowa. (*F. 24, 4*).
- 17 Ba hadia na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ
ba chõ Manase andrõ, ba hadia ia
fefoe nilaoenia, ba horõnia andrõ
nifazõehinia, ba noa sa moetanõ ba
- 18 zoera likaja razo mado Joeda. Ba
mate Manase, itõrõ lala ndra ama-
nia, ba ba lewatõnia ba kaboe Oesa
lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba
ononia Amoni.
- 19 III. Doea woeloe a roea fache
Gamoni, me tobali razo ia, ba ha
mendra fache razo ia ba Jeroe-
zalema. Ba tõi ninania, ba Mesoe-
lemeta, ono Haroesi, banoea Jotiba.
- 20 Ba si fatoewoe chõ Jehowa ilaoe,
21 nifolaoe namania Manase, itõrõ sibai
lala nitõrõ namania mege, ifosoe-
mange nadoe andrõ nifosoemange
namania, ba da'õ mangaloeloe ia,
22 ba i'erogõ Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra
toeania, ba lõ itõrõ lala andrõ chõ
23 Jehowa. Ba mamagõlõ genoni Ga-
moni, ba wamoenoeja'ia, ba laboenoe
24 razora andrõ, ba gõdonia. Ba maoso
niha ba danõ, ba lahuri zi no ma-
magõlõ mege, ba wamoenoe razo,
Amoni; ba ononia Josia labali'õ
- 25 razo, fangalinia, niha ba danõ. Ba
hadia na ena'õ nidoenõdoenõ, ba
chõ Gamoni andrõ, ba hadia ia fefoe
nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanõ ba
- 26 zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba
ba lewatõ namania, ba kaboe Oesa,
lako'o ia; ba fangalinia razo, ba
ononia Josia. (*A. 19*),

FAZA 22.

I. Ihaogõ gosali Jehowa Josia.

II. Lasõndra zoera gorõisa. Ifate-
nge zingenze Josia, chõ zama'ele'õ
ira alawe andrõ, Hoeleda. III. I'o-
mbacha'õ Hoeleda, ifatõrõ chõra
hoekoe dania Lowalangi, ba ihachõsi
tõdõ Josia.

(*Fa'igi gõi Nga'õt. II. 34, 1-23.*)

- 1 I. Ha me'waloe fache wa'ebœa
Josia, me tobali razo ia, ba 31
fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba
tõi ninania ba Jedida, ono Gadaja,

2 banoea Mbosikata. Ba somasi Je-
howa ilaoe, itõrõ sibai lala doeania
Dawido, lõ ihole'õ ia, he ba gambõ-
lõ, ba he ba gabera. (*F. 18, 3. Moz.*
V. 5, 29). Ba me no aloea mewe-
3 lewitoe fache razo Josia, me ba'wa
si 'waloe, ba ifatenge ba gosali Je-
howa doeroetoelinia Safano, ono
Gasalia ono Mesoela, imane chõnia :
Ae mi'awa chõ gere sebœa, Hilikia,
4 ba irõ'õ gefe andrõ ni'ohe ba gosali
Jehowa, ni'ozaragõ zanaro ba mba-
wandroehõ, ba niha sato, ena'õ la-
5 be'e ba mandroe doeka andrõ, ni-
fataro ba gosali Jehowa, ba wame'c
ba zohalõwõ andrõ ba gosali Jeho-
wa, ba wanga'azõchi si no adoedoe
ba gosali. Ba doeka geoe ba ba 6
zama'anõ ba ba doeka gara, ba he
ba wowõli eoe, awõ gara nitoto, ba
wangehao osali; ba bõi fa'era chõra 7
ba gana'a andrõ, nibe'e ba danga-
ra; noa sa si fadoeloe dõdõda ira.
(*F. 12, 16*).

II. Ba imane Hilikia, ere sebœa, 8
chõ Zafano doeroetoeli : No oesõndra
zoera gorõisa, ba gosali. Ba ibe'e
ba danga Zafano zoera andrõ Hili-
kia, ba ibaso. Aefa da'õ, ba mõi 9
chõ razo Zafano doeroetoeli, i'o-
mbacha'õ chõnia, imane : No lafo-
hani gana'a andrõ, si so ba gosali,
eronioe ba no labe'e ba mandroe
doeka andrõ, nifataro ba gosali. Ba 10
imane na gõi Safano doeroetoeli chõ
razo : No ibe'e chõgoe zoera Hilikia
ere. Ba ibaso chõ razo zoera andrõ.
Ba me irongo razo ni'wa'õ ba zoera 11
gorõisa andrõ, ba isika noechania.
Ba hoemede razo chõ ndra Hilikia 12
ere, Ahika, ono Zafano, Achiboro,
ono Michaja, Safano doeroetoeli ba
Asaja, fazœeri razo, imane : Mi'ae 13
misofoc chõ Jehowa, hadia ni'wa'-
õnia chõgoe ba ba niha sato, ba
mado Joeda fefoe, ba zoera andrõ
nisõndra; noa sa ebœa wõnoe
Jehowa, si no tesao chõda, me no
lõ ni'o'õ ndra toeada taroma li ba
zoera andrõ, ba wolo'õ sibai ena'õ

- 14 nitanō bacha. Ba Hilikia ere ba Ahika ba Achiboro ba Safano ba Asaja. ba mōi chō Hoeleda andrō, sama'ele'ō ira alawe, fo'omo Zaloemi andrō, sanaro noecha, ono Dikiwa ono Haraha: ba Jeroezalema so nomora, ba mbalō mbanoea tănō tooe; ba fahoehoe ira chōnia.
- 15 III. Ba imane chōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Mimane ba niha andrō, samatenge ja'ami chōgoe: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa: Si ndroehoe, famakiko oefatōrō ba mbanoea andre ba ba nōsinia, fameta'oe andrō fefoe, si so ba zoera andrō nibaso razo mado Joeda; bōrō me no la'erogō ndra'odo, ba me no latoenoe goemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, wanganrō fōnoegoe, ba nifazōchi dangara andrō fefoe, ba tesaoe sa mbachoebachoe dōdōgoe ba mbanoea andre, ba lō fangalō. (*Moz. V. 31, 29; 32, 21-23*). Ba chō razo mado Joeda andrō, samatenge ja'ami, ba wanofoe chō Jehowa, ba mimane: Inane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba niwā'ōnia no mege, nirongo: Me no omboejoe dōdōoe ba me no o'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō fōna Jchowa, me ōrongo hadia niwā'ōgoe, nifatōrōgoe ba mbanoea andre ba ba nōsinia, wa ni'elifi dania ira ba bōrō wehocha mboe, ba me no ōtika noechamō ba me no me'e'ō fōnagoe, ba no oefondrondrongo gōi, iwā'ō Jehowa. Ba oe'oroedoegō sa'ae ndra'oegō chō ndra amaoe ba chō ndra toea, ena'ō la'ohe ba lewatōmō ndra'oegō, lō hadia ia, ba ena'ō lō i'ila hōrōoe wamakiko andrō fefoc, nifatōrōgoe dania ba mbanoea andre. Ba lafa'ema chō razo. (*Jes. 57, 1. 2*).

FAZA 23.

I. Fawoe'oe li Josia ba niha sato, fōna Jehowa. II. Ifahori'ō nadoe. III. Naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba Mbetieli. Lalaoe wasa. IV. Ihori zi faeta, awō zi fakelemoe Josia, Fa'amate Josia. V. Joahasi ba Jōjaki, razo mado Joeda.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōi. II. 34, 29-36, 5.*)

I. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo ba la'owoeloi chōnia zatoea mado Joeda ba satoea mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba mōi mija'wa ba gosali Jehowa razo, awō ndra matoea mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe, awō gere, awō zama'ele'ō, awō niha sato fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, ba ibaso chōra daroma li ba zoera wawoe'oesa li andrō [oroisa andrō], ifarongogō chōra, ba zoera andrō, nisōndra ba gosali Jehowa. Ba i'ia'gō mbōrō daroe nahe andrō razo, ba fawoe'oe li ira fōna Jehowa, ba wolo'ō chō Jehowa ba ba wanōngōni oroisania, awō wamadoe-hoe'ōnia andrō, awō nifachoinia, folo'ō soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba ba gera'erara, fefoe, ena'ō itōrō daroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, si so ba zoera andrō. Ba dozi niha, ba latehe wawoe'oesa li andrō. (*F. 11, 14. Jos. 24, 25*).

II. Ba ibe'e li razo chō Hilikia ere seboea ba ba gere fanete da'ō ba ba zanaro ba mbawandroeohō, ba wangeheta ba gosali Jehowa fefoe wakake andrō, nifazōchi ba chō Mba'ali ba ba chō Gasera ba ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea ja'wa. Ba ifatoenoe'ō ba gahe Jeroezalma, ba nitoenoe bōtoea, ba mbewe Gendrona, ba awocnia, ba i'ohe ba Mbetieli. (*F. 21, 3*). Ba i'efa'ō gōi gere ba nadoe andrō, nifataro razo mado Joeda mege, sanoenoenoeno koemōjō ba hilihili andrō, ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda misa ba ba zi tefasoei Jeroezalema, fabaja sanoenoenoeno koemōjō chō Mba'ali ba ba loeo ba ba mba'wa ba ba ndrōfi,

6 ba ngahōnō andrō, ba mbanoea
 jaŵa, fefoe. Ba Asera andrō, ba
 ifaheta'ō ba gosali Jehowa, ifa'ohe'ō
 baero Jeroezalema, ba ndraso Ge-
 ndrona, ba itoenoe ba mbewe Ge-
 ndrona, ba ihama, ba hamahama-
 7 nia andrō, ba ifazawili ba dete
 lewatō niha si noemana. Ba idoe-
 doegō gōi nahia zohorōhorō andrō,
 ba zinga gosali Jehowa, ba niso-
 sososo ndra alawe oloso nose Ga-
 8 sera. (*Raz. I. 14, 24*). Ba ifakaoni'ō
 gere andrō, fefoe, ba mbanoea
 Ndraono Joeda misa ba ita'oenōi
 hilihili andrō, ba nitoenoetoenoe
 gere koenōjō mege, i'otarai Geba,
 noemalō ba Mbereseba. Ba idoedogō
 na naha wamaedo nambi si matoca
 andrō, ba hilihili andrō, ba zinga
 mbawa gōli chō Josoea, koemandra
 mbanoea, kabera na tatōrō mbawa
 9 gōli, we'amōi mijomo. Ba ere ba
 hilihili andrō, ba lō tola mōi jaŵa
 ba zinga naha wame'e soemange
 chō Jehowa, ba Jeroezalema; ba
 la'aga'aga sa roti si lō moe'aisōni,
 10 awō dalifoēsōra andrō. Ba ita'oenōi
 gōi naha zogoro ita andrō, ba
 ndraso ba Ndraono Hinomo, fa bōi
 sa'ae ifatōrō ba galitō nononia ma-
 toea, ba ma ononia alawe, soemange
 Molocho andrō, niha, ha niha ia.
 11 (*F. 17, 17. Moz. III. 18, 21*). Ba
 iheta koedo andrō, nibe'e razō mado
 Joeda soemange loeo, ba zinga mba-
 wandroehō gosali Jehowa, tănō ba
 mbate'e Netano-Melechi mandroe
 andrō, ba zahesahe; ba koereta ba
 12 loeo andrō, ba itoenoe. Ba he naha
 wame'e soemange andrō, ba mbate'e
 Gahasi, ba zi sagōtō, nilaoe razō
 mado Joeda, ba he naha wame'e
 soemange, nifa'anō Manase, ba gola-
 jama gosali Jehowa, si doea gōrō,
 ba idocdoegō razō, iheta ba da'ō,
 ba adoedoelania, ba itibo'ō ba
 ndraso Gendrona. (*F. 16, 10. 11;*
 13 *21, 4. 5. Nga'et. II. 28, 24*). Ba he
 hilihili andrō, tănō ba gatoemboe-
 cha, na ta'otarai Jeroezalema, ba

tănō miraja, na ta'otarai hili wa-
 nieha, nifazōchi Zelomo, razō Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, naha Astarte andrō,
 adoe mbanoea Zidona, sogoro ita,
 awō naha zogoro ita andrō ba
 Ndraono Moabi, Kamosi, ba awō
 naha zi hocha mboeda andrō, ba
 Ndraono Gamoni, Milikomo andrō,
 ba ifata'oenōi'ō razō. Ba irasa ha-
 14 refa andrō ba i'eŵa Gaserā, ba
 ifo'ōsi tōla niha nahara andrō. Ba
 15 he naha wame'e soemange andrō,
 ba Mbetiēli, hilihili andrō, nifazōchi
 Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, samowōhō
 Iraono Gizeraēli ba horō, — naha
 wame'e soemange andrō, fabaja
 hilihili, idoedogō Josia; itoenoe hili-
 hili andrō, ifoefoe, ba he Asera a-
 ndrō, ba itoenoe. (*Raz. I. 12, 32*).

III. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Josia, ba 16
 i'ila lewatō andrō, ba da'ō, ba nae-
 renaere hili, ba ifatenge, ifahalō'ō
 dōla zi mate andrō ba lewatō, ba
 itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange
 andrō, ita'oenōi naha andrō, dali
 niŵa'ō Jehowa, nifa'eina genoni
 Lowalangi no, sangombacha da'ō.
 (*Raz. I. 13, 2*). Ba imane: Hadia 17
 dandra lewatō andrō, ni'ilagoe ba
 da'ō? Ba lamane chōnia banoea
 da'ō: Da'ō lewatō genoni Lowala-
 ngi no, si otarai mado Joeda, sango-
 mbacha da'e, nilaoemō andre, nita-
 ndrōsaigō ba naha wame'e soema-
 nge ba Mbetiēli. (*Raz. I. 13, 30*). Ba 18
 imane: Bōi mibabaja! Bōi jamoe-
 fahisi dōlania niha, ha niha ia! Ba
 lō lafoefoe dōlania, ba he tōla za-
 ma'ele'ō andrō no, banoea Zama-
 ria. Ba iheta gōi Josia gosali ba 19
 hilihili andrō, fefoe, ba mbanoea ba
 Zamaria misa, nilaoe razō Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, wangandrō fōnoe chō Je-
 howa; nilaoenia ba Mbetiēli no
 mege, ilaoe ba da'ō gōi. Ba ere ba 20
 hilihili andrō ba da'ō, fefoe, ba
 itaba ba naha wame'e soemange
 andrō, ba itoenoe jaŵa dōla niha.
 Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroeza-
 lema. Ba ibe'e li razō ba niha sato 21

- feŋoe, imane : Milaoe wasa chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, dali nifachoi ba zocra wawoe'oesa li andre. (*Moz.* 11. 12). Me no lō moelaoe wasa si mane da'ō, i'otarai gōtō zangoehoe-koe andrō, sangoehoe-koe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba sagōtō razo Ndraono 22 Gizeraēli ba razo mado Joeda ; ha me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo Josia telaoe wasa andrō chō Jehowa, ba Jeroczalema.
- 23 IV. Ba iheri gōi Josia zogaoni bechoe ba sangombacha eloeaha dandrātandra hadia ia. awō mbihara, awō nadoe bō'ō, ba hadia ia zogoro ita, fefoe, soroma ba danō mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō ba goroiŋa andrō, ba zoera andrō, nisōndra Hilikia ere, ba gosali Jehowa. (*Moz.* III. 20, 27.
- 24 *Moz.* V. 29, 16. 17). Ba no lō fōnania razo si mane ja'ia, samocli ja'ia chō Jehowa, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba ba gera'era ba ba wa'abōlō, fefoe, dali sibai goroiŋa andrō chō Moze ; ba he foeriniŋa, ba lō moe'ila zi falaŋwalaŋwa chōniŋa. (*F.* 18, 5). Ba lō'ō sa atō dōhō mbachoebachoe dōdō Jehowa ba fōnoeniŋa ba mado Joeda, bōrō zi fetoewoe chōniŋa andrō fefoe, fangandrō Manase fōnoeniŋa. (*F.* 21, 11-16). Ba imane Jehowa : Mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba oeheta gōi ba doedoema hōrōgoe, si mane fangchetagoe Iraono Gizeraēli mege, ba oetibo'ō mbanoea andre, nitocjoegoe mege, Jeroezalema andre, fabaja osali, nifaboe'oegoe mege, wa nahia dōigoe ia !
- 25 (*F.* 17, 18. *Raz.* I. 8, 29). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Josia andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoeniŋa, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja 26 razo mado Joeda. Ba gōtōniŋa so moroi si tooe Wara'o Necho andrō, razo Miseraji, ba wanoeŋō razo Asiria ba Oifarati. Ba ifaondragō ia razo Josia. Ba iboenoc Josia Fara'o, ba Megido, ha si'aikō i'ila ia.
- 27 Ba me no mate ia, ba laheta ia ba 28 Megido enoniniŋa, la'ohe ba Jeroezalema, ba lako'o ia ba lewatōniŋa. Ba lahalō Joahasi andrō, ono Josia, niha ba danō, ba labajoiniŋa, labali'ō razo, fangali namania. (*F.* 9, 28).
- 29 V. Doea woeloe a tōloe fache 30 Joahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe waŋa razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Hamoe-tala, ono Jeremia, banoea Libena. Ba si fetoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, 31 nifolaoe ndra toeaniŋa mege, fefoc hadia ia. Ba ifakoeroe'ō ia Fara'o 32 Necho, ba Ribila, ba danō Hamata, fa bōi razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba ichaoe niha ba danō, 22,050 balaki wirō ba 39,750 balaki gana'a. (*Hez.* 19, 4). Ba ibali'ō razo Geliaki, ono 33 Josia, Fara'o Necho, fangali namania Josia, ba ifalalini dōiniŋa, Jojaki ibe'e tōiniŋa. Ba Joahasi andrō, ba i'ohe, ba iroegi danō Miseraji Joahasi, ba mate ia ba da'ō. Ba firō 34 andrō, ba ana'a, ba ibe'e chō Wara'o Jojaki. Ifaigi ha wa'eboea gana'a zamōsana ba danō, ba wame'e ana'a andrō niwā'ō Wara'o : balazi wa'eboea gana'a zamōsana, ba wangoema'ō firō andrō ba ana'a, ba niha ba danō, ba wame'e chō Wara'o Necho. (*F.* 15, 20). Doea voc- 35 loe a lima fache Jojaki andrō, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Seboeda, ono Wedaja, banoea Roema. Ba si fatocwoe chō 36 Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra toeaniŋa, fefoe hadia ia.

FAZA 24.

I. Razo Jojaki ba Jojachi. II. Ibōrōtaigō i'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli mado Joeda Neboekanasa. III. Razo mado Joeda Zedekia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt.* II. 36, 6-13.)

I. Ba gōtō Jojaki so moroi si 1 jaŋa Neboekanasa, razo Mbabeli, ba mōi barō mbawaniŋa Jojaki, medōloe fache, ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli 2 iheta ia. Ba ifa'amōi chōniŋa za-

noewō Jehowa, Dawa Galedaia ba Dawa Garamo ba Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni; da'ō nifatenge Jehowa sanoewō mado Joeda, ba wamakiko ja'ira, dali niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema genoninia, sama'ele'ō andrō. Fōnoe Jehowa, wa ifatōrō chōra da'ō, wangeheta ja'ira ba doedoema hōrōnia, bōrō horō Manase andrō, dali nilaoenia andrō, fefoe; (*F. 21, 10-16; 23, 26. 27*); ba do zi lō horō andrō, nibe'enia adoe-wa, wa no anōnō Jeroczalema do zi lō horō ibe'e — da'ō zi lō edōnia ibe'e aefa chōnia Jehowa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Jojaki, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razō mado Joeda. Ba mate Jojaki, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razō, ba ononia Jojachi. Ba lō'ō sa'ae mōi mijaŵa razō Miseraji, lō'ō sa'ae irōi danōnia, me no ibe'e barō mbawania razō Mbabeli danō ma'a-fefoe, i'otarai nidanō Miseraji andrō, hadia zi so barō mbawa razō Miseraji mege, noemalō ba mbewe Oifarati. Meweŵaloe fache Jojachi, me tobali razō ia, ba ha tōloe waŵa razō ia ba Jeroczalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Nchoesa, ono Gelenata, banoea Jeroczalema. Ba si fatoeswō chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe namania, fefoe hadia ia.

II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi si jaŵa genoni Neboekanesa, ba wanoewō Jeroczalema, ba lafa'oc'oe mbanoea. Ba me ilaoe ba Jeroczalema Neboekanesa, razō Mbabeli, me no lafa'oe'oe enoninia andrō, ba mōi baero Jojachi, razō mado Joeda, i'ondراسi razō Mbabeli, ja'ia ba inania ba enoninia ba koemandra chōnia ba mandroe jomo chōnia. Ba itaha ia razō Mbabeli, me no aloea mewitoe fache razō Neboekanesa. Ba ihālō fefoe girōgirō ba gosali Jehowa razō Mbabeli, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razō, i'ohē, ba aħori ifocfoe gamagama ana'a andrō, ni-

fazōchi Zelomo, razō Ndraono Gize-raēli, ba gosali Jehowa, itōrō nida'ō'oda'ō'ō Jehowa mege. (*F. 20, 17*). Ba banoea Jeroczalema ma'a-fefoe ba koemandra fefoe ba salaŵa, fefoe, 10,000, ba i'oloi'ō, awō dozi ziamboe, toeka zi'ōli fefoe; lō nisaigō, ha niha si noemana, ba danō. Ba i'ohē ba Mbabeli Jojachi razō Mbabeli; ba ina razō ba fo'omonia ba mandroe jomo chōnia ba salaŵa ba danō, ba ifara'oe'ō ba i'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli, i'otarai Jeroczalema. (*Jer. 22, 26; 24, 1. Raz. I. 25, 27*). Ba dozi solohe baloese, 7000, ba siamboe ba toeka zi'ōli, 1000, oi solohe baloese — i'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli razō Mbabeli.

III. Ba ibali'ō fangali Jojachi razō nama Jojachi si achi, Matania, ba ifalalini dōinia, Sedekia ibe'e tōinia. Doea woeloe a sara fache Zedekia andrō, me tobali razō ia, ba mewelezara fache razō ia ba Jeroczalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Hamoetala, ono Jeremia, banoea Libena. (*Jer. 52, 1-3*). Ba si fatoeswō chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe Jojaki, fefoe hadia ia. (*F. 23, 37*). Bōrō sa wōnoe Jehowa andrō, wa itōrō Jeroczalema, awō mado Joeda, da'ō, irege itibo'ō ira, irege iheta ira ba doedoema hōrōnia. Ba fabali chō razō Mbabeli Zedekia, molaŵa. (*F. 23, 37*).

FAZA 25.

I. Atoe'a ba Jeroczalema Ndrawa Galedaia ba ladoedoegō, fabaja osali. La'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli mado Joeda. II. Gedalia, koemandrae ba danō, niboenoe Zima'eli. III. Tebali'ō salaŵa zoei Jojachi, ba Mbabeli.

(*A. 1-21; Jer. 52, 4-27; 39, 1-10. Nga'ōi. II. 36, 17-20.*)

I. Ba me no aracha mewoeloe fache razō Zedekia, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razō Mbabeli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba wanoewō Jeroe-

- zalema ; ba lafa'oe'oe mbanoea, la-
 2 ko'o fari, fasoei. Ba toballi lazoewō-
 zoewō mbanoea, irege no aloea
 3 mewoeloe fache razō Zedekia. Ba
 ba zi meziŵa ba mbaŵa si ōfa, ba
 toballi abōlōbōlō sibai lofo ba mba-
 4 noea, lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia, ō zato, ba
 awena atoe'a ba mbanoea zanoewō ;
 ba razō ba sabōlō fefoe, ba moloi,
 ba zi bongi, latōrō mbawa gōli ba
 gotaloea gōli kara andrō, ba zinga
 kaboe razō, me samasoei banoea
 na Ndrawa Galeaia, ba latōrō lala
 5 ba Garaba. Ba lagohi razō sabōlō
 Ndrawa Galeaia, ba lahamō ia ba
 ndraso ba ngai Jerieho, me no
 fabali ehōnia nawōnia fefoe, me no
 6 moezaewe. Ba lara'oe razō ba la'oe
 ehō razō Mbabeli ba Ribila ; ba
 7 da'ō zangetoe'ō hoekoenia. Iraono
 Zedekia, ba laboenoe ba zanehe ia,
 ba lakoē hōrōnia, ba larate ia, ba
 aefa da'ō, ba la'oe ba Mbabeli.
 8 Ba ba zi mewitoe ba mbaŵa si
 lima — me no aloea meweleŵaloe
 fache razō Neboekanesa andrō, razō
 Mbabeli, — ba so Neboesa-Adana,
 koemandra wazoeri, enoni razō Mba-
 9 bel, mōi ba Jeroezalema, ba itoenoe
 gosali Jehowa, fabaja gōdo razō ba
 omo bō'ō ba Jeroezalema, fefoe ;
 10 omo zalawā fefoe, ba itoenoe. Ba
 ōli kara, si fasoei Jeroezalema, ba
 sabōlō Ndrawa Galeaia fefoe za-
 noedoeōg, awō koemandra wazoeri
 11 andrō. Ba si tosai niha sato, si lō
 ahori jomo ba mbanoea, ba soloi
 mege moroi jomo, sanaŵa razō Mba-
 bel, si tosai sato, ba i'oe ba Mba-
 bel Neboesa-Adana andrō, koema-
 12 ndra wazoeri. Ba niha si noemana,
 ba danō, ba irōi foeri ōsa koemandra
 wazoeri andrō, irōi sokaboe nagoe
 13 ba sangahalō. Ba taroe nahe andrō
 tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba he daja-
 daja mbalanga andrō, ba he gala
 seboca andrō tōla. ba gosali Jehowa,
 ba larasa Dawa Galeaia, ba lahalō
 dōlania andrō, la'oe ba Mbabeli.
 14 (*Jer. 27, 19-22*). Ba bowoa andrō,
- ba soendroesoendroe ba figa, fabaja
 nahia tōla andrō, fefoe, sogoena ba
 wame'e soemange, ba lahalō. Awō 15
 gali andrō ba figa ba waneŵe, fefoe
 hadia ia gamagama ana'a, awō ga-
 magama firō, ba ihalō koemandra
 wazoeri. Taroe nahe andrō, doea 16
 rozi, ba gala seboea andrō zamboea,
 ba dajadaja no mege, nifazōchi
 Zelomo ba gosali Jehowa ; — si
 tebai latoelo dōla gamagama andrō
 fefoe. (*Raz. I. 7, 15. 23. 27*). Feleŵa- 17
 loe hela wa'alaŵa daroe nahe andrō,
 ba mohōgō jaŵa, hōgō tōla ; ba
 fa'alaŵa hōgō andrō, ba 5 hela, ba
 no moefasoei ni'otaraŵa ba ni'oboea
 dalimo hōgō andrō, oi tōla manō ;
 ba si manō gōi ba daroe nahe si
 sara, ba ni'otaraŵa andrō. Ba ko- 18
 mandra wazoeri andrō, ba ihalō
 Zeraja ere seboea, awō gere fanete
 da'ō, Sefania, ba sanaro ba mba-
 wandroehō andrō, si datōloe. Ba 19
 ba mbanoea, ba samōsa ihalō ma-
 ndroe jomo ehō razō, koemandra
 zabōlō, ba dalima zi lō aefa'aefa
 ehō razō mege, nisōndra jomo ba
 mbanoea, awō doeroetoeli goema-
 ndra seboea, sangofaja niha ba danō
 ba wasoewōta, ba 60 niha ba danō,
 si faloecha ia jomo ba mbanoea.
 Da'ō ihalō Neboesa-Adana, koema- 20
 ndra wazoeri, ba i'oe ehō razō
 Mbabeli ba Ribila. Ba ifaboenoe'ō 21
 ira razō Mbabeli ba Ribila, ba danō
 Hamata. Ba toballi aheta ba danōra
 mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō. (*F. 23, 33*).
 (*A. 22-26 : Jer. 40, 5. 7-9 ; 41,
 1-7 ; 43, 5-7.*)
- II. Ba ifataro koemandroe zi to- 22
 sai ba danō mado Joeda Neboeka-
 nes, razō Mbabeli, Gedalia andrō,
 ono Gahika, ono Zafano, koemandroe
 nisaigōnia ba danō. Ba melarongo 23
 ira koemandra fefoe ba sabōlō, no
 ifataro Gedalia andrō razō Mbabeli,
 ba la'ondrasa Gedalia ba Misefa, ira
 Sima'eli, ono Netania, Johanano,
 ono Gareja ba Seraja, ono Danoe-
 meti, banoea Netofa ba Ja'asania,

ono mbanoea Ma'acha andrõ, ba
 24 awõra fao. Ba mõi ba hõloe chõra
 ba ba nawõra andrõ Gedalia; imane
 chõra : Bõi mi'ata'oei Ndrawa Ga-
 ledaia; bõi miboel'õ ami ba danõ,
 25 mi'iağõ barõ mbawa razo Mbabeli,
 ba sohahae tõdõ ami! Ba me ba'wa
 si fitoe, ba ifoeli so Zima'eli, ono
 Netania ono Gelisama, nga'õtõ razo,
 ba dafoeloe nawõnia fao; ba laboe-
 noe Gedalia, fabaja mado Joeda ba
 Dawa Galedaia andrõ, awõnia ba
 26 Misefa. Ba maoso zato fefoe, he
 iraono, ba he satoea, awõ goema-
 ndra andrõ, ba lasa'wa danõ Mise-
 raji, bõrõ wa'ata'oera Ndrawa Gale-
 daia.

(A. 27-30: Jer. 52, 31-34.)

III. Ba me no aracha 37 fache, 27
 i'otarai me la'oloi'õ Jojachi andrõ,
 razo mado Joeda, ba zi 27 ba mba'wa
 si felendroea, ba ihachõsi tõdõ Jo-
 jachi, razo mado Joeda, Ewili-Mero-
 dachi, razo Mbabeli, ba ndrõfi andrõ,
 mctobali razo ia; i'efa'õ ba goeroenga
 (F. 24, 15) ba ihaogõ wehede chõnia, 28
 ba ja'wa dadaoma zala'wa bõ'õ, si so
 chõnia ba da'õ ba Mbabeli, ibe'e da-
 daomania. Ba iheta noechania ba 29
 goeroenga Jojachi, ba chõ razo ma-
 ngamanga ia, gõtõ wa'anaoe nosonia
 ua. Ba razo zanaha balazonia — 30
 fadoro manõ — ha wa'eboea zogoe-
 na chõnia ma'õchõ, iroegi mate ia.

Soera

NGA'ÕTÕ

SI FÕFÕNA.

FAZA 1.

I. I'otarai Gadamo, iroegi Gabe-
 rahamo. II. Nga'õtõ Gaberahamo.
 III. Nga'õtõ Gezaoe. IV. Razo Ndrao-
 no Gedamo andrõ.

(Faigi gõi Moz. I. 5)

1 I. Adamo, Seti, Enosi.
 2 Kenana, Mahalaleli, Jaredi.
 3 Chenoki, Metoesala, Lameki.
 4 Noachi, Semi, Chamo ba Jafeti.
 5 Ono Jafeti, ba Gomeri ba Magogi
 ba Madai ba Jawano ba Toebala ba
 Mesechi ba Tirasi. (Moz. I. 10, 2-5).
 6 Ba ono Gomeri, ba Asekene ba
 7 Rifati ba Togarema. Ba ono Jawa-
 no, ba Elisa ba Tarisi ba Kitimi
 8 ba Rodanimi. Ba ono Chamo, ba
 Choesi ba Miseraji ba Foeto ba
 9 Kana'ana. (Moz. I. 10, 6-20). Ba
 ono Choesi, ba Seba ba Hawila ba

Sabeta ba Raëma ba Sabitecha, ba
 ono Raëma, ba Seba ba Dedano. Ba 10
 nga'õtõ Choesi gõi Nimerodi andrõ,
 ba ibõrõtaigõ tobali sabõlõ da'õ,
 ba goeli danõ. Ba nga'õtõ Miseraji 11
 Ndrawa Loedi ba Dawa Anami ba
 Dawa Lehabi ba Dawa Nafetoehi,
 ba Dawa Wateroesi ba Dawa Ga- 12
 saloehi (ba da'õ dania fabali Ndra-
 wa Wilisiti andrõ) ba Dawa Gafa-
 tori. Ba nga'õtõ Gana'ana, ba Si 13
 dona, ononia si a'a, ba Cheti, ba 14
 Iraono Jeboesi ba Iraono Gamori ba
 ba Iraono Girigasi, ba Iraono Hewi 15
 ba Iraono Gariki ba Iraono Zini,
 ba Iraono Gariwadi ba Iraono Ze- 16
 mari ba Iraono Hamata. Ba ono 17
 Zemi, ba Elama ba Asoeri ba Ara-
 fasa ba Loedi ba Aramo ba Hoelo
 ba Geteri ba Masi. (Moz. I. 10, 21-

- 18 31). Ba ono Garafasa, ba Sela, ba
 19 ono Zela, ba Heberi. Ba domboca
 nono Heberi, ono matoea; tōi zi
 a'a, ba Felegi (fa'afabali), bōrō wa
 me loeo da'ō fabali niha ba goeli
 danō; ba Jocketano dōi nachinia.
 20 Ba ono Jocketano andrō, ba Alimo-
 dada ba Salefi ba Hasamaweti ba
 21 Jara, ba Hadoramo ba Oesala ba
 22 Dikela, ba Ebala ba Abimaēli ba
 23 Seba, ba Ofiri ba Hawila ba Joba-
 24 ba; a'oi ono Jocketano da'ō. Semi,
 Arafasa, Sela, (*A. 17. Moz. I. 11.*
 25 *10-26*). Heberi, Felegi, Re'oe,
 26 Seroegi, Nachori, Tara,
 27 Aberamo, ja'ia Gaberahamo andrō.
 28 II. Ba ono Gaberahamo, ba Iza'-
 aki ba Sima'eli. (*Moz. I. 25, 13-16*).
 29 Da'e nga'ōtōra: ono Zima'eli, si a'a,
 ba Nebajoti, ba itete, ba Kedara,
 ba Adibe'elo ba Mibisama, (*Moz. I.*
 30 *25, 13-16*), ba Misima ba Doema ba
 31 Masa ba Hadada ba Tema, ba Je-
 toeroe ba Nafisi ba Kedema: Da'ō
 32 nono Zima'eli andrō. Ba ono Ge-
 toera andrō, donga Gaberahamo ba
 dōi, ononia chōnia, ba Simerana ba
 Jokesana ba Medana ba Midiano
 ha Jisibaki ba Soea; ba ono Joke-
 sana andrō, ba Seba ba Dedana.
 33 (*Moz. I. 25, 1-3*). Ba ono Midiano,
 ba Efa ba Eferi ba Chanoki ba
 Abida ba Elida'a. A'oi ma'oeuoe
 34 Getoera da'ō. Ba ono Gaberahamo,
 ba Iza'aki andrō; ba ono Giza'aki
 ba Ezaoe ba Izeraēli. (*Moz. I. 25,*
19-26).
 35 III. Ba ono Gezaoe, ba Elifasi
 ba Regoeēli ba Jehoesi ba Jaēlamo
 36 ba Kora. (*Moz. I. 36, 10-19*). Ba
 ono Gelifasi andrō, ba Temano ba
 Omari ba Sefi ba Gaētamo ba Kena
 37 ba Timena ba Amaleki. Ba ono
 Regoeēli, ba Nahata ba Sera ba
 38 Sama ba Misa. Ba ono Ze'ira
 andrō, ba Lofana ba Sobala ba Si-
 beona ba Ana ba Disono ba Eseri
 39 ba Disana. (*Moz. I. 36, 20-30*). Ba
 ono Lotana andrō, ba Hori ba Ho-
 mama; ba talifoesō Lotana alawe,
 ba Timena. Ba ono Zobala, ba Alia- 40
 ni ba Manahata ba Ebala ba Sefi
 ba Onamo. Ba ono Zibeona, ba
 Aja ba Ana. Ba ono Ana, ba Di- 41
 sono; ba ono Disono ba Hamerana
 ba Esibana ba Jiterana ba Kerana.
 Ba ono Gezeri ba, Bilihana ba Sa- 42
 wana ba Ja'akana. Ba ono Disana,
 ba Oesi ba Arana.
 IV. Ba da'e razo, samatōrō ba 43
 danō Ndraono Gedomo, me lō razo
 na ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: Bela, ono
 Mbeori, ba Dinihaba dōi mbanoea-
 nia, si sosō ia. (*Moz. I. 36, 31-43*).
 Ba me no mate Mbela andrō, ba 44
 fangalinia razo, ba Jobaba, ono
 Zera, banoca Mbosera. Ba me no 45
 Mate Jobaba, ba fangalinia razo,
 ba Hoesama, moroi ba danō Ndrao-
 no Demano. Ba me no mate Hoe- 46
 sama, ba Hadada wangalinia razo,
 ono Mbedada; ja'ia zangalani Irao-
 no Midiano, ba zalo'o, ba danō
 Ndraono Moabi; ba tōi mbanoea,
 si sosō ia, ba Awiti. Ba me no mate 47
 Hadada, ba Samila wangalinia razo,
 banoea Mazereka. Ba me no mate 48
 Zamila, ba Saeolo wangalinia razo,
 banoea Rehoboti, ba Oifarati. Ba 49
 me no mate Zaeolo ba Ba'ali-ha-
 nana wangalinia razo, ono Nachi-
 bora. Ba me no mate Mba'ali-ha- 50
 nana, ba Hadada wangalinia razo;
 tōi mbanoea si sosō ia, ba Fagi,
 ba tōi wo'omonina, ba Mehetabeli,
 ono Materedi, ma'oeuoe Mezahaba.
 Ba mate Hadada andrō; ba sala'wa 51
 ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba sala'wa
 Dimena ba sala'wa Galiwa ba sala'wa
 Jeteti ba sala'wa Goholibama ba 52
 sala'wa Ela ba sala'wa Wimoni, ba 53
 sala'wa Gena ba sala'wa Demano ba
 sala'wa Mibesaro, ba sala'wa Ma- 54
 gidiēli ba sala'wa Giramo. Da'ō za-
 la'wa ba Ndraono Gedomo andrō.

FAZA 2.

I. Iraono Gizeraeli. Nga'ötö Joeda, iroegi Dawido. II. Nga'ötö Galebi, awö nga'ötö dalifoesönia.

(Faigi göi Faz. 4.)

- 1 I. Da'e Ndraono Gizeraeli : Roe-
beno ba Simeoni ba Lewi ba Joeda
ba Isasari ba Seboeloni (*Moz. I.*
2 *35, 22-26*), ba Dano ba Josefo ba
Benijami ba Nafetali ba Gado ba
3 Aseri. Ba ono Joeda, ba Geri ba
Onani ba Sela, tölöe; ononia chö
nono Zoea andrö, Dawa Gana'ana.
Ba Geri andrö, si a'a nono Joeda,
ba ilaoe zi fatoesoe chö Jehowa;
andrö ibe'e mate ia Jehowa. (*Moz.*
4 *I. 38, 1-7*). Ba mo'ono Joeda chö
noemöndönia Tamara andrö, Feresi
ba Sera döi nono da'ö. Ono Joeda,
ono matea, ba lima fefoe. (*Moz.*
5 *I. 38, 29. 30*). Ba ono Weresi, ba
Heserono ba Hamoeli. (*Moz. I. 46,*
6 *12*). Ba ono Zera, ba Simeri ba
Etano ba Hemano ba Chalikoli ba
7 Dara, lima fefoe. Ba ono Garimi,
ba Achari (Achano), samobörö fa-
makao ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, me
falimo ia, me ihälö ni'amonio
8 andrö. (*Jos. 7*). Ba ono Netano
9 Asaria. Ba ono Heserono, si toemboe
chönia, ba Jerameli ba Ramo ba
Kelobai. (*Roet. 4, 19-22. Mat. 1, 3.*
10 *A. 18. 42*). Ba ono Ramo, ba Ami-
nadabi, ba ono Gaminadabi, ba
Nahaso, sala'wa mado Joeda andrö;
11 ba ono Nahaso, ba Salema, ba ono
12 Zalema ba Boasi, ba ono Mboasi
ba Obedi, ba ono Gobedi, ba Iza'i.
13 Ba ono Giza'i, ba Eliabi, si a'a, ba
itete, ba Abinadabi, ba itete, ba
14 Simea, (*Sam. I. 16, 6-10*), ba itete,
ba Nctaneli, ba itete, ba Rada'i,
15 ba itete, ba Osema, ba itete, ba
16 Dawido, fitoe. (*Sam. I. 17, 12*). Ba
talifoesöra alawe, ba Seroeja ba
Abigaila; ba ono Zeroeja andrö,
ba Abiza'i ba Joabi ba Azaheli,
17 tölöe. Ba ono Abigaila, ba Amasa,
ba ama Gamasa, ba Iraono Zima'-
eli, Jetero döi. (*Sam. II. 17, 25*).

II. Ba Kalebi andrö, ono Hese- 18
rono, ba mo'ono chö wo'omonía
Asoeba ba chö Jeriota, ba da'e no-
no da'ö : Jeseri ba Sobaba ba Ari-
dono. (*A. 9. 42*). Ba me no mate 19
Gasosba, ba ihälö Geferata andrö
Kalebi, ba mo'ono ia chönia, Hoeri.
(*A. 50*). Ba ono Hoeri, ba Oeri, ba 20
ono Goeri ba Besale'eli. (*Moz. II.*
31, 2). Ba acfa ö, ba ihoröni 21
nono Machiro andrö, ama Gileadi,
Heserono, ba ihälö, me no 60 fahe
ia. ba mo'ono, Segoebi. Ba ono 22
Zegoebi ba Ja'iro; 23 mbanoea da'ö
ba danö Gileadi. (*Sangoehoe. 10, 3*).
Ba lafadöni chöra halama soja a- 23
andrö chö Ja'iro, banoea Gesoeri ba
Dawa Garamo, Kenata andrö, awö
zi fahöbö chöra, önö ngafaeloe ba-
noea fefoe. Oi nga'ötö Machiro, ama
Gileadi, da'ö. (*Raz. I. 4, 13*). Ba 24
me no mate Heserono, ba möi ba
Geferata Galebi. Ba fo'omo Hese-
rono, ba Abia; ba mo'ono da'ö
chönia, Asihoei, ama Dekoa andrö.
(*F. 4, 5*). Ba ono Jerameli andrö, si 25
a'a nono Heserono, ba Ramo, si a'a,
ba Boena ba Oreni ba Osema ba
Ahia. Ba samboea tö na ndronga 26
Jerameli, Atara döi; da'ö nina Go-
namo. Ba ono Ramo andrö, si a'a 27
nono Jerameli, ba Ma'asi ba Jami-
ni ba Ekeri. Ba ono Gonamo, ba 28
Samai ba Jada, ba ono Zamai ba
Nadabi ba Abisoeri. Ba töi wo'omo 29
Gabisoeri, ba Abihaila; mo'ono
da'ö chönia, Achibana ba Molidi.
Ba ono Nadabi, ba Seledi ba Afa'i; 30
ba si lö nga'ötö Zeledi. Ba ono 31
Gafa'i, ba Jizai; ba ono Jizai, ba
Sezana; ba ono Zezana, ba Ahe-
lai. Ba ono Jada, achi Zamai, ba 32
Jetero ba Jonata, ba si lö nga'ötö
Jetero. Ba ono Jonata, ba Feleti 33
ba Sasa. Da'ö nga'ötö Jerameli a-
andrö. Ba Sezana andrö, ba si lö 34
ono matea, ha sambalö ono alawe.
Ba so chö Zezana zawoejoe, Dawa
Miseraji, Jaraha döi. Ba ibe'e do- 35
nga zawoejoenia Jaraha andrö no-

nonia alawe Sezana; ba mo'ono
 36 da'ō chōnia, Ata'i. Ba ono Gata'i,
 ba Natano, ba ono Natano, ba
 37 Sabada. Ba ono Zabada, ba Efilali,
 38 ba ono Gefilali, ba Obedi. Ba ono
 Gobedi, ba Jehoe, ba ono Jehoe,
 39 ba Asaria. Ba ono Gasaria, ba Hele-
 40 si, ba ono Helesi, ba Eleasa. Ba ono
 Geleasa, ba Sisemai, ba ono Zisemai,
 41 ba Salocmi. Ba ono Zaloemi, ba
 Jekania, ba ono Jekania, ba Elisa-
 42 ma. Ba ono Galebi andrō, achi Je-
 rameli, ba Mesa, si a'a nononia,
 ama Zifi andrō, ba ono Maresa, ama
 43 Heberona. (4. 18). Ba ono Hebe-
 rona, ba Kora ba Tafoca ba Reke-
 44 mi ba Sema. Ba ono Zema, ba
 Rahama, ama Jorekea andrō, ba
 45 ono Rekemi ba Samai. Ba ono
 Zamai, ba Ma'ono, ama Mbeti-Soeri.
 46 Ba mo'ono Gefa, donga Galebi ba
 dōi, Harana ba Mosa ba Gazesi dōi
 nononia, Ba ono Harana, ba Gazesi.
 47 Ba ono Jeda'i, ba Regemi ba Jotamo
 ba Gesana ba Feleti ba Efa ba
 48 Sa'afo. Ba mo'ono gōi Ma'acha,
 donga Galebi ba dōi gōi, Seberi ba
 49 Tirena dōi nono da'ō. Ba ononia
 na gōi Za'afo, ama Mademana, ba
 Sewa, ama Mahebenā, ba ama
 Gibea andrō; ba ono Galebi alawe,
 ba Aehasa. (Jos. 15, 16. Sangochoek.
 50 1, 12). Da'e nga'ōtō Galebi andrō.
 Ono Hoeri andrō, si a'a nono Gefe-
 rata, ba Sobala, ama Giriati Jeari,
 51 (4. 19), ba Salema, ama Mbetile-
 chema, ba Harefa, ama Mbeti-
 52 Gaderi. Ba ono Zobala andrō, ama
 Giriati Jeari, ba Haroe, si mato-
 53 nga mbanoea Manoehota, awō nga'-
 ōtō Giriati Jeari ba Iraono Jiteri
 ha Iraono Woeto ba Iraono Zoe-
 mati ba Iraono Misera; ba ba da'ō
 fabali Ndraono Zoreati andrō ba
 54 Iraono Esa'oli. (F. 4, 3). Ba Irao-
 nono Zalema andrō, ba Betilechema
 ba Iraono Netofati, ba Ataroti ba
 Beti Joabi, ba si matonga mba-
 noea Manati, ja'ia mbanoea Zorea,
 55 (F. 9, 16), awō nga'ōtō zangila

amachoita andrō, banoea Jabesi, ba
 Tireati andrō ba Simeati ba Soe-
 chati. Da'ō Ndraono Gini andrō,
 nga'ōtō Hamata andrō, foeroegō
 ma'oewoe Rechabi. (Sangochoek. 1,
 16. Jer. 35).

FAZA 3.

I. Ono Dawido. II. Nga'ōtō Ze-
 lomo. Razo mado Joeda, iroegi Ze-
 dekia. III. Nga'ōtō Jechonia.

I. Ba da'e nono Dawido, ononia 1
 ba Heberona: Si a'a, ba Amoni,
 ononia chō Gahinoa andrō, banoea
 Jezere'eli; ba itete, ba Daniēli, ono
 Abigaila, banoea Garemeli, (Sam. II.
 3, 2-5), ba itete, ba Abisalomi, ono- 2
 nia chō Ma'acha, ono Dalamai, razo
 Gesoeri; ba itete, ba Adonia, ono
 Hagita; ba itete, ba Sefatia, ono 3
 Gabitala; ba itete, ba Jiterea, ono-
 nia chō wo'omonია Egeła andrō.
 Ōnō zi toemboe chōnia ba Heberona. 4
 Mewitoe fache a matonga razo ia
 ba da'ō, ba 33 fache ba Jeroezale- 5
 ma. Ba ononia ba Jeroezalema, ba
 Simea ba Sobaba ba Natano ba
 Selomo, ōfa, ononia chō Mbasoea
 (Baseba) andrō, ono Gamiēli: F. 14,
 4-7. Sam. II. 5, 1-16), ba ononia 6
 baero ō, ba Jibihara ba Elisama
 ba Elifeleti, ba Noga ba Nefegi 7
 ba Jafia, ba Elisama (zoei) ba 8
 Eliada ba Elifeleti, siwa fefoe.
 Awai nono Dawido, lō lai nono- 9
 nia chō ndrongsania ba dōi andrō.
 Ba talifoēsōra alawe, ba Tamara
 andrō. (Sam. II. 13, 1).

II. Ba Rehabeamo nono Zelomo; 10
 ba Abia nono da'ō, ba Asa nono
 da'ō ba Jozafati nono da'ō, ba Jo- 11
 ramo nono da'ō, ba Ahaseja nono
 da'ō, ba Joasi nono da'ō, ba Amasia 12
 nono da'ō, ba Asaria nono da'ō, ba
 Jotamo nono da'ō, ba Ahasi nono 13
 da'ō, ba Hisikia nono da'ō, ba Ma-
 nase nono da'ō, ba Amoni nono 14
 da'ō, ba Josia nono da'ō. Ba ono 15
 Josia, ba Johanano, si a'a, ba itete,
 ba Jojaki, ba itete, ba Sedekia, ba

- 16 itete, ba Saloemi. Ba ono Jojaki, ba Jechonia; ba ono da'ö, ba Sedekia.
- 17 III. Ba ono Jechonia andrö, ni'oloi'ö, nikoeroe, ba Selatieli, (*Nga'öt.*
- 18 *II. 36, 10*), ba Malichira ba Fedaja ba Seneasari ba Jekamia ba Hosama ba Nebadia. Ba ono Wedaja, ba Seroebabeli ba Sime'i, ba ono Zeroebabeli, ba Mesogelami ba Hanania, ba talifoesöra alawe, ba Selomita. (*Eser. 3, 2. 8*). Ba ononia na göi, ba Hasoeba ba Oheli ba Berechia ba Hazadia ba Jocsaba-Hascdi,
- 21 lima. Ba ono Hanania, ba Felatia ba Jesaja; awö nga'ötö Refaja, ba he nga'ötö Garenano, ba he nga'ötö Gobadia, ba he nga'ötö Zechania.
- 22 Ba ono Zechania, ba Semaja, ba ono Zemaja, ba Hatoesi ba Jigeala ba Baria, ba Nearia ba Safati, daönö ira. Ba ono Nearia, ba Elioenai ba
- 24 Hisikia, ba Asirika, töloe. Ba ono Gelienai, ba Hodawia, ba Eliazibi ba Felaja ba Akoebi ba Johanano ba Delaja ba Anani, fitoe.

FAZA 4.

I. Nga'ötö Joeda na. II. Nga'ötö Zimeoni. III. Lahori Ndraono Gamaleki.

- 1 1. Ba nga'ötö Joeda, ba Feresi ba Heserono ba Karimi ba Hoeri ba Sobala. (*F. 2, 4. 5. 7. 19. 50*). Ba ono Reaja ono Zobala, ba Jahata; ba ono Jahata, ba Ahoemai ba Lahadi. Da'ö watalifocsöta mbanoea
- 3 Zorea andrö. (*F. 2, 53*). Ba da'e ndraono Getama: Jczcre'eli ba Jisima ba Jidibasi; ba talifocsöra alawe, ba Haselelifoni. Ba ononia na, ba Fenoceli, ama Gedoro, ba Ezeri, ama Hoesa. Da'ö nga'ötö Hoeri andrö, ono Geferata, si a'a, ama
- 5 Mbetilechema. (*F. 2, 19. 50*). Ba domboea ndronga Gasihoeri, ama Dekoa, Helea ba Naëra döi. Ba ono Naëra, ba Ahoesa ba Heferi ba Timeni, ba Ahasari. Da'ö nono Naëra andrö. Ba ono Helea, ba Sareti ba
- Jisihara ba Etano. Ba ono Gosi, ba Anoebi ba Hasobeba, ba ja'ia na nga'ötö Gagareheli ono Haroemi. Ba Jaëbesi, ba no niha soadoc, moroi ba dalifocsönia; ba ibe'e töinia Jaëbesi inania, imane: No oetaha wa'aföchö mege, me oe'adonogö ia. Ba i'angaröfi li Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli Jaëbesi, imanc: Na öfahowoc'ö ndra'odo ba na ebolo danögoe öbe'c, na itolodo tangaoe ba na ötimba chögoe wamakao; na lö gönado fa'aföchö öbe'e..... Ba i'o'ö wangandrönia Lowalangi. (*Moz. I. 28, 20*). Ba ono Geloebi, talifoesö
- 11 Zoeha, ba Mehiri, ja'ia nama Gesihono. Ba ono Gesihono, ba Beti
- 12 Rafa, ba Fasea ba Tehina, toea mbanoea Nahazi. Da'ö mbanoea Recha andrö. Ba ono Gena, ba
- 13 Oteniëli ba Seraja. Ba ono Goteniëli, ba Hatata. (*Jos. 15, 17. Sangoehoeck. 1, 13*). Ba ono Menota'i, ba Ofera, ba
- 14 ono Zeraja, ba Joabi, toca zi so ba ndraso andrö „benoea doeka”; noasa toeka ira. Ba ono Galebi andrö, ono
- 15 Jefeone, ba Iroe ba Ela ba Na'a-
- ma; ba ono Ela, ba Kenasi. (*Moz. IV. 13, 6; 14, 6*). Ba ono Jehaleleli,
- 16 ba Sifi ba Sifa ba Tiria ba Asereli. Ba ono Gcsera, ba Jetero ba Meredi
- 17 ba Eferi ba Jalono. Ba da'e nono Mbitia andrö, ono Wara'o, nihalö Meredi: mo'ono ia chönia, Mirija ba Samai ba Jisiba, ama Gesihemoa. Ba ononia chö wo'omonian niha
- 18 Jechoeda, ba Jeredi, ama Gedoro ba Heberi, ama Zocho, ba Jekoetiëli, ama Zanoa. Ba ono wo'omo Hodia
- 19 andrö, talifoesö Nahamo, ba ama Kegila, banoea Garimi, ba Esihemoa, banoea Ma'achata. Ba ono
- 20 Zimoni, ba Amoni ba Rina ba Benihanana ba Tilonu. Ba ono Jisei, ba Soheta ba ono Zoheta andrö. Ba ono Zela, ono Joeä, ba Geri,
- 21 ama Lecha, ba Laëda, ama Marcasa, awö watalifocsöta zanoso moeko andrö, banoea Mbcti Aseba; (*F. 2. 3*); ba Jokimi, ba banoea Goseba
- 22

andrö ba Joasi ba Sarafa, sama-
döni tanö ba Ndraono Moabi, ba
samoeli ja'ira ba Mbetilechema. Ba
23 ba götö föna sa'ae da'ö. Samöbözi
bowoa ira, ba ba Neta'i ba ba Ge-
dara so ira chö razo, enoninia, ira,
wa ba da'ö so ira.

24 II. Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Nemoeëli
ba Nemini ba Jaribi ba Sera ba
25 Saoclo; (*Moz. I. 46, 10*); ono da'ö,
ba Saloemi, ba ono da'ö, ba Mibisa-
26 ma ba ono da'ö, ba Misima. Ba ono
Misima, ba Hamoeëli, ba ono da'ö,
ba Sakoeri, ba ono da'ö ba Sime'i.
27 Ba 22 nono Zime'i, 16 nono mateoa
ba 6 nono alawe; ba talifoesönia,
ba sambö ono, ba toballi öna'öna
wa'atedooe nga'ötöra; samböea ba
28 mado Joeda. Ba banocara, ba Be-
reseba, ba Molada ba Hasara Zoe-
29 ali, ba Biliha ba Eseme ba Tolada,
30 ba Betoëli ba Horema ba Sikelagi,
31 (*Jos. 19, 2-8*), ba Beti Makaboti ba
Hasara Zoesi ba Beti Mbire'i ba Sa'-
ara'i. Da'ö mbanoeara andrö, iroegi
32 götö me' razo Dawido. Ba ba-
noea sidc'ide chöra, ba Etama ba
A'ini ba Rimono ba Toehene ba
33 Asana, — lima banoea; awö halama
soja, si tefasoei banoea andrö, iroegi
Mba'ali. Da'ö nahiaira, ba da'ö nga'-
34 ötöra. Ba baero ö, ba Mezobaba ba
Jamileehi ba Josa, ono Gamasia,
35 ba Joëli ba Jehoe, ono Jozibia, ono
36 Zeraja ono Asiëli, ba Elhoenai ba
Ja'akoba ba Jezohaja ba Asaja ba
37 Adiëli, ba Jezimiëli ba Benaja, ba
Sisa, ono Zifei ono Alono ono Je-
38 daja ono Zimeri ono Zemaja. Ni-
tötöi töi ba da'e ba no sala'wa ba
nga'ötö chöra, ba no ato sibai wa-
talifoesöta andrö chöra.

39 III. Ba laroegei tånö ba Gedoro,
irege tånö ba gatoemböoecha loeo,
na ta'otarai ndraono andrö, ba wa-
ngaloei sabölö doe'oc, ba goeriföra.
40 Ba lasöndra zatabö doe'oe, si söchi,
ba tanö, ba no ebolo, ba lö hadia
ia, lö emali; niha si so ba da'ö,
fönara mege, ba ma'oeowe Chamo.

(*Sangoehoe. 18, 7*). Ba so nitötöi 41
mege andrö, me loeo razo mado
Joeda Hisikia, ladoedoege nosera,
lasoewö mbanoea Ma'ono andrö,
si no fatewoe ba da'ö, ba lahoru,
irege ma'öchö andre, ba la'iaög
fangalira; me faloecha ndroe'oe ba
da'ö, ö goeriföra. Ba so ösa, mado 42
Zimeoni, zi möi misi jawä ba hili
Ze'ira — lima ngaotoe; solohe ja'ira,
ba Felatia ba Nearia ba Refaja, ba
Oesiëli, ono Jisci andrö. Ba laboe- 43
noe gangohorita Ndraono Gamaleki,
ba lö laboelö'ö ira ba da'ö, iroegi
ma'öehö andre. (*Sam. I. 15, 3, 8*).

FAZA 5.

I. Nga'ötö Roebeno ba hikajara.
II. Mado Gado. III. Lasoewö mba-
noea Hegara si töloe toea andrö.
IV. Satoea mado Manase. V. Lasoe-
wö ira Dawa Asiria ba la'oloi'ö ira.

I. Ba ono Roebeno, si a'a ndrao- 1
no Gizeraëli, — noa sa ja'ia zi a'a;
ba me no ra'io gaso namania ibe'e,
ba tebe'e ba ndraono Josefo, ono
Gizeraëli, wa'asia'a andrö chönia,
fa böi tebe'e si a'ia ba zoera nga-
ötö andrö. (*Moz. I. 35, 22; 49, 4*).
Noa sa Joeda andrö zi hoelö zabö- 2
löra, ba ba nga'ötönia teteojoe
zala'wa, [samatörö]; ba fa'asia'a, ba
chö Josefo. — (*Moz. I. 49, 8. 10.*
22. *Moz. V. 33, 7. 13-17*). Ba ono 3
Roebeno, si a'a nono Gizeraëli, ba
Hanochi ba Fäloe ba Hesperono ba
Karimi. (*Moz. II. 6, 14*). Ba ono 4
Joëli, ba Semaja, ba ono da'ö, ba
Gogi ba ono da'ö, ba Sime'i, ba ono 5
da'ö, ba Mieha, ba ono da'ö, ba
Reaja, ba ono da'ö, ba Ba'ali, ba 6
ono da'ö, ba Be'era, ni'oloi'ö Dige-
lata-Filezeri, razo Asiria; sala'wa
ia, ba mado Roebeno. (*A. 26*). Ba 7
talifoesönia, ba watalifoesöta chöra,
nitanö ba zoera nga'ötö, ba no Jeieli,
si a'a, ba Sacharia, ba Bela, ono 8
Asa ono Zema ono Joëli; ba Ga-
roëri so da'ö, ba irege hili Nebo
ba iregi Mba'ali Meono. Ba tånö 9

ba gatoemboecha loeo ba iroegi ba zinga danō si mate andrō, si bōrōgō ba mbewe Oifarati: noa sa oja
 10 sibai goerifōra, ba danō Gileadi. Ba me loeo Zaoelo, ba fasoewō ira ba mbanoea Hegara andrō; ba me no to'ala da'ō labē'e, ba la'ochōgō no-
 sera, sagōrō tanō manō tātō ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai danō Gileadi.

11 II. Ba irazono Gado, ba ba gamaoedoera so, ba danō Mbazana, iroegi Zalicha: Joēli, sanoehē, ba
 12 Safama, tambalina, ba Jaēnai ba Safata, ba Mbazana. Ba talifoesōra, ba ngafoera andrō, ba Michaēli ba Masoela ba Seba ba Jorai ba Jaēka
 13 ba Sia ba Eberi, fitoe. Da'ō nono Abihaila andrō, ono Hoeri ono Jaroahi ono Gileadi ono Michaēli ono Jezizai
 14 ono Jado ono Mboesi. Ba Ahi andrō, ono Abidiēli ono Goeni, ba no hōgō ngafoera andrō. Ba ba danō Gileadi
 15 so ira, ba Mbazana ba ba mbanoea si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba ba zabōlō doe'oe, ba Zarona, fefoe, iroegi
 16 mbalōnia. Da'ō fefoe nitanō ba zoera, me loeo razo mado Joeda Jotamo ba me loeo razo Ndraono
 17 Gizeraēli Jerobeamo [II.] (*Raz. II. 15, 32, 14, 23*).

18 III. Mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, sabōlō, solohe baloese ba si'ōli ba sangila mogai fana ba si no to'ōlō
 19 ba wasōndrata — 44,760 zabōlō — ba fasoewō ba mboenoea Hegara andrō, ba ba Ndraono Jetoeri ba
 20 ba Ndraono Nafisi ba ba Ndraono Nodaba. Ba tetolo ira, ba tebe'e ba dangara mbanoea Hegara andrō, fabaja si fa'awō chōra fefoe. Noa sa la'angarōfi li Lowalangi, barō wasoewōta andrō, ba ifondrondrongo chōra, me no chōnia manōtōna ira.
 21 Ba oerifō noedoera andrō, ba la'ōhe ahoeloea: 50,000 gondra ba 250,000 mbiribiri ba 2000 galide ba baero
 22 ō, ba 100,000 niha. Noa sa ato zi mate niboenoe, me no moroi ba Lowalangi wasoewōta andrō. Ba

la'iaḡō nahiara, iroegi loeo la'oloi'ō ira [Dawa Asiria].

IV. Ba ba danō Mbazana so nga' - 23
 ōtō zi matonga mado Manase, iroegi Mba'ali Heremono ba Senira andrō ba bawō Heremono; no ato ira. (*Moz. V, 3, 9*). Ba da'e zatoea nga- 24
 foera: Eferi ba Jisci ba Eliēli ba Asieriēli ba Jeremia ba Hodawia ba Jadiēli, oi niha sabōlō ba seboea toeria, hōgō ngafoera andrō.

V. Ba me la'erogō Lowalangi ndra 25
 toeara, me no amaedola zohorōhorō ira ba nadoe niha baero andrō, nihori Lowalangi fōnara, ba ifaroe dōdō 26
 Woelo andrō, razo Asiria, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ba he tōdō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria; ba lasoewō mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba la'oloi'ō ba Hala ba ba Habora ba ba Hara ba ba mbewe Gosana, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Raz. II. 15, 19; 15, 29*).

FAZA 6.

I. Nga'ōtō Lewi. II. Halo'ōra, ba nifataro ja'ira. III. Banoeara.

I. Ba ono Lewi, ba Gereso ba 1
 Kahati ba Merari. (*Moz. II. 6, 16*). Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba 2
 Jisihara ba Heberona ba Oesiēli. Ba ono Garamero, ba A'aroni ba 3
 Moze ba Mirija. Ba ono Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari. Ba ono Geleazari, ba 4
 Fineha, ba ono Wincha, ba Abisoea. Ba ono Gabisoea, ba Boeki, ba ono 5
 Mboeki, ba Oesi. Ba ono Oesi, ba 6
 Seraja, ba ono Zeraja, ba Marajoto, ba ono Marajoto, ba Amaria, 7
 ba ono Gamaria, ba Ahitoebi. Ba 8
 ono Gahitoebi, ba Sadoki, ba ono Zadoki, ba Ahimasi. (*Sam. II. 8, 17*). Ba ono Gahimasi, ba Asaria, ba 9
 ono Gasaria, ba Johanano. Ba ono 10
 Johanano, ba Asaria [zoei]; da'ō zangai halōwō gere andrō, ba gosali, nilaoe Zelomo, ba Jeroezalema. Ba 11
 ono Gasaria, ba Amaria, ba no

- 12 Gamaria ba Ahitoebi. Ba ono Gahitoebi, ba Sadoki, ba ono Zadoki,
 13 ba Saloemi. Ba ono Zaloemi, ba Hilikia, ba ono Hilikia, ba Asaria.
 14 (*Raz. II. 22, 4*). Ba ono Gasaria, ba Seraja, ba ono Zeraja, ba Josadaki.
 15 Ba Josadaki andrö, ba saheta, me ibe'e Jehowa 'oloi'ö mado Joeda
 ba banoea Jeroezalema Neboekanesa. Ba no da'e nono Lewi : Gereso
 16 ba Kahati, ba Merari. Ba da'e doi nono Gereso : Libeni
 17 Sime'i. Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba Jisihara ba Heberona
 18 Oesieli. Ba ono Merari, ba Maheli ba Moesi. Ba da'e nga'ötö nono
 19 Lewi, ba ngafoera andrö : Ono Gereso, ba Libeni, ba ono da'ö,
 20 ba Jehata, ba ono da'ö, ba Sima, ba ono da'ö, ba Joa, ba ono da'ö,
 21 ba Ido, ba ono da'ö, ba Sera, ba ono da'ö, ba Jeaterai. Ba ono
 22 Gahati, ba Aminadabi, ba ono da'ö ba Kora, ba ono da'ö, ba Asiri,
 23 ba ono da'ö, ba Elikana, ba ono da'ö, ba Ebiasafo, ba ono da'ö, ba
 24 Asiri, ba ono da'ö, ba Tahata, ba ono da'ö, ba Oerieli, ba ono da'ö,
 25 ba Oesia, ba ono da'ö ba Saoelo. Ba ono Elikana, ba Amiza'i
 26 Ahimoti; ba ono da'ö, ba Elikana, ba ono da'ö, ba Sofa'i, ba ono da'ö,
 27 ba Nahata, ba ono da'ö, ba Eliabi, ba ono da'ö, ba Jerohama, ba ono
 28 da'ö, ba Elikana. Ba ono Zamoeeli, ba Joeli, si a'a, ba itete, ba Abia.
 29 (*Sam. I. 8, 1*). Ba ono Merari, ba Maheli, ba ono da'ö, ba Libeni,
 30 ba Oesa, ba ono da'ö, ba Simea, ba ono da'ö, ba Hagia, ba ono
 31 da'ö ba Asaja. II. Ba da'e nifataro Dawido ba wanoenö,
 32 ba gosali, me no mo'ahonoa nahia dawöla andrö : fanoenö
 halöwöra, föna nahia nose wama'e-le'ö andrö, irege ilaoe gosali
 33 Jehowa Selomo, ba Jeroezalema, ba lafaloa nifataro ja'ira,
 dali nifachoi chöra. Ba da'e nifataro ba da'ö ba
- onora : Nga'ötö Gahati : Hemano, sanoenö andrö, ono Joeli
 ono Zamoeeli ono Elikana ono Jerohamo
 34 ono Elieli ono Doë ono Zoefi ono Elikana
 35 ono Mahata ono Amiza'i ono Elikana
 36 ono Joeli ono Gasaria ono Zefania
 37 ono Dahata ono Asiri ono Gebiasafo
 38 ono Gora (*Moz. IV. 16, 1*) ono Jisihara
 39 ono Gahati ono Lewi ono Gizeraeli.
 40 Ba talifoësönia Gasafo, si so ba gambölönia,
 41 Asafo ono Mberechia ono Zimea
 42 ono Miachaeli ono Mba'aseja
 43 ono Malichia ono Getini
 44 ono Zera ono Gadaja ono Getano
 45 ono Zima ono Zime'i ono Jahata
 46 ono Gereso ono Lewi. Ba talifoësöra,
 47 iraono Merari, ba ba gabera la'ia
 48 gö : Etano, ono Gisi ono Abidi
 49 ono Maloechoc ono Hazabia ono Gamasia,
 50 ono Hilikia ono Galmisi ono Mbani
 51 ono Zemerio Maheli ono Moesi
 52 ono Merari ono Lewi. Ba talifoësöra,
 53 ono Lewi andrö, ba si no moefataro
 54 ba halöwö andrö, fefoe, ba nahia
 55 andrö, ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba A'aroni
 56 ononia, ba same'c soemange ba naha
 wame'e soemange nitoenoe ka naha
 wanoenoe köemöjö, ba sangai halöwö
 ba wondrege ni'amoni'ö, fefoe, ba
 samaigi fameta horö Ndraono Gizeraeli,
 dali siba nifachoi Moze, enoni
 57 Lowalangi, chöra. (*Moz. II. 30, 7. Moz. III. 16*). Ba da'e
 58 nono Ga'aroni : Ononia Eleazari, ba
 59 Fineha nono da'ö, ba Abisoea nono
 60 da'ö, ba Boeki nono da'ö, ba Oesi
 61 nono da'ö, ba Seraja nono da'ö, ba
 62 Merajoto nono da'ö, ba Amaria nono
 63 da'ö, ba Ahitoebi nono da'ö, ba Sadoki
 64 nono da'ö, ba Ahimasi nono da'ö.
 65 III. Ba da'e nahia, nibe'era osera,
 66 ba danöra : Ba nga'ötö Ga'aroni
 67 andrö, nga'ötö Gahati — me no ja'ira
 68 zi göna si a'a dahödahö — (*Jos. 21*)
 69 ba chöra labe'e Heberona ba danö
 70 mado Joeda, fabaja sabölö doe'oe,
 71 ö goerifö, si fasoei ja'ia. Ba benoea,
 72 tanö nowi, si faböbö

- ba mbanoea andrō, awō halama soja
 57 Jefeone, labe'e. (*Jos. 21, 12*). Ba ba
 nga'ōtō Ga'aroni labe'e mbanoea
 sa'watō [zange'e] andrō, Heberona
 ba Libena, awō zabōlō doe'oe si
 58 fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Jatiri ba Ese-
 moa, awō zabōlō doe'oe ba ngai,
 ba Holono, awō zabōlō doe'oe ba
 59 ngai, ba Debiri, awō zabōlō doe'oe
 ba ngai, ba Asana, awō zabōlō
 doe'oe ba ngai, ba Beti Zemesi,
 60 awō zabōlō doe'oe ba ngai. Ba ni-
 loeloe mado Mbenijami, ba Geba,
 awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Ale-
 meti, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra ba
 Anatoti, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra.
 61 Banoea fefoe, ba no feledōloe,
 fabaja sabōlō doe'oe ehōra. Ba ba
 nga'ōtō Gahati, tánō bō'ō andrō,
 ba foeloe laloeloe banoea fatalifoe-
 sōta mado Geferaji ba mado Dano
 ba si matonga mado Manase, nilaoe
 62 dahōdahō. Ba ba nga'ōtō Gereso,
 ba watalifoesōta ehōra, ba feledōloe
 laloeloe banoea mado Isasari ba
 mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ba
 63 Mbazana. Ba ba nga'ōtō Merari,
 ba felendroea laloeloe banoea mado
 Roebeno ba mado Gado ba mado
 64 Zeboeloni, nilaoe dahōdahō. Si manō
 vanehe Ndraono Gizeraēli banoea
 andrō, awō zabōlō doe'oe ba zi fa-
 65 soei, ba nono Lewi. Mado Joeda
 ba mado Zimeoni ba mado Mbeni-
 jami zanehe banoea andrō, nitōtōi
 66 mege, nilaoe dahōdahō. Ba ba wa-
 talifoesōta nga'ōtō Gahati, ba ba ma-
 do Geferaji latema mbanoea a-
 ndrō, si gōna dahōdahō, wa ehōra.
 67 Banoea sa'watō [zange'e] andrō, Si-
 chema, labe'e ehōra, fabaja zabōlō
 doe'oe, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba hili
 mado Geferaji, ba Gezeri, awō za-
 68 bōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Jokemea, awō
 zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Beti Ho-
 69 rona, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba
 Ajalona, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra,
 ba Gata Rimono, awō zabōlō
 70 doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e zi matonga

mado Manase, ba Aneri, awō za-
 bōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Jibelea, awō
 zabōlō doe'oe ehōra — ba wata-
 lifoesōta nga'ōtō Gahati, tánō bō'ō.
 Ba nitema nga'ōtō Gereso ba zi 71
 matonga mado Manase, ba Golana,
 ba danō Mbazana, awō zabōlō
 doe'oe ehōra, ba Asaroti, awō za-
 bōlō doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e mado 72
 Isasari, ba Kedesi, awō zabōlō doe'oe
 ehōra, ba Daberata, awō zabōlō
 doe'oe ehōra, ba Ramoti, awō za-
 bōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Anemi, awō
 zabōlō doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e mado 74
 Gaseri, ba Masala, awō zabōlō doe'oe
 ehōra, ba Abedono, awō zabōlō
 doe'oe ehōra. Ba Hoekoko, awō 75
 zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Rehobo,
 awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e 76
 mado Nafetali, ba Kedesi, ba Ga-
 lili, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba
 Hamota, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehō-
 ra, ba Kiriata'i, awō zabōlō doe'oe
 ehōra. Ba nitema nga'ōtō Merari, 77
 tánō bō'ō, ba mado Zeboeloni, ba
 Rimono, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra,
 ba Tabora, awō zabōlō doe'oe
 ehōra. Ba jefo Joridano, ba ga- 78
 maedoe Jericho, ba latehe ehōra
 mado Roebeno, ba Beseri, ba danō
 si mate, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra,
 ba Jasa, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra,
 ba Kedemoti, awō zabōlō doe'oe 79
 ehōra, ba Mefa'ata, awō zabōlō
 doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e mado Gado, 80
 ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, awō
 zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Mahana'i,
 awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba Hesi- 81
 bona, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra, ba
 Jasari, awō zabōlō doe'oe ehōra.

FAZA 7.

I. Nga'ōtō ndra Isasari, Benijami,
 Nafetali. II. Nga'ōtō ndra Manase
 Eferaji. III. Nga'ōtō Gaseri.

- I. Ba ono Isasari, ba Tola ba Foca 1
 ba Jasoebi ba Simerono, ōfa. (*Moz.*
I. 46, 13. Moz. IV. 26, 23, 24.) Ba 2
 ono Dola, ba Oesi ba Refaja ba
 ba Jeriēli ba Jahema'i ba Jibisama

- ba Samoeëli; hōgō ba ngafē nga'otō Dola, niha sabōlō, ba watali-foesōta chōra. Fa'atōra, me loeo
- 3 Dawido, ba no 22,600. Ba ono Oesi, ba Jisiraja, ba ono Jisiraja, ba Michaëli ba Obadia ba Joëli ba Jisia,
- 4 lima fefoe, hōgō. Ba awōra zabōlō, sato, ba watalifoesōta chōra ba ba ngafœra: 36,000. Noa sa oja chōra
- 5 ndra alawe, awō ndraono. Ba iwara, nga'otō Isasari fefoe, ba no niha sabōlō: ba no 87,000, oroedoea. Ba ono
- 6 Mbenijami, ba Bela ba Beeheri ba Jediaëli, tōloe. (*F. 8, 1. 2. Moz. I. 46, 21*). Ba ono Mbela, ba Esibona ba
- 7 Oesi ba Oesiëli ba Jerimoto ba Iri, lima, hōgō ngafē, niha sabōlō; 22,034 fefoe, ni'ofaja. Ba ono Mbe-
- 8 cheri, ba Semira ba Joasi ba Eliëzeri ba Elioenai ba Omeri ba Jeremoto ba Abia ba Ariatoti ba Ale-
- 9 meti; oi ono Mbecheri da'ō. Ba fa'atora, fatalifoesōta chōra, ba hōgō ngafē, niha sabōlō, ba no 20,200.
- 10 Ba ono Jediaëli, ba Bilihana, ba ono Mbilihana, ba Jecesi ba Benijami ba Ehoedi ba Kena'ana ba
- 11 Setano ba Tarisi ba Ahisahara. Oi ono Jediaëli da'ō, hōgō ngafē, sabōlō, 17,200, solohe baloesee. Ba ono
- 12 Iri Zoefimi ba Hoefimi; ba ono Gaheri Hoesimi. Ba ono Nafetali, ba Jasiëli ba Goeni ba Jeseri ba
- 13 Saloemi, ma'owee Mbiliha andrō. (*Moz. I. 46, 24*).
- 14 II. Ba ono Manase, ba Azeriëli, ononia chō wo'omonია; ba mo'ono ia ono ndrongsania ba dōi, Dawa Garamo, Machiro, ama Gileadi.
- 15 (*Moz. IV. 26, 29-33*). Ba Machiro andrō, ba ihālō dafifoesō ndra Hoefimi Soefimi, Ma'acha. Ba ono Manase si samboea, ba Selofadi, ba ono
- 16 alawe nono Zelofadi. (*Moz. IV. 27, 1*). Ba mo'ono Ma'acha, fo'omo Machiro, ono matoea, ba Feresi ibe'e tōi nononia. Ba Seresi dōi nachinia, ba ono da'ō, ba Olama ba
- 17 Rekemi. Ba ono Olama, ba Bedana. Da'ō nga'otō Gileadi, ono Machiro
- ono Manase. Ba mo'ono nachi Machiro, ira alawe, Hamolecheti, Isihodi ba Abiëzeri ba Mahela dōi nononia. Ba ono Zemida, ba Ahiana
- 19 ba Sechema ba Likehi ba Aniana. Ba ono Geferaji, ba Soetela; ba ono da'ō, ba Beredi, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahata, ba ono da'ō, ba Eleada, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahata [zoci],
- 20 (*Moz. IV. 26, 35*), ba ono da'ō, ba Sabada, ba ono da'ō, ba Soetela
- 21 ba Ezeri ba Eleadi; ba laboenoe ira banoea Gata andrō, niha si tohōna ba danō, me no mōi misi tooe ira, ba woraboe oerifōra. Ba ara manō
- 22 aboe dōdō doeara Eferaji, ba so ndra talifoesōnia, ba wondrara tōdōnia. Ba oroedoe ia chō ndrongsania
- 23 ba manabina ba mo'ono, ono matoea. Ba ibe'e tōi nononia andrō Mberia (ba wa'aboe dōdō), me no si toemboe barō wa'aboe dōdō andrō chōra. Ba ononia alawe, ba
- 24 Se'era; da'ō zanaroe'ō banoea Mbeti Horona tooe ba Beti Horona ja'wa ba Oeseni Ze'era. Ba ono Mberia,
- 25 ba Refa ba Resefi. Ba ono Refa, ba Tela, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahana, ba ono da'ō, ba Laëdana, ba ono
- 26 da'ō, ba Amihoedi, ba ono da'ō, ba Elisama, (*Moz. IV. 1, 10*), ba ono da'ō, ba Noeni. ba ono da'ō, ba
- 27 Josoea, (*Moz. IV. 13, 8*), Ba tána chōra tanō, nahia, ba Betiëli, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba tánō
- 28 ba gatoemboechea loeo, ba Na'arana, ba tánō ba gaechoela, ba Geseri, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba baero, ō, ba Sichema, fabaja halama soja
- 29 chōra, iroegi Aija, fabaja halama soja chōra. (*Jos. 16, 1. 10*). Ba ba nola mado Manase, ba Beti Ze'ana, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba Ta'anacha, fabaja halama soja
- 30 chōra, ba Megido, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba Dora, fabaja halama soja chōra. Da'ō nahia ndraono Josefo, ono Gizeraëli. (*Jos. 17, 11*).
- III. Ba ono Gaseri, ba Jimina ba Jisiwa ba Jisiwi ba Beria ba

talifoesōra alawe Sera. (*Moz. I. 46,*
 31 17). Ba ono Mberia, ba Heberi ba
 Malichieli, da'ō nama Mbirisajiti.
 32 Ba ono Heberi, ba Jafeleti ba
 Semeri ba Hotama ba talifoesōra
 33 alawe Soea. Ba ono Jafeleti, ba
 Fasacha ba Bimehala ba Asiwata;
 34 da'ō nono Jafeleti andrō. Ba ono
 Zemer, ba Ahi ba Roga ba Hoeba
 35 ba Aramo. Ba ono dalifoesōnia
 Helemi, ba Sofa ba Jimina ba Selesi
 36 ba Amala. Ba ono Zofa, ba Soea
 ba Haneferi ba Soeala ba Beri ba
 37 Jimera. Ba Beseri ba Hodo ba Sama
 38 ba Silisa ba Jiterana ba Be'era. Ba
 ono Jeteri, ba Jefeone ba Fisifa
 39 ba Ara. Ba ono Ola, ba Arahia ba
 40 Hanieli ba Risia. Oi ono Gaseri
 da'ō, hōgō ngafē, nitoetoejoe, sa-
 bōlō, hōgō zalaŵa. Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja
 chōra, solohe baloese, ba no 26,000.

FAZA 8.

I. Nga'otō Mbenijami, iroegi Zaeo-
 lo. II. Nga'otō Zaeolo.

1 I. Ba ono Mbenijami, ba Bela,
 si a'a, ba Asebeli ganete da'ō, ba
 Ara ganete da'ō, (*Moz. I. 46, 21*),
 2 ba Noha ganete zi tōloe, ba Rafa
 3 ganete zi ōfa. Ba ono Mbela, ba
 4 Adara ba Gera ba Abihoedi, ba
 5 Abisoea ba Na'ama ba Ahoa, ba
 6 Gera ba Sefoefana ba Hoeramo. Ba
 da'e nono Gehoedi (hōgō ngafē ba
 mbanoea Geba, nifawoe'a, ni'ōhe ba
 7 Manahata, Na'ama ba Ahia ba Ge-
 ra; da'ō zamawoe'a): Oesa ba Ahi-
 8 hoedi. Ba mo'ono Zaharaŵa ba danō
 Ndraono Moabi, me no itibo'ō ndro-
 9 niania Hoesi ba Ba'ara. Mo'ono ia
 chō wo'omoniahodesi: JobababaSi-
 10 bia ba Msa ba Malakama, ba Jeocsi
 ba Sochia ba Mirima. Da'ō nononia,
 11 hōgō ngafē. Ba ononia chō Hoesi,
 12 ba Abitoeboc ba Elifa'ali. Ba ono
 Gelifa'ali, ba Eberi ba Miscama ba
 Semeri. Da'ō zanaroe'ō Gono ba
 13 Lodi, awō halama soja chōra. Ba
 Beria ba Sena (hōgō ngafē ba
 mbanoea Najalona da'ō; ja'ira za-

nimba banoea Gata andrō), ba
 talifōsōnia Elifa'ali, ba Sasaki ba 14
 Jeremoto. Ba Sebadia ba Aradi 15
 ba Ederi, ba Michaēli ba Jisifa ba 16
 Joha, nono Mberia. Ba Sebadia 17
 ba Mesoea ba Hisiki ba Heberi, ba 18
 Jisimerai ba Jisilia ba Jobaba, nono
 Gelifa'ali. Ba Jakimi ba Siohiri ba 19
 Sabidi, ba Eliēnai ba Sileta'i ba 20
 Elieli ba Adaja ba Beraja ba Sime- 21
 rata nono Zime'i. Ba Jisifana ba 22
 Eberi ba Elieli, ba Abedono ba 23
 Siohiri ba Hanamo, ba Hanania ba 24
 Elama ba Androtia, ba Jifideja'ba 25
 Fenoēli, nono Zasaki. Ba Samase- 26
 rai ba Seharia ba Atalia, ba Jaresia 27
 ba Elia ba Siohiri, nono Jerohamo.
 Hōgō ngafē da'ō, ba watalifoesōta 28
 chōra, no salaŵa; ba Jeroezalema
 so ira. Ba si so ba Gibeona ba 29
 toea Gibeona andrō, Jegoeēli, ba
 tōi wo'omoniah, ba Ma'acha. (*F. 9,*
35-44). Ba si a'a nononia, ba Abe- 30
 dono, ba itete, ba Soeri ba Kisi ba
 Ba'ali ba Neri ba Nadabi, ba Ge- 31
 doro ba Ahio ba Secheri. Ba ono 32
 Mikeloto, ba Simca. Ba ba gamaoe-
 doe dalifoesōra so ira, ba Jeroeza-
 lema, awō dalifoesōra andrō.
 II. Ba ono Neri, ba Kisi, ba ono 33
 Gisi, ba Saeolo, ba ono Zaeolo, ba
 Jonata ba Malichisoea ba Abinadabi
 ba Eseba'ali. (*Sam. I. 14, 51*). Ba 34
 ono Jonata, ba Meriba'ali ba ono
 Meriba'ali, ba Micha. Ba ono Micha 35
 andrō, ba Fitono ba Melechi ba Tarea
 ba Ahasi. Ba ono Gahasi, ba Joadi, 36
 ba ono Joadi, ba Alcmeti ba Asi-
 maweti ba Simeri. Ba ono Zimeri,
 ba Mosa. Ba ono Mosa, ba Binea; 37
 ba Rafa nono da'ō, ba Eleasa nono
 da'ō, ba Aseli nono da'ō. Ba ōnō 38
 nono Gaseli, ono matoea; Aserika
 ba Bochoroe ba Sima'eli ba Searia
 ba Obadia ba Hanano dōira. Oi ono
 Gaseli da'ō. Ba ono dalifoesōnia 39
 Escki, ba Olama, si a'a, ba itete,
 ba Jo'oesi, ba itete, ba Elifoleti.
 Ba ono Olama, ba no niha sabōlō, 40
 si no to'ōlō ba wafanata, ba ato

sibai nga'otōra, 150. Oi mado Mbenijami da'ō fefoe. (*F. 12, 2*).

FAZA 9.

I. Banoea Jeroezalema, mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami. II. Ba ere ba Ono Lewi. III. Halōwō nono Lewi andrō. IV. Banoea Gibeona. Nga'otō Zaeolo.

- I. Dozi Iraono Gizeraēli, ba labe'e ba zoera; ba hiza, ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli so dōira. Ba bōrō lalō mado Joeda, wa te'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli ira. (*Raz. II. 24, 15, 16*).
- Ba si so ba da'ō fōna, ba dāna chōra tánō, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba no Iraono Gizeraēli, ono mbanoea, ere ba Ono Lewi ba sangai halōwō ba gosali. (*Jos. 9, 23. Eser. 8, 20*). Banoea Jeroezalema andrō, ba mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba mado Geferaji ba mado Manase: (*Neh. 11, 3-19*). Oeta'i, ono Gamihoei ono Omeri ono Imeri ono Mbani, fōfō nga'otō Weresi andrō, ono Joeda. Ba fōfō nga'otō Zela, ba Asaja, si a'a, ba ononia.
- Ba fōfō nga'otō Zera, ba Jegoeēli, ba talifoesōra, 690. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Sāloe, ono Mesoela ono Hodawaja ono Hasnoea. Ba baero ō, ba Jibeneja, ono Jerohamo, ba Ela, ono Oesi ono Michiri, ba Mesoela, ono Zefatia ono Regoeēli ono Jibenija, ba iwara, ba watalifoesōta chōra, 956 fefoe. Hōgō ngafē da'ō fefoe, ba ngafoera andrō.
- II. Ba ere, ba Jedaja ba Jojaribi ba Jachino, ba Asaria, ono Hilikia ono Mesoela ono Zadoki ono Merajoto ono Gahitoebi, salaŵa ba gosali Lowalangi. (*F. 5, 39*). Ba baero ō, ba Adaja, ono Jerohamo ono Wasocri ono Malachia ono Maēšai ono Gadiēli ono Jasera ono Mesoela ono Mesilemiti ono Imeri, ba talifoesōra, hōgō ngafoera, 1760 fefoe, niha si fadoehoe dōdōda, ba wangaira halōwōra, ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba Ono Lewi, ba Semaja,

ono Hasoeboe ono Asirika ono Hasabia, fōfō nga'otō Merari. Ba baero ō, ba Bakabakara ba Heresi ba Galala ba Matania, ono Micha ono Zichiri ono Gasafō. Ba Obadia, ono Zemaja ono Galala ono Jedoetoeno, ba Bcrechia, ono Asa ono Elikana, si so ba mbanoca Netofa andrō. (*F. 2, 54*).

- III. Ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba Saloemi ba Akoeboc ba Talamono ba Ahimana ba talifoesōra; hōgō Zaloemi, irege ma'ōchō andre sanaro ia ba mbawandroehō zalaŵa andrō, tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Da'ō zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba nahia Nono Lewi andrō. Ba Saloemi andrō, ono Goresi ono Gebiasafō ono Gora, ba talifoesōnia, si sawā ja'ira, nga'otō Gora, ba no sangaingai halōwō andrō, wanaro tojo mbawandroehō nose, si mane ira toeara fōna, si no sanaro gōi ba mbawandroehō ba nahia Jehowa, (*Moz. IV. 4, 18-20*), ba Fineha andrō, ono Gelezari, ba no salaŵara, ba gōtō fōna (Jamoetolo ia Jehowa!) (*Moz. IV. 25, 7-13*). Ba Sacharia andrō, ono Mczelemia, ba no sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba nosc wama'ele'ō. Ba ja'ira fefoe, si no moetoetoec, ba wanaro tojo mbawandroehō, ba no 212; ba ba mbanoeara latanō ba zoera nga'otō dōira. No Dawido ba Sameēli sangi'ila andrō zamataro ja'ira, ba halōwōra andrō. (*Sam. I. 9, 9, 11*). Ja'ira ba onora, ba ba zinga mbawandroehō nahia Jehowa so, ba zinga mbawandroehō nahia ose andrō, ba wanaro. Ōfa nahia, zi so sanaro andrō: tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo ba tánō ba gaechoela ba tánō jōoe ba tánō raja. Ba talifoesōra ba mbanoca side'ide chōra, ba fitoefitoe bongi wa'ara mōimōi ira mijomo, ba wanolo ja'ira. Ba satoea zanaro ba mba wandroehō andrō, si daōfa, ba lō'ō sa aefa'aefa ba halōwōra, fadoro. Da'ō Nono Lewi

andrō. Ba nifaigifaigira gōi mbate'e
 27 andrō, fabaja nihōna andrō, ba
 gosali Lowalangi; ba ba zi bongi,
 ba lō laboel'ō ira ba zi fašoei go-
 sali Lowalangi. Me no ja'ira zana-
 ro ba zi bongi, ba ero na moloee,
 28 ba lakoē mbawandroeō. Ba sa-
 maigimaigi fakake ba wame'e soe-
 mange ōsa, irā; la'ofaja, na la'ohe
 29 bacha ba na lafoeli bacro. Ba so
 gōi ōsa nifatato samaigimaigi ga-
 magama andrō, gamagama ni'a-
 moni'ō fefoe, ba hamo si sōchi
 andrō ba agoe ba fanicha ba remba-
 remba. Ba ere ōsa, ba no nifatato
 30 ba wamali'ō fanicha samohoea re-
 mbaremba andrō. (*Moz. II. 30, 23-*
 31 *25*). Ba Matitia andrō, Ono Lewi,
 ono ma'oevoe Gora andrō, Saloemi,
 ono si a'a, ba no nifatato ba wogore
 32 koe. Ba ma'oevoe Gahati ōsa,
 iwara, ba no nifatato ba wangali
 roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ero na loee
 33 sabato. (*Moz. III. 24, 5. 8*). Da'ō
 mege zanocnō andrō, hōgō ngafē
 ba Nono Lewi; nahiaara mbate'e
 andrō, lō halōwōra bō'ō, me no
 bongi ma'ōchō lō aefa'aefa ira ba
 34 halōwōra andrō. (*A. 14-16*). Da'ō
 hōgō ngafē andrō ba Nono Lewi,
 ba watalifoēsōta andrō chōra, amae-
 dola woeroegō. Ba Jeroezalema so
 ira.

35 IV. Ba si so ba Gibeona, ba toea
 Gibeona andrō, Jeieli, ba tōi wo'o-
 monia, ba Ma'acha. (*F. 8, 29-38*).
 36 Ba ononia si a'a, ba Abedono, ba
 [itete ba] Soeri ba Kisi ba Ba'ali
 37 ba Neri ba Nadabi, ba Gedoro ba
 38 Ahio ba Sacharia ba Mikeloto. Ba
 ono Mikeloto, ba Simea. Ba ja'ira
 gōi, ba ba gamaeodoe dalifoēsōra
 so, ba Jeroezalema, awō dalifoēsōra
 39 andrō. Ba ono Neri, ba Kisi, ba
 ono Gisi, ba Saeolo, ba ono Zaeolo,
 ba Jonata, ba Malichisoea ba Abi-
 40 nadabi ba Eseba'ali. Ba ono Jonata,
 ba Meriba'ali, ba ono Meriba'ali,
 41 ba Micha. Ba ono Micha, ba Fitono
 42 ba Melechi ba Tarea ba Ahasi. Ba

ono Gahasi, ba Jaēra, ba ono Jaēra,
 ba Alcmeti ba Asimaweti ba Simeri;
 ba ono Zimeri, ba Mosa. Ba ono 43
 Mosa, ba Binea. Ba ono da'ō, ba
 Refaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Eleasa, ba
 ono da'ō, ba Aseli. Ba ōnō nono 44
 Gaseli, ono matoea, Aserika ba Bo-
 choroe ba Sima'eli ba Searia ba
 Obadia ba Hanano dōira. Da'ō no-
 no Gaseli andrō.

FAZA 10.

I. Fa'amate ndra Saeolo ononia.
 II. La'o'aja mbotonia Dawa Wilisiti,
 ba lahaogō wogo'o ja'ia banoea
 Jabesi andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Sam. I. 31.*)

I. Ba no lalaoe ba Ndraono Gi- 1
 zeraēli Dawa Wilisiti; ba no moloī
 Ndraono Gizeraēli labe'e Dawa Wi-
 lisiti, ba hiza tooe ba danō niboe-
 noe ba hili Giliboa. Ba lō labōhōli 2
 ndra Saeolo ononia Dawa Wilisiti,
 laboenoe sa'ae nono Zaeolo, Jonata
 ba Abinadabi ba Malichisoea. Ba 3
 me laforege chō Zaeolo, me na la'
 4 ila ia si fafana, ba ata'oe sibai ia
 zi fafana andrō. Ba imane chō zo-
 lohe fangōnania: Sobi zi'ōlioē ba
 fahō ndra'odo, fa bōi mōi dania zi
 lō moeboto andrō, ba wango'aja
 ja'o! Ba lō edōna zolohe fangōna-
 nia, me ata'oe ia. Ba itoejoe wōda
 Saeolo, ba ilangōgō. Ba me i'ila 5
 solohe fangōnania, no mate Zaeolo
 ba ilangōgō gōi wōdania, ba mate
 ia gōi. Si manō wa'amate Zaeolo ba 6
 ononia si datōloe, si samba omo
 ja'ira; endronga mate ira. Ba me 7
 larongo Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe ba
 ndraso, no moloī Ndraono Gizeraēli
 ba no mate Zaeolo, fabaja ononia,
 ba larōi mbanoeara, moloī. Ba so
 Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba la'ochōgō na-
 hiara.

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba so Ndra- 8
 wa Wilisiti, ba wangai gamagama
 niboenoe, ba hiza tooe Zaeolo ba
 iraononia si datōloe, ba hili Giliboa.
 Ba lahalō gamagamania, ba la'ohe 9

- hōgōnia ba fangōnania ba lafate-
nge zanōrōi tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti,
ba wangombacha ba nadocra ba
ba niha sato toeria wemōnara a-
10 ndrō. Ba fangōnania, ba labe'e ba
gosali Lowalangira andrō, ba hōgō-
nia, ba la'osō ba nomo Dagono.
11 Ba me larongo fefoe nilaoe Ndra-
wa Wilisiti chō Zaoelo banoea Ja-
12 besi ba danō Gileadi, dozi, ba ma-
so zabōlōra fefoe, lahalō mboto
Zaoelo ba boto ndraononia, la'oe
ba Jabesi. Ba lako'o mbotora ba
mbōrō manawa andrō ba Jabesi,
ba mamoni ba gō ira, fitoe bongi.
13 (*Sam. II. 2, 5*). Tobali mate Zaoelo
ba horōnia chō Jehowa, me lō ni'-
o'ōnia oroisia Jehowa ba me no
isofoe ba mbecchōe, ba wama'ele'ō
chōnia lala, (*Sam. I. 15, 11; 28, 8*),
14 me lō nisofoenia chō Jehowa fa-
ma'ele'ō. Andrō wa ibe'e mate ia
[Jehowa], ba fa'arazo, ba ibe'e chō
Dawido, ono Giza'i.

FAZA 11.

- I. Tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraēli
Dawido. Atoe'a ira ba hati Siona.
II. Sabōlō andrō chō Dawido.

(*A. 1-9: Sam. II. 5, 1-10.*)

- 1 I. Ba owoelo Ndraono Gizeraēli
fefoe, chō Dawido, lamane chōnia:
Fōfō nōsioendra'aga! (*Moz. I. 29, 14*).
2 Me fōna sa'ae, me razo na Zaoelo,
ba no ja'oeğō zolohe Iraono Gize-
raēli, ba wasocwōta, ba ja'oeğō gōi
zolohe mangawoeli; ba noa gōi ima-
ne chōc Lowalangioe, Johowa:
Ja'oeğō dania zokoebaloi banoeagoe
Iraono Gizeraēli, ba razora ndrā'oe-
3 gō! Ba mōi chō razo ba Heberona,
zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba
fawoe'oe li chōra Dawido, ba He-
berona, ba zanehe Jehowa; ba la-
bajo ni razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Da-
wido, dali gorōisa Jehowa andrō,
nifa'ema Zamoeēli. (*Sam. I. 16, 1*
4 *3, 12*). Ba isa'wa Jeroezalema Da-
wido, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe—
Jeroezalema Jeboesi andrō; Iraono

Jeboesi, niha si tohōna ba danō,
zi so ba da'ō —. Ba lamane chō 5
Dawido banoea Jeboesi andrō: Lō'ō
sa atoe'a'ō ba da'e! Ba iforege
Dawido, ba atoe'a ia ba hati Siona,
ja'ia mbanoea Dawido andrō. Ba 6
da'ō imane Dawido: Ha niha zi
ofōna mangalani Iraono Jeboesi,
ba labe'e koemandra ba solohe!
Ba si ofōna mōi ja'wa, ba Joabi,
ono Zeroeja, ba tobali koemandra 7
ia. Ba ba hati andrō i'iağō sa'ae
Dawido, andrō wa labe'e tōinia
mbanoea Dawido. Ba i'aro'ō mba- 8
noea andrō, fasoei, i'otarai Milo
andrō, fasoei manō; ba Joabi za-
ngaro bō'ōnia, jomo ba mbanoea.
Ba itocgoe tedooe wa'abōlō Dawi- 9
do, itolo ia Jehowa ngahōnō.

(*A. 10-41: Sam. II. 23, 3-39.*)

II. Ba da'e zala'wa ba zabōlō 10
andrō chō Dawido, sanolo sibai
ja'ia, me tobali razo ia, awō Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli fefoc, ba wamataro
razo ja'ia, dali gorōisa Jehowa ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba da'e wa'ato 11
zabōlō andrō chō Dawido: Jaso-
bea, ono Hachamoni, hōgō zi da-
tōloe andrō. Ilaoe dohonā, ba 300
zi mate, endronga. (*F. 27, 2*). Ba 12
fanetenia, ba Eleazari, ono Dodo,
ma'oeuwe Gahohi; samōsa ia ba zi
datōloc, sabōlō. (*F. 27, 4*). Awō Da- 13
wido ia ba Wasedāni, me no owoelo
Ndrawa Wilisiti ba wasōndrata. Ba
so ba da'ō mbolo nowi, gandroc.
Ba me moloi zato, labe'e Dawa
Wilisiti, ba la'agō daloe nowi, la- 14
fadōni [ba nemali] ba lalaoe ba
Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba tobali femōna
seboea, itolo Jehowa. Ba samoeza 15
maōchō, ba datōloe zi mōi mitooe
chō Dawido, ba hati kara andrō,
ba hati Adeola, datōloe sala'wa a-
ndrō, ba zi 30, me no ba zalo'o, ba
Refa'i, labe'e golombase'wara Dawa 16
Wilisiti. (*Sam. I. 22, 1*). Ba hati a-
ndrō so Dawido, me loeo da'ō, ba
ba Mbetilechema so Ndrawa Wili- 17
siti sato. Ba omasi Dawido [nidanō],

ba imane : Ha niha zana'oe gōgoe
 idanō, ba mba'a andrō, ba zinga
 18 mbawa gōli Mbetilechema ? Ba la-
 tōrō golombaseŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti
 si datōloe latimba ira, ba lata'oe ni-
 danō ba mba'a andrō, ba zinga mba-
 wa gōli Mbetilechema, ba la'oe chō
 Dawido. Ba lō edōna ibadoe Dawido,
 idoe wagō [soemange] chō Jehowa,
 19 imane : Jamoetenawā ndra'o Lowa-
 langigoe, fa bōi oelaoe zi manō !
 Hadia, oebadoe ndro zabōlō andre,
 si no mangositengagō nosora, me
 mōi ira? Lō'ō sa ba dōdōra nosora,
 wolohe ja'ia ba da'e! — ba lō'ō
 manō ibadoe. Da'ō nilaoe zabōlō
 20 andrō, si datōloe. Ba Abiza'i, achi
 Joabi, ba no hōgō ba zi tōloe nga-
 foeloe andrō. Ilaoe dohonā, ba 300
 zi mate, ba no seboea toeria ia,
 21 ba zi 30 andrō. Ba zi 30, ba no
 seboea tōi ia, ba ja'ia zolohe ja'-
 ira, ba ba zi da tōloe andrō, ba lō
 22 falaŵalaŵa ia. Ba Benaja, ono
 Jehojada, niha sabōlō, seboea ilaoe,
 banoea Gabase'eli. Ja'ia zamoeno
 ono Gariēli, Iraono Moabi, si daroea.
 Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me so deoe
 si bakoe, ba iboenoe zingo, si tooe
 23 ba mba'a. Ba iboenoe gōi Ndrawa
 Miseraji, niha seboea sibai, lima
 hela. Sara doho ba danga Ndrawa
 Miseraji andrō, sezai mawō ; ba ha
 si'o i'oe chōnia Benaja ; ba ira'oe
 doho andrō, ba danga Ndrawa Mi-
 seraji andrō, ba tohonia andrō ibe'e
 famoenoenia. (*Sam. I. 17, 7. 40. 51*).
 24 Da'ō nilaoe Mbenaja, ono Jehojada,
 ba seboea toeria ia ba zi 30 sabōlō
 25 andrō. (*F. 27, 5. 6*). Ba zi tōloe nga-
 foeloe, ba no seboea tōi ia, ba ba
 zi datōloe, ba lō falaŵalaŵa ia. Ba
 ibe'e hōgō wazoeri ia Dawido, hōgō
 26 wazoeri si lō aefa'aefa chōnia. Ba
 sabōlō andrō, ba Azaheli, achi Jo-
 abi, ba Elihana, ono Dodo, banoea
 27 Mbetilechema, ba Samoti, banoea
 Haroro, ba Helesi, banoea Walono,
 28 (*F. 27, 8. 10*), ba Ira, ono Ike,
 banoea Dekoa, ba Abiēzeri, banoea

Ganatoti, ba Sibechai, banoea Hoe- 29
 sa, ba Ilai, banoea Gahoho, ba 30
 Maharai, banoea Netofa, ba Heledi,
 ono Mba'ana, banoea Netofa, ba 31
 Ita'i, ono Ribai, banoea Gibeā, ba
 mado Mbenijami, ba Benaja, ba-
 noea Wireato, ba Hoerai, banoea 32
 Nahale-Gasi ba Abiēli, banoea Ga-
 raba, ba Asimaweti, banoea Mba- 33
 koeri, ba Eliaba, banoea Za'alabo,
 ba Hasemi, banoea Gizono, ba Jo- 34
 nata, ono Zage, banoea Harara, ba 35
 Ahiamo, ono Zachara, banoea Ha-
 rara, ba Elifali, ono Goeri, ba 36
 Heferi, banoea Mechera, ba Ahia,
 banoea Walono, ba Hesero, banoea 37
 Garemeli, ba Na'arai, ono Esibai.
 Ba Joēli, talifoesō Natano, ba Mibi- 38
 hara, ono Hegeri, ba Seleki, Iraono 39
 Gamoni, ba Naharai, banoea Mbe'-
 eroti, solohe fangōna chō Joabi ono
 Zeroeja, ba Ira, banoea Jatiri, ba 40
 Garebi, banoea Jatiri. Ba Oeria, 41
 Iraono Cheti, ba Sabada, ono Gahe-
 lai, (*Sam. II. 11, 3*), ba Adina, ono 42
 Zisa, mado Roebeno, salaŵa ba
 mado Roebeno, ba tōloe ngafoeloe
 nawōnia, ba Hanano, ono Ma'acha, 43
 ba Jozafati, banoea Metene, ba 44
 Oesia, banoea Gasehera, ba Sama
 ba Jefeli, ono Hotama, banoea Ga-
 roēri, ba Jediaēli, ono Zimeri, ba 45
 talifoesōnia Joha, banoea Disi, ba 46
 Eliēli, banoea Mahana'i, ba Jeribai
 ba Josawia, ono Gelina'ama, ba Jite-
 ma, Iraono Moabi, ba Eliēli ba Obedi 47
 ba Ja'asiēli, banoea Mcsobaja.

FAZA 12.

I. Sabōlō andrō, si faofao chō
 Dawido, me moloi ia, me igohi ia
 Saeolo. II. Tōi zi mōi ba Heberona,
 ba wamataro razo Dawido.

I. Ba da'ō zi mōi awō Dawido ba 1
 Zikelagi, me no moloi ia ibe'e Saeolo,
 ono Gisi. Fōfō zabōlō andrō gōi ira,
 sanolo ba wasōndrata, (*Sam. I. 27,*
 6), solohe fana, ba si no to'ōlō ba 2
 waribosa, he kambōlō ba he kabera,
 ba he zoei ba wafanata. Iwa Zaeolo
 31

- andrō, mado Mbenijami, ba (*F. 8, 40*) Ahiēseri, hōgō, ba Joasi, iraono Hasema'a, banoea Gibeā, ba Jesiēli ba Feleti, iraono Gasimaweti, ba Beracha ba Jehoe, banoea Ganatoti.
- 4 Ba Jisimaja, banoea Gibcona, sabōlō ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe andrō ba solohe ja'ira; ba Jeremia ba Jaha-siēli ba Johanano ba Josabada,
- 5 banoea Gederā. Ba Eloezai ba Jerimoto ba Bealia ba Semaria ba Se-fatia, banoea Harifi; ba Elikana, ba Jisija ba Asare'eli ba Joēzeri ba Jasobeamo, ma'owoe Gora. (*F. 25, 18*). Ba Joēla ba Sebadia, iraono
- 8 Jerohamo, banoea Gedoro. Ba mado Gado, sanaŵa Dawido — ba hatinia andrō, ba danō si mate — niha sabōlō, si no mangarō, ba wasōndrata, solohe baloesē ba toho, hoelō zingo wamaigida, ba no saoha ahe, si mane nago ba hili: (*Sam. 11. 2, 18*): Ja'ia Geseri, hōgō, ba fanetenia, ba Obadia, ba fanete, ba
- 10 Eliabi, ba fanete, ba Misimana, ba 11 fanete, ba Jeremia, ba fanete, ba 12 Ata'i, ba fanete, ba Eliēli, ba fanete, ba Johanano, ba fanete, ba
- 13 Elisabada, ba fanete, ba Jeremia, 14 ba fanete, ba Machabanaī. Da'ō mado Gado; side'idera, ba ilaŵa zi otoo, ba sabōlōra, ba hōnō ilaŵa.
- 15 Da'ō zangōtō Joridano, ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, me no afōnoe ngōfi, ba same'e moloī banoea ba ndraso fefoe, tánō ba gatchoela. Ba so gōi
- 16 ba tánō ba gaechoela. Ba so gōi ōsa mado Mbenijami, awō mado Joeda, sanaŵa Dawido, ba hati
- 17 andrō. Ba mōi tooe Dawido, i'ondrasī ira, hoemede ia chōra, imane: Na ba wa'atoelō mōi ami chōgoe, ba wanolo ja'odo, ba data'osara'ō dōdōda; ba na ba wemanga mbōligoe, ba zi fa'oeoe chōgoe, mōi ami, he ŵa'ae lō lalōgoe, si togoele ba dangagoe, ba jamoeaigi Lowalangī ndra toeada, ba jamoea-tōrō hoekoe! Ba ifaroe Gamasai, hōgō zi 30, Eheha, ba imane:
- „Chōoe ndra'aga, ja'oeō Dawido, awōoe, ja'oeō, ono Giza'i! Ja ahowoe, ja ahowoe ndra'oeō, ba ja ahowoe zanolo ja'oeō; noa sa itolo'ō Lowalangioe!” Ba itema ira Dawido, ba ifataro solohe sabōlō andrō chōnia. Ba mado Manase ōsa, sanaŵa Dawido, me mōi ia awō Ndrawa Wilisiti, me lasoewō Zaoelo (ba lō'ō sa latolo Ndrawa Wilisiti, lafōfanō sa'ae Dawido Dawa Wilisiti, me no mamagōlō ira, lanane: Ma isaŵa zochō ja'ia, Saeolo, ba mōi fa'aetoe mbagida. (*Sam. I. 29, 4*). Ba me isaŵa Zikelagi, ba si mōi chōnia mado Manase, ba Adana ba Josabada ba Jediaēli ba Michaēli ba Josabada [na] ba Elihoe ba Sileta'i, hōgō ngahōnō mado Manase. Ba latolo Dawido ba nemali andrō; noa sa sabōlō ira fefoe, ba tebe'e solohe sato ira. Ero ma'ōchō sa so zanaŵa Dawido, ba wanolo ja'ia, irege ato sibai chōnia zabōlō, hoelō si mane sabōlō chō Lowalangī.
- II. Ba da'e wa'ato hōgō zi mōi fasoewō, si no mangarō, si mōi chō Dawido, ba Heberona, ba wama'ema chōnia fa'arazo Zaoelo andrō, dali gorōisa Jehowa: Mado Joeda, solohe baloesē ba toho, si no mangarō ba wasoewōta, ba no 6800. Ba mado Zimeoni, ba 7100 zabōlō. Ba mado Lewi, ba 4600. Ba baero ō, ba Jojada, salaŵa nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, 3700 ira, ba Sadoki, ono matoea sabōlō; 22 zalaŵa ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra. (*Sam. II. 15, 24. F. 5, 34*). Ba mado Mbenijami, iwa Zaoelo, ba 3000; sato chōra, ba lō'ō sa labōhōli nga'ōtō Zaoelo, iroegi loeo da'ō. Ba mado Geferaji, ba 20,800, sabōlō ba seboea toeria, ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra. Ba si inatonga mado Manase, ba 18,000, nitōtōi, ena'ō mōi ira, ba wamataro razo Dawido. Ba mado Isasari, si no aboto dōdō inōtō, sangila watahōgō nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba 200 hōgō, awō

33 niwara fefoe, barō mbawara. Ba mado Zeboeloni, ba 50,000, sabōlō ba wasoewōta, si so ngawalō wangōna, ba si no mangarō, sangendrōna manolo, si ha sara dōdō.

34 Ba mado Nafetali, ba 1000 hōgō, ba 37,000 nawōra, solohe baloese

35 ba toho. Ba mado Dano, ba 28,600,

36 si no mangarō, ba wasōndrata. Ba mado Gaseri, ba 40,000, sabōlō, sangendrōna fao, ba wasoewōta.

37 Ba moroi ba zi tambai Joridano: Mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba 120,000, si so fangōna, hadia ia ngawalō,

38 sogoena ba wasoewōta. Sabōlō andrō fefoe, si no mama'anō ba wasoewōta, zi mōi ba Heberona, ha sara dōdō, ba wamataro razo Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe Dawido. Ba he Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, si tosai baero ō, ba ha sara dōdō, ba wamataro

39 razo Dawido. Ba tōloe bongi ira ba da'ō ehō Dawido, ba lafodiwo

40 ira talifoesōra andrō. Ba sahatō ba da'ō, irege mado Isasari ba mado Zeboeloni ba mado Nafetali, ba la'ohē mbalazo ba hoeloe galide ba ba hoeloe gondra ba ba hoeloe koedo kalide ba ba hoeloe zaŵi: ōra hamo ba koeē nilaoe boea ara ba koeē nilaoe boea nagoe ba agoe ba fanicha ba saŵi ba biribiri, oja siba, me no somoeso tōdō, Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 13.

I. Lahalō dawōlani'āmoni'ō andrō, la'ohē ba Jeroezalema. II. Fa'amate Oesa andrō. Terōi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo dawōla.

Faigi gōi Sam. 11. 6, 1-11.)

1 I. **Ea** mamagōlō Dawido ba goemandra zi hōnō ba ba goemandra zi

2 otoo ba ba zalaŵa fefoe. Ba imane Dawido, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe: Na omasi ami [gōi], ba na moroi ehō Lowalangida, Jehowa, ba datafatenge ba niwada misa, si no torōi foeri heza, ba danō Ndraono

Gizeraēli ba ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi, ba mbanoea misa, nitehe ehōra, fabaja benoea ba ngai, ena'ō la'ondrasi ita, ba ena'ō tafoeli tahalō ehōda dawōla Lowalangida andrō; me loeo razo Zaoelo, ba lō'ō sa ba dōdōda ja'ia. Ba latema linia sato fefoe, hana na lamanō, me omasi zato niŵa'ōnia andrō. Ba ifakao-ni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe Dawido, i'otarai mbewe Zihora, ba danō Miseraji, noemalō ba lala ba Hamata andrō, ena'ō lahalō dawōla Lowalangi, ba Giriati Jeari. Ba mōi ba Mba'ala [ja'ia Giriati Jeari ba mado Joeda] Dawido, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba wolohe mijaŵa, moroi ba da'ō, tawōla Lowalangi andrō, nifotōi tawōla Jehowa sidadao jaŵa keroebi. (*Jos. 15, 9*). Ba lahalō dawōla Lowalangi, ba nomo Gabinadabi, ba labe'e ba goereta si bohooe, ba Oesa ba Ahio zolohe koereta andrō. Ba Dawido ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba molaja, wowaōwaō fōna Lowalangi, laforege, manoenō ira ba lalaoe mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba labōzi rafa'i ba faritia ba lalaoe dorofe.

II. **Ba** me laroegi golajama mbasitō andrō ba Gidono, ba i'oro'ō dangania Oesa, ba wolohelohe tawōla, me no lahole'ō ira saŵi andrō. Ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa ehō Oesa, ba ibōzi ia, ba tobalī mate ia ba da'ō, fōna Lowalangi. Ba lō sōehisōchi dōdō Dawido, me no ira'oe manō Oesa andrō Jehowa, ba labe'e sa'ae tōi naha andrō Weresi Oesa (Fondra'oe Oesa), iroegi ma'ōehō andre. Ba ata'oe Dawido Lowalangi, me loeo da'ō, ba imane: Ba he oewisa wolohe ehōgoe tawōla Lowalangi andrō? Ba lō ifa'ohē'ō ehōnia ba mbanoea Dawido dawōla, ba ngai lala ifa'ohē'ō, ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba torōi ba da'ō dawōla Lowalangi, ehō Gobedi-Edomo, ba nomonia, tōloe waŵa;

ba ifahowoe'ō Jehowa zi samba omo ndra Obedi-Edomo, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia.

FAZA 14.

I. Ifatenge doeka chō Dawido Hiramo. Donga Dawido ba ononia ba Jeroezalema. II. Mendroea i'alani Ndrawa Wilisiti Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 5, 11-25.)

- 1 I. Ba Hiramo andrō, razo Diro, ba ifatenge zingenge chō Dawido, ba ifa'ohē'ō geoe, eresi, ba toeka gara ba toeka geoe ifatenge, ba wolaoe omo chō Dawido. Ba aboto ba dōdō Dawido, wa no ifataro ia razo Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehowa, wa itoegeoe eboea wa'arazonia [ibe'e Jehowa], bōrō mbanoecania Iraono
- 2 Gizeraēli. Ba ba Jeroezalema, ba ihālō na ndra alawe Dawido, ba toemboetoemboe na chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Da'e dōi ndraono andrō, si toemboe chōnia ba Jeroezalema: Samoea ba
- 3 Sobaba ba Natano ba Selomo, ba Jibihara ba Elisoea ba Elefeleto, ba Noga ba Nefegi ba Jafia,
- 4 ba Elisama ba Be'eliada ba Elifeleti.

- 5 II. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, no moebajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe Dawido, ba so ira moroi si tooe, dozi ira, ba wanga-loei Dawido. Ba me irongo da'ō Dawido, ba ifaondragō ira. Ba me no laregi danō Dawa Wilisiti, me no lafazaewe ira ba zalo'o, ba
- 6 Refa'i, ba isofoe chō Lowalangi Dawido, imane: Hadia, oefaondragō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, hadia, ōbe'e ba dangagoe ira ? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ae'e — oebe'e ba dangaoe
- 7 ira ! Ba me lafa'ese ira mijaŵa, ba Mba'ali Werasi, ba ilaoe chōra Dawido, ba te'ala ira ibe'e. Ba imane Dawido: No moezaewe nemaligoe fōnagoe ibe'e Lowalangi tangagoe andre, si mane na atōla mba'aba'a nidanō ! Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha a-

ndrō Mba'ali Werasi (Sochō fa'atōla). Ba larōi foeri ba da'ō nadoera, ba ifatoenoe'ō Dawido. (Moz. V. 7, 5. 25). Ba ifoeli so Ndrawa Wilisiti, 13 labologō ira ba zalo'o. Ba me ifoeli 14 isofoe chō Lowalangi Dawido, ba imane chōnia Lowalangi: Bōi faondragō ira, fasoei ira, moroi foeri, ba otarai mbōrō keretaoe andrō, wolaoe chōra ! Ba na ōrongo roeroe 15 zanōrō ba hogoe keretaoe andrō, ba laboe ; noa sa mowaōwaō fōnaoe Lowalangi, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba zanoewō andrō. Ba 16 i'ō'ō Dawido niŵa'ō Lowalangi chōnia, ba te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti labe'e, i'otarai Gibeona, iroegi misa Geseri. Ba hoemōngō doeria Dawido 17 ba danō niha bō'ō, fefoe, ba dozi soi, ba ihawoei fa'ata'oera Dawido Jehowa.

FAZA 15.

I. La'ohē ba Jeroezalema dawōla Lowalangi. II. Lafataro zanoenō, Ono Lewi. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō Dawido, si fatoesoe chō Michala.

- 1 I. Ba molaoe omo Dawido — tenga ha samboea — ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, ba ifazōchi gōi nahia dawōla Lowalangi andrō, ose ilaoe 2 ba da'ō. Imane Dawido me loeo da'ō : Tawōla Lowalangi andrō, ba lō tola la'osa'ō niha bō'ō, ha Ono Lewi andrō ; me no ja'ira nitoe- 3 toejoe Jehowa, ba wangosa'ō tawōla Lowalangi, ba wangaigai halōŵō chōnia, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba ifa- 4 kaoni'ō ba Jeroezalema Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe Dawido, ba wolohe mijaŵa tawōla Jehowa ba nahiania andrō, nilaoenia. Ba i'oweloi nga'- 5 ōtō Ga'aroni Dawido, awō Nono Lewi andrō : Nga'ōtō Gahati a- 6 ndrō : Oeriēli, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 120. Ba he nga'ōtō Merari : 7 Asaja, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 220. 8 Ba he nga'ōtō Gereso : Joēli, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 130. Ba he nga'ōtō Elisafa : Semaja, satoea, ba

- 9 talifoesōnia, 200. Ba he nga'otō Heberona: Elieli, satoea, ba tali-
 10 foesōnia, 80. Ba he nga'otō Oesieli: Aminadabi satoea, ba talifoesōnia.
 11 112. Ba ifa'aso gere andrō Dawido, Sadoki ba Abiataro, ba ono Lewi andrō, Oerieli ba Asaja ba Joeli ba Semaja ba Elieli ba Aminadabi,
 12 (*Sam. II. 15, 29*), ba imane chōra: No satoea ngafē ami ba Nono Lewi, mi'amonī, ja'ami ba talifoesōmi, ena'ō mi'ohe mija'wa dawōla Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-
 13 raēli ba naha andrō nilaogoe nahanania. Me no lō ja'ami, ba zi fōfōna andrō, ba no ibōzi ndra'aga Lowalangida, Jehowa, me lō ma'o'ō
 14 nifachoinia. (*F. 13, 9. 10*). Ba mamonī gere andrō, awō Nono Lewi andrō, ba wolohe mija'wa tawōla Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-
 15 raēli. Ba lafaza'wa dawōla Lowalangi Ono Lewi andrō, lahare'ō ba galisira heahea andrō, la'o'ō niwa'ō Moze, dali gorōisa Jehowa, (*Moz. II. 25, 14. Moz. IV. 4, 15*).
 16 II. Ba ibe'e li Dawido ba zatoea Nono Lewi andrō, ba wamataro iwara andrō, sanocnō, si so fakake ba wanoenō, biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide ba faritia, ena'ō lafarongogō loaloa wa'omoeso dōdō, seboea
 17 li. Ba nifataro Nono Lewi andrō, ba Hemano, ono Joeli, ba talifoesōra Asafo, ono Mberechia, ba iwara, nga'otō Merari, Etano, ono Goesaja.
 18 Ba awōra iwara na, amaedola dambalina: Sacharia, ono Ja'asieli, ba Semiramoto ba Jehieli ba Oeni ba Eliabi ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba Matitia ba Elifelehoe ba Mikeneja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeieli, sanaro
 19 ba mbawandroehō. Ba Hemano ba Asafo ba Etano, sanoenō, si so faritia, ba wangeboea li. (*F. 6, 18, 20 24; 25, 1*). Ba Sacharia ba Azieli ba Semiramoto ba Jehieli ba Oeni ba Eliabi ba Ma'aseja ba Benaja, ba si so biola nitika seboea, si ohia'ō
 21 li nono alawe. Ba Matitia ba Elifelehoe ba Mikeneja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeieli ba Sacharia ba Benaja ba Eliabi ba Ma'aseja ba Semiramoto ba Jehieli ba Oeni ba Eliabi ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba Matitia ba Elifelehoe ba Mikeneja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeieli, sanaro ba mbawandroehō [gōi], ba naha dawōla.
 (*A. 25-29: Sam. II. 6, 12-16.*)
 III. Ba mōi Dawido, awō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō goemandra ngahōnō, ba wolohe mija'wa tawōla gorōisa Jehowa, moroi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, oi so wa'omoeso dōdō. Ba me itolo Lowalangi Nono Lewi andrō, sangosa'ō tawōla gorōisa Jehowa, ba fitoe rozi labe'e soemange ono za'wi ba fitoe nga'eoe gōi mbiribiri si matoea. Ba baroe seboea, tarafali, mbaroe Dawido ba baroe Nono Lewi fefoe, sangosa'ō tawōla ba baroe Genania, satoea zangosa'ō, [hōgō] zanoenō. Ba baroe ba doto na, tarafali, mbaroe Dawido. Ba la'ohe mija'wa dawōla gorōisa Jehowa Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, no owoeawoea dōdō ba no eboea li dorofe sanae, ba so dorofe bō'ō ba faritia, ba biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, lalaoe. Ba me iroegi mbanoea Dawido tawōla gorōisa Jehowa, ba ifaigi Michala andrō, ono Zaoelo, moroi ja'wa ba zandrela. Ba me i'ila, wa ifarōga ia Dawido ba molaja, ba fatoe'woe ia chōnia.
 FAZA 16.
 I. La'ohe baose dawōla. II. Fanoenō Dawido. III. Tefataro ba warnosoemange Jehowa Nono Lewi ba ere.
 (*A. 1-3. 43: Sam. II. 6, 17-19.*)
 I. Ba me no la'ohe mijomo da-

- wōla Lowalangi ba me no labe'e ba nose andrō, nilaoe Dawido nahiania, ba lafoesomange Lowalangi, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. Ba me no i'asiwai Dawido wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, awō zoemange fangorifi ba ifahowoe'ō niha sato ba dōi Jehowa, ba idozigō Ndraono Gizeraēli, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, samboea roti ba samba soe'asoe'a [agoe] ba sagōrō koeē nilaoe boea nagoe zamōsa. Ba ifataro sangai halō'ō Nono Lewi ōsa fōna dawōla Jehowa, ba ena'ō lasoenō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō la'andrō saoha gōlōnia [wa'eboea dōdōnia] ba ena'ō la'cboea'ō dōinia: Asafo andrō, hōgō, ba Sacharia, tambaliania, ba Jeieli ba Semiramoto ba Jchiēli ba Matitia ba Eliabi ba Benaja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeicli [na], si so nifoli, biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide; ba Asafo, ba samōzimōzi faritia, ba Benaja ba Jeheziēli, ere andrō, ba si lō mamoe'ō folaē torofe, fōna dawōla, si so soera gorōisa Lowalangi andrō.
- II. Ba me loe da'ō, ba awena ibe'e li Dawido chō Gasafō ba ba dalifocōnia, ba wolaoe „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa” andrō: (A. 8-22. *Sin. 105, 1-15.*)
- Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, mi'angarōfi li dōinia! Midoenōdoenō ba niha baero wolaoenia andrō!
- Mi'anocnō chōnia! Misoeno ia! Ena'ō itōrō limi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, fefoc. Misoeno ami ba dōinia andrō, ni'amonī'ō. Ja'omoeso dōdō zangaloēi Jehowa. Mizofoezofoe Jehowa ba fa'abōlōnia andrō. Bōi mifamalōmalō wangaloēi bawania andrō. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, nilaoenia, tandra andrō chōnia ba fangoehoeocōnia, taroma linia. Ja'ami, nga'ōtō Gizeraēli, ja'ami enoninia, ma'oeuoe Jakobo, nitoeocōjonia! Ja'ia, Jehowa, ba no Lowalangi; itōrōi goeli danō fangoehoeocōnia andrō. Iroegi zi lō aetoe bōi olifoe ami wawoe'oesa li andrō, chōnia, taroma li andrō, ni'wa'onia, ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō Gaberahamo, ba fahōloesania chō Giza'aki. Ba no ibe'e amachōita chō Jakobo, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me imane: Chōoe oebe'e danō Gana'ana andrō, tana chōmi, ondrōita. Me lō ato ami na, me ha fasamōsa na, ba me si fatewoc ami ba da'ō. Ba latōrōi soi niha andrō, lafa'ema danō. Lō ibe'e nifakao niha bō'ō ira, ba razo i'otoe'ō, bōrō ira. (*Moz. I, 12, 17; 20, 3; 26, 9.*) „Bōi mibabaja nibajoinigoe andrō, ba bōi mifakao zama'e-le'ō andrō chōgoe!”
- (A. 23-33: *Sin. 96.*)
- Mi'anocnō chō Jehowa, dozi tanō! Mi'ombacha'ō wangorifi andrō chōnia, mi'erogō ma'ōchō! Midoenōdoenō ba niha baero doeriania, ba ba niha fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia. Me no seboea Jehowa, ba me no si nangea nisoeno sibi, ni'ata'oe, ja'wa Lowalangi bō'ō, fefoe. Lowalangi niha baero andrō sa, fefoe, ba adoe, ba Jehowa, ba no samazōchi banoca si ja'wa. Lachōmi ba fa'asalawa fōnania, fa'abōlō ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō ba nahiania. Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ngawalō soi niha, mibe'e chō Jehowa lachōmi ba fa'abōlō. (*Sin. 29, 1. 2.*) Mibe'e chō Jehowa zomange dōinia andrō; mi'ohe game'ela ba mi'ondrasia ia. Mi'angaloeloe chō Jehowa, mi'angehao, fangehao ni'amonī'ō. Mi'anizini fōnania, dozi tanō! Noa gōi i'aro'ō gōlia oeli danō, ba lō mangiwa. Ja'omoeso dōdō mbanoca si ja'wa ba ja'owoeawoea dōdō goeli danō, ba jalamane niha baero: No razo Jehowa! Jamoc'oeoc'oeoc'oe nasi ba ōsinia, jama'iki mbenoea ba hadia ia fefoe ba chōnia. Ba fefoe dōla geoe sa'ae ba gatōea, ba owōea-

woea dōdō fōna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, ba wangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō.

(A. 34-36: Sin. 106, 1. 47. 48.)

- 34 Mi'andrō saoha gōlō ehō Jehowa, me no si sōehi tōdō ia; me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. Ba mimane: Tolo ndrā'aga, Lowalangi, ja'oegō, sangorifi ja'aga, ba ozaragō ndrā'aga ba efa'ōga ba danga niha baero, ena'ō ma'andrō saoha gōlō ba dōimō andrō, ni'amonī'ō, ba ena'ō masoenō ndrā'aga ba vanoeno ja'oegō andrō. Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara! Ba lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! ba lasoenō Jehowa. (Sin. 41, 14).
- 37 III. Ba ifataro ba da'ō fōna dawōla gorōisa Jehowa, Gasafō andrō ba talifoesōnia, ena'ō bōi lafamalōmalō wangaingai halōwōra fōna dawōla andrō, ero ma'ōchō. Ba Obedi-Edomo, ono Jedoetoeno, ba Hosa ba talifoesōra, 6S ira. Obedi-Edomo, ono Jedoetoeno, ba Hosa, ba ibe'e sanaro ba mbawandroehō.
- 38 Ba Šadoki ere ba talifoesōnia ere andrō, ba fōna nose ba hilihili andrō ba Gibeona ifataro, (F. 21, 29), ena'ō bōi lafamalōmalō, na mahemoloe mbanoea ba na tănō owi, wame'e soemange nitoenoe ehō Jehowa, ena'ō latōrō fefoe gama-choita andrō ba gorōisa Jehowa, niwa'ōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.
- 41 (Moz. II. 29, 38. 39). Ba awōra ndrā Hemano Jedoetoeno ba ha niha na ira, nitoetoefoe, nitōtōi tōi, ba wangandrō saoha gōlō ehō Jehowa, me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia. Ba awōra ndrā Hemano Jedoetoeno no mege, ba so dorofe ba faritia ba zanoenō andrō, ba hadia ia nifoli ba zinoenō andrō ehō Lowalangi; ba iraono Jedoetoeno andrō, ba ba mbawandroehō.
- 43 Ba mofanō zato, ifoeli ia ehōra zamōsana. Ba ifoeli gōi ia Dawido, ba wangowai sorōijomonia.

FAZA 17.

I. Omasi Dawido ilaoe gosali chō Lowalangi. II. Tefatenge chōnia Natano ba tefabee'oe chōnia wa'asala'wa si lō aetoe. III. Fangandrō Dawido, fangandrō saoha gōlō.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 7.)

I. Ba me noa sa'ae mōi jomo ba gōdonia Dawido, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba imane ehō Natano sama'ele'ō: Hiza, ja'o, ba ba nomo eresi sodo, ba ha oloso nose dawōla gorōisa Jehowa! Ba imane Natano ehō razo: Faloca hadia ia zi so ba dōdōoe, itolo'ō sa Lowalangi.

II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba so niwa'ō Lowalangi chō Natano, imane: Ae chō genonigoe Dawido, ba ōmane ehōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Tenga ja'oegō zolaoe nahiagoe omo. Lō'ō sa atō ni'onahiagoe omo, i'otarai me oe'ohe mija'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre; barō nahia ose imege oetōrōi danō. Gōtō zi no faofao ndrā'o ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hadia, ba no oerai oebe'e li ba zangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ha niha ia, ba niwa'ōgoe fokoebaloi banoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, hadia, samoeza no oemane: Hana wa lō milaoe chōgoe gōdo eresi? Ba ōmane sa'ae chō genonigoe Dawido: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: No ba mbenoea oehalō ndrā'oegō, me koebalo mbiribiri ndrā'oegō, ena'ō razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli ndrā'oegō, ba no oetolo'ō ba nilaoemō fefoe, ba no oehori fōnaoe nemalioe; ba eboea dōimō oebe'e, timba dōi wondrege zeboea ba goeli danō. Ba ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba oetoetoeroe nahara tanō, ba cetanō ira ba da'ō, ena'ō ba nahara andrō sosō ira ba ena'ō tebai sa'ae lahori ira niha samakao awōra, si mane fōna. I'otarai gōtō zangoc-hoekoe andrō, nifatarogoe hōgō mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba oehōndrōgō fefoe zi fa'oeoe ehōoe.

- Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe : Jehowa
 11 zolaoe omo chōoe. **Na no iroegi ba-
 wāoe wa'amate dania, na mōi'ō
 ba ngai ndra toeaoe, awena dania
 oehonogōi fangalioe ma'oeowoemō,
 12 nga'ōtōoe andrō, ba oe'a'aro'ō wa'-
 asalawania. Da'ō dania zolaoe omo
 chōgoe, ba si lō teboelō dadaoma
 zala'wa chōnia oebe'e, iroegi zi lō
 13 aetoe. (F. 22, 10; 23, 6). Amania
 ndra'o, ba onogoe ia. Ba fa'ahachō
 dōdōgoe andrō, ba lō oebōda chō-
 14 nia, si mane famōdagoe ja'ia chō
 razo andrō fōnaoe. Si lō teboelō ia
 satoea baomo chōgoe ba razo mba-
 noeagoe, oebe'e, ba dadaomania, ba
 si lō awoe'a, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 15 ' III. Ba dali sibai daroma li andrō
 ba angilata andrō, chō Natano, ba
 16 wehedenia chō Dawido. Ba mōi baose
 Dawido, moedadao ia fōna Jehowa
 ba imane : „He Jehowa, Lowalang-
 goe ! Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha
 zoroijomogoe fefoe, wa no ōtolodo
 17 iroegi da'e ? (Moz. I. 32, 11). Ba
 lō'ō na sa ahono dōdōoe ba da'ō,
 ja'oeō Lowalangi, noa na gōi ōfa-
 boe'oe limō ba nga'ōtō zawoejoemō,
 gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ja'oeō Jehowa,
 18 Lowalangi. Ba hadia na ni'wa'ō
 Dawido chōoe ? Noa sa aboto ba
 19 dōdōoe zawoejoemō andre ! He Je-
 howa, bōrō zawoejoemō andre ba
 dali dōdōoe, ba wolaoemō da'ō, wa
 no ō'ombacha'ō chō zawoejoemō
 20 andre zi sōchi andrō fefoe. He Je-
 howa, lō si fala'wala'wa chōoe ba lō
 Lowalangi baeroe, dali fefoe ni-
 21 rongoma tōgi dalingama. Ba heza
 ba goeli danō so niha bō'ō si fala-
 wala'wa ba mbanoecae Iraono Gize-
 raēli, heza so soi, si no mōi Lowa-
 langi, ba wangōhōli ja'ia banoecania,
 ba ba wangeboea tōinia, ba ba wa-
 matōrō chōnia seboea ba sata'oe
 ita, wanimba fōna mbanoecania
 andrō soi bō'ō, fabaja Lowalangira ?
 22 Ba ja'oeō, ba no ōhonogōi banoec-
 amō mbanoecae Iraono Gizeraēli,
 iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba no tobali Lowa-**

langira ndra'oeō, ja'oeō Jehowa.
 Ba iada'e, ja'oeō Jehowa, ba ena'ō 23
 na lō teboelō nifaboe'oeō andrō
 ba chō zawoejoemō andre ba ba
 nga'ōtōnia, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; ba
 tōrō nifaboe'oeō andrō. Ba oroma 24
 dania, wa no si ndroehoe dōimō
 andrō ba tetoeria ia gōtōgōtō wa'-
 ara ; ba da'ō dōimō : Jehowa nga-
 hōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba si lō teboelō fōnaoe nga'ōtō za-
 woejoemō Dawido. Noa sa ōbokai 25
 chō zawoejoemō, wa ja'oeō zolaoe
 omo chōnia, ja'oeō Lowalangi, a-
 ndrō wa no abe'e dōdō zawoejoemō,
 ba wamarongogō chōoe fangandrō
 andre. Ba hiza, ja'oeō Jehowa, no 26
 ja'oeō Lowalangi, me no ōfaboe'oe
 chō zawoejoemō zi sōchi sibai a-
 ndrō, — ba ija'e, ba aohasi gōlōoe, 27
 ba wamahowoe'ō nga'ōtō zawoejoemō
 andre, ena'ō bōi teboelō fōnaoe.
 Hadia sa nifahowoe'ōmō, ja'oeō
 Jehowa, ba lō teboelō nifahowoe'ō !”

FAZA 18.

I. Abōlō Dawido ba wasoewōta
 ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba Ndraono
 Moabi ba ba Ndrawa Garamo ba
 ba Ndraono Gedomo. II. Enoni
 Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 8.)

I. Aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe ba Ndra- 1
 wa Wilisiti Dawido, ihōndrōgō ira,
 ba ifadōni chōra Gata, fabaja hala- 2
 ma soja chōra. Ba ilaoe gōi ba
 Ndraono Moabi, ba tobali mōi barō
 mbawa Dawido Ndraono Moabi, 3
 same'e beo chōnia. Ba 'alani na
 gōi Hadarezeri, razo Zoba, Dawido,
 tātō ba Hamata, me no ba lala ba
 Oifarati soia, ba wangaro'ō fa'arazo- 4
 nia ba da'ō. Hōnō zahoeoe Dawido
 chōnia koereta ba 17,000 zi fakoedo
 ba 20,000 zi lō koedo i'oloi'ō niha ; ba
 ba koedo andrō, ba ahoi ifa'e'ēwa'ō
 gōloe'ōloe Dawido, ha 100 nga'oeoe
 isaigō. Ba me latolo Hadarezeri, 5
 razo Zoba, Dawa Garamo ba Ndra-
 maseko, ba 22,000 zi mate Dawa

- 6 Garamo ite'e Dawido. Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danō Ndrawa Garamo Dawido, ba danō Ndramaseko, ba tobali mōi barō mbawa Dawido Ndrawa Garamo, same'e beo chōnia; tolali sabōlō manō Dawido, heza
- 7 mōi ia, ibe'e Jehowa. Ba ahoeloe gōi Dawido baloesē ana'a andrō, baloesē genoni Hadarezeri, ba ifa'ohē'ō ba Jeroezalema. Ba eboea sibai gōi zahaeloe ia tōla, ba mbanoea Hadarezeri andrō, ba Deba
- 8 ba ba Goenoe. (*Raz. I. 7, 23*). Ba me irongo To'oe, razo Hamata, no te'ala zabolō andrō chō Hadarezeri,
- 9 razo Zoba, fefoe, ibe'e Dawido, ba ifatenge chō razo, Dawido, nononia Hadoramo, ba wangowai ja'ia, ba ba wamahoeuwō'ō ja'ia ba wanoewōnia Hadarezeri andrō, si no abōlō ia — noa sa fasoewō ira gōi fōna Do'oe Hadarezeri, — ifa'ohē'ō chōnia gamagama ana'a ba firō ba tōla. Ba da'ō gōi, ba i'amonī'ō chō
- 10 Jehowa Dawido, awō wirō andrō ba awō gana'a, niha'ōnia ba niha andrō, fefoe, ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba
- 11 ba Ndraono Gamaleki. Ba Abiza'i, ono Zeroeja, ba solaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba ndraso nasio, 18,000 zi
- 12 mate. Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danō Ndraono Gedomo ba tobali barō mbawa Dawido Ndraono Gedomo fefoe. Ba sabōlō Dawido, ibe'e Jehowa, gofoe he iroegi.
- 13
- 14 II. Ba razo Dawido ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, hoekoc satoelō ifatōrō ba mbanoēania fefoe. Ba Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba no koemandra zabōlō, ba Jozafati, ono Gahiloedi,
- 15 ba no sa'asa sebocā. Ba Sadoki, ono Gahitoebi, ba Abimelechi, ono Gabiataro, ba ere; ba Sawesa, ba
- 16 doeroetoeli. (*F. 24, 6*). Ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, ba koemandra wazoeri, ba iraono Dawido, ba no amaedola zi a'a genoni razo.

FAZA 19.

I. Po'aja zinenge Dawido razo Ndraono Gamoni. II. Fasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba zi fa'awō Dawa Garamo; Dawido zabōlō.

(*Faigi gōi Sam. II. 10.*)

I. Aefa da'ō no mege, ba mate Nahasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hanoeno. Ba imane Dawido: Da'oe'oroma'ō wa'eboea dōdōgoc chō Hanoeno, ono Nahasi, me no eboea gōi dōdō namania chōgoe mege. Ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido, bawondrara tōdō Hanoeno ba chō namania, Ba me larogi danō Ndraono Gamoni, chō Hanoeno, enoni Dawido andrō, ba wondrara tōdōnia, ba lamane sala'wa Ndraono Gamoni, chō Hanoeno: Hadia, fadoehoe dōdōoe, wa soemange namae chō Dawido wamatenge chōoe sondrara tōdōoe? Faja na tenga ba wamaoeze banoea ba ba wanoedoegō dania ifatenge chōoe genoninia Dawido, ba ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba ifara'oe'ō genoni Dawido Hanoeno, ifatōwō'ō ira, ba baroera, ba lalalo'o, irege daro'o, ba ifatenge mangawoeli ira. Ba me so zangombacha chō Dawido, hadia nilaoe ba zinengenia andrō, ba ifatenge zamaondragō ja'ira — noa sa aila sibai ira — imane chōra razo: Mi'ia'gō Jericho, irege ifoeli anaoe gambimi, awena dania mifoeli ami.

II. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gamoni, wa no abao dōdō Dawido chōra, ba 220,500 balaki lafa'ohē'ō firō ira Hanoeno, ba wowōli koereta, fabaja si fakoedo, ba Ndrawa Garamo ba Mezofotamia ba ba Ma'acha ba ba Zoba. Ba 32,000 la'ōli koereta, ba fao razo Ma'acha ba sabōlō andrō chōnia. Ba so da'ō, ba wanoewō Medeba. Ba la'owoloi ira Iraono Gamoni, moroi ba mbanoea chōra misa, ba mōi manoeuwō. Ba me irongo da'ō Dawido, ba ifatenge Joabi, awō zaradadoe andrō fefoe.

- 9 Ba so moroi jomo Ndraono Gamoni, la'angenoligō ira, fōnafōna mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba razo andrō, si no mōi awōra, ba no tonia, baero ba mbenoea. Ba me i'ila Joabi, faoma so zolaoe chōnia, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri, ba itoetoejoe zabōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ifaondragō
- 10 Ndrawa Garamo. Ba si tosai niha, ba ibe'e ni'ohe nachinia Abiza'i, ba
- 11 wolaoe ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba imane wame'e li ba da'ō: Na tebai oela'wa Ndrawa Garamo, ba mōi'ō manolo ja'odo; ba na tebai ōla'wa Ndraono Gamoni, ba so ndra'o, ba
- 12 wanolo ja'oegō. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ba ena'ō faoma abe'e ita, ba wangorifi banoeada ba banoea Lowalangida andrō — ba jamoelaoe zomasi ia
- 13 Jehowa! (*Sam. I. 3, 18*). Ba ifaondragō Ndrawa Garamo Joabi, ba wolaoe ehōra, i'ohe zabolō andrō, si fao chōnia, ba moloi Ndrawa
- 14 Garamo ibe'e, Ba me la'ila Iraono Gamoni moloi Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e Joabi, ba moloi gōi ira fōna nachinia, lawoewoe ira mijomo ba mbanoea. Ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema
- 15 Joabi. Ba me la'ila Dawa Garamo te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lafatenge zingenge, lafakaoni'ō Ndrawa Garamo jefo Oifarati; ba solohe ja'ira, ba Sofachi, koemandra andrō
- 16 ehō Hadarezeri. Ba me la'ombacha'ō da'ō chō Dawido, ba i'owoeloi Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, i'ōtō Joridano. iroegi Helami ba ibase'ō ira ba da'ō. Ba so Ndrawa Garamo, la'angenoligō ira, ba wolaoe ehō
- 17 Dawido, ba fasōndra ira chōnia. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, ba 7000 koedo sondrōni koereta ba 40,000 niha si lō koedo zi mate ba Ndrawa Garamo labe'e ira Dawido, ba he Sofachi andrō,
- 18 koemandra, ba laboenoe. Ba me la'ila banoea Hadarezeri no te'ala ira labo'e Iraono Gizeraēli, ba la'atoelō'ō ira ehō Dawido, mōi ira barō mbawania, ba aboea gōlō

Ndrawa Garamo latohocgō wanolo Iraono Gamoni.

FAZA 20.

I. Atoe'a Joabi ba Raba. II. Fasowōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti.

(*A. 1-3: Sam. II. 11, 1; 12, 26-31.*)

I. Ba dōfi aefa da'ō, me ba'wa wanoewō ba razo, ba i'ohe zabōlō Joabi ba ifoefoe danō Ndraono Gamoni. Ba mōi ia moesoewō Raba, ba no torōi ba Jeroezalema Dawido. Ba atoe'a Joabi ba Raba, ba idoedoe'gō. Ba ihalō zaemtoe ba hōgō [nadoe] Milikomo Dawido, ba itoelo, ba 49 kilo [ana'a] wa'aboea, si so manimani, samboea, seboea sibai bōli. Ba i'anaembōe Dawido; ba eboea sibai lahalō sahoeloe ira mbanoea andrō. Ba he niha, ōsi mbanoea, ba la'oloi'ō, ba ibali'ō dawa rate Dawido, sogaragazini eoe ba samakoe tanō ba solaoe eoe. Ba si manō gōi wolaoenia ba mbanoea Ndraono Gamoni bō'ō, fefoc. Ba mangawocli ba Jeroezalema Dawido, awō zato fefoc.

(*A. 4-8: Sam. II. 21, 18-22.*)

II. Ba aefa da'ō, ba fasowō zoei ira ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ngai Gezeri. Ba da'ō iboenoe Sibechai, banoea Hoesa, Zifa'i, nga'ōtō zebōea niha andrō, ba tobali tehōndrōgō ira. (*F. 27. 11*). Ba me fasowō zamoeza tō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba iboenoe Elihana, ono Ja'iro, Lami andrō, talifoēsō Goliatō no, banoea Gata, si so toho, sezai hao totoa. Ba me fasowō zoei ba ngai Gata, ba so ba da'ō niha seboea sibai, si ōnō'ōnō toetoe'oe danga ba ōnō'ōnō doetoe'oe kahe, 24 fefoc, nga'ōtō zebōea niha gōi. Me i'o'aja Ndraono Gizeraēli da'ō, ba iboenoe ia Jonata, tāna nono Dawido, ono ga'ania Simea. (*Sam. I. 17, 10*). Nga'ōtō zebōea niha da'ō no mege, ba Dawido ba enoninia zamoenoe ja'ira.

FAZA 21.

I. Sala Dawido, fangofaja niha:

II. Itegoe ia Gado sama'ele'ō.
Fōchō waba. III. Famakao Jeroczelema, ba itimba Dawido soemange andrō nibe'enia ba golajama wache chō Gorana.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 21.)

- 1 I. Ba maoso Zataua, oedoe
- 2 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ifarooc Dawido,
- 3 ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba
- 4 imane Dawido chō Joabi ba ba
- 5 zala'wa mbanoca: Mi'ae mi'ofaja
- 6 Ndraono Gizeraēli, mi'otarai Mbe-
- 7 reseba, noemalō ba Dano, ba mi'o-
- 8 mbacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō ocrongo
- 9 ha wa'ato ira! Ba imane Joabi:
- 10 Jamoenōnō mbanoeania Jehowa,
- 11 ha wa'ato ira, jamoebe'e meotoe
- tō zi manō, ba oi sa atō barō
- mbawa zochō ja'o ira, ja'oegō so-
- chō ja'o, razo — ba hana sa wa
- i'oro'i'ō da'ō sochō ja'o? Hana wa
- tobali horō Ndraono Gizeraēli?
- (Moz. II. 30, 12). Ba lō teboelō
- li razo chō Joabi, ba mofanō sa'ae
- Joabi, itōrōi mbanoea Ndraono
- Gizeraēli fefoe; ba noa da'ō, ba
- ifoeli ia ba Jeroczelema. Ba i'o-
- mbacha'ō chō Dawido Joabi wa'ato
- nisōndrania ba wangofaja sato:
- Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba no
- 1,100,000 zolohe baloese, ba mado
- Joeda, ba no 470,000 zolohe balocse.
- (Ba mado Lewi, ba mado Mbenija-
- mi, ba lō ni'ofajania, me no anoe-
- zoe dōdō Joabi gorōisa razo andrō.)
- (F. 27, 24). Ba si fatoeswoc chō
- Lowalangi da'ō, ba ifakao Ndraono
- Gizeraēli. Ba imane Dawido chō Lo-
- walangi: No eboea horōgoe, me no
- oclaoc da'ō. Ba ija'e, ba bologō
- dōdōoe ba lalō genonioe andre, noa
- sa cloengoe sibai ndrā'o!
- II. Ba hocmede Jehowa chō
- Gado andrō, sangi'ila chō Dawido,
- imane: Ae hede chō Dawido, ōma-
- ne: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa: Tōloc
- balō oēwa'ō chōoe, toejoe zamba-
- lō nilaocgoe chōoe! Ba mōi jomo

chō Dawido Gado, imane chōnia:
Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa; Toejoc ehōoe!
Ma medōloe fache lofo mbanoea, 12
ba ma tōloe wa'wa woloilo labe'e
oedocmō, ba ichamō ami si'ōli ne-
malioe, ba ma tōloe ngaloee zi'ōli
Jehowa, fōchō waba, ba danō, ma-
la'ika Jehowa, samakiko Iraono
Gizeraēli ba mbanoeara fefoc. Ba
faigi, hadia uifoeligoe chō zama-
tenge ja'o. Ba imane Dawido chō 13
Gado: Sata'oe sibai ndrā'odo —
hana na gōnado tanga Jehowa, me
no sahachō sibai tōdō ia; lō'ō sa
omasido gōnado tanga niha! Ba 14
ifatōrō wōchō waba, ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli Jehowa, ba 70,000 zi mate
Iraono Gizeraēli.

III. Ba ifatenge ba Jeroczelema 15
mala'ika andrō Lowalangi, ba wa-
makiko ja'ira; ba barō wamakiko
andrō, ba ifaigi Jehowa, ba mangsa
dōdōnia ba wamakao andrō, ba
imane ba mala'ika andrō, samakiko
ja'ira: Noa, bōda sa'ae dangaoe!
— ba ja'wa golajama mbasitō chō
Gorana, Iraono Jeboesi, so mala'ika
andrō. Ba me ifaōga hōrōnia Dawido, 16
ba i'ila mala'ika andrō, ba dāloe
mbanoea, sara wōda ba dangania,
si no isōbi, ni'oro'ō ja'wa Jeroczele-
ma. Ba lafalōgoe tooe ira Dawido
ba satoea mbanoea, baroe boe mba-
roera. Ba mangandrō Dawido chō 17
Lowalangi, imane: Ja'odo zame'e
oroisa ba wangofaja niha, ba tobali
ja'odo zamazōchi horō, ba si no
mosala sibai; ba ja'ira andrō, biri-
biri andrō, ba hadia horōra? He
Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, chōgoe laoe
ba ba zi sawā ja'aga, ba bōi laoe
ba mbanoeaoc, fa bōi ahoi ira ba
wōchō. Ba no ibe'e li chō Gado 18
mala'ika Jehowa, ba wangoema'ō
chō Dawido, jamōi mija'wa, ba
wama'anō naha wame'e soemange
chō Jehowa, ba golajama mbasitō
andrō chō Gorana, Iraono Jeboesi.
Ba mōi mija'wa Dawido, me no 19
i'wa'ō chōnia Gado, me no ifa'ema

- 20 chōnia niwā'ō Jehowa. Ba ifoeli ia Orana, ba i'ila mala'ika andrō, ba labini'ō ira iraonia andrō si ōfa, si so chōnia ba da'ō; samōbōrō
- 21 gandroe Gorana. Ba me mōi chō Gorana Dawido, ba ifachōlō ia Orana, ba i'ila Dawido moroi sa. Ba irōi golajama mbasitō, ba ifaōndrō ia fōna Dawido, aracha iroegi
- 22 tooe danō bawania. Ba imane Dawido chō Gorana: Be'e chōgoe golajama mbasitō andrō, ena'ō ba da'ō oefa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, oebe'e chōoe ndrohoendrohoe mbōlinia, lō oe'am-bōsi, ena'ō dōhō wōchō andrō ba
- 23 mbanoenda. (*Moz. IV. 25, 8*). Ba imanc Orana chō Dawido: Halō ia chōoe, jamoelaoe zomasi ia sochō ja'o, razo. Hiza, oebe'e chōoe za'wi andrō soemange nitoenoe, ba famōbōrō andrō, ba oebe'e eoe, ba gandroe andrō, ba oebe'e soemange ni'ā —
- 24 achori oebe'e chōoe. Ba imane sa razo, Dawido, chō Gorana: Bōi, oe'ōli, lō oe'am-bōsi mbōli; si so chōoe, ba lō oehalō chō Jehowa, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe, si lō bōli. Ba 600
- 25 zekeli balaki ibe'e Dawido chō Gorana, bōli naha andrō. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soemange Dawido, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ba me i'angarōfi li
- 26 Jehowa, ba itema linia alitō moroi ja'wa ba mbanoca, saechoe ba naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. (*Raz. I. 18, 24*). Ba i'wā'ō ba mala'ika andrō,
- 27 ifoeli isaemboegō wōdania. Ba me loeo da'ō, me no i'ila Dawido, itema linia Jehowa ba golajama mbasitō andrō chō Gorana, Iraono Je-
- 28 boesi, ba mame'eme'e soemange ia ba da'ō. Ba ose Jehowa andrō, nilaoe Moze ba danō si mate, fabaja naha wame'e soemange, ba ba hilihili andrō, ba Gibeona so, me loco da'ō.
- 30 (*F. 16, 39*). Ba tebai i'oroma'ō ia ba da'ō Dawido, ba wangaloei Lowalangi, me no tokea ia ba wōda mala'ika Jehowa andrō. (*A. 16*).

FAZA 22.

I. Ihonogōi naha gosali Dawido, ba ihōna geoe, awō gara. II. Ifaroe dōdo Zelomo, ba wolaoe osali dania, III. ba tōdō zatōea, ba wanolo.

- I. Ba imane Dawido: Ba da'e dania nahia Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba da'e naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1*). Ba i'wā'ō Dawido, la'owoelei zi fatewoe ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ifataro zanoto kara, ba wanoto kara si ōfa
- sagi andrō, sogoena ba wolaoe osali Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. II. 2, 16*). Baihōna zi'ōli Dawido, nibali'ō osō'osō lagō mbawandroehō ba famachai; ba tōla ihōna, irege lō moetaha moetoelo, ba eoe balo, ercsi, si tebai sa'ae la'era; oja sibai sa la'ohe chō Dawido balo eresi banoea Zidona ba banoea Diro. Imane sa dōdōnia Dawido: Iraono na nonogoe Selomo, sambō fa'abe'e na; ba osali andrō, nilaoe chō Jehowa, ba lō tola lō eboea sibai, ena'ō fangeboea dōi ba fa'amoadoe ia ba da'ō dania, wamaigi niha bō'ō fefoe. Ba da'oe'hōna chōnia zogena. Ba ihōna sibai Dawido, gasagasa wa'amatenia. (*F. 29, 1*).
- II. Ba hoemede ia chō nononia Selomo ba ibe'e li chōnia, ba wolaoe osali chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Imane Dawido chō Zelomo: He onogoe! No oe'wā'ō tōdōgoe, ja'o zolaoe osali, nahia dōi Lowalangioe Jehowa. (*F. 17, 1-14; 27, 2-7*). Ba hoemede chōgoe Jehowa, imane: No oja adoewa do niha ōbe'e, ba no abōlō wanoewōoe: lō tola ja'oegō zolaoe nahia dōigo, me no oja adoewa ba danō do niha, ōbe'e, ba zanehe ndra'odo. Ba toemboe chōoe nono matoea dania, ba niha sahonohono dania da'ō, ba oetimba chōnia nemalinia fefoe, fasoei. Selomo sa dōinia; ba fa'atoelō ba fa'ahono oebe'e ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba gōtōnia. Da'ō

- dania zolaoe osali, nahia dōigoe; onogoe ia, ba amania ndra'o, ba oc'a'aro'ō dadaoma zala'wa chōnia, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi zi lō
- 11 aetoe. Ba ija'e sa'ae, ja'ōegō onogoe, ba jamoctolo'ō Jehowa, cna'ō mofozoe wolaocmō, ba ena'ō ōlaoe gosali andrō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si mane nifaboe'oenia, nitandrōsaigō
- 12 chōoe. Jamoebe'e chōoe wa'atoea-toea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō Jehowa, ba jamoefataro razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'ōegō, ba ena'ō ō'o'ō gorōisa Lowalangioe Jehowa. Awena dania mofozoe wolaocmō, na ōtōrō sibai gamachoita andrō, awō nihoekeoe andrō, ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, nifa'ema ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ja sabōlō ndra'ōegō! Bōi bocsi dōdōoc ba bōi be'e nikkani ndra'ōegō! (*Raz. I. 2, 2. 3*). Hiza, lō lai wamakaogoe andrō, ba no oehōna zogoena ba wolaoe osali Jehowa andrō: 397,050,000 balaki gana'a ba 220,500,000 balaki wirō, ba tōla ba si'ōli, si lō moetaha moe'era, me no fahōna manō. Ba he eoe balo, ba he kara, ba no oehōna, ba ōnōnō
- 15 na dania. (*F. 29, 2*). Ba he toeka — sanoto kara ba sama'anō, ba sotomo, — ba no fahōna chōoe, ba sonecheneche ba ngawalō hadia ia, ba ngawalō halōwō, ba gana'a ba ba wirō ba ba dōla ba ba zi'ōli, ato sibai ira. Ba laboe, ba jamoctolo'ō Jehowa!
- 17 III. Ba ibe'e li Dawido, ba zala'wa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba wanolo ononia Selomo, [imanc]:
- 18 Hadia, tenga no itolo ami Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba tenga no ibe'e, lō hadia ia chōmi fasoei manō? Noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe niha [si tohōna] ba danō, ba lō tola lō mangaloeloc ira chō Jehowa ba ba mbanoeania.
- 19 (*A. 9. F. 23, 25*). Ba mibe'e dōdōmi, ba era'era, ba wangaloci Lowalangimi, Jehowa. Milaboe, milaoe nahia ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō ba da'ō bacha

mibe'e dawōla gorōisa Jehowa andrō, fabaja fakake ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangī, ba gosali andrō, nilaoe ba dōi Jehowa.

FAZA 23.

I. Tefataro razo Zelomo. Fa'ato Nono Lewi ba famōfō'ō. II. Famarato ja'ira.

- I. Ba me no atoea Dawido, me no afōli ia wa'aoeri, ba ifataro razo Ndraono Gizeraēli nononia Selomo. (*Raz. I. 1, 28-40*). Ba ifaloecha'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, awō gere, awō Nono Lewi. Ba la'ofaja Nono Lewi, si no 30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō; ba fa'atora, ni'ofaja, ba no 38,000, ira matoca. „Ba 24,000 nifataro ba halōwō ba gosali Jehowa; ba 6000, ba amaedola goemandroe ba sangoe-hoekeoe, ba 4000, ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba 4000, ba sanoe-no Jehowa, wolaoe biola, nifazō-chigoe ba wanocnō andrō.” [Imanō Dawido]. Ba ifōfō'ō ira Dawido, nga'ōtō ndraono Lewi andrō, Gereso ba Kahati ba Merari. (*F. 6, 1. 2*). Nga'ōtō Gereso, ba Laēdana ba Sime'i. Ba ono Laēdana, ba Jehiēli, si a'a, ba Setama ba Joēli, tōloc. (*F. 26, 21*). Ba ono Zime'i, ba Selomiti ba Haziēli ba Harana, tōloe [gōi]. Da'ō hōgō ngafōe ba nga'ōtō Laēdana. Ba ono Zime'i, ba Jahata ba Sina ba Jeoesi ba Beria; da'ō nono Zime'i, ōfa. Ba si a'a Jahata, ba fanetenia Zina. Ba Jeoesi ba Beria, ba no sambō ono, tobalī ba sawē ira labōc, wamataro ba halōwō ja'ira. Ba ono Gahati ba Ameramo ba Jisihara ba Heberona ba Oesiēli, ōfa. (*F. 5, 28. 29*). Ba ono Game-ramo, ba A'aroni ba Moze. Ba A'aroni, ba ni'oniagō, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō sibai ia, ja'ia ba iraononia, si lō mamalōmalō, ena'ō sanoenoe koemōjō chō Jehowa ira, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba ena'ō enoninia ira ba

- samahowoe'ō niha ba dōi Jehowa. (*F. 6, 34. Heb. 5, 4. Moz. V. 10, 8*).
- 14 Ba ba chō Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, ba ba mado Lewi te'ofaja ndraonia. (*Moz. V. 31, 1*). Ono Moze andrō, ba Gereso ba Eliäzeri. (*Moz. II. 18, 3. 4*). Ba ono Gereso, ba Seboeëli, si a'a. (*F. 26, 24*). Ba ono Geliëzeri, ba Rehabia, hōgō andrō. Awai nono Geliëzeri, ono matoea; ba oja sibai sa ndraono Rehabia. (*F. 24, 21-30*).
- 18 Ba ono Jisihara, ba Selomiti, hōgō andrō. Ba ono Heberona, ba Jerija, hōgō andrō, ba Amaria, fanetenia, ba Jahaziëli, fanete da'ō, ba
- 20 Jekameama, fanete da'ō. Ba ono Oesiëli, ba Michä, hōgō andrō, ba
- 21 Jisia, fanetenia. Ba ono Merari, ba Mali ba Moesi; ba ono Mali, ba
- 22 Eleazari ba Kisi. (*F. 6, 4*). Ba Eleazari, ba si mate lõ ono matoea, ha ono alawe chōnia. Ba sangai da'ō, ba achira, ono Gisi. Ba ono Moesi, ba Mali ba Ederi ba Jeremoto, tōloe.
- 24 II. Da'ō Nono Lewi, ba ngafoera, hōgō ngafæ, ha wa'ato ira ni'ofaja, dali dōira, samōsamōsa, nibe'e sangai halōwō ba gosali Jehowa, si no 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō. Imane sa Dawido: „No faloecha wa'ahono mbanoecania ibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-raëli, ba i'igō sa'ae Jeroezalema, si lõ mamalōmalō. (*Joël. 4, 21*). Ba lõ'ō sa'ae la'osa'osa'ō Ono Lewi nahia ose andrō, fabaja fakake andrō, sogoena ba halōhalōwō andrō ba chōnia.” Ba niringoda chō Dawid, safoeria, ba te'ofaja Nono Lewi, i'otarai zi no 20 fache fa'eboea. Halōhalōwōra wanolo iraono Ga'aroni, ba halōwōra ba gosali Jehowa famaigimaigi olajama ba bate'e andrō, ba fangchao, ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, awō ba halōhalōwōra andrō ba gosali Lowalangi, ba ba wamaigi roti nifaigifai andrō, awō hamo si sōchi andrō
- ba zoemange ni'ā, awō koe andrō, si lõ moe'aisōni, ba he gali, awō nifakoë andrō, awō zoe'azoe'a hadia ia, ba he ba we'amōi awōra ero 30 mahemoloe, na so ira ba wangandrō saoha gölō chō Jehowa ba ba wanoeno ja'ia, ba si manō göi, na tanō owi, (*Sin. 92, 3*), ba ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe fefoc, chō Jehowa, na loeo sabato ba na fa-soelōna mba'wa ba ba gowasa, ha wa'oja nibe'ebe'e chō Jehowa, si lõ mamalōmalō, dali zi no moefachoi andrō; ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō ba 32 nose wama'ele'ō andrō, awō halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō, ba he halōwō ba wanolo iraono Ga'aroni andrō, iwara; enoni ira ba nahia Jehowa andrō.

FAZA 24.

I. Famōfō'ō ere, 24 ngenoli. II. Nga'otō Nono Lewi bō'ō.

- I. Ba da'e ngenoli nga'otō Ga'aroni: Ono Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari. (*F. 23, 6; 5, 29*). Ba Nadabi ba Abihoe, 2 ba si mate fōna namara, lõ nga'otō, ba tobali Eleazari ba Itamari nifataro ere. (*Moz. III. 10, 1. 2, 12*). Ba 3 lafōfō'ō ira ba nihālōhalōra Dawido ba Sadoki, nga'otō Geleazari, ba Ahimelechi, nga'otō Gitamari, balazi halōwō ba nifataro ja'ira. (*Nga'oi. II. 8, 14*). Ba hiza, ba no ato hōgō 4 ngafæ ba nga'otō Geleazari, moroi ba nga'otō Gitamari; ba feleōnō labe'e hōgō ngafæ, nga'otō Geleazari, ba ha dawaloe nga'otō Gitamari. Ba faoma lalaoe dahōdahō, ba wamaigi nahara, faoma mōi salawa 5 ba ni'amoni'ō ba salawa chō Lowalangi, he nga'otō Geleazari ba he nga'otō Gitamari. Ba itanō ba zocra 6 dōira Semaja, ono Netane'eli, doeroetoeli, ono Lewi, ba zi so razo [Dawido] ba satoea ba Sadoki ere ba Ahimelechi, ono Gabiataro, ba he hōgō ngafæ andrō ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi. Ba lafasoli, sawoesawæ

nga'otō Geleazari ba sawoesaw
 7 nga'otō Gitamari, wolaoe dahōdahō.
 (F. 18, 16). Ba ba dahōdahō si fō-
 fōna, ba Jojaribi zi gōna; ba ba
 8 wanete da'ō, ba Jedaja, ba ba wa-
 nete zi dombœa, ba Harimi, ba
 9 ba wanete zi tōloe, ba Seorimi, ba
 ba wanete zi ōfa, ba Malichia, ba
 10 ba wanete zi lima, ba Mijami, ba
 ba wanete zi ōnō, ba Hakosi, ba
 ba wanete zi fitoe, ba Abia, (Loek.
 11 1, 5), ba ba wanete zi wāloe, ba
 Jesœa, ba ba wanete zi siwa, ba
 12 Sechania, ba ba wanete zi foeloe,
 ba Eliasibi, ba ba wanete zi fele-
 13 zara, ba Jakimi, ba ba wanete zi
 felendroea, ba Hoefa, ba ba wanete
 14 zi feledōloe, ba Jesebeabi, ba ba
 wanete zi feleōfa, ba Biliga, ba ba
 15 wanete zi felelima, ba Imeri, ba ba
 wanete zi feleōnō, ba Hesiri, ba ba
 16 wanete zi felcwitoe, ba Hafisi, ba
 ba wanete zi felewāloe, ba Fetaja,
 ba ba wanete zi feleziwa, ba Jehe-
 17 sikeli, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe,
 ba Jachino, ba ba wanete zi doea
 18 woeloe a zara, ba Gamoeli, ba ba
 wanete zi doea woeloe a roea, ba
 Delaja, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe
 19 a tōloe, ba Ma'asia. Da'ō wamataro
 ja'ira ba halōwōra, ba we'amōi ba
 gosali Jehowa, dali gamachoita a-
 ndrō, nifachoi woerocgōra A'aroni,
 croisa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizerāli chōnia.
 20 II. Ba ba nga'otō Lewi bō'ō, ba
 nga'otō Gameramo Zoebaēli, ba
 21 nga'otō Zoebaēli Jedeja, ba nga'otō
 Rehabia Jisia, hōgō andrō, (F. 23,
 22 17-23; 26, 25), ba nga'otō Jisihara
 Zelemoto, ba nga'otō Zelemoto Ja-
 23 hata; ba nga'otō Heberona, ba Je-
 ria, hōgō, ba Amaria, fanetenia, ba
 Jahasiēli, fanete da'ō, ba Jekame-
 24 ama, fanete da'ō. Ba nga'otō Oesiēli,
 ba Micha, ba nga'otō Micha Zamiri.
 25 Ba talifoesō Micha Jisia; ba nga'-
 26 otō Jisia Zacharia. Ba nga'otō
 Merari, ba Mali ba Moesi, awō nga-
 27 otō nononia Ja'asia. Nga'otō Me-

rari andrō, nga'otō nononia Jasia,
 ba Sohama ba Sakoeri ba Iberi. Ba
 28 nga'otō Mali, ba Eleazari; si lō nga'-
 otō da'ō. Ba nga'otō Gisi, ba Jera-
 29 me'eli. Ba nga'otō Moesi, ba Mali
 30 ba Ederi ba Jerimoto. Da'ō nga'otō
 Nono Lewi andrō, ba ngafoera a-
 ndrō. Ba ja'ira gōi, ba fadahōdahō
 31 gōi, si mane iwara andrō, nga'otō
 Ga'aroni, ba zi so razo, Dawido,
 ba Sadoki, ba Ahimelechi, awō hōgō
 ngafē andrō ba gre ba ba nono
 Lewi, he hōgō ngafē andrō, ba he
 ira achira. (F. 25, 8).

FAZA 25.

I. Fanoetoejoe sanoenō. II. Famō-
 ōfō'ō; 24 ngenoli.

I. Ba Dawido ba ira koemandra
 andrō, ba la'oniagō nga'otō Gasafō,
 awō nga'otō Jedoetoeno, si no amae-
 dola zama'ele'ō, solaelaoe biola
 nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba somō-
 zimōzi faritia, lafataro ba halōwōra.
 Ba fa'ato nifataro ba halōwō andrō,
 ba (F. 13, 19) nga'otō Gasafō, ba
 Sakoeroe ba Josefo ba Netania ba
 Asarela, iraono Gasafō, ni'ohe Ga-
 2 safō, sama'ele'ō chō razo. Ba nga'-
 otō Jedoetoeno, ba Gedalia ba Seri
 ba Jesaja ba Hazabia ba Matitia
 ba Sime'i, daōnō, tohoetohoe danga
 namara Jedoetoeno, sama'ele'ō, ba
 wangandrō saoha gōlō ba ba wa-
 noeno Jehowa, wolaoe biola nitika,
 seboea. Ba nga'otō Hemano: Boekia
 ba Matania ba Oesiēli ba Seboēli
 ba Jerimoto ba Hanania ba Hana-
 ni ba Eliata ba Gidalati ba Roma-
 miti-Ezeri ba Josibekasa ba Maloti
 ba Hotiri ba Mahazioto. A'oi ono
 5 Hemano da'ō, Hemano sangi'ila a-
 ndrō chō razo, ba wangeboea toeria,
 dali niwa'ō Lowalangi. Feleōfa ibe'e
 Lowalangi ono matoea chō Hemano,
 ba tōloe nono alawe. (F. 21, 9. Nga'-
 ot. II. 35, 15). Oi nifataro ba wa-
 6 noenō ba gosali da'ō, awō namara,
 samōzimōzi faritia ba solaelaoe bi-
 ola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, halō-

- 7 ōra ba gosali Lowalangi, barō mbawa razo ba barō mbawa ndra Asafo Jedoeteno Hemano. Ba fa'atora, awō dalifoēsōria, nifataro ba wanoenō andrō chō Jehowa, fa'ato doeka andrō fefoe, ba no. 288.
- 8 II. Ba lalaoe dahōdahō, ba wamōfō'ō halōwōra, he si achi ba he si a'a ba he samahaō ba he nifahaō, lafagōlōgōlō. (*F. 24, 31*). Ba ba dahōdahō si fōfōna andrō, chō Gasafo, ba Josefo zi gōna, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete da'ō, ba Gedalia, awō dalifoēsōria, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe.
- 9 Ba ba wanete zi dombōea, ba Sakoeroe, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi tōloe, ba Jisiri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ōfa, ba Netania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi lima, ba Boekia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe.
- 10 Ba ba wanete zi ōnō, ba Jesarela, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi fitoe, ba Jesaja, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi wāloe, ba Matania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe.
- 11 Ba ba wanete zi siwa, ba Sime'i, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi foeloe, ba Asare'eli, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felezara, ba Hasabia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felendroea, ba Soebaēli, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi feledōloe, ba Matitia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe.
- 12 Ba ba wanete zi feleōfa, ba Jeremoto, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felelima, ba Hanania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi feleōnō, ba Josibekasa, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felewitoe, 25
- 26 ba Hanani, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felewāloe, ba Maloti, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi feleziwa, ba Eliata, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe a sara, ba Gidaliti, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe a roea, ba Mahazioto, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe a tōloe; ba Romamiti-Ezeri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoēsōria, 12 fefoe.

FAZA 26.

I. Famataro sanaro ba mbawandroehō. II. Samaigimaigi girōgirō. III. Koemandroe ba sangoehoekeoe.

- I. Ba ba wamōfō'ō sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba nga'ōtō Gora, ba Meselema, ono Goresi, nga'ōtō Gasafo. (*Nga'ōt. II. 8, 14; 35, 15*). Ba ono Meselema, ba Sacharia, si a'a, ba Jediaēli, fanetenia, ba Sebadia, fanete zi daroea, ba Jateniēli, fanete zi datōloe, ba Elama, fanete zi daōfa, ba Johanano, fanete zi dalima, ba Elioenai, fanete zi daōnō. Ba ono Gobedi-Edomo, ba Semaja, si a'a, ba Josabada, fanetenia, ba Joa, fanete zi daroea, ba Sachara, fanete zi datōloe, ba Netane'eli, fanete zi daōfa, ba Amiēli, fanete zi dalima, ba Isasari, fanete zi daōnō, ba Fegoeleta'i, fanete zi dafitoe — noa sa i-fahowoe'ō ia Lowalangi. Ba mo'ono gōi nononia Semaja, ono matoea, salawa ba ngafoera, dania, me no niha sabōlō ira. Ono Zemaja andrō, ba Otini ba Refaēli ba Ōbedi ba Elisabada, talifoēsōria, niha sabōlō, ba Elihoe ba Semachia. Oi nga'ōtō Gobedi-Edomo da'ō, ja'ira ba onora ba talifoēsōria, niha sabōlō, si fadoe-

hoe dōdōda ba halōwōra, 62 nga'otō
 9 Gobedi-Edomo. Ba so gōi nono Me-
 zelema, ono matoea, ba talifoesō-
 10 nia, niha sabōlō, 18 fefoe. Ba ono
 Hoza, nga'otō Merari, ba Simeri,
 hōgō (me lō'ō sa'ae si a'a, andrō
 11 ibali'ō hōgō ia amania), ba Hilikia,
 fanetenia, ba Tebalia, fanete zi
 daroea, ba Sacharia, fanete zi datō-
 loe. Ono Hoza andrō ba talifoesō-
 12 nia, ba 13 fefoe. Da'ō ngenoli za-
 naro ba mbawandroehō, hōgō wata-
 lifoesōta andrō, ba awō niwara ira
 ba halōwō andrō, ba nifataro ja'ira
 13 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba samboesa-
 mboea bawandroehō, ba lalaoe dahō-
 dahō, lafōfō'ō ngafē [zanaro], he
 ba zi achi, ba he ba zi a'a. (F 25, 8).
 14 Ba [ba mbawandroehō] tánō ba
 gatoemboecha loe, ba Selemia zi
 gōna. Ba he chō nononia Sacharia,
 niha satoeatoea, anofoea. ba lalaoe
 gōi dahōdahō, ba tánō jōoe chōnia.
 15 Ba tánō raja, ba chō Gobedi-Edo-
 mo, ba ba ndraononia, ba ba naha
 16 girōgirō. Ba chō Zoefimi ba chō
 Hoza, ba [ba mbawandroehō] tánō
 ba gaechoela loe, awō ba mbawa-
 ndroehō Salecheti, ba newali mija-
 17 wā; nifa'oli zanaro. Tánō ba gae-
 mboecha loe, ba dañō Nono Lewi,
 ba tánō jōoe, ba daōfa ma'ōchō, ba
 tanō raja, ba daōfa ma'ōchō, ba ba
 18 naha girōgirō, ba daroedaroea; ba
 ba Warabara, tánō ba gaechoela
 loe, ba daōfa ba newali ba daroea
 19 ba Warabara. Da'ō ngenoli zanaro,
 andrō, nga'otō Gora, awō nga'otō
 Merari.
 20 II. Ba iwara, Ono Lewi andrō,
 ba samaigimaigi girōgirō andrō ba
 gosali Lowalangi, awō nihōna andrō,
 21 ame'ela ni'amoni'ō: Nga'otō Laē-
 dana, Laēdana ma'owoe Gereso,
 hōgō ngafē nga'otō Laēdana, ma'-
 22 oewoe Gereso, (F. 23, 8), ma'-
 oewoe Jehiēli andrō, Sctama ba
 achinia Joēli zamaigimaigi girōgirō
 23 andrō ba gosali Jehowa. Ba ba
 ma'owoe ndra Ameramo, Jisihara,

Heberona, Oesiēli, ba Sebocēli a- 24
 ndrō, ono Gereso, ma'owoe Moze,
 hōgō zamaigimaigi girōgirō. (F. 23,
 16). Ba ba niwara andrō, ma'owoe 25
 Geliēzeri, ba Rehobia nono da'ō,
 ba ono da'ō, ba Jesaja, ba ono
 da'ō, ba Joramo, ba ono da'ō, ba
 Sichiri, ba ono da'ō, ba Selomiti.
 Ba Selomiti andrō, ba talifoesōnia 26
 zamaigimaigi girōgirō fefoe, ame'ela
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ni'amoni'ō razo,
 Dawido, ba hōgō ngafē andrō ba
 solohe ngahōnō ba solohe ngaotōe,
 ba ira koemandra andrō, (nihalōra 27
 ba wanoewō, sahoeloe ira, ba no
 la'amoni'ō tolotolo ba gosali Jeho-
 wa), fefoe hadia ia ni'amoni'ō Za- 28
 moeēli, sangi'ila andrō, ba Saoelo,
 ono Gisi, ba Abineri, ono Neri, ba
 Joabi, ono Zeroeja, — ni'amoni'ō
 andrō fefoe, ba barō mbawa Zelo-
 miti andrō so, ba barō mbawa ndra
 talifoesōnia.

III. Ba ma'owoe Jisihara andrō, 29
 Kenania ba iraononia, ba no nifata-
 ro ba halōwō baero, ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli — koemandroe ba sangoehoe-
 koe. Ba ma'owoe Heberona andrō 30
 Hazabia ba talifoesōnia, niha sabōlō,
 1700, ba no moeb'e samatōrō Irao-
 no Gizeraēli ba zi tambai Joridano,
 tánō ba gaechoela loe, ba ngawalō
 halōwō chō Jehowa, fefoe, ba ba
 ngawalō halōwō chō razo. Ma'owoe 31
 Heberona Jeria andrō, hōgō ma'oe-
 woe Heberona, ba watalifoesōta
 chōra ba ba ngafoera (me aracha
 40 fache sala'wa Dawido, te'aloēi ira,
 ba tesōndra ba chōra niha sabōlō,
 ba Jaēzeri, ba danō Gileadi), ba 32
 iwara, sabōlō, 2700 hōgō ngafē; da'ō
 nifataro razo, Dawido, samatōrō
 mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba
 si matonga mado Manase, ba nga-
 walō hadia ia chō Lowalangi, fefoe,
 ba ba ngawalō chō razo.

FAZA 27.

I. Famataro hōgō si sarasara wa'wa. II. Sala'wa zi felendroea toea.

III. Samaigimaigi si so andrō ba anofoela.

(A. 2-15: Faigi gōi F. 11, 11-37.)

- 1 I. Ba da'e Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō, ha wa'ato ira, hōgō ngafōe, ba solohe ngahōnō ba solohe ngaotōe ba doeroetoeli ehōra, enoni razo, ba hālōwō ngenoli andrō, sarasara wa'wa we'asora, ba aheta, dōfi fasoei, 12 wa'wa; 24,000 niha zangenoli.
- 2 Ngenoli si fōfōna andrō, ba mba'wa si fōfōna, ba Jasobeamo zolohe, ono Zabadi'eli, ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Nga'ōtō Weresi ia, hōgō zolohe andrō fefoe, ba mba'wa si fōfōna. Ba ba ngenoli ba mba'wa si doea, ba Eleazari zolohe, ono Doda'i andrō, ma'oewoe Gahohi; ba Mikeloti mandroe ba ngenoli ehōnia, 24,000 niha. Ba solohe ngenoli si tōloe, ba mba'wa si tōloe, ba Benaja, ono Jorada ere, hōgō ia; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Da'ō Mbenaja andrō, sabōlō ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe; ba mandroe ba ngenolinia nononia Amisabada. Ba fanete zi tōloe, ba mba'wa si ōfa, ba Azaheli, achi Joabi, ba fangalinia nononia Sebadia, ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ōfa, ba mba'wa si lima, ba sala'wa andrō, Samihoeti, banoea Jiserahi; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi lima, ba mba'wa si ōnō, ba Ira, ono Ike, banoea Dekoa; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ōnō, ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba Helesi, banoea Welono, mado Geferaji; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi fitoe, ba mba'wa si wāloe, ba Sibe-ehai, banoea Hoesa, ma'oewoe Zera; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia (F. 20, 4). Ba fanete zi wāloe, ba mba'wa si siwa, ba Abiēzeri, banoea Ganatoti, mado Mbenijami; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi siwa, ba mba'wa si foeloe,

ba Maharai, banoea Netofa, ma'oewoe Zera; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi foeloe, ba 14 mba'wa si felezara, ba Benaja, banoea Wiratono, mado Geferaji; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba 15 fanete zi felezara, ba mba'wa si fele-ndroea, ba Helida'i, banoea Netofa, ma'oewoe Gotenieli; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia.

II. Ba da'e nibe'e sala'wa mado 16 Ndraono, Gizera'eli: Sala'wa mado Roebeno, ba Eliēzeri, ono Ziehiri, ba ba mado Zimeoni, ba Sefatia, ono Ma'aeah, ba ba mado Lewi, ba 17 Hasabia, ono Gemoe'eli, ba ba nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, ba Sadoki, ba ba mado 18 Joeda, ba Elihoe, ga'a Dawido, ba ba mado Isasari, ba Omeri, ono Mieha'eli, ba ba mado Zeboeloni, ba 19 Jisimaja, ono Gobadia, ba ba mado Nafetali, ba Jerimoto, ono Gaseri'eli, ba ba mado Geferaji, ba Hosea, ono 20 Gasasia, ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba Jo'eli, ono Wedaja, ba 21 ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba danō Gileadi, ba Ido, ono Zacharia, ba ba mado Mbenijami ba Ja'asi'eli, ono Gabineri, ba ba mado Dano, ba 22 Asere'eli, ono Jerohamo. Da'ō zala'wa mado Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō. Ba ha wa'ato zi lō 20 fache na, ba 23 lō i'ofaja Dawido, me no ifaboe'oe Jehowa, i'oja'ō Ndraono Gizera'eli, timba ndrōfi ba mbanoea ja'wa wa'oja. No ibōrōtaigō wangofaja Joabi, 24 ono Zeroeja, ba lō ni'o'ozoeinia, me no tesao wōnoe [Lowalangi] ba Ndraono Gizera'eli; ba fa'ato andrō, ba lō moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Dawido. (F. 21, 14).

III. Ba samaigimaigi girōgirō a- 25 ndrō ehō razo, ba Asimaweti, ono Adi'eli, ba girōgirō boea nowi ba ba mbanoea seboea ba ba mbanoea side'ide ba ba hati misa, ba Jonata, ono Oesia. Ba sohalōwō ba danō, 26 sangahalō, ba Eseri, ono Geloebi. zamaigimaigi, ba kaboe nago, ba 27 Sime'i, banoea Rama; ba hadia zi

- so ōsi nagoe, ba kaboe nagoe andrō,
 28 ba Sabidī, banoea Zifimi. Ba kaboe
 zai ba kaboe ara, ba ndraso, ba
 Ba'ali-Hanano, banoea Gaderi, ba
 fanicha zai, nihōna, ba Joasi zama-
 29 gimaigi. Ba sawi andrō, nikoeloi ba
 Zaronā ba Siterai, banoea Zaronā,
 ba sawi ba ndraso misa, ba Safati,
 30 ono Adelai, ba ondra, ba Obili, Irao-
 no Zima'eli, ba kalide si alawe, ba
 31 Jedeja, banoea Meronoto, ba biri-
 biri ba nambi, ba Jasisi, Dawa Ha-
 gara, zamaigimaigi. Oi si no amae-
 dola hōgō mandroe ba gochōta razo
 32 Dawido. Ba Jonata, tāna nama Da-
 wido, ba no anofoela; no niha satoca-
 toea ba sangila amachōita; ba Je-
 hiēli, ono Hachimono, ba no samahaō
 33 iraono razo. Ba Ahitofeli, ba anofoe-
 la razo gōi, ba Hoeza'i, ma'oevōe
 Garachi, ba no si fahoewōe chō razo.
 34 (*Sam. II. 15, 12; 15, 27*). Ba fanete
 Gahitofeli, ba Jojada, ono Mbenaja,
 ba Abiataro. Ba Joabi, ba no koe-
 mandra seboea chō razo. (*Sam. II.*
8, 16).

FAZA 28.

I. Hoehoeo Dawido ba waloecha-
 ta, ba waloe osali andrō. Ifadoe-
 hoe'ō chōra nononia Selomo. II.
 Iwā'ō chō Zelomo wolaoe osali.

- 1 I. Ba ifaloecha'ō Dawido zatoca
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō hōgō madora
 ba solohe ngenoli genoni razo a-
 ndrō, ba koemandra ngahōnō ba
 koemandra ngaotoe ba hōgō ma-
 ndroe ba gochōta razo ba ba goeri-
 fōnia ba ba goerifō ndraononia ba
 enoninia jomo ba saradāoe andrō
 ba dozi solohe baloece; ba Jerocza-
 2 lema waloechata andrō. Ba maoso
 Dawido, ba imane: Mifondrondro-
 ngo, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe ba ja'-
 ami banoeagoe! No oe'wā'ō tōdōgoe,
 oelaoe nahia sahono dawōla gorōisa
 Jehowa andrō ba bakoebakoe gahe
 andrō chō Lowalangida, ba no ochō-
 nagō oefaiigi hadia ia, ba wolaoe
 3 ja'ia. (*F. 22, 7-10*). Ba no imane

chōgoe Lowalangī: T'enga ja'oe'gō
 zolaoe osali ba dōigoe andrō, me no
 niha sanoewōnoewō ndra'oe'gō, ba
 me no adoewa ndro niha ōbe'e. (*Sam.*
II, 7, 5). Ba no itoejoe ndra'o Je-
 howa, Lowalangī Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba zi sawē ja'aga, ena'ō si lō mama-
 mamalōmalō razo ndra'o ba Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli. Me no mado Joeda
 itoejoe sala'wa, ba ba mado Joeda
 andrō, ba si sawē ja'aga, ba ba
 ndraono namagoe, ba ja'odo zomasi
 ia ibe'e razo Ndraono Gizeraēli fe-
 foe. (*Moz. I. 49, 10. Sam. I. 16, 1.*
12). Ba ba ndraonogoe andrō fefoe —
 5 no oja nibe'e Jehowa chōgoe ono
 matoea — ba onogoe Selomo itoe-
 joe, ena'ō ja'ia zidadao ba dadaoma
 zala'wa andrō chō Jehowa, razo
 Ndraono Gizeraēli. No imane chō-
 goe: Onooe Selomo andrō zolaoe
 osali, awō golajama andrō chōgoe;
 noa sa ja'ia nitoejoeogoe onogoe, ba
 amania sa'ae ndra'ō. Ba oe'aro'ō
 7 wa'arazonia, si lō mamalōmalō, na
 lō iboelō'ō wolo'ō orōisagoe, awō
 nifachoigoe andrō, si mane ma'ō-
 ehō. Ba hiza, ba zanche Ndraono
 8 Gizeraēli fefoe, banoea Jehowa a-
 ndre, ba ba zamondrongo Lowala-
 ngida: Mi'o'ō sibai gorōisa Jehowa,
 Lowalangimi, fefoe, ena'ō si lō te-
 boelō ba danō si sōchi andre ami,
 ba ena'ō ondrōitami ba nga'ōtōmi
 ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba ja'oe'gō,
 9 onogoe Selomo, ba ja'aboto ba
 dōdōoe Lowalangī namae, ba iagō
 enoninia, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe,
 moroi ba dōdō sedōna! Isechegō sa
 dōdō fefoe Jehowa, ba ahori i'ila
 nichoi dōdō, awō gera'era. Na ō'aloei
 ia, ba ibe'e nisōndraoe ia; ba na
 ō'erogō ia, ba itibo'ō ndra'oe'gō, si
 lō foelitō. (*Sam. I. 16, 6. Raz. I. 8,*
39. Sin. 7, 10). Ba faigi, he ōwisa! 10
 Noa sa itoejoe ndra'oe'gō Jehowa,
 ba wolaoe omo, ni'amoni'ō; ba
 laboe, abe'e'ō dōdōoe!

II. Ba ibe'e Dawido chō nono- 11
 nia Selomo doemadoema golajama

- nifosagō andrō ba doemadoema gosali, he wisa goto'oto ba he wisa mbate'e girōgirō andrō ba bate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba bacha ba nōsi nomo, awō nahia [dawōla, fabaja]
- 12 lagō andrō, (*Moz. II. 25, 9*), ba doemadoema hadia ia fefoe zi so ba dōdōnia : olajama gosali Jehowa, ba bate'e andrō fefoe, fasoci, ba bate'e girōgirō ba gosali Lowalangi ba bate'e nihōna andrō, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō ; awō wama'oli gere ba
- 13 Ono Lewi, ba he wisa halōwō ba gosali Jehowa fefoe ba doemadoema wakake fefoe, sogoena ba halōwō
- 14 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba ana'a, ha wa'eboea mogoenā ba wamazōchi fakake andrō, ba ngawalō halōwō andrō, ba sogoena ba wakake firō andrō fefoe, ha wa'eboea zogoena ba wakake andrō, ba ngawalō ha-
- 15 lōwō andrō. Ba sogoena ba naha wandroe ana'a andrō, fabaja fandroe ana'a, ha wa'aboea naha wandroe andrō, samboesamboca, fabaja androenia, ba ba naha wandroe firō, ha wa'aboea naha wandroe andrō, samboesamboea, fabaja fandroe, dali wogoena naha wandroe andrō
- 16 fefoe. Ba ana'a sogoena ba wamazōchi meza andrō, ha oega, meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba firō ba
- 17 meza firō, ba sogoena ba garafoe andrō ba ba wiga ba ba gendri, balaki, ba ba mako balaki andrō, ha oega nifazōchi, awō zogoena ba
- 18 mako firō andrō. Ba balaki, ha wa'eboea mogoenā ba naha wanoe-noe koemōjō, ba doemadoema goereta andrō, keroebi balaki, samologō afira, ba samaloegō tawōla
- 19 goroisā Jehowa andrō. „Ba zoera nisoera danga Jehowa so da'ō fefoe; no ifahaō ndra'o ba doemadoema andrō fefoe, he wisa wolaoe”.
- 20 [imanō Dawido]. Ba imane na Dawido chō nononia Selomo : Abc'-c'ō dōdōoe, ja sabōlō ndra'ogō, ba laboc ba halōwō ! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ba hōi be'e nikeani ndra'ogō ; ito-

lo'ō sa Lowalangi, Jehowa, Lowalanguoe. Lō ibōda dangania ba lō ibōhōli ndra'oegō, irege no awai fefoe nilaoe andrō ba halōwō andrō ba gosali Jehowa. (*F. 22, 13. Moz. V. 31, 6*). Ba hiza ngenoli gere andrō, 21 awō ngenoli Nono Lewi, ba halōwō andrō fefoe ba gosali Lowalangi; hadia ia halōwō, ba no so chōoe niha, ha niha, si no aoha ōlō, ba wolaoe hadia ia fefoe, ba wa'atoekara andrō, ba si manō gōi zatoea andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, ba lō mamalō-malō, wa samondrongo lioe ira.

FAZA 29.

I. Labe'e zaoha gōlōra Dawido ba satoea andrō, ba wolaoe osali. II. Isoeno Lowalangi Dawido. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō zato. Razo sa'ae Zelomo. IV. Fa'amate Dawido.

- I. Ba imane na razo, Dawido, 1
ba niha sato fefoe : Onogoe Selomo andrō, ba ha ja'ia nitoejoe Lowalangi ; ba no iraono na, sambō fa'a-be'e ; ba halōwō andrō, ba no seboea sibai ; tonga sa nahia niha dania gōdo andrō, no nahia Lowalangi, Jehowa. (*F. 22, 5*). Ba no oe'ositō- 2
lagō wangōhōna balazo gosali Lowalanguoe andrō ana'a, ba gamagama ana'a andrō, ba firō ba gamagama firō, ba tōla ba gamagama tōla, ba si'ōli ba gamagama si'ōli, ba eoe ba gamagama eoe, ba hc batoe oena, ba kara lesi, kara saitō, ba kara sola'ala'a ba foremata, hadia ia, ba kara maremara, oja sibai. Ba bacro 3
ō, ba oebe'e na balazo gosali Lowalanguoe, si so ehōgoe, ana'a ba firō, bōrō wa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō ba gosali Lowalanguoe andrō, lō lai fefoe zi no oehōna balazo ni'omoni'ō andrō : 2376 fikoe gana'a ba 4927 4
fikoe wirō, si no moetoenoe, ba wamo'oeli bagolō tánō bacha, ba ana'a ba gamagama ana'a andrō ba firō 5
ba gamagama firō, ba ba nilaoe doeka andrō dania, fefoe. Ba ha niha zaoha ōlō, ma'ōchō, ba wame'e

- chō Jehowa? (*Raz. I. 9, 28. Moz. II. 35, 5*). Ba aoha gōlō hōgō ngafō, ba hōgō mado Ndraono Gizeraēli ba hōgō ngahōnō andrō ba hōgō
- ngaotōe ba satoea genoni razo, ba labē'e, balazo ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrō, ba 3960 fikoe gana'a ba 10,000 roefia balaki ba 7040 fikoe wirō ba 18,000 fikoe dōla ba 100,000 fikoe zi'ōli. Ba si so feremata, ba ibe'e girōgirō ba gosali, ni'irō'ō Jehiēli, ma'owoe
- Gereso. (*Moz. II. 35, 27*). Ba somoeso tōdō niha sato, ba wa'obōwōra andrō, me no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra labē'e chō Jehowa, saoha gōlō, ba omoeso sibai gōi dōdō razo Dawido.
- II. Ba isoenō Jehowa Dawido ba zanehe zato fefoe; imane Dawido: „Nisoeno ndra'oegō, jaoegō Jehowa, Lowalangi woeroegōma Izeraēli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! Chōoe wa'eboea, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba chōoe wa'abōlō, awō laehōmi, awō wa'eboea dōi, awō wa'asala'wa, me no chōoe fefoe hadia ia ba zoroego ba ba goeli danō. Chōoe wa'asala'wa, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba dangaoe so zamali'ō hōgō niha fefoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 6, 13. Tim. I. 1, 17.*
- Fam. 4, 11; 5, 13*). Ba fo'ana'a ba fa'atetocria, ba ba chōoe moroi; ja'oegō zamatōrō fefoe hadia ia. Ba ba dangaoe so wa'abe'e ba fa'abōlō, ba he fangabe'e ba he fangabōlō niha. (*Nga'ot. II. 20, 6*). Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Lowalangima, ba ma'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe ba masoenō
- dōimō, si sōchi sibai andrō. Ha niha sa ndra'odo andre, ba hadia mbanoegoe andre, wa tola ena'ō mabe'e da'ō fefoe, saoha gōlō? Moroi ba chōoe fefoe hadia ia, ba moroi ba dangaoe wa no mabe'e ia
- chōoe. Tome sa ndra'aga fōnaoe ba si fatewoe, si mane ira toeama fefoe. Hocō loemō nosoma ba goeli danō, lō tōtōnafō. (*Sin. 39. 13; 102, 12. Job. 8, 9; 14, 2. Heb. 11, 13*). He Jehowa, Lowalangima, ana'a andrō
- fefoe, si no mahōna ba wolaoe osali chōoe — osali dōimō andrō ni'amo-ni'ō — ba ba dangaoe moroi, no chōoe ia fefoe! **Ba no aboto ba dōdōgōi, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, wa no sanechegō tōdō ndra'oegō, awō wa fa'adōlō dōdō zomasi'ō.** Ja'odo andre, ba no sadōlō tōdō wame'e da'ō fefoe, saoha gōlō, ba ija'e, ba somoeso tōdō ndra'ō, me no o'e'ila, noa gōi aoha gōlō mbanoeamō andre, si so ba da'e, wame'e. (*F. 28, 9*). He Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeama, Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, bōi be'e teboelō dōdō si manō ba era'era si manō ba dōdō mbanoeaoe andre, ba ba chōoe dōnisi dōdōra. Ba chō nonogoe Selomo, ba tōdō sangendrōna be'e chōnia, ena'ō itōngōni goroisamō ba famadoehoe'ōmō ba amachoitamō, ba ena'ō ifaloea da'ō no mege, fefoe, wolaoe gōdo andrō, ni'oladaegoe sa'ae."
- III. Ba imane Dawido ba zato: 20 Misoeno Lowalangimi, Jehowa! Ba lasoenō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, sato fefoe, lafaōndrō ira, ba lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna Jehowa ba fōna razo. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lahoelō wongi wanaba soemange, chō Jehowa, labē'e chōnia zoemange nitoenoe: 1000 nono za'wi si matoea, ba 1000 mbiribiri si matoea ba 1000 nono mbiribiri, awō zoemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō, ba soemange nitaba, oja sibai, nibē'e Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba mangamanga ira ba labadoebadoe hadia ia, me loeo da'ō, fōna Jehowa, omoeso sibai dōdōra; ba samoeza tō lafataro razo Zelomo, ono Dawido, ba labajoini ia chō Jehowa, labali'ō samatōrō, ba labajoini gōi Zadoki andrō, labali'ō ere. (*Raz. I. 1, 38b. i. F. 23, 1*). Ba doemadao sa'ae ba dadaoma zala'wa andrō chō Jehowa Zelomo, razo ia, fangali namania Dawido, ba mofozoe nilaoenia, ba la'o'ō chōnia Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe. (*F. 28, 5. Raz. I. 1, 35.*

- 24 39). He koemandra andrō fefoe, awō
zaradadoe andrō, ba he ono razo
Dawido, fefoe, ba mōi barō mba-
25 wa razo Selomo. Ba eboea sibai
lachōmi Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, ba
zanehe Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe;
fa'asalaŵa seboea toeria ibe'e chō-
nia, si lō irai ba razo Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, fōnania (*Raz. I. 3, 13. Nga'ōt. II. 1, 1*).
26 IV. Ba no razo Ndraono Gize-
raēli fefoe mege Dawido, ono Giza'i.
27 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Mewitoe fa-
che ba Heberona, ba ba Jeroeza-
28 lema, ba 33 fache (*Raz. I. 2, 11*). Ba

mate ia, me no biha wa'atoea, me
no afōli ia wa'aoeri ba fo'ana'a ba
soemange; ba ononia Selomo zi
tobali razo, fangalinia. Ba hikaja 29
razo Dawido andrō, he hikajania
me ono matoea ia, ba he safoeria
andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hi-
kaja andrō, nisoera Zamoeēli, sa-
ngi'ila andrō, ba ba zoera hikaja
chō Natano, sama'ele'ō, ba ba zoera
Gado sangi'ila. (*F. 21, 9*), awō wa'a 30
bōlōnia, fa'abōlō razo, ba folaoenia,
nifolaoe zabōlō, ba hadia ia ba gō-
tōnia andrō, ba ba gōtō Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba ba gōtō gamatōrōŵa
niha baero, me loeo da'ō.

Soera NGA'ŌTŌ

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Mame'e soemange Zelomo, ba
Gibeona. II. Fangandrōnia ba fane-
he Lowalangi. III. Fa'eboea Zelomo
ba ana'anā.
(*A. 1-6: Raz. I. 3, 1-4*)
- 1 1. Selomo, ono Dawido, ba i'aro'ō
wa'arazonia, ba itolo ia Lowalangi-
nia Jehowa, eboea sibai lachōmi
2 ibe'e. (*Raz. I. 2, 12. 46*). Ba ibe'e
goroisa Selomo ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli fefoe, ba ba zolohe ngahō-
nō ba ba zolohe ngaotoe ba
ba zangoehoeokoe ba ba zalaŵa
fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba
3 ba hōgō ngafē andrō, i'ohe zato
fefoe Selomo, awōnia ba hilihili a-
ndrō ba Gibeona. Ba da'ō sa so
nose wama'ele'ō andrō chō Lowa-
langi, nilaoe Moze, enoni Jehowa,
ba danō si mate. (*Nga'ōt. I, 16, 39;*
- 21, 29). (Ba tawōla andrō chō Lo- 4
walangi, ba no i'ohe mijaŵa Dawi-
do, moroi ba Giriati Jeari, no ibe'e
ba nahia andrō. nilaoenia naha-
nia; noa sa ifazōchi nosenia
ba Jeroezalema). (*Sam. II. 6, 17.*
Nga'ōt. I. 13, 6; 15, 3. 28; 16, 1).
Ba he naha wame'e soemange tōla 5
andrō, nifazōchi Mbesaleēli, ono
Goeri, ma'oeuoe Hoeri, ba ba da'ō
so, fōna nose Jehowa, ba la'aloei
[Jehowa, ba da'ō] Selomo, awō niha
sato. (*Moz. II. 33, 1-3. A. 3*). Ba 6
ibe'e zoemange ba da'ō Selomo, ba
naha wamo'e soemange tōla andrō,
fōna Jehowa, fōna nose wama'cle'ō
andrō, 1000 ibe'e soemange, nitoe-
noe, ba detenia.
(*A. 7-12: Raz. I. 3, 5-15*.)
- II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba i'oro- 7
ma'ō ia chō Zelomo Lowalangi, ima-

- ne chōnia: Andrō zomasi'ō oebe'e
 8 chōoe! (*Raz. I. 3, 5, b. t.* Ba imane
 Selomo chō Lowalangi: No eboea
 sibai dōdōoe chō namagoe Dawido
 ba no ōbali'ō fangalinia razo ndra'
 9 odo. Ba ena'ō na itōrō nifaboe'oe-
 mō chō namagoe Dawido, ja'oe-gō
 Jehowa, Lowalangi! Noa sa ōfataro
 razo ndra'odo, razo niha si no ato
 sibai, timba wa'oja ngawoea gawoe
 10 nasi ba danō. (*Moz. I. 13, 16*). Ba
 be'e sa'ae chōgoe wa'atoeatoea ba
 fa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō oesōndra
 lala, he oewisa ba niha andre; ha
 niha sa ena'ō zangila mamatōrō
 11 banoeaoe andre, si no ato sibai? Ba
 imane Lowalangi chō Zelomo: Me no
 da'ō zi so ba dōdōoe, ba me tenga
 fa'eboea gana'a ba tenga girōgirō ba
 tenga soemange ba tenga famoenoe
 si fa'odoe chōoe ni'andrōoe, ba me
 tenga gōi fa'anaoe nosoe; me no
 fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō
 12 ō'andrō, ena'ō ō'ila ōfatōrō mba-
 noeagoe andrō, ba nifatarogoe razo
 ja'oe-gō, ba nibe'e chōoe wa'atoe-
 atoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō. Ba he
 fa'eboea gana'a gōi ba girōgirō ba
 soemange, ba oetehe chōoe, irege
 zi lō irai ba razo bō'ō fōnaoe, ba
 si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania foerioe.
 13 III. Ba irōi hilihili andrō ba Gi-
 beona Selomo, [naha andrō] fōna
 nose wama'ele'ō, ifoeli ia ba Jeroe-
 zalema, ba razo Ndraono Gizera-
 ēli ia.
 (*A. 14-17: Raz. I. 10, 26-29.*)
 14 Ba oja sibai i'asogō chōnia kocereta
 Selomo, awō zi fakoeodo, 1400 chō-
 nia goereta ba 12'000 zi fakoeodo.
 Ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifataro
 ba ba zi tefasoei razo, ba Jeroe-
 zalema. (*Raz. I. 4, 26; 10, 26, b. t.*)
 15 Ba falaḡalaḡa ira gara gana'a, wa'-
 oja, ibe'e razo, ba falaḡalaḡa ira
 dōla geresi dōla ara gatoea, ba
 16 ndraso. (*F. 9, 27*). Ba koedo andrō,
 ba ba danō Miseraji ihalō Selomo;
 mōimōi zaniaga andrō chō razo, ba
 17 sambasambawá lalahō, ni'ōli; ōnō

ngaotoe roefia zamboea koereta,
 wolohe mijaḡa, moroi ba danō Mise-
 raji, ba 150 zageoe koedo. Ba si
 manō gōi wama'emara ba razo
 Ndraono Cheti ba ba razo Ndrawa
 Garamo.

FAZA 2.

I. Fawoe'oe li ira Zelomo Hoe-
 ramo, ba wolaoe osali andrō. II.
 Fa'ato zohalōḡō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 5, 15-30.*)

- I. Ba iḡa'ō Selomo, lalaoe go- 1
 sali dōi Jehowa, ba chōnia, ba la- 2
 laoe gōdo razo. Ba i'ofaja Selomo,
 zonoro, 70,000, ba 80,000 zanoto
 kara, ba hili, ba 3600 mandroera. 3
 Ba ifatenge zinenge Selomo chō
 Hoeramo, razo Diro, imane chōnia:
 Folaoemō chō namagoe Dawido
 no, me ōfa'ohē'ō chōnia mbalo,
 4 eresī, ena'ō ilaoe gōdo chōnia, omo-
 nia. . . . (*Sam. II. 5, 11. Nga'ōt. I.*
14, 1). Ba hiza, oelaoe gosali dōi 4
 Lowalangigoe Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō
 chōnia, ba wanoenoe samohoea
 chōnia ba ba wama'oli roti nifai-
 gifaigi andrō, ba ba zoemange ni-
 toenoe andrō, nifafōfō loeo, ero
 ma'ōchō, ba ba loeo sabato ba ba
 wasoelōna mbaḡa ba ba gowasa
 andrō chō Lowalangima Jehowa,
 — ōmō Ndraono Gizeraḡi da'ō, si
 lō mamalōmalō. (*Moz. IV. 28, 4*).
 Ba osali andrō nilaoegoe, ba se- 5
 boea; me no seboea moroi ba Lo-
 walangi bō'ō fefoe Lowalangima a-
 ndrō. (*Sin. 86, 8*). Ba ha niha sa 6
 zangila molaoe omo chōnia? Me no
 ambō nahiania zoroego, awō zo-
 roego fondrege zalaḡa jaḡa; ba ha
 niha ndra'odo, wa solaoe omonia
 ndra'o? — na tenga ha ba wanoe-
 noe koemōjō chōnia? (*Raz. I. 8, 27.*
F. 6, 18). Ba fatenge sa'ae chōgoe 7
 niha, samōsa, si no to'ōlō ba wa-
 laoe hadia ia, he ba gana'a ba he
 ba wirō ba he ba dōla ba he ba
 zi'ōli ba ba oengoe sojo ba ba giri-
 misi ba ba oengoe sowḡ waroewa-

- roe, ba sangila manoea gambara, awō doeka andrō si so chōgoe ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, ni'asogō namagoe Dawido. Ba fa'ohe'ō gōi chōgoe geoe halo, eresi ba senobari ba sendrana, moroi ba hili Libano; aboto sa ba dōdōgoe, wa no to'ōlō mbanoeae andrō, ba wolaoe eoe ba hili Libano, ba banoeagoe, ba no te'anō, tohoetohoe danga mbanoeae andrō. Ba oja sibai ni'a'asogō chōgoe eoe balo, me seboea dania ba sanaloe'i inōtō nomo andrō, nilaoegoe. Ba oefa'ohe'ō balazo zolaoe eoe andrō, solo-bō, banoeae andrō, ba 40,000 ngaso'e gandroe ba 40,000 ngaso'e ze'iri ba 4000 ngaso'e nagoe ba 4000 ngaso'e wanicha. Ba itema li Zelomo Hoeramo, razo Diro, ifa'ohe'ō zoera chō Zelomo, imane: Me no i'omasi'ō mbanoeania Jehowa, andrō wa ifataro razora ndra'oegō. Ba imane na Hoeramo: Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-raēli, samazōchi banoea si ja'wa, awō danō, me no ibe'e chō razo Dawido nono satoeatoea, si so fa'oneche ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba wolaoe osali chō Jehowa ba ba wolaoe gōdo razo chōnia. Ba oefa'tenge chōoe doeka, sangila watahōgō, Hoeramo Abi andrō, (*Raz. I. 7, 13*), mado Dano ninania ba banoea Diro nama. Si no to'ōlō ia ba wolaoe hadia ia, ba gana'a ba ba wirō ba ba dōla ba ba zi'ōli ba ba gara, ba he ba geoe ba ba oengoe sojo, ba he ba zowæ waroewaroe, ba ba darafali ba ba girimisi, ba ba wanoea hadia ia ngawalō gambara, ba ba wolaoe hadia halōwō doeka, ni'wa'ō chōnia, awō doeka chōoe ba awō doeka chō doeagoe amaoe Dawido. (*Moz. II. 31, 2-6*). Ba fa'ohe'ō sa'ac, ō genonioe, gandroe andrō, ba se'iri ba fanicha ba agoe andrō, ni'wa'ōoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o. Ba ja'aga andre, ba solaoe eoe ba hili Libano, ha wa'oja'oja zogocna chōoe, ba ma'ohe chōoe ba Jafo, marakeni, ba nasi, ba ja'oegō zama'ohe'ō misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema.
- II. Ba i'ofaja Selomo fefoe zi fatewōe gana ba danō Ndraono Gize-raēli, si mane me i'ofaja amania Dawido fōna; ba no 153,600. Ba 70,000 ifataro sana'oena'oe hadia ia, ba 80,000 ibe'e sanotonoto kara, ba hili, ba 3,600 ifataro mandroe, sango'oe niha andrō ba rodi andrō. (*Jos. 9, 27*).

FAZA 3.

I. Folaoe osali. II. Fondrege ni'amoni'ō; keroebi andrō; ba'aba'a andrō ba taroe nahe.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 6; 7, 15-22.*)

I. Ba ibōrōtaigō Selomo wolaoe osali Jehowa andrō ba Jeroezalema, ba hili Morija andrō, ba ni'oroma'ō Jehowa ja'ia chō namania Dawido, ba naha andrō ni'asiwai Dawido, ba golojama mbasitō chō Gorana. Iraono Jeboesi. (*Moz. I. 22, 2. Sam. II. 24, 18. Nga'ot. I. 21, 18*). Ba zi mendroea ba mba'wa si doea, ibōrōtaigō wotomo andrō, me no alcea medōloe fache razo ia. Ba da'e nifachoi Zelomo, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrō: Fa'anaoe, ba 60 hela — ba hela fōna —, ba fa'ebolo, ba 40 hela. Ba ewe'ewe fōna nōsi nomo, nifo'oto'oto, seboea, ba 10 hela wa'ebolo, ba fa'anaoenia, ba mbawa doeasa nomo, ba 20 hela, ba fa'ala'wa, ba 20 hela [gōi]. Ba tātō bacha, ba ifo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba si hoelō daloe zalo, ba ibagolōi bagalō senobari, ba awena ifo'oeli balaki ba ifasoca'ō wamaedo nohi ba si hoelō rate. Ba ifoadoe ferenata; ba ana'a andrō, ba ana'a Warawa'i. Ba ifo'oeli sa'ae baeloe, ana'a, he boeatō, ba he hōgō ba tojo mbawandroschō, ba he bagolō ba he lagō mbawandroschō, ba ifasea'ō wamaedo keroebi, ba mbagolō.

II. Ba i'oniagō wondrege ni'amo-

- ni'ō andrō ; fa'anaoenia, ba 20 hela, dali mbolo nomo, ba fa'ebolonia, ba 20 hela gōi, ba ifo'oeli balaki, 2,382,300 balaki. Ba fa'aboea gosō'osō, ba 50 fondroejoe ana'a. Ba he bate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba ifo'oeli ana'a. Ba si bacha ba wondrege ni'amonī'ō andrō, ba ifalaoe'ō keroebi, domboea, nilaoe doeka wamaedo niha, ba ifo'oeli ana'a. Afi keroebi andrō, ba 20 hela wa'anaoe, ba wa'oroedoe ; si sara, si 5 hela, ba iroegi mbagolō nomo, ba si sara, si 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mboete gafi keroebi si samboca. Ba si manō gafi si sara, ba keroebi si samboca, 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mbagolō ; ba afinia si sara, si 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mboete gafi keroebi si samboca. Fa'anaoegafi keroebi andrō, nibologō, ba 20 hela. Ba no sizizio ira ba la'otahōgō nōsi nomo. Ba ifalaoe'ō mba'aba'a andrō, oengoe sowā waroewaroe ba sojo, ba kimirisi ba tarafali, ba ifofamaedo keroebi. (*Moz. II. 26, 31*). Ba fōna nomo, ba doea ifalaoe'ō taroe nahe, 35 hela wa'ala'āwa, ba limalina hela hōgō si ja'wa. (*Raz. I. 7, 15 b. t.*). Ba ifalaoe'ō zi hoelō rate nibe'e ba hōgō daroe nahe andrō ; ba 100 ifataoe'ō famaedo mboea dalimo, nibe'e ba rate andrō. Ba taroe nahe andrō, ba ba mbawa docasa gosali ifasindro, sara ba gambōlō, ba sara ba gabera ; si so ba gambōlō, ba Jachino ibe'e tōi, ba ba gabera, ba Boasi.

FAZA 4.

I. Folaoe gala seboea andrō, tōla, ba naha wandroe ba meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō. II. Gama-gama bō'ō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 7, 23-51.*)

- I. Ba ifa'anō na gōi naha wame'e soemange, tōla, 20 hela wa'anaoe ba 20 hela wa'ebolo ba 10 hela wa'ala'āwa. (*F. 7, 7*). Ba ifalaoe'ō gala nidano andrō, nifahele,

10 hela wa'e'āwa mbewe, sowoelo, 5 hela wa'abacha ; ba na lafasoei mbewe sinali, ba 30 hela. Ba tooe mbewenia ba famaedo zoeri de'oe, fasoeli manō, — foeloefoeloe ba zi sahesahela — no tefasoei gala andrō, doea ngenoli zoeri, nifao ba vamahele mege. Ba dajadajania, ba 12 wamaedo za'wi, tōloe mijōoe, ba tōloe zi otahōgō gaechoela loeo ba tōloe miraja ba tōloe tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba si tohare ba hoeloea gala andrō, ba tojora fefoe, ba no faondrá. Ba fa'awe'ewe'e gala, ba laloe'a, ba bewenia, ba si mane bewe mako, si mane boenga zōmasōma safoesi ; ba 600 ngaso'e itaha idanō. Ba baero ō, ba 10 ifazōchi balanga ; lima ibe'e ba gambōlo ba lima ba gabera naha wanasa, (ba da'ō lasasai hadia ia ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō) ; ba gala seboea andrō, ba ena'ō naha wanasa ba gere. Ba ifazōchi gōi naha wandroe andrō, si foeloe, dali nifachoi ba da'ō, ba ibe'e ba gosali bacha, lima ba gambōlō ba lima ba gabera. Ba foeloe gōi ifazōchi meza, ba ibe'e ba gosali, lima ba gambōlō ba lima ba gabera, ba otoo ifazōchi figa, sogoena ba wanefe hadia ia. Ba i'oniagō golajama gere, ba he olajama seboelo andrō ; ba bawandroe hō golajama ifazōchi ; ba lagō mbawandroe hō andrō, ba ifo'oeli tōla. Ba gala seboea andrō, ba raja gosali ibe'e tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, si otahōgō miraja.

II. Ba Hoeramo andrō, ba ifazōchi mbowoa andrō, ba soendroe-soendroe ba figa, ba wanefe. Ba tobali i'asiwai Hoeramo nilaoe andrō, hadia ia nifazōchinia chō razo Selomo, ba gosali Lowalangi. Doea daroe nahe, awō hōgō andrō ja'wa, si domboea sotalosoe, awō ni'otara'āwa andrō, baloebaloe dalosoe hōgō daroe nahe andrō, ba 400 wamaedo mboea dalimo, ba ni'otara'āwa andrō si doea gōrō, doea ngenoli wamaedo

mboea dalimo zagōrō ni'otaraŵa, baloebaloe dalosoe hōgō daroe nahe
 14 andrō ; ba ifazōchi dajadaja andrō, si foeloe, awō mbalanga andrō, si
 15 foeloe, ba dajadaja andrō jaŵa, ba gala seboea andrō, si ha samboea
 ba famaedo zaŵi andrō, si fele-
 16 droea, dajadajania. Ba bowoa andrō ba soendroesoendroe ba garafoe ba
 fakake fefoe, sogoena ba da'ō, ifa-
 zōchi Hoeramo—Abiwi, ehō Zelomo,
 ba gosali Jehowa, oi tōla ni'alōsōigō.
 17 Ba ndraso Joridano ifafahele'ō razo, ba golaboeta la'oeri, ba gotaloeara
 18 Zoekota Zereda. Ba oja sibai ifafa-
 zōchi'ō Selomo fakake andrō fefoe ;
 lō'ō sa moehonogōi wa'aboca dōla
 19 andrō. Ahori ifazōchi Selomo gama-
 gama andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi :
 Naha wame'c soemange andrō, ana'-
 a, awō meza andrō, naha roti ni-
 20 faigifaigi, awō naha wandroe andrō,
 fabaja fandroe, si ndroehoe mbalaki,
 ena'ō latoenoetoenoe fōna wondrege
 21 ni'amoni'ō, dali gorōisa ba da'ō, ba
 bocngaoboenga andrō, awō naha
 wandroe, awō goeti wandroe, ana'a,
 22 si ndroehoe mbalaki — awō zi'ōli
 andrō, awō wiga, ba wanefe, awō
 mako, awō gali, si ndroehoe mba-
 laki. Ba ba lagō mbawandroehō, ba
 no ana'a lagō mbawandroehō tănō
 baeha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō a-
 ndrō, ba he lagō mbawandroehō ba
 nomo, ba zi hoelō daloe zalo.

FAZA 5.

I. La'ohe ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō
 dawōla andrō. II. Manoenō gere ba
 ihawoei gosali_h bacha lachōmi Je-
 howa.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 7, 51-8, 1-11.)

1 I. Ba me no awai fefoe hadia ia
 nifafazōchi'ō Zelomo ba gosali Je-
 howa, ba i'ohe bacha Selomo mboe-
 ala namania andrō, ni'amoni'ō ; firō
 andrō, ba ana'a ba fakake andrō
 fefoe, ba ibe'e ba mbate'e girōgirō
 ba gosali Lowalangi. (Nga'ot. I. 28,
 2 14-18). Ba ifaloecha'ō Selomo zatoca

Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō hōgō mado
 fefoe, salaŵa soi Ndraono Gizeraēli
 ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohe mijaŵa
 tawōla andrō, nahia gorōisa Jeho-
 wa, moroi ba mbanoea Dawido
 Siona andrō. Ba owoclo ira chō razo, 3
 dozi ndra mateoa Iraono Gizeraēli,
 ba mbaŵa Etani, ba gowasa, baŵa
 si fitoe. (Moz. III. 23, 34). Ahori so 4
 zatoca Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba lafa-
 zaŵa dawōla Ono Lewi, ba la'ohe 5
 mijaŵa, fabaja ose wama'ele'ō ba
 fakake ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, baose
 — da'ō ni'ohe gere Ono Lewi mijaŵa.
 Ba la'igō fōna dawōla razo Selomo 6
 ba Iraono Gizeraēli sato, fefoe,
 si no faloecha chōnia, wame'e soe-
 mange biribiri ba saŵi, irege tebai
 sa'ae la'era, mbalazi wa'oja, tebai
 la'ofaja. Ba ere andrō, ba la'ohe 7
 ba nahania dawōla gorōisa Jehowa,
 ba mbate'e tănō ba hambo gosali,
 ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, barō
 gafi keroebi andrō. Noa sa moebo- 8
 logō gafi keroebi andrō, jaŵa naha
 dawōla, ba toball samonōoe tawōla,
 fabaja heaheania, keroebi andrō,
 moroi jaŵa. Ba fa'anaoe heahca 9
 andrō, ba faoro mbalō moroi ba
 ni'amoni'ō, fōnafōna mbate'e ba
 hambo andrō ; ba baeloe, ba lō
 oroma. Ba da'ō nahauia, iroegi
 ma'ōchō andre. Ba ōsi dawōla, ba 10
 ha kara wanocra andrō si doea gōrō,
 nibe'e Moze baeha, ba gahe hili
 Horebi, kara wanoeroe ba wawoe'-
 oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li Je-
 howa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me
 ahcta ira ba danō Miseraji.

II. Ba me laheta ira ba ni'a- 11
 moni'ō erc (noa sa ahori mamoni
 gere, si so, lō moefaigi ngenoli),
 ba sanoenō andrō fefoe, Ono Lewi, 12
 ira Asafo, Hemano Jedoetocno, fa-
 baja onora ba talifoesōra, ba ahori
 so ba da'ō, tănō ba gatoemboccha
 loeo, i'otarai naha wame'c soema-
 nge, baroe tarafali mbaroera, ba
 so chōra waritia ba biola nitika,
 seboea ba side'ide, ba 120 gere ba

- ngaira, solaoe torofe; (*Nga'ot. I. 15, 19; 16, 37. 41. 42; 25, 1-7*);
- 13 ba hoelō zi ha sara lira zolaoe torofe zanoenō, wanoeno Jehowa, awō wangandrō saoha gōlō chōnia. Ba me labōrōgō wolaoe torofe ba famōzi faritia, ba folaoe hadia ia [mbō'ōnia] nifolī, ba fanoeno Jehowa andrō: „me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dō-dōnia andrō!” ba anōnō gosali bacha lawoeo, osali Jehowa andrō,
- 14 (*Sin. 136. Nga'ot. I. 16, 34*), ba lō lala gere, ba wangai halōwōra, me no anōnō gosali Lowalangi lachōmi Jehowa andrō.

FAZA 6.

I. Hoehoeo Zelomo ba niha sato. II. Fangandrō Zelomo, ba we'amoni'ō osali.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 8, 12-53.*)

- 1 I. Ba imane Selomo: No iwa'ō Jehowa, ba zogōmigōmi zomasi ia nahiania. Ba no oelaoe nomo nahiaoe, nahia si sosō ndra'oegō, gō-tōgōtō wa'ara. Ba ibali'ō ia razo, i'owai Ndraono Gizeraēli sato fefoe, wamahowoe'ō ja'ira, no moeziozio
- 4 Ndraono Gizeraēli sato fefoe. Ba imane [razo]: „Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, si no moehede, bawania chō namagoe Dawido ba si no mamaloea ja'ia tangania, me imane: I'otarai leo, me oeheta ba danō Miseraji mbanoegoe ba samboea lō mado Ndraono Gizeraēli nitoejoegoe banoea, ba wolaoe osali, nahia dōigoe ba lō nitoejoegoe niha, ena'ō sala'wa mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli ia. (*Sam.*
- 6 *II. 7, 6*). Ba Jeroezalema andrō, ba no oetoejoe nahia dōigoe, ba Dawido andrō, ba no oetoejoe, ena'ō sala'wa mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli ia. Ba no so ba dōdō namagoe Dawido wolaoe osali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli; (*Sam.*
- 7 *II. 7, 2-13*). Ba no imane Jehowa chō namagoe Dawido: Wa no ōwa'ō

tōdōoe wolaoe osali dōigoe, ba no si sōchi, me no ōwa'ō da'ō. Ba tenga sa ja'oegō zolaoe osali andrō, onoe zolaoe, nga'ōtōoe, da'ō dania zolaoe osali dōigoe. Ba no itōrō gamaboe'-oela li andrō, nibe'enia, ibe'e Jehowa. Noa sa so ndra'o fangali namagoe Dawido, ba no doemadaodo ba dadaoma zala'wa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa, ba no oelaoe gosali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba no oebe'e ba da'ō dawōla andrō, naha goroisa ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chō Jehowa, me fawoe'oe li ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.”

II. Ba i'agō fōna naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoc, ba i'oro'ō dangania, (noa sa ifafazō-chi'ō harehare, tōla, Selomo, ba no ibe'e ba daloe golajama, 5 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela gōi wa'ebolo ba 3 hela wa'alawa; ba da'ō ja'wa mōi ia ba ibalōdoehini, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraēli sato fefoe, ba i'oro'ō dangania mija'wa ba zoroego), ba imane: „He Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, lō Lowalangi si fala'wala'wa chōoe, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō; ja'oegō, ba lō ōwoe'ai wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba fa'ahachō dōdōoe ba genonimō andrō, solo'ō niwa'ōoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōra, (*Moz. II. 15, 11; Moz. V. 7, 9*); no lō niwoe'aimō chō genonioe, amagoe Dawido, nifaboe'-oemō chōnia. No bawaoe zamaboe'oe ba no tangaoe zamaloea, si mane ma'ōchō andre. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba bōi woe'ai chō genonioe, amagoe Dawido nifaboe'-oemō chōnia, me ōmane: Lō faloecha dania lō chōoe [nga'ōtō] fōnagoe, sidadao ba dadaoma zala'wa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, asala lō labōhōli lala andrō chōra nga'ōtōoe, ba wolo'ō oroisagoe andrō, si mane ja'oegō, me no ōtōrō, fōnagoe. (*Sin. 132,*

- 17 *11. Sam. II. 7, 16*). Ba ija'e, ja'-
oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,
ba ena'ō na itōrō gamaboe'ocela limō
andrō, nifaboe'oemō chō genonioe
- 18 Dawido! Ba hadia, si ndroehoe'i'ia-gō
awō niha ba goeli danō Lowala-
ngi? Hiza, soroego andrō ba fondre-
ge zoroego, ba no ambō nabamō,
ba mendroea manō gosali andre
- 19 nilaoegoe. (*F. 2, 5*). Ba be'e mbō-
rō dalingaoe ba wangandrō geno-
nimō ba ba wakaosania, ja'oegō
Jehowa, Lowalangioe, ena'ō ōfo-
ndrondrongo we'ao'ao andrō ba
fangandrō, na mangandrō genonioe.
- 20 Ena'ō si teboka manō hōrōoe, ja'wa
gosali andre, bongi ma'ōchō, ja'wa
naha andre, ni'wa'ōoe, ba da'ō ōfo-
nahia dōimō andrō; ena'ō ōfondro-
ndrongo wangandrō andrō, na ma-
ngandrō genonioe ba naha andre.
- 21 (*Moz. II. 20, 24*). Ba ena'ō na
ōfondrondrongo li wakaosa andrō
chō genonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe
Iraono Gizeraēli, na mangandrō ira
ba naha andre. Fondrondrongo ac
ba naha andrō, sidadao ndra'oegō,
ba zoroego, ba na ōrongo, ba bolo-
gō dōdōoe! Na so zosala chō nawō-
nia ba na labe'e ba hōloe ia, ena'ō
ba hōloe i'aro'ō ni'wa'ōnia, ba na
so ia, na ibaja hōloe, fōna naha
wame'e soemange chōoe, ba nomo
- 22 andre: (*Moz. II. 22, 10*) ba fo-
ndrondrongo ba zoroego ba tolo,
ba ohe ba lala hoehoeo genonimō,
ena'ō ōsoeloni ba zi so horō, wa-
ngahare'ō ba hoelocnia nilaoenia
andrō, ba ena'ō ōheta ba hoeloe zi
lō horō, wanoelōni chōnia fa'atoelō
- 23 dōdōnia. Ba na te'ala mbanoeaoe
Iraono Gizeraēli labe'e emalira, me
no molalō ira chōoe, ba na lafala-
lini gera'erara ba na lafaronogō
dōimō, na mangandrō ira ba na
fakao ira chōoe, ba nomo andre:
- 24 (*Moz. V. 28, 25*) ba ena'ō na ōfo-
ndrondrongo ba zoroego, ba ōbe'e
aefa horō mbanoeaoe Iraono Gize-
raēli, ba ō'ohe mangawoeli ira ba
- danō andrō, nibe'oe chōra ba chō
ndra toeara mege. Ba na no tedoehō
mbanoea si ja'wa, na lō teoe, bōrō
me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na
mangandrō ira ba naha andre, na
lafaronogō dōimō, na lafalalini
gera'erara, na labōhōli horōra a-
ndrō, me no ōhōndrōgō ira: (*Moz.*
V. 28, 23, 24) ba ena'ō na ōfondro-
ndrongo ba zoroego ba ōbe'e aefa
horō genonioe andrō, horō mbanoe-
aoe Iraono Gizeraēli, wanoetocroe
chōra lala si sōchi andrō, nitōrō, ba
ena'ō na ōfatōrō deoe ba danō a-
ndrō, nibe'oe ba mbanoeaoe a-
ndrō, tana chōra, ondrōita. Ba ma
lofo mbanoca ba danō, ba ma fōchō
waba, ba ma fa'achōzi ngalai wache,
ba ma fa'ahohomō, ba ma tamo, ba
ma fōla; ba ma lafakao ira ema-
lira, ba mbanoea chōra heza, ba
ma hadia ia wamakao ba hadia ia
wōchō: (*Nga'ōt. II. 20, 9*) na dania
ōrongo wangandrō ba ma fakaosa,
na ha niha zangandrō, ba na banoe-
aoe Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, na dozi
afōchō chōra wamōzi andrō ba safō-
chō andrō, si no gōna ira, ba na
la'oro'ō dangara ba nomo andre:
ba ena'ō na ōfondrondrongo ba zo-
roego, ba naha andrō, ba zi dadao
ndra'oegō, ba ōbe'e aefa horō ba
ōsoelōni ba zamōsana nitōrōnia
fefoe, balazi wangilamō tōdōnia —
me no ha ja'oegō zangila tōdō nono
niha! — (*Nga'ōt. I. 29, 17. Sin. 7,*
10) ena'ō la'ata'oe fi ndra'oegō, ba
wanōrō lala andrō chōoe, si lō ma-
malōmalō, gōtō we'asora ba danō
andrō, nibe'oe chō ndra tocama.
Ba he ba niha bō'ō, si tenga ba
noeaoe Iraono Gizeraēli, na mōi ia,
moroi ba danō sarōoe, bōrō dōimō
andrō, seboea, ba tangaoe andrō,
sabōlō, ba ta'iomō si no ō'oro'ō —
na mōi ia mangandrō ba golajama
nomo andre: ba ena'ō na ōfondro-
ndrongo ba zoroego, ba naha a-
ndrō, ba zi dadao ndra'oegō, ba
ō'o'ō fefoe hadia ia, ni'andrō niha

bō'ō andrō chōoe, ena'ō dozi soi ba goeli danō aboto ba dōdō dōimō andrō, ena'ō la'ata'oeſi ndra'oegō, si mane banoeaoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ena'ō lasōndra wa no tōimō mbō-
 34 rō dōi gosali andre, nilaoegoe. Ba na mōi fasowō ba nemalira mbanoeamō, na latōrō lala niw'a'ōoe chōra, ba na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'otahōgō mbanoea andre, nitoejoemō, ba osali andre, nilaoegoe
 35 nahia dōimō : (*Dan. 6, 10*) ba ena'ō na ōfondrondrongo wangandrōra ba
 36 fangarōngarōra, ba ōtolo ira. Ba na molalō ira chōoe — samōsa sa lō niha, si lō horō! — ba na mofō-
 noe ndra'oegō chōra ba na ōbe'e ba danga nemalira ira, na tobali la'oloi'ō ira ba danō sarōoe, ba ma
 ba danō sahatō, sabōlō moroi chōra,
 37 ba na mangerangera ira, ba danō andrō, ba nitaba ja'ira, ba na lamane : No mosala ndra'aga, no matōrō lala si lō sōchi, no seboea
 38 horō ndra'aga! (*Dan. 9, 5*) ba na lafoeli ira chōoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōra ba ba gera'erara fefoe, ba danō zamakao ja'ira, si no mango-
 loi'ō ja'ira, ba na mangandrō ira, na la'otahōgō danōra andre, ni-
 be'ee chō ndra toeara, ba banoea andre, nitoejoemō, ba omo andre,
 39 nilaoegoe nahia dōimō : ba ena'ō na ōfondrondrongo wangandrōra ba fangarōngarōra, soroi si'aikō ba dō-
 dō, ba zoroego chōoe, ba naha andrō, ba zi so dādaomamō, ba ōtolo ira, ba ōbe'e aefa horō mbanoeaoe,
 40 la'ōra andrō chōoe. Ba ena'ō na si teboka manō hōrōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangioe, ba na ōbe'e manō mbōrō dalingaoe ba wangandrō ba naha
 41 andre! Ba ija'e, ba faza'wa'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, Jehowa, sa'wa zolomase ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ba tawōla wa'abōlōoe andrō! Ndramo'e'obaroe wangorifi ere andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba ja sowoe-
 awoea tōdō ba zi sōchi andrō za-
 toelō tōdō andrō chōoe! (*Sin. 132,*

8. 9). He Lowalangi, Jehowa, bōi 42 timba nibajoini andrō chōoe; tōrō-tōrō tōdōoe wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō chō genonioe Dawido!" (*Sam. II. 7, 13*).

FAZA 7.

I. Oroma lachōmi Jehowa, ba gosali. II. Labe'e zoemange, ba we'amoni'ō osali. III. I'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi chō Zelomo. Amaboe'oea li ba fameta'oe.

I. Ba me no i'o'ozosi wangandrō 1
 Selomo, ba aeche galitō moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea ba i'a zoemange nitoeoe andrō, awō zocmange nitaba, ba anōnō bacha gosali lachōmi Jehowa, (*Raz. I. 8, 54; 18, 38. Moz. III. 9, 24. Moz. II. 40, 34*), tobali tebai mōi bacha ba gosali
 2 gere, me no anōnō bacha gosali Jehowa lachōmi Jehowa andrō. Ba
 3 me la'ila Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, aeche moroi ja'wa galitō andrō ba iha'woei gosali lachōmi Jehowa, ba latoehi danō ba lafaōndrō tooe mbawara, ba mbale, mangaloeloe ira ba lasoenō Jehowa, ba wa'eboea dōdōnia ba ba wa lō aetoe wa'ahachō dōdōnia. (*F. 5, 13. Sin. 136*).

(*A. 4-10: Raz. I. 8, 62-66.*)

II. Ba lataba zocmange nitaba 4
 fōna Jehowa, razo, awō niha sato fefoe; (*Raz. I. 8, 62 b. t.*). Ibe'e
 5 zoemange fangorifi Selomo, 22,000 za'wi ba 120,000 mbiribiri. Ba la'i-
 6 agō nahara ere ba si manō gōi Nono Lewi, so ba dangara nifolō andrō, chō Jehowa, nifafazōchi'ō razo, Dawido, ba wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, wolaoe simoenō andrō chō Dawido; ba lalaoe dorofe ere, ba gametahōra, ba zi so Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba
 7 i'amoni'ō Selomo golajama ba daloe, fōna gosali Jehowa, wame'e soemange nitoeoe andrō, awō dawō zoemange fangorifi. Lō'ō sa itaha zocmange nitoeoe andrō, awō zoe-

- mange ni'ā, awō dawō andrō, naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, nifa-
 8 fazōchi'ō Zelomo. Ba ilaoe gowasa andrō Selomo, me leo da'ō, fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba awōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe — owoeloa seboea sibai [sagōrō tanō], i'otarai lala ba Hamata andrō, iroegi mbombo andrō ba [nola] danō Miseraji. (*Jos.*
 9 13, 3). Ba me leo si wāloe, ba oi owoelo ira, owoeloa ba gowasa; me no fitoe bongi chōra we'amoni'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō; no fitoe bongi gowasa. (*Moz.* IV. 7,
 10 10). Ba ba zi doea woeloe a tōloe ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba ifofanō ba chōra niha sato [Selomo], somoeso tōdō ira ba si sōchi tōdō, ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehowa chōndra Dawido Selomo ba ba mbanoesia Iraono Gizeraēli.

(*A.* 11-22: *Raz.* I. 9, 1-9.)

- 11 Ba no i'asiwai Selomo gosali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdo razo, no ahori i'ō'ozoei, hadia ia, fefoe ni'wā'ōnia tōdōnia mege, nilaoe ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo.
- 12 III. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Zelomo, ba zi bongi, imane chōnia: No oefondrondrongo wangandrōoe, ba no oetoejoe chōgoe naha wame'e soemange naha andrō. (*Moz.* V. 12,
 13 5). Na oekoesi mbanoesia ja'wa, na lō aechoe ba danō deoe, ba na oefatōrō damo, cna'ō la'ā zinanō ba danō. ba na oefatōrō wōchō waba
 14 ba mbanoego, ba na la'ide'ide'ō ira banoego, nifao tōigo ba dōira, na mangandrō ira, na la'aloēi wamaigigoe ja'ira ba na lafalalini gegera'era, na labōhōli mboeaboeara si lō sōchi andrō, ba oefondrondrongo ba zoroego, oebe'e aefa horōra ba oefaiigi wāgorifi ba danōra andrō. Oefaigifaiigi sa'ao ba oebe'e mbōrō dalingagoe ba wāngandrō ba naha andre. (*F.* 6, 40). Ba noa sa'ae oetoejoe gosali andre, ba no oebali'ō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigo, si lō mamalōmalō, ba ena'ō
 bōi aefa'aefa ba da'ō hōrōgoe ba tōdōgoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin.* 132, 13). Ba na otōrō lala andrō, chō- 17
 goe, somasido, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido mege, na o'ō'ō sibai ni'wā'ōgoe chōoe ba na otōngōni nifachoigo, awō hockoe andrō chōgoe, ba oe'aro'ō dadaoma zala- 18
 wā andrō chōoe, si mane nifaboe'oego chō namaoe Dawido, me oemane: Lō'ō manō dania ambū chōoe [nga'ōtōoe], samatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Sam.* II. 7, 12. 13. 16).
 Ba na mi'erogō ndra'o, ba na mi- 19
 bōhōli nifachoigo ba ooisagoe, ni'wā'ōgoe chōmi, ba na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, na ba da'ō mangaloeloe ami, ba 20
 oedeha ira ba danō andre chōgoe, nibe'ego chōra, ba osali andre, ni'amoni'ōgoe nahia dōigo, ba uitibo'ō oebe'e, fōnagoe, ba oebe'e amaedola ba fama'iki niha, ba niha baero fefoe. (*Moz.* V. 28, 37). Ba 21
 gosali andre, si no ala'wa mege — ba dozi sanōrō, ba si hochā mboe. Ba na lasofoe dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa ifatōrō zi mane da'ō ba danō andre, ba ba gosali andre Jehowa? (*Moz.* V. 29, 23-26. *Jer.* 22, 8. 9)
 ba lamane: Bōrō me no la'erogō 22
 Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ndra toe- ara, si no mangēheta toeara ba danō Miseraji, ba me no la'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō, me no ba da'ō mangaloeloe ira, ba me no lafosoe-
 mange da'ō, — da'ō mbōrō wa no ifatōrō chōra wamakao andrō fefoe Jehowa!

FAZA 8.

I. Mangarō banoesia Zelomo. Rodi.

II. Lahonogōi wame'e soemange. Foloja.

(*Faigi gōi Raz.* I. 9, 10-23).

- 15 mbōrō dalingagoe ba wāngandrō ba naha andre. (*F.* 6, 40). Ba noa sa'ae oetoejoe gosali andre, ba no oebali'ō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigo, si lō mamalōmalō, ba ena'ō
 16 I. Ba no noemalō zi 20 fache andrō, gōtō wolaoe Zelomo osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdonia. Ba 2
 banoesia andrō, nibe'e Hoeramo chō Zelomo, ba i'aro'ō Selomo, ba Irao-

3 no Gizeraēli ifataro ba da'ō. Ba
mōi moesoewō Hamata Zoba Se-
4 lomo, ba atoe'a ia ba da'ō. Ba
i'aro'ō Dadimoro ba danō si mate,
awō mbanoea andrō nitaroe'ōnia
5 ba Hamata. Ba ni'aro'ōnia na baero
ō, ba Beti Horona ja'wa ba Beti
Horona tooe, ibali'ō banoea saro, si
6 so ōli kara ba bawa gōli nilazi. Ba
he Ba'alata ba banoca andrō ni-
hōna balazo, fefoe, chō Zelomo, ba
banoca goereta andrō, fefoe, ba
banoea zi fakoedo, ba hadia ia
7 fefoe, somasi Zelomo ilaoe, ba Je-
roezelema ba ba hili Libano ba ba
danō si so barō mbawania, ma'asa-
gōrō. Ba ha niha fefoe, si tosai na,
8 Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba
Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba
Iraono Jeboesi, si tenga Iraono
9 Gizeraēli, — nga'ōtō niha andrō,
si tosai na ba danō, nisaigō Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli, si lō moehori, — ba
i'ofaja Selomo ba rodi, siroegi ma'ō-
10 chō andre. (*Jos. 16, 10*). Ba Iraono
Gizeraēli, ba lō ibali'ō sawoejoe
Selomo ba wohalōwō chōnia; ja'ira
ba si mōimōi fasoeuwō ba solohe si
fasōndra si iagō koereta, ba solohe
11 koereta andrō chōnia, fabaja si fa-
koedo. Ba fa'ato hōgō goemandroe
chō razo Selomo, ba no 250, sa-
12 maigimaigi niha sato. Ba ono Wa-
ra'o andrō, ba i'ohe ba nomo a-
ndrō, nilaoenia chōnia, Selomo, ihe-
ta ba mbanoea Dawido. Imane sa :
Bōi ja sosō chōgoe ndra alawe ba
gōdo Dawido, razo Ndraono Gize-
raēli, me no ni'amoni'ō, me no labe'e
13 ba da'ō dawōla andrō. (*Raz. I. 3, 1*).

II. Ba ibe'e sa'ae chō Jehowa
zoemange nitoenoe Selomo, ba naha
wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anō-
nia fōna gewe'ewe andrō, (*F. 1, 3-6*).
14 (*F. 4, 1*). itōrō nibe'e ma'ōchō, dali
goroisia Moze andrō ba loeo sabato
ba ba wasoelōna mba'wa ba ba go-
wasa andrō, medōloe zi dōfi — ba
gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni ba ba
gowasa wendrakose ba ba gowasa

nose daha geoe — ibe'e zoemange.
(*Moz. II. 23, 14. Moz. IV. 28, 2. 9. 11.*
17. 26; 29, 12). Ba i'o'ō gōi nihonogōi 14
namania Dawido, wamataro ngenoli
gere andrō ba halōwōra, ba he Ono
Lewi, ba ni'wa'ō chōra, ba wanoenō
ba ba we'amōi tohoetohoe danga
gere sogoena ma'ōchō; ba sanaro
ba mbawandroeō andrō, ba nge-
nolira, ha oega mbawandroeō; si
manō sa goroisia Dawido andrō, eno-
ni Lowalangi. (*Nga'ōt. I. 23-26*).
Ahorī la'o'ō goroisia razo, he lawisa 15
ba gere andrō ba ba Nono Levi ba
ba girōgirō andrō. Ba tobali tofōfō 16
halōwō Zelomo andrō, me iroegi
loeo da'ō; fam'e tooe tojo gosali
ba irege wangasiwai; no awai go-
sali Jehowa. Ba mōi ba Geseono 17
Geberi Zelomo ba ba Geloto, ba
mbewe nasi, ba danō Ndraono Ge-
domo. Ba Hoeramo andrō, ba ifa'o- 18
he'ō chō Zelomo nowo, fabaja ono
nowo, si no to'ōlō ba nasi; banoe-
ania zolohc. Ba fao ira ba mbanoea
Zelomo, ba laroegi Gofiri, lahalō
gana'a ba da'ō, 892,625 balaki ba
la'ohe chō razo Selomo.

FAZA 9.

I. Mōi tome Zelomo razo Zaba,
ira alawe. II. Fa'ebōea gana'a Zelo-
mo, awō lachōminia. III. Fa'ama-
tenia.

(*A. 1-28; Raz. I. 10, 1-28.*)

I. Ba me irongo docria Zelomo 1
razo Zaba andrō, ira alawe, ba mōi
ia, ba wanandraigō Selomo ba dahō-
dahō; ato sibai nawōnia fao, fabaja
ondra, sonoro famasa ba daloedaloe
ba ana'a ba feremata, oja sibai,
ni'ohe ba Jeroezalema. Ba me iroegi
Zelomo, ba fahoehoeo ia chōnia,
ibokai fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dō-
dōnia. (*Raz. I. 10, 1 b. t.*), Ba itema 2:
linia Selomo, ba nisofoenia chōnia
fefoe; lō hadia ia zi lō aboto ba
dōdō Zelomo, lō hadia ia zi tebai
itema linia. Ba me irongo wa'atoe- 3
atoea Zelomo razo Zaba, ba me

- 4 i'ila gōdo andrō nilaoe Zelomo, ba
ōra andrō ba meza ehōnia, ba omo
genoninia, awō halōhalōwō zangai
halōwō jomo ehōnia, awō noechara,
ba sama'oli gō ehōnia, awō noechara,
ba soemange andrō ehōnia, nibe'e-
be'enia ba gosali Jehowa, ba tobali
- 5 sibi dōdōnia, ba imane ehō razo :
Si ndroehoe manō niringogoe ba
danōgoe, ba ngawalō hadia ia ehō-
mō, ba ba wa'atoeatoeamō andrō !
- 6 Lō si fadoehoe dōdōgoe nidoenō-
doenō niha, irege no oeroegi, ba
irege no i'ila hōrōgoe. Ba ambō na
i matonga ni'ombacha'ō ehōgoe, fa-
afahōna wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ;
ōtaloe'i na doeria andrō, niringo-
goe. Ja ahowoe ndrā alawe ehōoe,
ba ja ahowoe genonioe andre, si lō
aefa'aefa ehōoe, wamondrongondro-
ngo fa'atoeatoeamō andrō ! Nisoeno
- 8 Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, si no
mangomasi'ō ja'ōegō, wamedadao
ja'ōegō ba dadaoma andrō ehōnia,
razo chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, bōrō
wa'omasi Lowalangioe Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, fa lō iboelo'ō ira, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara ; andrō wa no ibali'ō razora
ndra'ōegō, ena'ō hoekoe si sōehi
- 9 ōfatōrō ba satoelō ! Ba ibe'e boca-
lania ehō razo, ba 476,460 balaki
gana'a, ba famasa ba daloedaloe ba
feremata, oja sibi ; lō'ō manō ifoeli
dania si manō [wa'oja] wamasa ba
daloedaloe, si mane nibe'e razo
- 10 Zaba andrō ehō razo Zelomo. Ba
banoea Hoeramo no mege gōi ba
banoea Zelomo, si no mōi mangai
ana'a ba Gofiri, ba lasao'ō gōi geoe
- 11 sendrana ba feremata. Ba eoe se-
ndrana andrō, ba ibali'ō ora Zelomo,
he ba gosali, ba he ba gōdo razo,
ba biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea,
fakake zanoenō andrō ; lō moerai
mo'eila zi manō fōna, ba danō mado
- 12 Joeda. Ba razo Zelomo, ba ibe'e
ehō razo Zaba fefoe hadia ia zomasi
ia, awō ni'andrōnia, lō lai ni'ohenia
ehō razo. Ba maoso ia, mofanō,
ifoeli ia ehōra, awō genoninia.
- II. Ba ana'a nisōndra Zelomo 13
dōfi, ba 2,544,353 balaki, (*Raz. I.*
10, 14. b. t.), lō lai nisōndrania ba 14
zi mōimōi maniaga ba ba zolafo ; ba
dozi razo Ndrawa Ara ba he koema-
ndroe ba danō, ba labe'e ehō Zelomo
gana'a ba firō. Ba 200 ifafazōchi Se- 15
lomo dange, ana'a nibōbōzi : 600
fondroejoe zamboea ; ba 300 mba- 16
loese, ana'a nibōbōzi : 300 fondroe-
joe zamboea. Ba ibe'e ba nomo eoe
hili Libano Selomo. Ba ifalaoe'ō gōi 17
dadaoma razo Selomo, dadaoma se-
boea, ifō goeaza, ba ifo'oei balaki.
Ōnō mbosi dadaoma andrō ba bakoe- 18
bakoe gahe nifadoro ehōnia. Ba ba
dadaoma, ba no faoma fatambai la-
talata da'io ; ba zingala talata da'ioa-
ndrō, ba doea geoe wamaedozingo. Ba 19
felendroe wamaedō zingo ba mbosi
no mege, si ōnō, fatambai. Lō moe-
rai moelaoe zi manō ba razo tō'ō,
heza. Ba mako razo Selomo, mako 20
ba wamadoe, ba ana'a ; ba he gama-
gama [bō'ō] fefoe, ba nomo eoe hili
Libano, ba balaki manō, lō hadia
ia wirō, me no lō'ō manō ba dōdōra
wirō, ba gōtō Zelomo andrō. Noa 21
sa so nowo ehō razo, solojo ba
Darisi, awō mbanoea Hoeramo a-
ndrō ; ero medōlooe faehe, ba so
nowo andrō, solojo ba Darisi, ba
ōsi, ba ana'a ba firō ba ifō goeaza
ba ba'e ba fofo meraki. Ba italo'e'i 22
razo bō'ō ba goeli danō fefoe razo
Selomo, ba wa'eboea gana'a ba ba
wa'atocatoea. Ba dozi omasi razo ba 23
goeli danō la'ila Zelomo ba lafo-
ndrongo wa'atoeatoeania andrō,
nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdōnia. Ba 24
oi dozi la'oe mbocala, gamagama
firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noecha
ba fangōna ba famasa gō ba dalo-
daloe ba koedo ba kalide koedo, ero
rōfi. Ba 4000 fasa ehō Zelomo koedo 25
ba koereta, ba 12,000 zi fakōedo ;
ba ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifa-
taro da'ō ba ba zi tefasoci ja'ia ba
Jeroczalema. (*F. 1, 14-17. Raz. I. 5,*
6). Ba barō mbawania razo fefoe, 26

- i'otarai Oifarati ba iroegi danō Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ola danō Miscraji. (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Ba falaŵalaŵa ira gara wirō, wa'oja, ba Jeroezalema ibe'e razo, ba timba dōla geresi dōla ara gatoea ba ndraso. 27
 28 (*Nga'ot. II. 1, 15*). Ba moroi ba danō Miseraji lafa'ema chō Zelomo koedo ba moroi ba danō bō'ō fefoe. (*A. 29-31: Raz. I. 11, 41-43.*)
 29 III. Ba bō'onia hikaja Dawido, he fōna, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moctanō ba zoera hikaja andrō chō Natano sama'ele'ō ba ba wama'ele'ō Gahia, banoea Zilo, ba ba gangilata Jedo sangi'ila, chō Jero-beamo, ono Nebati. Ba 40 fache razo Zelomo ba Jeroezalema, razo 30
 31 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba mate Zelomo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba lako'o ia ba mbanoea namania Dawido andrō. Ba fangalinia razo ba ononia Rehabeamo.

FAZA 10.

I. Fa'abe'e li Rehabeamo, me mangandrō chōnia zato. II. Fabali'chōnia zi foeloe toea andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 12, 1-20.*)

- 1 I. Ba mōi ba Ziehema Rehabeamo, me no ba da'ō faloecha Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoc, ba wamataro 2
 3 razo ja'ia. Ba me irongo Jero-beamo, ono Nebati — ba danō Miseraji so ia; ba da'ō isaŵa, me moloi ia no chō Zelomo —, me irongo, wa no mate Zelomo, ba mangawocli ia moroi ba danō Miseraji. (*Raz. I. 11, 40*). Ba lafatenge, lafakaoni'ō ia. Ba so Jero-beamo ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoc, ba lamane chō Rehabeamo: 4
 5 No rodi sabe'e ihare'ō chōma amae, ba ja'oegō, ba ōkaohasi chōma ma'ifoe halōwō sabe'e, awō rodi safōchō andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chōma, ba sogā barō mbawaoe. Ba imane chōra: Mihonogō na ami, irege doea wongi, ba mifoeli ami 6
 7 chōgoe. Ba mofanō zato. Ba mamagōlō razo Rehabeamo ba zatoea, enoni namania Selomo, me lō si mate ia na, imane: Ha taŵa'ō ba niha andrō, hadia ba dōdōmi? Ba latema linia, lamane chōnia: Na eboea dōdōoe chōra andrō, ma'ōchō, na ōhachōsi tōdō ira, ba na ōhaogō wanema lira, ba lō laboel'ō ira barō mbawaoe. Ba lō ifondrondro-ngo niŵa'ō zatoea andrō chōnia, ba mamagōlō ia ba nono matoea, si faziazia'a chōnia, si no mōi enoninia, imane chōra: Hadia ba dōdōmi, ha tawa'ō chōra andrō, sangoe-ma'ō chōgoe: Kaohasi chōma rodi andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chōma? Ba lamane chōnia ono matoea andrō, si faziazia'a chōnia: Ōmane chōra, sangoe-ma'ō chōgoe: „Amaoe, ba no ihare'ō chōma rodi sabe'e, ba ja'ocgō, ba kaohasi chōma, — ōmane chōra; Toeroegoe si achi, ba no esolo moroi ba lōwilōwi namagoe! Ba laoe, ba na no rodi sabe'e ihare'ō chōmi amagoe, ba ja'o, ba oedoe'ō na wa'abe'e rodi andrō chōmi: Na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi koedo amagoe, ba ja'o, ba „tongo” oelaoe chōmi! Ba me lafoeli la'ondrasi Rehabeamo ira Jero-beamo, awō niha sato fefoe, me no aefazi doea wongi andrō, dali niŵa'ō razo, me imane: Ba zi doea wongi mifoeli ami chōgoe! ba i'abe'e'ō linia chōra razo. Tobali lō ifondrondro-ngo razo Rehabeamo niŵa'ō zatoea, niŵa'ō nono matoea andrō i'ō'ō wangoema'ō chōra: Na no rodi sabe'e ihare'ō chōmi amagoe, ba ja'o, ba oedoe'ō na wa'abe'enia; na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi koedo amagoe, ba ja'o. Ba „tongo” oelaoe chōmi! Tobali lō i'ō'ō ni'andrō zato razo; me no moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō, ena'ō itōrō niŵa'onia andrō, nifa'ema Gahia andrō, banoea Zilo, chō Jero-beamo, ono Nebati. (*Raz. I. 11, 31*).
 II. Ba me no aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, lō i'ō'ō ni'andrōra razo, ba lamane chōnia

- niha sato: „Hadia nihalōda chō Dawido? Lō'ō sa tana chōda chō nono Giza'i! Mifoeli ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsana! Ba faigi he ōwisa jomo chōoe, ja'oegō Dawido!” Ba lafoeli ira chōra Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe.
- 17 Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba mbanoea mado Joeda, ba Rehabeamo
- 18 razora. Ba me ifatenge goemandra Hadoramo andrō Rehabeamo, ba laboenoe da'ō Iraono Gizeraēli, la-teboe kara. Ba fachamō sibai na itibo'ō ia ba goeretania ja'wa razō Rehabeamo, moloi, isa'wa Jeroezalema.
- 19 Ba tobali fabali ba nga'ōtō Dawido Ndraono Gizeraēli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

FAZA 11.

I. Tetena'wa Rehabeamo ba wanoewō Iraono Gizeraēli. Banoea saro chōnia II. Lasawa Jeroezalema ere ba Ono Lewi. III. Ngambatō Rehabeamo ba ononia.

(A. 1-4. Raz. I. 12, 21-24).

- 1 I. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema Rehabeamo, ba ifakaoni'ō mado Joeda, awō mado Mbenijami, 180,000 zabōlō, nitoetoejoe, ba wanoewō Iraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō mangawoeli
- 2 chō Rehaheamo wa'arazo. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Zemaja, enoni
- 3 Lowalangi, imane: Hede chō Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo, razō mado Joeda, ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ma'oewoe Joeda ba ma'oewoe Mbenijami, ōmane: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa: Bōi mi'ae'e, ba wanocwō talifoesōmi; jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsana, me no ja'ō zangoema'ō, wa si manō. Ba me larongo ni'wa'ō Jehowa, ba lafoeli ira, lō aloea mōi
- 5 ira manoewō Jerobeamo. Ba i'ia'gō Jeroezalema Rehabeamo. Ba i'aro'ō ōsa mbanoea ba danō mado Joeda; ja'ia Mbetilechema ba Etama ba
- 6 Tekoa, ba Beti Zoeri ba Socho ba
- 7 Adoela, ba Gata ba Maresa ba Sifi,
- 8 ba Adora'i ba Lachisi ba Aseka,

ba Sorea ba Ajalona ba Heberona, 10
banoea ba mado Joeda ba ba mado Mbenijami, ibali'ō banoea saro. Aro 11
sibai mbanoea saro andrō ibe'e, ba ifataro goemandra, ba ihōna gō, 12
ba fanicha ba agoe, ba idozigō banoea andrō baloese ba toho, ba 13
i'aro'ō sibai. Ba no chōnia mado Joeda, awō mado Mbenijami.

II. Ba ere ba Ono Lewi si so ba 13
Ndraono Gizeraēli heza, ba so moroi ba danō heza, ba la'oro'ō ira enoninia. Larōi mbenoeara ba hadia ia 14
zi so chōra ere andrō, ba lasawa danō mado Joeda ba Jeroezalema. Noa sa latibo'ō ira Jerobeamo ba ononia, fa bōi sa'ae mo'ere ira fōna Jehowa. (F. 13, 9). Ba no ifataro 15
chōnia gere Jerobeamo, ere ba hilihili andrō, ba ba wamaedo nambi si mateoa ba ba wamaedo nono za'wi andrō, nifafazōchi'ōnia. (Moz. 16
III. 17, 7. Raz. I. 12, 31). Ba moroi ba mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, 17
ba fao chō ndra Rehabeamo zi so ba dōdō wangaloeli Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Lasawa Jeroezalema, ba wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba abōlō nōri mado Joeda labe'e, 18
ba aro Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo, medōloe fache, me no sanōrō lala ndra Dawido Selomo ira, medōloe fache wa'ara.

III. Ba Rehabeamo, ba ihalō Ma- 18
halata, ono Jerimoto ono Dawido; Abihaila, ono Geliabi ono Giza'i niania; (Sam. I. 16, 6); ba mo'ono 19
da'ō chōnia, ono mateoa, Je'oesi ba Semaria ba Sahama. Ba ihalō 20
na gōi Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomī; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia, Abia ba Ata'i ba Sisa ba Selomiti. Ba abōlō 21
i'omasi'ō Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomī, Rehabeamo, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndrongsania bō'ō, awō ndrongsania ba dōi; 18 sa nihalōnia ira alawe, 28
ba 60 ndrongsania ba dōi, ba nononia mateoa ba 60 nono alawc. 22
Ba Abia andrō, ono Ma'acha, ba

ibe'e amaedola zatoea baomo amania Rehabeamo, ibe'e hōgō dalifoesōnia, ibali'ō razo dania ia, dōdōnia. Oneche Rehabeamo, ifosasi nononia ōsa, ifatara ba danō mado Joeda ba ba danō mado Mbenijami misa, ba mbanoea saro andrō fefoe; itaha mbalazora, si lō ambō, ba oja ihālō chōra ira alawe. (*F. 21, 3*).

FAZA 12.

I. Isoewō mado Joeda Zizaki, razo Miseraji. II. Itegoe ndra Rehabeamo Semaja, ba irara dōdōra dania. III. Fa'awoewoe Rehabeamo ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 14, 21-31.*)

1 I. Ba me no aro wa'arazo chō Rehabeamo ba me no isōndra wa'abōlō, ba i'erogō gorōisa Jehowa, ba awōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe.
2 Ba me no aloea mēdrōfa fache razo Rehabeamo, ba so moroi si tooe Zizaki, razo Miseraji, mōi moesocwō Jeroezalema, bōrō me no farōi ira chō Jchowa. 1200 goereta chō Zizaki ba 60,000 niha si fakoe-do, ba sato, si fao chōnia moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba lō moetaha moe'erai : Dawa Libia ba Dawa Zoechi
4 ba Dawa Gaitiofia. Atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro andrō, ba danō mado Joeda, ba iroegi Jeroezalema. (*F. 11, 5-10*).

5 II. Ba so Zemaja sama'ele'ō andrō; mōi ia chō ndra Rehabeamo satoea mado Joeda, si no mōi mijomo ba Jeroezalema, ba wa'ata'oe-ra Zizaki, imane chōra : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : No mi'erogō ndra'odo, ba oeloeloc sa'ae gōi ami ba danga
6 Zizaki! Ba mangaloeloc zatoea mado Joeda, awō razo, ba lamane :
7 Satoelō nilaoe Jehowa! Ba me i'ila Jehowa, no mangaloeloc ira, ba hoemedc ia chō Zemaja, imane : No mangaloeloc ira, ba lō oefakiko ira, oefaiigi sa chōra wangorifi ma'ifoe, fa lō oebe'e ifatōrō ba Jeroezalema wōnoegoe Sizaki. Ba si mōi
8 barō mbawania sa ira, ena'ō la'ila,

wa no faehoe ira we'amōi enonigoe we'amōi enoni razo niha baero.

III. Ba so Zisaki, razo Miseraji, 9 isa'wa Jeroezalema, ba ihālō girō-girō andrō ba gosali Jehowa, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, ahoi ihālō ; ba he baloese ana'a andrō, nifafazōchi'ō Zelomo, ba ihālō. Ba i'a- 10 ngali'ō baloesc tōla Rehabeamo ba ibe'e ba danga goemandra wazoeri, sanaro ba mbawandroehō gōdo razo. Ba ero na mōi ba gosali Jehowa 11 razo, ba so wazoeri andrō ba la'amaloese mbaloese no mege, ba lafoeli dania ba naha wazoeri. Ba 12 me mangaloeloc razo, ba alō wōnoe Jehowa chōnia, lō ifaloea ifakiko ; so sa atō na ma'ifoe zi sōchi ba mado Joeda. Ba tobali i'aro'ō ia 13 ba Jeroezalema razo Rehabeamo ; ba Jeroezalema razo ia ; 41 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelewitoe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea andrō nitoejoc Jehowa ba mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba wamonahia tōinia ba da'ō. Tōi ninania, ba Na'ama, Iraono Moabi. (*F. 6, 20*). Ba si lō sōchi 14 ilaoc ; lō'ō sa ibe'e dōdōnia wanga-loei Jehowa. Ba hikaja Rehabeamo 15 andrō, he famobōrō, ba he safoeria, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja andrō chō Zemaja sama'ele'ō ba chō Ido sangi'ila andrō. Ba fasoewōta ndra Rehabeamo Jeroebeamō, ba no sagōtō fa'ara. Ba mate Rehabeamo, 16 itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido andrō lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Abia.

FAZA 13.

I. Fasoewōira Gabia Jeroebeamō. Hoehoe Gabia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. II. Abōlō Gabia, te'ala Ndraono Gizeraēli. Lachōmi Gabia ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 15, 1-8.*)

I. Me no aloea mewelewitoe fache 1 razo Jeroebeamō tobali razo mado Joeda Gabia. Medōloe fache razo 2 ia ba Jeroezalema ; ba tōi ninania,

- ba Ma'acha, ono Goeriēli, banoea Gibeā. Ba fasoewō ira Gabia Jerobeamo. Abia zi bōrōtaigō fasoewō-ta andrō, ato sibai chōnia zabōlō, 400,000 nitoetoejoe. Ba ifaondragō ia Jerobeamo, no te'anō gōi ira, 800,000, sabōlō. Ba i'agō zoezoe hili Zemara'i Abia, ba hili mado Geferaji, ba moe'ao ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ocgō Jerobeamo ba ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli ! Hadia, lō mi'ila ena'ō, wa no chō Dawido ba ba nga'ōtōnia ibe'e wa'arazo ba Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, si lō mamlōmalō, ba wawoe'ocsa li andrō nilaoe asio? (*Moz. III, 2. 13. Moz. IV. 18. 19*). Ba no maoso Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati, enoni Zelomo ono Dawido, ila'wa zochō ja'ia. Ba no mangondra chōnia niha sambō era'era, niha si lō ngaroro, ba no lahōndrōgō Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo ; me no ono matoea na Rehabeamo, sambō fa'abe'e dōdō, ba tebai itimba ira. Ba iada'e, ba miwai mi'ila mila'wa wa'arazo andrō chō Jehowa, si so ba danga nga'ōtō Dawido, me no ato sibai ami, ba me no awōmi nono za'wi balaki andrō, nifazōchi Jerobeamo Lowalangimi. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Hadia, tenga no mitibo'ō gere andrō chō Jehowa, nga'ōtō Ga'aroni andrō, fabaja Ono Lewi, ba tenga no miwōwōi chōmi gere, si mane ere ba niha baero ? Ha niha zolohe ono za'wi, sageoe, ba biribiri si matoea, fitoe nga'coe, ba wamamataro'ō ja'ia ere, ba tefataro cre ba zi tenga Lowalangi. (*Moz. II. 18, 41. Moz. V. 32, 17. F. 11, 15*). Ba Lowalangimā, ba Jehowa, ba lō ni'erogōma ja'ia, ba ere chō Jehowa nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, ba lahalōhalō halōwōra Ono Lewi, ero mahemoloc ba ero owi latoenoetoenoc chō Jehowa zoemange nitoenoe ba koemōjō ba hadia ia zamohoea, ba lafa'oli roti andrō ba meza balaki. ba ero owi, ba latoenoe wandroe, ba naha wandroe ana'a andrō. Me matōngōni nifachoi Lowalangima, Jehowa, ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogō ia ! (*Moz. II. 6, 12. Moz. IV. 28, 3-8*). Si 12 ndioehoe, itolo ndra'aga Lowalangi, solohe ja'aga, ba no fao chōma gere andrō chōnia ba torofe andrō fangechoegō niha, ba wangechoegō niha, chōmi. He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli ! Bōi mila'wa Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami, ba wa lō boto sa atō aechoe chōmi ! (*Moz. IV. 10, 8. 9*).
- II. Ba i'wa'ō Jerobeamo lafasoei 13 mado Joeda si no mamini'ō ja'ira mege ; ba tobali lafaondragō mado Joeda, ba so gōi moroi foeri zi no tobini mege. Ba me labali'ō ira foeri 14 mado Joeda, ba la'ila, faoma lalaoe chōra, he moroi fōna ba he moroi foeri. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba lalaoe dorofe ere, ba lahahagō mado 15 Joeda ; ba me lahahagō, ba te'ala Jerobeamo ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ibe'e Lowalangi, chō Gabia ba ba ba mado Joeda. Ba moloi Ndraono 16 Gizeraēli labe'e mado Joeda, ba ibe'e ba danga mado Joeda ira Lowalangi. Ba ato sibai ira niboe- 17 noe ndra Abia sabōlō andrō chōnia, tobali 500,000 zi mate niboenoe, Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba tobali nihōndrō- 18 gō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba sabōlō mado Joeda, me no labe'c we'ewe'e dōdōra Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra tocara. Ba igohi Jerobeamo Abia, 19 ba ifadōni chōnia mbanoea ōsa : Betiēli, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba Eferona, fabaja halama soja chōra. Ba no amomō Jerobeamo, ba 20 gōtō Gabia andrō. Ba ibōzi ia Jehowa ba mate ia. Ba itoegoe abōlō 21 Gabia ; 14 ihalō ira alawe, ba 22 nononia, ono matoea, ba 16 nono alawe. Ba hadia na ni'wa'ō ena'ō, ba 22 chō Gabia andrō, ba boeaboecania ba hoehoeonia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja andrō chō Ido sama'e- 1e'ō. (*F. 12, 15*).

FAZA 14.

I. Razo Asa, razo satoelō tōdō,
ba sofozoe wolaoenia. II. Lasoewō
ia Dawa Gaitiofia, ba ja'ia zabōlō.

(A. 1-4: Raz. I. 15, 11. 12.)

- 1 I. Ba mate Gabia, itorō lala ndra
amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido
andrō lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo,
ba ononia Asa. Ba me razo da'ō,
ba lō hadia ia, sahono manō ira ba
2 danō, mewoeleoe fache. Ba satoelō
ilaoe Asa ba si sōchi wamaigi Lowa-
3 langinia, Jehowa. Iheta naha wame'e
soemange bō'ō andrō, fabaja hilihili
andrō, irasa harefa, ba i'ōbō geoe
ni'amoni'ō. Ba iwa'ō ba mado Joeda,
4 Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara la'o-
lembai ba la'o'ō gorōisa, awō gama-
ehoita. Iheta hilihili andrō, awō na-
doe loeo, ba mbanoea mado Joeda
5 fefoe, ba sahono gamatōrōvānia, ba
gōtōnia. (Moz. III. 26, 30). Ba i'a-
ro'ō mbanoea mado Joeda ōsa; me
no sahono ira ba danō, ba me lō'ō
manō sanoewō ja'ira, ba gōtō da'ō,
me no ifaigi chōra wa'ahono Jeho-
6 wa. (F. 15, 15). Andrō wa imane
Asa ba mado Joeda: Datataroe'ō
mbanoea andrō ba ta'ōlini ōli kara
ba tafomalige ba tafobawa gōli ni-
lazi, me no fōnada manō na danō,
bōrō me lō nibōhōlida Jehowa, Lo-
7 walangi ndra toeada. No ja'ia ta'o-
lembai, ba lō hadia ia chōda, fasoei
manō, ibe'e. Ba lalaoe, ba mofozoe.
8 Ba no ato zabōlō chō Asa, solohe
baloeso ba toho: mado Joeda, ba
300,000, ba mado Mbenijami, ba
280,000, solohe baloeso ba sogai fa-
na, — oi sabōlō.
- 9 II. Ba so moroi si tooe Zera,
Dawa Gaitiofia, mōi manoewō ja'-
ira, 1,000,000 chōnia zabōlō ba 300
10 goereta, ba iroegi Maresa. Ba ifao-
ndragō ia Asa, ba ndraso Zefata
11 lafa'anō ira, ba ngai Maresa. Ba
i'angarōfi li Lowalanginia Jehowa
Asa, mangandrō ia, imane: „He Je-
howa, ha ja'oegō zangila manolo si

tebai ba zabōlō. Tologa, ja'oegō
Jehowa, Lowalangima! Ja'oegō sa
we'ewe'o. dōdō, ba no moroi ba
dōimō, wa no mafaondragō zato
sibai andrō. He Jehowa, Lowala-
langima ndra'oegō; lō sangila mo-
la'wa ja'oegō niha si mate andrō!"
(Sam. I. 14, 6). Ba ibōzi Ndrawa 12
Gaitiofia Jehowa, fōna Asa ba fōna
mado Joeda, ba moloi ira. Ba lagohi 13
ira Asa ba awōnia sabōlō andrō,
iroegi ba Gerara. Ba ato sibai zi
mate Dawa Gaitiofia, lō fangorifi
sa'ae; nirasa sa'ae ira chō Jehowa
ba ba zabōlō andrō chōnia. Ba eboea
sibai zahoeleoe mado Joeda, ba atoe'a 14
ira ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, si tefa-
soei Gerara; noa sa ihawoei fa'a-
ta'oo chō Jehowa mbanoea andrō.
Ba la'oloi'ō gana'a ba hadia ia na
ba mbanoea andrō fefoe [mado
Joeda], eboea sibai nisōndrara chō-
ra. Ba ose goerifō, ba lahawoei ba 15
oja sibai la'oloi'ō biribiri ba ondra,
ahoeloeara, ba lafoeli ira ba Jcroe-
zalema.

FAZA 15.

I. Ifoeli i'atoelō'ō wamosoemange
Lowalangi Asa, me no i'abe'e'ō
dōdōnia Asaria sama'ele'ō. II. Fa-
woe'oe li zato chō Lowalangi. La-
heta sala'wa nina Asa.

- 1 I. Ba so Geheha Lowalangi chō
Gasaria, ono Gobedi, ba mōi ia tooe, 2
ifaondragō Asa, ba imane chōnia:
Mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'oegō
Asa ba ja'ami mado Joeda ba mado
Mbenijami, fefoe! Itolo ami Jeho-
wa, na lō aefa ami chōnia! Na
mi'aloci ia, ba i'oro'ō ia chōmi; ba
na mi'erogō ia, ba i'erogō gōi ami.
(Nga'ōt. I. 28, 9. Jer. 29, 13. Mat.
7, 7). Ara manō, wa lō Lowalangi 3
si ndroehoo ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
ba lō ere. samahaō ja'ira, ba lō
oroisa. (Hos. 3, 4). Ba aefa da'ō, ba 4
lafaeli ira chō Jehowa, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no tosasa ira;
ba me la'aloei ia, ba i'oro'ō ia chō-
ra. (Moz. V. 4, 29. Jer. 29, 13. 14).

- 5 Ba me loeo da'ō, ba sata'oe manō zofanō ba sata'oe gōi zangawoeli; dozi niha ba danō, ba oi hoemoefa manō. (*Mat. 24, 21*). Si fa'obi manō sol, ba he banoea, me no Lowalangi zamahoefa ja'ira wamatōrō famakao, hadia ia ngawalō. (*Mat. 24, 7*). Ba ja'ami, ba mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi adada dangami, tefoloeo sa dania wolaoemi! (*Kor. I. 15, 58*).
- 8 Ba me irongo Asa niwa'ō andrō ba fama'ele'ō Gasaria, ono Godedi, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba ifaheta'ō zogoro ita andrō, ba danō mado Joeda, ba ba danō mado Mbenijami, ma'asagōrō, ba ba mbanoea andrō, nifadōninia, ba hili mado Geferaji; ba i'azōchi naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, fōna gewe'ewe andrō, chō
- 9 Jehowa. Ba ifaloecha'ō mado Joeda, awō mado Mbenijami, fefoe, awō mado Geferaji andrō ba mado Manase ba mado Zimeoni, si no fatewoe chōra; noa sa ato zi mōi chōnia Iraono Gizeraeli, me no la'ila
- 10 itolo ia Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba owelo ira ba Jeroezalema, me ba'wa si tōloe, me no aloea mewe-
- 11 leōfa fache razo Asa, ba lataba chō Jehowa gahoeloea andrō ōsa, nihalōra, 700 nga'eoe za'wi ba 7000 nga'eoe mbiribiri.
- 12 II. Ba lafaboe'oe sibai, moroi si' aikō ba dōdōra ba ba gera'erara lō labōhōi Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra
- 13 toeara; (*Jos. 24, 25*); ba na so ha niha, zangrogō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba niboenoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, he ira ma-
- 14 toea, ba he ira alawe. Ba fahōloe ira chō Jehowa, la'eboea'ō lira ba fao wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba folaoe torofe,
- 15 he torofe nidōdōni. Ba omoeso dōdō mado Joeda fefoe, ba wahōloesa andrō, me no moroi si' aikō ba dōdōra fahōloe ira, ba no moroi si' aikō ba dōdō gōi wangeloei Jehowa, ba i'oro'ō gōi ia chōra, ba lō hadia ia chōra ibe'e, fasoei manō. (*F. 14, 5. 6; 20, 30*).

(*A. 16-18: Raz. I. 15, 13-15*).

Iheta gōi sala'wa ninania Ma'acha 16
Asa, me no ifazōchi nadoe chō Gasera. Ba adoe andrō chōnia, ba i'ewa Asa, irasa ba itoenoe ba ndraso Gendrona. (*Raz. I. 15, 13, b. t.*). Ba hilihili andrō, ba lō'ō sa moeboelō'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba Asa, ba no sadōlō tōdō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba ifabe'e'ō gōi ba 18
gosali Lowalangi ni'amonio nama-
nia, awō mboealania ni'amonio —
ana'a ba firō ba gamagama. Ba lō 19
sanoewō ja'ira, iroegi no aloea 35
fache razo Asa.

FAZA 16.

I. Fasoe'ō ira Asa Mba'esa. Ithoe-
wee chōnia Mbenihada, razo Ndrawa
Garamo. Asa. II. Itegoe ia ba da'ō
Hanani, ba mofōnoe ia chō zangi'ila
andrō. III. Fōchō Asa bafa'amatenia.

(*A. I-6: Raz. I. 15, 16-22*.)

I. Ba me no aloea 35 fache razo 1
Asa, ba so moroi si ja'wa Mba'esa,
razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba wanoewō
mado Joeda; i'aro'ō Rama, ba wo-
mba'a lala niha chō Asa, razo mado
Joeda (*Raz. I. 15, 17 b. t.*). Ba ihalō 2
wirō ba ana'a Asa ba nahia girō-
girō ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo
razo, ifa'he'ō chō Mbenihada, razo
Ndrawa Garamo, ba Ndramaseko,
imane chōnia: Si no fawoe'oe li 3
ita ba ira amada mege. Ba hiza,
ba oefa'he'ō chōe wirō ba ana'a:
ba laboe, doedoe'ō wawoe'oesa li
andrō chōmi Ba'esa, razo Ndraono
Gizeraeli, ena'ō ibato wanoewō ja'ō.
Ba ifondrondrongo li razo Asa, 4
Benihada, ba ifatenge ba mbanoea
Ndraono Gizeraeli goemandra chō-
nia, ba ladeoedoe'ō Nijono ba Dano,
ba Habeli Ma'i ba omo mbalazo
nihōna fefoe, ba mbanoea mado
Nafetali. Ba me irongo da'ō Ba'esa, 5
ba ibōhōli wangaro'ō Rama, i'etoe'ō
halōwōnia. Ba i'ōhe mado Joeda 6
fefoe razo Asa, ba lahalō gara andrō
ba eoe balo, ni'ogoea'ō Mba'esa

fangaro Rama, ba ibe'e fangaro Geba ba fangaro Misefa Asa.

- 7 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi chō Asa, razo mado Joeda, Hanani sangi'ila andrō, imane chōnia : Me no ōbe'e we'ewe'e dōdōoe razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba me tenga Jehowa, Lowalangi, ba no aefa ba dangaoe zabōlō Ndrawa Garamo andrō. Hadia, tenga no ato sibai Ndrawa Gaitiofia no ba Dawa Libia, ba tenga no oja sibai chōra gocreta, awō zi fakoedo? Ba me no ōbe'e we'ewe'e dōdōoe Jehowa, ba no ibe'e ba dangaoe ira. (*Nga'ot. II. 14, 9. F. 14, 8-12*). **Ihōrōhōrōgō sa goeli danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa, ena'ō i'abōlōgō wanolo si no adōlō tōdō chōnia.** Nifolaoe zi lō tōdō chōoe da'ō; i'otarai da'e sa, ba lō aefa'aefa chōoe wasewōta! (*Job. 34, 21. Sin. 34, 16. Sach. 4, 10*). Ba mofōnoe Asa chō zangi'ila andrō ba ifakoeroe'ō, bōrō wōnoenia chōnia ba da'ō. Ba ifakao mbanoeania ōsa Asa, me loeo da'ō. (*F. 18, 26. Mat. 14, 3*).

(*A. 11-14: Raz. I. 15, 23. 24*).

- 11 III. Ba hikaja Asa andrō, he famobōrō mege, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda ba hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba me no aloea 38 fache razo ia, ba mofōchō ia, fōchō gahe; abōlōbōlō sibai wōchōnia andrō. Ba he ba wōchōnia andrō, ba lō i'aloeli Jehowa, ha same'e daloedaloe. Ba mate Asa, itōrō lala ndra amania, me no aloea 40 fache razo ia. Ba lako'ō ia ba lewatōnia andrō, nifacharoe'ōnia chōnia ba mbanoea Dawido. Labe'e ba gaso, si no moelaoe daloedaloe ba hadia ia ngawalō zamoheoa, nifaroeaka, si mane na lafaroeaka daloedaloe nigocle'ō; ba eboea latoenoe samohoea chōnia. (*F. 21, 19. Moz. II. 50, 2. Jer. 34, 5*).

FAZA 17.

I. Fa'atoelō dōdō Jozafati, awō wofozoe wolaoenia II. Itibo'ō nadoe.

III. Fa'eboea dōinia ba fa'abōlōnia.

- I. Ba ononia Jozafati zi tobali razo fangalinia, ba abe'e da'ō, oedoe Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Raz. I. 15, 24*). Ba idozigō banoea saro wamataro sabōlō, ba ba danō mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea mado Geferaji andrō, nifadōni namania Asa chōra, ba ifataro zanaro. Ba itolo Jozafati Jehowa, me no sanōrō lala doeania Dawido ia, lala ba mbōrōta, ba tenga si olembai Ba'ali andrō ia, lō'ō sa ibōhōli Lowalangi doeania andrō, i'o'ō goroisania, tenga si mane Iraono Gizeraēli. Andrō tedooe wa'asala'wa, me ja'ia zolohe, ibe'e Jehowa; ba mado Joeda fefoe, ba momamocala chō Jozafati, ba tobali fahōna chōnia gana'a, ba he soemange. (*Raz. I. 10, 25. F. 18, 1*).

- II. Ba me itoegoe abe'e dōdōnia wanōrō lala andrō, nifachoi Jehowa, ba iheta gōi hilihili andrō, fabaja eoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba mado Joeda. Ba me no aloea mendroea fache razo ia, ba ifatenge nawōnia sala'wa andrō: Benihaili ba Obadia ba Sacharia ba Nctana'eli ba Michaja, ba wamahaō banoea mado Joeda, ba ibe'e awōra Nono Lewi: Semaja ba Netania ba Sebadia ba Azaheli ba Semiramoto ba Jonata ba Adonia ba Tobia ba Tobia-Adonia, Ono Lewi andrō, ba fao na gōi gere, Elisama ba Joramo. Da'ō zamahaō mado Joeda; la'oe zoera goroiisa Jehowa ba latōrōi mbanoea mado Joeda fefoe, mamahaō niha sato.

- III. Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe Jehowa gamatōrō'wa niha baero fefoe, si tefasoei mado Joeda, ba tobali lō lasowō Jozafati. Ba Dawa Wilisiti ōsa, ba la'oe mboeala chō Jozafati, ba firō, beo; ba he Dawa Ara, ba la'oe chōnia goerifō side'ide: 7700 mbiribiri si matoea, ba 7700 nambi si matoea. (*Raz. I. 5, 1*).

- 12 Ba tobali itoegoe tedooe manō wa'-
abōlō Jozafati, irege no fahōna, ba
itaroe'ō hati ba danō mado Joeda
13 ba banoea ba nihōna balazo. Ba no
fahōna chōra mbalazo ba mbanoea
mado Joeda andrō ba ato zabōlō
14 ba Jeroezalema. Ba da'ō wama'oli
ja'ira, ba ngafoera andrō : hōgō
ngahōnō ba mado Joeda, ba Adéna,
hōgō, ba 800,000 nawōnia sabōlō ;
15 aefa da'ō, ba Johanano, hōgō gōi,
16 ba 280,000 nawōnia sabōlō, ba aefa
da'ō, ba Amasia, ono Ziehiri, si no
mangoro'ō ja'ia chō Jehowa, saoha
17 gōlō, ba 200,000 nawōnia sabōlō. Ba
mado Mbenijami, ba Eliada sabōlō
andrō, ba 200,000 nawōnia si no
18 mangarō, fana ba baloese, ba acfa
da'ō, ba Josabada ba 180,000 nawō-
nia, si no mangarē, ba wasoewōta.
19 Da'ō genoni razo andrō, lō lai nifa-
taronia ba mbanoea saro andrō, ba
danō mado Joeda ma'asagōrō.

FAZA 18.

I. Lasoewō Ndrawa Garamo ira
Jozafati Ahabi. II. Pombacha'ō wa
lō fozoe Micha sama'ele'ō. III. Mate
Gahabi ba wanoewō andrō.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 22.)

- 1 I. Ba tobali fahōna gana'a ba la-
chōmi ehō Jozafati, ba fambambatō
2 ia chō Gahabi. (F. 17, 5). Ba so
medōloe fache, ba mōi ia misi tooe
chō Gahabi ba Zamaria. Ba oja
nga'oe ihālō Ahabi biribiri ba sa'wi,
diwonja ba diwo nawōnia fao, ba
ifowōhō ia ba wefao ba wanoewō
3 Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Imane
Ahabi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, chō
Jozafati, razo mado Joeda : Hadia,
mōi'ō awōgoe ba Ramoti ba danō
Gileadi ? Ba imane chōnia : Si mane
ja'oegō ndra'odo ; ba banoeagoe,
ba si mane banoeaoe, ba mōido
4 awōoe ba wanoewō ! Ba imane na
Jozafati chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli :
Tema sofoe oea, ha i'wa'ō Jehowa !
5 (Sam. I. 23, 2. Raz. II. 3, 11). Ba
ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō razo

Ndraono Gizeraēli, 400, ba isofoe
chōra, imane : Hadia, mōido manoe-
wō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, ba ma
alacha lō'ō ? Ba lamane ehōnia :
Ae'e, ena'ō ibe'e ba danga razo ira
Lowalangi ! Ba imane Jozafati :
6 Hadia, lō baero ō sama'ele'ō ehō
7 Jehowa, ena'ō ehōnia tasofoe ? Ba
imane razo Ndraono Gizeraēli chō
Jozafati : So na zamōsa tō, si tola
tabe'e sanofoe chō Jehowa ; ba no
abao dōdōgoe ehōnia, me tenga
si sōehi nifa'ele'ele'ōnia ba chōgoe
andre, ha si lō sōchi : Micha andrō,
ono Jiméla. Ba imane Jozafati : Bōi
8 wā'ō da'ō, ja'oegō razo. Ba hoemede
razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ehō geno-
ninia, imane : Ta'ita'i hede chō Mi-
9 cha andrō, ono Jiméla ! Ba razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli ba Jozafati, razo
mado Joeda, ba no doemadao ba
mbawa gōli Zamaria, baroe loeo
mbaroera, ba dadaomania doemadao
zamōsana, ba mama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō
andrō fefoe fōnara. Ba ifotandroe
10 si'ōli ia Sedekia, ono Gena'ana,
ba imanc : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa :
Ōtandroe dania tooe Ndrawa Ga-
ramo tandroe si mane da'e, irege no
ahori ira ōbe'e ! Ba si manō wama'e-
11 le'ō andrō fefoe, ba lamane : Ae ba
Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ba si
sōchi dania wozoe chōoe, ba ibe'e ba
danga razo ira Jehowa ! Ba imane
12 chō Micha andrō sinenge andrō, si
no mōi mogaoni ja'ia : Hiza, ha
sara manō li zama'ele'ō andrō, wa-
ngombacha si sōehi chō razo, ba
bōi faehoesi ni'wa'ōoe ba ni'wa'ōra
fefoe ; si sōehi wā'ō. Ba imane Mi-
13 cha : Faja wa no saeri Jehowa, na
tenga ha sambalō ni'wa'ō Lowala-
langigoe ehōgoe oewā'ō !

II. Ba me iroegi razo, ba imane
14 ehōnia razo : He Micha, hadia, mōiga
manoewō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi,
ma lō'ō ? Ba imane : Mi'ac'e, ba
mofozoe wolaoemi, ba tebe'e ba
dangami ira. Ba imane chōnia razo :
15 Ha me oega oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'-

- oegō, ena'ō ha sambalō si doehoe
 16 Ba imane: No oe'ila, no moezaewe
 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hili,
 hoelō mbririri si lō koebalo. Ba
 imane Jehowa: Si lō sōchi da'ō;
 17 hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsana,
 ja lō hadia ia chōra! Ba imane
 razo Ndraono Gizeraēli chō Jozafati:
 18 Tenga no oe'wā'ō chōoe: Lō
 hadia ia zi sōchi ifa'ele'ō ba
 chōgoe andre, ha si lō sōchi? Ba
 imane Micha: Bōi oea! Mifondro-
 ndrongo ni'wā'ō Jehowa! No oe'ila,
 19 no doemadao Jehowa ba dadaoma-
 nia, ba no lafatambai ia banoca
 zoroego sato. Ba imane Jehowa:
 20 Ha niha zi mōi mamowōhō Ahabi
 andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō
 mōi ia manowō, ba ena'ō ba Ra-
 moti ba danō Gileadi mate ia? Ba
 21 oi fabō'ō ni'wā'ōra. Ba so zamōsa
 mbechoe, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba ima-
 ne: Ja'ō zi mōi mamowōhō ja'ia!
 Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ha ōbe'e
 22 famowōhō? (*Job. 1, 6*). Ba imane:
 Mōido bechoe sofaja ba mbewe
 zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia fefoe. Ba
 imane Jehowa: Ja'ia da'ō, ōfaloea
 23 dania mamowōhō andrō; ae'e ba
 laoe da'ō! Ba hiza, ba no ibe'e ba
 mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō chōoe fefoe
 mbechoe sofaja Jehowa, ba noa sa
 24 ihonogōi chōoe wamakiko Jehowa.
 Ba maoso Zedekia andrō, ono Ge-
 na'ana, itema ifalisi mbawa Micha,
 ba imane: Ba hadia lala wa'aheta
 25 Geheha Jehowa chōgoe, ba wehede-
 goe chōoe? (*Mar. 14, 25. Hal. zin.*
 26 *23, 2. A. 10*). Ba imane Micha: Hiza,
 ō'ila dania, na loeo ōtōrōi mbate'e
 jomo, ba wamini'ō ja'oegō! Ba ima-
 27 ne razo Ndraono Gizeraēli: Mihalō
 Micha, ba mi'ohe mangawoeli ia chō
 Gamoni koemandra ba mbanoea ba
 chō Joasi, ono razo, ba mimane:
 Da'ō ni'wā'ō razo: Mikoeroe da'e,
 ba ha ma'ifoe mibe'e gō ba ha
 ma'ifoe nidanō, irege mangawoelido
 lō hadia ia chōgoe. (*F. 16, 10*). Ba

imane Micha: Na mangawoeli
 ndra'oegō lō hadia ia chōoe, ba
 tenga taroma li Jehowa nifa'ema-
 goe! Ba imane na: Mifondrondro-
 ngo, ja'ami niha fefoe!

III. Ba mōi razo Ndraono Gize- 28
 raēli, awō Jozafati, razo mado Joe-
 da, lasa'wa Ramoti ba danō Gile-
 adi. Ba imane razo Ndraono Gize- 29
 raēli chō Jozafati: Da'oe'onecha
 noecha niha bō'ō, ba wanoewō a-
 ndrō, ba ja'oegō, ba bōi boelō'ō
 noechamō. Ba ifohani ia razo
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba lasa'wa zi
 fasōndra ira. Ba no ibe'e li razo 30
 Ndrawa Garamo ba goemandra
 goereta ba wanoewō andrō chōnia,
 no imane: Bōi milaoe ba niha bō'ō,
 he ono mbanoea ba he sala'wa, ha
 sambalō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli
 andrō! Ba me la'ila Jozafati koe- 31
 mandra goereta andrō, ba lamane:
 Da'ō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō!
 Ba lafa'oe'oe ia, ba wolaoe chōnia.
 Ba moe'ira'ira Jozafati, ba itolo ia
 Jehowa, idōnisi misa ira Lowalangi,
 ena'ō labōhōli ia. Ba me la'ila koe- 32
 mandra goereta andrō, wa tenga
 razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, ba labō-
 hōli ia, lafoeli ira. Ba so zogai fa- 33
 nania, si lō moedōnadōna, ba i'efasi,
 ba gōna chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba gotaloeara mbōbō taloe gōrōba.
 Ba imane chō zolohe koeretania:
 Bali'ō, ohe misa ndra'o, hetado ba
 wasōndrata; noasa mesocho ndra'o!
 Ba itoegoe abōlōbōlō wasōndrata, 34
 me loeo da'ō, ba razo Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba sizizio ba goereta, fe-
 tatō Ndrawa Garamo, iroegi tánō
 ovi; ba me aechoe'aechoe loeo, ba
 mate ia.

FAZA 19.

I. Itegoe Jozafati Jehoe andrō.
 II. Famataro sangoehoekoe ba fama-
 choi lala ba wangoehoekoe.

I. Ba Jozafati, razo mado Joeda, 1
 ba ifoeli ia chōra ba Jeroezalema,
 lō hadia ia. Ba i'ondrasi ia Jehoe 2

sangi'ila andrō, ono Hanani, imane chō razo Jozafati: Hadia, sanolo seboea horō ndra'oegō ba somasi si fa'oeoe chō Jehowa? Andrō wa tohare sa'ae chōoe wōnoe Jehowa! 3 (*Sam. I. 9, 9. Sin. 139, 21*). Ba ma'ifoe zoei moesōndra chōoe si sōchi: noa sa ōhori ba danō Gasera andrō ba no aso'ala dōdōoe wangeloei Lowalangi! (*Nga'ōt. II. 17, 6. F. 17, 3-6*).

4 II. Ba ba Jeroezalema i'iaḡō Jozafati. Ba awena dania ifoeli itōrōi mbanoecania, i'otarai Mbereseba, noe-malō ba hili mado Geferaji; ba ifalalini gera'erania, ifoeli ia chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toecania. 5 Ba ifataro zangoehoeke ba danō, ba mbanoea saro andrō ba mado Joeda, fefoe, idozigō banoea. Ba 6 imane ba zangoehoeke andrō: Mifaigi, he miwisa wolaoe! Tenga sa niha zangoema'ō chōmi wangoehoeke andrō, no Jehowa zangoema'ō, ba itolo ami ba wangoehoeke. 7 (*Moz. V. 1, 17*). Ba ena'ō ahono chōmi wangata'oei Jehowa! Mifaigi sibai, he wisa wolaoemi andrō — chō Lowalangida Jehowa sa, ba lō fa'moejoe'ō hoeke, ba lō fa'ebocēa dōdō zamboeana ba lō femanga gana'a! (*Job. 34, 10. Rom. 2, 11. Moz. 8 II. 18, 21. Moz. V. 10, 17*). Ba ba Jeroezalema ḡōi ifataro Jozafati Nono Lewi ōsa ba ere ba hōḡō ngafō Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa, ba hoehoeo Jehowa, ba na so nifadōni mbanoea Jeroezalema. (*Moz. V. 17, 8; 19, 17*). Ba imane wame'e li 9 chōra: Mimanō sa'ae wolaoe, mi'ata'oei Jehowa, bōi falimo ami ba sadōlō tōdō ami. Ba ba ngawalō hoehoeo fefoe, ni'ohe dalifoesōmi andrō, ba mbanoeara misa, chōmi, he na fange'e mbōrō, ba he na orōisa ba ma amachoita, ba he na hadia ia lala, ba ma hadia ia hoeke mbōrō, ba mibotochi ba dōdōra, ena'ō bōi mosala ira chō Jehowa 10 ba fa lō ḡōna ami fōnoe, ja'ami ba

ira talifoesōmi. Mimanō wolaoe, ena'ō bōi mosala ami! Ba satoecami, 11 na so hadia ia hoehoeo Jehowa, ba Amaria ere seboea; ba na hadia ia hoehoeo razo, ba Sebadia, ono Zima'eli, salaḡa ba ma'oeuoe Joeda, zatoecami. Ba si no amaedola goemandroe chōmi, ba Ono Lewi. Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi ba mimanō wolaoe; itolo zadōlō tōdō Jehowa!

FAZA 20.

I. Lasowō Jozafati Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni, ba awōra andrō. II. Fagandrō Jozafati. III. Ifaboe'oe wanolo Lowalangi. IV. Mōna sibai Jozafati. V. Fa'arazo Jozafati; molaoe owo ia.

I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba so moroi sa 1 Ndraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ba banoea Moini andrō ōsa, si fao chōra, ba wanoewō Jozafati. Ba 2 me so zangombacha chō Jozafati: So moroi sa zanoewō ja'oeḡō, ato sibai, moroi jefo ziloea asi, moroi ba danō Ndraono Gedomo, no laroeḡi Hascso Damara (ja'ia Engedi andrō)! — ba ata'oe Jozafati, ba 3 itema i'aloei Jehowa, ba ifaḡa'ōḡō wamoni ba mado Joeda fefoe. (*Sangoehoeke. 20, 26*). Ba owoelo mado Joeda, ba we'angarōfi li Jehowa; moroi ba mbanoea fefoe misa so 4 ira, ba wangeloei Jehowa. (*F. 15, 9-15*).

II. Ba i'ondrasi zato, mado Joeda 5 ba banoea Jeroezalema, Jozafati, ba gosali Jehowa, fōnafōna golajama si bohoe andrō, ba imane: „He Jehowa Lowalangi ndra toecania, hadia, 6 tenga ja'oeḡō Lowalangi ba zoroego, ba hadia, tenga ja'oeḡō zamatōrō fefoe gamatōrōḡa niha baero! Ba dangaoe so wa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e, ba lō solaḡa ja'oeḡō. (*Nga'ōt. I. 29, 12. F. 14, 10*). Ja'oeḡō meḡe zani-mba niha ba danō andre, fōna mbanoecae Iraono Gizeraēli, ja'oeḡō Lowalangima, ba no ōbe'e ba ma'oeuoe Gaberahamo andrō, si no .

fahewoe chōoe, danō andre, si lō
 8 teboelō. Ba no mowanoea ira ba
 danō, ba no lalaoe chōoe ni'amoni'ō,
 9 nahia dōimo, lamane: Na gōnaga
 famakao, ma fanoewō ba ma fotoe,
 hadia ia, ba ma fōchō waba ba ma
 lofo mbanoea, ba mōiga, ba gola-
 jama gosali andre, ma'ondrasi
 ndra'oegō — noa sa nahia dōimō
 gosali andre — ba ma'angarōfi li
 ndra'oegō ba wa'atosasama andrō,
 ena'ō ōfondrondrongo lima ba ena'ō
 ō'orifiga! (*Raz. I. 8, 37. F. 6,*
 10 *28-30*). Ba hiza iada'e Ndraono Ga-
 moni, awō Ndraono Moabi ba si
 oroi hili Ze'ira, ba zi lō ōfa'amōi
 ba danō Iraono Gizeraēli, me la'-
 otarai danō Miseraji; no lahole'ō
 ira chōra ba lō lahori. (*Moz. V. 2,*
 11 *4. 5. 9. 10. 19*). Ba iada'e, ba lasoe-
 lōni chōma, so ira, ba wanimba
 ja'aga ba danōoe andre, nibe'oe
 12 chōma! He Lowalangima! Hadia,
 lō ō'otoe'ō ira? Me no si tebai
 ndra'aga, ba niha sato sibai andrō,
 si so moroi sa, ba wanoewō ja'aga;
 ja'aga, ba lō ma'ila he mawisa, chōoc
 mafaōga hōrōma!"

13 III. Ba ahori so mado Joeda ba
 da'ō, fōna Jehowa, awō ndraono
 sawoejoe chōra, ba awō wo'omora
 14 ba awō nonora matoea. Ba so Ge-
 heha Jehowa chō Jahaziēli, ono
 Zacharia ono Mbenaja ono Jeieli
 ono Matania, ono Lewi, nga'otō Ga-
 safo, ba hoenō niha sato bacha,
 15 ba moe'ao ia, imane: Mifondrondro-
 ngo, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami,
 banoea Jeroezalema ba ja'oegō razo
 Jozafati! Imane chōmi Jehowa:
 Bōi mi'ata'oei, ba bōi tokea ami
 ba niha sato sibai andrō; tenga sa
 ja'ami zi fasōndra, no Lowalangi
 zi fasōndra! (*Moz. II. 14, 13. 14*).
 16 Mifaondragō ira mitooe mahemoloe;
 so ira moroi sa, ba lala mija'wa ba
 Zisi, ba ba loeloe ndraso mbombo
 andrō fachamō ami, tānō ba gatoe-
 mboecha loeo, na ta'otarai danō si
 17 mate andrō ba Jeroeeli. Tenga ja'-

ami zi fasōndra zi samoeza andre;
 mi'agō da'ō, ba mi'ila wangorifi a-
 ndrō, fangorifi Jehowa ja'ami, ja'ami
 mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema.
 Bōi mi'ata'oei ba bōi tokea ami!
 Mifaondragō ira mahemoloe, ba itolo
 ami Jehowa! Ba mangaloeloe Jo-
 18 zafati, iroegi tooe danō bawania;
 ba lafalōgoe tooe ira mado Joeda
 fefoe ba banoea Jeroezalema, fōna
 Jehowa, ba wangaloeloe chōnia. Ba
 19 maoso Nono Lewi andrō, nga'otō
 ndra Kahati Kora, ba wanoeno Je-
 howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 la'ebōea'ō lira. Ba mahemoloe ō,
 20 ba lahoelō wongi wana'wa tanō si
 mate andrō, ba Dekoa. Ba me
 mofanō sa'ae ira, ba so Jozafa-
 ti, ba imane: Mifondrondrongo,
 ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami ba-
 noea Jeroezalema! **Midōnadōna**
chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba so
wangorifi; midōnadōna ba zama-
ele'ō andrō, chōnia, ba mofozoe
chōmi! (*Moz. II. 14, 31. Jes. 28,*
 16). Ba mamagōlō ia ba zato, ba 21
 ifataro zanoenō chō Jehowa, sange-
 hao, fangehao ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ma-
 noenō ira, wowaōwaō fōna zi no
 mangarō andrō, ena'ō lamane:
 „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa,
 me no si lō aetoe wa'ebōea dōdō-
 nia andrō!" (*Sin. 106*).

IV. Ba ha si'aikō labōrōgō wa- 22
 ngehehegō ba fanoeno. Ba ifatōrō
 zi tobini mege Jehowa, ba Ndraono
 Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba
 ba mbanoea ba hili Ze'ira andrō,
 sanoewō mado Joeda ena'ō. (*Sin.*
 23 *48 ba 83*). Ba tobali oedoe mbanoea
 ba hili Ze'ira andrō Ndraono Ga-
 moni, awō Ndraono Moabi, ba wa-
 ngō'ōtō tooe ja'ira ba ba wangohori,
 ba me no lahori mbanoea Ze'ira
 andrō, ba faoma lafakiko nawōra.
 (*Sam. I. 14, 20*). Ba me laroegi 24
 mboto hili mado Joeda, ba zi faoro
 tanō si mate andrō, ba me lafaigi
 niha sato andrō, ba hiza, ba no.
 boto zi mate manō, tooe ba danō;

- 25 samōsa lō soloi. Ba lasaŵa ira Jozafati ba sabōlō andrō chōnia, ba wangai hadia zi so chōra mege, ahoeloea, ba hiza goerifō, wa'oja, ba hadia ia ni'ohera mege ba noe-cha ba gamagama bō'ō seboea bōli, ba lahalō, ha wa'oja, irege tebai sa'ae la'ohē. Tōloe ngaloeo wa'ara lahalōhalō, balazi wa'ebœa gahoe-
 26 loea andrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mahemoloe ō, ba owoelo ira ba ndraso wanoenō andrō. Ba da'ō sa'ae la-
 27 soeno Jehowa; andrō wa labe'e tōi ndraso andrō „Ndraso wanoenō”, iregi ma'ōchō andre. Ba lafoeli ira mado Joeda fefoe ba banoœa Jeroezalema ba Jozafati, solohe ja'ira, ba wangawoeli ba Jeroezalema, omoeso sibai dōdōra, noa sa i'omoe-
 28 soi'ō dōdōra Jehowa, ba nemalira andrō. Ba laroege Jeroezalema, osali Jehowa, wolaoe biola nitika, seboea
 29 ba side'ide, ba torofe. Ba dozi amatōrōwa niha baero, ba ihawoei fa'a-
 30 ta'oe, chō Lowalangi, me larongo, wa no Jehowa zi fasōndra ba nema-
 31 li Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Nga'ōt. II. 17, 10.* Ba samatōrō nifatōrōnia Jozafati, lō hadia ia; no ahono manō zi tefasoci ja'ia ibe'e Lowalanginia. (*F. 15, 15.*)
 (*A. 31-F. 21, I: Raz. I. 22, 41-51.*)
 31 V. Ba razō mado Joeda Jozafati; 35 fache ia, me tobali razō ia, ba 25 fache razō ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Aseba, ono
 32 Zilehi. (*Raz. I. 22, 41.*) Ba itōrō lala namania Asa, lō ihole'ō ia; somasi
 33 Jehowa ilaoe. Ha hilihili andrō zi lō moeheta ba tenga na chō Lowa-
 34 langi ndra toœara dōdō niha sato. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Jozafati, he
 35 famobōrō, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja chō Jehoe andrō, ono Hanani, si no moefadoro ba zoera hikaja Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba ifabōbō ia chō Gaha-
 seja, razō Ndraono Gizeraēli Jozafati, razō mado Joeda; ba no niha seboea horō da'ō. (*Raz. I. 22, 52-54.*)

Ba ihālō awōnia, ba wolaoe owo, 36 solojo ba Darisi; ba lalaoe nowo ba Geseono Geberi. (*Raz. I. 22, 49.*) Ba mama'ele'ō Geliēzeri, ono Doda-
 37 wahoe, banoœa Maresa, ba chō Jozafati, imane: Me no ōfabōbō ndra'-oegō chō Gahaseja, ba irasa nilaoe-
 mō andrō Jehowa! Ba aboto nowo andrō, tebai laroege Darisi.

FAZA 21.

I. Fa'amate Jozafati. Iboœnoe dalifoœōnia Jehoramo ba mame'e adoe. II. Lafabali ira ba mado Joeda Iraono Gedomo. III. Ifeta'oe Jehoramo Elija. Itōrō niŵa'ōnia. Fa'amate Jehoramo.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 8, 16-22.*)

- I. Ba mate Jozafati itōrō lala 1
 ndra amania, ba lako'o ia ba ngai
 ndra amania, ba mbanoœa Dawido. Ba fangalinia razō, ba ononia Je-
 2 horamo. (*Raz. II. 8, 16 b. t.*) Ba so
 nachi da'ō, ono Jozafati: Asaria
 ba Jehiēli ba Sechariahoe ba Asa-
 3 riahoe ba Michaēli, ba Sefatihoe;
 oi ono Jozafati razō Ndraono Gize-
 4 raēli da'ō, ono mateoa. Ba no ebœa
 mbœœala nibe'e namara chōra, firō
 ba ana'a ba gamagama ba banoœa
 saro, ba mado Joeda. Ba fa'arazo,
 ba chō Jehoramo itehe, me no si
 a'a da'ō. Ba me no tobali razō 4
 Jehoramo ba gamatōrōwa namania,
 ba me no i'aro'ō ia, ba ifaboœno'ō
 naehinia andrō fefoe, fabaja satœoa
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa. (*Sangoehœk.*
 5 *9, 5.*) Tōloe ngafoeloe a roœa fache
 Jehoramo, me tobali razō ia, ba
 meŵaloe fache razō ia ba Jeroeza-
 6 lema. Ba itōrō lala razō Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, lala zi sawō ndra Ahabi,
 noa sa ono Gahabi wo'omonია. Ba
 si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe. Ba lō
 7 edōna Jehowa, ifakiko
 nga'ōtō Dawido, bōrō wawoe'œea
 li andrō, me no fawoe'œe li ia chō
 Dawido; dali nifaboe'œenia, wa lō
 edōna ibœlō'ō wandroe chō Dawi-
 do ba ba nga'ōtōnia. (*Sam. II. 7,*

12. 16. *Raz. I. 11, 36. Sin. 132, 17).*
- 8 II. **Ba** gōtōnia aheta Ndraono
 Gedomo barō mbawa mado Joeda,
 9 ba lafataro chōra razo. Ba isaŵa
 ira mijco Jehoramo, awō goema-
 ndra chōnia, awō goeretania fefoe.
 Ba maoso ia ba zi bongi, ba ilaoe
 ba Ndraono Gedomo andrō, si no
 mama'oe'oe ja'ia, ba ba zolohe
 10 koereta chōra. Ba aheta barō mbawa
 Ndraono Gizeraēli Ndraono Gedomo,
 iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba me loeo
 da'ō, ba aheta gōi Libéna, barō
 mbawa Jehoramo, me no i'erogō
 11 Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeania. Ba
 ifazōchi gōi hilihili ba mbanoea
 mado Joeda misa, ifowōhō mbanoea
 Jeroezalema, ba wame'e adoe, ba
 fabali [chō Jehowa] mado Joeda i-
 be'e.
- 12 III. **Ba** ifa'ohē'ō zoera chōnia
 Elija sama'elc'ō, imane : Da'ō ni-
 ŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi doeaoe
 Dawido : Me no lō nitōrōoe lala
 namaoe Jozafati ba he lala Asa, razo
 13 mado Joeda, me no ō'ō'ō mboea-
 boea razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba me
 no ōfowōhō ba wame'e adoe mado
 Joeda, fabaja banoea Jeroezalema,
 si mane si sawē ndra Ahabi, si no
 samowōhō ba nadoe gōi, ba me no
 ōfaboenoc'ō gōi ndra achioe, nga'-
 ōtō namaoe, si sōchi moroi chōoe,
 14 ba hiza, ba ihare'ō chōmi dania
 wamakao seboea, ba mbanoeaoe ba
 ba ndraonoe ba ba ngambatōoe ba
 15 ba zi so chōoe, fefoe. Ba ja'ōegō,
 ba si gōna fōchō sabe'e dania, fōchō
 taloe, ba mato mendroea fache
 16 dania, ba adoedoe mbetoe'amō ! Ba
 ifaroe oedoe Jehoramo Ndrawa
 Wilisiti Jehowa, awō Ndrawa Ara
 andrō, ba ngai Ndrawa Gaitiofia,
 17 ba tobali mōi ira moesowō mado
 Joeda, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea, ba
 lahalō fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo
 razo, fabaja iraononia, awō nga-
 mbatōnia ; la'oloi'ō ahoeloea ; lō si
 18 si achi. (*Raz. II. 8, 25).* Ba noa
- da'ō fefoe, ba ibōzi ia Jehowa fō-
 chō mbetoe'a si lō daloedaloee. Ba
 19 morōfi, ba me aracha aloea me-
 ndroea fache, ba adoedoe mbetoe'-
 ania, ba wōchōnia andrō, ba mate
 ia, fa'amate safōchō sibai. Ba lō
 latoenoe zamohoea chōnia banoea-
 nia, si mane chō ndra amania mcege.
 (*F. 16, 14).* Tōloe ngafoele a roea
 20 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba me-
 wāloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema.
 Ba alele ia lō somasi na mangawoeli
 ia ena'ō. Ba ba mbanoea Dawido
 lako'ō ia, ba tonga sa ba lewatō
 razo. (*A. 5. F. 24, 25).*

FAZA 22.

I. Razo Ahasejahoe, same'eme'e
 adoe. II. Iboenoe ndraono Atalia.
 Ha Joasi zaeri.

(*A. 1-6: Raz. II. 8, 25-29.*)

- I. **Ba** lafataro fangalinia razo
 nononia si achi, Ahasejahoe, banoea
 Jeroezalema, me no laboenoe zi a'a
 fefoe sanoewō andrō, Dawa Ara,
 me laroegi golombaseŵa no. Ba
 tobali razo Gahasejahoe andrō, ono
 Jehoramo, razo mado Joeda. (*F.*
 21, 17). Docā woeloe a roea fache
 2 Gahasejahoe, me tobali razo ia, ba
 ha dōfi razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba
 tōi ninania, ba Atalia, ma'oeuwe
 Omeri andrō, razo Ndraono Gize-
 raēli. Ba itōrō lala zi sawē ndra
 3 Ahabi, me no inania andrō zamo-
 bawa lala chōnia, ba wanao horō.
 Ba tobali si fatoesoe chō Jehowa
 4 ilaoe, si mane si sawē ndra Ahabi ;
 da'ō sa zamobawa lala chōnia, me
 no mate namania, ba tobali fama-
 kikonია. Lira gōi ifondrondrongo,
 5 ba wefao chō Joramo, ono Gahabi,
 razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wanoe-
 wō Hazaēli andrō, razo Ndrawa Ga-
 ramo, ba Ramoti, ba danō Gileadi ;
 ba mesochō Joramo labe'e Dawa Ga-
 ramo. Ba mangawoeli ia, isaŵa Jeze-
 6 re'eli, ba wamadōhō sochonia andrō,
 si tenga ha samboea, sesochō ia ba
 Rama, me fasowō ia chō Hazaēli a-

ndrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba Ahasejahoe, ono Jehoramo razo mado Joeda, ba no mōi mitoe mamaigi Joramo, ono Gahabi, ba Jezere'eli, me no mofōchō. Ba tobali famoenoe Gahasejahoe, nifatōrō Lowalangi, we'amōinia chō Joramo. Me no iroegi, ba fao ia chō Joramo we'amōi chō Jehoe andrō, nifabajoini'ō Jehowa, ena'ō ihori zi sawē ndra Ahabi. (*Raz. I. 19, 16. Raz. II. 9, 2. 6*). Ba me ifatōrō hockoe andrō Jehoe, ba zi sawē ndra Ahabi, ba faloecha ia zatoea mado Joeda ba iraono dalifoesō Gahasejahoe, enoni Gahasejahoe, ba ifaboenoe'ō ira. (*Raz. II. 10, 12-14*). Ba ifa'aloei'ō gōi Gahasejahoe, ba lara'oe ia, me no ibini'ō ia ba Zamaria. Ba la'ohe chō Jehoe, ba laboenoe. Ba lako'ō ia, lamane sa: no ono Jozafati andrō, si lō aefa'aefa mege chō Jehowa, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō! Ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae si sawē ndra Ahasejahoe, si tola tefataro razo. (*Raz. II. 9, 27-29*).

(*A. 10-12: Raz. II. 11, 1-3.*)

II. Ba me irongo Atalia, ina Gahasejahoe, no mate nononia, ba itema ifaboenoe'ō fefoe nga'ōtō razo ba mado Joeda. (*Raz. II. 11, 1 b. t.*) Ba maoso Jozabata, ono razo, alawe, ihalō Joasi, ono Gahasejahoe, ba hoenō nono razo boenoesō andrō, ibini'ō, i'ohe si bacha ba wōrōma, awō baboenia. Tobali ibini'ō [Joasi] Jozabata, ono razo Jehoramo, fo'omo Jojada ere — me talifoesō Gahasejahoe ia — ibini'ō chō Gatalia, fa bōi iboenoe. Ba chōra tobini ia, ba gosali Lowalangi, meōnō fache wa'ara, gōtō wa'asala'wa Gatalia ba danō.

FAZA 23.

I. Ifataro razo Joasi Jojada, ere.

II. Fa'amate Gatalia. Lahori Mba'ali.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 11, 4-20.*)

I. Ba me no aloea meōnō fache, ba maoso Jojada, i'ohe awōnia goe-

mandra zi otoo andrō — Asaria, ono Jerohama, ba Sima'eli, ono Johanan, ba Asariahoe, ono Gobedi, ba Ma'aseja, ono Gadaja, ba Elisafati, ono Zichiri — sifa'awō chōnia. Da'ō zanōrōi banoea mado Joeda, ba la'owoeloi Nono Lewi, moroi ba mbanoea mado Joeda fefoe, awōhōgō ngafō Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba we'amōi ba Jeroezalema. Ba fawoe'oe li chō razo zato andrō fefoe, ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba imane chōra [Jojada]: Ono razo andrō nibe'e razo, dali nifaboe'oe Jehowa ba chō nga'ōtō Dawido andrō. (*F. 21, 7*). Ba mimane wolaoe: Si saraō ja'ami — ere ba ono Lewi — nifataro na loeo sabato, ba nibe'e sanaro ba mbawandroehō tooe, ba si saraō, ba ba gōdo razo toemaro, ba si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawandroehō Jezodi, ba niha sato, ba ba golajama gosali Jehowa. Ba ba gosali Jehowa, ba lō tola mōi niha, ha niha ia, ha ere andrō ba Ono Lewi, sangangai halōwō. Ja'ira zi tola mōi, me no ni'amoni'ō ira. Ba niha sato fefoe, ba la'o'ō nifachoi Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I, 23, 28*). Ba labe'e ba hoenōra bacha razo Ono Lewi andrō; dozi ira, ba fangōna ba dangara, ba sanōndragō ja'ia ba gosali, ba niboenoe. Ba mi'agō awō razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na ifoeli ia jomo. Ba la'o'ō Ono Lewi niwa'ō Jojada chōra, i'ohe nawōnia zamōsana, he saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba he sawena mōi sanaro; lō'ō sa ni'efa'ō Jojada ere ngenolira andrō. Ba Jojada ere, ba ibe'e ba goemandra zi otoo andrō doho andrō ba baloece, chō razo Dawido mege, si so ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba ifataro samasoei razo niha sato fefoe, — oi dozi fangōna ba danga, i'otarai ngai gosali tánō raja, noemalō ba ngainia tánō jōoe, iroegi naha wamc'e soemange, ba mangawoeli ba gosali. Ba la'ohe baero nono razo andrō, lafanaemboe ia, ba labe'e

chōnia zoera gorōisa, ba lafataro razō ia; ba labajoini ia Jojada ba ononia, ba moe'ao ira, lamane: Ja ahowoe razō!

- 12 II. Ba me irongo we'ao zato Atalia, fe'ao zi hoerofai ja'ira, samahowoe'ō razō, ba isa'wa niha sato ba gosali. Ba i'ila sa'ae razō, ba zinga mbawandroehō, ba nahania, awō goemandra andrō ba solaoe torofe ba ngai razō, awō niha ba danō fefoe, si no omoeso tōdō ba solaoelaoe torofe, ba sanoenō andrō, solaoe kadia ia nifoli, wame'e tandra ba wanoenō. Baitika noechania Atalia ba imane: Fola'wa! Fola'wa!
- 14 Ba hocmede Jojada ere ba goemandra zi otoo andrō, solohe sabōlō, ba imane chōra: Mi'he baero ia ba gotaloea ngenoli, ba solo'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoe si'ōli! Noa sa imane ere: Bōi mi-boenoe ia ba gosali Jehowa bacha.
- 15 Ba lara'oe ia, ba me no laroegi mbawandroehō koedo ba gōdō razō, ba laboenoe ia ba da'ō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira Jojada niha sato, awō razō, wa edōna ira banoea Jehowa ira sa'ae. (*F. 15, 12*). Ba lasa'wa gosali Mba'ali sato fefoe ba ladeoedogē; naha wame'e soemange chōnia ba famaedonia andrō, ba lafoefoe; ba laboenoe Matana andrō, ere chō Mba'ali, fōna naha wame'e soemange. (*Moz. V. 13, 9*). Aefa da'ō, ba ifataro zanaro ba gosali Jehowa Jojada, ere ono Lewi andrō, ni'angenoligō Dawido no [ba halōwō] ba gosali Jehowa, ena'ō labe'ebe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō chō Jehowa, dali gorōisa Moze, si fao fa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fanoenō, si mane nifachoi Dawido. (*Moz. III, 1, 3. F. 29, 30*). Ba ifataro ba zinga mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa zanaro ba mbawandroehō, fa bōi mōi bacha zi so fa'ara'iō hadia ia. (*Moz. IV. 3, 10*). Ba i'he goemandra zi otoo ba satoea ba samatōrō niha sato, awō niha ba danō fefoe, ba ifasao mitooe razō, la'otarai gosali

Jehowa. Ba me no latōrō mbawandroehō tātō ja'wa andrō, me no tohare ira ba gōdō, ba lafedadao ba dadaoma zala'wa razō. Ba oi 21 omoeso dōdō niha sato, ba sahono manō mbanoca. Ba Atalia, ba laboenoe si'ōli.

FAZA 24.

I. Ihaogō gosali Jehoasi. II. I'e-rogō Lowalangi ba mame'e adoe, me no mate Jojada ba me no ifaboenoe'ō nono Jojada. III. Fasowōta ba Ndrawa Garamo. Laboenoe Jehoasi.

(*Fa'igi gōi Raz. II. 12.*)

- I. Ha mewitoe fache wa'eboea 1
Jehoasi, me tobali razō ia, ba 40
fache razō ia ba Jeroezalema; ba
tōi ninania, ba Sibia, banoea Mbe-
reseba. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe 2
Jehoasi, fatea lō si mate Jojada
ere andrō. Jojada zamangowaloe
ja'ia, domboea ihālō chōnia ira ala-
we, ba mo'ono ia, ono matoca ba
ono alawe. Ba i'wa'ō tōdōnia Je- 4
hoasi, ihaogō gosali Jehowa. Ba 5
ifaloecha'ō gere ba Ono Lewi, ba
ibe'c li chōra, imane: Mitōrōi mba-
noea mado Joeda, ba mi'wa'ō mba-
lazo ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe,
ena'ō ero rōfi ta'azōchi gosali Lo-
walangimi; ba mita'ita'i wolaoe da'-
ō! Ba lō la'aliogō Ono Lewi andrō.
Ba ifakaoni'ō Jojada hōgō [gere] 6
razō, ba imane chōnia: Hana wa
lō ibe'e dōdōoe wangoema'ō ba No-
no Lewi, ena'ō la'ozaragō ba mado
Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema
mbobotolō andrō, ni'wa'ō Moze, eno-
ni Jehowa, omō Ndraono Gizeraēli
sato, balazo nose gorōisa. (*Moz. II, 30, 12, 13*). Me no adoedoe ōsa ba 7
gosali Lowalangi labe'e Atalia, ira
alawe seboea horō andrō, ba iraono-
nia, ba no ahoi manō lafake ba
Mba'ali andrō game'ela andrō, ni-
be'e ba gosali Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō.
(*F. 22, 3, 4*). Ba lafazōchi kotakota, 8
ni'wa'ō razō, ba labe'e ba zinga
mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa. Ba 9

- lafarongogō ba mado Joeda, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ndramoebe'e chō Jehowa mbobotolō andrō ni-
 10 wā'ō Moze, ononi Lowalangi, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba danō si ma-
 te. (A. 6). Ba omoeso dōdō zateoa, awō niha sato fefoe, ba la'oe
 11 ba labe'e ba kotakota andrō, dozi ira. Ba ero na ifa'oe'ō ba zamaigi
 nifataro razo kotakota andrō, ba Nono Lewi, ba na la'ila, oja bacha
 12 ana'a, ba so doeretoeli razo, awō nifatenge gere seboea, ba lahalō
 nōsi kotakota ba lafoeli ia ba na-
 hania. Ba la'erogō maōchō zi manō
 13 ba eboea la'ozaragō ana'a. Ba labe'e ba mandroe doeka andrō, ba halōwō
 ba gosali Jehowa, razo ba Jojada, ba da'ō dania zangoni sanoto kara
 ba sotomo, ba wanga'azōchi osali Jehowa, ba he siamboe si'ōli ba tōla,
 14 ba wangehao osali Jehowa. Ba mo-
 halōhalōwō doeka andrō, ba tedoe wanga'azōchi andrō labe'e, ba toball
 lafoeli lafazōchi gosali Lowalangi, dali nifachoi andrō, lafoeli lahaogō.
 15 Ba me no awai chōra da'ō, ba la'oe chō razo ba chō Jojada gana'a andrō,
 si tosai, ba labali'ō fakake ba gosali Jehowa — fakake ba halōwō
 16 andrō ba ba wame'e soemange, figa ba gamagama bō'ō, ana'a ba firō.
 Ba lō lafamalōmalō wame'eme'e soe-
 mange nitoenoe ba gosali Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe noso Jojada.
 17 II. Ba atoca Jojada ba afōli wa'-
 aeri ba mate ia, 130 fache ia, me mate ia. Ba ba mbanoea Dawido,
 18 ba ngai razo lako'o ia, me no si sōchi nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 ba he chō Lowalangi ba ba gosalinia. Ba me no mate Jojada,
 ba la'ondrasi razo satoea mado Joeda, mangaloeloe ira chōnia; ba
 19 ifondrondrongo chōra razo. Ba la'erogō gosali Jehowa, osali Lowalan-
 gi ndra toeara, ba lafosomange Gasera andrō ba adoe nifofoē. Ba
 gōna fōnoe sabōlōbōlō [fōnoe Lowalangi] mado Joeda ba banoea
 Jeroezalema, bōrō lalōra andrō. Ba 19
 ifatenge chōra zama'ele'ō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ira chō Jehowa cna'ō.
 Ba moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lafa-
 rooe ira ba lō lafondrondrongo. Ba 20
 ira'oe Zacharia, ono Jojada ere, Eheha Lowalangi, ba mōi ia ba
 niha sato, ba imane chōra: Da'ō
 niwā'ō Lowalangi: Hana wa misawō
 goroisia Jehowa? andrō wa si lō
 fozoe wolaoemi. Me no mi'erogō
 Jehowa, andrō wa no i'erogō gōi
 ami. (Sangoehoek. 6, 34. Nga'ot. II. 15, 2). Ba mamagōlō ira ba chōnia 21
 andrō, ba laboenoe ia, lateboe kara, ba golajama gosali Jehowa, niwā'-
 ō razo chōra. (Mat. 23, 35. Heb. 11, 27). Lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō razo Je- 22
 hoasi wa'ahachō dōdō nama Zacharia Jojada chōnia, ifaboenoe'ō nononia. Ba imane da'ō, me mate ia:
 Jehowa zangila ba ilaoe mbalō dania!
 III. Ba me no aloea ndrōfi andrō, 23
 ba so moroi si ja'wa zabōlō Ndrawa Garamo, ba wanoewō Jehoasi. Ba
 me no laroegi danō mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba lahari fefoe
 zateoa mbanoea ba mbanoeara; ba hadia ia gahoeleoe fefoe, sahoeloe ira
 ba chōra, ba lafa'oe'ō chō razo ba Ndramaseko. Ba he wā'ae lō ato 24
 sibaī zabōlō Ndrawa Garamo, ba ibe'e zoei ba dangara Jehowa zato
 sibaī [Iraono Gizeraēli], me no la'e-
 rogō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toea-
 ra, ba toball lafatōrō chō Jehoasi hoekoe andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba 25
 me labōhōli ia — mōfōchō sibaī ia, me mōfanō ira —, ba mamagōlō
 genoninia, ba chōnia, bōrō wamoenoenia ono Jojada ere andrō, ba
 laboenoe ia ba gasonia tooe. Ba mate ia, ba ba mbanoea Dawido
 lako'o ia, ba tenga sa ba lewatō razo. (F. 21, 20). Ba da'e zamagōlō 26
 mege, ba wamoenoe ja'ia: Sabada, ono Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ira
 alawc, Simeata ba Josabada, ono Zimeriti, Iraono Moabi ira alawe.

27 Ba ononia andrō, ba ha wa'eboea
gōmōnia labe'e [Dawa Garamo] ba
fanga'azōchi osali andrō, ba hiza,
ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo.
Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia A-
masia.

FAZA 25.

I. Amasia razo. Te'ala Ndraono
Gedomo ibe'e. II. Mame'e adoe Ga-
masia. Te'ala mado Joeda ibe'e
Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. III.
Fa'amate Gamasia.

Faigi gōi Raz. II. 14, 1-22.)

1 I. Doea woeloe a lima fache Ga-
masia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache
razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ni-
nania, ba Joadana, banoea Jeroe-
zalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, ba
2 lō a'oi dōdōnia. Ba me no aro wa'-
3 arazonia ba ifaboenoc'ō genoninia
andrō, samoenoē amania razo mege.
4 (*F. 24, 25*). Ba iraonora, ba lō ifa-
boenoc'ō, i'ō'ō nifachoi Jehowa, si
so ba zoera goraisa andrō chō Moze,
me imane : Bōi mate nama, fabaja
iraono, ba bōi mate Ndraono, fabaja
ira ama, ha ba horōnia laboenoe
5 zamōsana. (*Moz. V. 24, 16*). Ba
i'owoeloi mado Joeda Amasia, ifō-
fō'ō ira, sawoesawōe, dali goema-
ndra ngahōnō andrō ba koemandra
ngaotoe, ba mado Joeda fefoe ba
ba mado Mbenijami. Ba i'ofaja ira,
i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si
a'a moroi andrō, ba hiza, ba no
300,000 nitoetoejoe, sabōlō, solohe
6 tohō ba baloese. (*Moz. IV. 1, 3*). Ba
100,000 na i'oni Iraono Gizeraēli
sabōlō, 22,050 balaki ba roefia ibe'e
7 ana'a. Ba so zi mōi chōnia enoni
Lowalangi, imane chōnia : He razo !
Bōi ohe awōoe zabōlō Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, lō'ō sa itolo Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli Jehowa, mado Geferaji a-
8 ndrō fefoe. Ae'e manō, ha ja'ogō,
ba abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba wasoewōta
andrō ; ma te'ala ndra'ogō ba noe-
doemō andrō ibe'e Lowalangi. So sa
wa'abōlō chō Lowalangi, he ba wa-

nolo, ba he ba wangalani. Ba imane 9
Amasia chō genoni Lowalangi a-
ndrō : Ba he lawisa zi 22,050 balaki
andrō, nibe'egoe ba zabōlō Ndraono
Gizeraēli andrō ? Ba imane chōnia
enoni Lowalangi andrō : Seboea
moroi ba da'ō i'ila ibe'e chōoe Je-
howa ! Aweni i'oniagō Amasia za-
bōlō andrō, si no mangondrasi ja'ia,
mado Geferaji, ena'ō lafoeli ira. Ba
mofōnoe sibai ira ba mado Joeda,
ba lafoeli ira, abao sibai dōdōra.
Ba i'a be'e'ō dōdōnia Amasia, i'ohe 10
mbanoeania, lasa'wa ndraso nasio a-
ndrō, ba lalaoe ba mbanoea Ze'ira
andrō, 1000 zi mate. Ba 10,000 la- 12
ra'oe mado Joeda, ba la'ohe ba
zoezoe gara, ba hili, ba latoeli'ō si
tooe moroi ba da'ō, ba ahoriarasa.
Ba sabōlō no mege, nifofanō Gama- 13
sia, fa bōi fao ira ba wasoewōta
andrō, ba lahawoei mbanoea mado
Joeda, i'otarai Zamaria, iroegi Mbeti
Horona ; 3000 laboenoe niha, ba
eboea sibai gahoeloea la'oloi'ō.

II. Ba me mangawoeli Gamasia, 14
me no i'alani Ndraono Gedomo,
ba i'ohe nadoe mbanoea Ze'ira a-
ndrō, ba ifedadao adoenia, ba ba
da'ō mangaloengaloeloe ia ba ma-
noenoenoenoe koemōjō. Ba mofōnoe 15
Jehowa chō Gamasia, ba ifatenge
chōnia zama'ele'ō. Ba imane chōnia
da'ō : Hana wa o'olembai Lowalangi
niha andrō, si tebai mangefa'ō ba
dangaoe mege banoeara andrō ? Ba 16
me imanō wehede chō razo, ba i-
mane chōnia razo : Hadia no ma-
fataro ndra'ogō samobawa lala
chō razo ? Bato, fa bōi labōzi'ō !
Ba ibato sama'ele'ō andrō, imane :
Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa no iho-
nogōi Lowalangi wamakiko ja'ogō,
me no ōmanō wolaoe ba me lō
ōfondrondrongo niwa'ogoc chōoe !
Ba me no mamagōlō [ba nawōnia] 17
Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba ifa-
tenge chō Joasi, ono Joahasi ono
Jehoe, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ima-
ne chōnia : Talaboe, talaoe fatandra

- 18 fa'abōlō! Ba ifafoeli'ō li chō Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, imane: No ifatenge ba dōla geresi, ba hili Libano, sa'asa'a mao ba hili Libano, imane chōnia: Datalaoe fambambatō! Ba latōrō za'asa'a mao andrō oetoe ndroe'oe ba hili Libano, lahoendrahōendra. (*Sangoehoe*. 9, 8.)
- 19 14). Ōmane dōdōe: Noa sa oe'alani Ndraono Gedomo andrō! Ba ifowōhō'ō tōdōe ba waja'asa. Iagō manō chōmi! Hana wa ō'arō wamoenoē, ena'ō te'ala ndra'oegō, fabaja mado Joeda? Ba lō ifondronrongo Amasia; noa sa nifatōrō Lowalangi da'ō, ba wame'e ba danga noedoera ja'ira, me no la'olembai Lowalangi Ndraono Gedomo.
- 20 21 Ba so Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba fatandra fa'abōlō ira Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba zinga
- 22 Mbetiseme, banoea mado Joeda. Ba te'ala mado Joeda labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli, moloi ira, isa'wa chōra zamōsana. Ba ira'oe Gamasia, ono Joasi ono Jehoahasi razo mado Joeda, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Mbetiseme, ba i'ohē ba Jeroezalema. Ba idoedogō gōli Jeroezalema, ōli kara, i'otarai mbawa gōli Geferaji, iroegi mbawa gōli ba
- 24 watalinga, 400 hela wa'anaoē, Ba ahoi ihalō gana'a ba firō ba fakake ba gosali Lowalangi, chō Gobedi-Edomo, fabaja girōgirō ba gōdo razo, awō niha, we'ewe'e dōdō, ba ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.
- 25 III. Ba meweलेलिमा fache tō na noso Gamasia, ono Joasi, razo mado Joeda, me no mate Joasi andrō, ono Joahasi, sala'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba bō'onia hikaja Gamasia, he famobōrō mege, ba he safoeria andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera razo mado Joeda ba ba zoera razo
- 27 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba i'otarai loe me i'erogō Jehowa Amasia, ba so zamagōlō, banoca Jeroezalema, ba wamoenoē ja'ia. Ba moloi ia, isa-
- wa Lachisi; ba lafatenge zolo'ō ja'ia ba Lachisi, samoenoe ja'ia ba da'ō. (*F.* 24, 25). Ba labe'e ba goereta, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoēa Dawido, lako'o ia ba ngai ndra amania.

FAZA 26.

I. Oesia, razo somasi Lowalangi, ba sofozoe wolaoenia. II. Faja'asania. Gōna booe aeri ia ba mate ia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz.* II. 14, 21, 22; 15, 1-7.)

- I. Ba lahalō Oesia andrō niha sato ba danō, ba lafatara razo ia, fangali namania Amasia, he wa'ae ha meweलेनō fache na wa'eboeania. Da'ō zangaro'ō Eloto, ifoeli ihalō banoea mado Joeda, me no mate razo [amania]. Meweलेनō fache wa'eboea Oesia andrō, me toballi razo ia, ba 52 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jecho-
lia, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō sibai nilaoe namania Amasia mege. (*F.* 25, 2). I'aloeloei zi lō aefa ia chō Lowalangi, gōtō wa'anaoē noso Zacharia andrō, samahaō ba wangata'oe fi Lowalangi; ba fatoea lō ibōhōli Jehowa, ba mofozoe nilaoenia ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Raz.* II. 12, 2). Mōi ia moesoewō Ndrawa Wilisiti, idoedogō gōli Gata ba ōli Jabene ba ōli Gasoto ba itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ngai Gasoto ba heza na ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba itolo ia Lowalangi ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba Ndrawa Ara andrō, ba Goeri-Mba'ali ba ba mbanoea Moini andrō. Ba Iraono Gamoni gōi, ba mame'e beo chō Oesia, ba iroegi danō Miseraji, ba terongo doeriania, me no sabōlō sibai ia. Ba ilaoe malige Oesia, ba Jeroezalema, ba mbawa gōli ba watalinga ba ba mbawa gōli ba ndraso ba ba zanalinga si'oe, ba i'a'aro'ō. (*Neh.* 3, 19). Ba ilaoe gōi malige ba danō si mate, ba oja ifachao'ō ba'a. Me no oja sibai goerifō chōnia he ba ndraso, ba he ba

- zalo'o, ba sonowi chōnia ba toeka kaboe nagoē, he ba hili, ba he ba danō nowi ba zalo'o; me no somasi
 11 fangahalō ia. Ba ato chō Oesia sabōlō, ato sibai na mōi fasoewō; ha wa'ato ni'ofaja doerectoeli andrō, Jeieli, ba koemandroe andrō, Ma'a-seja, barō mbawa Hanania, koema-
 12 ndroe seboea chō razo. Fa'ato hōgō ngafō andrō, niha sabōlō, ba no
 13 2600. Da'ō zolohe sato, 307,500, sabōlō sibai ba wasoewōta, ba wanolo
 14 razo ba nemali. Chōra fefoe ifaigi wangōna Oesia: baloese ba toho ba tetenaoloe ba ōrōba ba kara ribo-
 15 ribo. Ba ifafazōchi'ō na necheneche fana ba Jeroezalema, nibe'e ba malige andrō, ba ba watalinga gōli; ba wamazaoemba ono wana ba kara seboea. Ba arōe misa hoemōngō doeriania, me no sahōlihōli dōdōda wanolo [Jehowa] ja'ia, irege sabōlō sibai ia.
- 16 II. Ba me no sabōlō sa'ae ia, ba fajawa dōdōnia, famakiko, ba mosala ia chō Lowalanginia Jehowa; mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa, ba wanoenoe koemōjō ba naha wanoenoe.
 17 (F. 25, 19). Ba la'o'ō ia Asaria ere andrō, awō gere bō'ō, 80, ere Jehowa, sadōlō tōdō. Latenawa razo Oesia, lamane chōnia: Tenga halōwōoe wanoenoe koemōjō chō Jehowa, ja'oegō Oesia, halōwō gere nga'ōtō Ga'aroni da'ō, ere si no moe'amoni'ō ba wanoenoe koemōjō. Heta'ō ba ni'amoni'ō andre, no mosala ndra'oegō; tenga fangeboea dōimō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi! (Moz. IV.
 18 18, 7). Ba mofōnoe Oesia, naha goemōjō ba dangania, ba wanoenoe. Ba barō wofōnoenia ba gere andrō, ba toemboe ba gangangonia mbooe aeri, ba zanehe gere andrō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba ngai naha wanoenoe koemōjō. (Moz. IV. 12, 10).
 20 Ba me lanehegō ia Asaria, ere seboea ba ere andrō fefoe, ba hiza, ba no mbooe aeri ia ba gangango. Ba lafangaōsō ia, lafopanō, ba ja'ia gōi,

ba aōsō we'amōi baero, me no ibōzi ia Jehowa. Ba soboe aeri razo 21 Oesia, irege mate ia; ba jomo so ia si no tonia, soboe aeri; lō'ō sa tola mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa. Ba satoea baomo ba gōdo razo, ba ononia Jotamo, ja'ia gōi zamatoenō hoehoe niha ba danō. (Moz. IV. 5, 2). Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Oesia, he 22 famobōrō, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, zanoera. (Jes. 1, 1; 6, 1). Ba mate 23 Oesia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia, ba mbenoea, ba ngai lewatō razo; lamane sa: Soboe aeri! Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jotamo.

FAZA 27.

Jotamo, razo satoelō tōdō, ba mofozoe nilaoenia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 15, 32-33.)

Doea woeloe a lima fache Jotamo, me tobal i razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi niania, ba Jeroesa, ono Zadoki. Ba 2 somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohi'a'ō sibai nilaoe namania Oesia mege, ha fa lō mōi ba gosali. Ba sato, ba lalaoelaoe na zi lō sōchi. (F. 26, 16). Ja'ia zolaoe bawandroe hō andrō ba gosali Jehowa, tanō si jawa; ba lō'ō gōi aetoe wohalōwō ba gōli Gofeli andrō. (Nga'ōt. II. 33, 14). Ba itaroe'ō 4 na gōi mbanoea ba hili mado Joeda misa, ba ba gatoea misa, ba ilaoe hati ba malige. Ba fasoewō gōi ia 5 chō razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba te'ala da'ō ibe'e. Ba ifo'ōmō Ndraono Gamoni, ba ndrōfi andrō: 22,050 balaki ba roefia (firō) ba 20,000 ngaso'e gandroe ba 20,000 ngaso'e ze'iri; ba si manō gōi labe'e Iraono Gamoni ba ndrōfi dania ba ba ndrōfi fanete da'ō. Ba tedoe manō wa'abōlō Jotamo, me no lala sadōlō manō itōrō fōna Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba hadia na niwa'ō baero ō, 7 ba chō Jotamo andrō, fasoewōtania ba hadia ia nilaoenia na, ba no

moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba ba zoera razo mado
8 Joeda. Doea woeloe a lima fache
ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache
9 razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba mate
Jotamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba
ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia. Ba
fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahasi.

FAZA 28.

I. Razo Ahasi, samosoemange Lo-
walangi bō'ō. Te'ala ia labe'e Dawa
Garamo, awō mado Geferaji. II. Lafa'-
ohe'ō mangawoeli nira'oe andrō, me
no itenawa ira Odedi. III. Samoeza
tō te'ala Gahasi. IV. Awoewoe na ia.
Fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 16.*)

1 I. Doea woeloe fache Gahasi, me
tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia
ba Jeroezalema. Ba tenga somasi
2 Jehowa wolaoenia, tenga si mane
toeania Dawido. Itōrō lala razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli; ba ifalaoe'ō na-
3 doe Ba'ali, nifafele. Manoenoe koe-
mōjō ia ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba
ifafōrō ba galitō nononia matoea, ba
i'ohia'ō zogoro ita andrō ba niha
baero, nitimba Jehowa mege, fōna
Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. III. 18, 21.*)
4 (*Raz. II. 21, 6. Jer. 7, 31.*) Mame'e
soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō
ba hilihili andrō misa, ba idozigō bōrō
5 geoe saokeri. Andrō wa ibe'e ba da-
nga razo Ndrawa Garamo ia Lowa-
langinia Jehowa: te'ala ia labe'e ba
ato sibai lara'oe banoecania, ba la'-
oloi'ō ba Ndrasaseko. Ba ba danga
razo Ndraono Gizeraēli gōi tebe'e ia;
abōlō sibai te'ala ia ibe'e da'ō [gōi].
6 (*Jes. 7, 1.*) 120,000 iboenoe Feka,
ono Remalia, mado Joeda, ba ma'-
ōma'ōchō, oi niha sabōlō, bōrō me
no la'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra
7 toeara. Ba Sichiri, sabōlō mado Ge-
feraji, ba iboenoe Ma'aseja, ono ra-
zo, ba Asirika, mandroc ba gōdo, ba
8 Elikana, tambalina razo. Ba 200,000
la'oloi'ō talifoēsōra [mado Joeda],
ira alawe ba ono matoea ba ono
alawe, ba eboea sibai zahoeleoe ira

ba mado Joeda, ba la'ohe ba Zama-
ria gahoeleoe andrō.

II. Ba so ba da'ō zame'ele'ō chō 9
Jehowa, Odedi dōinia. Ba i'ondrasi
zancoewō andrō, me mangawoeli ira
ba Zamaria, ba imane chōra: Si
ndroehoe, bōrō wōnoe Jehowa, Lo-
walangi ndra toeami, ba mado Joe-
da, wa no ibe'e ba dangami ira, wa
tola miboeboenoe ira, ba mbachoe-
bachoe dōdōmi andrō, siroegi ba
mbanoea si jawā. Ba ija'e, ba edōna 10
ami mibali'ō sawoejoemi mado Joe-
da andrō ba banoea Jeroezalema,
ira matoea ba ira alawe. Ba hadia,
si lō horō ami chō Lowalangimi
Jehowa? Ba mifondrondrongo ligoe, 11
ba mifofanō nira'oe andrō, ni'oloi'-
ōmi, talifoēsōmi, alacha mangawoeli
ira; noa sa tohare chōmi wōnoe
Jehowa, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō! Ba mao- 12
so zatoea mado Geferaji ōsa, Asa-
ria, ono Johanano, ba Berechia, ono
Mesilemoto, ba Hisikia, ono Zaloe-
mi, ba Amasa, ono Hadilai, latena-
wa zangawoeli andrō, si oroi ma-
noewō, lamane chōra: Lō tola mi'- 13
ohe ba da'e nira'oe andrō! Edōna
minōnō horōda, awō lalōda andrō,
nōnōnōnō lalōda andrō chō Jeho-
wa, ba hoeloea. Noa sa eboea si-
bai horōda, ba no tohare ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli wōnoe [Jehowa], fōnoe
sabōlōbōlō. Ba labe'e aefa nira'oe 14
andrō ba lafoeli gahoeleoe andrō,
ba zi so satoea, awō niha sato fe-
foe. Ba maoso niha andrō nitōtōi 15
tōi mege, latolo nira'oe andrō, la-
fonoecha, fefoe zi lō noecha, aho-
leoe no mege la'ogoenā'ō, labe'e
chōra noecha ba badagahe ba labe'e
gō, ba ha wa'ato zi tebai mofanō,
ba lafokalide, ba la'ohe ba Jericho,
banoea chorema andrō, ba zahatō ba
niwara, ba lafoeli ira ba Zamaria.
III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifatenge 16
ba razo Asiria razo Ahasi, ena'ō
latolo ia. Ba so na gōi Ndraono 17
Gedomo, ba te'ala mado Joeda, ba
la'oloi'ō ōsa nira'oe. Ba lasewō 18

mbanoea ba zalo'o ba ba danō mado Joeda tánō raja Dawa Wilisiti, atoe'a ira ba Mbetiseme ba ba Najalona ba ba Gederoti ba ba Zocho ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba Dimena ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba Gimésō ba ba halama soja chōra, ba la'iaḡō manō da'ō. Jehowa sa'ae zi hōndrōḡō mado Joeda, bōrō Gahasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, me ifobōrō wa lō ngaroro ba mado Joeda, ba me no farōi ia chō Jehowa. Ba so moroi sa Digilata-Filineze, razo Asiria, ba wanoewō ja'ia, isasagō, faja wanolonia ja'ia. Ihalō sa'ae gana'a ba gosali Jehowa ba ba ḡōdo razo ba ana'a zatoea mbanoea Ahasi, ba ibe'e chō razo Asiria, ba si lō boto.

22 IV. Ba he me loeo isasagō ia razo Asiria ba ifoeli mosala chō

23 Jehowa razo Ahasi. Ifosoemange Lowalangi Ndramaseko, si no mangalani ja'ia, imane : Lowalangi razo Ndrawa Garamo zanolo ja'ira mege; da'ō oefosoemange, ena'ō latolo ndra'o ḡōi. Ba tobali famakikonia ba famakiko Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba i'ozaragō gamagama ba gosali Lowalangi Ahasi ba ifoefoe; ikoesi mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa, ba idozigō fatalinga Jeroezalema wama'anō naha wame'e soemange chōnia. Ba banoea mado Joeda fefoe, ba idozigō wamazōchi hilihili, ba wanoenoe koemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba tobali i'andrō wōnoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeania. Ba bō'ōnia hikajania, ba hadia nilaoenia fefoe, he famobōrō mege, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono

27 Gizeraēli. Ba mate Gahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba Jeroezalema lako'o ia, bacha ba mbanoea; lō'ō sa labe'e ba lewatō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hisikia.

FAZA 29.

I. Iwā'ō ba gere Hisikia lafoeli lahaogō gosali. II. La'o'ō niwā'ōnia. III. Mame'e soemange razo, awō niha sato, lafosoemange Lowalangi.

I. Doea woeloe a lima fache Hisikia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi niania, ba Abija, ono Zacharia. (*Raz. II. 18, 1-3*). Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'o'ō sibai nilaoe doecania Dawido mege. Ba mbawa si fōfōna ba ndrōfi wa arazonia si fōfōna ibokai mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa ba ifoeli i'azōchi. Ba i'oro'i'ō gere, awō Nono Lewi ba i'owoeloi ira ba golajama tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba imane chōra : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Ono Lewi ! Mi'amoni sa'ae ba mi'amoni'ō gosali Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami, ba miheta zi ta'oēnō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ! Noa sa mosala ndra amada ba no lalaoe zi fatoeswoe chō Lowalangida Jehowa, ba no la'erogō ia. No labōhōli wangotahōḡō nahia Jehowa, nola'erogō. Ba no lakoesi mbawandroehō ba gewe'ewe andrō, ba fandroe, ba no laboenoe, ba lō nitoenoea koemōjō, ba lō nibe'era sa'ae soemange chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. Andrō wa no ḡōna fōnoe Jehowa mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō, awō wa no ibe'e fameta'oe niha ira ba bōrō wehochā mboe, awō wa fasi niha bō'ō, no hōrōmi zangila. (*Raz. I. 9, 8*). Ba hiza, ba no mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ndra amada, ba onoda matoea ba onoda alawe ba ira alaweda, ba no moe'oloi'ō, bōrō da'ō. (*F. 28, 8*). Ba no oe'wā'ō tōdōḡoe, fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō alō wōnoenia sabōlōbōlō andrō chōda. Ba bōi areoe ami, ja'ami iraonogoe ! Me no ja'ami nitoetoejoe Jehowa, ena'ō fōnania so ami, ngonioninia, ba

ena'ō enoninia ami, ba wanoenoe koemōjō chōnia.

- 12 II. Ba maoso Nono Lewi andrō : Mahata, ono Gamasai, ba Joēli, ono Gasaria, ma'oewoe Gahati. Ba ma'oewoe Merari, ba Kisi, ono Gabidi, ba Asaria, ono Jehaleleli. Ba ma'oewoe Gereso, ba Joa, ono Zima
- 13 ba Edena, ono Joa. Ba ma'oewoe Gelisafa, ba Simeri ba Jeieli. Ba ma'oewoe Gasafō, ba Sacharia ba
- 14 Matania. Ba ma'oewoe Hemano, ba Jehieli ba Sime'i. Ba ma'oewoe Je-
- 15 doetoeno, ba Semaja ba Oesieli. Da'ō zamaloecha'ō iwara, mamoni ira, ba mōi ira, ba wangehao osali, la'o'ō gorōisa razo, dali nifachoi Jehowa.
- 16 Ba mōi bacha ba gosali gere andrō, ba wangehao; fefoe zi ta'oenō ba gosali Jehowa, ba labe'e baero ba golajama, ba latema Ono Lewi, ba wanibo ba nidanō ba Gendrona. Me samboea desa'a ba mba'wa si fōfōna labōrōtaigō wamoni ba ba zi mēwalo-
- 17 ba laroegi gewē'ewe andrō chō Jehowa : ba lahaogō gosali Jehowa, 8 ngaloē, ba ba zi sese, ba mba'wa si fōfōna andrō, ba awai chōra. Ba mōi ira jomo chō razo Hisikia, ba lamane : No mahaogō gosali Jehowa, ma'asamboea, awō naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, awō wakake andrō chōnia, fefoe, he meza andrō, naha roti nifaigifaigi, fabaja fakake chōnia, fefoe. Ba fakake andrō fefoe, nitibo'ō razo Ahasi, si lō ba dōdōnia, ba gōtō wa'arazonia, bōrō wangerogōnia Jehowa, ba no mafeoli ba nahania ba no mafeoli ma'amoni'ō; no so ba da'ō, fōna naha wame'e soemange, chō Jehowa.
- 20 III. Ba ihoelō wongi razo Hisikia, i'owoeloi zatoca mbanoea fefoe, ba mōi ira mija'wa ba gosali Jehowa. Ba mame'e soemange ba da'ō,
- 21 fitoe nga'eoe nono zāwi ba fitoe nga'eoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoc rozi nono mbiribiri; ba baero ō, ba fitoe nga'eoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, tāna ba wa'arazo ba ba

ni'amoni'ō ba ba mado Joeda. Ba ibe'e li [razo] ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, ere andrō, ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa labe'e. Ba

22 lataba zāwi andrō, ba la'edogō ndro ere, ba labe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange. Ba lataba mbiribiri si matoea andrō, ba labe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange ndro. Ba lataba gōi nono mbiribiri, ba labe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange ndro. (*Moz. III. 8, 15. Heber. 9, 21*). Ba aefa

23 da'ō, ba la'ohē fōna razo ba fōna zato nambi si matoea andrō, soemange fameta horō, ba latoefa tangara. (*Moz. III, 4, 15*). Ba lataba

24 ere ba labe'e ba naha wame'e soemange ndro, fameta horō, ba wameta sala Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe; me no i'wa'ō razo : ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō zoemange fameta horō. Ba fōna gosali Jehowa ifataro Nono

25 Lewi, si so faritia ba biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, dali nifachoi Dawido fōna ba Gado andrō, sangi'ila chō razo, ba Natano sama'ele'ō. Me no nifachoi Jehowa da'ō, ba sama'ema zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia. (*Nga'ot. I. 16, 4; 23, 5*). Ba so ba da'ō

26 Nono Lewi andrō, si so nilaelaoe andrō, chō Dawido, ba torofe ba gere. (*Moz. IV. 10, 10*). Ba i'wa'ō

27 Hisikia la'ohē ba naha wame'e soemange zoemange nitoenoe andrō; ba ha si'aikō lafobōrō wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba labōrōtaigō gōi zinoenō andrō chō Jehowa ba lalaoe dorofe, dali nilaelaoe andrō chō Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba lalalōgoe tooe ira sato

28 fefoe; ba manoenō zanoenō andrō ba telaoe dorofe — oi irege awai wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba me no awai wame'e, ba labalōdoehini tooe danō razo ba awōnia andrō fefoe, ba lalalōgoe tooe ira. Ba la'wa'ō ba Nono Lewi razo

30 Hisikia ba satoea andrō, lasoenō Jehowa fanoenō ndra Dawido

Asafo sangi'ila andrō. Ba lalaoe wanoenō andrō, somoeso tōdō ira, ba lafačndrō ira ba lafalōgoe tooe
 31 ira. Ba hoemedede Hisikia, imane : No [mifoeli] mi'amonī'ō ami ehō Jehowa ; ba mi'ae mi'ohē ba gosali Jehowa zoemange nitaba ba soemange fanoeno ! Ba la'ohē zoemange nitaba ba soemange fanoeno sato, ba dozi si terooe tōdō. ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe.
 32 Ba soemange fefoe nibe'e zato, ba 70 nga'ee za'wi ba 100 nga'ee mbiribiri si matoea ba 200 rozi nono mbiribiri ; oi soemange nitoenoe,
 33 soemange Jehowa. Ba ni'amonī'ōra, ba 600 nga'ee za'wi ba 3000
 34 nga'ee mbiribiri. Ba ambō ere ; tebai ahoi labo'ai goeli zoemange ; ba latolo ira iwara, Ono Lewi andrō, irege awai halōwōra ba irege la'amonī'ō ira ere ; me no moroi ba dōdō ba Nono Lewi andrō wamoni ;
 35 ambō ba gere. Ba oja sibai gōi zoemange nitoenoe, awō dawō zoemange fangorifi, awō zoemange nibadoe, nifao ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba tobali no moefoeli moe'ohē ba lala wame'e soemange andrō
 36 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba somoeso tōdō Hisikia, awō niha sato fefoe, bōrō ni'asogō Lowalangi ehōra ; noa sa i'ogomoezāo manō da'ō fefoe. (Raz. I. 8, 66).

FAZA 30.

I. Ifatenge zinenge Hisikia ba mado Joeda ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, sogaoni ja'ira, ba wolaoe fasa.
 II. Lalaoe wasa, ba somoeso tōdō ira.

1 I. Ba ifatenge Hisikia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba ba mado Joeda ba ifa'ohē'ō gōi zoera ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado Manase, ena'ō mōi ira ba gosali Jehowa, ba Jeroezalema, ba wolaoe fasa ehō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli.
 2 Ba lahonogōi sa'ae sala'wa ba satoea mbanoea andrō ehōnia, ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe, ba mba-

wa si doea lalaoe wasa. (Moz. II. 12, 6. Moz. IV. 9, 11). No tebai mege lalaoelaoe ba ginōtōnia, me no ambō ere si amonī'ō ja'ira, ba me lō'ō na sowoelo niha sato ba Jeroezalema. Ba somasi razo ba somasi zato fefoe wamagōlō andrō. Ba lahonogōi na, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, i'otarai Mbereseba, noemalō ba Dano, ba lafarongogō, ena'ō mōi ira, ba wolaoe fasa andrō ehō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Jeroezalema. Noa sa'ae ara lō nilaoera ja'ia, lō moe'o'ō nifachoi. Ba latōrōi mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli ba banoea mado Joeda fefoe si fagohi andrō, la'ohē zoera andrō nibe'e razo ba satoea mbanoea andrō ehōnia, ba la'ombacha'ō ni'oroi'ō razo, no imane : Ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, mifoeli ami ehō Jehowa, Lowalangi [ndra toeami] Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Izeraēli, ena'ō ifoeli i'otahōgō zoloi andrō, si no aefa ba danga razo Asiria, si tosai na, ja'ami. (Raz. II. 15, 16). Bōi mifao-magō ami ehō ndra amami ba ba niwami andrō, si no farōi ehō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba no tobali ibe'e nifakiko ira, sanehe ami. Ba bōi sabe'e tandro ami, si mane ira amami ; mira'oe danga Jehowa ba mi'ae ba ni'amonī'ō andrō ehōnia, ni'amonī'ōnia, si lō teboelō, ba mi'o'ō ni'wa'ō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ena'ō dōhō wōnoenia ehōmi, fōnoe sabōlōhōlō andrō. Na mifalalini gera'erami, wamōeli ja'ami ehō Jehowa, ba faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō dalifoēsōmi ba iraonomi, fa'ahachō dōdō zangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, fa tola mangawoeli ira ba danō andre. Me no seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba lō i'erogō ami, na mifoeli ami ehōnia, Ba latōrōi mbanoea si fagohi andrō, ba danō mado Geferaji ba ba danō mado Manase, ba iroegi danō mado Zeboeloni, ba la'igi'igi'ō ira ba la'o'aja. Ba so ōsa — lō atotō — 11

- mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ba mado Zeboeloni, sangide'ide'ō ja'ira, ba nōi ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. I. 6, 5*). Ba ifahisi gōi mado Joeda tanga Lowalangi, i'osara'ō dōdōra, ba wolo'ō oroisa andrō, nibe'e razo ba satoea andrō chōnia, dali ni'oro'i'ō
- 13 Jehowa. Ba owoelo niha ba Jeroezalema, ato sibai, ba wolaoe owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni, ba mba'wa si doea, owoeloa sato sibai niha.
- 14 II. Ba latema laheta naha wame'e soemange [ba nadoe], ba Jeroezalema; ba he naha wanoenoe koemōjō andrō fefoe, ba laheta, ba latibo'ō ba mbombo, ba Gendrona.
- 15 Ba aefa da'ō, ba lataba wasa, ba zi meweleo'fa, ba mba'wa si doea. Ba saila gere ba Ono Lewi, ba la'omoni'ō ira, ba la'ohe ba gosali
- 16 Jehowa zoemange nitoenoe. Ba la'iagō nahiara, dali nifachoi chōra ba gorōisa Moze, enoni Lowalangi andrō; ere zogoele'ō do andrō, ni-
- 17 fa'ema Nono Lewi chōra. Ato sa ba gowoeloa andrō, si lō moe'amoni'ō, ba Ono Lewi sa'ae zanaba ono mbiribiri fasa andrō, salahi zi ra'iō fefoe, ba ve'amoni'ō ja'ira chō Jehowa.
- 18 Niha sato andrō sa, mado Geferaji ba mado Manase ba mado Isasari ba mado Zeboeloni — ato ira — ba lō nihaogōra ja'ira, la'ā wasa, ba tenga solō'ō nifachoi. Ba no mangandrō Hisikia, salahira, no imane: Jehowa si no eboea tōdō,
- 19 ba jamoebologō dōdōnia chōra fefoe, si no mame'e ba dōdōra wangeloei Lowalangi, Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, lō lai wa lō moe-tōrō wangehao andrō, sogoena ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Moz. IV. 9, 6*).
- 20 Ba ifondrondrongo li Hisikia Jehowa ba i'orifi niha sato. Ba lalaoe gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni Iraono Gizeraēli andrō, si so ba Jeroezalema, fitoe ngaloeo, omoeso sibai dōdōra, ba ero ma'ōchō laseno Jehowa Ono Lewi ba ere, a'oi dō-
- 22 lara. Ba ihaogō wehedenia Hisikia ba Nono Lewi fefoe, saboto ba dōdō Jehowa. Ba la'aga'agā zoemange andrō, fitoe bongi wa'ara, ladabada ba zoemange fangorifi ba laseno Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba mamagōlō zato fefoe, fitoe bongi tō na lō la'etoe'ō gowasa, ba fitoe ngaloeo tō lalaoe zoewoewoea dōdōra. No 1000 nono za'wi ba 7000 mbiribiri nibe'e Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, saoha gōlōnia ba zato; ba satoea mbanoea gōi, ba 1000 gōi labe'e ono za'wi ba 10,000 mbiribiri, saoha gōlōra. Ba ato zi amoni'ō ja'ira ere. Ba somoeso tōdō zato, mado Joeda, awō gere, awō Nono Lewi, awō zato andrō fefoe, Iraono Gizeraēli si no mangondra, awō niha bō'ō andrō, si oroi danō Ndraono Gizeraēli. ba he si fatewoe ba mado Joeda. Ba no fa'omoeso dōdō seboea ba Jeroezalema; me no lō ni'ilara sa'ae si mane da'ō, ba Jeroezalema, i'otarai loeo Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba maoso gere andrō, ono Lewi, ba lafahowoe'ō zato, ba terongo lira, ba fangandrōra, ba iroegi nahia Jehowa andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba zo-roego. (*Moz. IV. 6, 23*).

FAZA 31.

I. Fangohori adoe. Famataro ere ba Ono Lewi ba fangoema'ō balazora. II. Fame'e lala ba nibe'e saoha gōlō.

- I. Ba me no awai da'ō fefoe, ba lasa'wa mbanoea mado Joeda Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, si so mege, ba larasa harefa andrō ba la'obō Gasera ba ladoedogō hilihili andrō, fabaja naha wame'e soemange ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mado Mbenijami ba ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado Manase, irege ahori fefoe labe'e. Ba awena lafoeli ira chōra Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba mbanoeara. (*Moz. V. 7, 5. Raz. II. 18, 4*). Ba ifataro ngenoli gere andrō Hisikia, ba Ono Lewi, dali ngenolira andrō, balazi

- hadia halōwō zamōsana, halōwō gere
 ba halōwō Nono Lewi, ba wame'e
 soemange nitoenoe ba soemange
 fangorifi, ena'ō enoni ira ba gola-
 jama nahia Jehowa, ba ena'ō lalaoe
 wangandrō zaoha gōlō ba fanoeno.
 3 Ba boeala razo, ana'ania, ba bōli
 zoemange nitoenoe andrō, soemange
 nitoenoe na mahemoloe mbanoea,
 ba na tánō owi ba ba loeo sabato
 ba ba wasoelōna ba ba gowasa a-
 ndrō, dali nifachoi ba gorōisa Je-
 4 howa andrō. (*Moz. IV. 28*). Ba ibc'e
 li razo ba zato, banoea Jeroezalema,
 ba wame'e ba gere ba ba Nono
 Lewi tána chōra, fa bōi labōhōli
 5 gorōisa Jehowa. Ba me no larongo
 niwā'ōnia andrō Iraono Gizeraēli,
 ba labe'e zi a'a mboca nowi ba
 agoe ba fanicha ba wē wani, si a'a
 mboea nowi fefoe, oja sibi, samboea
 ni'ofoelec hadia ia fefoe la'ohē, ba
 6 no fahōna. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, awō
 mado Joeda, ba mbanoea mado
 Joeda misa, ba samboea ni'ofoelec
 gōi la'ohē sa'wi ba biribiri, ba sa-
 mboea ni'ofoelec gōi mboeala andrō
 ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangira Jeho-
 wa; oi lafōfō'ō wame'e tooe. (*Moz.*
 7 *III. 27, 30*). Ba mba'wa si tōloe la-
 bōrōtaigō wangōhōna andrō, ba ba
 mba'wa si fitoe mo'ahonoa chōra.
 8 II. Ba so Hisikia, awō zatoea
 mbanoea, lafaigi nihōna andrō, ba
 laseno Jehowa ba banoeania Irao-
 9 no Gizeraēli. Ba me isofoe ba gere
 ba ba Nono Lewi lala nihōna andrō
 10 Hisikia, ba imane chōnia Asaria,
 ere seboea, ma'oeuwe Zadoki: I'o-
 tarai me labōrōtaigō molohe ba go-
 sali Jehowa saoha gōlō andrō, ba
 mangamanga ndra'aga, aboesoga ba
 eboea na zi toesai; noa sa ifaho-
 woe'ō mbanoeania Jehowa, ba toballi
 toesai na chōma zi fahōna andre,
 11 Ba i'wā'ō Hisikia, lafo'oto'oto mba-
 te'e ba gosali Jehowa; ba me no
 12 awai da'ō, (*Raz. I. 6, 5*), ba lahaogō
 wolohe ba da'ō mboeala andrō ni-
 be'e saoha gōlō ba si samboea ni'o-

foeloe andrō, awō mboeala ni'amo-
 ni'ō. Ba samaigimaigi, ba Ono Lewi
 andrō, Chanania, ba tambalinania
 nachinia Sime'i. Ba nibe'e tohoe-
 tohoe danga ndra Chanania achinia
 Sime'i, ba Jehiēli ba Azasia ba Ma- 13
 hata ba Azaheli ba Jerimoto ba
 Josabada ba Eliēli ba Jesimachia
 ba Mahata ba Benaja, dali nifachoi
 razo Hisikia awō Gasaria, satoea
 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba samaigimaigi 14
 boeala andrō, nibe'e saoha gōlō chō
 Lowalangi, ba Ono Lewi andrō,
 Kore, ono Jimina, sanaro ba mba-
 wandroehō, ena'ō tebe'e mboeala
 andrō, saoha gōlō, tána chō Jeho-
 wa, awō game'ela andrō, ni'amo-
 ni'ō sibi. Ba barō mbawania ndra 15
 Edena Minijami ba Jesoea ba Se-
 maja ba Amaria ba Sechania, ena'ō
 la'atoelō'ō wame'e ba niwara ba
 mbanoea gere andrō, ni'angenoligō,
 he ba zatoea, ba he ba ndraono,
 lō lai ndra matoea andrō, si no 16
 moetanō ba zoera nga'ōtō, i'otarai
 zi medōloe fache fa'eboea ba si a'a
 moroi andrō, dozi si mōimōi ba
 gosali Jehowa, na inōtō zamōsana,
 ba wangai halōwōra, sangesangenoli,
 dali nifachoi chōra. Ba ba wananō 17
 ba zoera nga'ōtō andrō ere andrō,
 ba sawoesawō latanō, ba ba Nono
 Lewi, ba i'otarai zi 20 fache, ba
 si a'a moroi andrō, dali halōhalō-
 wōra, ba ngenolira. Ba fabaja onora 18
 sawoejoe ba fo'omora ba onora ma-
 toea ba onora alawe — chōra fe-
 foe — latanō; noa sa a'oi dōdōra
 we'amoni'ō ja'ira, ba ni'amoni'ō a-
 ndrō. Ba so ba nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, 19
 ere andrō, ba nowi ba mbenoea a-
 ndrō, si fabōbō ba mbanoea a-
 ndrō, niha — no moētōtōi dōira —
 sam'e ba ndra matoea, ere, fefoe,
 ba ba Nono Lewi fefoe, si no moe-
 tanō ba zoera, tána chōra. Si manō 20
 wolaoe Hisikia ba mado Joeda fe-
 foe; si sōchi ba satoelō ba si doe-
 hoe wamaigi Lowalanginia Jehowa
 ilaoe. Fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia ba 21

halōwō andrō, ba gosali Jehowa ba
ba goroiša andrō ba ba gamachoita,
ba wangaloēi Lowalangina, ba no
soroī ba dōdō, ba mofozoe gōi.

FAZA 32.

I. Isoewō ira Saneribi andrō. II.
Fajawasa zinenge Zaneribi. III.
Fanolo Lowalangi. IV Fōchō Hisi-
kia ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigī gōi Raz. II. 18, 13. b. i.*
Jesaja 36, 1. b. t.)

- 1 I. Ba me aefa da'ō, fa'atarō dō-
dō Hisikia [ba zi sōehi], ba so mo-
roi sa Zaneribi, razo Asiria. Isa'wa
danō mado Joeda ba isoewō mba-
noea saro, ena'ō na atoe'a ia dōdō-
nia. Ba me i'ila Hisikia, so moroi
sa Zaneribi, ba wanoewō Jeroeza-
2 lema, ba mamagōlō ia ba zatoea
mbanoea andrō chōnia, ena'ō na
laboenoe hele baero mbanoea; ba
3 latolo ia [ba da'ō]. Ba ato zowoelo
niha, ba wamoenoe hele, awō mbo-
mbo andrō, sanōrō tanō andrō,
lamane: Hana wa tabe'e lō ambō
idanō ehō ndra razo Asiria, na so
4 ira? Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia [Hisikia],
ba i'a'azōchi zaoeha gōli kara, fe-
foe; mōi ia ba malige andrō ba ba
gōli tánō baero, ba i'aro'ō Milo a-
5 ndrō ba mbanoea Dawido, ba oja
ifafazōehi'ō ono wana ba baloese.
6 (*Raz. I. 9, 24*). Ba ifataro goema-
ndra, solohe sato; ba ifaloeha'ō
chōnia da'ō, ba newali, fōnafōna
mbawa gōli, ba ihaogō wehedenia
7 chōra, imane: Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi,
bōi mangiwa! Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō
ba bōi mibe'e nikeani razo Asiria
ami; ba he ba zato sibai andrō
ni'ohenia, ba bōi tokea ami! Me no
eboa nawōda, moroi ba nawōnia.
8 (*Raz. II. 6, 16*). Awōnia, ba fa'abōlō
niha, ba awōda, ba Lowalangida
Jehowa, ba wanolo ja'ita, ba ena'ō
ja'ia zi fasoewō salahida! (*Jer. 17,*
5. Joh. I. 4, 4).
9 II. Ba ifatenge genoninia Saneribi,
razo Asiria (ba ja'ia, ba sanoewō

Laehisi, awō zato andrō chōnia),
ifatenge ba Jeroezalema, ehō Hisikia
razo mado Joeda, ba ba mado
Joeda fefoe, ba Jeroezalema, imane
ehōra: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Zaneribi, razo 10
Asiria: Hadia dōtōnafōmi, wa mi'i-
agō manō Jeroezalema, na lasasagō
ami? Si ndroehoe, Hisikia andrō 11
zamowōhō ja'ami, ena'ō ibe'e mate
olofa ba mate owōchi dōdō ami, wa-
ngoema'ō: I'efa'ō dania ita ba da-
nga razo Asiria Lowalangida Jeho-
wa! Hadia, tenga Hisikia da'ō gōi 12
zanoedogō mege hilihili andrō ehō-
nia, fabaja naha wame'e soemange,
ba sangoema'ō ba mado Joeda ba
ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: Ha sa-
mboea naha wame'e soemange, sa-
ngaloeloe ami, ba ha ba da'ō mi-
toenoe zoemange? Hadia, lō niro- 13
ngomi he mawisa ba niha baero fefoe
misa, ira amagoe ndra'aga? He
wisa Lowalangi niha baero andrō,
ba danōra misa, hadia no la'ila la'-
efa'ō ba dangagoe danōra andrō?
Ha niha ba Lowalangi niha andrō 14
fefoe, nihori ndra amagoe, zangila
mege i'efa'ō ena'ō ba dangagoe mba-
noeania, wa iefa'ō ena'ō ami gōi ba
dangagoe Lowalangimi andrō? Ba 15
bōi sa'ae mibe'e nifowōhō Hisikia
ami, bōi jamoefaeloengoe ami ba zi
manō! Bōi mifati linia! Lō'ō sa
Lowalangi ba niha fefoe ba ba za-
la'awa, heza, sangila mangefa'ō ba
dangagoe banoeania, ba he ba danga
ndra amagoe mege; ba lō'ō gōi
i'efa'ō ami ba dangagoe Lowalangimi
andrō. Ba latohogō na wana- 16
ndrawai si Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba
anoninia Hisikia sinenge Zaneribi
andrō. Ba soera gōi ifa'ohē'ō, ba 17
wanandra'waisi Jehowa, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ba wamōbōgō
chōnia hadia ia, imane: Si mane
Lowalangi niha baero andrō, si te-
bai mangefa'ō ba dangagoe banoe-
ara, si manō gōi Lowalangi Hisikia
andrō, wa tebai i'efa'ō ba dangagoe
mbanoeania. Ba moe'ao ira [sine- 18

nge no mege] ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō, si so ba dete göli kara, la'eboea'ō lira, li Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wameta'oe ja'ira, ena'ō tokea ira, ba ena'ō mōi ba dangara [ba danga zanoewō] mbanoca. Itōrō lira Lowalangi Jeroezalema andrō, lafaomagō ba Lowalangi niha bacro andrō, nifazōchi danga niha. (*Sin.* 135, 15).

III. Ba me mangandrō razo Hisikia, awō Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, bōrō da'ō no mege, me la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba ifatenge mala'ika Jehowa, sanguhori sanoewō fefoe, awō zolohe ja'ira, awō goemandra, ba nahia razo Asiria; ba toballi ifoeli ia ba danōnia, no tehawoe ia fa'aila. Ba me mōi ia ba gosali Lowalangi, ba so ndraononia, ba laboenoe ia si'ōli (*Raz.* II. 19, 37). Si manō wangefa'ō Jehowa Hisikia ba banoea Jeroezalema ba danga Zanneribi, razo Asiria, ba ba danga dánō bō'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia chōra, fasoei manō, ibe'e. Ba ato zolohe ba Jeroezalema boeala chō Jehowa, ba chō Hisikia, razo ba Jeroezalema, ba gamagama seboea bōli labe'e. Ba razo seboea ia, me aefa da'ō, wamaigi niha baero fefoe.

IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō Hisikia, fōchō fanoenoe. Ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa. Ba hoemedechōnia Jehowa ba ibe'e chōnia dandra, sahōlihōli dōdō. (*Raz.* II. 20). Ba lō isoelōni Hisikia nilaoe chōnia, fa'ahachō dōdō andrō, faja'wa ia; andrō wa tohare chōnia wōnoe, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō, chōnia ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba mangaloeloe Hisikia, me no faja'wa dōdōnia; andrō wa lō itōrō ira na fōnoe Jehowa, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō andrō, ba gōtō Hisikia. Ba no eboea sibai gana'a Hisikia, ba no sabōlō sibai ia. No ilaoe chōnia mbate'e girōgirō, firō ba ana'nia manimani ba rembaremba ba baloese ba hadia ngawalō gama-

gama na, seboea bōli, ba omo ba nibōna hadia ia ilaoe, nahia mboca nowi ba agoe ba fanicha; ba he kandra ngawalō goerifō, ba ilaoe göi, ba kandra mbiribiri, ba mbenoea. Ba banoea itaroe'ō ba no oja sibai chōnia goerifō, biribiri ba sawi; noa sa i'eboea'ō gana'ania Lowalangi. Da'ō Hisikia andrō somba'a oengo nidanō Gihona si ja'wa, samatōrō mitoe ba ba mbanoea Dawido, tánō ba gaechoela loeo; ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoe Hisikia, ba mofozoe. Ba me so zinenge andrō, nifatenge razo Mbabeli chōnia, ba wanofoe tandra andrō sahōlihōli dōdō, ba danō mege, ba iloele Hisikia Lowalangi, ba wanandraigō ja'ia, ena'ō oroma fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dōdōnia bacha. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Hisikia andrō, ba hadia ia nilaoenia si sōchi, ba no moetanō ba zoera wama'ele'ō andrō chō Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda ba ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba mate Hisikia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewatō ma'oevoo Dawido lako'ia, tánō mija'wa; ba lafosoemange ia ba wa'amatenia mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jeroezalcma. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Manase.

FAZA 33.

I. Same'eme'e adoe Manase. Lara'oe ia Dawa Asiria ba la'oloi'ō ba chōra. II. Ifalalini gera'erania ba ibe'e aefa horōnia Lowalangi. III. Fa'amatenia. IV. Mame'eme'e adoe göi Gamoni.

(*Faigi göi Raz.* II. 21.)

I. Ha mewelendroe fache Manase, me toballi razo ia, ba 55 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalcma. Ba si fa-toewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō zogoro ita ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa mege fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ifocli i'a'azōchi hilihili andrō, nidoedogō namania Hisikia mege, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soe-

- mange ba Mba'ali andrō, ba ifazō-
chi Gasera, ba mangaloeloe ia ba
ngahōnō ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba ifo-
soemange da'ō. Ba ifa'anō gōi naha
4 wame'e soemange [ba nadoe] bacha
ba gosali Jehowa, ba ni'wa'ō Jeho-
wa : Ba Jeroezalema nahia dōigoe,
5 si lō mamalōmalō. Ba ba golajama
gosali Jehowa, si doea gōrō, ba
ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba
ngahōnō andrō fefoe, ba mbanoea
6 si ja'wa. Ononia matoea ifatōrō ba
galitō, ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo,
fakelemoe ia ba faeta ba hadia ia
necheneche bō'ō ba zi tobini; ba
ifataro zogaoni bechoe ba sango-
mbacha eloeaha gila'ila; oja nga-
walō ilae si fatewoe chō Jehowa,
ba wangandrō fōnoenia. (*Moz. V.*
7. *18, 10. 11*). Ba adoe nifōs andrō,
nifalae'ōnia, ba ibe'e ba gosali Lo-
walangi, ba ni'wa'ō Lowalangi chō
Dawido ba chō nononia Selomo :
Osali andre, awō Jeroezalema, ni-
toejojoc, ba mado Ndraono Gize-
raēli fefoe, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe,
8 gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oe-
woe'ai gahe Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
danō andrō, nibe'egoe chō ndra
toeami, balazi na so ba dōdōra
wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia ni'wa'ōgoe
chōra, na latōrō sibai gorōisa andrō,
awō gamachōita, awō lala andrō,
9 nifa'ema Moze. Ba tobali ifowōhō
mado Joeda ba banoea Jerocza-
lema Manase, ba wolae si lō sōchi,
sabōlōbōlō moroi ba nilae niha
baero andrō, nihori Jehowa fōna
10 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba hoemedē Je-
howa chō Manase ba ba mbanoea-
nia, ba lō lafondrondrongo. Ba ifa'-
amōi chōra Jehowa zolohe sanoewō
chō razo Asiria; ba lara'oe Manase
chaichai, ba labōbō ba la'ohe ba
ba Mbabeli.
12 II. Ba me no aboe dōdōnia, ba
i'aloēi wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalanginia
Jehowa, i'ide'ide'ō sibai ia fōna Lo-
13 walangi ndra toecania. Ba me ma-
ngandrōngandrō ia chōnia, be ifo-

ndrondrongo linia. I'o'ō chōnia wa-
kaosania andrō, ba i'ohe mangawoeli
ia ba Jeroezalema, ifoeli ifataro
razo. Ba awena aboto ba dōdō Ma-
nase, wa Jehowa Lowalangi. Ba 14
aefa da'ō, ba ifalae'ō gōli kara
andrō, tātō baero, ba mbanoea Da-
wido, tātō ba gaechoela loe, mi-
tooe ba Gihona, ba ndraso, iroegi
ba lala mijomo ba mbawa gōli gi'a,
ifasoei Gofeli andrō, ōli sala'wa si-
bai. Ba ifataro gōi gocmandra ba
mbanoea saro, ba mado Joeda, fe-
foe. Ba iheta ba gosali Jehowa 15
nadoe andrō, adoe niha baero, ba
adoe famaedo andrō, fabaja naha
wame'e soemange fefoe, nifa'anōnia
ba hili gosali Jehowa ba ba Jeroe-
zalema, itibo'ō baero mbanoea. Ba 16
ifoeli i'azōchi naha wame'e soema-
nge chō Jehowa ba ibe'e zoemange
fangorifi ba soemange fangandrō
saoha gōlō, ba da'ō; ba ibe'e li ba
mado Joeda, ena'ō Jehowa, Lowa-
langi Ndraono Gizeraēli lafosoema-
nge. Ba niha sato, ba si dōrōdōrō 17
mame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō,
he wa'ae chō Lowalangira Jehowa
labe'e.

III. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Manase ba 18
fangandrōnia andrō chō Lowalangi-
nia, awō ni'wa'ō zangi'ila andrō,
sama'ema chōnia ni'wa'ō Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba no moetanō
ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli. Ba fangandrōnia andrō, ba 19
he wisa wamondrongo Jehowa linia,
awō horōnia andrō fefoe, ba falimo-
sania, awō naha andrō misa, ba
nifazōchinia hilihili, awō nibe'enia
Asera ba adoe nifōs, me lō ni'ide'-
ide'ōnia ja'ia na, ba no moetanō
ba zoera hikaja nisoera zangi'ila
andrō. Ba matc Manase, itōrō lala 20
ndra amania, ba ba ngai nomonia
lako'ō ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba
ononia Amoni.

IV. Doea woeloe a roea fache 21
Gamoni. me tobali razo ia, ba la
mendroea fache razo ia ba Jeroe-

22 zalema, (*Raz. II. 21, 19 b. t.*) Ba si
fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, si manc
amania Manase mege. Ba nadoe
nifoē andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Manase
mege, ba i'oja'ō zoemange Amoni,
23 enoni da'ō ia. Ba lō'ō sa i'ide'ide'ō
ia fōna Jehowa, si mane amania
mege; ja'ia, Amoni, ba ihōna manō
24 horō ba hoelenia. Ba mamagōlō
genoninia, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba
25 laboenoe ia ba gōdonia. Ba laboenoe
gōi fefoe zamagōlō mege ba wamo-
enoe razo Amoni niha ba danō; ba
lafataro fangalinia razo nononia
Josia niha ba danō.

FAZA 34.

I. Ihori nadoe' Josia. II. Lahaogō
gosali ba lasōndra zoera gorōisa.
III. Ifakaoni'ō zama'e'ē'ō ira alawe
andrō, Hoeleda, Josia, ba hadia ni-
wa'ō da'ō. IV. Lafaoli fawoe'oe li
chō Jehowa.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 22, 1-23, 20.*)

1 I. Ha mewaloe fache na Josia,
me tobali razo ia, ba 31 fache razo
2 ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Je-
howa ilaoe, itōrō lala doeania Dawi-
do, lō ihole'ō ia, he ba gambōlō, ba
3 he ba gabra. Ba me no aloea me-
witoe fache razo ia, me iraono na
ia, ba ibōrōtaigō mangaloei Lowa-
langi doeania Dawido, ba me no
aloea mewelezara fache, ba ibōrō-
taigō mangenhao tanō mado Joeda,
awō Jeroezalema, wangeheta hilihili
andrō ba Asera andrō ba adoe nifoē
ba adoe nifafele. (*Raz. I. 13, 3.*)
4 Ba zi so ja'ia ladoedoeogō naha wa-
me'e soemange chō Mba'ali, ba la'-
e'wa nadoe loeo andrō, ba dete ja-
wa; ba Asera andrō ba adoe nifoē
ba adoe nifafele, ba irasa, ifoefoe
ba ifazawili ba dete lewatō zamo-
soemange me mege. (*Moz. III. 26,*
5 *30.*) Ba tōla gere andrō, ba itoenoe
ba dete naha wame'e soemange
andrō chōra, wangehao tanō mado
Jocda, awō Jeroezalema. (*Raz. I.*
6 *13, 2.*) Ba ba mbanoea mado Ma-

nase ba ba mbanoea mado Geferaji
ba ba mbanoea mado Zimeoni ba
iroegi ba mado Nafetali — ba ga-
doedoela chōra misa — ba idoedo-
gō naha wame'e soemange, irasa
ba ifoefoe Gasera andrō ba adoe
nifoē; ba adoe loeo andrō, ba i'e'wa,
ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ma'asa-
gōrō. Ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema.

II. Ba me no aloea mewelewitoe
fache razo ia, me ihaogōhaogō danō
ba osali, ba ifatenge Zafana andrō,
ono Gasalia, ba kocmandra ba mba-
noea andrō, Ma'ascja, ba sa'asa
seboea, Joa, ono Joahasi, ba wa-
nga'azōchi osali Lowalanginia Je-
howa. Ba mōi ira chō gere seboea,
9 Hilikia, ba labe'e ba dangania ga-
na'a andrō, si no moebe'e ame'ela
ba gosali Lowalangi, ni'ozaragō No-
no Lewi andrō, sanaro ba mbawa-
ndroehō, ni'ozaragō ba mado Ma-
nase ba ba mado Geferaji ba ba
mado Gizeraēli bō'ō, fefoe, ba he
ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mado
Mbenijami ba ba mbanoea Jeroe-
zalema. Ba labe'e ba danga hōgō
10 doeka, nifataro ba gosali Jehowa;
ba ja'ira zame'e ba zohalōwō ba
gosali Jehowa, ba wanga'azōchi
osali, ba ba wangehao. Ba zotomo
11 ba ba doeka gara labe'e, ena'ō la'ōli
gara nitoto ba eoe famabōbō andrō
ba boeatō ba nomo andrō, nido-
doegō razo mado Joeda mege. Ba 12
mohalōhalōwō niha, tenga si fali-
mo, lahalōhalō halōwō andrō, ni-
wa'ō chōra: Ono Lewi andrō, Ja-
hata ba Obadia, ma'owoe Merari,
ba Sacharia ba Mesoeala, ma'owoe
Gahati, ba wamaigimaigi. Ba Ono
Lewi andrō — dozi si no to'ōlō
molaoe hadia nifoli ba wanoenō —
ba labe'e mandroe zonoro. Ba dozi
13 si so halōwō hadia ia, ba nifoma-
ndroe. Ba ba Nono Lewi andrō,
ba no doerectoeli ōsa, ba amaedola
goemandroe ōsa ba sanaro ba mba-
wandroehō ōsa. Ba me lasao'ō baero
14 gefe andrō, si no moebe'e ba gosali

- Jehowa, ba isōndra zoera gorōisa
 Jehowa Hilikia ere, soera chō Moze
 15 no andrō. Ba hoemedē Hilikia, ima-
 ne chō docroetocli Safana: No
 oesōndra zoera gorōisa, ba gosali
 Jehowa. Ba ibe'e ba danga Zafana
 16 zoera andrō Hilikia. Ba i'ohe chō
 razo Safana ba i'ombacha'ō chō
 razo mbō'ōnia gōi, imane: Fefoe
 hadia ia halōwō niwā'ōoe ba geno-
 17 nioe, ba no lahalō. No lafadoewa
 gefe andrō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba
 no labe'e ba danga nifataro samai-
 gimaigi ba ba danga hōgō doeka.
 18 Ba imane na gōi ehō razo Safana
 docroetocli: No ibe'e chōgoe zoera
 Hilikia ere. Ba ibaso ōsa Safana,
 chō razo.
- 19 III. Ba me irongo daroma li
 oroisa andrō razo, ba itika noe-
 20 chania. Ba ibe'e li razo ehō ndra
 Hilikia Ahikamo, ono Zafana, Abe-
 dono, ono Mieha, Safana, docroe-
 toeli, Asaja, ngoningoni razo, ima-
 21 ne: Mi'ae misofoe chō Jehowa, ba
 ehōgoe andre ba ba zi tosa na
 Iraono Gizeraēli ba mado Joeda,
 ba zoera andrō nisōndra; eboea
 sibai sa wōnoe Jehowa, si no tesao
 chōda, me no lō ba dōdō ndra toeada
 oroisa Jehowa, ba wolo'ō sibai
 22 mena'ō si so ba zoera andrō. Ba
 Hilikia andrō, awō nitōfōi razo tōi
 andrō, ba mōi ehō Hoeleda andrō,
 sama'ele'ō ira alawe, fo'omo Zale-
 mi, samaigimaigi noecha, ono Do-
 kahata ono Hasera; ba Jeroezale-
 ma so nomonia, tānō si tooe, ba
 hoemedē ira chōnia, lasofoe chōnia.
- 23 Ba imane chōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Je-
 howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli:
 Mimate ba niha andrō, samatenge
 24 ja'ami chōgoe: Da'ō niwā'ō Je-
 howa: Si ndrochoe, famakao oefatōrō
 ba mbanoca andre, ba ba nōsinia,
 fangelifi andrō fefoe, si so ba zoera
 andrō, nibasora chō razo mado
 25 Joeda; bōrō me no la'erogō ndra'o,
 ba me no lafosoemange Lowalangi
 bō'ō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe nilaoe
- dangara andrō fefoe; andrō wa tesao
 wōnoegoe seboea ba mbanoea andre,
 si tebai tebato. Ba chō razo mado
 26 Joeda, samatenge ja'ami, ba wano-
 foe chō Jehowa, ba mimate: Da'ō
 niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba daroma li andrō, niro-
 ngoe: Me no ombocjoe dōdōoe,
 27 ba me no ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō fōna
 Lowalangi, me ōrongo niwā'ōnia
 nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea da'e ba
 ba nōsinia, me no ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'-
 oegō fōnagoe, ba me no ōtika noe-
 chaoe, ba me no mege'ege'ō fōna-
 goe, ba noa gōi oefondrondrongo
 chōoe, iwā'ō Jehowa. Hiza, oe'oro-
 28 doegō ndra'oegō ehō ndra ama-
 oe, ena'ō te'ohe ba lewatōmō ndra'oegō
 lō hadia ia ba ena'ō lō i'ila hōrōoe
 wamakao andrō fefoe, nifatōrōgoe
 ba mbanoea andre dania! Ba la-
 ombacha'ō ehō razo.
- IV. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō
 29 zatoea mado Joda ba satoea mba-
 noea Jeroezalema, fefoe. Ba mōi
 30 mija'wa ba gosali Jehowa razo, awō
 ndra matea mado Joeda ba banoea
 Jeroezalema, fefoe, fabaja ere ba
 Ono Lewi, awō niha sato fefoe, he
 satoea, ba he iraono, ba ibaso chō-
 ra niwā'ō ba zoera wawoe'oesa li
 andrō fefoe, soera nisōndra ba gosali
 Jehowa. Ba i'agō nahania razo ba
 31 fawoe'oe li fōna Jehowa, wa edōna
 la'o'ō chō Jehowa, wa edōna latō-
 ngōni gorōisania ba famadoehoe'ōnia
 ba amachoitania, soroi si'aikō
 ba dōdō ba ba gera'era fefoe, ba wolo'ō
 taroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andrō,
 si so ba zoera andrō. Ba iwā'ō razo
 32 latehe wawoe'oesa li andrō banoea
 Jeroezalema fefoe, awō mado Mbeni-
 jami, fefoe. Ba banoea Jeroezalema
 andrō, ba labe'e dali chōra wawoe'-
 oesa li andrō chō Lowalangi, Lowa-
 langi ndra toeara. Ba ihori fefoe
 33 zogoro ita Josia, ba danō Ndraono
 Gizeraēli fefoe, ba dozi niha ba
 danō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ifaroe
 ba wamosoemange Lowalangira Je-

howa. Ba fatoea lō si mate ia, ba lō labōhōli wolo'ō chō Jehowa, Lowalangī ndra toeara.

FAZA 35.

I. Lalaoe wasa. II. Isoewō Josia Fara'o Necho. Fa'amate Josia. III. Fange'esi Josia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 23, 21-30.*)

- 1 I. Ba ilaoe wasa chō Jehowa Josia, ba Jeroezalema, lataba wasa andrō ba zi mewelecōfa, ba mba'wa si fōfōna. (*Moz. II. 12, 6*). Ba ifataro gere andrō, ba halōwōra, ba ifaroe dōdō ba halōwōra ba gosali Jehowa. Ba imane ba Nono Lewi andrō, samahaō Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba si no moe'amoni'ō ehō Jehowa : Mibe'e ba gosali dawōla ni'amoni'ō, ba gosali nilaoe Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli. Bōi sa'ae mi'osa'osa'ō. Mi'ae sa'ae enoni Lowalangimi Jehowa ba enoni mbanoeania Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Nga'ōt. I. 23, 26*). Ba mifa'anō ami, ba ngafoemi, ba ngenolimi, dali nifachoi Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō gorōisa nononia Selomo. (*Nga'ōt. I. 24*). Mi'agō ni'amoni'ō, dali ngenoli ngafōe niwami andrō, sato, sangesangenoli zawoesawōe Nono Lewi. Ba mitaba wasa, ba mi'amoni, ba mi'asiwai ō ndra talifoesōmi, dali wolaoemi gorōisa Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Moze. Ba Josia, ba ibe'e saoha gōlōnia ba zato nono mbiribiri ba ono nambi — oi soemange fasa ba zi so andrō, 30,000 fefoe — ba 3000 nga'oeo za'wi, oi ochōta razo mege. (*F. 30, 24*). Ba satoea mbanoea andrō chōnia, ba labe'e gōi, saoha gōlōra, ba zato ba ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi. Hilikia andrō ba Sacharia ba Jehiēli, satoea ba gosali Lowalangī, ba labe'e ba gere, soemange fasa, ba 2600 [nono mbiribiri] ba 300 nga'oeo za'wi. Ba Chanania ba Semaja ba Netane'eli, talifoesōnia, ba Hasabia ba Jeieli

ba Jozabada, satoea Nono Lewi, ba labe'e saoha gōlōra ba Nono Lewi, soemange fasa, ba 5000 [nono mbiribiri] ba 500 nga'oeo za'wi. Ba no moebe'e ba lala wame'e soemange andrō, ba la'agō nahara ere ba Ono Lewi, ba ngenolira, dali ni'wa'ō razo. Ba lataba wasa, ba latema ba dangara ndro ere ba latefe nitefe, ba Ono Lewi zamo'a oeli [zoemange]. Ba la'oniagō nibe'e soemange nitoe-noe. ba wame'e ba danga ngafōe zato, ena'ō la'o'ō nifachoi ba zoera Moze, ba lamanō gōi ba za'wi andrō. Ba latoenoe ba galitō wasa andrō, dali nifachoi, ba ame'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba larino ba mbalanga ba ba mbowoa ba ba mako ba lata'ita'i labe'e ba niha sato fefoe. (*Moz. II. 12, 8*). Ba aefa da'ō, ba la'asiwai chōra, fabaja ō gere. Iroegi bongi sa, ba lō aefa gere, ma'oeowoe Ga'aroni, ba wame'e soemange nitoe-noe andrō, fabaja tawō andrō, andrō wa Ono Lewi zangasiwai gōra ba ō gere, ma'oeowoe Ga'aroni. Ba la'ia'gō nahara sanoenō andrō, ma'oeowoe Gasafō, dali nifachoi ndra Dawido, Asafō, Hemano ba Jedoe-toeno sangi'ila andrō chō razo, ba si manō gōi zanaro ba mbawandrehō fefoe. Alacha lō labōhōi halōwō, me no iwara andrō, Ono Lewi zangasiwai gōra. (*Nga'ōt. I. 16, 7*). Ba tobalī no moebe'e ba lala wamosoemange Jehowa andrō fefoe, me loeo da'ō lalaoe wasa andrō ba labe'e zoemange nitoe-noe ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, dali nifachoi razo Josia. Tobali lalaoe wasa Iraono Gizeraēli, si so andrō, me loeo da'ō, fabaja owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni, fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara. Ba lō moerai moelaoe wasa si manō, i'otarai loeo Zamoeēli sama'ele'ō, samōsa lō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli mege, solaoe fasa, si mane nilaoe Josia ba ere andrō ba Ono Lewi, awō mado Joeda, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, si so andrō, ba banoea

19 Jeroezalema. Me no aloea meweletoe fache razo Josia telaoe wasa andrō.

20 II. Ba me aefa da'ō fefoe — me no ifoeli i'azōchi gosali Josia — ba so moroi si tooe Necho, razo Miseraji, ba wanoewō ba Garikemi, ba mbewe Oifarati. Ba ifaondragō ia

21 Josia. Ba ifatenge zinenge chōnia Necho, imane: Hadia horōgoe chōoe, ja'oegō razo mado Joeda? Tenga ja'oegō oesoewō iada'e, oedoegoe oesoewō, ba no ifangaōsō ndra'o Lowalangi. Bōi la'wa Lowalangi andrō, si oawōgō ja'o, fa bōi ifakiko ndra'oegō!

22 Ba lō ibōhōli ia Josia. noa sa ihonogōi sibai, ilaoe chōnia. Andrō wa lō ifondrondrongo li Necho andrō, ni'wa'ō Lowalangi, ifaondragō, ba wolaoe ba ndraso andrō ba Megido.

23 Ba lafana razo Josia si fafana. Ba imane razo chō genoninia: Mi'ohe misa ndra'o, noa sa mesocho ndra'o, socho seboea!

24 Ba la'heta ia ba goereta [zanoewō] enoninia, labe'e ba goeretanania si samboea. ba me no laroegi Jeroezalema, ba mate ia, ba ba lewatō ndra amania lako'o ia. Ba la'e'si Josia mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe.

25 III. Ba ilaoe ngenoenenoe Jeremia ba chō Josia andrō, ba dozi sanoenō, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba itōrō lira Josia ba ngenoenenoe andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba labali'ō hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli da'ō, ba no moetanō ba zoera, ba zoera ngenoenenoe andrō.

26 Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Josia ba hadia nilaoenia si sōchi, wolo'ō nifachoi ba goraisa, he hikajania famobōrō mege, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda.

FAZA 36.

I. Razo Joahasi, si lō ararā. II. Te'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli Jojaki. III. Si manō gōi Jojachi. IV. Sedekia razo. Fanoedoegō Jeroezalema ba fango-loi'ō ja'ira, ba Mbabeli. V. Itehe chōra wangaweli Kiro.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 23, 30-25, 21.)

I. Ba lahalō Joahasi andrō, ono Josia, niha ba danō, ba labali'ō razo ba Jeroezalema, fangali namania. Doea woeloe a tōloe fache Joahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe wa'wa razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ihe'ta ia razo razo Miseraji, ba tenga sa'ae razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ifo'ōmō ira ba danō [razo Miseraji], 22,050 balaki wirō ba 3970½ balaki gana'a. Ba razo Miseraji andrō, ba ibali'ō razo ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema Geliaki, ga'a Joahasi, ba ifalalini dōinia, Jojaki ibe'e tōinia. Ba achininia Joahasi andrō, ba i'ohe ba danō Miseraji [Fara'o] Necho.

II. Doea woeloe a lima fache Jojaki, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Lowalangi Jahowa ilaoe. Ba so moroi si tooe Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba wanoewō ja'ia, ba irate ia, ba wolohe ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II, 24, 1. Jer. 22, 18). Ba he gamagama ba gosali Jahowa ōsa, ba i'ohe ba Mbabeli Neboekanesa, ba ibe'e ba gōdonia ba Mbabeli. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Jojaki ba adoe andrō chōnia, sogoro ita, nifafazōchi'ōnia, ba hadia ia na [zi lō sōchi] chōnia, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jojachi.

III. Ha me'waloe fache Jojachi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe wa'wa a foeloe bongi razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jahowa ilaoe. (Raz. II. 24, 8 b. i.). Ba me no aloea ndrōfi, ba ifahalō'ō

- ia Neboekanesa. ifa'ohē'ō ba Mbabeli, fabaja gamagama andrō, seboea bōli, ba gosali Jehowa, ba Sedekia, ama Jojachi si achi ibali'ō razo mado Joeda ba razo Jeroezalema. (*Jer. 37, 1, Dan. 1, 2*).
- 11 IV. Doea woeloe a sara fache Zedekia, me tobali razo ia, ba me-welezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. II. 24, 18 b. t. Jer. 52, 1*).
- 12 Ba si fatoeswoe chō Lowalanginia Jehowa ilaoe; lō i'de'ide'ō ia chō Jeremia andrō, sama'ema chōnia niwā'ō Jehowa. Ba lō'ō gōi i'o'ō chō razo Neboekanesa, si no mame'e ba hōloe ja'ia chō Lowalangi; i'a-be'e'ō dandronia ba tōdōnia, ba tobali lō ifoeli ia chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba he satoea gere ba he niha sato, ba no eboea sibai walimosa, wangohia'ō sogoro ita andrō, ba niha baero, ba la'ohē ba gosali Jehowa zalacha, ba gosali ni'amoni'ō Jehowa, ba Jeroezalema. Ba lō adagedage Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, lō ibato wamatenge chōra sinengenia; me no ahachō dōdōnia mboenoeania ba
- 16 he nahiania andrō. (*Jer. 25, 4*). Ba la'o'aja zinenge Lowalangi andrō, lō ba dōdōra linia, ba la'igi'igi'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, irege eboea sibai wōnoe Jehowa, irege lō fangorifi sa'ae. Ba i'ohē chōra razo Ndrawa Galedaia, ifaboenoē'ō si'ōli nono matoea chōra, bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra; lō ihachōsi tōdō, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe, ba he satoea, he si no tohare hoewa,
- achori manō ibe'e badangania. Ba he gamagama andrō ba gosali Lowalangi, he side'ide, ba he seboea, fabaja girōgirō andrō ba gosali Jehowa ba girōgirō chō razo ba girōgirō zatoea mbanoea chōnia — ba achori i'ohē ba Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 20, 17*). Latoenoe gosali Jehowa, ba ladoedoe gōli Jeroezalema, awō gōdo chōra fefoe, ba latoenoe, tobali achori achori gamagamara seboea bōli. Ba si lō ichamō bawa zi'ōli, ba i'ohē ba Mbabeli [razo Mbabeli] i'oloi'ō, ba tobali enoninia ira ba enoni ndraononia, irege labe'e barō mbawara ira Dawa Weresia, ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'e-
ma Jeremia, „irege te'ali ba danō ndrōfi wolombase andrō; solombase manō ia, gōtō wa no amaedola danō si mate ia,” irege aloea zi 70 fache. (*Moz. III. 26, 34. Jer. 25, 11*).
- V. Ba me awena razo Giro andrō, razo Weresia — lō dōfi na — ena'ō itōrō li Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jeremia — ba ibe'e ba dōdō Giro andrō, razo Weresia, Jehowa wame'e oroisa ba mbanoesia fefoe — nifa'ohē'ō soera gōi — imane: (*Jer. 29, 10*) Da'e niwā'ō Giro, razo Weresia: „Fefoe gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba no ibe'e chōgoe Jehowa, Lowalangi zoroego, ba ja'ia zangoema'ō chōgoe wolaoe osali chōnia ba Jeroezalema ba danō mado Joeda. Ba ha niha ami mbanoesia, ba jamoetolo ia Lowalanginia, ba jamōi misi jawā!”

Soera

GESERA.

FAZA 1.

I. Itehe chōra wangawoeli ba da-nōra ba folaoe osali Kiro, razo Weresia. II. Mangawoeli niha Jehoeđa ōsa. Ibe'e chōra gamagama ni'amo-ni'ō andrō Kiro.

- 1 I. **Ba** me awena razo Giro andrō, razo Weresia — lō dōfi na — ena'ō itōrō li Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jeremia — ba ibe'e ba dōdō Giro, razo Weresia, Jehowa wame'e oroisa ba mbanoecania fefoe — nifa'ohē'ō soera gōi — imane: (*Nga'ōt. II. 36, 22. 23. Jer. 29, 10*): Da'e niw'a'ō Giro, razo Weresia: Fefoe gamatō-rōw'a ba goeli danō, ba no ibe'e chōgoe Jehowa, Lowalangi zoroego, ba ja'ia zangoema'ō chōgoe wolaoe osali chōnia ba Jeroezalema ba danō
- 2 mado Joeda. Ba ha niha ba chōmi mbanoecania, ba jamoetolo ia Lowalangingia, ba jamōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema ba jamoelaoe gosali andrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli; da'ō Lowalangi andrō,
- 3 ba Jeroezalema. Ba ha niha zi tosa na, ba mbanoeca heza, fefoe, si fatewoe ia, ba ndramoetolo ia banoecara, firō ba ana'a ba balazo ba oerifō, lō lai nibe'e saoha gōlō, balazo gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema.
- 4

- 5 II. **Ba** maoso zatoea ngafōe mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba ere ba Ono Lewi — dozi nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdō fe'amōi misi ja'wa, ba wolaoe osali Jehowa ba Jeroezalema. Ba dozi niha si so ba ngaira, ba latolo ira gamagama firō
- 6

ba ana'a ba balazo ba oerifō ba aja, lō lai fefoe hadia ia nibe'e saoha gōlō. Ba razo Kiro, ba ibe'e baero gamagama andrō ba gosali Jehowa, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa mege, nihālō ba Jeroezalema, nibe'enia ba gosali Lowalangingia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 36, 7. 18*). Da'ō nibe'e Giro, razo Weresia, ba danga Miteredata sangirō ana'a, ba da'ō zangofaja chō zala'wa mado Joeda Sesibasa [Seroebabeli]. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba da'e wa'oja: 30 wiga ana'a ba 1000 wiga firō ba 29 gali ba 30 mako ana'a, ba 410 mako firō, ba 1000 ngawoea gamagama bō'ō, — oroedoeania ba no 5400 ngawoea gamagama ana'a ba gamagama firō. Da'ō fefoe ni'ohē Zesibasa misi ja'wa, me te'ohē mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema ni'oloi'ō andrō, moroi ba Mbabali.

FAZA 2.

I. Tōi ngafōe andrō; sangawoeli.

II. Ame'elara, balazo gosali.

(*Faigi gōi Nehem. 7, 5-73*.)

- I. **Ba** da'e mbanoeca ba danō [mado Joeda] sangawoeli misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō mado Joeda, nitaha mege, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba Mbabeli; — ifoeli ia ba mbanoecara zamōsana —, si fao chō ndra Seroebabeli, Jesoea, Nehemia, Seraja, Re'elia, Morodochai, Bilisana, Misifari, Bigewai, Rehoemi, Ba'ana. Ba fa'ato ndra matoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, andrō, ba (*F. 1, 8. A. 63*). Ma'owoe Wareo, ba 2172, ba
- 1
- 2
- 3

- 4 Ma'oeuwe Zefatia, ba 372, ba
 5 Ma'oeuwe Ara, ba 775, ba
 6 Ma'oeuwe Wahata-Moabi, ma'oeuwe
 Jesoea andrö ba ma'oeuwe Joabi,
 ba 2812, ba
 7 Ma'oeuwe Gelama, ba 1254, ba
 8 Ma'oeuwe Zatoe, ba 945, ba
 9 Ma'oeuwe Zakai, ba 760, ba
 10 Ma'oeuwe Mbani, ba 642, ba
 11 Ma'oeuwe Mbebai, ba 623, ba
 12 Ma'oeuwe Asigada, ba 1222, ba
 13 Ma'oeuwe Gadonika, ba 666, ba
 14 Ma'oeuwe Mbigewai, ba 2056, ba
 15 Ma'oeuwe Adini, ba 454, ba
 16 Ma'oeuwe Gateri-Hiskia, ba 98, ba
 17 Ma'oeuwe Mbesai, ba 323, ba
 18 Ma'oeuwe Jora, ba 112, ba
 19 Ma'oeuwe Hasoemi, ba 223, ba
 20 Banoea Gibeona ba 95, ba
 21 Banoea Mbetilechema, ba 123, ba
 22 Banoea Netofa, ba 56, ba
 23 Banoea Ganatoti, ba 128, ba
 24 Banoea Gasimaweti, ba 42, ba
 25 Banoea Giriati Jeari ba banoea Ga-
 fira ba banoea Mbe'erot, ba 743, ba
 26 Banoea Rama ba banoea Geba, ba
 621, ba
 27 Banoea Michimasi, ba 122, ba
 28 Banoea Mbetiëli ba banoea Ga'i,
 ba 223, ba
 29 Banoea Nebo, ba 52, ba
 30 Ma'oeuwe Magibi, ba 156, ba
 31 Ma'oeuwe Gelama si samösa, ba 1254
 ba
 32 Ma'oeuwe Harimi, ba 320, ba
 33 Banoea Lodo ba banoea Hadidi ba
 banoea Gono, ba 725, ba
 34 Banoea Jericho, ba 345, ba
 35 Banoea Zena'a, ba 3630, ba
 36 Ere andrö : Ma'oeuwe Jedaja, si
 sawë ndra Jesoea, ba 973, ba
 37 Ma'oeuwe Gimeri, ba 1052, ba
 38 Ma'oeuwe Wasoeri, 1247, ba
 39 Ma'oeuwe Harimi, ba 1017, ba
 40 Ono Lewi andrö : moe'oeuwe Jesoea
 ba ma'oeuwe Gadimiëli, nga'ötö Ho-
 dawia, ba 74, ba Sanoenö andrö :
 42 Ma'oeuwe Gasafö, ba 128, ba ma'-
 oeuwe zanaro ba mbawandroehö :
 ma'oeuwe Zaloemi ba ma'oeuwe

Gateri ba ma'oeuwe Dalamono ba
 ma'oeuwe Akoebi, ba ma'oeuwe Ha-
 tita ba ma'oeuwe Zobai, 139 fefoe.
 (*Nga'öt. I. 9, 2*). Ba sangai halöwö 43
 ba gosali, enoni andrö : ma'oeuwe
 Ziha ba ma'oeuwe Hasoefa ba ma'-
 oeuwe Daba'oti, ba ma'oeuwe Gero 44
 ba ma'oeuwe Ziëha ba ma'oeuwe
 Wadona, ba ma'oeuwe Lebana ba 45
 ma'oeuwe Hagaba ba ma'oeuwe A-
 koebi ba ma'oeuwe Hagabi ba ma'- 46
 oeuwe Zalamai ba ma'oeuwe Hana-
 ni ba ma'oeuwe Gideli ba ma'oeuwe 47
 Gaharo ba ma'oeuwe Reaja ba ma'- 48
 oeuwe Resino ba ma'oeuwe Nekoda
 ba ma'oeuwe Gasama ba ma'oeuwe 49
 Oesa ba ma'oeuwe Wasea ba ma'-
 oeuwe Mbezai ba ma'oeuwe Gasena 50
 ba ma'oeuwe Moini ba ma'oeuwe
 Nefisi ba ma'oeuwe Mbakiboekoe 51
 ba ma'oeuwe Hakoefa ba ma'oeuwe
 Harihoeroe ba ma'oeuwe Mbaseloeti 52
 ba ma'oeuwe Mehida ba ma'oeuwe
 Haresa ba ma'oeuwe Mbarako ba 53
 ma'oeuwe Zisera. ba ma'oeuwe De-
 ma ba ma'oeuwe Nesia ba ma'- 54
 oeuwe Hatifa. Ba ma'oeuwe zawoe-
 joe Zelomo andrö : ma'oeuwe Zota'i
 ba ma'oeuwe Zofereti ba ma'oeuwe
 Weroeda (*Raz. I. 9, 21*) ba ma'oe- 56
 woc Ja'ela ba ma'oeuwe Darikono
 ba ma'oeuwe Gideli, ba ma'oeuwe 57
 Zefatia ba ma'oeuwe Hatili ba ma'-
 oeuwe Wohereti-Hasebaima ba
 ma'oeuwe Gami, sangai halöwö ba 58
 gosali ba ma'oeuwe zawoejoe Zelo-
 mo, fefoe, ba no 392. Ba da'e zi 59
 fao misi jawä, banoea Deli-Mela ba
 ba Teli-Haresa ba Cheroebi ba A-
 dana ba Imeri, si lö mangila ma-
 noetoenö ha nga'ötö ira, ha niha
 doeara, na Iraono Gizeraëli ira, ba
 na tenga : ma'oeuwe Delaja ba ma'- 60
 oeuwe Dobia ba ma'oeuwe Nekoda,
 652 fefoe. Ba ma'oeuwe Gera andrö, 61
 ösa : ma'oeuwe Habaja ba ma'oeuwe
 Hakosi ba ma'oeuwe Mbarasilai a-
 ndrö, si no mangai ono Mbarasilai,
 banoea Gileadi ba nibe'e töi töi
 matocania andrö. (*Sam. II. 19, 31*).

- 62 La'aloealoei zoera nga'õtō chōra, ba lō lasōndra, andrō wa lō lafa' amōi ere ira. Ba itenawa ira koe-mandroe ba wemanga ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō, irege so gere solaoe „Oerimi” ba „Toemimi” andrō. (*Moz. IV. 27, 21. Moz. II. 28, 30. Moz. V. 33, 8. A. 2*). Ba ja'ira fefoe, ba 63 no 42,360 niha, lō lai zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, 7337 da'ō; ba baero ō na, ba 200 zanoenō, ira 64 matoea ba ira alawe. Ba koedo chōra, ba 736, ba koedo kalide, ba 65 245, ba ondra, ba 435, ba kalide, ba 6720.
- 68 II. Ba so ōsa hōgō ngafōe andrō, same'e saoha gōlōra, balazo gosali Lowalangi, me no laroege naha gosali ba Jeroezalema, ba wola- laoe ja'ia zoci ba nahania andrō.
- 69 Dali wa'eboea gana'ara ba wame'e balazo gosali andrō: ana'a, ba 61,000 hoea balaki, ba firō, ba 18.382 balaki, ba 100 nga'ōrō mba- roe gere. (*Raz. I. 10, 17. Nga'õt. I. 29, 7*). Ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba niha sato ōsa ba sanaro ba mbawandroe- hō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, eno- ni andrō, ba la'ia gō mbanoeara; ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba ba mba- noearā so.

FAZA 3.

I. Faloechata ba Jeroezalema. Labōrōtaigō wame'e soemange. II. La- be'e tooe dojo gosali.

- 1 I. Ba me no iroegi ba'wa si fitoe, me ba mbanoea misa so Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba faloecha ira fefoe ba 2 Jeroezalema, ha sara dōdō. Ba maoso Jesoea, ono Josadaki ba talifoesōnia, ere andrō, ba Seroebabeli, ono Ze- latiēli, ba talifoesōnia, lafoeli lafa'a- nō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba detenia, dali nifachoi ba goraisa Moze, enoni Lowalangi. (*Moz. V. 12, 6. Mat. 1, 12*). Ba nahania fōna 3 lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange a-
- ndrō, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'oera niha ba danō, ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe chō Jehowa ba dete naha andrō, soemange nitoenoe na ma- hemoloe mbanoea ba na tánō owi. (*Moz. IV. 28, 4*). Ba lalaoe gowasa nose daha geoe andrō, dali nifachoi andrō, ba labe'e zoemange, ero ma'ō- chō, ha wa'oja, dali niwa'ō andrō, ha wa'oja ma'ōchō; (*Moz. III. 23, 34 b. t.*); ba he soemange nitoenoe si lō aefa'aefa, ba he nibe'e ba wa- soelōna, ba he ba mba'wa gowasa andrō, ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, ba he hadia ia zoemange nibe'era sa- ha gōlō chō Jehowa. Ba zi samboea desa'a, ba mba'wa si fitoe labōrō- taigō wame'e soemange chō Jeho- wa, me lō'ō na moebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa. Ba labe'e gana'a ba zanoto kara ba ba zolaoe eoc, ba ba mbanoea Zidona ba ba mbanoea Diro, ba labe'e mbalazo ba fani- cha, ena'ō la'ohe mbalo geresi, mo- roi ba hili Libano, nifatōrō ba nasi, ba Jafō, dali niwa'ō Giro, razo We- resia.
- II. Ba me no tōra dōfi sa'ac, me laroege naha gosali Lowalangi ba Jeroezalema, me ba'wa si doea, ba labōrōtaigō ira Seroebabeli, ono Ze- latiēli, Jesoea, ono Josadaki, ba talifoesōra andrō, ere ba Ono Lewi, awō dozi si no mondroege Jeroeza- lema, si otarai ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, lafataro ba wamaigimaigi halōwō ba gosali Jehowa Nono Lewi andrō, si no doea wocloe fache ba si a'a moroi andrō. Ba tobali tetaro Jo- soea ba iraononia ba talifoesōnia ba Kadimiēli ba iraononia ba iraono Hodawia andrō ba iraono Henadadi, ba iraonora ba talifoesōra, Ono Lewi andrō, ha sara dōdō, ba wa- maigimaigi sohalōwō ba gosali Je- howa. Ba me labe'e tooe dojo go- sali Jehowa, ba la'agō da'ō ere, noecha gere nocchara, ba torofe ba dangara ba faritia ba danga Nono Lewi, ma'oeuwe Gasafō, ba wanoe-

- nō Jehowa, dali nifachoi Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Nga'ot. II. 23, 18*). Ba lalaoe wanoenō ba fangandō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no seboea tōdō ia, ba me si lō aetoe wa'ahachō dōdōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oi lakaraini wa'iki niha sato fefoe, wanoeno Jehowa, me no moebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa.
- 12 (*Nga'ot. II. 5, 13*). Ba ato gere ba Ono Lewi ba hōgō ngafō andrō — satoea, si lō olifoe osali fōna, — zege'ege sibai, me la'ila labe'e tooe dojo gosali si bohooe andrō, ba me owoeawoea dōdō zato ba me ma-
- 13 noenō. Ba lō larongo sato localoea wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, ba wege'egera andrō.

FAZA 4.

I. Lō latehe mado Joeda, oroedoe danga noedoera andrō ba wolaoe osali. II. Lafa'ohē'ō zoera oedoera andrō, chō Gahasiwero, ba wanimba folaoe osali. III. Ifa'ohē'ō manga-

- 1 I. Ba me larongo oedoe mado Joeda ba oedoe mado Mbenijami lalaoe gosali chō Jehowa, Lowalangī Ndraono Gizaraëli sangawoeli andrō moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ba mōi ira chō Zeroebabeli ba ba hōgō ngafō andrō, ba lamane chōra: Damaloeloei wolaoe; sangaloei Lowalangimi sa ndra'aga gōi, si mane ja'ami, ba chōnia mabe'ebe'e zoe-
- 2 mange, i'otarai loeo Gasarabado andrō, razo Asiria, solohe ja'aga ba da'e. (*Raz. II. 17, 34. b.t.*). Ba lamane chōra ira Seroebabeli Jesoea, awō hōgō ngafō Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō andrō: Tenga awōma ami, fa ta'oroedoe gō ita ba wolaoe osali chō Lowalangida, ja'aga manō zolaoe chō Jehowa, Lowalangī Ndraono Gizeraëli, ha ja'aga, dali gorōisa
- 4 Giro, razo Weresia. Ba adada zoei danga mado Joeda labe'e niha ba danō andrō, latenawa ira ba wotomo andrō, lasōlō niha, samo'eseanō

ja'ira, fa bōi lalaloea zi so ba dōdōra, gōtō wa'ara Giro andrō, razo Weresia, ba irege razo Dario, razo Weresia.

- II. Ba me razo Ahasiwero, me awena tobali razo ia, ba lafa'ohē'ō zoera wangadoe, la'adoegō mbanoea mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema. Ba me razo Aretazasa, ba lafa'ohē'ō zoera ira Biselama, Miteredata, Tabe'eli, ba awōra, chō Aretazasa andrō, razo Weresia, Nisoera ba li Ndrawa Garamo zoera andrō ba ni'ali. Ba li Ndrawa Garamo: Rehoemi koemandroe ba Simisai doeroetoeli zama'ohē'ō soera chō razo Aretazasa, fangombacha banoea Jeroezalema andrō, lamane: „Rehoemi no, koemandroe ba Simisai, doeroetoeli, ba awōra bō'ō andrō, banoea Dina ba banoea Jafarastecha ba banoea Darafela ba banoea Gafarasa ba banoea Garachi ba banoea Mhabilona ba banoea Zoesa ba banoea Deha ba banoea Gelama, ba soi bō'ō andrō, nifawoe'a Gasanafari andrō seboea ba sihōngō toeria, ni'ohenia ba mbanoea Zamarria ba ba danō bō'ō misa, jefo Oifarati tănō andre, ba tohoetohoenia. Da'e nōsi zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ōra chō razo Aretazasa: „Enonioe andre, banoea si jefo Oifarati tănō andre, ba tohoetohoenia. Bōi zi lō irongo razo, wa no laroegi ndra'aga, ba Jeroezalema, niha Jehoda andrō, si no so moroi si tooe chōoe. Labōrōbōrōtaigō lafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea si lō sōchi andrō, banoea zola'wala'wa; la'asiwai gōli ba lafoeli lahaogō dajadaja. Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdō razo: na no moefoeli moetaroe'ō mbanoea andrō dania ba na no awai gōli, ba lō'ō sa'ae labe'e mbeo ba hoea zago; ba rodi lala, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'o'ō, ba tobali te'ambōsi zinema razo labe'e. Ba me no si manga-
- 14 manga nasio ba gōdo razo ndra'aga ba me tebai mafaigifaigi na te'ala

- razo, andrō wa mafatenge, ba wa-
 15 ngombacha da'ō chō razo, ena'ō
 la'aloalei ba zoera hikaja ndra
 toeae andrō; ba ōsōndra dania ba
 zoera hikaja andrō ba aboto ba
 dōdōoe, wa no banoea solawāla
 mbanoea andrō, banoea samakao
 razo ba he niha ba danō, baero,
 misa, awō wa no gōtōgōtō wa'ara
 lafobōrō wola'wa; ba da'ō gōi mbō-
 rō, wa no moedoedoe gō mbanoea
 16 andrō. Andrō bōi zi lō aboto ba
 dōdōoe: na lafoeli lataroe'ō mba-
 noea andrō, ba na no awai gōli
 dania, ba tobali bōrō da'ō, wa la-
 timba manō ndra'oegō dania jefo
 Oifarati, tănō andre."
- 17 III. Ba ifa'ohē'ō zoera razo, fane-
 ma li ndra Rehoemi koemandroe,
 Simisai, doeroetoeli, ba awōra bō'ō
 andrō, ba Zamaria ba ba danō jefo
 Oifarati, imane: „Ja ahowoe! ba
 18 tohoetohoenia. Soera andrō, nifa'-
 ohe'ōmi ehōma, ba no lahaogō wo-
 19 mbaso ehōgoe. Ba no oebe'e goroi-
 sa, ba no la'aloeli, ba no lasōndra,
 wa no samadaō li razo mbanoea a-
 ndrō, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae,
 wa no tesaosao manō ba da'ō wola-
 20 wā ba fa'erosa. Ba no razo sabōlō
 mege razo Jeroezalema andrō, ba no
 labe'e barō mbawara danō andrō
 fefoe, jefo Oifarati, ba no la'o'ō
 ehōra ba mbeo ba ba hoea zago
 21 ba ba rodi lala. Ba niwā'ō sa'ae,
 labato halōwōra niha andrō, fa bōi
 lafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea andrō,
 22 irege ja'odo zangoema'ō. Ba mifai-
 gifaigi, fa bōi arōrō ami, fa bōi
 toemboe ba da'ō de'ala seboea, fa'-
 23 ate'ala razo!" Ba me no moebaso
 zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ō razo Areta-
 zasa, chō Rehoeimi ba ehō Zimisai
 doeroetoeli ba ba nawōra bō'ō andrō,
 ba lata'ita'i we'amōi ba niha Jehoc-
 da, ba Jeroezalema, ba latena'wa ira,
 24 la'anōsō'ō. Ba tebato halōwō ba gosali
 Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, me loeo
 da'ō, lō latohoegō, irege no aloea dōfi
 razo Dario andrō, razo Weresia.

FAZA 5.

I. Latohoegō wolaoe osali. Itena-
 wā ena'ō Tatenai andrō. II. Soera
 Datenai chō Dario.

- I. Ba mama'ele'ō ndra Haga'i 1
 Sacharia ono Ido, sama'ele'ō andrō,
 li Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, si
 so jawāra, lafa'ema ba niha Je-
 hoeda ba danō mado Joeda ba ba
 Jeroezalema. (Hag. 1, 1. Sach. 1, 1).
 Ba maoso ndra Seroebabeli, ono 2
 Zelatiēli, Jesoea, ono Josadaki, la-
 bōrōtaigō wolaoe osali Lowalangi ba
 Jeroezalema, ba awōra zama'ele'ō
 andrō ehō Lowalangi, latolo ira. Ba 3
 me loeo da'ō, ba mōi ehōra Datenai,
 koemandroe ba danō jefo Oifarati,
 tănō andre, ba Sitara-Bosinai ba
 awōra, ba lamane ehōra: Ha niha
 zanehe ehōmi folaoe osali andre,
 awō wangasiwai ōli kara andrō?
 Ba lamane na gōi: Ha niha dōi 4
 niha andrō, sotomo? Ba ihōrōhō- 5
 rōgō wolaoe niha Jehoeada andrō
 Lowalangi, ba tobali tebai late-
 na'wa ira, irege no irongo hoehoeo
 andrō Dario, ba irege ifa'ohē'ō
 ehōra zoera, hadia niwā'ōnia.
- II. Da'e zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ō 6
 Datenai, koemandroe ba danō jefo
 Oifarati tănō andre ba Sitara-Bosinai
 ba awōnia andrō, banoea Gafara-
 sechi, si so ba danō jefo Oifarati
 tănō andre, nifa'ohē'ō ehō razo Dario
 — fangombacha ehōnia, lamane ba 7
 zoera andrō —: „Chō razo Dario,
 ja ahowoe! Bōi zi lō irongo, razo, 8
 wa no mōiga ba danō mado Joeda,
 ba gosali Lowalangi seboea andrō;
 la'otomosi gosali andrō, kara seboea,
 kara nitoto, ba lahare'ō jawā mboe-
 atō: owōlō'ōlō sibai ira ba halōwō
 andrō ba alio tedoe ba dangara.
 Ba no masofoe ba zatoeara, no 9
 mamane ehōra: Ha niha zanehe
 ehōmi folaoe osali andre, awō wa-
 ngasiwai ōli kara andrō? Ba he 10
 tōira gōi, ba no masofoe ehōra, ba
 wangombacha ehōoe, ba no mabe'e
 ba zoera ehōoe dōi hōgōra andrō.

- 11 Ba no lamane wangombacha chōma: Enoni Lowalangi andrō ndra'aga, si no Lowalangi zoroego ba Lowalangi danō, ba mafœli malaoe gosali andrō, si no moclaœ fōna, ha oega gōtō niha fōnama, me ilaoe razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, seboea, ba
- 12 me i'asiwai. (*Raz. I. 6, 1*). Ba me no la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi zoroego andrō ira toeama, ba ibe'e ira ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, Dawa Galedaia; da'ō zanoedoegō osali andrō ba sangoloi'ō niha ba Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 24, 10b. t.*).
- 13 Ba me awena razo Giro andrō, razo Mbabeli, me lō dōfi na, ba itehe razo Kiro andrō lafoeli lalaoe gosali Lowalangi andre. *F. 1, 1*).
- 14 Ba hc gamagama andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi, ana'a ba firō, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa moroi ba gosali ba Jeroezalema, nibe'enia ba gosali ba Mbabeli, ibe'e baero razo Kiro, ihālō ba gosali ba Mbabeli, ba tebe'e ba danga nifataronia koemandroe andrō, Sesibasa dōinia.
- 15 Ba ibe'e li chōnia, imane: „Halō gamagama andre, ba ae'e, ba be'e ba gosali ba Jeroezalema; ba lafoeli lalaoe gosali Lowalangi ba nahania fōna. Ba mōi Zesibasa andrō, ibe'e tooe dojo gosali Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, ba i'otarai loe da'ō, ba la'otomotomosi ia, ba
- 17 lō sawai na. Ba ija'e, ba na omasi razo, ba ndra moe'aloœloe ba nomo girōgirō andrō, chō razo, ba da'ō, ba Mbabeli, na si ndroehoe si manō, na no itehe razo Kiro, lalaoe gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema; ba jamoefarongogō chōma dōdōnia ba hoehoe andrō.”
- ni'irō'ō gōi girōgirō ba Mbabeli. Ba lasōndra zoera ba gōdo ba Gameta, ba danō Mcdia, mané nōsinia: „Nitanō ba dōdō: Me awena razo Giro, me lō dōfi na, ba ibe'e gorōisa, imane: „Osali andrō ba Jeroezalema, — lafoeli lalaoe gosali andrō, iaha ba nibe'ebe'e soemange, Tojonia ba bōi mangiwa. Fa'alawania, ba 60 hela, ba fa'ebolonia, ba 60 hela gōi: Tōloe winæta gara seboea, kara nitoto, ba sawinaeta geoe balo, ba balazonia, ba ba gōdo razo lahalō. Ba nifoeli gōi gamagama andrō ba gosali Lowalangi, ana'a ba firō, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa moroi ba gosali ba Jeroezalema, ni'ohenia ba Mbabeli, ena'ō ba nahania ba gosali ba Jeroezalema labe'e fefoe; ba gosali Lowalangi ōbe'e'. Ba bōi mihatō'ō ami chōra — ja'oegō Tatenai, koemandroe ba danō jefo Oifarati, ba ja'oegō Sitara-Bosinai ba awōmi andrō, banœa Gafarasechi, ba danō jefo Oifarati. Bōi mitena'wa halōwō ba gosali Lowalangi andrō; alacha lafoeli lalaoe gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba nahania fōna, koemandroe niha Jehocda andrō ba satoea niha Jehoeda. Ba no œbe'e li ba nibe'e ba zatœa niha Jehoeda andrō, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrō. Ahori la'alī chōra mbalazo andrō; sinema razo, beo andrō ba danō jefo Oifarati labe'e, ba bōi sarōrō! Ba hadia zogoena, he ono sawi si matoea, ba he biribiri si matoea ba ono mbiribiri, soemange nitoenoe chō Lowalangi zoroego, ba gandroe ba asio ba agoe ba fanicha, ba tenga ni'ambōsi wame'e chōra, ero ma'ōchō, dali ni'wa'ō gere andrō, ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō labe'e chō Lowalangi zoroego zoemange samohœa, ba ena'ō la'andrō wa'anaœ noso razo ba fa'anaœ noso nga'ōtōnia. Ba no œbe'e li: na so zowœ'ai orœisa andrō, ba ladcha zara mboeatō ba nomonia ba laforōfa ia

FAZA 6.

I. Itolo sibai Dario, ba wolaoe osali. II. Mofozoe wotomo, ba la'asiwai ba la'amoni'ō gosali. III. Lalaoe wasa.

- 1 I. Ba ibe'e li razo Dario ena'ō la'alœi ba naha zœra andrō, ba

- ba mboeatō andrō, ba omonia, ba labali'ō oboola fangatabō zinanō, 12 bōrō da'ō. Ba Lowalangi andrō, samonahia tōinia ba da'ō, ba jamoetimba zala'wa fefoe, awō soi fefoe, sangoro'ō tangara, ba wovoe'ai, ba ma ba wanoedoe'ō osali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema; Ja'odo andre, Dario, zame'e oroisa andre, ba nihaogō famaloea."
- 13 II. Ba la'o'ō sibai sa'ae gorōisa andrō, no mege, nibe'e razo Dario, ira Tatenai, koemandroe ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati, Sitara-Bo- 14 sinai, ba awōra andrō. Ba motomo zatoea niha Jehoeda ba tedooc domosa; fangabe'era wama'ele'ō ndra Haga'i sama'ele'ō, Sacharia ono Ido. Ba la'asiwai gosali, dali gorōisa Lowalangi Ndraono Gize- 15 raēli ba oroisa ndra Kiro, Dario, Aretazasa, razo Weresia. Ba ba zi medōloe, ba mba'wa Adara, me no aloea melima fache razo Dario, razo 16 [Weresia], awai gosali andrō. Ba lalaoe we'amoni'ō osali Lowalangi andrō Iraono Gizeraēli — ere ba Ono Lewi, awō niha bō'ō andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'ō 17 ja'ira mege, omoeso dōdōra. Ba labe'e soemange ba we'amoni'ō osali Lowalangi andrō: 100 nga'oeo za'wi si matoea ba 200 nga'oeo mbiribiri si matoea ba 400 rozi nono mbiribiri; ba soemange fameta horō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba 12 nga'oeo nambi si matoea, i'ohia'ō 18 wa'oja mado Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba lafataro gere andrō, dali mbosira, ba Ono Lewi, dali ngenolira, ba halōwō andrō chō Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, dali nifachoi andrō ba zoera Moze. (*Moz. IV. 3, 6*).
- 19 III. Ba lalaoe wasa si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, ba zi mewe'leōfa ba mba'wa si fōfōna 20 lalaoe. (*Moz. II. 12, 6*). Noa sa lahaogō ira ere ba Ono Lewi, dozi; oi si no moehaogō ira. Ba lataba wasa tana ba zi no mangawoeli andrō moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege fefoe, ba tana ba dalifoesōra ere andrō, ba tana chōra. Ba la'a 21 Iraono Gizeraēli, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, awō dozi si no mangondراسي ja'ira, si no mangoniagō ja'ira ba wa'ara'ira'ō niha baero andrō ba danō, ba wangeloei Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba lalaoe gowasa roti si lō 22 moe'aisōni andrō, fitoc ngaleo, ba somoeso tōdō ira. Noa sa omoeso sibai dōdōra ibe'e Jehowa, me no idōnisi chōra dōdō razo Asiria, ba wanolo ja'ira ba halōwōra andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi Ndraono Gize- 23 raēli.

FAZA 7.

I. Mōi ba Jeroezalema Gesera.
 II. Ifa'oh'e'ō chōnia zoera Aretazasa, soera wanehe. III. Isoeno Lowalangi Esera.

- I. Ba me aefa da'ō no mege, me 1 razo Aretazasa, razo Weresia, ba mōi misi ja'wa Gesera andrō, ono Zeraja ono Gasaria ono Hilikia ono 2 Zaloemi ono Zadoki ono Gahitobi ono Gamaria ono Gasaria ono Me- 3 rajoto ono Zeraja ono Oesi ono 4 Mboeki ono Gabisoea ono Wineha 5 ono Gelezari ono Ga'aroni ere seboea andrō. — Esera andrō zi mōi 6 misi ja'wa, moroi ba Mbabeli. Ba sangila amachoita ia, si no mangila sibai oroisa andrō, chō Moze, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize- 7 raēli; ba itche chōnia ni'andrōnia fefoe razo, me itolo ia tanga Lowalangania Jehowa. Ba so zi fao chōnia ba Jeroezalema Iraono Gize- 8 raēli ōsa ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba sanoenō ba sanaro ba mbawandroe- 9 hō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, enoni andrō, me no aloea meōnō fache razo Aretazasa. Ba iroegi Jeroezalema, me ba'wa si lima, dōfi si fitoe chō razo. Ba zi samboea 9 desa'a ba mba'wa si fōfōna i'wa'ō wangefa ba Mbabeli, ba ba zi sa-

- mboea desa'a ba mba'wa si lima laroei Jeroezalema, me no itolo ia tanga Lowalanginia, seboea tödö chönia. Me no ibe'e dödönia Esera i'aloeloei goraisa Jehowa ba i'o'ö, ba ifahaö Ndraono Gizeraëli ba gamachöita andrö ba ba hoekoe.
- 11 II. Ba da'e zoera andrö, nibe'e razo Aretazasa chö Gesera sangila amachöita; si no to'ölö ba niwa'ö ba goraisa Jehowa ba ba gamachöitania ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, imane: „[Nibe'e] Aretazasa fondrege razo chö Gesera andrö ere ba sanoera oroisia Lowalangi zoroego andrö — ba tohoetohoenia. No oebe'e goraisa: dozi Iraono Gizeraëli ba mbanoeagoe ba ere chöra ba Ono Lewi, scdöna möi ba Jeroezalema, ba ndra möi awöoe, me no nifatenge razo ndra'oegö ba nifatenge ganofaelania andrö si dafitoe, dali goraisa Lowalangioe andrö, si so ba dangaoe, ba wamaigi he wisa ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, (Esai. 1, 14), ba ba wolohe chöra firö andrö ba ana'a, nibe'e razo ba anofaelania saoha gölöra chö Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli si so nahia ba Jeroczelema, ba he firö andrö ba ana'a, fefoe, nifalaoe chöoe ba danö Mbabeli ma'asagörö, awö nibe'e zato [Iraono Gizeraëli] ba ere, saoha gölöra, wame'e balazo gosali Lowalangira ba Jeroezalema, saoha gölö. Andrö wa öfaigi sibai wame'e ana'a andrö, ba wowöli sa'wi si matoea ba biribiri si matoea ba ono mbiribiri, awö soemange ni'a ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ö, ba öbe'e ba naha wame'e soemange andrö, ba gosali Lowalangimi ba Jeroezalema. Ba ba zi tosai firö andrö ba ana'a ba balazi dödöoe ba tödö niwami andrö, heza mi'ogena'ö, dali zomasi Lowalangimi. Ba gamagama andrö, ba halöwö, ba gosali Lowalangimö, nibe'e ba dangaoe, ba ahori ötooe'ö tooe föna Lowalangi andrö, ba Jeroezalema. Ba ha-
- dia na zogoena chöoe, ba gosali Lowalangioe andrö, balazo, ba hana na ba nomo girögirö chö razo öhalö. Ba ja'odo, razo Aretazasa, ba no oebe'e li ba zangirö ana'a andrö, fefoe, ba danö, ba zi tambai Oifarati tánö andrö, no oemane: Fefoe hadia ia ni'andrö Gesera andrö, sanoeira oroisia andrö, oroisia Lowalangi zoroego, ni'andrönia chömi, ba mi'o'ö sibai chönia, irege 22,050 balaki wirö ba 200 ngaso'e gandroe ba 20 ngaso'e nagoe ba 20 ngaso'e wani-cha, ba asio, ba si lö moe'wa'ö ha wa'oja. Fefoe hadia ia zogoena, dali goraisa Lowalangi zoroego andrö, ba tenga ni'ambösi fame'e ba gosali Lowalangi zoroego andrö, fa böi göna fönoe mbanoea razo ba banoea ndraononia. (F. 6, 10). Ba ja'ami, ba böi zi lö mirongo: dozi ami, ba ba gere andrö ba ba Nono Lewi ba ba zanoenö andrö ba ba zanaro ba mbawandroehö ba ba zangai halöwö ba gosali Lowalangi andrö, ba lö tola miwa'ö mbco ba ma hoea zago ba ma rodi lala. Ba ja'oegö Esera, ba öfataro zangoehoeke ba samatörö ba wa'atocatoea andrö chö Lowalangioe, si no so chöoe, ena'ö lafatoenö hoehoeo niha sato fefoe, ba danö ba zi tambai Oifarati tánö andrö, — hoehoeo zi no aboto ba dödö oroisia Lowalangioe andrö; ba ha niha zi lö mangila ja'ia [na], ba mifahaö. Ba dozi ha niha zi lö mo-lo'ö oroisia Lowalangioe ba oroisia razo, ba nihaogö fangoehoeke, he ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba he ba wani-bo'ö ja'ia, ba he ba wogaoe, ba he ba wokoeroe.”
- III. Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra tocada, si no mame'e ba dö-dö razo da'ö, ba wamolachömi osali Lowalangi andrö, ba Jeroezalema, ba si no mame'e faloecha wa'eboea dödö razo ndra'odo, chö razo ba ba ganofaelania andrö ba ba goemandroe seboea andrö chö razo fefoe! Ba oe'abe'e'ö dödögoe,

me no itolodo tanga Lowalangigoe Jehowa, ba oe'owocloi zatoea Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, ena'õ mõi ira awõgöe
misi ja'wa.

FAZA 8.

I. Tõi nawõ Gäsera andrõ, misi
ja'wa ba Jeroezalema. II. Ifakaoni'õ
gõi Nono Lewi Esera, ba mamoni
ira ba mangandrõ. III. Ibe'e ba da-
nga gere ba ba danga Nono Lewi
gamagama andrõ, gamagama ba ni'-
amoni'õ andrõ. IV. Mofanõ ira, ba
lõ hadia ia ba lala, ba laroegi Je-
roezalema.

- 1 I. Ba da'e dõl doeara ba tõi nga'-
õtõ da'õ, si fao chõgöe misi ja'wa,
- 2 me loeo razo Aretazasa. Ma'oe'woe
Wineha, ba Gereso. Ba ma'oe'woe
Gitamari, ba Daniëli. Ba ma'oe'woe
Dawido, ba Hatoesi, ono Zechania.
- 3 Ba ma'oe'woc Wareo, ba Sacharia,
ba nitanõ ba zoera awõnia, ba 150
- 4 ndra matoea. Ba ma'oe'woe Wahata-
Moabi, ba Elijehoënai, ono Zerahia,
- 5 ba 200 nawõnia, ira matoea. Ba
ma'oe'woe Zatoe, ba Sechania, ono
Jehaziëli, ba 300 nawõnia, ira ma-
- 6 toea. Ba ma'oe'woe Gadini, ba
Ebedi, ono Jonata, ba 50 nawõnia,
- 7 ira matoea. Ba ma'oe'woe Gelama,
ba Jesaja, ono Gatalia, ba 70 na-
- 8 wõnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oe'woe
Zefatia, ba Sebadia, ono Michaëli,
- 9 ba 80 nawõnia, ira matoea. Ba
ma'oe'woe Joabi, ba Obadia o-
- 10 no Jehiëli, ba 218 nawõnia, ira
matoea. Ba ma'oe'woe Mbani, ba
Selomiti, ono Josifia, ba 160 nawõ-
- 11 nia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oe'woe Mbe-
bai, ba Sacharia, ono Mbebai, ba
- 12 28 nawõnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oe-
woe Asigada, ba Johanano, ono
Hakatana, ba 110 nawõnia, ira ma-
- 13 toea. Ba ma'oe'woe Gadonika, si
achi ba wa'atoemboe, Elifeleti ba
Jeïeli ba Semaja döira, ba 60 na-
- 14 wõra, ira matoea. Ba ma'oe'woe
Mbigewai, ba Oeta'i ba Saboedi, ba
70 nawõra, ira matoea.
- 15 II. Ba oe'owocloi ira ba mbewe

nidanõ andrõ, si sa'wa mijooe Aha-
wa, ba ma'ia'gõ da'õ oea, tõloe nga-
loco. Ba me oefai'gi niha sato, awõ
gere, ba no samõsa lõ ono Lewi ba
da'õ. Ba oefatenge ndra Eliëzeri, 16
Ariëli, Semaja, Elinata, Jaribi, Eli-
nata, Natano, Sacharia, Mesoela, oi
satoca, ba Jojaribi ba Elinata, goeroe,
oefatenge chõ Ido, satoca ba mba 17
noea Gasifia, ba oebe'e li chõra, hadia
ni'wa'õ chõ Ido ba ba dalifoesõnia
ba ba zangai halõwõ ba gosali, ba-
noea Gasifia, ba wamaigi chõma
sangai halõwõ ba gosali Lowala-
ngima. Ba me no itologa tanga 18
Lowalangida, si hachõsi tõdõ ja'a-
ga, ba la'ohe chõma niha satoea-
toea, ma'oe'woe Maheli ono Lewi
ono Gizeraëli, Serebia andrõ, awõ
ndraononia ba awõ dalifoesõnia, 18
fefoe, ba Hasabia, awõ Jesaja ma'-
oe'woe Merari ba talifoesõnia ba 19
iraonora, 20 fefoe. Ba sangai ha-
lõwõ ba gosali, nihonogõi Dawido
ba awõnia sala'wa, tohoetohoe da-
nga Nono Lewi : 220 zangai halõwõ
ba gosali, oi nitõtõi tõi. (Jos. 9, 21.
Nga'oi. I. 9, 2). Ba oefa'wa'õgõ 21
wamoni ba gõ, ba da'õ, ba mbewe
Gahawa, ena'õ ma'ide'ide'õ ndra'-
aga fõna Lowalangida, ba ba wa-
ngandrõ chõnia, ena'õ lõ gõnaga
hadia ia, ba lala, ja'aga ba iraono-
ma ba si so chõma. Aila sa ndra'o, 22
oe'andrõ chõ razo zabõlõ ba si fa-
koedo, ba wanimba chõma' emali,
ba lala. Noa sa mamane chõ razo :
Lõ aefa danga Lowalangima ba
zangaloei ja'ia fefoe, ba wangorifi
ja'ira ; ba ba zangerogõ ja'ia, fefoe,
ba tohare wa'abõlõnia ba fõnoenia.
Ba mamoni ndra'aga ba ma'andrõ 23
da'õ chõ Lowalangida, ena'õ ifo-
ndrondrongo chõma, ba ifondro-
ndrongo lima.

III. Ba 12 oetoetoejoe satoca 24
gere : Serebia ba Hasabia ba dafocloe
nawõra, talifoesõra, ba oetoelo chõra 25
wirõ andrõ ba ana'a, awõ gamagama
andrõ — boeala andrõ ba gosali Lowa-

langida, nibe'e razo ba anofaelania
 ba koemandroenia ba Iraono Gize-
 26 raëli fefoe, si so ba da'õ, saoha
 gölõra. Oetelo ba dangara: 460
 fikoe wirõ; ba gamagama firõ, 70
 27 fikoe; ba ana'a 80 fikoe. Ba 20
 mako ana'a, 1000 hoea balaki
 [fowõli], ba domboea na nahia ha-
 dia ia, tõla si sõchi, nifosõnõ ga-
 28 na'a, timba gana'a ba mbõli. Ba
 oemane chõra: No ni'amoni'õ ami,
 chõ Jehowa; ba gamagama andrõ,
 ba no ni'amoni'õ, ba firõ andrõ ba
 ana'a, ba no nibe'e saoha gölõ chõ
 Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami.
 29 Ba mihaogõ wangirõ'õ ja'ia, irege
 mitoelo ia ba zi so satoea gere ba
 satoea Nono Lewi, awõ hõgõ nga-
 fõ Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Jeroezale-
 ma, ba mbate'e andrõ ba gosali
 30 Jehowa, Ba lalahõ wirõ andrõ ere
 ba Ono Lewi, awõ gana'a, awõ ga-
 magama andrõ, nitoelo, ba wolohe
 ba Jeroezalema, ba gosali Lowala-
 ngima.
 31 IV. Ba mangefa ndra'aga ba mbe-
 we Gahawa, ba zi mewelendroea, ba
 mba'wa si fõfõna, ba wana'wa Jeroe-
 zalema; ba itologa tanga Lowalangi-
 da, lõ iloeloe ndra'aga ba danga ne-
 mali ba ba danga zanaronarogõ ja'aga
 32 ba zinga lala. Ba maroegi Jeroezale-
 ma, ba tõloe bongi ndra'aga ba da'õ.
 33 Ba mahemoloe õ, ba latoelo wirõ a-
 ndrõ, awõ gana'a, awõ gamagama a-
 ndrõ, ba gosali Lowalangi, labe'e
 ba danga Merimoto ere, ono Goeria —
 ba awõnia Gelezari, ono Wineha,
 ba awõra na Nono Lewi andrõ, Jo-
 sabada, ono Jesoea ba Noadia, ono
 34 Mbinoei — ahoi la'era i ba latoelo
 chõra; ba fa'aboca fefoe, ba latanõ
 35 ba zocra, me loeo da'õ. Ba si no
 so andrõ, si no mangawoeli moroi
 ba ni'oloi'õ ja'ira mege, ba mame'e
 soemange nitoenoe chõ Lowalangi
 Ndraono Gizeraëli: 12 nga'ee za-
 wi, si matoea, tana ba Ndraono
 Gizeraëli fefoe, ba 96 nga'ee mbiri-
 biri si matoea, ba 77 rozi nono

mbiribiri, ba 12 nga'ee nambi si
 matoea soemange fameta horõ —
 oi soemange nitoenoe chõ Jehowa.
 Ba labe'e ba danga nifatro zala'wa 36
 andrõ ba ba danga ndra koema-
 ndroe ba zi tambai Oifarati tãnõ
 andre, nifachoi zala'wa, ba latolo
 niha [Jehoeda], ba he ba wolaoe
 osali Lowalangi andrõ.

FAZA 9.

I. Fangai Ndraono Gizeraëli ono
 alawe ba niha baero. Fa'aboe dõdõ
 Gesera ba da'õ. II. Fangandrõnia.

I. Ba me no moc'asiwai da'õ, 1
 ba la'ondrasi ndra'o satoea, ba la-
 mane: Lõ ni'oniagõ Ndraono Gize-
 raëli sato ba ere ba Ono Lewi ja'ira
 ba niha baero ba danõ, si no si
 nangea ena'õ, ba zogoro ita a-
 ndrõ, ba Ndrawa Gana'ana andrõ
 ba ba Ndraono Cheti ba ba Ndrao-
 no Weresi ba ba Ndraono Jeboesi
 ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndra-
 wa Miseraji. Noa sa lalahõ nonora 2
 alawe õsa fo'omora ba fo'omo ndrao-
 nora, ba tobali faroeke danõmõ niha
 ni'amoni'õ andrõ ba danõmõ niha
 ba danõ, ba no sala'wa ba satoea
 zamobõrõ lalõ andrõ. (Moz. V. 7, 3).
 Ba ha si'aikõ oerongo wangadoe 3
 andrõ, ba oetika mbaroegoe, awõ
 lembegoe ba oedõdõni mbõe hõgõ-
 goe, awõ gambigoe, ba moedadaodo
 tooe, lõ hedehe, bõrõ lalõ zanga-
 woeli andrõ moroi ba ni'oloi'õ ja'ira
 mege. Ba la'ondrasi ndra'o dozi sa-
 ngata'oefi oroisa Lowalangi Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli. Ba doemaodao manõ
 ndra'o lõ hedehe, iregi ginõtõ
 wame'e soemange tãnõ owi. (Moz.
 II. 29, 41). Ba me inõtõ wame'e 4
 soemange tãnõ owi, ba maoso ndra'o,
 oebato wamakao ja'o andrõ ba
 oefoeli oetika mbaroegoe, awõ lembe-
 goe; ba oetoehi danõ tooe ba oe'o-
 ro'õ dangagoe chõ Lowalangigoe
 Jehowa.

II. Ba oemane: „He Lowalangi, 6
 saila sibai ndra'odo, tobali tebai

- oefaōga mbawagoe chōoe, ja'oeğō, Lowalangioe! Noa sa ilawoei ndra'aga lālōma, no eboea sibai horōma, iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa (*Sin. 38, 5*).
- 7 I'otarai gōtō ndra toeama, ba no eboea horōma, ba iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba bōrō lālōma andrō, wa no nieloee manō ndra'aga, ja'aga ba sala'wa ba ere chōma, wa no moebe'e ba danga razo niha baero ndra'aga ba ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba wangoloi'ō ja'aga ba ba woraboe niha bō'ō ba ba wa'aila, si mane ma'ōchō. Ba ija'e, ba no faloechaga wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangima Jehowa, si lō ararā na, me no isaigō na chōma zaeri, ōsa, si lō atotō, ba me no [ifoeli] ifonahia ndra'aga ba naha ni'amonī'ō andre chōnia, ena'ō ifchaga hōrōma Lowalangima, ba ena'ō [ifoeli] ibe'e chōma wa'aoeri ma'ifoc, ba wa'a-sawoejoema andre. Noa sa sawoejoegō ndra'aga, ba no lō'ō zoei ni'erogō Lowalangima ja'aga, ba wa'a-sawoejoema andre, noa sa ibe'e faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō razo Weresia ndra'aga, ba no tobali la'orifi ndra'aga, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangima andrō, ba ba wanga'a-zōchi adoedoelania, ba ba wolaoe nahia ba danō mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, nahia nikōlini ōli
- 10 kara. Ba ija'e, ja'oeğō Lowalangima, hadia ni'wa'ōma ba da'ō?
- 11 Me no ma'erogō goroi samō, nifabe'e'ōmō chōma ba genonimō andrō, sama'ele'ō andrō, me ōmane: Tanō andrō, niroegimi dania, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba no tanō si ra'ira'iō, bōrō wa'ara'ira'iō niha ba danō andrō, sogoro ita andrō chōra, nihōnara ba danō ma'sagōrō, ba wa'ara'ira'iōra andrō. (*Moz. II. 18,*
- 12 *25*). Ba bōi mibe'e ba nonora matoea nonomi alawe, ba bōi mihalō oemōnōmi nonora alawe, ba bōi mitolo ira ba wangaloei fa'ohahaoe dōdōra ba sohare ira, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, ena'ō ja'amī zabōlō
- ba ena'ō mi'aga'aga zi sōchi ba danō, ba ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, ondrōitami ba nga'ōtōmi mitoe. (*Moz. V. 23, 6*). Ba ba zi no gōna ndra'aga, fefoe, ba mboeaboeama andrō si lō sōchi ba ba horōma andrō, si no eboea — ba noa na ō'osilōmilagō ōsa, lālōma andrō, ja'oeğō, Lowalangima, ba noa na ōtehe chōma, tosaī zi manō —, ba hadia, mafaeli masawō goroi samō, ba wambambatōsa ba niha andrō, si no to'ōlō ba zogoro ita andrō? Ba hadia, lō ōhori ena'ō ndra'aga, ba wōnoemō, irege lō'ō sa'ae si tosaī, ba irege lō fangorifi sa'ae? He Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, no satoelō ndra'oeğō; ba no si tosaī ndra'aga, saocri, ma'ōchō: Ja'e ndra'aga, fōnaoe, ba hōrōma andrō; bōrō da'ō, wa tabai mataha wōnoemō!" (*Sin. 143, 2*).

FAZA 10.

I. La'wa'ō wangehao satoea. II. Lafaboe'oe niha sato fefoe, la'efa'ō ndrōngara andrō, niha baero. III. Lafaloea wangefa'ō.

- I. Ba me imanō wangandrō Esera, me mege'ege ia, wangombacha horō andrō, me no ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, ba no ato sibai zowoe chōnia Iraono Gizeraēli, ira matoea ba ira alawe ba iraono, oi sa sege'ege sibai niha sato [gōi]. Ba hoemedē Zechania, ono Jehiēli, ma'oe'oe Gelama, imane chō Gesera: No mōlalō ndra'aga chō Lowalangida, me no mahalō ndra alawe bō'ō, ba niha ba danō; ba so zoei na dōtōnafō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba da'ō. Ba datafaboe'oe chō Lowalangida, tatibo'ō ndra alawe andrō fefoe, fabaja onora, dali ni'wa'ō zochō ja'ō, awō ni'wa'ō zangata'oe'fi oroisā Lowalangida andrō; oroisā ni'ō'ō. Faoso, chōoe mangawoe'li hoe'oe andrō, ba matolo'ō; abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba laboe! Ba maoso Gesera, ba ibe'e ba hō-

- loe zatoea gere ba satoea Nono Lewi ba satoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoc, ba wolo'õ da'õ; ba mõi ira
- 6 Ba hõloe. Ba mofanõ Gesera, irõi nahania andrõ, fõna gosali Lowa-
langi, mõi ia ba mbate'e Johanano andrõ, ono Geliasibi. Ba da'õ mörõ ia, lõ munga ia ba lõ ibadoe nida-
nõ; me no aboe dödõnia ba horõ zangawoeli andrõ.
- 7 II. Ba lafakaoni'õ mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, awõ dozi si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'o-
loi'õ ja'ira mege, enaõ la'owoeloi ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba si lõ so, na
- 8 no aefa doea wongi. si lõ molo'õ niwa'õ zatoea ba sala'wa, ba labe'e balazo gosali zi so chõnia, fefoe, ba ja'ia, ba ni'efa'õ banoea zanga-
woeli andrõ. Ba owelondra matoea mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami fefoe, ba Jeroezalema, me no aefa doea wongi; ba zi doea woeloe ba mba'wa si si'wa. Ba no doemadao niha sato fefoe ba golajama, fõna gosali Lowalangi, manizinizi ira, bõrõ hoehoeo andrõ ba he teoe.
- 10 Ba maoso Gesera cre, ba imane chõra : No molalõ ami, no mihalõ ndra alawe bõ'õ, ba wonõnõ na horõ Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Moz. V.*
- 11 *7, 3*). Ba mitehe iada'e [horõmi], chõ Jehowa Lowalangi ndra toeami, ba mi'o'õ zomasi ia, wamabali ja'a-
mi ba niha ba danõ ba na ndra alawe bõ'õ andrõ. Ba laterna linia niha sato fefoe, eboea lira, lamane :
- 12 Ja'itõrõ niwa'õoe ! Ba nihá, ba no ato, ba no ba'wa deoe, tobali tebai baero manõ so ita; ba tenga gõi ha ma'õma'õchõ ba tenga ha deoa ngaloeo wangasiwai hoehoeo andre, me no oja ngawalõ lalõda nifatoenõ.
- 14 Ba alacha lahoehoeo'õ satoeada, salahi zato, ba banoeada fefoe, si no mangai ira alawe bõ'õ, ba acha lafa'aso'aso ira ba ginõtõ niwa'õ chõra, awõ zatoea ba awõ zangoehoe-
koe ba mbanoeara, irege alõ wõnoe Lowalangida chõda, ba golalõwa
- andrõ. Ba ha Jonata, ono Gaza- heli ba Jehasia, ono Dikiwa, zama-
daõ da'õ; ba si fa'awõ chõra, ba Mesoela ba Sabata'i, Ono Lewi.
- III. Ba la'õ'õ da'õ si no ma-
16 ngawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'õ ja'ira mege. Ba itoetoejoe chõnia niha Esera ere, hõgõ ngafoera andrõ, oi nitõtõ tõi, ba faloecha ira, ba zi samboea desa'a ba mba'wa si foeloe, ba wangoehoehoeo'õ da'õ. Ba iroegi
- 17 zi samboea desa'a ba mba'wa si fõfõna, ba awai hoehoeo ba niha andrõ fefoe. si no mangai ira alawe bõ'õ. Ba da'e nga'õtõ gere, si no
- 18 mangai ira alawe bõ'õ : Ma'owoe Jesoea, ono Josadaki, ba ma'owoe dalifoesõnia : Ma'aseja ba Eliëzeri ba Jaribi ba Gedalia. Da'õ zondra'oe
- 19 tanga ndra Esera, lafaboe'oe lati- bo'õ ndra alawera andrõ ba sageoe labe'e biribiri si matoea õmõra ba lalõra andrõ. Ba ma'owoe Imeri,
- 20 ba Hanani ba Sebadia. Ba ma'owoe 21 Harimi, ba Ma'aseja ba Elia ba Semaja ba Jehiëli ba Oesia. Ba 22 ma'owoe Wasoeri, ba Elijoënai ba Ma'aseja ba Sima'eli ba Netane'eli ba Josabada ba Eleasa. Ba Ono
- 23 Lewi, ba Josabada ba Sime'i ba Kelaja — ja'ia Kelita andrõ — ba Fetaja ba Joeda ba Eliëzeri. Ba sanoenõ andrõ, ba Eliasibi. Ba
- 24 sanaro ba mbawandroehõ, ba Sa- loemi ba Telemi ba Oeri. Ba Irao-
25 no Gizeraëli sato : Ma'owoe Wa- reo, ba Ramia ba Jisia ba Mala-
chia ba Mijamini ba Eleazari ba Malachia ba Benaja. Ba ma'owoe
- 26 Gelama, ba Matania ba Sacharia ba Jehiëli ba Abidi ba Jeremoto ba Elia. Ba ma'owoe Zatoe, ba
- 27 Elijoënai ba Eliasibi ba Matania ba Jeremoto ba Sabada ba Asisa, Ba ma'owoe Mbebai, ba Johanano
- 28 ba Hanania ba Sabai ba Atalai. Ba ma'owoe Mbani, ba Mesoela 29 ba Maloecha ba Adaja ba Jasoebi ba Seala ba Jeramoto. Ba ma'oe-
30 woe Wahata-Moabi, ba Adena ba

Kelala ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba	Meremoto ba Eliasibi ba Matania	37
Matania ba Besale'eli ba Binoei ba	ba Matanai ba Ja'sai ba Bani ba	38
31 Manase. Ba ma'oewoe Harimi. ba	Binoei ba Sime'i ba Selenia ba	39
Eliçzeri ba Jisia ba Malachia ba	Natano ba Adaja ba Machanadabai	40
32 Semaja ba Simeoni, ba Benijami	ba Sasai ba Sarai ba Asare'eli ba	41
33 ba Maloecha ba Semaria. Ba ma'oewoe	Selemia ba Semaria ba Saloemi ba	42
Hasoemi, ba Matanai ba Ma	Amaria ba Josefo. Ba ma'oewoe	43
tata ba Sabada ba Elifeleti ba Je	Nebo, ba Jeëli ba Matitia ba Sa	
34 remai ba Manase ba Sime'i. Ba	bada ba Sebina ba Jada'i ba Joëli	
ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Ma'adai ba	ba Benaja. Oi si no mangai ira	44
35 Ameramo ba Oeeli, ba Benaja ba	alawe bō'ō da'ō, ba so zi no mo'	
36 Bedia ba Keloehi ba Wania ba	ono ōsa, ira alawe andrō.	

Soera

NEHEMIA.

FAZA 1.

I. Irongo wa'aboe dōdō mbanoea
Jeroezalema Nehemia. II. Fanga-
ndrōnia, chō Lowalangi.

1 I. Hikaja chō Nehemia andrō,
ono Hakalia. Me ba'wa Kisilevi,
dōfi si doea weeloe, me sodo ba
2 gōdo ba Zoesa, (*F. 2, 1*), ba mōi
chōgoc nachigoe Hanani, awō ma-
do Joeda ōsa. Ba me oesofoe chō-
ra, he wisa ba niha Jehoeda saeri
andrō, si tosai ni'oloi'ō no, ba he
3 wisa ba Jeroezalema, ba lamane
chōgoc: Si tosai andrō, si lō ahoi
ni'oloi'ō no, ba danō andrō, ba no
noemana sibai ba no si tehawoe
fa'aila, me no moedoeoegō gōli
Jeroezalema ōli kara, ba me no
moetoenoe mbawa gōli. (*Raz II. 25,*
10).

4 II. Ba me oerongo doeria andrō,
ba moedadaodo tooe, mege'egedo
ba mangarōngarōdo, mato doea
wongi wa'ara; ba mamoni ba gō
ndra'o ba mangandrōngandrō ndra'o
5 chō razo zoroego, oemane: „He
Jehowa, Lowalangi ba zoroego, Lo-

walangi seboea ba sata'oe ita, si
lō mowoe'ai fawoe'oesa li fa'ahachō
dōdō andrō ba zangomasi'ō ja'oegō
ba ba zolo'ō oroismō. (*Dan. 9, 4*).
Be'e mbōrō dalingamō ba bokai hō- 6
rōoe, ena'ō ōrongo wangandrō ge-
nonioe andre, si lō oebato chōoe
iada'e, bongi ma'ōchō, salahi Ndrao-
no Gize-raëli, enonioe andrō, wango-
mbacha chōoe horō Ndraono Gize-
raëli, horōma chōoe; he ja'odo a-
ndre, ba ja'aga si samba omo,
ba oi si no molalō chōoe. No tenga 7
side'ide horōma chōoe, ba lō ni'o-
ma oroismō, awō nifachoinō, awō
hoekoemō andrō, ni'wa'oe chō ge-
nonioe Moze. Tōrō tōdōoe daroma 8
limō andrō, ni'wa'oe, chō genonioe
Moze, me ōmane: Na molalō ami,
ba ocfazaewc ami ba niha baero!
(*Moz. V. 4, 27*). Ba na mifalalini 9
gera'erami, na mifoeli ami chōgoe,
ba na mib'e ba dōdōmi goroisagoe
ba na mi'o'ō, ba he ba wondrege,
ba gahe mbanoea so nifazawili a-
ndrō chōmi, ba oe'ozaragō zoei ira
ba oe'ohō mangawoeli ba danō a-
ndrō, nitoejoegoc, ba wamonahia

10 tōigoe ba da'ō. Noa sa atō enonioe
ira ba banoeaoe, ni'orifimō mege,
11 ba wa'abōlōoe andrō, tangaoe sabe'e
andrō. He So'aja, be'e mbōrō da-
lingaoe ba wangandrō genonioe a-
ndre ba ba wangandrō genonioe
sato, somasi mangata'oeſi tōimō a-
ndrō: tolo, ena'ō mofozoe nilace
genonimō andre ma'ōchō, ba ena'ō
faloecha ia wa'ahachō dōdō razo
andrō!" Ba ja'odo, ba same'e jomo
gō chō razo.

FAZA 2.

I. Itehe chō Nehemia we'amōi
ba Jeroezalema razo. II. Iroegi, ba
me no aefa ifaigi, ba ifaroe dōdō
zatoea, ba wangazōchi ōli. III. Fa'-
oedoesa Zanabala andrō.

1 I. Ba me ba'wa Nisana, me no
aloea sara ambō doea woeloe fache
razo Aretazasa, me so fōnania na-
goe, ba oehalō nagoe andrō ba
oe'oro'ō chō razo ba lō oefa'ila'ō
2 chōnia ena'ō, wa lō sōchisōchi dō-
dōgoc. Ba imane chōgōe razo:
Hana wa no afoesi mbawaoe, ba
tenga sa atō sofōchō ndra'oegō.
3 Ba ata'oe sibai ndra'o. Ba oemane
chō razo: Ja anaoe manō noso razo!
Hana wa lō afoesi mbawagoe, na
no adocdoe mbanoea andrō, si so
lewatō ndra toecagoe, ba na no a-
4 chozi mbawa gōlinia? Ba imane
chōgōe razo: Ba hadia atō ni'a-
ndrōoe? Ba mangandrō ndra'o chō
5 Lowalangi ba zoroego; ba awena
oemane chō razo: Na atoelō chō
razo, ba na si tola genonioe andre
ō'wa'ō —: fa ōfatenge ndra'o ba
danō mado Joeda, ba mbanoea
andrō, si so lewatō ndra toecagoe,
6 ena'ō ocfoeli oetaroe'ō. Ba imane
chōgōe razo — no doemadao ba
ngainia ngambatōnia — imane: Ha
wa'ara ndra'oegō, na mōi'ō, ha wa'-
ara ōfoeli'ō? Tobali atoelō chō razo
ifatenge ndra'odo; ba oe'ōtō chō-
7 nia mbongi. (P. 5, 14). Ba oemane
na chō razo: Na atoelō chō razo,

ba ndramoebe'e chōgōe zoera ba
goemandroe ba danō andrō, jefo
Oifarati, ena'ō bōi lataha ndra'o,
balazi oeroegi danō mado Joeda,
ba soera chō Gasafo andrō, samai- 8
gimaigi coe ba gatoea chō razo,
ena'ō ibe'e chōgōe geoe balo, boha
mbawa gōli chōgōe ba mbawa gōli
hati andrō, ba ngai gosali, ba so-
goena ba gōli mbanoea ba ba no-
mo andrō nahiagoe. Ba itehe chō-
gōe razo, me no itolodo tanga Lo-
walangigoe, seboea tōdō chōgōe.

II. Ba me oeroegi ndra koema- 9
ndroe ba danō jefo Oifarati, ba oe-
be'e ba dangara zoera razo; ba no
ifatenge gōi goemandra ba si fa-
koedo razo, awōgōe. Ba me larongo 10
ira Sanabala, banoea Horono, To-
bia enoni andrō, Iraono Gamoni,
ba afōchō chōra, me no so zanolo
Iraono Gizeračli, ena'ō ohahaoe dō-
dōra. Ba oeroegi Jeroezalema, ba 11
me nō tōloe bongi ndra'o ba da'ō,
ba maoso ndra'o, oetōrō bongi, lō 12
atotō nawōgōe, lō ni'ombacha'ōgōe
ba niha bō'ō hadia-nibe'e Lowa-
langigoe ba dōdōgōe fanologoe Je-
roezealema, ba lō oe'ohe koedo, ha
si sageoe andrō, ba zi fakoedo
ndra'o. Ba oetōrō mbawa gōli ba 13
ndraso, ba zi bongi, mitoe ba
goemboe naga ba ba mbawa gōli
golawoea; ba oe'amaigi'ō ōli Jeroe-
zealema si no abōcha, ba bawa gōli,
si no achozi. Ba oesa'wa mba'wa 14
gōli ba mba'a ba ba'wa razo; ba
lō'ō sa'ae naha gahe koedogoe, tebai
itōrō, barōgōe. Ba oe'osisi mija'wa 15
ndraso, ba zi bongi, ba oe'amaigi'ō
ōli. Ba ba mbawa gōli ba ndraso
zoci oetōrō, wangawoeli mijomo.
Ba satoea, ba lō la'ila, heza mōido, 16
ba hadia danigoe, irege da'ō, ba lō
ni'ombacha'ōgōe, he ba niha Je-
hoeda [sato], ba he ba gere ba he
ba zala'wa ba he ba zatoea ba he
ba dánō bō'ō fefoe, sohalōhalōwō.
Ba oemane chōra: Mi'ila wangaboe 17
dōdō andrō chōda, me no adocdoe

- Jeroezalema ba me no achozi mba-wa göli. Talaboe, ta'azõchi göli Jeroezalema, fa bõï sa'ae la'igi'igi'õ
 18 ita! Ba awena oe'ombacha'õ chõra, wa no itolodo tanga Lowalangigoe, si no eboea tõdõ chõgoe, awõ ni-wa'õ razo chõgoe. Ba lamane: Talaboe, talaoe! Ba la'abe'e'õ ira ba halõwõ si sõchi andrõ.
- 19 III. Ba me larongo da'õ ira Sanabala, banoea Horono, Tobia, enoni andrõ, Iraono Gamoni ba Gesemi, Dawa Ara, ba la'o'aja ndra'aga, ma'iki ira chõma, ba lamane: Hadia da'õ chõmi, nilaoemi andrõ?
- 20 Hadia, mila'wa razo? Ba oetema lira, oemane chõra: Lowalangi andrõ ba zoroego zame'e mofozoe chõma dania; ba ja'aga, enoninia andre, ba malaoe, ma'azõchi. Ba ja'ami, ba tenga awõ ami, lõ tána chõmi, ba tenga si lõ olifoe mbanoea Jeroezalema dania ami.

FAZA 3.

La'azõchi göli Jeroezalema ba alio tedoe.

- 1 Ba maoso Geliasibi ere seboea, ba talifoesõnia ere andrõ, ba lalaoe mbawa göli mbiribiri andrõ. Ba la'amoni'õ ba labe'e lagõnia. Ba latohoegõ, iroegi malige Hamea andrõ, ba la'amoni'õ da'õ göi, ba latohoegõ, iroegi malige Hanane'eli.
- 2 (*Jer. 31, 38*). Ba sohalõwõ ba ngaira, ba banoea Jericho. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Soekoeri, ono Imeri. Ba bawa göli gi'a, ba banoea Zana'a zolaoe; labe'e mboha ba lafa'anõ lagõ, awõ lazi, ba si no amaedola mboeatõ. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba no Meremoto, ono Goeria ono Hakosi, ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Mesoea, ono Mberechia ono Mesesabe'eli. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Sadoki,
- 5 ono Mba'ana. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba banoea Dekoa; ba sala'wara, ba lõ la'o'õ niwa'õ zamatõrõ ja'ira. Ba sangazõchi bawa göli ba mbanoea satoea, ba Jojada, ono Wasea, ba

Mesoea, ono Mbesodia, labe'e mboha ba lafa'anõ lagõ, awõ lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatõ. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Melatia, banoea Gibeona, ba Jadono, banoea Meronoti, awõ mbanoea Gibeona andrõ, awõ mbanoea Misefa, amatõrõwa goemandroe ba danõ ba zi tambai Oifarati tánõ andre. Ba ba zi tambai da'õ, ba Oesiëli zangazõchi, ono Haraja, awõ doeka gana'a andrõ. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Hanania toska daloedalo nifalemba; la'azõchi [gõ-li] Jeroezalema, iroegi göli sawe'ewe'e andrõ. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Refaja zangazõchi, ono Hoeri, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Jedaja, ono Haroemafa, ba gamaoedoe nomonia. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Hatoesi, ono Hasabeneja. Ba sandrora lahaogõ Malachia, ono Harimi ba Hasoebi, ono Wahata-Moabi, fabaja malige danoeri andrõ. Ba ba ngai da'õ, ba Saloemi, ono Halohe, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Jeroezalema — ja'ia ba ononia alawe. Ba bawa göli ba ndraso, ba Hanoeni zolaoe, awõ mbanoea Zanaa, lafa-sindro ba fa'anõ lagõ, awõ lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatõ, ba latohoegõ wangazõchi õli, 1000 hela, iroegi mbawa göli golawoea. Ba bawa göli golawoea andrõ, ba Malachia zangazõchi, anõ Rechabi, satoea mbanoea Mbeti Cheremi; ifasindro ba ifa'anõ lagõ, awõ lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatõ. Ba bawa göli ba mba'a, ba Saloeni zangazõchi, ono Choli-Hose, satoea mbanoea Misefa — ifasindro ba ifasagõ ba ifa'anõ lagõ, awõ lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatõ —, ba itohoegõ wangazõchi õli ba zinga mba'wa ba noeloe hele, ba kaboe razo, ba iroegi nibosi andrõ, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea Dawido. (*Raz. II. 20, 20*). Ba tohoetohoe da'õ, ba Nehemia zangazõchi, ono Gasiboeki, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Mbetisoeri, iroegi

ba gamaoedoe lewatō Dawido ba iroegi mbaŵa andrō, nifazōchi, ba
 17 iroegi nomo zaradadoe andrō. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Ono Lewi, Rehoemi, ono Mbani [zolohe ja'ira]. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hasabia, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Gegila,
 18 nifachoi ba mbanoea lalaoe. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba iwara. Bawai, ono Henadada, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Gegila [zolohe]. Ba
 19 ba ngairā, ba Ezeri, ono Jesoea, satoea mbanoea Misefa, sandroro gōi lalaoe, ba gamaoedoe lala mi-
 20 jaŵa ba nomo wangōna ba watalinga. (*Nga'ot. II. 26, 9*). Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, mijaŵa ba hili, ba Baroechi, ono Zabai, sandroro gōi,
 i'otarai watalinga, iroegi gamaoedoe mbawandreehō nomo Geliasibi ere
 21 seboea. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Mere-moto, ono Goeria ono Hakosi, sandroro gōi, i'otarai ba gamaoedoe
 mbawandreehō nomo Geliasibi, iroeg-
 22 gi ba hambo nomonia. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba ere, banoea ba zalo'o. Ba
 23 ba ngai da'ō, ba Benijami ba Hasoebi, ba gamaoedoe nomora. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Asaria, ono Ma'a-seja
 24 ono Ganania, ba ngai nomonia. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Binoei, ono Henadada, sandroro gōi,
 i'otarai nomo Gasaria, iroegi watalinga andrō ba sanalinga si'oe. Ba
 25 Falala, ono Oesai, ba ba gamaoedoe watalinga andrō ba ba gamaoedoe malige tánō jaŵa, si no tedoe mo-
 roi ba gōdo razo, si fadoro ba goeroenga. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Fedaja,
 26 ono Wareo. (*Jer. 32, 2*). Ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, enoni andrō, ba ba Gofeli andrō so nomora, iroegi
 ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli ba nidanō, tánō ba gatocmboccha loeo ba iroegi malige si no tedoe andrō.
 27 (*Nga'ot. II. 27, 3*). Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba banoea Dekoa zoei, sandroro tō, ba gamaoedoe malige si no tedoe,
 ba iroegi gōli Gofeli andrō.
 28 Ba jaŵa mbawa gōli koedo, ba ere

zangazōchi; ba gamaoedoe nomonia ilaoe zamōsana. Ba ba ngai da'ō
 29 ba Sadoki, ono Imeri, ba gamaoedoe nomonia. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Semaja, ono Zechania, sanaro ba mbawa gōli tánō ba gatoemboe-
 cha loeo. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Ha-
 30 nania, ono Zelemia ba Hanoeni, ono Zalafi, lima moroi ba zi a'a, sandroro zoei. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Mesoela, ono Mberechia, ba gamaoedoe mbate'enia. Ba ba zi tambai
 31 da'ō, ba Malachia andrō, toeka gana'a, iroegi nomo zangai halōwō ba gosali, ba ba ngai da'ō, ba solafo, ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli Mi-
 fikada, ba iroegi ba gamaoedoe mbate'e andrō ba zi sagōtō, ba watalinga. Ba ba gotaloea da'ō mbawa
 32 gōli mbiribiri, ba toeka gana'a gōi ba solafo zangazōchi.

FAZA 4.

I. Fa'oedoesa Ndrawa Zamaria ba niha Jehoeda. II. Mangarō niha Jehoeda wanohogō fanga'azōchi ōli.

I. Ba me irongo Sanabala la'a'-
 1 azōchi gōli, ba mofōnoe ia ba abao sibai dōdōnia. Ba i'igi'igi'ō niha Jehoeda. Imane, ba zi so talifo-
 2 sōnia, awō zabōlō Ndrawa Zamaria : „Hadia nilaoe niha Jehoeda samomó andrō ? Hadia, lafoeli labōhōli da-
 nia ? Hadia, mame'e soemange ira-
 3 nia ? Hadia, la'asiwai ma'ōchō ? Hadia, lafoeli lafahalō gara adoe-
 doela andrō, si no fabali ba galitō ?” Ba no so ba ngainia Dobia andrō,
 Iraono Gamoni, ba imane da'ō :
 4 „Alacha lalaoe, ba na mōi jaŵa nasoe, ba adoeedoe gōli kara andrō
 chōra ibe'e !” Fondrondrongo, ja'-
 oegō Lowalangima, he wisa wa lō
 ba dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'aga ! Be'e
 mangawoeli ba hoeloera wango'ajara
 andrō, ba be'e ni'oloi'ō ba danō
 bō'ō ira, ba be'e niraboe zi so chōra.
 Bōi baloegō lalōra, ba bōi boenoe
 5 [ba zoera] horōra, fōnamō ; me no la'andrō wōnoemō, ba zanche
 36

- 6 ngazōchi ōli andrō! Ba sanga-
zōchi ōli ndra'aga, ba tedoeḥō gōli,
ma'asara, iroegi zi matonga wa'a-
laḥania, ba no owōlō'ōlō sibai niha
7 sato ba halōwō andrō. Ba me la-
rongo ira Sanabala Tobia ba Dawa
Ara ba Iraono Gamoni ba banoea
Gasoto andrō, te'azōchi gōli Jeroe-
zalema ba ibōrōtaigō tedoeḥō zabō-
8 cha andrō, ba mofōnoe sibai ira, ba
mōi ira ba hōloe, dozi ira, lafa'aso
ira, lawa'ō, ba wanoewō Jeroe-
zalema ba ba wangelani ja'ira.
- 9 II. Ba mangandrō ndra'aga chō
Lowalangima, ba bongi ma'ōchō
mafataro zanaro, ba chorā andrō,
10 fa'ata'oema ira. Ba lamane mado
Joeda: Erege dōdō zana'oe andrō,
me no abōlō fahōna gadoedoela, ba
tobali tebai ma'azōchi gōli andrō.
11 Ba lamane oedoema andrō: Alacha
lō larongo ba alacha lō la'ila, irge
no taroegi bacha hoenōra, ba ta'ō'ōtō
12 ira ba tebato halōwō tabe'e! Ba me
so niha Jehoeḍa, banoea sahatō chō-
ra, me no mato mewoeloe laḥa'ō chō-
ma, dozi banoea: Lō tola lō mifoeli
13 ami chōma! ba oefataro niha, sawoe-
sawō, ba zahōndrō tanō, ba gero
gōli, ba mbandra, sangarō, si'ōli
14 ba toho ba fana. Ba oefaiigi; ba
maoso ndra'o ba oemane ba zalaḥa
ba ba zatoea ba ba niha sato:
Bōi mi'ata'oe fi ira. Mitōrō tōdōmi
zochō ja'ita, si no eboea ba sata'oc
niha, ba milaoe fasōndra, ba wa-
ngorifi talifoesōmi ba iraonomi,
matoea ba alawe, ba fo'omomi; ba
omomi mifatooetoe tōdōmi (*Moz.*
15 *V. 20, 3*). Ba me larongo oedoema
andrō, no terongo chōma ba no
acchoe ba wa lō boto dōdōra andrō
ibe'c Lowalangī, ba tola mangan-
woeli ba gōli ndra'aga fefoe ba tola
ifaigi halōwōnia zamōsana. (*Joh.*
16 *5, 12*). Ba i'otarai loe da'ō, ba ha
si matonga nono matoea andrō
chōgoe zohalōwō ba gōli; ba si
matonga, ba solohe si'ōli ba toho
ba baloese ba fana ba ōrōba, ba
- satoea, ba la'iaḡō foeri mado Joeda
sato, sohalōwō ba gōli. Ba sonoro 17
andrō, ba no mangarō; lahalō-
halō halōwōra tangara si sara, ba
si sara, ba solohe toho. Ba sa- 18
ma'anō kara, ba dozi no labe'e ba
lōwilōwira zi'ōlira, ba lafa'anō'anō
gara; ba ba ngaigoe so zolaoe to-
rofe. Ba oemane ba zalaḥa ba ba 19
zatoea, ba ba zato: Halōwōda, ba
no eboea ba no ebolo zi so ita, ba
tobali si no moeaze we ita, ba gōli,
no arōoe gotalocada. Ba hēza mi- 20
rongo li dorofe, ba da'ō mi'oweloi
ami chōma; Lowalangida dania zi
fasōndra, salahida. (*Moz. II. 14, 14.*
Moz. V. 1, 30). Ba mahalōhalō 21
halōwōma ba gōli, ba si matonga,
ba solohe toho, i'otarai wa'amoloeo
ba iroegi oroma ndrōfi. Ba oemane 22
gōi ba niha sato, me loe da'ō:
Dozi ami, ba ba Jeroezalema mōrō
ami, awō ngoniningonimi, ena'ō sa-
naro ba zi bongi chōda da'ō, ba
ba zi ma'ōchō, ba ba wangazōchi
ōli. Ba lō'ō manō maheta noecha- 23
ma, he ja'ō, ba he talifocsōgoe, ba
he ono matoea andrō chōgoe, ba he
sanaro andrō, si so barō mbawa-
goe; ba dozi ndra'aga, ba si so
fangōna ba gambōlō.

FAZA 5.

I. Mangarōngarō niha sato ba wa-
makao zalaḥa ja'ira. Itolo ira Ne-
hemia. II. Lō i'andrō mbalazonia
Nehemia.

I. Ba mangarōngarō sibai niha 1
sato, awō wo'omora, ba iwara a-
ndrō, niha Jehoeḍa. So zangoema'ō: 2
Iraonoma matoea ba iraonoma ala-
we, ba mabe'e gade; ndrangoefaigi
chōma wache, ena'ō manga ndra'a-
ga ba ena'ō aoeriga! Ba so gōi za- 3
ngoema'ō: Nowima ba kaboe nagoe
chōma, ba omoma, ba mabe'e ga-
de; ba ndrangoefaigi chōma wache,
ba lofo andre! (*Moz. I. 47, 20*). Ba 4
so gōi zangoema'ō: No mabe'e gade
mbenoeama, awō kaboe nagoe chō-

- ma, ba wamalali kefe, òmòma beo
 5 ba zalaŵa. Ba ija'e, ba he ŵa'ae
 no faoma ira mbotoma mboto da-
 lifoesòma andrò, awò wa no faoma
 ira ndraonoma ndraonora, ba ma-
 loeloe zoci sawoejoe ndraonoma ma-
 toea, fabaja iraonoma alawe; noa
 sa tobali sawoejoe nonoma alawe
 òsa. Ba no tebai matimba da'ò, me
 noa sa atò niha bõ'ò zochò benoe-
 6 ama, awò kaboe nagoe chòma. Ba
 mofònoe sibai ndra'ò, me oerongo
 wanganrangaròra, awò niŵa'òra a-
 ndrò. Ba oe'era'era tòdògoe; ba
 oetegoe zalaŵa ba satoea, oemane
 chòra: Hadia, sangeboea hare ami,
 na mibe'e nifalali ba nawòmi? Ba
 oelae waloehata seboea ba chòra
 8 andrò, (*Moz. II. 22, 23*), ba oemane
 chòra: Ja'aga, ba no mahòli dali-
 foesòda niha Jehoeda andrò, si no
 moe'amawa ba niha baero, ndrege
 nisòndrama lala. Ba ja'ami, ba sa-
 mawa talifoesòmi na'i ami, ena'ò
 te'amawa ira chòda? Ba ló hedehe-
 dera, tebai latema ligoe. (*Moz. III.*
 9 *25, 48*). Ba oemane: Si ló sòchi
 wolaoemi andrò! Hadia, tenga sa-
 ngata'oei Lowalangida ami ena'ò,
 ba nilaoemi andrò, bõrò wango'aja
 10 niha baero andrò, oedoea? Ba ja'ò
 ba ira talifoesògoe ba ono matoea
 andrò chògoe, ba no mabe'e nifa-
 lali chòra gana'a ba fache; ba ala-
 cha ló tasoegi zoegilòda andrò.
 11 Ma'òchò andre mifoeli chòra mbe-
 noeara ba kaboe nagoe chòra ba
 kaboe zai ba omora, ba bõi sa'ae
 misoegi mibe'emi nifalali chòra, a-
 na'a ba fache ba agoe ba fanicha.
 12 Ba lamane: Mafaeli, ba ló'ò sa'ae
 masoegi ira; ma'o'ò zomasi ndra'-
 oegò. Ba oefakaoni'ò gere, ba oebe'e
 ba hòloe ira, wa la'o'ò niŵa'ògoe.
 13 Ba oe'anotogò mbaroegoe ba doto-
 goe ba oemane: Ja'imane Lowala-
 ngi wanimba dozi si falimo ba ni-
 faboe'oera andrò, jamoetimba ira
 baomora ba ba zi so chòra, ba
 ni'anotogò ira si manò gõi, balazi

lò òsi sa'ae! Ba lamane niha sato
 fefoe: Ja doehoe! ba laseno Jeho-
 wa. Ba la'o'ò da'ò no mege sato.

II. Ba i'otarai loeo da'ò, me tefa- 14
 taro ndra'ò amaedola goemandroe
 ba danò mado Joeda — i'otarai
 ndròfi si 20, iroegi ndròfi si 32 chò
 razo Aretazasa, mewelendroe fache
 wa'ara — ba ló ni'agoe ò goema-
 ndroe, awò ndra talifoesògoe, he 15
 ŵa'ae no lafo'òmò niha sato koe-
 mandroe fòna, fònagoe, 40 roefia
 ma'òchò, bõli gòra roti ba bõli gò-
 ra agoe; ba no lafakao niha sato
 ono matoea andrò chòra. Ba tenga
 si manò woloegoe, fa'ata'oege Lo-
 walangi. Ba he ba wangazòchi òli 16
 andre, ba no mohalòhalòŵò gõi
 ndrò'odo, ba ló'ò sa ni'òlima be-
 noea; ba ono matoea andrò chògoe,
 ba no ahori so, ba halòŵò andrò. Ba 17
 chògoe mangamanga niha Jehoeda
 andrò, he satoea andrò, oetoe a lima
 woeloe, ba he si mõi chòma, ba-
 noea niha baero, si tefasoei ja'aga.
 Ba hadia nihalòhalò, òra siroegi 18
 ma'òchò — sagesageoe zaŵi si ma-
 toea ba ònò'ònò nga'oe mbiribiri
 nitoetocjoe ba hadia ia wofo —, ba
 ja'ò zanaha, ba foeloefoeloe bongi,
 ba hadia ia ngawalò nagoe, ni'oja'ò.
 Ba ba da'ò fefoe, ba ló oeŵa'ò ògoe
 gò goemandroe, me no abe'e rodi
 ba niha sato. Bõi olifoeòg'ò ndra'ò, 19
 ja'oegò Lowalangigoe, ba nitologoe
 niha andre, fefoe, ba wolohe ba zi
 sòchi hadia ia chògoe!

FAZA 6.

I. Tebai labe'e te'ala Nehemia
 oedoenia andrò. II. Awai gõi.

Ba me terongo chò ndra Sana- 1
 bala, Tobia, Gesemi Dawa Ara, ba
 ba noedoema bõ'ò andrò, wa no
 oe'azòchi gõi ba ló sadoedoe sa'ae —
 he ŵa'ae ló'ò na moefa'anò lagò mba-
 wa gõi, iroegi loeo da'ò —, ba la- 2
 fatenge chògoe ira Sanabala Gesemi,
 lamane chògoe: Taboe, ena'ò faloe-
 cha ita ba mbanoea heza, ba ndraso

- 3 Gono ! Ba tōdōra, ba si lō sōchi
lalaoe chōgoe (*Nga'ot. I. 8, 12*). Ba
oefatenge zinenge chōra, oemane :
Eboea sibai halōwōgoe, ba tebai
mōido mitooe chōmi. Tebai terōi
4 halōwō, fa oebōhōi ena'ō, ba we'a-
mōi mitooe chōmi. Ba mendrōfa
lafatenge chōgoe, si manōmanō, ba
5 oemanōmanō gōi chōra. Ba samoeza
tō ifatenge chōgoe Sanabala, me-
lima mōi da'ō, enoninia ifatenge,
sagōrō zoera ba dangania, soera si
6 lō lōwōlōwō. Imane ba zoera andrō :
No teteria ba niha baero, ba iwa'ō
gōi Gasimoe : Tōdōe ba tōdō niha
Jehocda, ba edōna mola'wa ami, a-
7 ndrō halōhalōwōoe wangazōchi ōli,
ba ena'ō tobali razora ndra'oegō ; so-
roma ba da'ō fefoe. Ba noa gōi ōfa-
taro zama'ele'ō la'wa'ō, ena'ō lato-
lo'ō we'ao ba Jeroezalema : Razo
8 mado Joeda ia ! Ba irongo dania
doeria da'ō razo. Andrō taboe, ena'ō
faloecha ita ! Ba oefoeli oefatenge
chōnia, oemane : Faja manō ni-
9 wa'ōoe andrō, nifachaimō da'ō tō-
dōe. Dozi ira sa, ba no sameta'oe
ja'aga ena'ō, lamane dōdōra : Atata
dania dangara ba labōhōli wanga-
zōchi ōli, ba tobali lō awai. Andrō
10 abe'e'ō dangagoe ! [oemanō wanga-
ndrō]. Ba mōido jomo chō Zemaja,
ono Delaja ono Mehetabe'eli, me
no jomo manō sosō ia. Ba imane :
Tafao ba gosali Lowalangi, ba ni'a-
moni'ō, ba takoesi mbawandroehō-
nia, so sa dania zi mōi mamoenoe
ja'oegō, ba zi bongi so ira, ba wa-
moenoe ja'oegō ! Ba oemane : Ha-
11 dia, soloi niha si mane ja'odo ? Ba
hadia, tola mōi ita bacha ba gosali,
ja'itā andre, si lō mate ita ? lō mōido
12 bacha ba da'ō. Aboto sa'ae ba dō-
dōgoe, tenga Lowalangi zamatenge
ja'ia ; me no Tobia ba Sanabala
zangoni ja'ia, andrō wa mama'ele'ō
13 ia ba chōgoe. Ba da'ō danira wa-
ngoni ja'ia : ena'ō ata'oe ndra'o, ba
ena'ō oehalō horōgoe wolaoe da'ō,
ba wamatooe ja'o dania, ena'ō la'ila

latandra'waisi ndra'odo. Bōi olifoe- 14
gō'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ndra To-
bia Sanabala, ba nilaoera andrō ;
ba sama'ele'ō ira alawe andrō, No-
adia, awō zama'ele'ō bō'ō andrō,
sameta'oe ja'o mena'ō !

II. Ba awai gōli ba zi doea 15
woeloe a lima ba mba'wa Eloeli, 52
wongi wa'ara. Ba me larongo da'ō 16
oedoema andrō fefoe, ba ihawoeli
fa'ata'oe niha baero fefoe, si tefa-
soeli ja'aga, ariri sibai ira wamaigira,
ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa no
moroi ba wanolo Lowalangima, wa
no awai gōli andrō, Ba oja gōi 17
lafa'ohē'ō soera chō Dobia sala'wa
mado Joeda me loeo da'ō, ba oja
gōi ifa'ohē'ō chōra Tobia. Me no 18
ato mado Joeda, si no mōi ba hō-
loe chōnia, me no oemōnō Zechania,
ono Āra, ia, ba me oemōnō Mesoela,
ono Mberechia, nononia Johanano.
Ba ladenōdoenō gōi chōgoe dōdō- 19
nia si sōchi, ba lafoelifoeli chōnia
niwa'ōgoe ; ba soera ifa'ohē'ō To-
bia, ba wameta'oe ja'o.

FAZA 7.

I. Ifataro zanaro banoea Nehe-
nia. II. Fangofaja sangawoeli a-
ndrō. III. Boeala zatoea, balazo
gosali.

I. Ba me no moe'azōchi gōli, 1
ba oefa'anō lagō mbawa gōli, ba
tefataro zanaro ba mbawa gōli ba
sanoenō ba Ono Lewi. Ba banoea 2
Jeroezalema, ba oebe'e barō mbawa
ndra achigoe Hanani Hanania koe-
mandra ba hati, me no niha sifadoe-
hoe dōdōda ba sangata'oefi Lowala-
ngi [Hanania] ; lō ato wamaedonia.
Ba oebe'e li chōra, oemane : Lō 3
aōsō labokai mbawa gōli Jeroeza-
lema ; balazi aoehoe zino. Ba ba
zi so zanaro na, ladoehō mbawa
gōli, ba lazali. Ba aefa da'ō, ba
banoea Jeroezalema lafataro sanaro,
ifaigi nahania zamōsana ba ga-
maoedoe nomora. Ba banoea, ba no 4
eboca, no ebolo, ba niha, ba lō ato

- sibai, ba so na nomo si lõ moefoeli
 5 moetaroe'õ na. Ba ibe'e ba dödö-
 goe Lowalangi oefaloecha'õ zalaŵa
 ba satoea, awõ niha sato, ba wa-
 mazõchi soera nga'õtõ. Ba oesõ-
 ndra zoera nga'õtõ zi fõfõna so
 moroi si tooe, si mané ba zoera
 andrõ :
- 6 II. Da'e mbanoea ba danõ mado
 Joeda, si so moroi si tooe, moroi
 ba ni'oloi'õ ja'ira, ni'oloi'õ Neboe-
 kaneza, razo Mbabeli, si no mõi misi
 jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ba ba danõ
 mado Joeda ; isaŵa mbanoeara za-
 mõsana, (*Eser. 2*) si fao chõ ndra
 7 Seroebabeli, Jesoea, Nehemia, Asa-
 ria, Ra'amia, Nahemani, Marodo-
 chai. Bilisana, Misifereti, Bigewai,
 Nehoemi, Ba'ana. Fa'ato ndra ma-
 toea Ndraono Gizeraéli, ba
 8 Ma'owoe Wareo, ba 2172.
 9 Ma'owoe Zefatia, ba 372.
 10 Ma'owoe Ara, ba 652.
 11 Ma'owoe Wahata-Moabi, nga'õtõ
 ndra Jesoea Joabi, ba 2818.
 12 Ma'owoe Gelama, ba 1254.
 13 Ma'owoe Zatoe, ba 845.
 14 Ma'owoe Zakai, ba 760.
 15 Ma'owoe Mbinoei, ba 648.
 16 Ma'owoe Mbebai, ba 628.
 17 Ma'owoe Asigada, ba 2322.
 18 Ma'owoe Gadonika, ba 667.
 19 Ma'owoe Mbigewai, ba 2067.
 20 Ma'owoe Gadino, ba 655.
 21 Ma'owoe Gateri, banoea Hisikia,
 22 ba 98. Ma'owoe Hasoemi, ba 328.
 23 Ma'owoe Mbesai, ba 324.
 24 Ma'owoe Harifo, ba 112.
 25 Ma'owoe Gibeona, ba 95.
 26 Ba banoea Mbetilechema ba ba-
 noea Netofa, ba 188.
 27 Ba bancea Ganatoti, ba 128.
 28 Ba banoea Mbeti-Asimaweti, ba 42.
 29 Ba banoea Giriati-Jeari ba banoea
 Gafira ba banoea Mbe'eroti, ba 743.
 30 Ba banoea Rama ba banoea Geba,
 ba 631.
 31 Ba banoe Michimasi, ba 122.
 32 Ba banoea Mbetiéli ba banoea Ga'i,
 ba 123.
- Ba banoea Nebo, ba 52. 33
 Ba ma'owoe Gelama si samõsa, 34
 ba 1254.
 Ba ma'owoe Harimi, ba 320. 35
 Ba banoea Jericho, ba 345. 36
 Ba banoea Lodo ba banoea Hadidi 37
 ba banoea Gono, ba 721.
 Ba banoea Zena'a, ba 3930. 38
 Ba ere : Ma'owoe Jedaja si sawõ 39
 ndra Jesoea, ba 973.
 Ba ma'owoe Imeri, ba 1052. 40
 Ba ma'owoe Wasoeri, ba 1247. 41
 Ba ma'owoe Harimi, ba 1017. 42
 Ba Ono Lewi : Ma'owoe ndra Je- 43
 soea Kadimiéli, nga'õtõ Hodeja,
 ba 74. Ba sanoenõ : Ma'owoe Ga- 44
 safo, ba 148. Ba sanaro ba mba- 45
 wandroehõ : Ma'owoe ndra Saloe-
 mi, Ateri, Talamono, Akoebõe,
 Hatita, Sobai, ba 138. Ba sangai 46
 halõwõ ba gosali : Ma'owoe ndra
 Siha, Hasoefa, Taba'oto, Kero, Sia, 47
 Fadona, Lebana, Hagaba, Salamai, 48
 Hanano, Gideli, Gahara, 49
 Reaja, Resino, Nekoda, 50
 Gasama, Oesa, Fasea, 51
 Besa'i. Ba ma'owoe mbanoea Moini 52
 andrõ ba ma'owoe mbanoea Nefisi.
 Ba ma'owoe ndra Bakiboekoe, Ha- 53
 kofa, Harihoeri. Baseliti, Mehida, 54
 Haresa, Barako, Sisera, Tema, 55
 Nesia, Hatifa. 56
 Ba ma'owoe zawoejoe Zelomo a- 57
 ndrõ : Ma'owoe ndra Sota'i Sofereti,
 Ferida, Ja'ala, Darako, Gideli, 58
 Sefatia, Hatili, Fochereti-Hasibai, 59
 Amoni ; sangai halõwõ ba gosali, 60
 fefoe, awõ ma'owoe zawoejoe Ze-
 lomo andrõ, ba no 392. Ba da'e 61
 na zi mõi mijaŵa göi, si oroi
 Deli-Mela ba Teli-Haresa ba Che-
 roebi ba Adono ba Imeri, si lõ
 mangila ha niha doeara ba ha nga'-
 õtõ ira, na Iraono Gizeraéli ira,
 ba na tenga : Ma'owoe ndra De- 62
 laja, Tobia, Nekoda, 642 fefoe. Ba 63
 ere : Ma'owoe ndra Habaja, Ha-
 kosi, Barasilai andrõ, si no mangai
 ono Mbarasilai, banoea Gileadi, ba
 si no moebe'e tõi tõi da'õ. La'- 64

- aloealoei zoera nga'otō ehōra da'ō, ba lō lasōndra, andrō wa lō tetehe
 65 ere ira. Ba lō itehe chōra koemandroe soemange ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō, irege ifoeli so gere solaoe „Oerimi” ba „Toemimi” andrō.
 66 (*Eser. 2, 63*). Ba ja'ira fefoe, ba no 67 42,360 niha, lō lai zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, no 7337 da'ō; ba baero ō na, ba 245 zanoenō,
 68 ira matoea ba ira alawe. Ba koedo chōra, ba 736, ba koedo kalide,
 69 ba 245, ba ondra, ba 435, ba kalide, ba 6720.
 70 III. Ba so ōsa, hōgō ngafē andrō, same'e saoha gōlōra, balazo gosali. Ibe'e koemandroe, balazo da'ō: ana'a, ba 1000 hoea balaki ba 50 wiga, ba wanefe, ba 30 nga'-
 71 ōrō mbaroe gere. Ba nibe'e hōgō ngafē andrō ōsa, balazo da'ō, ba ana'a, ba 20,000 hoea balaki,
 72 firō, ba 161,700 ba roefia. Ba nibe'e zato, ba ana'a, ba 20,000 hoea balaki ba firō, ba 147,000 ba roefia,
 73 ba 67 nga'ōrō mbaroe gere. Ba oi ba mbanoeara so ira, he ere ba he Ono Lewi ba he sanaro ba mbandroehō ba he sanoenō, awō niha sato ōsa, ba he sangai halōwō ba gosali ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe.

FAZA 8.

I. Faloechata. Ibaso zoera goroiisa Esera. II. I'o'ooe niha sato Nehemia, ba wangomoesi'ō tōdōra.

III. Lalaoe gowasa nose dahō geoe.

- 1 I. Ba me iroegi ba'wa si fitoe, me no so ba mbanoeara Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba owoelo niha sato ha sara dōdō, ba golajama sebolo, fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba nidanō. Ba la'andrō ehō Gesera sangila amachōita, ena'ō ihalō zoera goroiisa andrō ehō Moze, soera ni'wa'ō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.
 2 Ba i'ohē zoera goroiisa Esera ere, ba zi faloecha andrō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō dozi si biha tōdō, ba wamondrongongō, ba zi samboea desa'a, ba mba'wa si fitoe. (*Nga'ot. II. 34, 30*). Ba ibaso, ba 3 golajama andrō, fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba nidanō, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, iroegi laloeo, ba zi so ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō zaboto ba dōdō sa'ae, ba lafondrongondrongo Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe ni'wa'ō ba zoera goroiisa andrō. Ba 4 ba harehare eoe ja'wa so Gesera sangila amachōita, harehare nifa'anōra nahania, ba ba ngainia so ndra Matitia. Sema, Anaja, Oeria, Hilikia, Ma'aseja, ba gambōlō; ba ba gaberania ba ira Fedaja, Mizaēli, Malaehia, Hasoemi, Hasibadana, Sacharia, Mesoela. Ba ibokai zoera 5 Esera, ba zanehe niha sato fefoe — no ala'wa nahania, moroi ba zi so niha sato fefoe —, ba me ibokai zoera, ba moezizio niha sato fefoe. Ba isoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi seboea, Esera, ba ladedema niha sato, lamane: Ja doehoe, ja doehoe! ba lafaza'wa dangara ba da'ō ba lafaōndrō ira, ba lafalōgoe tooe ira ba 6 danō, fōna Jehowa. Ba labotoehi ba dōdō zato goroiisa ira Jesoea, Bani, Serebia, Jamini, Akoeboe, Sabata'i, Hodia, Ma'aseja, Kelita, Asaria, Josabada, Hanano, Felaja, Ono Lewi andrō, ba si lō teboelō ba nahara niha sato. Ba lahaogō 7 wombaso soera goroiisa Lowalangi, ba labotoehi geloeaha, ba tobali aboto ba dōdōra. 8
 II. Ba Nehemia koemandroe ba 9 Esera ere, sangila amachōita, ba Ono Lewi andrō, samahaō niha, ba lamane ba niha sato fefoe: Ba'wa ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangimi Jehowa ma'ōehō; bōi mi'angarōngarō ba bōi mi'ege'ege! Noa sa mege'ege niha sato fefoe, me larongo daroma li, oroiisa andrō. Ba imane 10 ehōra: Mi'ae'e, mi'a zatabō ba mibadoe zami, ba mifo'oeracha zilō'ō, me no ba'wa ni'amoni'ō ehō zochō ja'ita ma'ōehō. Andrō bōi aboe dōdomi, me no fangabe'eda wa'omoeso dō-

FAZA 9.

- dōda andrō ba chō Jehowa! (*Moz.*
 11 *I. 16, 11*). Ba larara gōi dōdō niha
 sato fefoe Ono Lewi, lamane: Mi-
 honogō ami, me no baŵa ni'amo-
 ni'ū ma'ōchō, andrō bōi aboe dō-
 12 dōmi! Ba mōi manga ira fefoe, ba
 ba wama'ohē'ō oeracha ba nawōra;
 amaedola gowasa seboea lalaoe,
 somoeso dōdōra, noa sa latōngōni
 nibotochi ba dōdōra.
 13 III. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba faloe-
 cha hōgō ngafō zato fefoe ba ere
 ba Ono Lewi, chō Gesera sangila
 amachōita, ba wamondrongo na
 14 taroma li, oroisa. Ba lasōndra ba
 zoera gorōisa andrō, nifaŵa'ōgō
 Jehowa chō Moze, wa ose daha
 geoe la'iaḡō Iraono Gizeraēli ba
 mbongi gowasa andrō, ba mbaŵa
 15 si fitoe, (*Moz. III. 23, 34*), awō wa
 labe'e li ba mbanoea misa chōra
 fefoe ba ba Jeroczalema, wa la-
 mane: Mi'ae ba hili ba mihalō
 ndraha falo ba daha falo ndroe'oe
 ba daha malimbi ba boeloe na-
 ndroelo ba daha geoe si fadege
 boeloe na, ba wolaoe ose daha geoe,
 16 dalō nifachoi andrō. Ba mōi baero
 ira, lahalō ndraha geoe, ba labali'ō
 ose chōra; ba dete nomonia ilaoe
 zamōsana, ba ba golajama chōra,
 ba ba golajama gosali Lowalangi,
 ha ba golajama seboelo andrō, fōna-
 fōna mbawa gōli ba nidanō ba
 fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba mado Ge-
 17 feraji. Ba dozi niha, ha wa'ato ira,
 si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'o-
 loi'ō ja'ira mege, ba solaoe ose da-
 ha geoe ba ba da'ō la'iaḡō. Lō'ō sa
 nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraēli si manō,
 i'otarai leo Josoea, ono Nocni,
 iroegi leo da'ō; ba toballi omoeso
 sibai dōdōra. (*Ngā'ot. II. 34, 18*).
 18 Bala'erogō ma'ōchō wombasmaba-
 so soera gorōisa Lowalangi, ha
 oega mbongi gowasa andrō. Ba
 fitoe bongi wa'ara lalaoe gowasa
 andrō, ba me leo si ōlaoe, ba
 owoeloa seboea, dali nifachoi.

I. Mangaloeloe ira chō Lowa-
 langi. II. Mangandrō fa'ahachō
 dōdō Lowalangi Nono Lewi. III.
 Lafaeli la'aro'ō wawoe'oesa li andrō.

I. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a ōfa 1
 ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba owoelo Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, mamoni ba gō ira ba ba-
 roe gonigoni mbaroera, ba no la-
 laoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra. (*Jon.*
 3, 5). Ba la'oniagō ira ba niha bō'ō 2
 fefoe nga'ōtō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
 so ira ba la'ombacha'ō horō, fabaja
 lalō ndra tocara mege. Ba moe- 3
 zizio ira ba nahara andrō, ba so
 zombaso soera gorōisa Lowalangi
 Jehowa, matonga zi matonga leo
 wa'ara, ba matonga zi matonga
 leo gōi wa'ara wangombacha'ōra
 horōra, ha lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna
 Lowalangi Jehowa.

II. Ba ba harehare andrō la'agō 4
 Ono Lewi, ira Jesoea, Bani, Kadi-
 miēli, Sebania, Boeni, Serebia, Ba-
 ni, Chenani, ba la'angarōti li Lowa-
 langira Jehowa, la'eboea'ō lira. Ba 5
 hoemedo Nono Lewi andrō, ira Je-
 soea, Bani, Kadimiēli, Hasabineja,
 Serebia, Hodia, Sebania, Fetaja,
 lamane: ,Mifaoso, misoeno Jehowa,
 Lowalangimi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara? Ba
 nisoeno dōimō andrō, seboea toe-
 ria, si no manaloe'i fangandrō saoha
 gōlō fefoe, awō wanoeno! Ha ja'- 6
 oegō, Jehowa; no ja'oegō zamazō-
 chi banoea si jaŵa, banoea si jaŵa
 iroegi ba wondrege, awō ngahōnō
 andrō chōnia, ba tanō, awō nōsi
 goeli danō fefoe, ba asi, awō nosi-
 nia fefoe, ba oi ja'oegō zangorifi,
 ba no sangaloeloe chōoe ngahōnō
 andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*Moz.*
I. 1, 1. Moz. V. 10, 14. Sin. 146, 6).
 No ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangi, sa- 7
 noejoe mege Aberamo, sangeheta
 ja'ia ba Goeri ba danō Galedaia,
 same'e tōinia Aberamo andrō.
 (*Moz. I. 11, 31; 17, 5*). Ba me no 8
 ō'ila dōdōnia, wa no si tebai farōi

- chōoe, ba no ōfaboe'oe sibai chōnia, ōbe'e ba ma'oewoenia danō Ndra-wa Gana'ana andrō ba tanō Ndrao-no Cheti ba tanō Ndraono Gamori ba tanō Ndraono Weresi ba tanō Ndraono Jeboesi ba tanō Ndraono Girigasi, ba no ōtōrō nifaboe'oemō, me no satoelō ndra'oegō. (*Moz. I, 15, 6; 12, 7.*) Ba me ō'ila wamakao ndra toeama ba danō Miseraji, ba fangarōngarōra ba mbewe nasi
- 9 zoechoe, (*Moz. II. 3, 7; 14, 10*), ba ōlaoe zahōlihōli dōdō ba ila'ila chō Wara'o ba ba genoninia fefoe ba ba mbanoca ba danōnia fefoe, me no ō'ila, wa no lafakao ira [ndra toeama]; ba no ō'eboea'ō dōimō,
- 10 iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba asi, ba ōfabali fōnara, tobali latōrō daloe, abe'e lalara; ba solohi ja'ira, ba ōtibo'ō ba namō, hoelō gara, ba
- 11 zabōlō hooe. (*Moz. II. 15, 10*). Ba ōfasao ira boto lawoeo na ma'ōchō ba boto galitō ba zi bongi, ba wo-
- 12 hagaini lalara nitōrōra. Ba mōi'ō tooe, ba hili Zina'i, hoemedc ndra'oegō chōra, moroi ba zoroego, ōbe'e chōra hoekoe satoelō ba oroisa si ndroehoe; amachoita ba oroisa si sōchi ōbe'e chōra. (*Moz. II. 19, 20*).
- 13 No ō'ombacha'ō chōra loeo sabato andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō, ba oroisa ba amachoita ba hoekoe ōfa'wa'ōgō
- 14 chōra chō genonioc Moze. Ba no ōbe'e chōra koe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba wa'olofora, ba idanō ōfangoeomboe ba gara, me owōchi dōdōra. Ba no ō'wa'ō chōra we'amōi ba danō andre, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, nifaboe'oemō chōra, ōbe'e chōra, me ō'oro'ō dangaoe [ba wa-hōloesa]. (*Moz. II. 16, 15; 17, 6*). Ba
- 15 ira toeama, ba fajawa ba no abe'e mbōrō doe'i, ba lō la'o'ō goroisamō andrō.
- 16 No techōra wamondrongo, ba lō itōrō tōdōra zahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoemō chōra mege, manandro ira ba latejoe zolohe ja'ira, ba wangawoeli ba wa'asawoejoe ba danō Miseraji. Ba no Lowalangi
- somasi mame'e aefa horō ndra'oegō, ba seboea tōdō, ba sahachō tōdō ba sebolo tōdō, ba si fahōna fa'a-sōchi dōdō [ba niha] ba lō ni'ero-gōoe ja'ira. (*Moz. IV. 14, 4. Moz. II. 34, 6*). Ba he me lafazōchi nono zawi nifalehe ba me lamane: Da'ō Lowalangimi, sangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji mege, me la'abōlōgō wango'aja [ja'oegō], (*Moz. II. 32*), ba no lō ni'ero-gōoe ja'ira ba danō
- 18 si mate, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea: lō saheta chōra mboto lawoeo andrō ba zi ma'ōchō, ba wamasao ja'ira ba lalara, ba he boto galitō andrō, ba zi bongi, ba wohagaini lalara, nitōrōra. Ba no
- 19 ōbe'e chōra Gehehamō andrō, si sōchi ba wamahaō ja'ira, ba lō nibōdaoe ba mbawara „mana” andrō, ba no ōbe'e gōra idanō, na owōchi dōdōra. (*Moz. II. 11, 17*). Ba no
- 20 ōrorogō ira ba danō si mate, ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara, tobali lō ambō chōra hadia ia; lō sadoedoe noe-chara ba lō sabao gahera. (*Moz. V. 2, 7; 8, 4*). Ba no ōbe'e chōra ga-
- 21 matōrōwa [niha bō'ō] ba soi [bō'ō]; ba no ōfaosa da'ō, ōhonogōi nola, ba la'ochōgō danō Zihona andrō, tanō razo Hcsibona, ba tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana. (*Moz. IV. 21, 21 b. i.*). Ba no ō'oja'ō nga'ōtōra,
- 22 no timba ndrōfi ba mbanoea si ja'wa wa'oja ōbc'e, ba no ō'ohe ba danō andrō nitoetoeroe tanōra, ba wango-chōgō ja'ia, dali nifaboe'oemō chō ndra toeara. Ba iraonora zondroegi,
- 23 ba la'ochōgō danō andrō, ba ōbe'e barō mbawara niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana andrō, ōbe'e ba dangara ira, he razora, ba he niha sato ba danō, cna'ō balazi manō ira, he lawisa chōra. Ba atoe'a ira ba mba-
- 24 noea saro, ba la'ochōgō danō, satabō sinanō, fabaja omo niha, ba zi no fahōna ngawalō gamagama, ba he ba'a nichaoe ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe zai ba eoe sowoea, wa'oja. Ba mangamanga ira, ba abeso ba

esolo, la'omoesoi'ō dōdōra ba wa'o-
 26 bōwōmō andrō. Ba manandro ira, ba lalawa ndra'oegō, ba la'erogō goroisamō andrō; ba sama'ele'ō andrō, sanenawa ja'ira, ba wolohe mangawoeli ja'ira chōoe, ba laboe-boenoe, ba la'abōlōgō wanandrawai-si [ja'oegō]. Ba ōbe'e ira ba danga zamakao ja'ira; ba lafakao ira. Ba na no tosasa ira, ba la'angarōfi li ndra'oegō. ba ōfondrondrongo lira, moroi ba zoroego, ba ō'asogō chōra zangorifi, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea, ena'ō da'ō zangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga zamakao ja'ira.
 28 (*Sangehoeck. 2, 14*). Ba ha si'aikō lō hadia ia chōra sa'ae, ba lafoeli lalaoe zi lō sōchi fōnaoe, ba ōfoeli ōloeloe ira ba danga nemalira, ena'ō da'ō zala'wara. Ba lafoeli la'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, ba ōfondrondrongo lira, moroi ba zoroego, ba ō'orifi ira, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō si no eboea, ha me oega. Ba ōfangelama ira, ena'ō lafoeli la'o'ō goroisamō; ba no si faja'wa ira, ba lō lafondrondrongo goroisamō, ba lasawō nifachōimō andrō, nibe'e fangorifi zolo'ō ena'ō. No abe'e mbōrō doe'ira, la'erogō ndra'oegō, manandro, lō lafondrondrongo lioe. (*Moz. III. 18, 5*). Ba sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō chōra, ha me oega fache, ba ōfangelama ira Ehehamō, nifa'ema zama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō'ō zoei lafondrondrongo. Ba ōbe'e ira ba danga niha ba danō, niha bacro, (*Raz. II. 31 17, 13. Nga'ot. II. 36, 16*), ba ba wa'abōlō wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, ba lō ōhori ira, ba lō ōfaloea wangerogō ja'ira, me no Lowalangi seborea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ndra'oegō.
 32 III. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Lowalangima, Lowalangi seborea ba sabōlō ba sata'oc niha, si lō mamōhōi fa'woe'oesa li, fa'eboea dōdō andrō, bōi bali ambō fa'eboea wamakao andrō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'aga, he razoma, ba he satoeama, ba

he ere, ba he sama'ele'ō andrō chōma, ba he ira toeama ba banoeaoe andrō fefoe, i'otarai leoe razo Ndrawa Asiria andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba no dōrōdōrō satoelō 33 ndra'oegō, ba da'ō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'aga; me no si lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba ja'aga, ba no seborea horō. (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Dan. 9, 14*). Ba razoma ba satoeama ba ere 34 chōma ba ira toeama, ba no lō ni'o'ōra oroisamō, ba lō nitōngōnira amachōitamō ba famaroeomō tōdōra. Ba he wa'ae ba danōra so 35 ira, nifa'oe'oe howoehowoe seborea andrō, nibe'oe chōra, boealaoe, ba danō sebolo andrō, satabō sinanō, niteheoe chōra, ba lō'ō zoei lafondrondrongo limō, ba lō labōhōli mboeaboeara si lō sōchi andrō. Hiza, ja'aga andre, ba no sawoejoe 36 ija'e, ba tanō andre, nibe'oe chōndra toeama, ena'ō la'ā mboeania, awō zi sōchi andrō chōnia — ba danō da'ō no sawoejoe ndra'aga. Boeania sabōlō andrō, ba no razo 37 andrō, nibe'oe barō mbawa ja'aga — bōrō horōmā andrō — zi manga; ja'ira zamatōrō botoma ba oerifōma, ba zomasi ira, ba no tobali seborea famakao ndra'aga."

FAZA 10.

I. Fangaro fa'woe'oesa li. II. Lafaboe'oe wolo'ō.

I. Ba mafaboe'oe lima — bōrō 1 da'ō no mege fefoe — ba mabe'e dandro tanga. Ba ba nifotandro andrō, ba so dōi zala'wama ba tōi Nono Lewi ba tōi gere chōma. Da'e dōi ba zoera nifotandro andrō: 2 Nehemia koemandroe, ono Hakalia ba Sedekia, ba Seraja ba Asaria ba Jeremia ba Fasoeri ba Amaria ba 3 Malachia ba Hatoesi ba Sebania 4 ba Maloechi ba Harimi ba Mere- 5 moto ba Obadia ba Daniēli ba 6 Ginitono ba Baroechi ba Mesoela 7 ba Abia ba Mijanini ba Ma'asia 8 ba Biligai ba Semaja; da'ō gere 9

- 10 andrō. Ba Ono Lewi : Jesoea, ono
 11 Asania, ba Binoei, ma'oeuoe He-
 12 nadada ba Kadimiēli ba talifoe-
 13 sōra : Sebania ba Hodia ba Kelita
 14 ba Felaja ba Hanano ba Micha ba
 15 Rehobo ba Hasabia ba Sakoeroe
 16 ba Serebia ba Sebania ba Hodia
 17 ba Bani ba Beninoe. Ba hōgō
 18 mbanoea : Fareo ba Fahata-Moabi
 19 ba Elama ba Satoe ba Bani ba Boeni
 20 ba Asigada ba Bebai ba Adonia ba
 21 Bigiwaī ba Adini ba Ateri ba Hi-
 22 sikia ba Asoeri ba Hodia ba Ha-
 23 soemi ba Besai ba Harifi ba Ana-
 24 toti ba Nobai ba Magifia ba Mesoela
 25 ba Hesiri ba Mesesabe'eli ba Sadoki
 26 ba Jadoea, ba Felatia ba Hanano
 27 ba Anaja, ba Hosea ba Hanania
 28 ba Hasoebi ba Halohe ba Filiha
 29 ba Sobeki ba Rehoemi ba Hasabena
 30 ba Ma'aseja ba Ahia ba Hanano
 31 ba Anani ba Maloechi ba Harimi
 32 ba Ba'ana. Ba ha niha baero ō
 na — ere ba Ono Lewi ba sanaro
 ba mbawandroehō ba sanoenō ba
 sangai halōwō ba gosali, ba ha niha
 na fefoe, si no mamabali ja'ira ba
 niha [baero] ba danō, wolo'ō oroisa
 Lowalangi —, ba fo'omora ba irao-
 nora, matoea ba alawe, ba dozi
 si no biha fa'eboea, fa aboto ba
 dōdōra. (*Eser. 2, 70*).
- 33 II. Ba fao ba dalifoesōra salaŵa,
 ba mōi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe lira,
 wa edōna latōrō lala gorōisa Lowa-
 34 langi andrō, nifa'ema Moze, enoni
 Lowalangi, wa edōna latōngōni go-
 35 roisa Jehowa, So'aja ja'ita, fefoe,
 awō hoekoe, awō gamachōita fefoe,
 wa edōna la'o'ō ; (*Jos. 24, 25. Sin.*
 36 *119, 106*) ; ja'ia wa lō mabe'e ba
 niha [baero] ba danō nonoma alawe,
 awō wa lō mahalō oemōnōma no-
 37 nora ; awō wa lō mahalō ba loeo
 sabato, ba ma ba loeo bō'ō ni'a-
 38 moni'ō, na la'ohe niha ba danō
 waniaga ba ma boea danō hadia
 ia ngawalō, ni'amawa. Ba ero
 mewitoe fache, ba lō mahalō no-
 39 wi, ba lō masoegi zoegilōma. (*Moz.*
II. 20, 10; 23, 11. F. 13, 15. 16.
Amos. 8, 5). Ba mahonogōi na ōmō-
 ma, ōfa hoea dōfi mabe'e sogoena
 ba gosali Lowalangima, (*Raz. II.*
12, 14), bōli roti nifaigifaigi andrō,
 34 ba bōli zocmange ni'ā andrō, nibe'e-
 be'e, fabaja soemange nitoenoe, si
 lō aefa'aefa ba he soemange ba
 loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna ba
 soemange ba gowasa, ba soemange
 fangandrō saoha gōlō ba soema-
 nge fameta hōrō, ba wameta horō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba balazo hadia
 ia fefoe ni'a'azōchi ba gosali Lowa-
 langima. Ba malaoe dahōdahō, ja'-
 35 aga ba ere, ba Ono Lewi ba sato,
 ba game'ela eoe andrō, ena'ō sawoe-
 sawō zame'e, ero rōfi, na inōtō,
 ba gosali Lowalangima, eoe ba naha
 wamc'e soemange chō Lowalangima
 Jehowa, dali nifachoi ba zoera go-
 roisa. (*Moz. III. 6, 12*). Ba si a'a
 36 mbœa nowi ehōma ba si a'a mbœa
 geoe fefoe, hadia ia ngawalō geoe
 sowoea nibe'e ba gosali Jehowa,
 ero rōfi ; (*Moz. II. 23, 19*) ; ba si
 37 a'a nonoma matoea ba si a'a nono
 goerifōma, dali nifachoi ba gorōisa,
 si a'a nono zaŵima ba si a'a nono
 mbiribirima, nibe'e ba gosali Lo-
 walangima, ba danga gere, sangai
 halōwō andrō ba nomo Lowalangi-
 ma. (*Moz. II. 13, 12*). Ba he si a'a
 38 hamo andrō chōma ba si a'a zoe-
 mange nihalō fegero saoha gōlō a-
 ndrō chōma ba si a'a mbœa geoe
 fefoc ba si a'a nage ba si a'a wa-
 nicha, nibe'e ba gere andrō ba mba-
 te'e andrō ba gosali Lowalangima,
 ba samboea ni'ofœloe danō nowi-
 ma nitehe ba Nono Lewi ; ja'ira,
 Ono Lewi sa, ba sangozaragō si
 samboesamboea ni'ofœloe ba mba-
 noea zangahalō chōma, fefoe. (*Moz.*
III. 23, 17. Moz. IV. 15, 19; 18, 24).
 Ba si so gōi gere andrō, nga'ōtō
 39 Ga'aroni, na la'ozaragō zi samboe-
 samboea ni'ofœloe andrō Ono Lewi,
 ba Ono Lewi, ba samboesamboea
 ni'ofœloe zi samboesamboea ni'ofœ-

loe la'ohē ba gosali Lowalangima, ba mbate'e andrō ba nomo girōgirō
 40 labe'e. (*Moz. IV. 18, 26*). Ba mbate'e andrō sa labe'e Iraono Gizeraēli ba Ono Lewi saoha gōlōra boea nowi ba agoc ba fanicha, me no ba da'ō so nahia hadia ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ere sangai halōwō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba sanoenō; ba lō ma'ositengagō gosali Lowalangima andrō.

FAZA 11.

I. Tōi ngafōe, si so ba Jeroezalema. II. Banoea bō'ō andrō.

1 I. Ba ba Jeroezalema so zala'wa; ba niha sato, ba fadahōdahō, ena'ō samōsa ba zi dafoele lafa'aso jomo ba da'ō [gōi], ena'ō ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, so ia, ba si dasidasi'wa, ba ha mbanoea bō'ō lafa'aso. Ba lafahowoe'ō
 2 sato fefoe zaoha ōlō, ba wangiagō Jeroezalema.

(*A. 3-12: Nga'ot. I. 9, 2-17.*)

3 Ba da'e zala'wa ba danō, si so ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda — ba mbanoea so ira, i'ia'gō danōnia zamōsana: Iraono Gizeraēli ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba sangai halōwō ba gosali ba ma'oe'woe zawoe'oe Zelomo andrō —
 4 Ba Jeroezalema, ba faoma so, he mado Joeda, ba he mado Mbenijami. Mado Joeda ba Ataja, ono Oesia ono Zacharia ono Gamaria ono Zefatia ono Mahalale'eli, nga'ōtō Weresi, ba Ma'aseja ono Mbaroechi
 5 ono Choli-Hose ono Hasaja ono Gadaja ono Jojaribi ono Zacharia ono ma'oe'woe Zela andrō. Fa'ato nga'ōtō Weresi fefoe, si so ba Jeroezalema, ba no 468, solohe ba
 6 loese. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Sāloe ono Mesoela ono Joēdi ono Wedaja ono Golaja ono Ma'aseja ono Itiēli
 7 ono Jesaja, ba aefa da'ō ba Jibi-neja, 928 fefoe. Ba Joēli ono Zichiri zatoe'ara, ba satoea mbanoea, tamba-
 8 linania, ba Joeda, ono Hasinoea. Ba

ere, ba Jedaja ba Jojaribi ba Jachino; ba Seraja, ono Hilikia ono 11 Mesoela ono Zadoki ono Merajoti ono Gahitoebi, da'ō hōgō [gere] ba gosali Lowalangi, (*Nga'ot. II. 31, 13*), ba talifoesōra sangai halōwō ba gosali, 822 fefoe, ba Adaja, ono Jeroha
 12 ono Welalia ono Gamisi ono Zacharia ono Wasoeri ono Malachia, ba talifoesōnia, hōgō ngafōe, 242 fefoe, ba Amasai, ono Gasare'eli ono Gaza'i ono Mesilemoto ono Imeri, ba 14 talifoesōra, niha sabōlō, 128 fefoe. Hōgōra Zabidiēli, ono Hagedoli. Ba
 15 ono Lewi, ba Semaja, ono Hasoebi ono Gasirika ono Hasabia, nga'ōtō Merari, ba Sabata'i ba Josabada, 16 samaigimaigi halōwō baero andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi, hōgō ngafōe ba Nono Lewi, (*Nga'ot. I. 26, 19*), ba Matania ono Micha ono Zabidi
 17 ono Gasafō, samatōrō fanoenō andrō samobōrō „mi'andrō saoha gōlō” andrō ba wangandrō, ba Bakiboekia, tambalina andrō ba dalifoesōnia, ba Abada, ono Zamoea
 18 ono Galala ono Jedoeteno, a'oi Ono Lewi ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, 284 fefoe. Ba sanaro Nono Lewi
 19 mbawandroehō, ba Akoeboe ba Talamono ba talifoesōra, sanaro ba mbawandroehō andrō, 172 fefoe. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli bō'ō, ere ba
 20 Ono Lewi, ba ba mbanoea bō'ō misa so ba mbanoea mado Joeda; tanōnia i'ia'gō zamōsana. Ba sangai
 21 halōwō ba gosali, ba ba Gofeli andrō so nomora, ba mandroera Ziha ba Gisifa. Ba satoea Nono Lewi
 22 ba Jeroezalema, ba Oesi, ono Mbani ono Hasabia ono Matania ono Micha, nga'ōtō Gasafō, sanoenō, ba nilaoelae ba gosali Lowalangi. Noa
 23 sa'ibe'e gorōisa razo, ba chōra andrō, wamaboe'oe sibai ba zanoenō andrō, tebe'e chōra zogoena chōra, ero ma'ōchō. Ba Fetaja, ono Mese-
 24 sabe'eli, nga'ōtō Zera, ono Joeda, nifataro razo ba wamatoenō hoehoe niha sato fefoe.

- 25 II. Ba ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, ba danōra misa, ba ba Giri-
ati-Araba ba ba halama soja chōra
so mado Joeda ōsa, ba ba Dibona
ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba
Jekabise'eli ba ba halama soja chō-
26 ra, ba ba Jesoea ba ba Molada ba
27 ba Mbetifeleti, ba ba Hasara Zoela
ba ba Mbereseba ba ba halama soja
28 chōra, ba ba Zikelagi ba ba Me-
chona ba ba halama soja chōra,
29 ba ba Eni Rimono ba ba Zorea
30 ba ba Jaramoeti, ba ba Zanoa ba
ba Adoela ba ba balama chōra,
ba ba Lachisi ba ba mbenoeara
ba ba Aseka ba ba halama soja
chōra. Tobali i'otarai Mbereseba,
31 iroegi ndraso Hinomo la'igō. Ba
mado Mbenijami, ba ba Geba ba
ba Michimasi ba ba Naja ba ba
Mbetiēli ba ba halama soja chōra,
32 ba ba Ganatoti ba ba Noba ba ba
33 Ganania, ba ba Hasora ba ba Rama
34 ba ba Gita'i, ba ba Hadidi ba ba
35 Zebo'i ba ba Nebalati, ba ba Lodi
ba ba Gono, ba ndraso doeka a-
36 ndrō. (*Nga'ot. I. 4, 14*). Ba Ono Lewi,
ba ba mado Joeda ōsa ba ba mado
Mbenijami ōsa.

FAZA 12.

I. Tōi-gere ba tōi Nono Lewi,
si no mangawoeli. II. La'amoni'ō
gōli mbanoea. III. Aoha gōlōra wa-
me'e balazo gere andrō.

- 1 I. Ba da'e dōi gere ba tōi
Nono Lewi, si no fao chō ndra
Seroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, Jesoea,
meroi si tooe: Seraja ba Jeremia
2 ba Esera, (*Eser. 2, 2*), ba Amaria
3 ba Maloechi ba Hatoesi ba Secha-
4 nia ba Rehoemi ba Meremoto, ba
Ido ba Ginitoi ba Abia (*Loek. 1, 5*),
5 ba Mijamini ba Ma'adia ba Biliga
6 ba Semaja ba Jojaribi ba Jedaja
7 ba Sálōe ba Amoki ba Hilikia ba
Jedaja; da'ō hōgō gere ba hōgō
dalifoesōra, ba gōtō Jesoea andrō.
8 Ba Ono Lewi, ba Jesoea ba Binoei
ba Kadimiēli ba Serebia ba Joeda
ba Matania andrō, satoea ba wa-
noenō fangandrō saoha gōlō, awō
ndra talifoesōnia; ba Bakiboeki ba
9 Oeni, talifoesōra, ba gamaoedoera,
ngenoli samalamalali. Ba ono Je-
10 soea, ba Jojaki, ba ono Jojaki, ba
Eliasibi, ba ono Geliasibi, ba Jo-
jada, (*A. 1. 26. F. 3, 1. 20*), ba
11 ono Jorada, ba Jonata, ba ono Jo-
nata, ba Jadoea. Ba me loeo Jo-
12 jaki, ba da'e hōgō ngafē ba gere:
Salahi Zeraja Merari ba salahi Je-
remia Hanania, ba salahi Gesera
13 Mesoela ba salahi Gamaria Joha-
nano, ba salahi Maloechi Jonata
14 ba salahi Zebania Josefo, ba salahi
15 Harimi Gadena, ba salahi Merajoti
Helikai, ba salahi Ido Zacharia ba
16 salahi Ginitono Mesoela, ba salahi
17 Gabia Zichiri, ba so gōi zalahi Mi-
nijami, ba salahi Moadia Wilita'i,
ba salahi Mbiliga Zamoea ba sa-
18 lah Zemaja Jonata, ba salahi Jo-
19 jaribi Matanai ba salahi Jedaja
Oesi, ba salahi Zalai Galai ba sa-
20 lah Gamoki Geberi ba salahi Hili-
21 kia Hasabia ba salahi Jedaja Ne-
tane'eli. Ba Ono Lewi: Ba gōtō
22 ndra Eliasibi, Jojada, Johanano,
Jadoea tetanō ba zoera hōgō nga-
fē ba ere, iroegi razo Dario andrō,
razo Ndrawa Weresia. (*A. 10. 11*).
Hōgō ngafē, ma'owoe Lewi nitanō
23 ba zoera hikaja, iroegi gōtō Joha-
nano, ma'owoe Geliasibi. Ba hōgō
24 Nono Lewi, ba Hasabia ba Sere-
bia ba Jesoea ba Bani ba Kadi-
miēli ba talifoesōra, ba gamaoedo-
era, ba wanoenō, fanoenō fangandrō
saoha gōlō, dali nifachoi Dawido,
enoni Lowalangi, wa mamalamalali
ngenoli andrō: (*Nga'ot. I. 27, 17,*
Nga'ot. I. 25. Nga'ot. II. 29, 25).
Matania ba Bakiboekia ba Obadia
25 ba Mesoela. Ba sanaro ba mbawa-
ndroehō Dalamono ba Akoebi, sa-
naro ba mbato'e girōgirō andrō,
ba mbawandroehō. (*F. 11, 17, 19.*
Nga'ot. II. 8, 14. Nga'ot. I. 26,
15. 17). Da'ō [hōgō ngafē] ba gōtō
26

Jojaki, ono Jesoea ono Josadaki, ba ba götö ndra Nehemia koemandroe Esera ere sangila amachoitia. (*A. 10. Nga'öt. I. 5, 40. 41. F. 5, 14. Eser. 7, 1-6*).

- 27 II. Ba ba we'amonio'ö öli mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba lafakaoni'ö Nono Lewi, ladozigö banoea si so ira, ena'ö möi ira ba Jeroezalema, ena'ö owoeawoea dödöra ba ena'ö mangandrö saoha gölö ira, ba we'amonio'ö andrö, wolaoe fanoenö ba famözi faritia ba folaoe biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide. Ba owelo ngenoli zanoenö andrö, he öri Jeroezalema, ba öri Netofa, (*Raz. II. 25, 23*), ba he banoea Mbeti Giligala ba banoea Geba ba banoea Asimaweti; noa sa ba zi tefasoei Jeroezalema labe'e zi no amaedola halama soja chöra sanoenö andrö. Ba lahaogö ira ere ba Ono Lewi ba he niha sato, ba bawa göli ba öli, ba lahaogö. Ba oewa'ö möi ba göli ja'wa zatoea mado Joeda, ba oefa'aso zangandrö saoha gölö, doea mbawá seboea, doea ngenoli: Si sambawá sangandrö saoha gölö, ba lasa'wa gamböölö, mbawa göli golawoea, tete göli lala, (*F. 2, 13; 3, 13*),
- 32 ba solo'ö moroi foeri Hosaja ba si
- 33 matonga zatoea mado Joeda, ba
- 34 Asaria ba Esera ba Mesoela, mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba Semaja ba Jeremia, ba ere ösa, si so torofe, ba Sacharia, ono Jonata ono Zemaja ono Matania ono Michaja
- 36 ono Zatoeroe ono Gasafö; ta tali-foesönia: Semaja ba Asare'eli ba Milalai ba Gilalai ba Ma'ai ba Netane'eli ba Joeda ba Hanani, solohe nifoli andrö, chö Dawido, enoni Lowalangi; ba föna so Gesera sangila amachoitia. (*Nga'öt. I. 23, 5*).
- 37 Ba lasa'wa mbawa göli ba goemboe, ba ladöölö ira mijawa, latöro nibosi andrö, ba mbanoea Dawido, ba zanösö ba göli, ja'wa gödo Dawido, ba laroegi mbawa göli ba nidanö, tánö ba gatoemboecha loco. (*F. 3,*

26). Ba si sambawá sangandrö sao- 38
ha gölö, ba ba gabera lasa'wa, ba
ja'odo zolo'ö da'ö, awö zi matonga
zato, ba dete göli, matörö malige
„danoeri” andrö, maroegi göli sa-
we'ewe'e andrö, (*F. 3, 11*), ba ma- 39
törö mbawa göli ba mado Geferaji
ba bawa göli ba mbanoea satoea ba
bawa göli gi'a ba malige Hanane'eli
ba malige Mea, ba maroegi mbawa
göli mbiribiri, ba la'ia'gö zinga mba-
wa göli ba goeroenga. Ba tobali ba 40
ngai gosali Lowalangi so zangandrö
saoha gölö andrö, si doea mbawá,
ba so göi ndra'ö ba si matonga
zatoea, awögoe, ba ere andrö Eliaki 41
ba Ma'aseja ba Miniemi ba Michaja
ba Elioënai ba Sacharia ba Hana-
nia, si so torofe, ba Ma'aseja ba 42
Semaja ba Eleazari ba Oesi ba Jo-
hanano ba Malachia ba Elama ba
Ezeri. Ba manoenö zanoenö andrö,
ba Jiseraja zatoea. Ba soemange 43
seboea labe'e, me loco da'ö, ba
omoeso dödöra, me no ibe'e chöra
wa'omoeso dödö seboea Lowalangi,
ba he ira alawe ba iraono, ba no
somoeso tödö, ba tobali aröoe misa
terongo wa'omoeso dödö Jeroeza-
lema.

III. Ba me loco da'ö, ba tefataro 44
zamaigimaigi ba mbate'e andrö, ba
nibe'e boeala andrö, saoha gölö, si
a'a hadia ia ba si sambocsamboea
ni'ofeloe, ba nihöna ja'ia, ena'ö ba
da'ö la'oweloi mbalazo gere ba ba-
lazo Nono Lewi, ame'ela mbanoea
misa, boea nowi; noa sa omoeso dö-
dö mado Joeda gere andrö ba Ono
Lewi, sangaingai halöwö. (*Nga'öt. I. 25. F. 10, 37; 13, 5*). Famosoema- 45
nge Lowalangira halöwö da'ö ba fa-
ngehanghao andrö. Ba sanoenö a-
ndrö ba sanaro ba mbawandroehö,
ba la'o'ö nifachoi ndra Dawido ono-
nia Selomo. Noa sa ba götö föna 46
sa'ae ba götö ndra Dawido Asafö
högö zanoenö, ba so wanoenö ba
fangandrö saoha gölö, chö Lowa-
langi. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, 47

ba gôtō Zeroebabeli ba ba gôtō Nehemia, ba labe'e mbobotolō andrō, balazo zanoenō ba balazo zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ndrohoe-ndrohoe mbalazora ma'ôchō; ba danga Nono Lewi labe'e game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Ono Lewi zame'e ba ma'owoe Ga'aroni ame'ela ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 10, 39. Moz. IV. 18, 26*).

FAZA 13.

I. Ifahaogo'ō sibai gosali Nehemia. II. Itegoe zato, me no lō moebe'e mbalazo gere. III. Iwā'ō sibai zoei we'amoni'ō loeo sabato. IV. Itenāwa wangi on niha baero.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba labaso ba niha sato zoera Moze, ba lasōndra, wa no moesoera ba da'ō, wa lō'ō manō tola mōi banoea Lowalangi Ndraono Gamoni ba Iraono
- 2 Moabi, (*Moz. V. 23, 3-6*), me no lō la'ohē ō Ndraono Gizeraēli roti ba idan'ō, fōna no, ba me no la'oni Mbileamo andrō, ba wangelifi ja'ira, fangelifi andrō nibali'ō Lowalangida howochowoe. (*Moz. IV. 22, 5. 6. Jos. 24, 9*). Ba me larongo gorōisa andrō,
- 3 ba laheta ba Ndraono Gizeraēli niha bō'ō fefoe. Ba fōna da'ō sa'ae, ba
- 4 no maoso Geliasibi ere, si tenga-bō'ō Dobia, si no moefataro samai-
- 5 gimaigi ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali Lowalangida, (*Hez. 8, 7*), no ihaogō nahia Dobia andrō mbate'e seboea;
- 6 ba mege, ba soemange ni'ā andrō ni'irō'ō ba da'ō ba koemōjō ba gamagama ba si samboesamboea ni'o-
- 7 foeloe mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, sinema Nono Lewi ba sanoenō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō, awō mboeala saoha gōlō andrō, balazo gere. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21*). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba lō ja'o ba Jeroezalema, noa sa mōido chō razo, ba ndrōfi si 31 chō Aretazasa, razo Mbabeli; ba lō ara, ba oefoeli oc'andrō aefa ndra'o chō razo, (*F. 11, 24*), ba me oeroegi Jeroezalema, ba oe'ila

horō Geliazibi andrō, me no ihaogō chō Dobia mbate'e ba zinga golajama gosali Lowalangi. Ba abao sibai dōdōgoe ba da'ō, ba oetema oeheta ba mbate'e andrō gamagama Dobia, ahori oetibo'ō baero, ba ocwā'ō lafoeli lahaogō mbate'e andrō; ba oefoeli bacha gamagama ba gosali Lowalangi, awō zoemange ni'ā, awō goemōjō.

II. Ba oerongo na gōi, wa lō moebe'e mbobotolō andrō, sinema Nono Lewi, ba no toball laheta ira Ono Lewi ba sanoenō andrō, nifataro ba halōwōra; no isa'wa mbenoania zamōsana. Ba oetahigō zatoca, oemane: Hana wa no la'erogō gosali Lowalangi? Ba oefakao-ni'ō ira, ba oefoeli oefataro ira ba nahara. (*F. 10, 40*), Ba dozi niha Jchoeda, ba la'ohēzisamboesamboea ni'ofoele, boea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, labe'e ba mbate'e wangōhōna andrō. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21*). Ba oefataro samai-gimaigi ba mbate'e wangōhōna andrō Zelemia ere ba Sadoki sangila amachoita ba Fedaja Ono Lewi, ba tohoetohoe dangara Hanano, ono Zakeroe ono Matania; da'ō sa zi fadoehoe dōdōma, ba ba dangara tebe'e wamaosa ba dalifoesōra. (*Nga'ot. I. 26, 20*). Tōrō-tōrō tōdōoe chōgoe da'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba bōi olifoegō'ō zi sōchi andrō, nilaoegoe ba gosali Lowalangigoe ba ba halōwō ba da'ō.

III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba oe'ila ōsa ba mado Joeda, solazi boea nagoe ba loeo sabato ba solohe jomo boea nowi ba samonoro kalide ōsi nagoe ba boea nagoe ba boea ara ba hadia ia na ngawalō, ba solohe jomo ba Jeroezalema, ba loeo sabato. Ba octegoe ira na la'amawa hadia ia mbalazo. (*F. 10, 32. Jer. 17, 21-27*). Ba banoea Diro andrō, si no fatewoe chōra ba da'ō, ba la'ohē jomo gi'a ba hadia ia ngawalō waniaga, ba la'amawa ba

- niha Jehoeda ba Jeroezalema, ba
 17 loeo sabato. Ba oetahigō zalaŵa
 niha Jehoeda, oemanc chōra: He
 moroi wa mosala manō ami, wa lō
 18 mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato? Hadia, ten-
 nga no lamanō gōi ira toeami, si
 tobali bōrō wa ifatōrō chōda ba ba
 mbanoea andre wamakao andrō fe-
 foe Lowalangida? Ba ja'ami, ba mi-
 nōnō na wōnoe Lowalang andrō ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, wolaoe salacha
 19 ba loeo sabato! Ba ha si'aikō ogōmi
 ba mbawa gōli, sara wongi lō sa-
 bato, ba oēŵa'ō ladoehō mbawa
 gōli; ba oē'oroi'ō na: lō tola la-
 foeli labokai, irege no aefa loeo sa-
 bato. Ba oefatarō ōsa nono mateoa
 andrō chōgoe, ba zinga mbawa gōli,
 fa bōi la'ōhe jomo waniaga, ba loeo
 20 sabato. Ba baero mbanoea Jeroe-
 zalema la'iagō saniaga ba samawa-
 mawa hadia ia ba kade, ba zi bo-
 21 ngi, mato doea wongi. Ba oetegoe
 ira, oemane chōra: Hadia wa baero
 gōli doemaodao ami ba zi bongi!
 Na samoeza tō, ba oefara'oe'ō ami!
 Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba labato we'amōi
 22 na loeo sabato. Ba oebe'e gōi li ba
 Nono Lewi: lahaogō ira ba mōi
 manaro ba mbawa gōli, ba we'amo-
 ni'ō loeo sabato. Ba da'ō gōi tōrō
 tōdōoe chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangig-
 goe, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba
 wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, si no fa-
 hōna!
 23 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōido
 gōi mocfaigi niha Jehoeda andrō,
 si no mangai ira alawe [baero], ba-
 noea Gasoto ba Iraono Gamoni ba
 Iraono Moabi. Onora, ba matonga 24
 lalaoe li Gasoto, ba ma li soi no
 mege, ba lō la'ila li niha Jehoeda.
 Ba oetahigō ira, oe'elifi ira, ba 25
 oebago ōsa ndra mateoa andrō ba
 oedōdōni mboera, ba oebe'e ba hō-
 loe ira chō Lowalang, oemane: Bōi
 mibe'e ba nonora mateoa nonomi
 alawe, ba bōi mihalō oemōnōmi,
 ba ma dongami, nonora alawe!
 (Moz. V. 7, 3)! Tenga no da'ō mbōrō 26
 horō Zelomo, razo Ndraono Gize-
 raēli? Ba niha baero andrō fefoe,
 ba no lō razo si máne ja'ia, ba no
 ibali'ō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe
 ia Lowalang, balazi wa'omasi Lo-
 walanginia ia. Ba ja'ia gōi, ba ira
 alawe baero zamowōhō, ba wama-
 zōchi horō. (Sam. II. 12, 24. Raz. I.
 3, 13; II. 4). Ba ija'e, ba tarongo 27
 chōmi, mosala seboea ami, sala a-
 ndrō fefoe, wamazōchi horō ba Lo-
 walangida, me mihalōhalō ndra ala-
 we baero? Ba no oemōnō Zanabala 28
 andrō, banoea Horona, nono Jojada
 ono Gcliasibi ere seboea; ba oefo-
 fanō da'ō, oeheta ia ba ngaigoe.
 Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe chōra, ja'oegō Lo- 29
 walangigoe, me no lalaoe zalacha
 ba gere ba ba nibe'e ōmōra, ja'ira
 ere ba Ono Lewi! Ba tobali oehaogō
 30 ira, oeheta chōra hoekoe niha baero
 fefoe, ba oehonogōi halōŵō gere ba
 halōŵō Nono Lewi, hadia halōŵō
 zamōsana, ba hc fame'e eoe andrō, 31
 na inōtō, awō zi a'a hadia ia. Tō-
 rōtōrō tōdōoe chōgoe [da'ō], ja'oegō
 Lowalangigoe, ba zi sōchi!

Soera

G E S I T E R A.

FAZA 1.

I. Owoeloa seboea chō razo Ahasiwero. II. Lō edōna mōi wo'omonia Wasi, ba itibo'ō ia razo.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo razo Ahasiwero andrō — Ahasiwero si no razo i'otairai danō Ndrawa Hindroe, iroegi danō Gaitiofia, razo zi 127 nga'ōrō
- 2 danō —, me loeo da'ō, me doemadao razo Ahasiwero andrō ba dadaoma razo ba gōdo ba Zoesa, me
- 3 no aloea mendoera fache razo ia, ba ilaoe fatome, ikaoni nawōnia salaŵa fefoe ba enoninia, tobali owoelo chōnia goemandra ba danō Weresia
- 4 ba ba danō Media ba salaŵa ba koemandroe ba danō misa, ba ifa'ele'ō wa'eboea wa'arazonia, awō la-
- 5 chōmi wa'eboeania, ha oega bongi — 180 ngaloeo wa'ara —. Ba me no ahoi mbongi da'ō, ba ibe'e gō zato
- 6 fefoe razo, ō niha si so ba da'ō ba gōdo, ba Zoesa, he satoea ba he iraono, owoeloa si fitoe bongi fa'ara, barō gōli kaboe ba ngai gōdo razo.
- 7 Na lataŵi goelamboe safoesi ba baroc loeo sowō waroewaroe, nifosinga sinali tarafali oengoe, ba firō
- 8 ni'olaedoeroe andrō, famachai ba zi hoelō daroe nahe maremara. Ba kaso dadaoma niha, ba no bōna a-
- me ba firō ba mbale foewala ba maremara ba baloeri ba lazocridi.
- 9 Ba ana'a mako wamadoe, ba oi si fachoefachoe mako andrō; ba agoe chō razo, ba no fahōna, ba ginōtō
- chō razo sobōwō. Ba ba wamadoe, ba no moebe'e li, wa lō famarooe;

da'ō sa goraisa razo ba zatoea fefoe ba gōdonia : balazi manō zamōsana.

- II. Ba fo'omo razo, Wasi, gōi, ba ibe'e gōi gō ba ndra alawe ba gōdo razo Ahasiwero. Ba me no
- ōnō ngaloeo zilaō, me no owoea-woea dōdō razo, ba nagoe, ba ibe'e li chō ndra Mehoema, Bisita, Harabona, Bigita, Abagata, Setara, Charaka, si dafitoe, enoni jomo, sangai halōwō chō razo Ahasiwero,
- ena'ō la'he chō razo wo'omonia Wasi, sobala hōgō wo'omo razo, ba wama'ele'ō fa'asōchinia, ba niha
- sato ba ba zalaŵa, me no si sōchi sibai bawa ia. Ba lō edōna mōi
- Wasi, fo'omo razo, lō i'ō'ō niŵa'ō razo, nifa'ema genoni andrō. Ba mofōnoc sibai razo, hoemola bacha
- dōdōnia. Ba hoemede razo ba zatoeatoea andrō, sonche ba wamaigi
- inōtō — fefoe hadia ia sa niŵa'ō razo, ba lafatimba'ō ba zoneche ba hoe-
- koe ba ba wolohe ba lala hoehoe; (*Nga'ot. I. 12, 32*); ba si no amae-
- dola zahatō chōnia, ba Charesena ba Setara ba Adamata ba Tarisi
- ba Meresi ba Maresena ba Memoecha, salaŵa Ndrawa Media ōsa, si
- dafitoe andrō, si fa'ila'ila bawa chō razo ba si no hōgō ba gamatōrō-
- ŵania andrō, ba imane razo : (*Eser. 7, 14*): Hadia hoekoc nifatōrō chō
- Wasi fo'omo razo, me no lō ni'ō'ōnia oroisa razo Ahasiwero, nifa'ema
- genoni andrō? Ba imane Memoecha chō razo ba ba zalaŵa andrō : Te-
- nga ha sambalū horō chō razo horō

- Wasi fo'omo razo, no horō ba zalaŵa fefoe ba ba niha sato fefoe
 17 ba danō razo Ahasiwero fefoe. Dozi ira alawe, ba larongo dania wolaoe wo'omo razo, ba toballa la'ositengagō ndra matoeara, na lamane: No iŵa'ō razo Ahasiwero, la'ohe chōnia wo'omonía Wasi, ba techōnia mōi.
- 18 Ma'ōchō andre ladocnōdocnō ba naŵō razo salaŵa fo'omo zalaŵa Ndrawa Weresia ba fo'omo zalaŵa Ndrawa Media, si no mamondrongo wolaoe wo'omo razo andrō ba lō ambō dania wa lō ba dōdō ba fa-ngaboe dōdō. Na mōi dōdō razo, ba jamoebe'e gorōisa, nitanō ba zoera gorōisa ba Ndrawa Weresia ba ba Ndrawa Media, fa tebai a-woe'a: wa lō tola sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia chō razo Ahasiwero Wasi, ba fa'salawaŵania, ba ibe'e ba ndra alawe bō'ō razo, ba ndra alawe si sōchi moroi chōnia. (*Dan. 6, 8*). Ba na larongo gorōisa razo andrō, ni-farongogō ba gamatōrōwānia — si no eboea sibaí — ma'asagōrō, ba la'ata'ocfi ndra matoeara ira alawe fefoe, he salaŵa, ba he ono mba-
- 20 noea. Ba omasi razo ba awōnia salaŵa niŵa'ōnia andrō; ba i'o'ō razo niŵa'ō Memoecha. Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera, idoziḡō ōri barō mbawa razo, sara ōri, ba sagōrō zoera, ha soi ira, ba hadia lira: ira matoea zamatōrō si so baomonía; ba lira ilaoe. (*Neh. 13, 24*).

FAZA 2.

I. La'ohe chō razo Gesitera andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli. II. Ihalō ia razo. III. P'ombacha'ō Morodochai zamoenoe razo ena'ō.

- 1 I. Ba mc no aefa da'ō, me no alō wōnoe razo Ahasiwero, ba itōrō tōdōnia Wasi, awō wolaoenia andrō, awō nihonogōi mege, ba chōnia andrō. Ba lamane ono matoea andrō chō razo, ngoniningoninia: Acha la'aloei chō razo nono alawe sawoe-joewoejoe ba si sōchi, jamoefataro
- zamaigi razo, jamoedozigō ōri ba gamatōrōwānia, sangowoeloi ono alawe sawoejoewoejoe ba si sōchi, fefoe, ba wolohe ba gōdo, ba Zocsa, ba nomo ndra alawe andrō, barō mbawa Hega'i samaigimaigi ira alawe, ba ndra moefatōrō wangehao andrō; ba heza dania zomasí razo, ono alawe, ba ja da'ō wo'omo razo, fangali Wasi. Ba omasi razo niŵa'ōra, ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba no so ba gōdo, ba Zoesa niha Jehoeda, Morodochai dōi, ono Ja'iro ono Zime'i ono Gisi, mado Mbenijami, ni'oloi'ō no, moroi ba Jeroezalema, awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, si fao chō Je-chonia, razo mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli. (*Raz. II, 24, 14*). Ba Morodochai andrō, ba sango'eboea Hadasa — Esitera —, ono dāna namania, me no si lō ama ba si lō ina Hadasa andrō. Ba no si sōchi sibaí boto nono alawe andrō, ba si sōchi sibaí bawa; ba me mate ndra amania inania mege, ba isoe ia ononia Morodochai. Ba me no terongo niŵa'ō razo, oroisa-nia andrō, me la'ōja'ō wolohe ba gōdo, ba Zoesa, barō mbawa Hega'i, ono alawe, ba la'ohe gōi Gesitera ba gōdo razo, barō mbawa Hega'i, samaigimaigi ira alawe. Ba omasi ia nono alawe andrō, eboea dōdō-nia ehōnia; ba i'aliogō wamaigi fangchao andrō chōnia, ibe'e dāna chōnia andrō, ba ifa'aso chōnia ngo-niningoninia andrō, nitehe ehōnia, si dafitoe, ono alawe, moroi ba gōdo razo, ba ibe'e nahiania ba he nahia ngoniningoninia andrō wondrege zi sōchi mbate'e ba nomo ndra alawe. Ba lō ni'ombacha'ō Gesitera ha ma-do ia ba ha niha niwara; noa sa iŵa'ō chōnia Morodochai, bōi jamoe'ombacha'ō.
- II. Ba ero ma'ōchō manōrōnūrō Morodochai fōnafōna golajama nomo ndra alawe, ba wamaigimaigi na lō hadia ia chō Gesitera, ba heza la'ohe ia. Ba ero na iroegi inōtō, ba

- mōi jomo chō razo Ahasiwero nono alawe, samōsa, na no iroegi zi 12 waŵa andrō, ba nifatōrō chōnia nihonogōi ba ndra alawe andrō, — si manō sa wa'ara wangehao andrō chōra : ōnō waŵa lagoelē'ō wani-cha emoeri, ba ōnō waŵa gōi zamohoea bō'ō, ba hadia ia na wangehao ndra alawe — : ba na mōi jomo chō razo nono alawe, samōsa, ba lō tola lō labe'e chōnia fefoe hadia ia zomasi ia, ena'ō i'ōhe ba gōdo razo, na i'otarai nomo ndra alawe andrō. Na bongi mōi ia jomo [chō razo], ba na moloee, ba ifoeli ia, ba ba nomo ndra alawe si samboea mōi ia ba da'ō, barō mbawa Za'asagasa, enoni jomo chō razo, samaigimaigi dongania ba dōi ; ba lō tola sa'ae mōi ia chō razo, ha na no omasi razo ia, ba na ifakao-
 15 ni'ō. Ba me no iroegi inōtō chō Gesitera, ono Gabihailo, tana nama Morodochai andrō, si no manoe ja'ia ononia, me no iroegi inōtō chōnia, ba mōi ia jomo chō razo, ba lō hadia ia i'andrō, ha niŵa'ō Hega'i andrō, enoni jomo chō razo, samai-
 16 gimaigi ira alawe. Ba la'omasī'ō Gesitera dozi sangila ja'ia. Ba lalahālō jomo chō razo Ahasiwero, ba gōdo razo chōnia, Gesitera, ba mbawā si foeloe — baŵa Tebeti —, me
 17 no aloea meōnō fache razo ia. Ba omasi razo Gesitera, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra alawe bō'ō fefoe, ba eboea dōdōnia chōnia, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia ba nono alawe bō'ō fefoe. Ba ibe'e ba hōgōnia mbala hōgō wo'omo razo ba ibali'ō
 18 fo'omo razo, fangali Wasi. Ba ilaoe walōŵa seboea razo, ikaoni nawōnia salaŵa ba enoninia, fefoe ; falōŵa ba wangai Esitera, ba ba danō gōi itehe wolombase, ba mame'e boeala
 19 ia, fa'obōwō razo. Ba me lafoeli la'owoloi nono alawe, ba no doemadao ba zinga mbawandroeħō chō
 20 razo Morodochai —. Ba lō ni'ombacha'ō Gesitera ha niha niwara ba

ha mado ia, no i'ō'ō niŵa'ō Morodochai chōnia, no ifondrondrongo niŵa'ō Morodochai, si mane mege, me iraono ia na baomonia.

III. Me loee da'ō, me no doe- 21
 madao ba zinga mbawandroeħō chō razo Morodochai, ba tesao wa'afō-
 chō dōdō genoni jomo chō razo, daroea ira, Bigitana ba Teresi, sanaro ba mbawandroeħō, ba la'aloei wamoenoe razo Ahasiwero. Ba iro- 22
 ngo da'ō Morodochai ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gesitera, fo'omo razo, ba Esitera zama'ema chō razo niŵa'ō Morodochai. Ba lasehegō ba 23
 larongo, wa tenga faja, ba lataŵi zi daroea andrō ba gatoenga. Ba tetanō ba zoera da'ō, ba zoera hikaja chō razo.

FAZA 3.

I. Lō ifosoemange Hamano andrō, nibali'ō'razo salaŵa, Morodochai.
 II. I'aloeli lala ba wangohori niha Jehoeda Hamano.

I. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba ibali'ō 1
 salaŵa Hamano razo Ahasiwero, Hamano ono Hamedata, ma'oeuwe Agagi, i'eboea'ō, ba jaŵa dadaoma zalaŵa bō'ō fefoe ba ngainia ibe'e
 2 dadaomania. Ba dozi enoni razo, si so ba gōdo chō razo, ba latoehi danō ba lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna Hamano, me no oroisa razo da'ō
 3 ba chōnia. Ba Morodochai, ba lō itoehi danō ba lō ifalōgoe tooe ia. Ba lamane enoni razo, si so ba gōdo chōnia, chō Morodochai : Ha-
 4 na wa ōsawō gorōisa razo? Ba ero maōchō lamanō chōnia, ba lō ifondrondrongo, ba la'ombacha'ō chō Hamano, ba wamaigi, na lō te'ala Morodochai; noa sa i'ombacha'ō
 5 chōra, wa niha Jehoeda ia.

II. Ba me i'ila Hamano, lō itoehi 5
 danō fōnania Morodochai ba lō ifalōgoe tooe ia, ba mōfōne sibaia. Ba fajafaja iŵa'ō tōdōnia, na 6
 ha samōsa Morodochai iboenoe; me no la'ombacha'ō chōnia ha soi

Morodochai, ba i'aloel lala Hama-
 no, ba wangohori niha Jehoeda, iwa
 Morodochai, fefoe; ba danō Ahasi-
 7 wero, ma'asagōrō. Ba ba mba'wa
 si fōfōna — ba'wa Nisana —, me no
 aloea mewelezara fache razo Ahasi-
 wero, ba lalaoe „woeri” — dahōdahō
 — fōna Hamano, la'erogō ma'ōchō
 ba la'erogō ba'wa, ba gōna ba zi me-
 weledōloe ba mba'wa si felendroea —
 8 ba'wa Adara. Ba imane Hamano chō
 razo Ahasiwero : So soi samboea, si
 no moezaewe ba niha bō'ō, ba danō
 fefoe, barō mbawaoe ba si no to-
 ni ; hoekoe chōra, ba no faehoe
 ba hoekoe niha bō'ō fefoe, ba oroisa
 razo, ba lō la'o'ō, ba no tenga si
 nangea, itehe manō chōra da'ō razo.
 9 Ba na ataelō chō razo, ba nibe'e
 soera, ba wangohori ja'ira, ba oebe'e
 ba danga ndra toea koemandroewirō,
 44,120,000 ba roefia, ena'ō labe'e ba
 10 nahia girogirō chō razo. Ba isōbi ba
 doeroenia laedoeroe razo, laedoeroe
 si so tandro, ba ibe'e chō Hamano
 andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe
 Agagi, oedoe niha Jehoeda. (*Moz. I.*
 11 *41, 42, F. 3, 2*). Ba imane razo chō
 Hamano : Firō andrō, ba chōoe la-
 be'e, ba ba niha andrō, ba laoe zo-
 masi'ō. Ba hoemedede ira ba doeroe-
 toeli razo ba zi meweledōloe ba
 12 mba'wa si fōfōna ; ba latōrō sibai
 nihonogōi Hamano, wama'ohe'ō
 soera ba nifataro razo ba ba goe-
 mandroea ba zi sagōsagōrō tanō, ba
 ba zala'wa soi niha misa, dali wa-
 noera chōra ba danōra ba he li soi
 andrō misa. Tōi razo Ahasiwero
 nibe'e ba zoera gorōisa andrō, ba
 lafotandoro tandro ba laedoeroe a-
 13 ndrō, chō razo. Ba ladozigō tanō
 barō mbawa razo, wama'ohe'ō soera
 andrō ba zinenge si fagohi, ba wa-
 ngohori niha Jehoeda, ba wama-
 kiko, ba wamoeno, he iraono ba
 he satoea, ba iraono sawoejoe ba
 ira alawe, ba ma'ōma'ōchō, ba zi
 meweledōloe ba mba'wa si fele-
 ndroea — ba'wa Adara —, ba ba

woraboe zi so chōra, amaedola zi
 lō sochō. Ba da'ō ni'wa'ō ba zoera 14
 andrō : ladozigō tanō wame'e oroisa,
 ena'ō dozi niha zamondrongo, ba
 ena'ō no te'anō ira, ba iroegi ba'wa
 da'ō. Ba la'aliogō sinenge andrō, 15
 si fagohi, la'o'ō ni'wa'ō razo, me
 ha si'aikō tebe'e gorōisa andrō, ba
 gōdo, ba Zoesa. Ba moedadao ma-
 nga razo, awō Hamano ; ba banoea
 Zoesa, ba si tobali tōdō.

FAZA 4.

I. Irongo Esitera wa'aboe dōdō
 Morodochai ba fa'aboe dōdō niha
 Jehoeda. II. Edōna mōi ia chō razo.

I. Ba me irongo Morodochai ni- 1
 wa'ō andrō fefoe, ba isika noecha-
 nia, i'onoecha gonigoni ba ilaoe
 nawoe ba hōgōnia, ba mōi ia baero
 ba newali, mangarōngarō sibai ba
 mege'ege. (*Sam. II. 1, 11; 13, 31*).
 Ba iroegi fōnafōna mbawa gōli chō 2
 razo. Ba bawa gōli chō razo, ba
 lō tola itōrō sobaro gonigoni. Ba 3
 dozi tanō, heza terongo ni'wa'ō razo,
 oroisanian andrō, ba aboe sibai dōdō
 niha Jehoeda, ba mamoni ba gō
 ira ba mege'ege ba mangarōngarō,
 ba ato zamōrōni gonigoni ba awoe.
 (*Job. 42, 6. Jon. 3, 5*). Ba so ngoni- 4
 ngoni Gesitera, ono alawe ba eno-
 ninia ira matoea; la'ombacha'ō chō-
 nia da'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdō wo'o-
 mo razo andrō. Ba ifa'ohe'ō noe-
 cha, noecha Morodochai, ena'ō ifoeli
 iheta gonigoni andrō ; ba lō ihālō.
 Ba hoemedede Gesitera chō Hatacha, 5
 enoni jomo chō razo, nibe'enian enoni
 Gesitera, ba ifatenge chō Morodo-
 chai, ba wanofoe hadia geloeaha
 da'ō fefoe, hana wa lamanō. Ba mōi 6
 tooe Hatacha chō Morodochai ba
 newali, fōnafōna mbawa gōli chō
 razo. Ba ahoi i'ombacha'ō chōnia 7
 Morodochai, he lawisa chōnia mege
 ba fa'eboea wirō andrō, nifaboe'oe
 Hamano, nitoelo, nibe'e ba nahia
 girogirō chō razo, ba niha Jehoeda,
 cna'ō laboenoe ira. (*F. 3, 9*). Ba ibe'e 8

gōi chōnia zoera gorōisa andrō, sa-
gōrō, orōisa moroi ba Zoesa, ba
wangohori niha Jehoeda, ena'ō i'oro-
ma'ō chō Gesitera, ba ena'ō i'omba-
cha'ō chōnia, wangandrō chōnia ja-
mōi jomo chō razo, ba wangandrō
chōnia fa'ahachō dōdō ba fangorifi
iwara.

- 9 II. Ba so Hatacha, i'ombacha'ō
10 chō Gisitera niwa'ō Morodochai. Ba
ifafeli'ō li chō Morodochai chō
11 Hatacha andrō, imane : Dozi enoni
razo, ba he niha sato ba danō razo,
ba no larongo, wa ha sara hoekoe,
hoekoe mate, na so zi mōi bacha
chō razo, ba golajama tănō bacha,
na si lō moekaoni, fefoe gofoe ha
nihá, he ira matoea, ba he ira ala'-
we, atō na so ni'oro'ō razo si'ō razo
andrō chōnia, ena'ō aeri ia. Ba
ja'odo, ba no sara wa'wa sa'ae, ba
lō sihede chōgoe, ba we'amōi chō
12 razo. Ba me no lafoeli chō Moro-
13 dochai niwa'ō Gisitera, ba ifafeli'ō
gōi li chō Gesitera Morodochai, ima-
ne : Bōi wā'ō tōdōoe, ha ja'ogō
dania zaeri niha Jehoeda, me no
14 ba gōdo razo so'ō. Na si ndroehoe
sa lō hedeheoe ba gōtō da'e, ba
so dania wangefa niha Jehoeda, ba
fangorifira, ta'ila heza moroi, ba
ja'ogō ba si samba omo ja'ami,
ba si mate. Ha zangila, na tenga
bōrō gōtō da'e, wa no toballi fo'o-
15 mo razo ndra'ogō ! Ba ifafeli'ō
zoei li chō Morodochai Esitera, ima-
16 ne : Ae faloecha'ō niha Jehoeda,
banoea Zoesa, ba mi'amoni ba gō,
chōgoe : tōloe ngaloeo ba tōloe mbo-
ngi, ba bōi manga ami, ba bōi mi-
badoe hadia ia; ba ja'o gōi, ba
oemanō gōi wamoni, awō ngoningo-
nigoe andrō, ono alawe. Ba aefa
da'ō, ba mōido jomo chō razo, he
wa'ae no fanawō orōisa da'ō. Na
matedo, ba hana na matedo ! (*Raz.*
II. 7, 4). Ba mofanō Morodochai,
17 i'ō'ō sibai nifa'wā'ogō Gesitera chō-
nia.

FAZA 5.

I. Lō mofōnoe razo, eboea dōdō-
nia chō Gesitera. Ikaoni razo, awō
Hamano, Esitera, ba wemanga chō-
nia. II. Faja'wasa Hamano ba fa-
tiesania chō Morodochai.

- I. Ba me no aefa doe wongi, 1
ba i'obaroe mbaroe wo'omo razo
Esitera, ba i'agō golajama tănō
bacha, ba gōdo razo, ba gamaoedoe
gōdo, me no doemadao ba dadaoma
razo chōnia razo, jomo ba gōdo, ba
gamaoedoe mbawandrochō ba gōdo.
Ba me i'ila wo'omonia Esitera, tooe 2
ba golajama, razo, ba eboea dōdōnia
chōnia, ba i'oro'ō chō Gesitera zi'o-
nia ana'a, si so ba dangania, razo.
Ba i'ondrasi Esitera, ibabaja mbalō
zi'o. Ba imane chōnia razo : Hadia 3
chōoe, fo'omo razo, Esitera, hadia
ni'andrōoe? He irege zi matonga
gamatōrōwagoe, ba latehe chōoe !
Ba imane Esitera : Na ataelō chō 4
razo, ba jamōi manga chōgoe ma'-
ōchō, awō Hamano, ba gō andrō,
si no oe'asiwai chōnia. Ba imane 5
razo : Mita'ita'i mihede chō Hama-
no, ena'ō ma'o'ō zomasi Gesitera !
Ba me no so razo, awō Hamano,
ba wemanga gō andrō, ni'asiwai Ge-
sitera, ba imane razo chō Gesitera, 6
me ibaduebadoe nagoe razo : Hadia
ni'andrōoe, ena'ō labe'e chōoe? Ha-
dia zomasi'ō? He irege zi matonga
gamatōrōwagoe, ba latehe chōoe !
(*Mar. 6, 23*). Ba itema linia Esitera, 7
imane : Da'ō ni'andrōgoe ba da'ō
zomasido : na no faloechado wa'e 8
boea dōdō, wamaigi razo, ba na
omasi razo ibe'e ni'andrōgoe ba
itōrō chōgoe zomasido, ba jamoe-
foeli mōi manga chōgoe razo, awō
Hamano, ba gō andrō, ni'asiwai-
goe chōra dania, ba mahemoloe oe'o'ō
niwa'ō razo.

- II. Ba mofanō Hamano, omoeso 9
dōdōnia ba lō saboe dōdōnia hadia
ia, me loeo da'ō. Ba me i'ila Mo-
rodochai ba zinga mbawa gōli chō
razo, me i'ila lō maoso, ba lō i'ata'-

- oeſi ia, ba moſõnoe ſibai Hamano
 10 ba chõ Morodochai andrõ. Ba itaha
 zoei dõdõnia Hamano. Ba me iroegi
 chõra, ba ifakaoni'õ zi fahoewoe
 11 chõnia ba fo'omonია Seresi. Ba itoe-
 nõ chõra wa'eboea gana'ania ba
 fa'oja nononia matoea, awõ wamo-
 soemange razo ja'ia, awõ wa no ja'wa
 zala'wa andrõ ba ja'wa genoninia
 12 ibe'e ia razo. (*F. 9, 10*). Ba imane
 na Hamano : Ba fo'omo razo, Esi-
 tera, ba lõ nikaoninia, awõ razo,
 ba gũ andrõ, nihalõnia, ha ja'odo
 andre ; ba he mahemoloe, ba no
 13 ja'o nikaoni, awõ razo. Ba ambõ na
 chõgoe da'õ feſoe, fatoea oe'ila na
 doemaodao ba zinga mbawa gõli
 razo niha Jehoeda andrõ, Morodo-
 14 chai. Ba imane chõnia fo'omonია
 Seresi, awõ zi fahoewoe chõnia a-
 ndrõ feſoe : Ndramoefazõchi gatioe-
 nga, 50 hela wa'ala'wa, ba mahe-
 moloe mbancea, ba õwa'õ chõ razo,
 ena'õ latawĩ ba da'õ Morodochai ;
 ba na aefa da'õ, ba ae manga, awõ
 razo, ba ja omoeſo dõdõoe ! Ba
 omasi Hamano niwa'õra, ba ifafazõ-
 chi'õ gatioenga andrõ.

FAZA 6.

I. Itõrõ tõdõ razo wanolo Moro-
 dochai ja'ia. Niwa'õ Hamano. II. Ifo-
 soemange Morodochai Hamano. Fa'a-
 boe dõdõnia ba da'õ.

- 1 I. Ba ba zi bongi andrõ, ba lõ
 alaoe hõrõ razo. Ba i'oroi'õ zoera
 2 hikaja, ba labaso chõnia. Ba lasõ-
 ndra, wa no moetanõ ba zoera a-
 ndrõ, wa no i'ombacha'õ Morodo-
 chai, me laboenoe ena'õ razo Aha-
 siwero enoni jomo andrõ chõ razo,
 3 si daroea, Bigitana ba Teresi, sa-
 naro ba mbawandroehõ. Ba imane
 razo : Hadia mege nibe'e ba da'õ
 chõ Morodochai soemange ba si sõ-
 chi? Ba lamane ngoningoni razo :
 4 Lõ moebe'e hadia ia. Ba imane ra-
 zo : Ha niha ba golajama? No iroegi
 ſibai golajama tãnõ baero ba gõdo
 razo Hamano, ba wangandrõ chõ

razo, ena'õ latawĩ Morodochai, ba
 gatioenga andrõ, nifalaoe'õnia chõ-
 5 nia. Ba lamane chõ razo ngoningo-
 ninia : Hamano zi so ba golajama.
 Ba imane razo : Jamõi jomo ! Ba
 6 mõi jomo Hamano, ba imane chõ-
 nia razo : He lawisa ba niha somasi
 razo ifosoemange? Ba imane dõdõ-
 nia Hamano : Ha niha zomasi razo
 ifosoemange, na tenga ja'odo? Ba
 7 imane chõ razo : Na so zomasi razo
 ifosoemange, ba ndramoehalõ mba-
 8 roe razo, ni'obaroe razo mege. awõ
 koedo, ni'okoedo razo, nifanaemboe
 saemboe chõ razo, ba ndramoeb'e
 9 ba danga nawõ razo sala'wa mbaroe
 andrõ, awõ koedo, ena'õ lab'e ba-
 roe niha andrõ, somasi razo ifosee-
 mange, ba ena'õ lafakoedo ia ba
 koedo andrõ, ba lafanõrõnõrõ ba
 newali, ba ndra moe'ao fõnania :
 Da'e nilaoe ba niha, somasi razo
 ifosoemange ! (*Moz. I, 41, 43*).

II. Ba imane razo chõ Hamano : 10
 Ta'ita'i halõ mbaroe andrõ, awõ
 koedo si mane niwa'õoc, ba laoe da'õ
 chõ Morodochai, niha Jehoeda andrõ,
 sidaodao ba zinga mbawa gõli chõ
 11 razo ; bõi ambõsi niwa'õoe andrõ,
 feſoe ! Ba ihalõ mbaroe andrõ Ha-
 mano, awõ koedo, ifobaroe Moro-
 dochai ba ifakoedo ba ifanõrõnõrõ
 ba newali ba moe'ao ia fõnania,
 imane : Si mané wolaoe ba niha,
 somasi razo ifosoemange ! Ba ifoeli 12
 ia ba zinga mbawa gõli chõ razo
 Morodochai. Ba foelõi Hamano,
 isa'wa chõra, no aboe dõdõnia ba
 no ibaloegõ hõgõnia. (*Sam. II, 16,*
 30). Ba itoenõ chõ wo'omonია Se-
 13 resi ba ba zi fahoewoe chõnia da'õ
 no mege feſoe. Ba lamane chõnia
 satoeatoea andrõ chõnia : Na iwa
 niha Jehoeda Morodochai andrõ —
 me no ibõrõtaigõ ahõndrõ ndr'a'oeğõ
 fõnania — ba tebai õla'wa ia, ba
 toball aloea manõ ahõndrõ ndr'a'oeğõ
 chõnia. Ba lõ saetoe hoehoeora na, 14
 ba so genoni razo, samangaõsõ Ha-
 mano ba gõ andrõ, nihalõ Gesitera.

FAZA 7.

I. P'ombacha'ō chō razo dōdō Hamano andrō Esitera, ba i'andrō wangorifinia ba fangorifi niwara. II. Fōnoe razo. Ifatawī'ō Hamano ba gatoenga andrō nitaroe'ōnia.

- 1 I. Ba so razo, a wō Hamano, ba
- 2 wemanga chō Gesitera. Ba isofoe chō Gesitera, me loe da'ō gōi, me labadoebadoe nagoe, imane : Hadia ni'andrōe fo'omo razo, Esitera, ena'ō labe'e chōoe? Hadia zomasi'ō? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōwagoe, ba latehe chōoe. Ba itema linia fo'omonía Esitera, imane : Na no faloechado wa'eboea dōdō wamalgioe, ja'ogō, razo, ba na atoeļ chō razo, ba alacha la'orifi ndra'o, bōrō wangandrōgoe andre, ba he
- 4 iwama, bōrō zomasido andrō. Noa sa moe'amawa ndra'aga, ja'odo andre ba iwama, ba wangohori ja'aga, ba wamoenoe, ba wamakiko. Na ni'amawa sawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe na atō ndra'aga, ba lō hedehedegoe ena'ō; tenga sa si nangea noedoema andrō, wa
- 5 te'ala razo ibe'e. Ba hoemedede razo Ahasiwero, imane chō wo'omonía Gesitera : Ha niha da'ō ba heza so ia, sama'amōi ba dōdōnia folae da'ō? Ba imane Esitera : Oedoema andrō si fatioe tōdō chōma, ba ja'ia Hamano andre, si lō sōchi! Ba tokea sibai Hamano chō razo ba chō wo'omonía.

- 7 II. Ba maoso razo, ba wōnoenia, ibōhōli wamadoe agoe, mōi ia ba kaboe, ba ngai gōdo; ba torōi Hamano, ba wakaosa chō Gesitera, ena'ō lō laboenoe ia; aboto sa'ae ba dōdōnia, wa no i'etoe'ō hoekoenia razo, hoekoe famoenoe. Ba me mangawoeli jomo ba naha wemanga no mege razo, moroi ba kaboe, ba no ibalōdoehini gaso andrō, da-daoma Gesitera, Hamano. Ba imane razo : Hadia, iboenoe wo'omo razo ba da'e jomo chōgoe? Ba ha si'aikō iwa'ō da'ō razo, ba labaloegō sa'ae

mbawa Hamano. Ba imane Herebona, enoni jomo chō razo, sangaingai hadia ia chōnia : Hiza gatoengand rō, ba ngai nomo Hamano, 50 hela wa'alawa, nifalaoe'ō Hamano chō Morodochai, si no mama'ema fangorifi chō razo. Ba imane razo : Mita wī ia ba da'ō! Ba 10 latawī Hamano ba gatoenga andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia chō Morodochai. Ba awena alō wōnoe razo.

FAZA 8.

I. Tebali'ō sala wā Morodochai, fangali Hamano. II. Tetehe ba Niha Jehoeda lalaoe mbalō ba zamoenoe ja'ira ena'ō, ni'andrō Gesitera chō razo. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō Niha Jehoeda ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba me loe da'ō, ba ibe'e boealania chō Gesitera razo nomo Hamano, oedoe Niha Jehoeda. Ba molala chō razo Morodochai, me no i'ombacha'ō chō razo Esitera, wa sahatō chōnia Morodochai. Ba iheta laedoeroenia razo, laedoeroe si so
- 2 tandro, nihalōnia mangawoeli chō Hamano mege, ba ibe'e chō Morodochai. Ba Esitera, ba ibe'e satoea baomo ba nomo Hamano Morodochai. (Moz. I. 41, 42).

- 3 II. Ba ifoeli hoemedede Gesitera chō razo, itoe hi zalo fōnania, mege'ege ia, ba i'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō razo, ena'ō itolo, fa bōi aloea nifachai Hamano andrō, ma'owoe Agagi, ba Niha Jehoeda, famoenoe andrō. Ba i'oro'ō zi'onía ana'a andrō
- 4 chō Gesitera. Ba maoso Gesitera, i'agō fōna razo, ba imane : Na atoeļ chō razo, ba na no faloechado wa'ahachō dōdōnia, ba na si nangea iwa'ō razo ba na omasi ia ndra'odo, ba jamoe fa'ohe'ō zoera, jamoe'oroi'ō wangai mangawoeli zoera no, tōdō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'owoe Agagi, nifasero'ōnia, ba wamoenoe Niha Jehoeda
- 5 ba danō barō mbawa razo, fefoe. Tcbai sa oetaha oefai gi wamoenoe
- 6

- andrō, si gōna niwama ena'ō, ba
 7 tebai oetaha oefaigi wangohori iwa-
 ma andrō ! Ba imane razo Ahasi-
 wero chō wo'omia Esitera, ba chō
 Morodochai Niha Jehoeda : Noa sa
 oebe'e boealagoe chō Gesitera no-
 mo Hāmāno, ba ja'ia, ba no moe-
 ta'wi ba gatoenga, me no ibabaja
 8 Niha Jehoeda. Ba ja'ami, ba hana
 na mifa'ohē'ō zoera, hana na tōi
 razo mibe'e ba Niha Jehoeda andrō,
 he wisa zomasi ami, ba mifotandro
 tandro ba laederoe chō razo. Me
 no tebai niwoe'ai li ba zoera, nibe'e
 tōi razo ba si no moefotandro ta-
 ndro andrō ba laederoe chō razo.
 9 Ba hoemede ira ba doeroetoeli razo,
 me loeo da'ō, ba zi 23, ba mba'wa
 si tōloe — ba'wa Siwana —, ba lafa-
 zōchi, zoera la'o'ō ni'wa'ō Morodo-
 chai, ba Niha Jehoeda, ba ba nifa-
 taro razo ba ba goemandroe ba ba
 zala'wa, ba nōri andrō fefoe, si 127,
 i'otarai danō Ndrawa Hindroe, noe-
 malō ba danō Gaitiofia, dali wa-
 noera ba zi sarasara ōri ba he li zi
 samboesamboea soi, ba ba Niha
 Jehoeda, ba ba wanoerara ba ba
 10 lira. Ba ifabe'e'ō dōi razo Ahasiwero
 ba ifotandro tandro andrō ba lae-
 doeroe chō razo ; ba ifa'ohē'ō ba
 zinge si fakoedo, saōsō, koedo ba
 11 kandra chō razo koedora. Soera a-
 ndrō, ba no fanehe razo ba Niha Je-
 hoeda ba mbanoea misa fefoe, hana
 na la'owoeloi ira, ba wanimba sa-
 moenoe ja'ira, ba wangohori sato
 andrō, ba danō misa, samoenoe ja'-
 ira ena'ō, ba he iraono, ba he ira
 alawe, ba wamoenoe, ba wamakiko,
 ba hana na laraboe zi so chōra,
 12 amaedola zi lō soch'ō, ha ma'ōma'-
 chō, ba nōri barō mbawa razo Aha-
 siwero, fefoe, ba zi me 13, ba mba-
 13 wa si 12, — ba'wa Adara. Ba taro-
 ma li ba zoera andrō, ba nibe'e
 oroisa, nidozigō ōri, ena'ō dozi soi
 zamondrongo, ba ena'ō na si no
 te'anō Niha Jehoeda, na loeo da'ō,
 14 ba wolaoe balōra ba nemalira. Ba

ha si'aikō tebe'e goraisa andrō, ba
 gōdo ba Zoesa, ba mofanō zinge
 andrō, saōsō, si fakoedo ba hoeloe
 koedo chō razo, salio ahe, la'o'ō
 ni'wa'ō razo, la'alogō ira, lafandroe
 koedo.

III. Ba mōi tooe Morodochai, 15
 irōi razo, baroe zala'wa mbaroenia.
 biroe-la'wi ba safoesi, ba moeac-
 mboe ana'a ia ba mobaroe seboea,
 tarafali ba oengoe, ba owoeawoea
 dōdō mbanoea Zoesa, ba omoeso
 dōdōra. Noa sa faloecha wa'ohahoe 16
 dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'owoe-
 awoea dōdō ba soemange Niha Je-
 hoeda. Ba dozi ōri ba dozi banoea, 17
 heza iroegi ni'wa'ō razo ba orisania
 andrō, ba so wa'omoeso dōdō ba
 Niha Jehoeda ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō
 ba femangamanga, ba owoeloa. Ba
 ato zi tobali Niha Jehoeda niha
 baero, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'oera
 Niha Jehoeda.

FAZA 9.

I. Lalaoe mbalōra Niha Jehoeda.
 II. Lahonogōi owasa „Foerimi” mba-
 wa da'ō.

I. Ba ba zi me 13 ba mba'wa 1
 si 12, — ba'wa Adara — ba nifa-
 loea ena'ō ni'wa'ō razo, orisania
 andrō, loeo nidōnadōna zi fatioe
 tōdō ba Niha Jehoeda, ba wola'wa
 ja'ira, ba zi no tobali, ba nila'wa
 Niha Jehoeda si fatioe dōdō chōra :
 ba la'owoeloi ira, ba mbanoeara, 2
 ba danō barō mbawa razo Ahasi-
 wero, ba wamoenoe samoenoe ja'ira
 ena'ō. Ba lō sola'wa ja'ira, me no
 dozi soi ihawoei fa'ata'oera Niha
 Jehoeda. Ba latolo Niha Jehoeda 3
 dozi sala'wa ba danō, ba he nifa-
 taro razo ba koemandroe ba koem-
 andra, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'-
 oera Morodochai. No seboca ae Mo- 4
 rodochai, ba genoni razo, ba itōrōi
 danō fefoe toeriania, me itoegoe
 tedoe manō wa'eboea Morodochai
 andrō. Ba te'ala sibai zi fatioe tōdō 5
 chōra fefoe labe'e Niha Jehoeda,

- lafa-fahō ba la'ō'ōtō, laboeboenoe ;
 6 somasi ira lafatōrō ba zi fatioe tōdō
 chōra. Ba ba hati ba Zoesa, ba
 500 niha laboenoe Niha Jehoeda,
 7 lafakiko. Fabaja Farasandrata ba
 8 Dalafono ba Asafata, ba Forata
 9 ba Adalia ba Aridata, ba Faramasa
 ba Arisai ba Arida'i ba Wajesata,
 10 ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe, ba
 ba laboeboenoe, ono Hamano ono
 Hamedata, oedoe Niha Jehoeda, ba
 11 si so chōra, ba lō lababaja. Ba me
 loe da'ō, ba irongo razo wa'ato
 12 niboenoe ba hati ba Zoesa. Ba
 imane razo chō wo'omonía Esitera :
 Ba hati, ba Soesa, ba no 500 niboe-
 noe Niha Jehoeda niha, fabaja ono
 Hamano, si dafoeloe, ba ta'ila he
 wisa wolaoera ba nōri bō'ō barō
 mbawa razo ! Ba hadia ni'andrōe,
 ena'ō lateho chōe ? Ba hadia zo-
 13 masi'ō, ena'ō latōrō chōe ? Ba
 imane Esitera : Na atoelō chō razo,
 ba ena'ō mahemoloe gōi latehe ba
 Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa nilaoera
 ma'ōchō ; ba ono Hamano andrō,
 si dafoeloe, ba ena'ō na latawi ba
 14 gatoenga. Ba ibe'e li razo, la'ō'ō
 da'ō ; ba tebe'e goroiša ba Zoesa,
 ba ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe,
 15 ba latawi. Ba owoelo zoei Niha
 Jehoeda ba Zoesa, ba zi me 14,
 ba mba'wa Adara, ba 300 laboenoe
 niha ba Zoesa. Ba si so chōra, ba
 16 lō lababaja. Ba Niha Jehoeda ba
 nōri bō'ō barō mbawa razo, ba
 owoelo, ba latimba zamoenoe ja'ira
 ena'ō, wolaoe balōra ba noedoera
 andrō, ba 75,000 laboenoe si fatioe
 tōdō chōra, ba si so chōra, ba lō
 lababaja.
- 17 II. Ba zi me 13 ba mba'wa
 Adara lalaoe da'ō, ba ba zi me 14,
 ba molombase ira, ba labali'ō ba'wa
 gowelo ba ba'wa wa'omoeso dōdō.
 18 Ba Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa, ba no
 faoma owoelo [ba wamoenoe oe-
 doera], ho ba zi me 13, ba he ba
 zi me 14, ba tobali ba zi me 15
 molombase ira, ba loe da'ō labali'ō
 ba'wa gowelo ba ba'wa wa'omoeso
 dōdō. Andrō wa si me 14, ba mba-
 19 wa Adara, labali'ō ba'wa wa'o-
 mocso dōdō ba ba'wa gowelo, si
 no amaedola gowasa Niha Jehoeda
 ba danō, ba mbanoea si zaewe ba
 danō misa, ba faoma lafa'ohē'ō
 chō nawōra goeracha (*Neh. 8, 10*).
 Ba itanō ba zoera da'ō fefoe Mo- 20
 rodochai, ba ifa'ohē'ō zoera ba Niha
 Jehoeda, idozigō ōri barō mbawa
 razo Ahasiwero, he sahatō, ba he
 sarōe ; ifachoi hoekoe da'ō chōra : 21
 cro rōfi, ba labe'e ba'wa si sōchi
 zi me 14 ba si me 15, ba mba'wa
 Adara, — la'ohia'ō mba'wa andrō 22
 mege, ba nitimba Niha Jehoeda si
 fatioe tōdō chōra, ba ba'wa si tobali
 fa'omoeso dōdō fa'atosasa, ba si
 tobali loe gowelo fa'aboe dōdō —
 wamali'ō ba'wa gowelo ba ba'wa
 wa'omoeso dōdō, ba zi faoma la-
 fa'ohē'ō chō nawōra oeracha, ba
 ba nibe'ebe'e boeala ba zi noemana.
 Ba labe'e hoekoe [ba chōra Niha 23
 Jehoeda] zi no lafobōrō andrō,
 awō nisoera Morodochai chōra.
 Me no tōdō Hamano andrō, ono 24
 Hamedata, ma'owoe Agagi, oedoe
 Niha Jehoeda fefoe, wamoenoe Niha
 Jehoeda, ba me no ifalaoe'ō „woe-
 ri” — dahōdahō —, ba wamakiko
 ja'ira ba ba wangohori, (*F. 3, 7*),
 ba me no iwa'ō razo — me no 25
 fahoehoeo chōnia Gesitera — me no
 ibe'e zoera, alacha chōnia tofana
 mangawoei dōdōnia famakiko a-
 ndrō, ba latawi ia ba gatoenga,
 fabaja iraononia. Andrō wa labe'e 26
 tōi mba'wa andrō „woerimi”, bōrō
 „woeri” andrō, ba ōsi zoera no
 mege fefoe, awō zi no faloecha ira,
 ba he nirongora. Ba lahonogōi hoe- 27
 koe da'ō Niha Jehoeda, ba chōra
 ba ba nga'ōtōra dania, ba he ba
 zi mōi banoeara, hoekoe si tebai
 awoe'a : la'amoni'ō mba'wa andrō,
 si doea ngaleo, dali zi no moebe'e
 ba zoera ba fangohonogōi ja'ia. Ba 28
 fa bōi olifoe ira mba'wa da'ō ba

ena'ō latōrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara da-
 nia, dozi omo ba dozi ōri ba dozi
 banoea, fa bōi taja ba Niha Je-
 hoeda mbaŵa „woerimi” andrō, bōi
 29 manō olifoe nga'ōtōra mitoe. Ba
 labe'e ba zoera fo'omo razo, Esitera,
 ono Gabihailo, ba Morodochai, Niha
 Jehoeda andrō, labe'e fangaronia
 wa'asalaŵara andrō, ba wame'e
 soera „woerimi” andrō si samboea.
 30 Ba ifa'ohē'ō zoera ba Niha Jehoeda
 fefoe ba nōri andrō si 127, amatō-
 rōŵa Gahasiwero ma'asagōrō, ihao-
 31 gō linia ehōra, soroi ba dōdō, ba
 wame'e hoekoe mbaŵa „woerimi”
 andrō, ba ginōtō nihonogōi, dali
 wa no labe'e hoekoe Morodochai
 Niha Jehoeda ba fo'omo razo Esi-
 tera, awō wa no labe'e hoekoe ehōra
 ba ba nga'ōtōra mitoe gamachoita

andrō ba wamoni ba gō ba ba wa-
 ngarōngarō. Ba tobali hoekoe nifa- 32
 choi ba „woerimi” andrō ba gorōisa
 Gesitera ; ba tetanō ba zoera.

FAZA 10.

Fa'eboea Morodochai.

Ba ifobeo niha ba danō ba ba 1
 hoelo razo Ahasiwero. Ba fangoro- 2
 ma'ōnia fa'ebocania ba fa'abōlōnia,
 ba fangombacha lachōmi Morodo-
 chai, me no ifolachōmi ia razo, ba
 no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
 ba Media ba ba Wercsia. Niha Je- 3
 hoeda andrō Morodochai, ba no ta-
 mbalina razo Ahasiwero, ba no eboea
 dōinia ba niha Jehoeda, ba omasiō
 niwara fefoe ia, me no sangaloei
 fangorifi madora, ba me sohare ni-
 wara i'aloiei ba hoehoeonia iefoe.



II. SOERĀ WAMAHĀŌ.

Soera

J O B I.

FAZA 1.

I. Fa'atoelō Jobi andrō ba fa'ohahae dōdōnia. II. Iloeloe Jobi Lowalangi ba danga Zatana, ba wana-draigō ja'ia. III. Taja fefoe zi so chōnia ba tekiko gōi nononia. Fa'e-bolo dōdōnia.

- 1 I. So niha [fōna], ba danō Oesi, Jobi dōinia, niha satoelō ba sadōlō tōdō, sangata'oe fi Lowalangi ba si fa'oedoe ba zi lō sōchi. (*Hez. 14, 14.*)
- 2 *Jak. 5, 11*). Ba fitoe nononia matoea ba tōloe nono alawe. Ba 7000
- 3 chōnia mbiribiri ba 3000 gondra. ba 500 fasa za'wi ba 500 galide si alawe, ba ato sibai zawoejoenia; tobali sala'wa niha da'ō, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe, tánō ba gatoemboe-cha loeo. Ba maosomaoso nononia
- 4 matoea, lalaoe fatome, samōsa ma'ōehō, ba lafakaonikaoni'ō dalifoesōra alawe si datōloe andrō, ba wemanga
- 5 ehōra. Ba na no fatoetoe watomesa andrō, ba ifa'wa'ōgō ehōra Jobi, ena'ō na lasala'ō ira. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso, ibe'e zoemange nitoe-
noe, i'ohia'ō wa'atora. Imane sa'ae Jobi: Ma dania no molalō nonogoe andrō, ma no la'erogō Lowalangi tōdōra! Si manōmanō wolaoe Jobi andrō.
- 6 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōehō, ba so nono Lowalangi, ba wangondrasi Jehowa, ba fao gōi ehōra Zatana. (*F. 38, 7. Nga'ot. I. 21, 1. Raz. I. 22,*
- 7 *19*). Ba imane Jehowa ehō Zatana: Heza o'otarai? Itema li Jehowa Satana, imane: Oe'otarai koemoli, no oetōrōi goeli danō! (*Mat. 12, 43.*)

Fet. I. 5, 8)! Ba imane Jehowa chō 8
Zatana: Hadia, no ōnehegō gōi ge-
nonigoe Jobi andrō? Lō'ō sa fama-
donia ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoelō
ba ba wa'adōlō dōdō, ba wanga-
ta'oe finia Lowalangi ba ba wa'oedoe-
sa ba zi lō sōchi. Itema li Jehowa 9
Satana, imane: Hadia, i'ata'oe fi gōi
Lowalangi Jobi, lō bōli gōlōnia?
Tenga no ōfoba'aba'a ia ba omonia,
fabaja fefoe zi so chōnia, fasoei?
Halōwō dangania, ba no ōfahowoe'ō, 10
ba itoegoe oja manō goerifōnia ba
danō. Ba tema oro'ō dangaoe ba 11
babaja zi so chōnia fefoe, ba lō
zi lō ikaoni ba mbawaoe, wa i'erogō
ndra'ogō. Ba imane Jehowa ehō 12
Zatana: Hiza, fefoe hadia ia, zi so
chōnia, ba ja so ba dangaoe, ba bōi
babaja mbotonia! Ba mofanō Za-
tana, irōi Jehowa.

III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, 13
me mangamanga nono Jobi ono
matoea ba ononia alawe, ba nomo
ga'ara si a'a, ba me labadoebadoe
nagoe, ba so zangombacha toeria 14
ehō Jobi; imane: No mangoehoe-
ndra laza za'wi ba mangaloei gōra
galide si alawe, ba hinōloe, ba so 15
manō Ndrawa Zaba, la'oloi'ō, ba
la'ō'ōtō si'ōli zawoejoe, ba ha ja'o
zoloi, ba wangombacha chōoe. Ba 16
lō saetoe na li da'ō, ba so zamōsa
tō, imane: No aeche galitō Lowa-
langi, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa,
ba no i'a mbiribiri, fabaja sawoe-
joe, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wango-
mbacha chōoe. (*Raz. II. 1, 12*).
Ba lō saetoe na li da'ō, ba so za- 17

mōsa tō, imane : Tōloe bawá za-
bōlō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba lahawoei
manō gondra, laraboe; ba sawoejoe,
ba la'ō'ōtō si'ōli, ba ba ja'o zoloi, ba
18 wangombacha chōoe. Ba lō saetoe
na li da'ō zoei, ba so zamōsa tō,
imane : Mangamanga mege nonooe
matoca ba onooe alawe, ba nomo
19 ga'ara si a'a, ba i'ozoemagō so na-
ngi sabōlō, moroi ba danō si mate,
telobi ba nomo andrō, ba watali-
ngania ma'a'ōfa, ba adoedoe, ila-
ngō ndraonooe andrō ba mate ira,
ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha
20 chōoe. Ba maoso Jobi, isika noecha-
nia, ifatōwō'ō mboenia; ba ifalōgoe
tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe ia.
21 (*Mos. I. 37, 29. Essr. 9, 3*). Imane :
Lō noechagoe, me oe'otarai daloe
ninagoe, ba lō noechagoe, na ma-
ngawoelido dania, **Jehowa zame'e**
ba Jehowa zangai; nisoeno dōi
Jehowa! (*Sangomb. 5, 14. Tim. I.*
22 *6, 7*)! Ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō lalō
Jobi, ba lō iwa'ō si lō gōna nilaoe
Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 10*).

FAZA 2.

I. Fanandraigō Jobi zoei : fōchō;
lō mangiwa dōdōnia. II. Mōi ma-
maigi ja'ia zi fahoewoe chōnia, si
datōloe.

1 I. Ba sameeza ma'ōchō, ba
ifoeli momōi nono Lowalangi, ba
wangondrasi Jehowa; ba mōi awōra
Zatana gōi, ba wangondrasi Jehowa.
2 (*F. 1, 6*). Ba imane Jehowa chō
Zatana : Heza ō'otarai? Ite ma li
Jehowa Satana, imane : Oe'otarai
3 koemoli, no oetōrōi goeli danō. Ba
imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Ha-
dia, noa gōi ōnehegō genonigoe
Jobi andrō? Lō'ō sa famaedonia
ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoelō ba ba
wa'adōlō dōdō ba ba wangata'oe fi
Lowalangi ba ba wa'oedoesa ba zi
lō sōchi. Lō'ō na nibōhōlinia satoclō
andrō chōnia, ba no ōfarooe ndra'o,
ba wamakao ja'ia, lō bōrōbōrō!
4 Ite ma li Jehowa Satana, imane :

Oeli zalahi goeli! — Ba fefoe hadia
ia, ochōta niha, ba iloeloe, asala
aoeri ia! Ba tema oro'ō dangaoe, 5
babaja nōsinia, ba lō zi lō ikaoni
ba mbawaoe, wa i'erogō ndra'oegō!
Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : 6
Hiza, ba dangaoe so ia, ba bōi
ctoe'ō nosonia! Ba mofanō Zatana,
irōi Jehowa, ba ibōzi Jobi bio,
i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō ba ga-
galizoezoe. (*Mos. V. 28, 35*). Ba 8
ihalō doega lawoe, ba woga'aga'a
ōsinia, doemadao ia bawoe. (*Sam.*
II. 13, 19. Est. 4, 3). Ba imane 9
chōnia fo'omonia : Hadia, aro zoei
na dōdōe ha zatoelō andrō chōoe?
Tema efa'ōgō chō Lowalangi ba jagō
mate! Ba imane chōnia : Fehede zi 10
lō tōdō vehedeoe. **Si sōchi andrō,**
ba no tatema chō Lowalangi, ba hadia
tatimba zi lō sōchi? Ba da'ō fefoe,
ba lō horō mbewe Jobi.

II. Ba larongo zi fahoewoe chō 11
Jobi — datōloe ira — fefoe wamakao
andrō, si no gōna ia, ba maoso ira,
i'otarai mbanoea chōra zamōsana :
Elifasi, banoea Dema ba Bilidado,
banoea Zoea ba Sofari, banoea
Na'ama, mamagōlō ira, ba we'a-
mōi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'ahachō
dōdōra ba ba wondrara tōdōnia.
(*Mat. 26, 36. F. 32, 1 b. t.*). Ba me 12
lafaōga hōrōra, me arōoe na ma'i-
foe ira, ba lō la'ila wa ja'ia; ba
mege'ege ira, ba lasika noechara,
dozi ira, lafazaoemba mija'wa ga-
woegawoe, satoroe ba hōgōra. (*Ngen.*
Jer. 2, 10). Ba doemadao ira, awō- 13
nia, ba zalo, fitoe ngaloeo ba fitoe
mbongi, samōsa lō sihede chōnia,
samboea li lō'ō, me no la'ila, wa
no falawoe wa'afōchō andrō chōnia.

FAZA 3.

I. L'elifi mba'wa wa'atoemboenia
Jobi. II. Mangarōngarō ia ba wa-
makao andrō.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba hoemede Jobi, 1
i'elifi mba'wa wa'atoemboenia. (*F.*
10, 18. Jer. 15, 10; 20, 14).

- 2 Hoemedede ia, imane :
 3 „Jatekiko mbaŵa andrō, ba zi toemboe ndra'o, ba bongi andrō, me laŵa'ō : No toemoege nono mataea !
 4 Ja'ogōmigōmi mbaŵa da'ō ; bōi jamoesofoe ia Lowalangi si jaŵa ba bōi jatobaha chōnia fa'amoloeo !
 5 Ndramoē'andrō mangawoeli ia fa'ogōmigōmi ba si bongi ; jamoehawoei ia salē ba jamoefeta'oe ia fangogōmigōmisi zi moloeo. (*Sin. 23, 4*).
 6 Bongi andrō, ba jamōi ondra'oea zogōmigōmi : Bōi omoeso dōdōnia ba ngenōli mbaŵa ndrōfi andrō, bōi jala'era i awō mbaŵa bō'ō.
 7 Ja lō toemboe niha sa'ae ba mbongi da'ō : bōi ja'owoeawoea dōdō niha ba chōnia !
 8 Ndramoē'elifi ia sangelifi baŵa, sangila mamaroe malioe.
 9 Jandroendroemō ndrōfinia na aracha moloeo : jamoedōnadōna haga — zajazaja gōlō ! alōsoe bōi jamoe'ila hōrō wa'amoloeo !
 10 Me lō nidoehōnia chōgoe taloe ninagoe ba me lō nibini'ōnia chōgoe famakao, fa bōi i'ila hōrōgoe !
 11 II. Hana wa lō mate ndra'odo ba daloc ninagoe ? hana wa lō aetoe nosogoe, me bōla ndra'o ?
 12 Hana wa nihagi na ndra'odo ba hana wa la'oro'ō chōgoe mbalō mēme, nisisiōgoe ?
 13 Tobali no adōlō toee ndra'o mena'ō iada'e, ba molombase ; mōrō mena'ō ndra'o ba ahono dōdōgoe,
 14 awō razo ba awō goemandroe, sangotomosi chōra adoedoela,
 15 ba ma awō zalaŵa seboea ana'a, samo'ōsi omora firō.
 16 Ba ma zoci si mane tabina saeche, niko'o ba danō ; lō'ō manō ja'odo, si mane tabina, si lō irai mangila haga zi moloeo.
 17 Ba da'ō labato wabōtoesa seboea horō ba ba da'ō ahono zi no atage.
 18 Sohahae dōdō nikoeroe fefoe, lō larongo li mandroe.
 19 He iraono ba he satoea, ba fagōlō-

gōlō ba da'ō, ba aefa zawoejoe chō zochō ja'ia.
 Hana wa ifohaga zi noemana, ba 20 hana wa i'orifi zaboe tōdō ?
 Si dōnadōna fa'amate ba lō aloea, 21 sangaloei ja'ia moroi ba wangaloeinia ana'a. (*Fam. 9, 6*).
 Somoeso sibai tōdō, si karaini fa'iki 22 ena'ō, na faloecha lewatō. —
 Hana wa tefohaga niha, si no to 23 bini lala, niba'a Lowalangi fasoei ? (*F. 19, 8*).
 Noa sa salahi gōgoe wanganrōngarō 24 ba no amaedola gelea wege'egoe andre.
 Na ata'oedo hadia ia, ba no gōnado 25 ja'ia, ba hadia zihocha mboegoe, ba itōrōdo.
 Lō si faloechado na wa'ahono, ba 26 he folombase ba he fa'ohahae dōdō, ba hiza sa'ae [zoei] wamahoea !"

FAZA 4.

Hoehoeo Gelifasi, si fōfōna : I. Tebai tetiko zatoelō tōdō. II. Ba samōsa lō niha satoelō fōna Lowalangi.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi, banoea 1 Dema, imane :
 „Ma dania aboea chōoe, na taŵa'ō 2 ma'ifoe chōoe niŵa'ōda ; ba ha niha zangila momba'a taroma linia ?
 Hiza, no ato nifolalamō tōdō, ba no 3 ōfoeli ō'abe'ebe'e'ō danga sinoadada.
 Ha niha zalaoe mena'ō, ba no ta 4 roma lioe zangabe'e, ba no ō'abōlō'ō gahe si no mangiwa.
 Ba iada'e, me ja'oegō zi gōna, ba 5 aboe dōdōoe ; me itōrō ndra'oegō, ba tokea'ō.
 Hadia, tenga fangabe'e dōdōoe wa 6 ngata'oe fioe Lowalangi, ba tenga tōtōnafōoe wa'atoelōmō andrō ?
 Era'era tōdōoe, na no irai faloecha 7 zi tekiko, si lō horō ; hadia, na irai tehor i zatoelō tōdō ?
 Ndrege ni'ilagoe, ba samakoe si lō 8 sōchi ba sanaroe famakao, da'ō gōi zamasi ja'ia. (*Amaed. 1, 31 ; 22, 8. Hez. 10, 13. Gal. 6, 8*).

- 9 Ihehaini ira Lowalangi, ba tekiko ira, ba hanoehanoewōnoenia andrō ariri. Ba zambō tōdō, ba mōi famoenoenia walōsōchisōchi dōdōnia, ba sowōhō mowa, ba iboenoe fōchō dōdōnia. 2
- 10 Fendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ba li harimo — ba ifō nono zingo, ba no moefatō. No oe'ila zambō tōdō so'wa'a, ba oe'anema'ō oe'elifi nahiania. (*Sin.* 37, 35; 73, 19). 3
- 11 Mowa'dwaō manō zingo, si lō boto, me no ambō ahoeloea — ba ono zingo, ba moeaeawe. Ba ndraononia, ba no arōoe wangerifi; mōi ira nihoendragō ba mbawa gōli, lō sangorifi. 4
- 12 II. Ba no oerongo daroma li, si lō abōlōbōlō; mōi ba dōgi dalingagoe wangōngōngōngōsa. Basitōnia, ba i'ā solofo — he niba'a doi, ba ihalō — ba sowōchi tōdō zoraboe nibajabajania. 5
- 13 Na ifakoli ia era'era ba gangilata ba zi bongi, na ihawoei niha femōrō sabe'e. Tenga sa ba gawoegawoe toemboe wamakiko, ba famakao, ba tenga saori ba danō. 6
- 14 No ihawoeido fanizinizi ba fogichi, manizinizi dōlagoe fefoe. Niha andrō, ba ba wamakao sa'ae toemboe, si mane fa'atokana mijawa nono galitō ba holahola galitō. 7
- 15 Itōrōdo angi ba moetaro mbōrō boe ba nōsigoe. II. Ba na ja'o, ba oefoeli ena'ō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba Lowalangi oetoenō hoehoeogoe ena'ō. 8
- 16 Ba so ia fōnagoe — chalachala mbawania, ba lō oe'ila — famaedo niha ba doedoema hōrōgoe; ba oerongo wangōngōngōngōsa, imane: Ba zolaoe seboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, ba sahōlihōli dōdō, si lō moetaha moe'era, (*Sin.* 40, 6; 72, 10. *Rom.* 11, 33), same'e teoe ba danō ba somboe-woei bolo novi. 9
- 17 Hadia, so maō niha, satoelō fōna Lowalangi, hadia, so zamōsa, si no ahaoehaoe fōna zombōi ja'ia? (*Sin.* 143, 2. *Rom.* 3, 10) Sangala'wa'ō ja'wa si so tooe, ba wolohe ba wangerifi saboe tōdō, (*Sam.* I. 2, 7. *Sin.* 113; 7. *Loek.* I, 52). 10
- 18 Hiza, ba genoninia andrō aombō dōdōnia ba ba mala'ika andrō chōnia so wa'eloengoe i'wa'ō. (*F.* 15, 15). Si lō boto ibe'e nifachai zoneche, fa tebai mofozoe nilaoe dangara. (*Sam.* II. 17, 14. *Jes.* 8, 10). 11
- 19 Ba tenga mendoera manō ba zi so ba nose la'oeri, si otarai gawoegawoe tooe wamobōrō, safoefoe na itōrō hama. (*Kor.* II. 5, 1). Ira'oe zatoatoea, ba wa'onechera andrō, ba amaedola zi tetaroe bagi nichoi dōdō zi tōrā fa'oneche. (*Kor.* I. 3, 19). 12
- 20 Lō ichamō ma'ōchō, ba arasa, tekiko ira lō fangorifi sa'ae, ba lō same'e ba dōdō. Ba zi ma'ōchō ihawoei ira fa'ogō migōmi, ba hoelō na ba zi bongi labajaisi lalara ba zi laloeo. (*Moz.* V. 28, 29). 13
- 21 Na aetoe zinali ba nosera andrō [nosora] ba mate manō ira, ba wa'ambō tōdō andrō. Ba tobali i'efa'ō zi noemana ba mbawa zi'ōli si otarai mbewera, ba ba danga zabōlō i'efa'ō. Ba toemboe wanōtōna [fangorifi], ba zide'ide ba tefa'afoe mbawa walōsōchi. (*Sin.* 107, 42). 14

FAZA 5.

Tohoetohoe hoehoe Gelifasi: I. He wisa ba zi lō tōdō. II. Famaroe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba III. ba wanehe fotoe andrō chōnia.

- 1 I. „Tema ao! Hadia so maō zamenia lioe? Ha chō ōtandrōsaigō lioe, ba ni'amonī'ō andrō?

III. Hiza, ja'ahowoe niha nitegoe 17

- Lowalangi!** — andrō bōi fatoesoe chōoe wotoe andrō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō. (*Amaed. 3, 11. Heb. 12, 5. Jak. 1, 12*).
- 18 Ifesocho sa niha, ba ifoeli gōi ida-loedaloeni; ifoefoe, ba sangorifi dangania. (*Sam. I. 2, 6. Hos. 6, 1*).
- 19 Ōnō ngawalō wa'atosasa, ba i'efa'ō ndra'oegō, ba wa wanete zi ōnō, ba lō gōna'ō si lō sōchi. (*Sin. 91, 4. Amaed. 24, 16*).
- 20 Na lofo mbanoea, ba i'orifi'ō, fa lō mate ndra'oegō, ba ba wanoewō, ba itimba chōoe mbawa zi'ōli. (*Raz. I. 17, 14. Sin. 18, 30*).
- 21 Teba'a ndra'oegō ba mbōzibōzi lela andrō, ba lō ata'oe'ō na itōrō famoefoe.
- 22 Sa'iki ndra'oegō, na so wamoefoe ba ma fa'eboea mbōli mbalazo, ba alacha lō ata'oe'ō goetoe ndroe'oe.
- 23 Noa sa fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba gara ba danō, ba no fatoesoe chōoe goetoe ndroe'oe. (*Hos. 2, 18*).
- 24 Ba faloecha'ō lō hadia ia ba no-seoe, ba na ōfaigi nibajabajamō ba nahiaoe, ba lō hadia zi lō'ō.
- 25 Ba faloecha'ō ato ma'oeowoemō, ba madoemō, ba si mane doe'oe ba danō.
- 26 Ba ginōtō wa'atoea ōroegi lewatō, si mane na te'ohe mija'wa mboea nowi, na inōtō.
- 27 Hiza, da'ō ia ni'aloeloeima tōdōma, si manō ia; fondrondrongo, ba be'e ba dōdōoe!"

FAZA 6.

Fanedema Jobi: I. Fa'abōlō wamakao andrō chōnia. II. Mangarō-ngarō ia ba wa'afaito nawōnia andrō.

- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane;
- 2 „Ena'ō na latoelo walōsōchisōchi dōdōgoe, ba ena'ō na labe'e ba waliēra wamakao andre chōgoe,
- 3 ba aboea ena'ō, ta'ila, moroi ba wa'aboea nene ba mbewe nasi, — andrō elocngoeloengoe ligoe.
- 4 Noa sa tetaroe ba nōsigoe nono wana Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō: ibadoe

zōfoenia tōdōgoe, isoewō ndra'odo ameta'oeō andrō chō Lowalangi! (*F. 16, 13. Sin. 38, 3*).

Hadia, moedele ma' galide ba za-bōlō doe'oe, ba hadia moendrō-ndrō zawī si matoea ba zi sōchi gō? Hadia, tola ta'a zi naminamitō lō asio, ba hadia, ami zafoesi gadoelo? Anoezoe dōdōgoe wanoejoe ja'ia; ō sowojoe zi manō, oewa'ō.

Ena'ō na itōrō zomasido, ba ena'ō na ibe'e Lowalangi zihoele dōdōgoe!

Ena'ō na nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi ifoefoe ndra'odo, ena'ō na ifoneomalō dangania, ba wangetoe'ō ja'ō! Ba fondrara dōdōgoe na atō [da'ō], — ba oefarōga ena'ō ndra'odo ba wa'afōchō andre, si lō fa'ahachō dōdō — wa lō oerai oebōhōli daroma li Ni'amoni'ō andrō.

Ba hadia atō wangabe'egoe, wa mombasembase na ndra'o, ba he wisa wozoe chōgoe, wa oetaha manō dōdōgoe?

Hadia, fa'abe'e gowe wa'abe'egoe andrō, hadia, no tōla garamba nōsigoe?

Hadia, tenga si lō'ō manō fangorifi ndra'odo; tenga no tetimba manō chōgoe we'ewe'e fefoe?

II. Saragoeragoe tōdō, ba no si nangea lahachōsi tōdō awōnia, he na ibōhōli wangata'oe'fi Si lō ambō fa'abōlō.

No lalimodo talifoēsōgoe, si mane mbombo, si mane oengo nidanō, si falawoe.

No olotoe idanō sabe'e, ilaoe ia bacha si bakoe deoe.

Na aoechoe zino chōnia, ba ogo'ā; na abe'e lōchō, ba taja ba nahania. Lahole'ō ira sikoli, lasa'wa mija'wa danō si mate ba tekiko.

Lafaigifaigi sikoli, banoea Dema; sanōrō, Dawa Zaba, ba ladōnadōna. Ba tobali si lō boto wanōtōnara andrō; laroegi, ba no saechee ōlō. Si manō sa'ae ami chōgoe: mi'ila zata'oe ita; ba hoemocha mboemi!

- 22 Hadia, no oeŵa'ō: „Mi'ohē ehōgoe, ba mibe'e boeala famawe'e gana'-ami, ehōgoe;
- 23 mi'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fa'oe-doe ba mihōli ndra'odo ba wa'a-bōlō zamakao ja'o ?'
- 24 Mifaha'ō ndra'o, ba oebato wehede, ba si no eloengoe ndra'o, ba mi'o-mbaeha'ō chōgoe.
- 25 Hiza, taroma li si doehoe, ba manandrōsa! Ba hadia nitegoe wane-goemi andrō?!
- 26 Hadia, mitegoe daroma li, ni-ŵa'ō? — Fehede zaragoeragoe tōdō, ba hoemombo ba nangi!
- 27 He ba zi lō ama si lō ina, ba milaoe fadakhōdahō ena'ō, ba si fa-hoewoe ehōmi, ba mi'amawa.
- 28 Ba iada'e, ba mitōngōni ndra'odo; hadia, si ndroehoe lō ata'oedo oeli-mo ami.
- 29 Mitandraigō zamoeza tō, bōi mifa-tōrō zi lō atōelō; mifoeli mita-ndraigō, atōelō na ehōgoe.
- 30 Hadia, so ba mbewegoe zabila? Hadia, lō i'ila wamakiko ararogoe?" (*Amaed. 17, 4*).

FAZA 7.

Tohoetohoe: I. Mangarōngarō Jobi ba wamakaonia ba ba wamakaonia niha bō'ō. II. Fe'angarōfi li Lowalangi, ena'ō ihachōsi tōdō ia.

- 1 I. „Hadia, tenga amaedola halōŵō zanoewō halōŵō niha ba goeli danō, ha hadia, lō itōrō nitōrō genoni?
- 2 Si mane sawoejoe sihoeloe tōdō, ba we'amōi ba loemō ba si mane enoni, si dōnadōna loeonia,
- 3 si manō wa no moetōrō ehōgoe mbaŵa wamakao, aŵō wa no tē-erai ehōgoe mbongi wa'afōchō.
- 4 Na mōido mōrō, ba oemane: Ha wa'ara dania maosodo? Ba ara zi bongi, ba atage ndra'o wombalingali ja'odo, irego ibōrōtaigō molo.
- 5 Baloebaloe nōsigoe goekoeō ba goa-

goa, si hoelō danō; molawa koeligoe, ba ifoeli atōla.

Alio welalō mbaŵagoe, moroi ba zi'oea ba zanosō; tajataja manō, lō tōtōnafō.

II. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no hoelō nangi we'asogoe ba goeli danō! Lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli i'ila wa'ohahae dōdō hōrōgoe andre. (*F. 14, 1. Sin. 90, 5; 144, 4. Jak. 4, 14*).

Hōrō zangila ja'odo iada'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ilado dania; na i'aloeli ndra'o hōrōoe, ba lō ja'odo sa'ae.

Si mane lawoeo si taja ba silalō misa, si manō wa lō mangawoeli mijaŵa zi no noemalō ba mbanoea tooe.

Lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli ia ba nomonia, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila ia nahiania mege.

Ba lō'ō sa gōi oetenaŵa mbewegoe, moehede ndra'o, ba wa'atosasa dōdōgoe andre, ba mangarōngarōdo, ba wa'aboe dōdōgoe.

Hadia, asi ndra'odo, ba ma hioe, wa ōfataro zanaro ja'odo?

Na oemane dōdōgoe: Fondrara dōdōgoe dania kasogoe, itolodo woloe'i famakagoe kasogoe andrō,

ba ōkeani ndra'o fangifi ba ōfeta-oedo angilata,

tobali omasido, na nitōgi bagi ndra'o, omasido wa'amate, moroi ba zi no hatō tōla andre.

Ariri manō ndra'o, tenga saeri si lō aetoe ndra'odo: bōhōido, angisa we'asogoe ba goeli danō!

Hadia niha, wa no eboea ia ba dōdōoe, wa no sosō dōdōoe ia? (*Sin. 8, 5; 144, 3. Heb. 2, 6*).

Wa ō'erogō mahemoloe, wamaigimaigi ja'ia, wa lō aedoe'aedoe ōtandraigō ia?

Ha wa'ara dania ō'efa'ō hōrōoe ehōgoe; ha wa'ara lō'ō manō ōbōhōido, irege oetōlō gilogoe?

Na so horōgoe — ba hadia ni laegoe ehōoe, ja'oeōgō sihōrōhōrōgō niha? Hana wa ōbali'ō tandrōsa ndra'o ehōoe, irege aboea ndra'o ehōgoe?

- 21 Ba hana wa lõ ðbe'e aefa chõgoe horõgoe, hana wa lõ ðheta lalõgoe? Oefalõgoe sa'ae ndra'o tooe, ba gawoegawoe, ba na ð'aloel ndra'o, ba lõ ja'odo sa'ae."

FAZA 8.

Hoehoeo Mbilidado, si fõfõna :
I. Tèbai ilaoe zi lõ atoe lõ Lowalangi. II. Niwa'õ ndra toea ba wa'atoe lõ Lowalangi andrõ, he ba chõ zatoelõ tõiõ ba he ba zeboea horõ.

- 1 I. Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrõ, banoea Zoea, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara lõ ðbato hoehoeo si manõ, wa no hoelõ nangi sabõlõ mbe-weoe andrõ !
- 3 Hadia, ifoejoe'õ hoekoe Lowalangi, ba hadia, ibila'õ zatoelõ Si lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ ?
- 4 Na no so horõ ndraonoe chõnia, ba no iloeloe ira ba hoekoe horõra andrõ. (*F. 1, 18*).
- 5 Na õforege wangandrõ chõ Lowalangi, na õkao chõ Zi lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ, —
- 6 na no ohaoehaoe ndra'oegõ ba na sadõlõ dõdõoe, ba lõ zi lõ ifaigifai-gi'õ ba i'azõchi naha wa'atoelõ andrõ chõoe.
- 7 Ba na fa'ide'ide mege mbõrõtaoe, ba fondrege wa'eboea dania gamozoea.
- 8 II. Sofoe manõ sa chõ ndra toea, ba tångõni hadia ni'aloeloei ndra amara tõiõra. (*Moz. V. 4, 32. Moz. I. 47, 9. Nga'õt. I. 29, 15*).
- 9 Ja'ita sa, ba ha sara wongi na, ba si lõ mangila watahõgõ hadia ia, me no amaedola loemõloemõ we'asoda ba goeli danõ andre.
- 10 Ba ja'ira zamahaõ ja'oegõ, la'ombacha'õ chõoe, latoenõ chõoe dõdõra andrõ.
- 11 Hadia, aeri zoechoe, na tenga ba damboe, ba eboea hõi, na lõ idanõ?
- 12 Aeri na, lõ moetaba — ba alio okõli, moroi ba ndroe'oe bõ'õ fefoe. (*Sin. 129, 6*).
- 13 Da'õ dania lala zolifoe Lowalangi,

dozi, ba tobali faja dõtõnafõ zeboea horõ. (*F. 11, 20. Sin. 112, 10. Amaed. 10, 28*).

Saedoe'aedoe zabe'e dõdõnia, ba 14 timba goe'õ gala'wa midõnadõnia.

Abe'e dõdõnia nomonia, ba adoe- 15 doe ; i'olembai, ba aso'a.

Aoeri ia ba manõ ba zino, ba iha- 16 woi kaboenia lewiõnia.

Ibõbõ gara tooe wa'ania, isõsõ go- 17 taloea gara.

Ba na Ja'ia zondreha ba nahania, 18 ba i'osilõ'õgõ ia [nahania andrõ], imane : „Lõ oera! oe'ila'õ' !

Hiza, da'õ wa'omoeso dõdõ ba la- 19 lania andrõ, ba moroi ba danõ tooe, ba toemboe mbõ'õnia !'

Hiza, tenga si lõ ba dõdõ Lowala- 20 ngi zatoelõ tõiõ, ba lõ ira'oe danga zamazõchi horõ.

Ba ihõna wa'iki ba mbawaoe ba 21 fanoenõ ba mbeweoe. (*F. 5, 18. 22*).

Si fatioe tõiõ chõoe, ba la'onoecha 22 wa'aila, ba ose zeboea horõ, ba lõ'õ sa'ae."

FAZA 9.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Ifa'ele'õ wa lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ andrõ chõ Lowalangi, soroma ba chõnia, ja'ia si lõ horõ; II. Tèbai faboe'a niha chõ Lowalangi.

I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane : 1 „Ja'ia, oe'ila, wa si manõ — he iwisa 2 niha waboe'asa chõ Lowalangi ! (*Sin. 143, 2*).

Na omasi ia fasoso, ba he hõnõ 3 ngawalõ isofoe, ba sambalõ lõ i'ila iboe'a niha. (*F. 38*).

Si no ateatotea tõiõ ba si no fa- 4 hõna fa'abõlõ — ha niha zirai fatandro chõnia, ba si lõ gõna hadia ia ?

Ja'ia andrõ, samawoe'a hili, si lõ 5 oroma, wanceli'õ ba wõnoenia ;

Samahisi tanõ ba nahania, fa ma- 6 ngiwa gehomonia.

Sanenawa loeo, ta bõi toemboe, ba 7 somba'a dõfi.

- 8 Samologõ banoea jaŵa, ha ja'ia, ha sanõrõ taloe nasi. (*Moz. I. 1, 7*).
- 9 Sombõï dofi soja ba „si tõloe”, awõ „zara” andrõ, fabaja bate'e [ndrõfi] andrõ tánõ raja. (*F. 38, 31. Amos. 5, 8. Jes. 40, 26*).
- 10 Solaoe seboea, si tebai aboto ba dõdõ niha, ba sahõlihõli dõdõ, si lõ moetaha moe'erai. (*F. 5, 9. Sin. 77, 15; 86, 10*).
- 11 Hiza, itõrõ ngaigoe, ba lõ oe'ila ia; amaedola zihombo ia, wânõrõ, ba lõ oroma chõgoe.
- 12 Na ihori niha, ba ha niha zanena-ŵa ja'ia? Ha niha zi tola mangoe-ma'õ chõnia: Hadia nilaoemõ? (*Jes. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 20*).
- 13 Lõ i'alõsi wõnoenia Lowalangi — noa sa lakõwõ ira fõnania sanolo Dawa Miseraji — (*Jes. 30, 7; 51, 9. Sin. 87, 4; 89, 11*).
- 14 ba mendroea manõ tebai faboe'a ndra'o chõnia; tebai oesõndra ni-ŵa'õgoe chõnia,
- 15 ja'odo, si tebai manema li, he na lõ horõgoe; sangandrõ fa'ahachõ dõdõ ena'õ ndra'o chõnia sangoe-hoekoe ja'odo.
- 16 Ba he wa'ae itema ligoe, na oe'angarõfi li ia, ba tebai fadoehoe dõdõgoe, wa ifondrondrongo chõgoe.
- 17 Irasa na'i ndra'o angi sabõlõ, ba inõnõ zochogoe, lõ bõrõ.
- 18 Lõ itehe chõgoe wangahasogõ ja'odo, i'aboeso'iõ ndra'o safõchõ sibai chõgoe.
- 19 Na fa'abe'e zabõlõ mbalazi, ba hiza ia! ba na lala hoekoe mbalazi, ba ha niha zogaoni ja'odo!
- 20 Na lala chõgoe, ba bewegoe zangeto'e'õ hoekogoe; ba na lõ horõgoe, ba si falimo ndra'o ibe'e [bewegoe andrõ]. (*Mat. 12, 37*).
- 21 Lõ'õ sa horõgoe — ba lõ ba dõdõgoe nosogoe; anoezoe dõdõgoe we'asogoe ba goeli danõ.
- 22 Oi faoma manõ, andrõ oefaloea baeha: faoma iboenoe, he satoelõ ba he si so horõ.
- 23 Na adõlõ famoenoe niha mbõzibõzi andrõ, ba ma'iki ia ba wa'aragoera-goe dõdõ zi lõ horõ.
- Oeli danõ andre, ba no moe'be'e ba 24 danga zeboea horõ, hõrõ zangoe-hoekoe, ba i'ochõ: na tenga ja'ia, ba ha niha na sa!
- II. No alio mbaŵagoe andrõ, 25 moroi ba zi fagohi, moloï, lõ moe'ila wa'ohahaoe dõdõ. (*F. 7, 7*).
- No itõrõ manõ, amaedola doendraha 26 saoha, amaedola mojo sondra'oe. Na oemane dõdõgoe: Da'oe'osoli- 27 foeagõ wa'aboe dõdõgoe andrõ, da'-oebõhõli wa lõ sõchisõchi dõdõgoe ba oe'ohaoehaoe'õ mbawagoe; 28 ba hoemocha mboegoe zafõchõ a- ndrõ chõgoe fefoe — oe'ila wa lõ õbe'e aefa ndra'odo.
- Lõ tola tenga si so horõ ndra'odo, 29 ba hadia wa oe'eregeisi na dõdõgoe si lõ boto?
- He oesasai ndra'o taŵa deoe si ba- 30 koe ba he oedoechoe idanõ nawoe dangagoe, (*Jer. 2, 22*).
- ba õ'oengogõ ndra'o ba getoena 31 ba tobali ogoro noechagoe ndra'odo. Tenga niha si mane ja'odo ia, fa 32 oe'ila oetema linia, fa tola faboe'a ndra'aga fõna zangoehoekoe. (*Sa- ngomb. 6, 10. Jer. 49, 19*).
- Lõ chõma same'e ba lala, si faoma 33 manoea tanga ja'aga. Ena'õ na iheta ba hoeloege mbõ- 34 zibõzinia, ba ena'õ na lõ ikeani ndra'odo fameta'oe andrõ chõnia: Ba hoemede ndra'o, lõ ata'oedo ia; 35 tenga sa si manõ dõgõgoe."

FAZA 10.

Tohoetohoe: I. Mangarõngarõ si-
bai Jobi chõ Lowalangi: si lõ horõ
ia i'ŵa'õ. II. Ifoeli i'elifi wa'atoe-
mboenia.

- I. „Anoezoe dõdõgoe wa'aerigoe, 1
ba lõ oebato wangarõngarõ, hoemede
ndra'o, ba wa'afõchõ bacha dõdõgoe.
Oemane chõ Lowalangi: Bõï etoe'õ 2
hoekogoe; farongogõ chõgoe, ha-
dia mbõrõ, wa no hoelõ õsoewõ
ndra'odo.

- 3 Hadia, sōchi dōdōoe, na ōfakao niha? na ōtibo'ō niwōwōi dangaoe, ba na ōtehe nichoi dōdō zebōea horō?
- 4 Hadia, no hōrō nōsi niha hōrōoe, ba no famaigi niha wamaigioe?
- 5 Hadia, ha fa'anaoe noso niha wa'anaoe nosoe; hadia, ha sagōtō niha gōtōoe?
- 6 Wa ō'aloei lalōgoe, wa ō'obini hōrōgoe?
- 7 He wā'ae no ō'ila, wa si lō horō ndra'odo, awō wa no lō sangefa'ō [ja'o] ba dangaoe.
- 8 No tangaoe zombōi ja'o, nihaogō, botogoe ma'asamboea — ba hadia, ōfakiko ndra'odo? (*Sin. 119, 73*).
- 9 Tōrō tōdōoe, wa no ōfazōchi ndra'o, amaedola wamōbōzi la'oeri, ba hadia, ōfoeli ōfoefoe ndra'odo? (*Moz. I. 2, 7; 3, 19*).
- 10 Hadia, tenga no ōfadoewa tooe ndra'o, amaedola wamadoewa soe-soe, ba tenga no abe'e ndra'o hoelō kezoe, ōbe'e? (*Sin. 139, 15*).
- 11 No ōfobaloebaloe ndra'odo oeli ba nagole, ba no ōbe'e dajadajania dōla ba oeo.
- 12 **No ōfonoso ndra'o ba no faloechado wa'ebōea dōdō chōoe, ba no ōfaigifaigi ndra'o, no ororogō hanoehanoegoe.**
- 13 Ba no ōbini'ō da'ō ba dōdōoe; oe'ila wa no nichoi dōdōoe zi manō:
- 14 Na molalō ndra'o, ba ōdarodarogō, ba lō zi lō ō'toe'ō ndra'o ba hōrōgoe.
- 15 Naso hōrōgoe ena'ō, ba alai ndra'o! Ba he si lō sala ndra'o, ba lō'ō zoei oe'afōga mbawagoe, ja'odo si no fahōna fa'aila, ba sanehenehe famakao!
- 16 Ba na maōga mbawagoe, ba ōgohi ndra'odo, timba wolohi zingo, ba ō'oromaroma'ō ba chōgoe andrō wa'abōlōoe ba wolace sahōlihōli dōdō. (*Jes. 38, 13. Ngen. Jer. 3, 10*).
- 17 Lō ōbato wama'aso sasi, oedoe'goe, ba ōhōna wōnoemō chōgoe, mangalingali manō zanoewō ja'odo, ōbe'e.

II. Hana wa no ōsōbi ndra'o 18 moroi ba daloe ninagoe? Ena'ō na mate mege ndra'o, fatoea lō i'ilado hōrō niha! (*F. 3, 11*).

Ena'ō na hoelō zi lō irai aloea 19 ndra'odō, ena'ō na nidōlō ba lewa-tō ndra'o, i'otarai daloe ninagoe! Lō ana'oe tō nosogoe — ba jamoe- 20 bōhōlido, jamoe'erogō ndra'o, fa ohahaoe dōdōgoe, ma'ifoe, gasagasa oesa'wa zi lō fangawoeli, 21 tanō sogōmigōmi, si soloemō wa'amate, tanō nihawoei fa'ogōmigōmi, si ma- 22 ne na taloe mbongi, si gōna loemō wa'amate ba si fakoe'joe manō; hagiania, ba no si mane taloe mbongi."

FAZA 11.

Hoehoo Zofari, si fōfōna: I. Itegoe Jobi, me no itahigō Lowalangi. II. Na i'ide'ide'ō ia ena'ō, ba fa- loecha ia wa'ohahaoe dōdōnia.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Sofari andrō, 1 banoea Na'ama, imane:
- „Hadia, lō tademadema hoehoeo si 2 no fahōna andrō, ba alacha lō te- boc'a wehede zi beweasō andrō?
- Hadia, lō'ō sa'ae hedehehe niha 3 bō'ō ibe'e beweoe andrō? Hadia, sango'aja ndra'oegō, ba lō la'aila- si'ō?
- Ōmane: „Satoelō niwā'ōgoe ba lō 4 salagoe, na ōfaigido'.
- Ba ena'ō na moehede Lowalangi, 5 ena'ō na ifaloea baeha niwā'ōnia, famoe'a wehedeoe;
- ena'ō na ifarongogō chōoe zi no 6 tobini andrō, fa'atoeatoea, wa no mendroea manō wa'adoehoe da'ō, — ba aboto ena'ō ba dōdōoe, wa i'o- silōmilagō na Lowalangi hōrōoe ōsa.
- Hadia, ōsōndra dōdō Lowalangi, 7 ba ōchamō wondrege andrō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō?
- Italoe'i mbanoea si ja'wa — he 8 ōwisa? Abacha moroi ba mbanoea tooe — hadia nisōndraoe?
- No eboea moroi ba goeli danō, ma' 9 asagōrō, ba no ebolo moroi ba nasi.

- 10 Na itōrō, ba na ira'oe niha, ba na ifaloecha'ō zalaŵa rafe — ba ha niha zanenaŵa ja'ia ?
- 11 Ja'ia zangila niha sofaja, oroma chōnia horō, he lō ifaigi sibai.
- 12 Ba isōndra gera'era si lō tōdō ba tobali niha nono galide gatoea.
- 13 II. Ba na ō'adōlō'ō dōdōoe, na ō'oro'ō dangaoe chōnia —
- 14 ba no falemba ba dangaoe horō, heta ia ba bōi tehe zi lō atoelō ba noseoe ! —
- 15 Ba tola sa'ae ōfaōga mbawaoe, lō sala; si lō mangiwa ndra'oegō ba si lō fa'ata'oe.
- 16 Ba taja sa'ae ba dōdōoe wamakao andrō; na itōrō tōdōoe, ba hoelō nidanō, si no ahele misa, ōŵa'ō.
- 17 Ba mohaga dōdōoe, moroi na lalo, ba he na ogōmigōmi, ba si mane na moloeo dania.
- 18 Ba ōdōnadōna zi sōchi, me so na sa dōtōnafō; ba he na ōdarodarogō na, ba mōi'ō manō mōrō, lō aboe dōdōoe. (*Mos. III. 26, 5*).
- 19 Ba mōrōmōrō'ō, lō si keani ja'oegō, ba ato zomasi mangai tōdōoe. (*Sin. 4, 9. Amad. 3, 24*).
- 20 Ba hōrō zebōea horō, ba ariri; lō'ō sa'ae saŵatō chōra, ba tōtōnafōra, ba fa'aetoe noso". (*F. 8, 13*).

FAZA 12.

Fanedema Jobi: I. Po'aja wa'atoeatoera andrō. II. Ba ifa'ele'ō wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi ba fa lō ambō wa'abōlōnia.

- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane:
- 2 „Ja'ia, si ndroehoe ami, ba na mate ami dania, ba aetoe wa'atoeatoea?
- 3 Ba sotōdō gōi ndra'odo, si mane ja'ami; tenga si tohoede ami, moroi chōgoe, ba ha niha zi lō aboto ba dōdō da'ō?
- 4 Aja zi fahoewoe chōgoe sa'ac ndra'odo, ja'odo andre, nifondrondrongo Lowalangi, me oe'angarōfi li ia; aja zatoelō tōdō ba si lō lalō! (*Amad. 14, 2*).
- 5 Si gōna famakao, ba lō ba dōdō

zohahaoe tōdō — tetoeli'ō na zi no mangiwa ahe.

Lō hadia ia ba nose zoraboe, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō ba zangandrō fōnoe Lowalangi, samali'ō Lowalangira gochōra. (*Sin. 37, 1; 73, 12; 92, 8. Jer. 12, 1*).

Ba sofoe atō ba goerifō niha, ba lafahaō ndra'oegō, ba ba wofō ba daloe mbanoea, ba la'ombacha'ō chōoe.

Ba mazoei tanō tooe ōfaigi, ba ibotochi ba dōdōoe; ba i'a ba nasi, ba latoenō chōoe.

Ha niha zi lō aboto ba dōdō, ba da'ō fefoe, wa no tanga Jehowa zamazōchi si manō.

Ja'ia andrō, si so ba danga noso zaeroi fefoe, awō hanoehanoē nōsi niha fefoe?

Hadia, lō itandra daroma li tōgi dalinga, si mane araro, na itandra wa'ami gō? (*F. 34, 3*).

Ba zi no tohare hoewa so wa'atoeatoea, ba ba wa'ara ba goeli danō fao wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 8, 8*).

II. Ba Chōnia so wa'atoeatoea ba fa'abōlō; Chōnia so lala dōdō ba fa'aboto ba dōdō.

Na idoeoegō hadia ia, ba tebai lafoeli la'otomosi; nikoeroenia, ba lō'ō sa'ae te'efa'ō. (*Jes. 22, 22*).

Na iba'a nidanō, ba ogo'ō; ba na itōla'ō, ba aroeroe danō ibe'e.

Ba Chōnia so wa'abōlō ba fa'aro; Chōnia zeloengoe, fabaja samōwōhō. I'oloi'ō zalaŵa rafe, niheta gama-gama, ba awōhō mowa zangoehoe-koe ibe'e. (*Sam. II. 17, 14. Jes. 29, 14*).

Itoto'ō wesoe razo [famesoera niha bō'ō] ba ifesoe lafojora, I'oloi'ō gere, niheta baroe, ba itimba zi no aro ŵa'a.

Ifa'afoe mbawa zi no to'ōlō ba hoehoe, ba iboenoe dōdō zatoea.

Ihawoei fa lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō zalaŵa, ba iloeloe mbōbō taloe zabōlō. (*Sin. 107, 10*).

Ibokai zi no tobini sibai ba zogō-

- migōmi, i'ohe ba zohaga zi so ba daloe zogōmigōmi. (*Mat. 10, 26. Kor. I. 4, 5*).
- 23 I'abōlō'ō soi niha, ba ifoeli ifoefoe; ato sibai ibe'e, ba ifoeli iloeloe, ni'oloi'ō.
- 24 Itajaigō dōdō zala'wa niha ba danō, seloengoe ira, ibe'e, ba zi lō lala, ba danō si mate. (*Sin. 107, 4*).
- 25 Labajaisi lalara ba zogōmigōmi sibai ba alaoelaoe ira, hoelō zi maboe, ibe'e."

FAZA 13.

Tohoetohoe hoehoe Jobi: I. Chō Lowalangi eboea dōdōra i'wā'ō, chōnia fa'awō ira. II. Iboe'a ba hoeloenia, wa mangarōngarō ia ba itahigō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. „Hiza, no i'ila hōrōgoe da'ō fefoe; no irongo tōgi dalingagoe, ba no oetanō ba dōdōgoe.
- 2 Ni'ilami andrō, ba oe'ila gōi; tenga sambō moroi chōmi ndra'odo.
- 3 Ba omasido moehede chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, faboe'asa chō Lowalangi nilaoe dōdōgoe.
- 4 Samachai faja sa'ae ami ba same'e daloedaloe si lō boto. (*F. 16, 2*).
- 5 Ena'ō na mibato wehede, ba toballi fa'atoeatoea, wamaigi niha bō'ō!
- 6 Mifondrondrongo atō wanegoegoe [ja'ami]; mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba watahisa mbewegoe andre.
- 7 Hadia, mi'wā'ō zi lō atoelō, ba wango'awōgō Lowalangi, ba milaoe waja, ba wamohare ja'ia?
- 8 Hadia, si fa'awō chō Lowalangi ami, hadia, samoe'a ba hoeloe Lowalangi nilaoenia ami?
- 9 Hadia, sōchi maō lawoelawoe, na isechegō ami, ma edōna mi'o'aja, si mane fango'aja niha awōra?
- 10 Lō'ō, lō zi lō i'otoe'ō ami, na fa'awō ami, famini tōdō.
- 11 Hadia, lō tokea ami ibe'e fa'asalawania, ba lō ihawoei ami fame-ta'oenia [ja'ami]?
- 12 Timba nawoe daroma limi, ba ba'aba'ami, ba no ba'aba'a la'oeri.

Bōi mihedehehe chōgoe, ba ja'odo 13 zihede; gofoe itōrō chōgoe!

II. Hana wa oe'oesoe nōsigoe; 14 wolohe ja'ia? Da'oegogohe tanga-goe nosogoe.

Hiza, iboenoe ndra'o, ba oedōna- 15 dōna chōnia; ba oefa'ele'ō chōnia gamoeatagoc.

Da'ō sa'ae wangerifigoe, wa tebai 16 i'ondrasi ia seboea horō.

Ba mifondrondrongo sibai wehede- 17 goe; jamōi ba dōgi dalingami wamoe'agoe andre!

Hiza, no oefobōrō hoehoe andrō, 18 oe'ila wa no satoelō chōgoe.

Ha niha zi tola fasoso chōgoe? 19 ba lō'ō sa hedehedegoe ena'ō; mate manō ndra'odo.

Ha doea balō zi bōi ofatōrō chō- 20 goe, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebini'ō ndra'odo, ba wamaigioe ja'o.

Bōda dangaoe chōgoe, ba bōi ife- 21 ta'oe ndra'o fameta'oe andrō chōoe. (*F. 9, 34*).

Ba ao chōgoe, ba ja'o zanema lioe; 22 ba ma ja'odo zihede, ba ja'oegō zanedema.

Ha wa'oja atō lalōgoe ba ha wa'o- 23 ja horōgoe? Farongogō chōgoe golalōwagoe, awō horōgoe!

Hana wa obini'ō mbawaoe, ba hana 24 wa obe'e si fa'loedoe chōoe ndra'odo? (*F. 19, 11; 33, 10*).

Hadia ofe'awa mboeloe lehoe ni'o- 25 loi'ō nangi, ba hadia, ōgōhi dōla wache si no okōli?

Wa no safeto sibai ohonogōi chōgoe, 26 wa oetema amaedola gondroita horōgoe me ono matoea ndra'o? (*Sin. 25, 7*).

Wa obe'e ba galo gahegoe, wa ōda- 27 rodarogō nitōrōgoe fefoe, awō wa ofa'oe'oe laloe'a kahegoe? (*F. 33, 11*).

Ba no niha sadoedoe dania ndra'o- 28 do, amaedola ni'ā go, ba amaedola mbaroe ni'ā hama."

FAZA 14.

I'teoe'ō'hoehoeonia Jobi: I. Mangarōngarō na ia, ba wa lō boto wa'aso niha ba goeli danō. II. Omasi ia mate, lō arōoe'ōoe dōtōnāfōnia, mangarōngarō sibai na ia.

- 1 I. „Niha ni'adonogō ndra alawe, ba lō anoenaoe noso, ba no fahōna wa lō ahonohono. (F. 7, 7).
- 2 Amacdola wa'atocmboe mboenga wa'atoemboenia, ba ifoeli aleoe, taja, hoelō loemō, lō ararā.
- 3 Ba ōhōrōhōrōgō zi manō, ba ōdōni ndra'o, ba wangoehoeke ja'o!
- 4 Hadia, so maō zi lō si lō sōchi ba zi otarai zi lō sōchi? Samōsa lō'ō! (Rom. 5, 12. Efes. 2, 3).
- 5 Na no moehonogōi mbonginia, ba na no ōhoekoe mba'wānia; na no ōhonogōi wondregenia, si tebai italo'e'i,
- 6 ba efa'ō hōrōoe chōnia, ena'ō molo-mbase ia, ba ena'ō omasi ia mba'wānia andrō, si mane enoni ba halōwō. (F. 7, 2).
- 7 Ba dōla geoe, ba so sa dōtōnāfō: na te'obō ia, ba ifoeli molewiō, lō'ō sa si lō madooenia.
- 8 He wā'ae atoea wā'ania barō danō, ba he wā'ae mate doehenia, ba gawoegawoe tooe,
- 9 ba ba hoea nidanō andrō, ba ifoeli aeri ba faloecha lewiō, hoelō si mane si bohoe toemanō,
- 10 Ba na mate niha, ba adōlō tooe, na aetoe noso niha, ba heza so ia?
- 11 Si mane fa'ataja nidanō ba mba'wā, ba si mane fa'ogo'ō mboto nidanō seboca, si mane fa'otoefonia,
- 12 si manō wamadōlō niha ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli maoso. Irege adoe-doe mbanoea si ja'wa, ba lō tokea ira, ba lō liwaliwara ba wemōrōra andrō. (F. 19, 26. Dan. 12, 2, b. t.).
- 13 II. Ena'ō na ba mbanoea tooe ōbini'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō na ōfoba'a-ba'a ndra'o, irege alō wōnoemō andrō, na ōhonogōi wondrege chō-goe ba na ifoeli itōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo. (Jes. 26, 20).

Hadia na mate niha, hadia, ifoeli 14 aeri? Na si manō, ba alacha lō aetoe wanōtōnagoe, gōtō wasō-ndratagoe andre, irege aefa ndra'o! (F. 7, 1).

Ba moe'ao ena'ō ndra'oegō, ba 15 oetema lioe; hoemoeloe ena'ō dō-dōoe ba'gombōila dangaoe andre. Ba iada'e, ba ō'ofaja mbekagoe, 16 ba lō'ō sa ō'osilōmilagō horōgoe. (F. 34, 21. Sin. 56, 9. Jer. 32, 19). No moefotandro lalōgoe, bacha ba 17 dokosa, ba no ōlaoe wamachitō ba horōgoe. (Moz. V. 32, 34). Ba si mane hili, sadoedoe, na aroe- 18 roe, ba si mane kara ba hili, sawoe'a, ba si mane na adoedoe gara ibe'e 19 idanō, si mane na ihanigō danō hohoeonia, si manō wamoefoemō tōtōnāfō niha. Ōhōndrōgō ia, ōfaoeloe'gō, ba taja 20 ia; tobali mbawania ōbe'e, ba ōtimba ia. Na lasōndra wa'ebaea dōi iraono- 21 nia, ba lō i'ila; ba na ahōndrō ira, ba lō ba dōdōnia ja'ira. Ha safōchō chōnia i'ila ōsinia; ha 22 ja'ia ni'aboensinia tōdō."

FAZA 15.

Hoehoeo Gelifasi, fanete zi fōfōna: I. Itegoe Jobi ba hoehoeonia faja-wasa andrō. II. Samōsa lō niha satoelō. III. Famakao ba fōchō, ba no loaleoea walōatoelō.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi andrō, 1 banoea Dema, imane: (Jer. 49, b. t.).
- „Hadia, ilaoe maō hoehoeo nifahocha 2 niha satoeatoea, wanedema li, ba hadia, ifo'ōsi narō dotonia angi timoe — fasosota si lō boto ba hoehoeo si 3 lō goena? Ba ōfara'oe na'i wangata'oe'fi 4 Lo-walangi, ba taja gera'era ba wangandri chō Lowalangi, ōbe'e. Horōoe andrō sa'ae wangatoeatoea 5 mbewoe, ba hoehoeo zoneche ōtoejoe.

- 6 Bawaoe andrō zangetoe'ō hoekoe-
mō, ba beweeoe andrō zi mōi sasi,
oedoemō.
- 7 Hadia, si a'a niha ndra'oegō, me
toemboe'ō, ba si a'a ndra'oegō
moroi ba hili ba danō, me bōrō-
taoe?
- 8 Hadia, no ōrongo dōdō Lowalangi,
ba no ōra'oei wa'atoeatoea? (*Rom.*
11, 34).
- 9 Hadia ni'ilaoe, si lō ma'ila ena'ō,
ba hadia zaboto ba dōdōoe, si lō
aboto ba dōdōma?
- 10 Ba chōma gōi so zatoea ba si no
tohare hoewa, sarā ba goeli danō,
moroi ba wa'arā namaoe! (*Jer.* *49,*
7).
- 11 Hadia, ambō chōoe wondrara tōdō
andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba fangehao
li andrō chōoe?
- 12 Hadia wa ifaroe ndra'oegō falō-
sōchisōchi dōdōoe, ba hadia wa
tegaōlōgaōlō bacha hōrōoe,
- 13 wa no maoso dōdōoe chō Lowa-
langi, wa aloea ba mbeweeoe wehede
[si manō]? (*Jak.* *3, 6 b. t.*).
- 14 II. Hadia niha, fa sohaoehaoe
ia ena'ō, ba he moroi wa'atoelō
ni'adonogō ndra alawe? (*F.* *4, 17.*
Sin. *14, 3*).
- 15 Hiza, ba ni'amonī'ō andrō chōnia
na'i aombō dōdōnia, ba banoea si
ja'wa, ba tenga sohaoehaoe wamai-
ginia. (*F.* *25, 5; 1, 6 b. t.*).
- 16 Ba mendroea manō ni'ogorofi andrō,
si no fakoejoe manō — niha andrō,
samamadoe idanō si lō atoelō.
- 17 Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, fondrongo-
ndrongo chōgoe, ba hadia zi no
i'ila hōrōgoe, ba oedoēnōdoēnō
chōoe.
- 18 Ni'ombacha'ō zatoeatoea andrō, si
lō labini'ō, si otarai gōtō ndra toea
sa'ae.
- 19 Chōra manō na danō; lō'ō na sa
niha bō'ō si fatewoe chōra.
- 20 III. Ba zeboea horō, ba sagōtō
ja'ia, ba lō aefa wa'afōchō, ba no
moehoeoe ndrōfi ba zi hōndrōgō
awōnia.
- Hoemōngō ba dōgi dalingania za-
ta'oe ita; na lō hadia ia ta'wa'ō,
ba ihawoei ia samoefoe. (*Tes.* *I. 5,*
3).
- Aetoe chōnia wanōtōna fa'aefa ba
zogōmigōmi, ba no moehonogōi chō-
nia mbawa zi'ōli.
- Mowaōwaō ia misa, mangaloei gō —
ba heza so? — i'ila, wa no moebe'e
fōnania mba'wa si lō haga. (*Sin.* *59,*
16; 109, 10).
- Ikeani ia fa'aboe dōdō ba fa'ata'oe; 24
ira'oe ia, si mane razo si no ma-
ma'anō ja'ia ba wanoewō,
me no i'oro'ō dangania, fa'oedoesa 25
ba Lowalangi, ba me no ila'wa Zi
lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- Amaedola isewō — no abe'e mbōrō 26
doe'i — ilaoe hoeloe mbaloesenia,
si no awe'ewe'e,
me no ibe'e baloebaloe mbawania 27
dawō ba me no motawō gōi lōwi-
lōwinia, (*Moz.* *V. 32, 15.* *Sin.* *17,*
10),
me no i'agō mbanoea nilacha'ō, ba 28
me no i'onahia nomo, si lō tola so
niha, si no moehonogōi adoedoela.
(*Raz.* *I. 16, 34*).
- Lō faloecha mo'ana'a, ba lō arō ba 29
dangania nibajabajania, ba lō ada-
da ba danō nifa'oea zi manō.
- Lō aefa ia ba zogōmigōmi; lewiō- 30
nia, ba okōli ba galitō, ariri ia ba
wōnoe Lowalangi. (*F.* *4, 9*).
- Bōi abe'e dōdōnia ba waja, eloe- 31
ngoe ia : faja sa dania wangali.
Lō'ō na sa iroegi ba'wānia, ba no 32
itōrō, ba aleoe mboeloe nohi chō-
nia.
- Itoroegō mboeania si lakiritō, si 33
mane agoe, wa'atoroe mbowonia, si
mane fa'atoroe mbowo falo.
- Nga'ōtō zeboea horō, ba no timba 34
zi mate, ba alitō zi manga nose zi
manga gana'a.
- Manabina famakao ira, ba la'ado- 35
nogō wamakiko; faja loaleoa da-
loera." (*Sin.* *7, 15.* *Jes.* *59, 4*).

FAZA 16.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Mangarōngarō ia ba wa lō fa'ahachō dōdō nawōnia andrō. II. Fa'alā'alai ia ba wamakaonia. III. Lō horōnia iwa'ō.

1 I. Ba itema li Gelifasi andrō Jobi, imane :

2 „No fahōna oerongo zi manō ; so-
ndrara tōdō fangaboe dōdō ami
fefoe. (F. 13, 4).

3 Hadia, aetoe sa'ae hoehoeo si lō
boto andrō? ma hadia wamaroeo
dōdōoe, wanedema ligoe?

4 Tola sa oelaoe gōi hoehoeo nilaoemi,
asala si mane tōdōgoe gōi dōdōmi ;
tola sa oefachaiena'ō hoehoeo chōmi,
ba tola oefalichō ndra'ō ba chōmi
andrō.

5 Ba oe'abe'e'ō ena'ō dōdōmi bawa-
goe andre ba oerara dōdōmi be-
wegoe.

6 II. Na hoemedede ndra'ō, ba lō
alō wa'afōchō andre chōgoe ; ba na
lō hedehedegoc, ba hadia wa'alō?

7 Ba ija'e, ba no eroge dōdōgoe ibe'e ;
no ōse'e zoroijomogoe fefoe ;

8 no ōra'oe ndra'odo, da'ō wamadoe-
hoe'ō. Tobali oedoegoe wa'aririgoe
andrō, ikaoni ba mbawagoe wanga-
doegō ja'ō. (F. 10, 17).

9 Isasawi ndra'ō fōnoenia andrō,
isoewō ndra'odo ; ifatangi mboha-
nia chōgoe : no oedoegoe ia, i'ata-
rōsi hōrōnia chōgoe. (F. 13, 24).

10 No lafaboka mbawara chōgoe, la-
falisi mbawagoe, fa'ailagoe ; la'osa-
ra'ō dōdōra fefoe, oedoegoe. (Mich.
5, 1).

11 No iloeloe ndra'ō Lowalangi, ba zo-
laoe si lō atoelō, no itoe'ō ndra'ō
ba danga zeboc horō. (Sin. 22).

12 Sohahoe tōdō mege ndra'odo, ba
i'ogomoezaō ifefoe ndra'ō ; no itoe-
joe mbōrō doe'igoe, ba no irasa
ndra'ō, ba no ibe'edo tandra wana
chōnia.

13 Tehawoe ndra'ō ono wana chōnia ;
ifabali mboeagoe, lō fa'ahachō dōdō,
adoewa ba danō nōsi gawōchoe
chōgoe ibe'e. (F. 6, 4).

Atōlatōla ndra'odo ibe'e, ihawoei 14
ndra'ō, si mane sanoewō.

No oebe'e baloebaloe gigimōgoe 15
andrō gonigoni, oetagoe, ba no
oetaroe'ō ba danō tooe dandroegoe.
(F. 30, 19).

No ojo sibai mbawagoe, ba wege'- 16
ege andrō, ba ba mboe hōrōgoe ;
ba so loemō wa'amate.

He wā'ae lō si lō atoelō, si falemba 17
ba dangagoe, ba he wā'ae lō famini
tōdō ba wangandrōgoe andrō.

III. He ja'ogō tanō, bōi ba- 18
loegō ndrogoe andrō ! Bōi jafaloe-
cha wolombase wangarōngarōgoe
andrō :

Ija'e sa'ae, ba hiza, ba ba zoroego 19
andrō so zamadoehoe'ō, chōgoe,
ba ba zala'wa ja'wa so zi so ba
wali chōgoe.

He wā'ae fasali chōgoe nawōgoe, 20
ba chō Lowalangi ifaōga ia hōrō-
goe, mo'alā'ala.

Ena'ō iboe'a ba hoeloe niha, chō 21
Lowalangi, ba ba hoeloe nono niha,
ba chō nawōnia.

Lō'ō sa oja tō ndrōfi, ba oetōrō 22
lala si lō fangawoeli."

FAZA 17.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jobi : I. Ma-
ngarōngarō na ia ba wamakao andrō,
si gōna ia lō horō. II. I'arō nawōnia
andrō : so sa chōnia mbōrō wanga-
rōngarō.

I. „Abōoe hanoehanoegoe, no aho- 1
ri mba'wa chōgoe, idōnadōna ndra'ō
lewatō.

Ba hiza, ba la'o'aja na ndra'odo, 2
anehe ndra'ō wasosota andrō chōra !
Be'e gade, ae ba wali chōgoe chōoe! 3
Ha niha na sa zi fara'oe tanga chō-
goe? (F. 9, 33).

Tōdōra andrō, ba no ōdoehō, fa 4
bōi fa'aboto bacha, andrō gōi lō
ōbe'e mōna ira.

Na so zi manga mbōli nawōnia, ba 5
ariri hōrō nononia.

No ibe'e amaedola ndra'ō, ba niha 6

sato, tobali ladidiloi mbawagoe. (*F. 30, 9*).

- 7 Ba baloenō bacha hōrōgoe ba wa'a-boe dōdō, ba hatō loemō ndroto-ndrotogoe fefoe. (*Sin. 6, 8; 31, 18*).
- 8 Ba da'ō tobali dōdō zatoelō tōdō, ba maoso dōdō zi lō horō ba zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō.
- 9 Ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli lalania satoelō tōdō andrō, ba si lō hadia ia zi falemba ba danga, ba itoegoe abōlō na.

- 10 **II. Ba** ja'ami fefoe, ba mi'ondrasi da'e ja'ō; lō'ō sa atō oesōndra zatoeatoe ba chōmi andrō.
- 11 No noemalō mba'wa chōgoe; no aetoe gera'era dōdōgoe andrō, oma-siō dōdōgoe. (*F. 7, 7; 9, 25*).
- 12 Labe'e si maōchō zi bongi, ahātō zi moloe la'wa'ō, ba si bongi zi so. (*F. 11, 17*).
- 13 Na oedōnadōna nahiagoe mbanoea tooe, na ba zogōmigōmi oebologō doefogoe;
- 14 na fa'ama ndra'o ba lewatō, ba na fa'inado ba goekoeō, ba ma na ga'agoe lawe oebe'e tōinia, ba heza so dōtōnafōgoe? nidōna-dōnagoe, ba ha chō oroma?
- 16 Ba lazi mbawandroehō mbanoea tooe isa'wa mitooe, na ba gawoe-gawoe tooe atō so wa'ahono dōdō."

FAZA 18.

" Hoehoeo Mbilidado, fanete si fō-fōna : I. Itegoe Jobi ba wangarōngarōnia andrō, ba chō nawōnia. II. Ifa'ele'ō lala zeboea horō.

- 1 I. Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrō, banoea Zoea, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara dania mibato wama'oea bewe andrō? Mi'era'era tōdōmi, ba awena dania fahoehoeo ita.
- 3 Hana wa mifaedo ita ba zali'wali'wa ba danō, ba hana wa si lō tōdō ita, wamaigimi?
- 4 Ja'oegō andrō, sanasaw ija'oegō ba wōnoe andrō — hadia, lō niha sa'ae ba goeli danō ōbe'e, ba awōe'a gara ba hili?

II. Mate sa wandroe zeboea horō, 5
ba holahola galitō chōnia, ba no si lō haga.

Taja haga baose chōnia, ogōmigōmi, 6
ba fandroenia, ja'wania, ba mate. Abōda mbekania, beka zabōlō a- 7
ndrō, ba mōi famakikonia nichoi dōdōnia.

Alaoe sa'ae gahenia ba goe'ō, ba 8
itōrō mbaloebaloe lōsoelōsoe. Ichai mbōrō sisinia tandra'wa, ibōbō 9
ia fesoe.

Tooe ba danō no labini'ō wesoe 10
chōnia, fabaja aroeroe'a chōnia ba lala.

No te'oe'oe ia ba gameta'oeō, moe'- 11
awa ia ibe'e, heza ihoendragō danō. (*F. 15, 21. Jer. 6, 25; 46, 5*).

I'isō ia famakiko, ba i'olembai 12
ngainia famoefoe.

I'a ndrotondroto nōsinia; i'ō'ōchi 13
ndrotondrotonia si a'a nono wa'a-mate.

Tesōbi da'ionia, teheta ia ba nose- 14
nia, nidōnadōnia, lō tola lō i'ondrasi razo gameta'oeō andrō. (*F. 8, 14*).

Ba nosenia, ba monahia mbō'ōnia; 15
tehawoei talō balera nahiania mege. Moroi tooe, ba mate wa'ania, ba 16
ba hogoe, ba aleoe ndraha. (*Moz. I. 19, 24*).

Olifoe niha ba danō ia; lō tōinia 17
sa'ae ba danō.misa. (*Sin. 109, 13. Amad. 2, 22*).

Latimba ia ba zohaga, latoeli'ō ba 18
zogōmigōmi; lō'ō sa'ae lafonaha ia ba goeli danō.

Lō lewiōnia sa'ae ba lō madooenia 19
ba niwara, ba lō saokeri ba nahiania.

Ba mba'wania andrō tobali dōdō 20
mbanoea tánō ba gaechoela, ba hoemocha mboe mbanoea tánō ba gatoemboecha.

Si manō sa'ae lala nahia zeboea 21
horō, si manō lala mbanoea zi lō ba dōdō Lowalangi."

FAZA 19.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Mangarōngarō zoei ia ba wa lō ahachō dōdō nawōnia andrō. II. Ifoeli ifa'ele'ō wamakaonia andrō. III. Pandrō wa'ahachō dōdō nawōnia Fanōtōnania chō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ia.

- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara na miboesi dōdōgoe ba mirasa ndra'odo hoehoeomi andrō?
- 3 No mewoeloe sa'ae mitandraŵaisi ndra'o ; lō aila ami mifakaodo.
- 4 Ba he meziŵa no molalō ndra'o, ba ha sambalō chōgoe mangawoeli.
- 5 Na si ndroehoe edōna fajaŵa ami chōgoe, ba mi'oroma'ō doeroetoe-roe, bōrō wa'ailagō.
- 6 II. Ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa Lowalangi zamaōndrō ja'o, aŵō wa no ifa'oe'oe ndra'o oe'ōnia andrō.
- 7 Hiza, moe'ao ndra'o, oemane : „Famakao !" ba lō samondrongo ; oe'andrō wanolo, ba lō folohe ba lala,
- 8 No iba'a lagaloe, fa tebai oetōrō, noihawoei fa'ogōmigōmi dōrōŵagoe. (F. 3, 23. Ngen. Jer. 3, 7).
- 9 Soemangegoe, ba no itoejoe, ba saemboe ba hōgōgoe, ba no iheta.
- 10 No ifasoei ndra'o, wanoedegō ja'odo ba taja ndra'o, ba no ideha dōtōnafōgoe, timba wondreha eoe.
- 11 Hoemola wōnoenia chōgoe, ba ifae-dogō ndra'o ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia.
- 12 So moroi sa zanoewō andrō chōnia, lafari lalara chōgoe ba lafasoei no-segoe olombaseŵara.
- 13 Talifoesōgoe, ba no arōoe ifabali chōgoe, ba no fabō'ō sibai chōgoe zi fahoewoe chōgoe mege.
- 14 Lō'ō sa'ae mōi chōgoe golembatagoe, ba si no fa'ila li chōgoe, ba no olifoe ira ndra'odo.
- 15 Moroi jomo chōgoe ba sawoejoegoe ono alawe, ba labe'e niha bō'ō ndra'odo, no Dawa ndra'odo wamaigira.
- 16 Na moehededo ba zawoejoegoe, ba lō itema ligoe, na lō fakao do chōnia.
- 17 Ogoro ngambatōgoe hanoehanoegoe,

ba si manō dalifoesōgoe, ono nina-goe, ba wa'abōoegoe andre. Noemalō iraono, ba lō ba dōdōra 18 ja'odo ; na maosodo ena'ō, ba lahe-dehede'ō ndra'o.

Dozi la'ogorofi ndra'odo si no fa- 19 hoewoe sibai chōgoe mege, ba somasi ndra'o ba no toballi oedoe-goe. (Sin. 38, 12 ; 41, 10 ; 69, 9 ; 88, 9). Falemba ba dōlagoe goeligoe ba 20 nagolegoe, ba hatō oeli ba mbohagoe zaoeri.

III. Mihachōsi tōdō ndra'o, miha- 21 chōsi tōdō ndra'o, ja'ami si fahoewoe chōgoe, noa sa gōnado tanga Lowalangi !

Hana wa migohido, si mane Lowa- 22 langi, ba hana wa lō aboeso ami wanasawi ja'odo?

Ena'ō na tetanō ba zoera ligoe a- 23 ndre ; ena'ō na lasoera ba gara wanoera, —

nisoera fanoera si'ōli ba simo, ni- 24 soea ba gara, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe !

Ba oe'ila : saori zangorifi ja'odo, 25 ba ifazaŵa dania ia, safoeria, jaŵa gawoegawoe andrō.

Ba na no adeode goeligoe andre, 26 ba anehedo Lowalangi, lō ōslgoe andre !

Oe'ila dania ia, fangorifi-goe, hōrō- 27 goe ja'ō zangila ja'ia, ba tenga niha bō'ō : ariri dōdōgoe, barō dotogoe !

Ba na mimane : „He tawisa wo- 28 lohi ja'ia?" na miwai, ba chōgoe so mbōrō,

ba mi'ata'oe fi mbawa zi'ōli — fōnoe 29 sa, ba horō zi'ōli — ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, so hoekoe."

FAZA 20.

Hoehoe Zofari andrō, fanete zi fōfōna : I. Tetimba zebōea horō, si no alaŵa jaŵa. II. Falōsōchinia, aŵō hoekoe andrō, si gōna ia dania chō Lowalangi.

I. Ba itema li Jobi Sofari a- 1 ndrō, banoea Na'ama, imane : „Andrō wa hoelō itema ligoe era'- 2

eragoe, me no hoemoeloe sibai ba-
cha barō dotogoe.

3 Fanegoe fangailagoe oerongo, ba
i'ombacha'ō sa atō chōgoe geloeaha
ehaha andrō ba wa'aboto ba dōdō-
goe.

4 Hadia, lō ōrai ōrongo zi no ararā
andrō, fa'ara niha ba goeli danō:

5 wa lō anaoe gōlō wa'iki zeboea
horō, wa ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara
wa'omoeso dōdō zi lō sōchi? (*Sin.*
37, 35 b. t.).

6 He iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa waja-
wasania, ba he ibaja lawoeo hō-
gōnia,

7 ba si mane fa'ataja lazania, wa aloea
lō ja'ia dania, ba sangila ja'ia [mege],
ba lamane: Heza so ia?

8 Si mane fa'ataja wangifi wa'ataja-
nia, lō oroma sa'ae, tefoloi, si mane
loemōloemō ba zi bongi. (*Sin.* 73, 20).

9 Hōrō sangila ja'ia mege, ba lō'ō
sa'ae i'ila ia, ba lō mangawoeli ia
ba nahania. (*F.* 7, 8).

10 Sondrara tōdō zi ncemana nononia
dania, ba samoeli ana'a [ondra'oea]
dangania.

11 He no fahōna wa'abōlō dōlania,
fa'abōlō nono matoea, ba fao dania
chōnia, ba wemōrō barō danō.

12 Na āmi ba mbawania zi lō sōchi,
ua ibini'ō barō lelania,

13 na i'irō'ō ba na lō ibōhōli, na ifa-
lemba ba gararonia:

14 ba toballi gōnia ba mbetoe'ania ba-
cha, toballi awōchoe goelō ba da-
loenia.

15 No i'ā gana'a ba ifoeli i'oeta'ō,
ifoeli iheta ba daloenia Lowalangi.

16 Sōfoe goelō isisi'ō mege, ba iboenoe
ia lela goelō sosōfoe.

17 Lō tola i'omoeso'i'ō dōdōnia ba ge-
lea wē wani ba ba gelea soesoe
andrō.

18 Ifoeli isao'ō baero gōlōnia, lō tola
itōlō: tebai omoeso dōdōnia ba
gana'a andrō nitoekania.

19 II. Me no ifakao zi noemana ba
me lō nitolonia ja'ira — no i'o-
chōgō nomo, ba lō i'aro'ō.

Me lō sahonohono daloenia wangi- 20
sō, ba tebai i'ohe zomasi ia ba
wangorifi ja'ia ena'ō.

Lō fangorifi, ba woloe'aloec'ania 21
andrō, ba andrō wa si lō fozoe
gana'ania.

Ba wa'afahōna zi no a'oi so chō- 22
nia tosasa ia; ihawoei ia fa'abōlō
wa'anoemana andrō.

Ba hiza dania: ba wamo'ōsi daloe- 23
nia, ba itewoegō bacha [Lowalangi]
holahola wōnoenia; ilaoe chōnia
deoe, ba mbetoe'ania bacha.

Na moloi ia, ba gōrōba si'ōli, ba 24
atōla ia ba nono wana tōla. (*Amos.*
5, 19).

Ba isōbi, ba adōni ba nōsinia, ba 25
gawōchoenia mege iroegi ichoe zi'-
ōli: ba ihawoei ia fa'ata'oenia wa'-
amate.

No moehōna wamakiko, hadia ia 26
ngawalō, ba girōgirōnia andrō; i'ā
ia alitō, si tenga ni'ebocē'ō niha;
ihori zi tosa'i ba nosenia. (*F.* 1, 16).

Ibokai hōrōnia banoea si ja'wa, ba 27
mōi oedoenia danō.

Sawoe'a gōlōnia baomonia, idanō 28
sahele misa, na ba'wa wōnoe Lo-
walangi.

Da'ō goeracha niha seboea horō, 29
chō Lowalangi, da'ō dāna chōnia,
ondrōita, nihonogōi Wondrege za-
la'wa chōnia."

FAZA 21.

Fanedema Jobi: I. Ena'ō na lafo-
ndrondrongo chōnia awōnia andrō.
II. Seboea horō zohahoe tōdō ba
goeli danō andre. III. Itimba [Jobi]
wamoe'a nawōnia.

I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane: 1
„Mifondrondrongo, mifondrondro- 2
ngo ligo andre! ja salahi wondra-
rami tōdō da'ō.

Bōi aboea chōmi ndra'odo, na hoe- 3
mededo, ba na aefa wehedegoe, ba
hana na ō'o'aja ndra'o.

Hadia, ba niha, wa mangarōngarō 4
ndra'odo, ba hana wa lō ambō
wa'ebolo dōdōgoe?

lae nihá? Tenga sa chōnia, samboea ja'ia, mogoen nilae zatoe-
atoea. (*F. 35, 7. Loek. 17, 10*).

3 Hadia, Si lō ambō fa'abōlō zohare, na satoelō tōdō ndra'oegō? hadia, harenia, na lō sinegoe chōoe ba nitōrōmō andrō?

4 Hadia, i'otoe'ō wangata'oe fioe Lowalangi? da'ō mbōrō, wa i'ohē ba hoekoe ndra'oegō?

5 Hadia, lō eboea zi lō sōchi andrō chōoe, ba tenga no si lō aetoe lalōoe?

6 Noa sa ōhalō gade nibajabaja dalifoesōoe, lō bōrōbōrō, ba no ōhalō gamagama zi lō baloebaloe. (*Mos. II. 22, 26*).

7 Lō nifabadoegōoe idanō ba zi mate owōchi dōdō, ba lō nibe'oe ō ba zolofo. (*F. 31, 16*).

8 Niha sabōlō zochō tanō, ba sala'wa sotōi zi onahia.

9 Si no mate ira matoea, ba ōfofanō lō ni'ōdōra, ba nirasa da'io zi lō ama, si lō ina.

10 Andrō wa no tefasoei ndra'oegō feseo, ba ikeani ndra'oegō ameta'oe'ō, lō moedōnadōna.

11 Ma lō ō'ila wa'ogōmigōmi, awō molō andrō, si nōnōi ja'oegō?

12 II. Hadia, tenga fa'ala'wa mbanoea si ja'wa wa'ala'wa ja'wa Lowalangi? Faigi wondrege ndrōfi andrō, ha wa'ala'wa ja'wa?

13 Ba ōmane na sa : ,Hadia ni'ila Lowalangi? Hadia, molala wangoe-hoekoenia, ba lawoeo sogōmigōmi? (*Sin. 10, 11*).

14 Ba'aba'a chōnia lawoeo, fa lō i'ila hadia ia, ba ba dete mbanoea ja'wa manōrōnōrō ia.

15 Hadia, ōtōrō lala ba gōtō fōna, nitōrō niha sanaonao horō?

16 ja'ira andrō, nira'oe, me tenga iuōtō na, sahele dajadaja, timba nidanō? (*Mos. I. 6. 13*).

17 Sangoema'ō chō Lowalangi : ,Bōi hatō'ogō chōma! ' ba hadia nilaoc Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō chōra ena'ō? (*F. 21, 14*).

Ba noa zoei ihōna howoehowoe 18 baomo chōra — ja arōoe chōgoe dōdō zebōea horō andrō! (*F. 21, 16*).

La'ila satoelō tōdō, ba omoeso dō-
dōra, ba i'o'aja ira si lō horō
[imane]:

,Si ndrōehoe, no moehori noedoe-
ma, ba si tosa'i chōra ba no i'ā
alitō!'

III. Lae fahoewoe chōnia, fa 21
ohahae dōdōoe, fama'ema howe-
howoe chōoe.

Tōngōni lala, ba ni'wa'ōnia andrō, 22
ba tātō ba dōdōoe daroma linia.

Na ōfoeli'ō chō Zi lō ambō fa'a- 23
bōlō, na ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō, na
ōheta baose chōoe zi lō atoelō, na
ō'arōoe'ō — (*F. 8, 5*)

tema tibo'ō ba danō lele garamba 24
andrō, ba oroedogō ba nene ba
mbombo mbalaki! —

ba tobali ana'aoe Zi lō ambō fa'a- 25
bōlō, ba firōoe, safoesi sibai.

Owoeawoea sa dania dōdōoe Zi lō 26
ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba ōfaōga
mbawaoe chō Lowalangi.

Na ō'angarōfi li ia, ba ifondrondro- 27
ngo chōoe, ba ōboe'a gamaboe'ola
linō andrō. (*Sin. 50, 14*).

Na ōlae hadia ia, ba mofozoe, ba 28
mohaga dōrō'waoe andrō.

Na mitoe isa'wa, ba ōmane : Ohe 29
ja'wa! ba itolo zi kōwō ja'ia,
(*Amaed. 29, 23. Mat. 23, 12. Jak.*

4, 6).
I'orifi zi tenga si lō horō, te'orifi me 30
lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangaoe."

FAZA 23.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Ena'ō i'ila iboe'a
ba hoekoenia chō Lowalangi. II. Ba
lō i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Lowalangi, he
wa'ae no i'ila, wa si lō horō ia.

I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane : 1
„Irege ma'ōchō andre fatandro we- 2
ge'egegoe, aboea wa'atohare da-
ngania ba wangerōngarōgoe.

Ena'ō na oe'ila, heza oesōndra ia, 3
ena'ō na oechamō dadaomania a-
ndrō!

- 4 Ba oefarongogō chōnia hoehoeogoe andrō, ba oehōna wanoetoenō ngamohi.
- 5 Omasido oe'ila hadia niwā'ōnia wanema ligoe, ba omasido oerongo hadia linia chōgoe.
- 6 Hadia fasoso maō ia chōgoe ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia? Tenga; ha ifondrongondrongo chōgoe. (*F. 13, 17 b. t.*).
- 7 Ba faboe'aboe'a sa'ae chōnia zadōlō tōdō, ba oe'osamoezaigō wangefa'ō ja'odo ba zangoehoekoe ja'o.
- 8 II. Ba hiza — na oesa'wa gatoe-mboecha loco, ba lō ja'ia, ba na mōido tānō ba gaechoela, ba lō oroma ia chōgoe.
- 9 Jōoe ilaoe nilaoenia, balō oe'ilaia, ba ihole'ō ia miraja, ba lō anehedo ia.
- 10 Noa sa'ae i'ila gangosisilagoe mege; na itandraigō ndra'odo ena'ō, ba timba mbalaki wa'oromagoe.
- 11 Lō saefa gahegoe ba lahenia, lala chōnia ni'osisigoe, lō nihole'ōgoe ja'odo.
- 12 Amachoitania andrō, nibe'enia, balō misawōgoe, ba barō dotogoe oe'irō'ō daroma linia niwā'ōnia. (*Rom. 7, 23*).
- 13 Ba ja'ia, ba si manōmanō — ha niha zanena'wa ja'ia? Sedōna dōdōnia, ba ifaloea. (*Sin. 115, 3*).
- 14 I'o'ozoei sa'ae nihonogōi chōgoe, wa'oja na ba dōdōnia si manō.
- 15 Andrō wa tokea ndra'odo, na ifaigō; na oefatoetoote, ba manizinizido chōnia. (*F. 21, 6*).
- 16 Noa sa atalō dōdōgoe, ibe'e Lowalangi; sata'oe ndra'ō ibe'e Si lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- 17 Tenga sa ba wamakao andrō mbōrō, wa hoelō zi no afoefoe ndra'ō, ba tenga ba chōgoe andre, samboea ja'ō, si no tehawoe fa'ogōmigomi." (*F. 17, 1. 13*).
- ba hana wa lō la'ila mbawā andrō chōnia si lō farōi chōnia? Lawoe'ai nola [niha si lō sōchi], laraboe goerifō ba lakoebaloi. (*Moz. V. 19, 14*).
- La'oloi'ō koedo zi lō ama si lō ina, ba lalahō gade zawī lacha mbanoea. Latimba zi noemana, ba lala: samini'ō ja'ira dozi seboea famakao ba danō.
- Hiza, hoelō gōrōbao ndroe'oe ba danō si mate we'amōira ba halōwōra, mangaloei gō; ba danō si mate lasōndra gō nonora. (*Moz. I. 16, 12*).
- Ba nowi latataba gō goerifō, ba ba kaboe zeboea horō la'ozaragō wo'oewo'oe.
- Mōrō manō lō baloebaloe, lō noecha ba lō ambala ba wa'oafoe.
- Oi hamboenō ira, ba deoe ba hili, ba la'olembai gara ba hili, lō ose. — Laraboe zi lō ama, ba mbagi zoesoe nina, ba lalahō gade nibabajaba zeboea famakao.
- Mowaōwaō manō lō baloebaloe, lō noecha, ba olofo, wangohoō basitō. Barō gōli [chō zochō ja'ira] lalazi wanicha, lahoendragō wolazi nagoe, ba sowōchi tōdō ira.
- Moroi ba mbanoea misa terongo wangerōngarō zi mate, moe'ira'ira ni'ō'ōtō, ba i'osilōmilagō zi lō atoelō andrō Lowalangi.
- Ba so ōsa, ba zi fatoewoe haga; lala andrō chōnia, ba lō la'ila, lō latōrō zinōrō andrō chōnia.
- Na ogōmigōmi nā ifaza'wa ia sange'e, iboeboenoe zeboea famakao ba si noemana, ba ba zi bongi, ba amaedola zanagō ia.
- Ba si mōi mohorō, ba ibase'ō wa'abongi, imane dōdōnia: „Lō sangila ja'odo", ba ifobaloebaloe mbawania. (*Sin. 10, 11*).
- Ba zi bongi manōi jomo, ba ba zi ma'ōchō, ba labini'ō ira, lō omasi ira haga.
- Chōra fefoc, ba no timba daloe mbo- ngi wa'amoloeo, ba gameta'oeō ba zi bongi, ba no to'ōlō ira.

FAZA 24.

Tohoetohoe: I. Polaelaoe zeboea horō ba II. loaeloea dania.

- 1 I. „Hana wa lō ihonogōi ginōtō [wangoehoekoe] Si lō ambō fa'abōlō,

- 18 II. Hoelō zihombo ba goeli nasi ia; ni'elifi dāna chōra tanō; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō lala ba kaboe nagoe. (*F. 5, 3 b. t.*).
- 19 Na lōchō ba na aoechoe zino, ba ogo'ō da'wa deoe, ba si manō we-manga mbanoea tooe si no mama-zōchi horō.
- 20 Olifoe ninania ia, inania sadono ja'ia: koekoeō zi mangamanga ja'ia; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō ia, ba hoelō wa'afatō geoe wa'afatō wanao horō andrō.
- 21 Ja'ia andrō, si anagōi si lō ono, ba si lō irai manolo si no mate ira matoea.
- 22 Ba itolo zi faitoisi awōnia, fa'abō-lōnia andrō; ifoeli abe'e zi manō, na noa sa'ae idōnadōna wa'amate.
- 23 Ifa'ema chōnia wa lō hadia ia, ba te'abe'e'ō ia, ba ihōrōhōrōgō lalara.
- 24 No ala'wa ja'wa ira — ba lō ararā, ba lō ja'ira sa'ae; sahōndrō ira — nitoetoejoe, si mane tātō bō'ō fe-foe, nitataba, si mane ngalai wache.
- 25 Ba na tenga si manō, ba ha niha zangoema'ō solaoe faja ndra'o; ha niha zame'e si lō boto ni'wa'ōgoe?"

FAZA, 25.

Hoehoeo Mbilidado, medōloe mōi da'e: Ifoeli ifadoehoe'ō ni'wa'ōnia fōna, wa tebai faboe'a niha chō Lowalangi.

- 1 Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrō, banoea Zoea, imane:
- 2 „Chōnia wamatōrō ba fa'asala'wa; no atoelō ba zala'wa ja'wa andrō chōnia, ibe'e.
- 3 Hadia, tataha moe'era i zato siba andrō chōnia, ba hezo zi lō isoe-loei hagonia andrō?
- 4 Ba he moroi atoelō niha fōna Lowalangi, ba heza ihālō wa lō da'i ni'adonogō ndra alawe [niha]? (*F. 4, 17; 15, 14*).
- 5 Hiza, noemalō ba'wa ja'wa, ba ambō fa'atara haga, ba dōfi, ba tenga si lō da'i wamaiginia.

Ba mendroea manō niha, bonga 6 andrō, ba ono niha, si no timba goekoeō!"

FAZA 26.

Fanedema Jobi, fanete zi fōfōna mege: Iboe'a ni'wa'ō Mbilidado andrō ba ifa'ele'ō wa'ebaea Lowalangi ba fa lō ambō wa'abōlōnia.

- Ba itema linia Jobi, imane: 1
 „No maoeloe wanoloee si tebai bā 2
 fangabe'eoe ta'io, sambō fa'abe'e. 3
 Wa'asōchi wamolalamō ba zambō 3
 tōdō ba fama'ele fa'atoeatoea, si 4
 no fahōna! 4
 Ha chō ofarongogō hoehoeo andrō, 4
 ba ha eheha zaloea ba mbeweoe? 5
 Manizinizi mbechoe tooe nasi, ba 5
 tooe zali'wali'wa bacha. 6
 Lō baloebaloe mbanoea tooe, fōna- 6
 nia, ba lō ba'aba'a gawoeoecha. 6
 (*Sin. 139; 8. Amaed. 15, 11. Jer. 5, 22*).
- Ibologō mbanoea si ja'wa jōoe, ja'wa 7
 zi lō ōsi andrō, ba no ifana'wana'wa 7
 danō ja'wa zi lō'ō. (*Sin. 104, 2*).
- Teoe andrō, ba no iboe'oegō ba 8
 lawoeo andrō chōnia, ba lō asika 8
 lawoeo ba wa'aboeania. 9
 Iba'a wamaigi dadaomania, wamo- 9
 logō lawoeo andrō chōnia, fōnania. 9
 No ifachoi nola ba goeli nasi, iroe- 10
 gi ba wabali'wara zi moloeo zi bongi. 10
 (*Moz. 1. 8, 22. Jer. 5, 22. Amaed. 8, 29*).
- Mangiwa gehomo mbanoea si ja'wa 11
 ba tokea, na mofōnoe ia. 11
 Ba wa'abōlōnia ifahoefa nasi, ba 12
 ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia irasa Ra- 12
 chaba andrō. (*F. 9. 13. Jes. 51, 9*).
- Ba hanoehanoenia tehoi zalō mba- 13
 noea, ba no ifahō daloe naga so- 13
 loilo andrō tangania. (*Sin. 33, 6*).
- Ba hiza, ba ha singasinga nitōrō- 14
 nia da'ō, ba hoelō ha tioetioe li ni- 14
 rongoda chōnia! Ba fe'oegoe'oegoe 14
 wa'abōlōnia si lō ambō andrō, ba 14
 ha niha zaboto ba dōdō?"

FAZA 27.

Tohoetohoe hoehoe Jobi: I. Si
lõ horõ ia iwa'õ. II. Ba si lõ horõ,
ba mõna ba gafoeriat, ba si tekiko
dania zeboea horõ.

1 I, Ba itohogõ hoehoeonia Jobi,
imane:

„Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Lowa-
langi, si no momba'a chõgoe lala,
fa'aeri Zi lõ ambõ fa'abolõ andrõ,
si no mamoesi tõdõgoe —

3 A'oi sa so na nosogoe barõ dotogoe,
ba hanoehano Lowalangi andrõ
ba nichogoe — :

4 Tenga faja nilaoe mbewegoe, ba
tenga falimosa loaleoa lelagoe.

5 Ja arõoe chõgoe wanehe niwa'õmi
andrõ; irege aetoe nosogoe, ba lõ
oebõhõli wa lõ horõgoe.

6 Oe'aro'õ chõgoe wa'atoelõgoe, lõ
oebõhõli; sara loeo chõgoe lõ ite-
goedo tõdõgoe.

7 Ja oroma, wa solalõ noedogoe a-
andrõ, awõ wa si lõ atoelõ zola'wa
ja'odo!

8 II. Hadia sa dõtõnafõ zanaonao
horõ, na i'etoe'õ, nosonia Lowa-
langi, na ideha ba dotonia?

9 Hadia, ifondrondrongo we'aonia
Lowalangi, na gõna ia fa'atosasa?
(*Sin 18, 42. Jes. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11.*
Hez. 8, 18. Mich. 3, 4. Joh. 9, 31).

10 Hadia, tola i'omoesoi'õ tõdõnia Zi
lõ ambõ fa'abolõ, ba tola ero ma'-
õchõ i'angarõfi li Lowalangi?

11 Da'oefahaõ ami ba nilaoe danga
Lowalangi andrõ; lõ oebini'õ chõ-
mi, he wisa dõdõ Zi lõ ambõ fa'a-
bõlõ.

12 Hiza, no mi'ila, ja'ami andrõ, dozi;
ba hana wa mifa'oea wajafaja?

13 Da'õ dána ba niha si lõ sochi chõ
Lowalangi, da'õ zinema zamakao
awõnia, nitemania chõ Zi lõ ambõ
fa'abolõ: (*F. 20, 29*).

14 Na oja nononia, ba õ mbawa zi'õli,
ba madoenia, ba no sambõ balazo.

15 Si tosaí soroijomonia, ba mõi barõ
danõ, na teoe mbanoea, ba lõ ma-

nge'esi lacha mbanoea andrõ chõnia.
Na ihõna wirõ, timba nene, ba na 16
i'oja'õ noecha, timba damboe newali
[wa'oja] —

ja'ia zangõhõna, ba satoelõ zi onoe- 17
cha, ba firõ andrõ, ba lafaosa chõra
si lõ horõ. (*Amaed. 28, 8*).

Ilae nahiania, nifolaoe gala'wa; 18
hoelõ nose, nitaroe'õ zanaro hadia
ia, ibe'e.

Seboea ana'a na ia, na mõi ia 19
mõrõ, ba lõ'õ sa'ae samoeza tõ; to-
kea ia, ba lõ ja'ia sa'ae.

Ihawoei ia ameta'oeõ, hoelõ molõ; 20
ba zi bongi i'oloi'õ ia angi sabõlõ.
(*F. 18, 11*).

Ifaza'wa ia angi timoe, ba noemalõ 21
misa; i'oloi'õ ia, aheta ba nahania.

Ilae chõnia [Lowalangi], lõ fa'a- 22
hachõ dõdõ, ba moloiloí ia, ba da-
ngania andrõ [ba danga Lowa-
langi].

Ba lalaoe datawõ chõnia, ba fasi 23
chõnia, moroi ba nahania mege."

FAZA 28.

Tohoetohoe: I. Oja ngawalõ ni'-
aloealoei niha tõdõnia, si no tobini.

II. Ba fondrege zeboea bõli, fa'a-
toeatoea andrõ, ba tebai isõndra ba
tebai mõi bõlinia gana'a ba goeli
danõ. III. Ha ba Lowalangi i'ota-
rai si ndroehoe fa'atoeatoea.

I. „So sa nisõndra firõ ba so na- 1
ha gana'a, ba nichozi ja'ia.

Si'õli, ba nihalõ ba danõ, ba lalaoe- 2
gõ gara, ba aloea dõla garamba.

Lõ'õ sa'ae sogõmigõmi labe'e, ba 3
iroegi ba wondrege la'aloaloei
ngawalõ gara si no tobini ba zo-
gõmigõmi sibai.

Lachao mitoe dõgi, sabacha, i'ota- 4
rai zonahia ba dete danõ ja'wa;
manawana'wa ira, taja ba dõdõ
zanõrõ [tete ja'wa], arõoe niha bõ'õ.

Aloea ba danõ mbalazo, ba saba- 5
chania si tooe, ba lafahoea, hoelõ
nifatõrõ alitõ.

Peremata nila nisõndra ba gara 6
andrõ, ba faroea gõi mbalaki.

- 7 Lala andrō, ba lō i'ila mojo, lō irai i'ila hōrō zoembila.
- 8 Lō itōrō oetoe ndroe'oe seboea, ba tenga gōi tōrōwa zingo.
- 9 Laboto gowe, tobali arō hili labe'e.
- 10 Lafo'arō gara ba hili, lala niha, ba oja i'ila hōrōnia ngawalō omasiō [seboea bōli].
- 11 Laba'a gelea, fa bōi bōlabōla, ba la'ohe ba zohaga zi no tobini mege.
- 12 II. Ba fa'atocatoea andrō, ba heza lasōndra da'ō? ba heza so nahia wa'aboto ba dōdō? (*Amaed. 2, 6. 8. Jak. 1, 5*).
- 13 Samōsa lō sangila lala wangai ja'ia, ba lō faloecha ba danō, ba danō niha saeri.
- 14 Imane namō: „Lō ja'ia ba chōgoe'. Ba imane asi: „Ba chōgoe lō faloecha'.
- 15 Tebai bōlinia mbalaki satocoe, ba he firō, ba tebai latoelo bōlinia. (*Amaed. 3, 14*).
- 16 Tebai lafatimba ana'a Gofiri, ba he feremata oena ba nila.
- 17 Tebai tefaedogō chōnia mbalaki, ba he sōrōmi, ba tebai labe'e fa-noekania gamagama balaki.
- 18 Meredia ba baloeri, ba lō oroma ba ngainia; ba na tasōndra wa'atocatoea, ba eboea moroi ba mani-mani.
- 19 Retana sambaka Gaitiofia, ba lō fagōlōgōlō chōnia; tebai lafatimba si ndroehoe mbalaki,
- 20 III. Ba fa'atocatoea andrō, ba heza i'otarai, ba heza faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō?
- 21 No tobaloe; lō i'ila hōrō niha saeri fefoc, ba he ba wofō ba daloe mbanoea, ba lō oroma.
- 22 Banoea tooc andrō ba fa'amate, ba lamane: „No irongo tōgi dalingama doeriania'.
- 23 Lowalangi zangila lala chōnia, ja'ia zangila heza tesōndra.
- 24 Ichamō sa'ae hōrōnia wondrege danō; fefoe gofoe hadia zi so barō mbanoea si ja'wa, ba i'ila.
- 25 Me itoelo wa'abōlō nangi, ba me

ifachoi wondrege nasi, (*Sin. 135, 7*), ba me ifachoi lala deoe ba tōrōwa 26
gari mbanoea,
ba da'ō i'ila [wa'atocatoea andrō] 27
ba ifa'ele'ō, ba ifaiedogō ba i'aloec-
aloci gamoeata.
Ba imane ba niha: „Hiza, fanga- 28
ta'oei So'aja, da'ō wa'atocatoea,
ba na lō tehabaja zi lō sōchi, da'ō
wa'aboto ba dōdō". (*Sin. 111, 10. Amaed. 1, 7; 9, 10. Sangomb. 12, 13*).

FAZA 29.

Tohoetohoe: I. Idoenōdoenō wa'-
ohahae dōdōnia fōna Jobi, ba II.
fa'obōwōnia ba fa'atoelōnia, ba III.
fa'asala'wania mege.

- I. Ba itohoe'gō hoehoeonia Jobi, 1
imane:
„Ena'ō na si mane me ba'wa fōna 2
ndra'odo. si mane me loeo irorogō
ndra'ō Lowalangi,
me ihagaini hōgōgoe soeloenia a- 3
ndrō, me ba hagiania oetōrō zogō-
migōmi andrō,
si mane me ba'wa lōchō chōgoe, 4
me ilemō'ō nose'goe fahoe'woesa
Lowalangi, (*Sin. 25, 14. Amaed. 3, 32. Amos. 3, 7*),
me faofao na chōgoe Zi lō ambō 5
fa'abōlō, me so ba ngaigoe na no-
nogoe matoca;
me oefemondrimondri gahe'goe ba 6
zoese' za'wi, ba me mo'elea fanicha
gara ba hili, ba ngaigoe; (*Moz. V. 32, 13*);
me mōidomōido barō mbawa gōli 7
ba mbanoea, me baewalinia cebe'e
dadaomagoe.
Na lā li ndra'ō ono matocoe, ba 8
labini'ō ira, ba satocoe, ba maoso
ba moeziozio.
Sala'wa, ba labato hochoeo, la'ochō 9
mbawara.
Si lō li sa'ae zebocoe tōi, falcmba 10
ba gararora lelara.
Na irongo [ligoe] tōgi dalinga niha, 11
ba ifahowoe'hoewoe'ō ndra'odo; ba
na i'ilado hōrōnia ba ifadoehoe'ō
ndra'ō.

- 12 II. Me no sangorifi seboea fama-
kao ndra'odo, na mangarōngarō ia,
awō zi lō ama, si lō ina, si lō sa-
nolo. (*Sin. 72, 12*).
- 13 Lafahowehowoe'ō ndra'o si teki-
ko mena'ō, ba owoeawoea dōdō zi
no mate ira matoea, oebe'e.
- 14 Oe'onoecha wa'atoelō, ba amaedola
i'onoecha ndra'o fa'atoelō andrō;
hoelō mbaroe seboea ba hoelō zae-
mboe oti chōgoe wa'adōlō dōdōgoe
andrō.
- 15 Ba zi lō hōrō, ba hōrō ndra'odo,
ba ahe ndra'o ba zi no omboejoe-
mboejoe tōla.
- 16 Ama ndra'o ba zi noemana, ba
oe'aloel lala ba hoehoeo zi lō irai
fa'ila li ndra'odo.
- 17 Oerasa zimb zamakao awōnia, ba
oesōbi ba nifōra gondra'oea'.
- 18 III. Ba oemane dōdōgoe: „Ba
zinga gazoenigoe andrō mate dania
ndra'o, ba fa'anae noso wofo fe-
nisi wa'anae nosogoe.
- 19 Molala nidānō ba wā'agoe, ba mōrō
namo mbanoea ba ndrahagō.
- 20 Mangalingali wa'eboea dōigoe andrō,
ba ifoelifoeli bohoe wanagoe andrō,
ba dangagoe." (*Moz. I. 49, 24*).
- 21 Chōgoe lafondrongondrongo ba mo-
mbasembase, ba lō hedehedera, na
oefolala hadia ia.
- 22 Na no fahoehoeo ndra'odo, ba lō
hedehedera sa'ae; amaedola zowoi
chōra moroi ja'wa hoehoeogoe andrō.
Moz. V. 32, 2).
- 23 Labazebaze'ō ndra'o, amaedola wo-
mbase'ō teoe, lafaboka mbawara,
si mane ba deoe sarā andrō.
- 24 No oeboho mbawagoe wa'iki chōra,
na no aragoeragoe dōdōra; ba lō
irai labe'e taja wehaga mbawagoe
andrō.
- 25 Oe'aloel lala chōra, doemadaodo
sala'wara, si mane razo ba hoenō
zabōlō, si mane sondrara tōdō zaboe
tōdō."

FAZA 30.

Tohoetohoe: I. Itoenō wamakao-
nia iada'e Jobi, si mōi ia fama'iki
niha bō'ō. II. Lowalangi gōi lō
ifondrongo wangerōngarōnia,
hoelō zi fa'oedoe ia gōi.

- I. „Ba iada'e, ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'-
odo si achi moroi chōgoe, ba ira a-
mara, ba no si tenga sinangea oebe'e
awō nasoe goebalo chōgoe;
Ba fa'abōlō dangara, ba hadia goe-
na chōgoe? Sariri so atō ira.
(*F. 24, 7 b. t.*).
- Sokōlikōli sa'ae ira, ba wa'ambō
gō ba ba wa'olofo, la'ō'ōchi danō
si mate, si bongi ba zasai'ō ba ba
ndrecha.
- Lachete mboeloe ndroe'oe, ba wā'a
da'oli gōra.
- Latimba ira niha bō'ō; moe'ao ba
chōra andrō, hoelō ba zanagō.
- Ba mbaho danō sihochā mboeda
nahiara, ba dōgi narō hili ba ba
dōgi gara.
- Ba daloe zasai'ō moendrōndrōndrō-
ndrō ira, ba mbōrō lato oroedoe ira.
- Ono zowōhō mowa ba ono zi lō tōi:
lafofanō ba danō, labōzibōzi moroi
foeri.
- Ba iada'e, ba ajara ndra'o, ama-
toelara. (*F. 7, 6. Sin. 69, 13. Ngen.
Jer. 3, 14*).
- La'ogorofi ndra'o, la'arōe'ō ira chō-
goe; lō ata'oe ira wondriloi bawa-
goe.
- Noa sa iloeloe zinaligoe Lowalangi,
ba no ifaōndrō ndra'o; ba lalaoe-
laoe manō chōgoe.
- Ba gambōlō maoso zi si lō ja'wa
andrō, latimba gahegoe ba lafari
lalara chōgoe, lala ba wamakiko.
- Lalagoe, ba no ladoedogō, latolo
ba wolaoegō ja'odo, ja'ira andrō,
si lō sanolo.
- Hoelō zanōrō si no ebolo atōla gōli
wa'asora; adoedoela lafōrō, wangoe-
hoeroefai ja'odo.
- Ameta'oeō ba gamaoedogoe, te'-
oloi'ō wa'asalawagoe, timba ba
nangi sabōlō, ba hoelō wa'ataja

lawoeo wa'ataja wa'ohahaoe dōdō-
goe.

- 16 II. Ba iada'e, ba maniū nosogoe bar-
dotoe, itahado ba'wa wamakao.
17 Manōgi ba dōlagoe zi bongi, faefa
ibe'e, ba no si lō mōrō zi ō'ōchi
ja'odo.
18 Ba wa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō,
ba hoelō zi tobali mbaroegoe, si
mane tōla mbagi kameza chōgoe
wa'afatōfania chōgoe. (*F. 16, 15*).
19 No itoeli'ō ba damboe ndra'odo, ba
no fadoro gawoegawoe ba awoe
ndra'o.
20 Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, ba lō ōtema
ligoe; sodo ba da'ō, ba ōtōngōtōngō
manō ndra'o.
21 Ōbali'ō si lō fa'ahachō dōdō ndra'-
oegō chōgoe, oedoeogoe ndra'oegō, ba
wa'abōlō dangaoe andrō. (*F. 16, 9*).
22 Ōfazawa ndra'o, ōbe'edo ba nangi
sabōlō, noemalō misa ndra'o ōbe'e,
hoemombo ndra'o ba nangi.
23 Oe'ila sa'ae: ba wamoenoe ō'ohe
ndra'o ba ba goroeodea zaoeri, fe-
foe. (*Heb. 9, 27*).
24 Ba hadia, lō ta'oro'ō dangada, na
alaoe ita? Ba hadia, lō moe'ira'ira
ita, na alōmō ita?
25 Ba hadia, lō ni'e'esigoe si no gōna
famakao, ba lō sahachō dōdōgoe si
noemana? (*Sin. 35, 13. Rom. 12, 15.*
F. 29, 12 b. t.).
26 Si sōchi sa oedōnadōna, ba itōrōdo
si lō sōchi; haga oedōnadōna, ba
sogōmigōmi zaloea.
27 Si fadoro mo'otoe bacha narō do-
togoe; ihavoeido ba'wa wamakao.
28 Mawaōwado manō, no aitō ndra'-
odo, ba tenga moroi ba wa'aoeohoe
zino; maoso ndra'o mangarōngarō,
ba zowoele niha.
29 No tobali iwa nasoe ana'a ndra'-
odo ba awō wofō ondra. (*Mich. 1, 8*).
30 No aitō gocligoe, abo'a ba nōsigoe,
ba hoelō zi no achozi dōlagoe;
ba wa'aoeohoe andrō. (*Sin. 102, 4;*
119, 83. Ngen. Jer. 4, 8; 5, 10).
31 Ba no tobali fangarōngarō li mbi-
ola chōgoe, ba fege'ege li zoeroene."

FAZA 31.

Fango'ozoe hoehoeo Jobi: I. Si
lō sinogoe mbaoeboeania. II. No
ogoro ia nadoe; no i'omasi'ō zi
fatioe tōdō chōnia, ba no ibe'ebe'e
gō dome. III. Pangarōfi wa'atoelō
Lowalangi.

- I. „No oe'abe'e'ō nifachoigōe ba 1
hōrōgoe andre ba hana wa oekele'ō
mena'ō nono alawe! (*Mat. 5, 28*).
Hadia nifatōrō Lowalangi mena'ō 2
moroi ja'wa ba hadia dāna chōgoe
chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō ba mba-
noea si ja'wa?
Hadia, tenga famakiko dāna ba 3
zanaonao horō, ba tenga famakao
ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi?
Hadia, lō anehe ia lalagoe andrō, 4
ba bekagoe, ba hadia, lō i'era'i?
(*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9*).
Na si falimolimo ndra'odo ba na 5
i'ohi wajafaja ahegoe, —
ba jamoetelo ndra'o Lowalangi, 6
ba waliēra, si lō fa'angaja, ena'ō
i'ila, wa si lō horō ndra'o. —
Na no oehole'ō mbekagoe ba zinga 7
lala, ba na no i'o'ō hōrōgoe tōdō-
goe, ba na no togele ba dangagoe
zi lō sōchi,
ba hana na manaroe ndra'o, ba na 8
niha bō'ō zi manga dania, ba hana
na tedeha lewiō zinanōgoe. (*Moz.*
III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 28, 38).
Na no owōhō dōdōgoe ba ndra a- 9
lawc, na no oedarodarogō barō
mbatō nawōgoe,
ba jamōi sanoetoe fache niha bō'ō 10
ngambatōgoe, ba ndramoetalagoei
ia niha bō'ō. (*Jes. 47, 2. Leek. 17,*
35).
Horō seboea zi manō, olalō'wa, ni'- 11
otoe'ō zangoehoekoe; (*Moz. I. 38,*
24. Moz. III, 20, 10. Moz. V. 22, 22).
alitō sa'ae ia, si mangamanga hadia 12
ia, iroegi gohokoho si tooe, same'e
aetoe wā'a zi so chōgoe, fefoe.
Na lō ba dōdōgoe lala chō zawoe- 13
joegoe ira matoca ba chō zawoe-
joegoe ira alawe, na so nifadōni-
ma, —

- 14 ba he oewisa gōi, na maoso ena'ō Lowalangi, na izofoezofoe, ba hadia niwa'ōgoe wanema linia?
- 15 Hadia, tenga sombōi ja'odo zombōi gōi ja'ia, ba daloe ninania, tenga ha samōsa zamazōchi ja'aga, ba daloe ninama andrō! — (*F. 34, 19. Amaed. 14, 31*).
- 16 Na so zi lō oe'o'ō somasi zi noemana, ba na no oebe'e ariri hōrō zi no mate ira matoea,
- 17 na oe'ā manō gōgoe, ha ja'o, na lō oechete ba si lō ama, si lō ina: —
- 18 Lō'ō; i'otarai ono matoea na ndra'odo, ba no amaedola namanania ndra'o, ba wanōinia andrō, ba i'otarai ono sawoejoe ndra'o, ba oe'ohe'ohe danga zi lō ira matoea.
- 19 Na oe'ila zi noemana si lō noecha, ba ma si lō ambala,
- 20 na lō nifahowoe'ō zolania ja'odo, ba na lō si mōi famadōhō wa'aofoenia mboe nono mbiribiri chōgoe;
- 21 na no oebaha dangagoe ba zi lō ama, si lō ina, me no oedōnadōna nawōgoe barō mbawa gōli,
- 22 ba jafaefa mboe'oe galisigoe ba ja afatō dōla da'ioe.
- 23 Sata'oe ndra'o sa'ae wamakiko andrō, nifatōrō Lowalangi chōgoe, ba si tebai ndra'o, ba wa'asala'wanania andrō.
- 24 II. Na no oebe'e tōtōnafōgoe gana'a ba na no oebe'e tōi mbalaki „wondrara dōdōgoe”; (*Mar. 10, 24. Tim. I. 6, 17*);
- 25 na no omoeso dōdōgoe ba wa'eboea gana'agoe, ba me no fahōna gōlōgoe. — (*Sin. 62, 11*).
- 26 Na oefaigifaigi haga loeo, fa'atarania andrō, ba fa'asōchi mba'wa ba lalania andrō, (*Moz. V. 4, 19*),
- 27 ba na no tefowōhō dōdōgoe, si lō oroma, ba na no oe'ago dangagoe, wangoro'ō ja'ia — (*Raz. I. 19, 18*)
- 28 ba olalō'wa gōi da'ō mena'ō, ni'otoe'ō zangochoekoe, me no samini tōdō ndra'o chō Lowalangi ja'wa.
- 29 Na omoeso ena'ō dōdōgoe, na gōna famakao zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, na owoeawoea ena'ō dōdōgoe, na itōrō ia si lō sōchi — (*Amaed. 4, 17*)
- ba lō oerai oetehe ba mbewegoe 30 wolaoe si lō sōchi, wangelifi ja'ia, ena'ō actoe nosonia. (*Mat. 5, 44. Rom. 12, 14*).
- Na lō lamane mena'ō awōgoe bao- 31 mogoe: „Ha niha zi lō aboeso diwo andrō nibe'enia?!”
- Lō tola mōrō ba danō niha bō'ō; 32 no oefa'amō'amōi jomo zikoli.
- Na no oebini'ō horōgoe, si mane 33 Toeada Adamo no, wamaloegō barō dōtō'agoe lalōgoe, (*Hebr. 13, 2. Fet. I. 4, 9*),
- bōrō wa'ata'oeogoe zato, awō wa 34 oe'ata'oe fi tetibo ndra'o ba dōdō soi niha; toballi oehonogō ndra'o, lō mōido tooe.
- III. Ena'ō na so zamōsa samo- 35 ndrongo chōgoe! Ja'e dandro tangagoe — jamoetema ligoe Si lō ambō fa'abōlō! Ba ena'ō na so ba dangagoe zoera andrō, nisoera noedocgoe andrō!
- Si ndroehoe, oe'angalisigō ena'ō; 36 oebe'e saembōe ba hōgōgoe.
- Oe'ofaja chōnia mbekagoe; sala'wa 37 ndra'o wangondrasi ja'ia.
- Na mangarōngarō nowigoe, bōrō 38 ndra'o, ba na me'e gowotonia fefoe; na no oe'ā mboeania lō oesoelōni, 39 ba na no oe'etoe'ō noso zochō,
- ba jatoembōe za'asa'a mao, salahi 40 wache, ba doe'oe salahi rigi!”
- Ba da'e actoe hoehoeo Jobi andrō.

FAZA 32.

Hoehoeo Gelihoe andrō; I. Hana wa lō hedehedenia irege da'e. II. Me tebai sa'ae ladedema li Jobi si datōloe andrō, ba teroos dōdōnia fahoehoeo.

I, Ba me lō'ō sa'ae lademadema 1 li Jobi si datōloe andrō, me iboe'aboe'a manō ba hoeloenia, ba mōfōnoe Gelihoe andrō, ono Mbaracheli, banoea Mboesi, ma'oewoe Rami. Chō Jobi mōfōnoe ia, me no si faboe'- 2

3 aboe'a chō Lowalangi. Ba ba zi datōloe, si fahoewoe chōnia, mofō-
noe ia, me lō lasōndra wanedema
4 li, ba wamadōehoe'ō sala Jobi. Ba
no ibazebaze'ō Elihoe, ba wolaoe
hoehoeonia chō Jobi, me no si a'a
5 ira moroi chōnia. Ba me i'ila Elihoe,
lō fanedema li sa'ae ba zi datōloe,
6 ba tesao wōnoenia. Ba hoemedede Ge-
lihoe andrō, ono Mbaracheli, banoea
Mboesi, imane :

„Iraono na ndra'o, ba satoea ami,
ba no alawōlawōdo, si ba'aba'aō
ndra'o, ba wangombacha chōmi wa-
ngilagoe.

7 No oemane dōdōgoe : Acha fahoe-
hoeo zatoea, jamoefahaō ita ba wa'-
atoeatoea si no ara ba goeli danō !
8 Ba eheha andrō, si so barō doto
niha ba hanoehanoē Zi lō ambō
fa'abōlō, da'ō zama'ema chōra fa'a-
boto ba dōdō. (*Amaed. 2, 6. F. 33,*
36. Sangomb. 2, 26. Jak. 1, 5).

9 Tenga sa si no ara ba goeli danō
wondrege zatoeatoea, ba tenga si
no satoea zangila hadia zatoclō.

10 Andrō oēwa'ō : Fondrongondrongo
chōgoe ; da'oetoenō gōi zaboto ba
dōdōgoe.

11 II. Hiza, no oebazebaze'ō hoe-
hoeomi, no oefondrongondrongo wa-
mahaōmi, irege misōndra ena'ō zi
ndroehoe famōe'a.

12 Noa sa oetōngōtōngōni chōmi, ba
hiza, ba samōsa lō ba chōmi sa-
ngila mamoe'a niwa'ō Jobi, lō sa-
ngila manedema hoehoeonia.

13 Bōi miwa'ō : „No faloechaga wa'-
atoeatoea ; ha Lowalangi zangila
mola'wa ja'ia, tenga niha !”

14 Chōgoe, ba lō si faboe'a ia ; ba lō
oego'ōgo'ō niwa'ōmi, wanema linia.

15 No tobali dōdōra, lō fanema li sa'ae ;
lō lili sa'ae, no aetoe.

16 Ba hadia, oebazebaze'ō, me lō he-
dehedera, me so manō ba da'ō, ba
lō'ō sa'ae fanema li ?

17 Da'oedemadema gōi, ndrohoendroe-
hoe chōgoe, oetoenō gōi hadia ni'-
ilagoe.

Noa sa afōnoe ndra'o hoehoeo, 18
i'o'oedo tōdōgoe, barō dotogoe.

Hiza, hoelō doeo so'otoe'otoe, si lō 19
lala, bacha dōdōgoe ; mamoka da-
nia, si mane nahia si bohooe moe-
fo'ōsi.

Edōnado fahoehoeo, ena'ō molala 20
dōdōgoe ; hoemedede ndra'o, ba wa-
moe'a.

Lō oe'eboea'ō dōdōgoe zamboeana ; 21
lō oe'alōsōigō lelagoe ba niha, ha
niha ia.

Lō'ō sa to'ōlōdo ba wa'alōsō lela ; 22
lō ara ena'ō, ba i'etoe'ō nosogoe
sombōi ja'o.”

FAZA 33.

Tohoetohoe : I. I'andrō chō Jobi
Elihoe, ena'ō na ifondrongondrongo
chōnia. II. I'otoe'ō niha Lowalangi,
ba wangehao ja'ia ba ba wangefa'ō
ja'ia ba wa'atekiko. III. Na i'ide'-
ide'ō ia niha, ba ifoeli ifarongogō
chōnia wa'eboea dōdō.

I. „Ba fondrongondrongo sa'ae 1
hoehoeogoe, ja'oegō Jobi, ba be'e
mbōrō dalingaoe ba daroma ligoe
andre fefoe.

Hiza sa, ocobokai mbawagoe, ba 2
moehede lelagoe, barō gararogoe.
Moroi ba dōdō sadōlō ligō andre ; 3
hadia ni'ila mbewcgoe, ba ifaloea,
sadōlō.

Eheha Lowalangi zombōi ja'odo, ba 4
hanoehanoē Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō
wamonoso ja'o.

Na o'ila dōboe'a niwa'ōgoe, ba boe'a ; 5
fa'anō ndra'oegō ocdogoe, faoso !
Hiza, no faoma ita chō Lowalangi, 6
no fagōlōgōlō mbōrōtada la'oeri.

(*Moz. I. 2, 7. F. 10, 9).*

Alacha lō tokea'ō, wangata'oefi ja'- 7
odo, ba lō'ō sa ilangō ndra'oegō
fa'ebogoe. (*F. 13, 21).*

II. Ba no oerongo niwa'ōoe — 8
taroma lieo andrō no oerongo [me
ōmane] :

„Sohaoehaoe ndra'o, lō horōgoe ; lō 9
sinogoe chōgoe ba lō lalō. (*F. 16, 17).*

Hiza, fatioesa ifachai chōgoe, ibe'e 10
oedoenia ndra'odo. (*F. 13, 24).*

- 11 Ibe'e ba galo gahegoe ; idarodarogō
nitōrōgoe fefoe. (F. 13, 27).
- 12 Hiza, da'ō zi lō atōelō chōoe, oe'wa'ō
chōoe ; noa sa eboca Lowalangi mo-
roi ba niha.
- 13 Hana wa fasoso ndra'oegō chōnia,
wa no samboea lō itema lioe?
- 14 Hoemede sa Lowalangi, samoeza,
mendroea — ba lō tatōngōni. (F.
35, 13).
- 15 Ba wangifi, ba gangilata ba zi bo-
ngi, na ihawoei niha femōrō sabō-
lōbōlō, ba wemōrō andrō ba gasora,
(Moz. I. 20, 3; 31, 24. Dan. 4, 2.
Mat. 2, 19),
- 16 ba da'ō ibokai dōgi dalinga niha ba
ifotandro wanegoe ja'ira. (F. 36, 10).
- 17 Ba wanenawa niha, ba wolaoenia
andrō, ba ba wanimba ba ndra ma-
toea faja'wasa.
- 18 Irorogō nosonia, fa lō aeohoe ba
dōgi, fa lō aetoe noso ba nono wana.
- 19 Ba te'otoe'ō gōi ia fa'afōchō, ba
gasonia tooe ; lō mamalōmalō wa-
sōndrata andrō ba dōlania.
- 20 Ba ogoro ia gōnia ibe'e nosonia a-
ndrō, anoezoe dōdōnia zami chōnia
mege. (Sin. 107, 18).
- 21 Ariri nōsinia, irege lō sōchisōchi
sa'ae, timba zi lō oroma sa'ae nōsi-
nia andrō, si no okōlikōli.
- 22 Tobali sahatō ba lewatō nosonia, no
sahatō ba mbechoe samoeneo niha.
- 23 III. Ba na so dania salahinia
mala'ika si locloe mangoema'ō,
awō ngahōnō andrō, ba wangoema'ō
lala ba niha, (F. 23, 8. Moz. II. 23,
20),
- 24 na ahachō dōdōnia ia ba na imane :
,Orifi ia, ba bōi fonoemalō ia ba
gohokoho ; no oetema hōli', (Tim.
I. 2, 6. Heb. 9, 12),
- 25 awena dania ifoeli abe'e nōsinia,
timba nono mateoa, mangawoei ia
ba gōtō wa'onomatōea.
- 26 I'angarōfi li Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi
tōdō ia ; ifa'ele'ō chōnia mbawania,
soewoeawoea dōdō niha, ba iselōni
ba niha wolaoelaoenia satoelō a-
ndrō. (Sin. 50, 15. Jes. 58, 9).

Manoenō ia, ba zi so niha bō'ō, 27
imane : ,Noa sa oefazōchi horō, ba
no oebila'ō lala, ba lō'ō sa moe-
soelōni chōgoe.

No i'orifi nosogoe, lō ibe'e noemalō 28
ba gohokoho, ba omoeso dōdōgoe
ba zohaga.'

Hiza, da'ō fefoe ilaoe Lowalangi ba 29
niha, irege mendroea, irege medōloe,
ba wangefa'ō ba gohokoho nosonia, 30
ena'ō hoemaga chōnia haga ba wa'-
aoeri andrō. (Sin. 56, 14).

Tōngōni, ja'oegō Jobi, fondrongo 31
ndrongo chōgoe ; bōi hedehehe, ha-
na na ja'odo zi fahoeheo!

Na so chōoe daroma li, ba boe'a 32
niwa'ōgoe ; hede manō, amasido
wamoē aoe.

Ba na lō'ō, ba ōfondrongondrongo 33
chōgoc ; bōi hedehehe, ena'ō oefah-
haō ndra'oegō ba wa'atoeatōea."

FAZA 34.

Tohoetohoe : I. Itegoe hoehoeo
Jobi Elihoe, me lō si fadoehoe dō-
dōnia ba wa'atoelō Lowalangi. II.
Lowalangi, si no mangila fefoe ha-
dia ia ba si no fondrege zatoelō,
ba lō eboca dōdō zambocana. III.
Lō tola itego niha wamatōrō Lo-
walangi andrō.

I. Ba itohoeō Elihoe, imane : 1
,Mifondrongondrongo niwa'ōgoe, 2
ja'ami satoeatōea, ba mibe'e mbōrō
dalingami, ja'ami si so tōdō!

Itandra sa daroma li tōgi dalinga, 3
si mane fanandra gararo gō. (F. 12,
11).

Data'aloeloei zatoelō, ena'ō faoma 4
tasōndra zi sōchi.

Noa sa imane Jobi : ,Lō horōgoe, 5
ba tenga ba lala ifatōrō chōgoe Lo-
walangi.

Hadia, mofaja ndra'o, lō lai wa no 6
lala chōgoe? No gōnado ono wana
si tebai nifadōhō, ba lō horōgoe.'

(F. 13, 18; 27, 2).

Heza so niha si mane Jobi andrō, 7
samamadōe idanō fanandra'wa, (F.
15, 16),

- 8 si mōi awō zolaoe si lō sōchi ba si fao ba zanao horō? (*Sin. 1, 1*).
- 9 Noa sa imane : 'Lō hare niha, na fahoewoe ia chō Lowalangi'. (*F. 22, 2 b. t.*).
- 10 Andrō mifondrongondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami si so fa'aboto ba dōdō : Bōi manō ta'awā'ō, ilaoe zi lō sōchi Lowalangi ba ifatōrō zi lō atōelō Si lō ambō fa'abōlō! (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Nga'ot. II. 19, 7. Rom. 9, 14*).
- 11 Lō'ō, ha folaoe niha isoelōni chōnia, dali wamatōrōnia ba niha mboea-boea niha. (*Sin. 62, 13. Jer. 32, 19. Mat. 16, 27. Kor. II. 5, 10. Kol. 3, 25. Fes. I. 1, 17*).
- 12 Si ndroehoc, lō ibila'ō lala Lowalangi, ba lō iweo'ai hoekoe Si lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- 13 Ha niha zame'e ba dangania tanō? Ba ha niha zolata tanō'a ma'afe-foe?
- 14 Na ha ja'ia zi so ba dōdōnia ena'ō, na ibōda Gehehania ba hanoehanoenia andrō, (*Sin. 104, 29. Sangomb. 12, 7*),
- 15 ba ahoi adoedoe nōsi goeli danō fefoe, ba ifoeli tobali gawoegawoe niha.
- 16 II. Na si so tōdō ndra'oegō, ba fondrongondrongo da'e, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba daroma ligoe!
- 17 Hadia, tola maō samatōrō zi lō omasi satoelō? Ma ōbali'ō si lō atōelō Zi lō ambō fa'atoelō andrō? (*Moz. I. 13, 25. F. 8, 3*).
- 18 Ja'ia andrō, sangoema'ō chō razo : 'Si lō ngaroro ndra'oegō!' ba ba zi so tōi : 'Seboea horō ami!'
- 19 Si lō mamaigi bawa zala'wa ba si lō eboea tōdō ba zo'ana'a, moroi ba zi noemana, me no nilaoe dangania dozi ira. (*Moz. V. 10, 17. F. 34, 27*).
- 20 I'ogomoezaō mate ira, ba na taloe mbongi, ba tefahisi soi niha, ba taja ; tetimba zabōlō, ba tenga tanga niha.
- 21 Anehe sa ia lala zamōsana, fefoe mbekania, ba i'ila. (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9*).
- Lō si bongi ba lō sogōmigōmi si-bai, ba nibini'ō zamazōchi si lō sōchi ja'ira ena'ō (*Sin. 139, 12*). Alacha sa lō ifaigifaigi niha, ena'ō 23 i'ondrasi Lowalangi, nihoekoe. Ifoefoe zabōlō, lō moesechegō, ba 24 ibe'e fangalira niha bō'ō. Tobali aboto ba dōdōnia mboea-boeara ba ba zi bongi itimba ira, 25 ba afoefoe. Ihare'ō chōra mbōzibōzi, si mane 26 ba zi no manao horō, ba ba za-nehe niha fefoe. Bōrō wa no fabali ira chōnia awō 27 wa lō ba dōdōra lala andrō chōnia fefoe, ba wamarongogō chōnia si ja'wa 28 fangarōngarō zi noemana, ba ena'ō irongo wege'ge zeboea famakao. Ba na ifaigi wondrara, ba ha niha 29 zangoehoeke [ja'ia]? Ba na ibini'ō mbawania, ba ha niha zangila ja'ia? He ba zato ba he ba zi ha samōsamōsa gōi. (*Jes. 50, 9. Rom. 8, 34*).
- Ena'ō lō mōi sala'wa niha si lō sō- 30 chi, fa bōi tandra'wa ba niha. Hadia sa, ta'wa'ō maō chō Lowa- 31 langi : 'Oeloc'i ; lō oelaoe zi lō sōchi ; (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 27*) ; hadia zi lō i'ila hōrōgoe, ba oroma'ō 32 chōgoe : na no oelace zi lō atōelō, ba oebato sa'ae?'
- III. Hadia, ifatōrō ba zomasi 33 ndra'oegō wanoelōni ; me no ōkōkōni ; tobali ja'oegō zangoehoeke, ba tenga ja'odo? Ba hadia ni'ilaoe, ba faloea baeha! Niha si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba niha 34 satoeatoea, samondrongo chōgoe, ba lamane chōgoe : 'Ba hoehoeo Jobi andrō, ba lō 35 fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba si lō moetimba tōdō ni'wa'ōnia andrō.' Ena'ō na tetandraigō Jobi, iroegi 36 ba wondrege, ba wamadaōnia andrō, famadaō zi so horō! Inōnō sa'ae horōnia olalō'wa ; ma- 37 ngo'aja ia, ba chōda andre, ba mangōhōna famadaō chō Lowalangi.

FAZA 35.

Tohoetohoe; I. Lō hare Lowalangi ba lō te'alanía. he na satoelō niha ba he na samazōchi horō. II. Na lō ifondrondrongo wangerōgarō zebōea famakao, ba bōrō wanga-loeira bōli gōlō.

1 I. Ba itohoeḡō hoehoeonia Elihoe, imane:

2 „Hadia, da'ō zatoelō ōwa'ō, wangoema'ō: satoelō ndra'o fōna Lowalangi,

3 wa ōsofoe, hadia goenania chōoe: „Hadia haregoe, moroi na oefazōchi horō'? (F. 34, 9).

4 Da'oeboe'a chōoe ba chō zi fahoe-wee chōoe andrō, awōoe.

5 Faḡa hōrōoe mija'wa, ba mbanoea, nehēḡō lawoeo andrō, si no ala'wa ja'waoe.

6 Na ōfazōchi horō, ba heza iroegi ia? ba na oja lalōoe, ba hezo zi te'ala ia?

7 Na satoelō ndra'oegō, ba hadia game'elaoe chōnia, ba hadia nitemanía ba clangaoe? (F. 22, 2. Rom. 11, 35).

8 Ba niha si mane ja'oegō manandrōsa walōsōchioe; ba chōoe, ja'oegō ono niha, manandrōsa wa'atoelōmō.

9 II. Mangarōgarō sa niha ba wa'afahōna wamalangōḡō, ba mangandrō tolo ba wamakao zala'wa,

10 ba lō sangoema'ō: „Hezo Lowalangi, sombōi ja'odo, sangoro'ō fanoenō, ba zi bongi, (Sin. 19, 3; 42, 9),

11 same'e famahaḡō ja'ita oetoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba fangatoeatoeada fofa ba daloe mbanoea?'

12 Ba la'angarōfi li ia, ba lō ifondrondrongo chōra, bōrō waja'wasa zebōea horō andrō. (F. 27, 9. Jer. 11, 11).

13 Lō'ō, fajafaja, ba lō irongo Lowalangi, lō itōngōni Si lō ambō fa'a-bōlō;

14 bōhōi wa ōwa'ō, lō oroma ia chōoe; no so ba doedoema hōrōnia hoehoeo andrō ba ḡōdnādōna chōnia.

Ba iada'e, me lō'ō na si tesao wō- 15
noenia, fotoe, ba hadia, lō'ō manō
ni'ilania maḡ fajawasa andrō?
Ba tobalí fajafaja nilaoe Jobi, fahōna 16
hoehoeo, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō."

FAZA 36.

Tohoetohoe: I. Fa'atoelō Lowalangi andrō, ba to'ele ba zebōea horō ba ba zamalalini era'erania. II. Fanandrōsaigō chō Jobi. III. Fa'asala'wa Lowalangi ba fa'ebōeania.

I. Ba itohoeḡō Elihoe, imane: 1
„Base'ō ma'ifoe chōḡoe, ba oefahaḡō 2
ndra'oegō; so na sa ni'wa'ō ba chō
Lowalangi andrō.

Ba zarōoe oehalō wa'aboto ba dō- 3
dōḡoe, ba oe'ohe ba lala hadia ia
chō zombōi ja'odo.

Si ndroe'oe sa, tenga faja ni'wa'- 4
ḡoe; si no a'oi so fa'aboto ba
dōdō zi fahoehoeo chōoe.

Hiza, no sabōlō Lowalangi, ba lō'ō 5
zoei i'ositengagō niha, no fabōna
wa'abōlō wa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 9,
4; 12, 13).

Lō i'orifi zebōea horō; ba hoehoeo 6
zebōea famakao, ba ibe'e ba lala.
Lō ibōhōli wamaigi satoelō tōdō 7
ba awō razo ba dadaoma ifedadao

ira, si lō mamalōmalō, ena'ō sala'wa 8
ira. (Sam. I. 2, 8. Sin. 33, 18; 34,
16; 113, 8).

Ba na no moerate ira, na no to- 9
fesoe ira fesoe famakao,
na ifarongogō chōra wolaoera, awō 10
horōra andrō, wa no faja'wa ira,

na tobalí ibokai dōḡi dalingara, ba 11
wanenawa andrō, ena'ō labōhōli zi
lō sōchi: (F. 33, 16).

Ba na lafondrondrongo, na la'o'ō, 12
ba soha'hae tōdō ira, ba we'asora
na ba goeli danō, somoeso tōdō ba

zi tsosai ḡōtōra.

Ba na lō lafondrondrongo, ba si 12
mate ba nono wana dania ira;
aetoe nosora lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.

Ba niha si tefoejoe tōdō, ba so 13
mbao dōdō, lō fakao, na ifesoe ira;

- 14 Ba wa'a'onomatoea aetoe nosora, mate ira, si mane sohorōhorō.
- 15 Seboea famakao, ba i'orifi, ibe'e fangorifinia wamakaonia andrō; ba ibe'e famokai dōgi dalingara wa'atosasara andrō.
- 16 II. Ba ja'oegō gōi, ba idōnisi, wangefa'ō ja'oegō ba mbawa wamakao andrō, i'ohē ba zebolo tanō, ba zi lō fa'atosasa, ba satabō nifa'oli tooe diwooe. (*Sin.* 18, 20; 23, 5).
- 17 Ba no fahōna chōoe wangetoe'ō hoekoe, si mane ba zeboea horō; ba fangetoe'ō hoekoe ba famatōrō hoekoe, ba no fago'ō.
- 18 Bōi ja ifowōhō ndra'oegō ba wango'a'ja bao dōdōoe andrō; ba bōi eloengoe'ō ba wa'ebōea hōli andrō.
- 19 Hadia, i'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba wa'atosasa andrō fe'ao'aomō andrō, na no a'oi dōlaoe?
- 20 Bōi ja hoemoeloe dōdōoe, ena'ō na bongi, fa hoemoefa soi niha ba nahara.
- 21 Angelama, bōi otahōgō zi lō sōchi; da'ō sa zomasi'ō, moroi ba wanaha famakao.
- 22 III. Hiza, nifolaoe zala'wa wolaoe Lowalangi, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; heza so zamatōrō, si mane ja'ia?
- 23 Ha niha zamachoi chōnia lala, ba ha niha zangoema'ō: „No ōlaoe zi lō atoelō? (*F.* 34, 10).
- 24 Aloeī tōdōoe, ena'ō ō'ebōea'ō dōi wolaoenia andrō, nisoenoseno niha.
- 25 Dozi niha, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ba da'ō, moroi ba zarōoe la'ila niha danō.
- 26 Hiza, no sala'wa Lowalangi ba tebai aboto ba dōdōda ia; lō moetaha moe'erai ndrōfinia. (*Sin.* 90, 2; 93, 2; 102, 27. *Dan.* 6, 26).
- 27 I'ofaja sa'ae mbōi nidandō; mowōi ta'wa deoe, na mosaoe chōnia.
- 28 Satoroe moroi ja'wa ba lawoeo, sae-choe ba niha, si no ato.
- 29 Ba mendroea manō, na aboto ena'ō ba dōdōda wa'ebolo lawoeo andrō

[ba] fa'ofetoe ba nosenia andrō. (*Sin.* 18, 12).

Hiza, ifasoei ia hagiania andrō; ba 30 ibaloegō wa'a nasi.

Da'ō sa'ae ibe'e fangoehoekoe soi 31 niha, ba ihōna mbalazo.

Doea dangania ibaloegō haga, 'ba 32 ibe'e fanimba zi fa'oedoe.

Ifarongogō ia oegoe'oegoenia andrō, 33 ba sa'wi na'i zangila, na so ia moroi sa."

FAZA 37.

Fango'ozoei hoehoeo Gelihoe:

I. Ifa'ele'ō na walō'ambō fa'abōlō chō Lowalangi, II. Ifaroe dōdō Jobi, ba wanōngōni sahōlihōli dōdōda andrō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi.

I. „Si ndroehoe, ba da'ō toballi 1 dōdōgō ba tokea ba nahania andrō.

Mifondrondrongo! Mifondrondrongo 2 wendrōndrōndrōndrō linia andrō, oegoe'oegoe andrō, si otarai mbawanian! (*Sin.* 29, 3).

Barō mbanoea ma'afefoe i'efa'ō, awō 3 haga andrō chōnia, iroegi wondroge danō.

Moroi foerinia moendrōndrōndrōndrō 4 andrō; moe'oegoe'oegoe linia andrō, li zala'wa, lō itaha gari mbanoea andrō, na terongo linia. (*F.* 5, 9; 36, 26).

Ife'oegoe'oegoe linia Lowalangi, sa- 5 hōlihōli dōdōda, wolaoe seboea andrō, si tebai aboto ba dōdōda.

Imane sa'ae ba deoe si bakoe andrō: 6 Toroegō'ō ba danō! ba si manō ba deoe la'ōhō andrō, ba dcoe sabōlōbōlō sibai. (*Sin.* 147, 16).

Ifotandro danga niha fefoe, ena'ō 7 aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe wolaoenia andrō.

Ba labini'ō ira oetoe ndroe'oe, ahono 8 ba nahara.

Ba mbate'enia i'otarai angi sabōlō, 9 ba moroi ba nangi moroi jōoe wa'oafoe. (*F.* 9, 9).

Ba hanoehano Lowalangi abe'e ni- 10 danō ba toballi tofera wa'ebolo nidandō.

- 11 Ifonoro teoe lawoeo, ibologō misa lawoeo andrō chōnia, sihaga.
- 12 Ba itōrō misa, fasoei, nifatōrōnia ba wamaloea fefoe niwā'ōnia chōnia ;
- 13 so, ba fotoe, na mogoena ba goeli danōnia andrō, ba so, ba howoe-howoe zaloea chōnia, ibe'e.
- 14 II. Da'ō be'e ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō Jobi : Badoegō'ō, ba tōngōni zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi !
- 15 Hadia, aboto ba dōdōoe, na ibe'e gorōisa Lowalangi, ba na ifohaga lawoeo andrō chōnia ?
- 16 Hadia, aboto ba dōdōoe wanahanahae lawoeo andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, chō zi no ahori so fa'aboto ba dōdō ?
- 17 Ja'oegō andrō, saoechoe noecha, na aoechoe'aoecheo danō, na angi moroi raja.
- 18 Hadia, no awōnia ndra'oegō wamologō banoea si ja'wa, si no abe'e, hoelō zōrōmi nifaehe ?
- 19 Ombacha'ō chōma, hadia niwā'ōma chōnia ! — Lō ma'ila ma'wa'ō hadia ia, ba wa'ogōmigōmi [dōdōma].
- 20 Hadia, tefarongogō chōnia, wa moehede ndra'o ? ma hadia, no irai i'andōrō niha, tefefoe ia ?
- 21 Iada'e sa, ba lō oroma chōda hagaloe, sihaga sibai ba gero lawoeo, ba itōrō angi, ifahoi.
- 22 Moroi jōoe i'otarai balaki, ba no tefasoei Lowalangi lachōmi sihocha mboeda.
- 23 Si lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba lō tachamō, ja'ia andrō, si no fahōna fa'abōlō ; ba sadōlō lala ba si no a'oi so fa'atoelō, ba lō ibila'ō.
- 24 Andrō la'ata'oe fi ia niha, ba si no atoetoeafō, ba lō ba dōdōnia." (F. 34, 19).

FAZA 38.

I. To'ele Jehowa ba mbanoea ba ifahede Jobi. II. Itoetoeoe chōnia halō'ō Lowalangi, ba wamazōchi fefoe hadia ia, si tebai aboto ba dōdōda. III. Fa'asala'wa Lowalangi ba famatōrōnia f'oe hadia ia.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Jobi

ba we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, inane : (Raz. I. 19, 11. Hez. 1, 4).

„Ha niha ba da'ō, zamaloegō tōdō- [goe] andrō fehede si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ? (F. 42, 3).

Faoso, amōbō taloe, si mane ira matoea, ba oezofoezofoe chōoe, ba ōfahaō ndra'odo !

II. Heza so ndra'oegō, me oelata danō ? Ombacha'ō, na so wa'aboto ba dōdōoe. (Amaed. 30, 4).

Ha niha zi honogōi soe'ania — na ō'ila ha niha zamatōrō chōnia fanoe'a !

Hadia dajadaja gehomonia, ba ha niha zame'e tooe tojo ba watalinga.

Me ma'iki'iki madala andrō fefoe, ba me owoeawoea dōdō nono Lowalangi, dozi. (Sin. 19, 2).

Ha zame'e ba'aba'a nasi, lagō mbawandroehō, me aloea ia, me bōla ia, timba ba daloc nina, (Amaed. 8, 29),

me oebe'e noechania lawoeo, ba me oebe'e lōlōnia zogōmigōmi sibai ?

Me oefachoi wondregenia ba me oebe'e lagō mbawandroehōnia, fabaja lazi,

ba me oemane : „Ba da'e ōroegi ba lō ōsawō, ba ba da'o aboto ndroeloemō andrō, si no faja'wa !" (Jer. 5, 22).

Hadia, no ōrai ōbe'e gorōisa ba zi moloeo andrō, no ōrai ō'wa'ō naha wa'ojo mbanoea na mahemoloe mbanoea,

ena'ō itoegelai wondrege danō, ba ena'ō tetimba tooe zolaoe si lō sōchi ?

Tobali si mane galōgalō andrō ba dandro, ba hoelō noecha fefoe, hadia ia.

Ba abōda haga ba zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba terasa da'io, si no moe'oro'ō.

Hadia, no ōroegi dawoejoe andrō ba nasi, ba hadia, no mowaōwaō'ō ba dojo namō ?

Hadia, no teboka chōoe mbawandroehō ba wa'amate, ba hadia,

- no anehe'õ mbawa göli mbanoea
tooe, si no ogõmigõmi sibai?
- 18 Hadia, no iroegi hõrõoe wamaigi
fa'ebolo danõ? Ombacha'õ, na no
ahori õ'ila da'õ?
- 19 III. Heza atõ so lala ba zonahia
haga, ba fa'ogõmigõmi andrõ — ba
heza atõ so nahiania?
- 20 Fa õ'ohe ba kandrania, fa õ'ila lala
ba nomonia?
- 21 Õ'ila, me loeo da'õ sa toemboe
ndra'oegõ; no ara ndra'oegõ ba
goeli danõ.
- 22 Hadia, no õroegi zi fahõna teoe si
bakoe andrõ, ba no õ'ila halasa
deoe kara,
- 23 nihõnagoe, ba mba'wa wamakao da-
nia, ba mba'wa wasõndrata, ba mba-
'wa wanoewõ? (*Jos. 10, 11. Jes. 30, 30*).
- 24 Heza so lala ba zi fabali haga, ba
zi otarai angi timoe andrõ, wanõrõ
oeli danõ misa.
- 25 Ha zamatõrõ lala deoe, awõ lala
gari mbanoea andrõ,
- 26 ba wame'e aechee deoe ba danõ
si lõ niha, ba danõ si mate, si
lõ banoea niha,
- 27 ba wangaboesoi'õ si lõ sinanõ ba
tanõ si mate, ena'õ ifoeli toemboe
ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 107, 35*).
- 28 Hadia, so nama deoe andrõ, ba ha
niha nama mbõibõi namo andrõ?
- 29 Ha niha zi adonogõ idanõ sabe'e
andrõ, ba ha ono namo si bakoe
moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea.
- 30 Abe'e nidanõ, timba gara, ba fadoro
wa'abe'e dete nasi.
- 31 Hadia, õ'ila õfabõbõ „zara” andrõ,
ba õ'ila õtoto'õ wesoe „zi tõloe”.
- 32 Hadia õ'ila õ'ohe baero ndrõfi se-
boea andrõ, ba inõtõ, ba samatõrõ
„beroea” andrõ, awõ nononia, ndra'-
oegõ?
- 33 Hadia, õ'ila nifachoi andrõ si ja'wa
ba mbanoea; hadia, no ja'oegõ za-
machoi famatõrõnia oeli danõ?
- 34 Hadia, moe'ao ndra'oegõ ba la-
woeo, ena'õ ihawoei ndra'ogõ teoe
sabõlõbõlõ?

Ja'oegõ zolaoe gari mbanoea, ena'õ 35
itõrõ ba ena'õ imane chõoe: Ja'e
ndra'o?

Ha zame'e ba mboea [niha] fa'a- 36
toeatoea ba ha niha zamotõdõ zila-
tao? (*F. 32, 8*).

Ha zangofaja lawoeo ba wa'atoea- 37
toania, ba asca andrõ ba mbanoea
si ja'wa, ba ha zamatoetoeo?

Fa farafõ tooe gawoegawoe, fa fa- 38
chitõ danõ sabe'e.

Hadia, ahoeloe ndra'oegõ õ zi alawe 39
zingo, ba dõhõ wangisõ nono zingo
õbe'e, (*Sin. 104, 21*),

na lakõwõ ira ba nahara, na ma- 40
naronaro ira ba ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 10, 9*).

Ha zangasiwai gõ gaga, na la'anga- 41
rõfi li Lowalangi ononia, na ma-
nõrõnõrõ ira lõ õ'õ? (*Sin. 147, 9*).

FAZA 39.

Tohoetohoe: Fa'atoeatoea Lowa-
langi ba wamazõchi saliwaliwa ba
danõ.

„Hadia, õ'ila ginõtõ wo'ono nago, 1
ba hadia, õtõngõni wa'afõchõ hoe-
loe ba mbõhõ? (*Sin. 29, 9*).

Hadia, õ'ofaja mba'wara, ba õ'ila 2
mba'wa wo'onora?

Lakõrõboei ira, ba bõla nonora, ba 3
dõhõ wa'afõchõ hoeloera.

Ba abe'e nonora, manõi ba ndroe'oe, 4
molo, ba lõ'õ sa'ae mangawoei.

Ha zamoloi galide ndroe'oe ba ha zi 5
doedoe si so ba ndroe'oe andrõ,
(*F. 24, 5. Jer. 2, 24*),

nibe'egoe tanõ si mate, ba we'aso 6
ba da'õ, ba decha mo'asio, nahiania?

Ma'iki ia ba goeagoea andrõ jomo 7
ba mbanoea, ba fe'ao zamatõrõ,
ba lõ irongo.

Hadia ni'ilania ba hili, ba õnia, 8
ba i'aloealoei ngawalõ ndroe'oe saoe-
ri, fefoe.

Hadia, edõna mõi ngoniningonioe 9
gõrõbao ndroe'oe; hadia mõi ia mõ-
rõ ba kandra chõoe?

Hadia, õ'ila õbe'e ba wesoe gõrõ- 10
bao ndroe'oe, andrõ, ba wangoe-

- hoendra laza; hadia, igo'ōgo'ō maō
ndra'oegō. ba wonowi ba ndraso?
- 11 Hadia, ōdōnadōna chōnia, me no
sabōlō, ba ōbe'e balazi ia halōwōmō
andrō?
- 12 Hadia, ōdōnadōna chōnia i'ōhe baose
mbasitōmō, i'ōhe ba golajama mba-
sitō chōoe?
- 13 Mangafongafo wofo ondra, omoeso
dōdō; ba hadia, no afi doembao ba
boe doembao [fofo si no ahonoho-
no]?
- 14 Tenga ja'ia; itooe'ō manō tooe ba
danō gadoelonia ba ifaoechoe ba
zogawoegawoe tooe,
- 15 ba lō itōrō tōdōnia, ma ihoendragō
sanōrō ba ma amama ba gahe goe-
toe ndroe'oe.
- 16 Safaito ia ba chō nononia, hoelō zi
tenga chōnia; lō i'aboesi tōdō na
zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōnia.
- 17 Noa sa lō nibe'e Lowalangi fa'a-
toeatōea chōnia; lō nifo'oerachania
ja'ia tōdō.
- 18 Ba na ifanoka ia, ba i'igi'igi'ō koedo,
fabaja si fakōedo ba hoeloe.
- 19 Hadia, ja'oegō zame'e fa'abōlō ba
koedo? Hadia, ja'oegō zamonoecha
baginia boe zōri sangafongafo a-
andrō?
- 20 Hadia, ja'oegō zamanoka, fa amae-
dola kao mbōhō? Sata'oe ita wehō-
foehōfoenia andrō, si no eboea li!
(*Jōēl. 2, 4*).
- 21 Icha'acha'ai danō ba ndraso; omo-
so dōdōnia, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō;
ifaondragō zi no mangarō.
- 22 I'igi'igi'ō wa'ata'oe, ba lō tokea,
ba lō ibali'ō ia foeri, na i'ila zi'ōli.
- 23 Roemiti ba hoeloenia naha nono
wana, ba takile doho ba kalakala.
- 24 Icha'acha'ai tooe danō, ba walō'aho-
no ba ba wofōnoe, ba lō ahono ia,
na telaē dorofe.
- 25 Ero na molī dorofe ba imane: „La-
boe!” ba moroi ba zarōoe i'ago wa-
sōndrata; irongo we'ao zolohe, si
oegoe'oegoe, ba fangahahagō a-
andrō.
- 26 Hadia, ba wa'aboto ba dōdōoe andrō
- ifaliwa gafinia fahanewa andrō, ba
ibologō miraja?
- Hadia, ba niwa'ōoe isawa mijawa 27
mojo, ba mangazoeni ba zalawa
jawa? (*Je. 49, 16, Obad. a. 4*).
- Ba dete gara ba hili i'iaḡō, ba da'ō 28
monahia ia ba doetoeroe gara, naha
zanaro.
- Moroi ba da'ō idarodarogō gōnia; 29
ichamō zarōoe hōrōnia.
- Ba labadoe ndro ononia, ba ba zi 30
so niboenoe tooe, ba da'ō so ia.
(*Mat. 24, 28*).

FAZA 40.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jehowa. I.
Ithe zalanja Jobi. II. Lowalangi
si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba no a'oi so
wa'atoelō gōi. III. Amoeata mbe-
hemoti andrō. IV. Amoeata mboeaja.

I. Ba hoemede na Jehowa chō 1
Jobi, imane:

„Hadia, ifasosoni Zi lō ambō fa'a- 2
bōlō si fadegoedegoe andrō? Ja-
moetema li sangadoegō Lowalangi
andrō!”

Ba itema li Jehowa Jobi, imane: 3
„Hiza, no abōlō ide'ide ndra'odo; 4
hadia niwa'ōgoe wanema lioe? Oe'-
ochō mbawagoe.

No samoeza moehede ndra'o, ba lō 5
oefoeli oewa'ō zamoeza tō; lō he-
dehedegoe sa'ae!”

II. Ba itema li Jobi Jehowa, mo- 6
roi ba nangi sabōlō, imane:

„Laboe, amōbō taloe, si mane ira 7
matoea: Da'oczfoezofoe chōoe, ba
ja'oegō zangombacha chōgoe: (*F. 38, 3*).

Hadia, si lō boto ōbe'e zatoelō andrō 8
chōgoe, ō'etoe'ō hoekoegoe, ena'ō
lala chōoe? (*Sin. 51, 6. Rom. 3, 4*).

Hadia no si mane ta'io Lowalangi 9
da'iomlō? ba hadia, moe'oegoe'oegoe
maō limō, si mane linia?

Ba anghao, fa'ahelanō ba fa'ebōea; 10
onoecha lachōmi ba fa'asalawa!

Alacha falawoe wōnoemō, ba toeli'ō 11
tooe zi fajawa fefoe, ha fanōngōoe
ja'ira.

- 12 Hana na ha famaigoe ja'ira wanghōndrōgō zi fajaŵa andrō, ba timba tooe zebœa horō.
- 13 Baloegō gawoegawoe ira fefoe, baloegō ba zi tobini mbawara.
- 14 Ba ja'o gōi zanoeno ja'oegō, wa i'orifi'ō tangaoe kambōlō!
- 15 III. Faigi atō mbehemoti andrō, niwōwōigoe ba ngaimō: i'ā ndroe'oe si mane ōrōbao!
- 16 Faigi atō wa'abōlōnia ba lōwilōwīnia ba fa'abe'enia ba noe daloenia andrō.
- 17 I'oro'ō gi'onia timba dōla geresi; no abe'e wa'afatali noe ba wahanīa.
- 18 Tōlanīa, ba no timba koro tōla garamba; no timba goeohoe zi'ōli dōlanīa andrō.
- 19 Da'ō zi a'a niwōwōi Lowalangi; sombōi ja'ia, ba no i'oro'ō chōnīa wōda.
- 20 Ba hili sa so gōnīa, ba zi famaimai oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe.
- 21 Barō zoeohoe mōrōmōrō ia ba mbinimbini barō honoe ba damboe.
- 22 Ibalogō ia soeohoe, loemō chōnīa, te'oe'oe ia daha ge'ōjo ba mbewe nidānō.
- 23 Na molō, ba lō ata'oe ia, sahono-hono manō ia, he sara Joridano zanaŵa bawania.
- 24 Ba tema ra'oe ia ba zanehe ia, ba ena'ō na latema latōgi nichoenīa si'ōli!
- 25 IV. Hadia, ō'ila ōgaini mboeaja, ba ō'ila ōfesoe lelania sinālī gai?
- 26 Hadia, ō'ila ōfatōrō ba nichoenīa zilālī, ba ō'ila ōtōgi mbo'ōnīa chāichai?
- 27 Hadia, ihōna maō wangaloeloe chōoe? hadia ihaogōhaogō wehede chōoe?
- 28 Hadia, fawoe'oe li ia chōoe, fa ōhalō sawoejoemō ia, si lō mamalōmalō?
- 29 Hadia, famaimai ndra'oegō chōnīa, si mane ba nono wofō? ba hadia, ō'ila ōfesoe ia, aja nonooe alawe?
- 30 Hadia, lafatō mbōlīnīa chō nawōra sangaingai i'a, ba lafaosa ba zania-ga?

Hadia, ō'ila ōfahōfahō goelinīa? ba 31
hadia, manga maō ba hōgōnīa wa-
teboesa?
Tema babaja ia — ba tōrōtōrō tō- 32
dōoe, he wisa wasōndrata andrō!
lō'ō sa'ae ōfoeli ōlaoc.

FAZA 41.

Toehoetoeohoe: Amoeata mboeaja.
Hiza, no tobali faja nidōnadō- 1
nania andrō; ha i'ila, ba tegaōlō
tooe ia.
Samōsa lō si lō ata'oe isoeko, — ba 2
ha niha zangila molaŵa ja'odo?
Ha niha zi no mame'e chōgoe hadia 3
ia mege, nisoelōnigoe ena'ō? Fefoe
hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba no
chōgoe.
Tebai zi lō oetoenō ndrotondrotonia 4
andrō, ba fa'abōlōnīa ba fa'asōchi
wanganrōnīa andrō.
Ha niha zi no mamahoi baroenīa, 5
ba ha ha niha zombambaja ifōnīa
andrō si doea ngenoli?
Ha niha zi no mamokai bawa- 6
ndroehō mbawania, si doea gōrō
lagō andrō? Ifōnīa andrō fasoei,
ba no sata'oe ita!
Famoadoe hoenahoenania sabe'e a- 7
ndrō, si no moelaoe fangarō, ba
wamatōfa.
No te'oli manō, lō itōrō oho gata- 8
loea.
Oi fatōfa, fadoehō manō, tebai fa- 9
wōhōi.
Bahōnīa, ba sihaga, ba hōrōnīa, ba 10
no hoelō mboe hōrō wa'amoloeo.
I'otarai mbawania soeloe, bo galitō 11
moroī bacha.
Zaoezaoe zaloea ba dōgi nichoenīa, 12
hoelō si mane ba mbowoa nidānō
so'otoe ba galitō.
Hanoehanoenia andrō, ba ifohola 13
mbo galitō, holahola galitō zaloea
ba mbawania.
Ba mbaginīa so wa'abōlō andrō, ba 14
molaja ifōnania wa'ata'oe.
Tebai faefa mboe'oe mbotonia, no 15
timba nifafele, tebai mangiwa.
Tōdōnīa, ba no sabe'e, hoelō gara, 16

- fa'abe'e gara gisa wache tánō tooe.
- 17 Na ifazaŵa ia, ba ata'oe zabōlō, tokea ba fawoeke dōdō.
- 18 Na lalaoe chōnia zi'ōli, ba lō i'ā, ba he toho, ba he ono wana, ba he fateboesa.
- 19 Tōla wache zi'ōli wamaigina; ba eoe si no le'afō dōla garamba.
- 20 Tenga fanaboinia nono wana, ba kara riboribo, ba no timba ndrami wache chōnia.
- 21 Tōla wache mbago gama wamaigina, ba ma'iki ia ba wehōngō doho.
- 22 Barōnia, ba no hoelō gabotola zō-rōmi; molade wamōbōrō wache ba damboe.
- 23 Mo'otoe'otoe namō ibe'e, hoelō mbo-woā bawoe, ba ibali'ō balanga fondrino daloedalo nidānō seboea.
- 24 Hoemaga lahenia foerinia, hoelō hoewa hohoe taŵa'ō.
- 25 Lō ba goeli danō si falaŵa chōnia, ja'ia andrō, niwōwōi ba wa bōi manō ata'oe.
- 26 Fefoe wa'asalaŵa, ba i'ositengagō; no razo zeboea fajaŵasa ia."

FAZA 42.

I. Mangaloeloe Jobi; mangesa dōdōnia ba gamoeatania mege. II. Itegoe zi fahoewoe chō Jobi si datōloe andrō Lowalangi; iŵa'ō chōra, alacha mangandrō Jobi, salahira.

III. Ifoeli ohahaoe dōdō Jobi.

- 1 I. Ba itema li Jehowa Jobi, imane:
- 2 „Oe'ila, wa lō hadia ia, si tebai ndra'ogō, awō wa lō tōdōoe, si tebai ōfaloea.
- 3 „Ha niha zombaloegō tōdō [Lowalangi], niha sambō tōdō andrō? Andrō oeŵa'ō, ba wa lō tōdō andrō, ngawalō si tebai aboto ba dōdōgoe, si lō oe'ila watahōgō. (*F. 38, 2. Amaed. 28, 13. Joh. I. 1, 9*).
- 4 „Ba fondrondrongo, alacha ja'odo zihede; da'oesofoe chōoe, ba ōfahaō ndra'o. (*F. 38, 3*).
- 5 Ha toeriamō niringogoe mege, ba ija'e, ba no i'ila'ō hōrōgoe!

Andrō oefoeli ligoe, ba mangesa dōdōgoe, ba gawoegawoe tooe ba ba nawoe!"

II. Ba me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia andrō chō Jobi Jehowa, ba imane chō Gelifasi, banoea Dema: „No tesao wōnoegoe chōoe ba ba zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō, si daroea, me no tenga satoelō hoehoeomi andrō, wamatooe ja'o, no tenga si mane hoehoeo genonigoe Jobi. Ba mihalō nono zaŵi, fitoe rozi, ba biribiri si matoea, fitoe nga'eoe, ba mi'ae chō genonigoe Jobi ba mibe'e zoemange nitoenoe, tána chōmi, ba acha mangandrō genonigoe Jobi, salahimi, me no ha sambalō famaigigoe ja'ia, wa oetahā na dōdōgoe, ba wolaoe chōmi, me no tenga satoelō hoehoeomi andrō, wamatooe ja'o, no tenga si mane chō genonigoe Jobi. (*Hez. 14, 14*). Ba mōi ndra Elifasi, banoea Dema, Bilidado, banoea Zoea, Sofari, banoea Na'ama, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chōra; ba ifondrondrongo chō Jobi Jehowa.

III. Ba ifadōhō wamakao Jobi andrō Jehowa, me mangandrō ia salahi zi fahoewoe chōnia andrō; ifabali sa'ae chō Jobi fefoe zi so chōnia fōna. (*F. 8, 7*). Ba mōi chōnia dalifoesōnia fefoe, matoea ba alawe, awō zi no fa'ila li chōnia mege, fefoe, manga ira chōnia, ba nomonia, lafa'ele'ō wa'ahachō dōdōra, ba larara dōdōnia ba wamakao andrō fefoe, nifatōrō Jehowa chōnia; ba mamoeala ira chōnia, sagōrō hoea balaki ba samboea laederoe ana'a zamōsa. Ba abōlō ifahowoe'ō Jobi Jehowa ba zi tosai noso Jobi, moroi me fōna; faloecha ia mbiribiri, 14,000 nga'eoe, ba ondra, 6000 nga'eoe, ba saŵi, 1000 fasa, ba kalide si alawe, 1000 nga'eoe. Ba toembue chōnia ndraono, 7 nono matoea ba 3 nono alawe; ba tōi zi samboea chōnia, ba Jemima ba si samboea, ba Kasia, ba si achi,

- 15 ba Kerene-Hafoecha. Ba ba danōra ma'asagōrō, ba lō ira alawe si manō fa'asōchi bawa, si mane ono Jobi; ba ifanema ira andrōita amara, ba ngai dalifoesōra matoca. (*Moz. IV.* 27, 8—11). Ba aefa da'ō, ba 140 16 fache tō noso Jobi, ba tōloe nga'ōtō i'ila ma'owoenia. Ba mate Jobi, 17 me no atoca sibai ia ba me no afōli ia wa'aeri. (*Moz. I. 25, 8*).

Soera

ZINOENŌ.

SINOENŌ 1.

I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zolo'ō taroma li Lowalangi. II. Ba wa lō boto aeche lala zebœa horō.

- 1 I. Ja'ahowoe niha si lō molo'ō nichoi dōdō zebœa horō andrō, ba si lō manōrō lala zolalō andrō, ba si lō doemadao ba zi dadao zango'aja. (*Sin. 119, 1; 26, 4. Amaed. 4, 14. Jer. 15, 17*).
- 2 Same'e fa'omoeso dōdōnia oroisa Jehowa ba sangaloei eloeaha gorisania, bongi ma'ōchō. (*Sin. 119, 35, 47. 70. 97. Jos. 1, 8. Moz. V. 6, 7*).
- 3 Hoelō geoe sowoea, nitanō ba mbe-we nidanō, zi manō, sowoea boeania na inōtō. Boeloenia, ba tebai aleoe, ba hadia ia nifazōchinia, ba mofozoe. (*Sin. 92, 13—16. Jer. 17, 8*).
- 4 II. Ba tenga si manō zebœa horō andrō; tobalī sa hoelō gadaja ira, ni'oloi'ō nangi. (*Sin. 35, 5. Job. 21, 18. Hos. 13, 3*).
- 5 Andrō tebai manaha zebœa horō andrō, no tefatōrō hoekoe, ba lō aro zolalō andrō, ba mbanoea zatoelō.
- 6 Noa sa i'ila Jehowa lala zatoelō, ba lala zebœa horō andrō, ba si lō fozoe. (*Sin. 37, 18. Job. 23, 10. Tim. II. 2, 19*).

SINOENŌ 2.

I. Folaŵa niha baero Lowalangi, awō nibajoininia andrō, saechoe ba waja. II. Tōdō Lowalangi chō nibajoininia andrō. III. Famaroe tōdō, ba we'amōi barō mbawania.

- I. Hana wa mofōnoe niha baero, 1 ba hana wa la'aloaleoi soi zi lō boto? (*Hal. zin. 4, 25—30*).
- Molaŵa zalaŵa ba goeli danō, ba 2 samatōrō andrō, ba mamagōlō, ba chō Jehowa ba ba chō nibajoininia andrō. (*Fam. 11, 18; 19, 19*).
- „Data'etoe'ō mbōbō andrō chōra, 3 ba tatimba wesoe andrō chōra.” (*Jer. 2, 22. 55. Leek. 19, 14*).
- Ba ma'iki zidadao ba zoroego, i'o'- 4 aja ira So'aja. (*Sin. 37, 13; 59, 9*).
- Ba moehede ia chōra ba wōnoenia, 5 ba ifeta'oe ira bachoebachoe dōdōnia andrō. (*Jes. 34*).
- „Noa sa atō oefataro razo andrō 6 chōgoe ba Ziona, ba hili ni'amonī'ō andrō chōgoe.
- II. Da'oe'ombacha'ō hadia ba 7 dōdō: No imane chōgoe Jehowa: „Onogoe ndra'oegō, ma'ōchō andre no mo'onode ja'oegō. (*Sin. 89, 27—30. Hal. zin. 13, 33. Heb. 1, 5; 5, 5*).
- Andrō chōgoe, ba oebe'e tāna chōoe 8 soi niha, ba ja chōoe mbalō danō. (*Dan. 7, 13*).

- 9 Ōrasa dania ira si'o si'ōli, hoelō mbovoa tanō ōfoefoe ira." (*Fam.* 2, 27; 12, 5; 19, 15).
- 10 III. Ba ija'c, ba mi'era'era tōdōmi, ja'ami razo, mibe'e nitegoe ami, ja'ami sangochoekoe ba goeli danō.
- 11 Mi'ae enoni Jehowa, mi'ata'oeſi; mi'omoſoi'ō dōdōmi, ba tambai maniziniſi ami. (*Fil.* 2, 12. *Heb.* 12, 28).
- 12 Miſa'ago bawa chō Nono, fa bōi moſōnoe ia, ba fa bōi tekiko ami ba lala: ahatō sa wa'atesao wōnoenia. Ja ahowoe dozi sanaŵa ja'ia! (*Sam.* I. 10, 1. *Sin.* 34, 9; 84, 13. *Jes.* 30, 18).

SINOENÖ 3.

Fangandrō, ba wa'ato zi fa'oedoe.

- 1 Sinoenō chō Dawido, me moloi ia, me igohi ia ononia Abisalomi. (*Sam.* II. 15, 14).
- 2 He Jehowa, no ato sibai zama-kao ja'o, no ato sibai zi maoso oedoeſoe.
- 3 Ato zangoema'ō chōgoe: „Lō fanolo Lowalangi chōnia”.
- 4 Ba baloeſe sa ndra'oegō chōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! soemangeſoe ndra'oegō ba samaōga bawagoe. (*Sin.* 84, 12).
- 5 Moe'aodo ehō Jehowa, ba no itema ligoe, moroi ba hili ni'amonī'ō andrō chōnia.
- 6 No oeleagō tooe ndra'o mege, ba mōrōdo. Ba no tokeado; i'abe'e'ō sa ndra'o Jehowa. (*Sin.* 4, 9. *Amad.* 3, 24).
- 7 Lō ata'oedo ngahōnō niha, samasoei ja'o. (*Sin.* 27, 3).
- 8 Faoso, Jehowa! tolodo, Lowalangi-goe! Ōfeta'oe sa mbawa zi fa'oedoe chōgoe feſoe, ōrasa niſō zebōea horō andrō. (*Sin.* 58, 7).
- 9 Chō Jchowa wangorifi; jamōi ba mbanoeae andrō howeohowemō andrō. (*Jer.* 3, 23).

SINOENÖ 4.

I. Fangandrō Dawido, ena'ō i'orifi ia Lowalangi. Fehedenia ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia. II. Fanōtōnania chō Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, so-laoe biola. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

I. Na moe'aodo chōoe, ba fondrongondrongo chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi fa'atoelōgoe andrō. No ōbologō dōdōgoe, me no tofera. Eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe ba fondrongondrongo wangandrōgoe.

He ja'ami, niha! Heza iroegi, wa tobali fango'oja zoemangeſoe? Mi'aloei waja, wangomasi'ō si lō boto. Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ifaeſoeſi Jehowa zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia. Ifondrongondrongo Jehowa, na moe'aodo chōnia. (*Sin.* 17, 7).

Mi'ofōnoe, ba bōi miſazōchi horō! Miſatoeotoe tōdōmi ba gasomi andrō ba mihonogō ami. (*Eſes.* 4, 26. *Sin.* 16, 7).

Mibe'e zoemange, soroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō, ba midōnadōna chō Jehowa hadia ia. (*Sin.* 51, 19. 21).

II. Ato zangoema'ō: „Ha niha zangoroma'ō chōda si sōchi?” He Jehowa, faōga jaŵama haga mbawamō andrō! (*Moz.* IV. 6, 25. 26). No ō'omoſoi'ō dōdōgoe, moroi me oja mboea nowira ba agoera.

Oefadōlō ndra'o ba oe'anema'ō mōrō, lō hadia ia. Ja'oegō Jehowa sa zamaigi, fa ahoſo ndra'o ba naha-goe, he ba zi ha ja'o. (*Moz.* III. 26, 6. *Sin.* 3, 6).

SINOENÖ 5.

Fangandrō chō Jehowa, ba niha si lō sōchi andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, solaoe soeroene. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

Fondrongondrongo ligoe Jehowa, be'e ba dōdōoe lealeoe dōdōgoe andre! (*Sin.* 17, 1).

Be'e mbōrō dalingae ba we'aogoe andre, ja'oegō, razogoe ba Lowa-

langigoe; chōoe sa mangandrō ndra'-odo. (*Sin. 84, 4*).

4 He Jehowa, ba zangoehoelō wongi fondrondrongo ligoe! Oehoelō wongi oefa'anō zoemange chōoe, ba oedōnadōna chōoe wangorifi.

5 Tenga sa Lowalangi somasi si lō sōchi ndra'oegō; lō monaha chōoe niha si lō sōchi. (*Sin 34, 17*).

6 Tebai lafaigi mbawaoe si fajaŵa, ba no fa'oedoe ndra'oegō ba zama-zōchi si lō sōchi.

7 Solaoe faja, ba ōboenoe. I'ogorofi Jehowa zange'enge'e ba si falimolimo.

8 Ba ja'o, ba tola mōi ba nomooe, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, si no fahōna, mangaloeloe ndra'o ba gosalioe andrō, ni'amoni'o, oe'ata'oei ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 26, 8*).

9 He Jehowa, ohe dangagoe, ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō, ba zi fa'oedoe chōgoe andrō; adōlō'ō fōnagoe lala andrō chōoe.

10 Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi doehoe ba mbe-wera, tōdōra andrō, ba famakiko; lewatō sobawa dōlōtōlōra, ba no alōsōlōsō lelara. (*Rom. 3, 13*).

11 Otoe'ō ira, Lowalangi, ena'ō tobali faja nifachoi dōdōra. Toeli'ō ira, ba wa'oja lalōra andrō; samadaō limō sa ira andrō.

12 Ena'ō omoeso dōdō dozi sanōtōna chōoe, ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra, si lō aetoe. Ba fobebebele ira, ena'ō ma'iki ira ba chōoe andrō; sango-masi'ō tōimō andrō. (*Sin. 40, 17*).

13 Ja'oegō i, ba ōfahowoe'ō zatoelō tōdō, ja'oegō, Jehowa, ōfobebele ia fa'eboea dōdōoe, hoelō nifoba-loese. (*Sin. 103, 4*).

SINOENŌ 6.

I. Fangandrō ba wōchō. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ifondrondrongo.

1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, solaoe biola, lala si ōwaloe. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

2 I. He Jehowa, bōi fatōrō chōgoe

hoekoe, ba wōnoemō andrō, ba bōi otoe'ō ndra'o, ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō! (*Sin. 38, 2. Jer. 10, 24*).

Bologō dōdōoe chōgoe, me sariri sa'ae ndra'odo, abe'e'ō ndra'o, Jehowa, me no a'oi manizinizi dōlagoe. (*Sin. 51, 10*).

4 Ba tōdōgoe, ba no tobali sibai. Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba ha lō ara'ō! (*Sin. 13, 2, 3*).

5 Foeli'ō, Jehowa, orifi nosogoe, tolo, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō.

6 Ba wa'amate sa, ba lō itōrō tōdō ndra'oegō; ha niha zangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe ba mbanoea tooe? (*Sin. 30, 10; 88, 11; 115, 17*).

7 Erege dōdōgoe wangarōngarōgoe andre; oefemondri gasogoe, sara wongi manō, mo'idanō doefogoe oebe'e, ba daŵa hōrōgoe andrō.

8 No aloeloe mbawagoe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō, hoelō zatoea, bōrō zamakao ja'o andrō, fefoe. (*Sin. 31, 10. Job. 17, 7*).

9 II. Milaboe ami, miheta ami chōgoe, ja'ami, samazōchi si lō sōchi, fefoe; noa sa ifondrondrongo li we'ge'egoe andrō Jehowa.

10 Fangarōngarōgoe andre, ba no ifondrondrongo Jehowa. Lō itimba wangandrōgoe Jehowa.

11 Salla dania fefoe zi fa'oedoe chōgoe ba si tokea sibai; i'ogomoezaō lafoeli ira dania, ba aila. (*Sin. 35, 4. 26; 40, 15*).

SINOENŌ 7.

I. Fangandrō fangatoelō, ba zamakao andrō. II. Idōnadōna chō Lowalangi sangandrō andrō.

1 Fangarōngarō Dawido chō Jehowa, bōrō niŵa'ō Choesi andrō, mado Mbenjami. (*Sam. I. 24, 10; 26, 19. Sam. II. 16, 5-11*).

2 I. He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, saŵatōgoe ndra'oegō, tolo, ba zolohi ja'o andrō fefoe, ba orifido! Fa bōi isasawi dōdōgoe, si mane singo, fa bōi ifocoe, lō sangorifi. (*Sin. 10, 8, 9*).

- 4 He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe! Na no atō oelaoe zi manō, na no togoele ba dangagoe zi lō atōelō, (*Job. 31, 7-34*),
- 5 Na no oelaoe zi lō sōchi, ba zi sōchi tōdō ehōgoe, ba na no oe'alani noedoegoe, lō bōrōbōrō,
- 6 ba jamoegohi nosogoe si fatioe tōdō andrō, ba jamoera'oe, jamoehoe-ndragō tooe nosogoe, jamoetooe'ō ba danō lachōmigoe andrō.
- 7 Faoso, Jehowa, ba wōnoemō andrō! faza'wa'ō, ba wola'wa wo'otoe dōdō zamakao ja'o; faoso, ondrasido! noa sa ōhonogōi hoekoe.
- 8 Ndramoefasoei ndra'ocgō ngahōnō soi, ba foeli'ō mija'wa, ja'wara.
- 9 Ihoekoe soi niha Jehowa. Hoekoe ndra'o, Jehowa, dali wa'atoelōgoe ba fa'adōlō dōdōgoe! (*Sin. 18, 21-27*).
- 10 Ena'ō tebato walōsōchi ba zi lō sōchi andrō; abe'e'ō zatoelō tōdō! Ja'oegō zanehegō tōdō, awō mboea, ja'oegō, Lowalangi satoelō. (*Sin. 104, 35. Jer. 11, 20; 17, 10. Fam. 2, 23*).
- 11 II, Lowalangi zolohe baloese ehōgoe, itolo zadōlo tōdō. (*Sin. 3, 4*).
- 12 Sangoehoekeoe si no atoelō Lowalangi, Lowalangi sameta'oe niha, ero ma'ōehō. (*Sin. 9, 5*).
- 13 Na so zi lō mamalalini era'erania, ba no idali wōdania, ba no ichai wanania ba itolini. (*Moz. V. 32, 41. Ngen. Jer. 2, 4; 3, 12*).
- 14 Ifaoedogō ono wana famoenoe zi manō, ifo'alitō nono wana andrō ehōnia.
- 15 Hiza, so zi lō sōchi ba dōdō zi manō. No abeto ia famakao, ba i'adonogō waja.
- 16 No ichao lōsoelōsoe, no i'abacha'ō, ba ja'ia zaechoe bacha, ba lōsoelōsoe andrō, nichaonia. (*Amued. 26, 27*).
- 17 Ba hōgōnia mangawoeli wamakao andrō ehōnia, ba galizoezoenia gōna dania horōnia andrō.
- 18 Ba ja'o, ba oe'andrō saoha gōlō

ehō Jehowa, dali wa'atoelōnia andrō, ba oesoeno dōi Jehowa, Fōndrege zala'wa.

SINOENÖ 8.

Fanoeno sombōi tanō'a, sangoro-ma'ō lachōminia ba niha.

Chō doeka wanoeno andrō. Sinoenō; ehō Dawido. 1

He Jehowa, sala'wama, wa'eboea lachōmi dōimō andrō, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō! No ōfolachōmi mbanoea si ja'wa lachōmimō andrō. No ō'a'sogō wa'abōlō, moroi ba mbewe ndraono ba moroi ba mbewe zi so ba mbagi zoesoe. Bōrō noedoemō andrō. Ba wangōhōndrōgō si fatioe tōdō andrō, awō zangaloei folaoe balō andrō. (*Mat. 21, 16*).

Na oefaigi mbanoea si ja'wa andrō ehōe, nifazōchi doeroemō andrō, ba'wa ba dōfi andrō, nifataromō, (*Sin. 19, 2*).

Ba hadia niha si mate andrō, waitōrō tōdōe ia? Ba ono niha andrō, wa ōtolo ia? (*Sin. 144, 3. Heb. 2, 6-9*). Ha ma'ifoe ō'ambōsi ia mege, moroi ba Lowalangi, ba no ōfotakoela ia soemange ba fa'amoadoe. (*Moz. I. 1, 26*).

No ōbe'e samatōro nifazōchi dangaoe andrō ia; fefoe hadia ia, ba no ōbe'e barō gahenia. (*Mat. 28, 18. Kor. I. 15, 18*).

Biribiri ba ōrōbao, fefoe, awō goetoe ndroe'oe andrō. 8

Fofo ba daloe mbanoea ba i'a ba nasi ba hadia zali'wali'wa ba nasi andrō. 9

He Jehowa, samatōrō ja'aga, ha lō eboea doeria dōimō andrō, ba gochi danō, ma'asagōrō! 10

SINOENÖ 9.

I. Isoeno Zo'aja si no mōna ba wanoewō. II. I'andrō na wanolo.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Mate'ō salahi nono.” Sinoenō; ehō Dawido. 1

I. Damangandrōdo saoha gōlō ehō 2

- Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, da'oetocnō zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia.
- 3 Da'oe'omoesoi'ō dōdōgoe chōoe, acha ma'iki dōdōgoe, da'oesoenō dōimō, ja'ogō Fondrege zalaŵa.
- 4 Bōrō wa lawoewoe ira foeri si fa'oedoe chōgoe andrō; tegaōlō tooe ira ba tekiko, ba wanōngōoe ja'ira.
- 5 Noa sa ja'ogō zamaigi lala ba chōgoe andre, no ō'siawai hoehoeo andrō chōgoe; no moedadao'ō ba dadaoma zangoehoeoe andrō, sangoehoeoe satoelō. (*Sin. 7, 12*).
- 6 Nō ōtenaŵa niha baero, ba no ōfakiko zeboea horō, no ōboenoe dōira, si lō fangorifi, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 7 No aetoe nemali andrō, no tobali adoedoela, si lō mamalōmalō, no tobali arō mbanoeara ōbe'e; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō. (*Sin. 34, 17*).
- 8 Ba moedadao ba dadaomania Jehowa, lō mamalōmalō, no i'aro'ō dadaomania, ba wangoehoeoe. (*Sin. 103, 19*).
- 9 Ba ihoekoe golia oeli danō, ba wa'atoelō, i'asiwai hoehoeo soi niha ba wa'adōlō. (*Sin. 96, 13*).
- 10 Belebele nifakao Jehowa, ba'aba'a, na baŵa lō lala dōdō.
- 11 Andrō manōtōna chōoe zi no mangila tōimō andrō, me lō si farōi ndra'oegō ba zanofoenofoe ja'ogō, Jehowa.
- 12 Mi'ancenō chō Jehowa, sonahia ba Ziona, midoenōdoenō ba niha misa wolaoelaenia. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- 13 Me i'aloeloei horō, fange'enge'e andrō, me itōrō tōdōnia; lō olifoe ia wangerōngarō zanaha famakao. (*Moz. I. 4, 10*).
- 14 II. Eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, Jehowa, faigi wamakao zi fa'oedoe andrō ja'o; ja'ogō, samazaŵa ja'o moroi ba mbawandroehō ba wa'amate andrō.
- 15 Ena'ō oedoenōdoenō doeriamō andrō fefoe, ena'ō ma'iki dōdōgoe
- ba mbawa gōli Nono Ziona alawe andrō, ba wangerifi andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 22, 23; 40, 10-11; 13, 6*).
- No alaoe niha baero andrō, ba lō- 16 soelōoe nihaora, no tochai gahera ba goe'ō andrō nifadōlōra. (*Sin. 7, 16*).
- No terongo Jehowa, wa sangoe- 17 hoeoe ia. Ba nilaoeloe dangania fafali zeboea horō. (*Sin. 7, 17*).
- Ba mbanoeara tooe noemalō zeboea 18 horō andrō; fefoe niha baero andrō, si no olifoe Lowalangi.
- Tenga si lō mamalōmalō, wa olifoe 19 ia zi noemana, ba tenga si lō teboelōboelō, wa lō boto wanōtōna zaboe tōdō andrō. (*Sin. 22, 25; 10, 17, 18*).
- Faoso, Jehowa! fa bōi fajaŵa niha; 20 alacha tehoeoe niha baero andrō, tánō fōnaoe.
- Hawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ja'ogō Je- 21 howa, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero, wa niha si mate ira. (*Sin. 59, 14*).

SINOENÖ 10.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'afaito zeboea horō andrō. II. Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, ena'ō itolo.

- I. Hana wa ba zarōoe so'ō, Je- 1 hova, hana wa ōbini'ō ndra'oegō, na baŵa lō lala dōdō? (*Sin. 44, 25*).
- Ba wajaŵasa zeboea horō mogichi 2 zaboe tōdō andrō, te'oe'oe ira ba nichoi dōdō da'ō.
- Isoeno ia seboea horō ba wangisō 3 dōdōnia andrō, ba somasi ana'a, ba i'erogō Jehowa ba i'o'aja.
- Imane seboea horō ba hochania: 4 „Lō izofoezofoe (Lowalangi). Lō Lowalangi.” Awai gera'erania.
- Mofozoe wolaoelaenia, lō mama- 5 lōmalō; arōoe si jaŵa na hoeoe chōoe, lō oroma chōnia; ihangōi fefoe zi fa'oedoe chōnia. (*Amos. 6, 3*).
- Imane dōdōnia: „Lō mangiwa 6 ndra'o, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō'ō manō gōna ndra'o fa'aboe dōdō.”

- 7 No fahōna ba mbewenia wangelifi ba faja ba famalangōgō awōnia, barō lēlania so wamakiko ba famakoejoe.
- 8 Manaronaro ia ba gero mbanoca misa, ba zi tobini, iboenoe zi lō horō, idarodarogō zi tebai, hōrōnia.
- 9 Manaronaro ia ba zi tobini, hoelō zingo ba zasai'ō doe'oe; idarodarogō, ba wondra'oe saboe tōdō andrō. Ira'oc zaboe tōdō andrō, ifa'oe'oe ba goe'onia. (*Sin. 17, 12*).
- 10 Ikōwō ia, tooe ba danō, ba ira'oe sa'ania zi tebai andrō.
- 11 Imane dōdōnia: „No olifoe Lowalangi, no ibini'ō mbawania; lō'ō manō i'ila, sagōtō fa'ara.” (*Sin. 94, 7*).
- 12 II. Faoso, Jehowa! faza'wa dangaoe, Lowalangi! bōi olifoe'ō nifakao andrō.
- 13 Hana wa tola i'o'aja Lowalangi seboea horō andrō, ba hana wa tola i'wa'ō tōdōnia, lō ōzofoezofoc?
- 14 U'ila; ōfaigi sa wamakao ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba wanoera ja'ia ba laloc'a dangaoe; chōoe manōtōna zi tebai; ōtolo zi lō ama, si lō ina. (*Sin. 68, 6. Moz. II. 22, 22*).
- 15 Tema fatō mbōlōcha zeboea horō andrō, ba ba zi lō sōchi andrō, ba laoe mbalō, ena'ō taja ia fōnaoe. (*Sin. 37, 10. 36*).
- 16 Razo Jehowa, gōtogōtō wa'ara, no taja niha baero andrō, ba danō andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 99, 1*).
- 17 No ōfondrondrongo wehoeloc dōdō nifakao andrō, ja'oe'ō Jehowa, ō'abe'e'ō dōdōra, ōfondrondrongo chōra.
- 18 Ba wangasiwai hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō hoehoeo nifakao andrō, fa bōi sa'ae ifeta'oe nawōnia niha goeli danō andrō.

SINOENÖ 11.

I. Fa'abe'e dōdō Dawido ba chō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia. II. Fanōtōnania ba wa'atoelō Lowalangi ba ba wa'eboea dōdōnia,

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō Dawido.

- I. Chō Jehowa abe'e dōdōgoe. 1
Hana wa mimane chōgoe: „Mi'oloi ba hili andrō chōmi, si mane fofō?” (*Sam. I. 26, 20*).
- Si ndroehoe sa, lachai wana seboea 2
horō andrō; no lafaedogō nono wana ba zinali andrō, ba wamana sadōlō tōdō, ba zogōmigōmi. (*Sin. 37, 14; 64, 4. 5*).
- Na tedoedogō zilalō ja'wa andrō, 3
ba hadia nilaoe zatoelō andrō!
- II. Ba gōdonia ni'amoni'ō andrō 4
so Jehowa; Jehowa si so dadaoma ba zoroego, ifachōlō ia, ifaigifaigi nono niha hōrōnia. (*Hab. 2, 20. Jes. 66, 1. Sin. 33, 13. 14*).
- Ifaigifaigi zatoelō andrō Jehowa, ba 5
i'ogorofi tōdōnia zeboea horō andrō ba somasi mamakao awōnia. (*Sin. 5, 5*).
- Ihawoei dania fesoe zeboea horō 6
andrō; alitō ba talō balera ba angi saoechoe goerachara, ba makora andrō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24*).
- Satoelō sa Jehowa, 'omasi'ō wa'a- 7
toelō. Ihōrōhōrōgō zadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 33, 5; 17, 15*).

SINOENÖ 12.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'ataja wa'atoelō, awō wa lō farōi. II. Fangandrō ba Lowalangi ba fanōtōna fanolo.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; lala si 1
wāloae. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- I. Tolo, Jehowa, noa sa ahori 2
zatoelō, noa sa'ae taja zi lō farōi andrō, ba nono niha.
- Lalaoe waja, zamōsana chō nawō- 3
nia; lahaogōhaogō bewera ba doea dōdōra, na mochede ira.
- Ena'ō na ihori Jehowa dozi bewe 4
si haogōhaogō fehede faja, awō lela, solaoe hochā.
- Sangoema'ō: „Balalama abōlō ndra'- 5
aga; itolo ndra'aga bewema; ha niha Zo'aja ja'aga?” (*Sin. 73, 8. 9*).
- II. Bōrō me tefalangōgō zahachō 6
dōdōda ba fangarōngarō zi noema-na, wa oefaza'wa ndra'o, i'wa'ō Je-

howa, edōna oe'orifi zihoeke tōdō
ba da'ō.

7 Taroma li sohaoehaoe daroma li
Jehowa andrō, firō, si no moechozi
ba mbalanga ba danō, no mewitoe
techozi. (*Sin.* 19, 9).

8 Ja'oegō Jehowa zanaro ja'aga, ōti-
mba chōma niha andrō, iroegi zi
lō aetoe.

9 No tefasoei ndra'aga seboea horō,
na mōna wa lō ngaroro ba nono
niha. (*Amaed.* 28, 12).

SINONŌ 13.

Fehoele dōdō ba wanolo Lowa-
langi, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō, idōna-
dōna sangandrō.

1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Si-
noenō; chō Dawido.

2 Ha wa'ara na, Jehowa, wa olifoe'ō
ndra'odo, si lō mamalōmalō? Ha
wa'ara na, wa ōbini'ō mbawaoe
chōgoe? (*Sin.* 77, 8. *Hab.* 1, 2).

3 Ha wa'ara na oetaha wa'afōchō a-
ndrō, bacha ba dōdōgoe, fa'aboe
dōdōgoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō? Ha
wa'ara na ihōndrōgō ndra'o si fa-
tioe tōdō chōgoe?

4 Faigi Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, fondro-
ndrongo ligoe! Bokai hōrōgoe, fa
bōi alaoe ba wa'amate.

5 Fa bōi iwa'ō si fatioe tōdō chōgoe:
„No oehōndrōgō ia;” fa bōi ma'iki
zamakao ja'o, na mangiwa ndra'odo.

6 Ba ja'o, ba oedōnadōna wa'eboea
dōdōoe: ma'iki dōdōgoe, ba wano-
lomō andrō. Oesoeno Jehowa, me
no eboea dōdōnia chōgoe. (*Sin.* 9,
15).

SINOENŌ 14.

I. Fangarōngarō Dawido, ba wa'-
eloengoe niha. II. Fangoehoeke se-
boea horō; fa'omoeso dōdō zatoelō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō
Dawido.

1 I. No iwa'ō tōdōnia sambō tōdō:
„Lō Lowalangi!” Famakiko, sogoro
ita, wolaoera; samōsa lō'ō, solaoe
si sōchi.

No ifaigi Jehowa nono niha, moroi 2
ba zoroego, ba wamaigi, na so za-
toeatoea, na so zangaloel Lowala-
ngi, mato samōsa. (*Sin.* 33, 13).

No ahori fabali ira, no dozi tekiko, 3
alōsoe lō solaoe si sōchi, samōsa
lō'ō. (*Moz.* I. 6, 12. *Rom.* 3, 10-
12).

Hadia, lō fa'aboto ba dōdō chōra 4
fefoe, solaoe si lō sōchi, si manga
mbanoegoe andrō, nifemanga roti?
Lō la'angarōfi li Lowalangi. (*Mich.*
3, 3).

II. Ba ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, so 5
sa Lowalangi ba niha satoelō tōdō
andrō.

Hana na mi'igi'igi'ō gera'era zaha- 6
chō dōdōda andrō, me no sawatō-
nia Jehowa. (*Sin.* 12, 6).

Ena'ō na iroegi Ndraono Gizeraēli 7
fangerifi andrō, si oroi Ziona! Na
i'efa'ō Jehowa mbanoesania andrō,
ba ma'iki Ndraono Jakobo, ba so-
moeso tōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli.

SINONŌ 15.

Tandra mbanoea Jehowa si ndroe-
hoe. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

Faigi gōi Zin. 24, 3-5.

He Jehowa, ha niha zi iagō 1
ose andrō chōmō? Ha niha zonahia
ba hilimō andrō, ni'amoni'ō? (*Sin.*
84, 5).

Sanōrō lalania, si lō sinegoe, solaoe 2
satoelō ba solaoe si doehoe, fehe-
denia, soroi ba dōdō. (*Jes.* 33, 15).
Si lō mamōbōgō si lō doehoe, lela- 3
nia, si lō mamakao awōnia, si lō
mandra'waisi awōnia.

Sangositengagō tōdōnia nitibo'ō Lo- 4
walangi ba samosoemange sangata'-
oe fi Jehowa; na no mōi ia ba hōloe
ba zi te'ala ia, ba lō iwoe'ai.

Si lō mamohare ana'ania ba si lō 5
manga gana'a ba zilō horō; solaoe
si manō, ba lō mangiwa, iroegi zi
lō aetoe. (*Moz.* II. 22, 24).

SINOENÖ 16.

I. Fa'obahaoe dödö zi lõ mamö-höli Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ö femaoso Keriso dania.

- 1 I. Timba chögöe zi lõ söchi, Lowalangi, chöoe oedönadöna!
- 2 Oemane chö Jchowa: Ja'oegö Zo'aja ja'o; lõ si söchi chögöe, bacrooe! (*Sin.* 73, 25).
- 3 Ni'amonio andrö, si so ba danö, da'ö zoadoe, somasido, oi so wa'omasigoe.
- 4 Oja ngawalö wa'aföchö ba zolo'ö Lowalangi bö'ö; lõ edönado oebe'e zoemange nibadoe andrö chöra, do andrö, ba lõ edönado oetötöi döira bewegoe.
- 5 Jehowa goerachagoe ba ösi makogoe andrö; ö'abe'e'ö dahödahö andrö chögöe. (*Ngen. Jer.* 3, 24).
- 6 Ba wondrege zomasi ita göna wano'e andrö chögöe, ba somasido dána chögöe andrö.
- 7 Oesoenö Jehowa, si no mamolala tödögöe, ba ba zi bongi ifaroe ndra'o boeagoc. (*Sin.* 4, 5; 17, 3).
- 8 II. No oebe'e ba gametahögöe Jehowa, si lõ mamalömalö: na so ia ba gambölögöe, ba lõ mangiwa ndra'o.
- 9 Andrö omoeso dödögöe, ba ma'iki lachömigoe andrö, ba ösigoe göi molumbase, lõ hadia ia. (*Moz. I.* 49, 6).
- 10 Lö'ö sa öloeloe ba mbanoea tooe nosogoe ba lõ ötehe, i'ila satoelö tödö andrö chöoe wa'oboee barö danö. (*Hal. zin.* 2, 25-32; 13, 35-37).
- 11 Öfarongögö chögöe lala ba wa'aoeri andrö: ahonoe wa'omoeso dödö fönaoe ba somasi ita ba gambölöoe, si lõ aetoe.

SINOENÖ 17.

Fangandrö fangefa'ö ba zeboea horö.

Fangandrö Dawido.

- 1 Fondrondrongö Jehowa hoehoeo satoelö! Be'e mbörö dalingaoe ba we'aogoe andre! Be'e ba dödöoe wa-

ngandrögöe, si oroi mbewe si lõ faja. Jai'otarai mbawaoe hoeke andrö chögoc; satoclö i'ila höröoe. (*Sin.* 43, 1).

Na ötandraigö dödögöe, na öfaigi ba zi bongi, na öhaogö wanechegö ja'odo, ba lõ ösöndra gera'era si lõ söchi ba dödögöe bacha, ba lõ solalö mbewegoe. (*Sin.* 16, 7; 139, 1).

Ba wolaoe niha andrö, ba no oetarogö daroma lioe, fa böi oetörö lala zamakao awönia.

No oe'abe'e'ö wanara lahemö, lõ sangiwa wemekaigoe.

Oe'angaröfi li ndra'oegö, öfondrondrongö sa ligoe, ja'oegö Lowalangi, hatö'ö mbörö dalingaoe chögöe, fondrondrongö wehedegoe!

Oroma'ö wa'eböea dödöoe andrö, soja ngawalö, ena'ö ahölihöli dödöma, ja'oegö, sangorifi sana'wa ja'oegö kambölöoe, ba zi fa'oedoe chöra. (*Sin.* 4, 4).

Rorogö ndra'o nifondrorogö ono hörö, bini'ö ndra'o ba loemö gafioe andrö. (*Moz. V.* 32, 10).

Ba zeböea horö andrö, samalangögö ja'o, ba zi fatioe tödö chögöe, samazoeizoei ja'odo.

No ladoehö dödöra tawö, ba lalaoe hochä bewera.

Heza mahoendragö danö, ba no lafasoei ndra'aga, la'aloeloei wolaoegö ja'aga.

Hoelö zingo, somasi mondra'oe, ba hoelö nono zingo ba mbinimbini. (*Sin.* 10, 9).

Faoso Jehowa! hoelö ia, timba ia tooe! Orifi nosogoe, ba zeböea horö andrö födamö,

ba niha andrö, ja'oegö Jehowa, ta ngaoe, ba niha goeli danö andre, so'oeracha ba götö da'e, nifo'osioe taloe ame'elamö andrö! Ja'ira, ba tenga sambö ono, ba ondröitara chö nonora zi töra chöra. (*Loek.* 16, 25. *Fil.* 3, 19).

Ba ja'odo, ba oe'ila mbawaoe, böörö wa'atoelö[goe], aboeso ndra'o chalachalamö, na tokea ndra'odo.

SINOENŌ 18.

Fangandrō Dawido saoha gōlō,
me no iławā zi fa'oeoe chōnia.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō
genoni Jehowa andrō, Dawido andrō,
sanandrōsaigō chō Jehowa taroma
li zinoenō andre, me no i'efa'ō ia
Jehowa ba wa'abōlō zi fa'oeoe
chōnia, fefoe, ba ba danga Zaoelo.
Imane : (*Sam. II. 22*).
- 2 Omasido ndra'oegō, Jehowa, fa'abō-
lōgoe !
- 3 Hili dōdōgce Jehowa ba sa'watōgoe
ba sangorifi ja'o. Lowalangioe, ba
no nahiagoe, chōnia manōtōna
ndra'o, no baloesegoe ia ba tandroe
fangorifi chōgoe ba hatigoe. (*Moz.
V. 32, 5*).
- 4 Oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, si nangea ni-
soeno andrō, ba te'orifi ndra'o, aefa
ndra'o ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe.
- 5 Noa sa ifasoei ndra'o doeloe ba no
ifeta'oe ndra'o hohooe famoenoe.
(*Sin. 116, 3*).
- 6 No ikabi ndra'o bōbō moroi ba
mbanoea tooe, ba no ihawoei ndra'o
tandra'wa famocnoe.
- 7 No moe'ao ndra'o chō Jehowa, ba
wa'atosasagoe andrō, no oe'angarōfi
li Lowalangioe, no ifondrondrongo
ligoe ba gōdonia andrō ba no iroegi
dōgi dalingania we'aogoe andrō
chōnia.
- 8 Ba hoemeoe danō, modoeroe, ba
hoemisi dajadaja hili ba mangiwa,
me no tesao wōnoenia.
- 9 Manimbo nichoenia ba i'otarai mba-
wania alitō si manga hadia ia, hoe-
mola mbo galitō, si oroi chōnia.
(*Moz. II. 19, 18*).
- 10 Idada mbanoea, mōi ia tooe, sogō-
migōmi barō gahenia (*Sin. 144, 5*).
- 11 Ba hoeloe Keroebi mōi ia, hoemo-
mbo misa, manahanahae ia ba gafi
nangi. (*Sin. 99, 1*).
- 12 Ibalitō baloebaloenia zogōmigōmi,
osenia fasoei, salwē ba lawoeo saitō.
(*Jes. 50, 3*).
- 13 Moroi ba haga andrō fōnania itōrō

lawoeo andrō teoe kara ba bo ga-
litō.

- Ba moe'ogoe'ogoe Jehowa ba mba- 14
noea si ja'wa, ba ifarongogō linia
Fondrege zala'wa andrō.
- I'efa'ō nono wana chōnia, ifazawili, 15
ba ifazaoemba gari mbanoea, ifakoe-
joe. (*Sam. I. 7, 10*).
- Ba oroma noengo nidanō ba aheta 16
mbaloebaloe dajadaja danō, ba wa-
negoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba
wangōhōfoe geheha nichoemō andrō.
- I'oro'ō dangania moroi ja'wa, ira' 17
oedo, isōbido moroi ba nidanō se-
boea. (*Sin. 144, 7; 69, 2, 3*).
- Ifadōni ndra'o ba zi fatioe tōdō 18
chōgoe, sabōlō, ba ba zi fa'oeoe
chōgoe, me no tebai oelawa ira.
- No lahawoei ndra'o, me ba'wa wa' 19
ate'ala chōgoe, ba no tobali toloto-
lo chōgoe Jehowa.
- Ba no i'ohe baero ndra'o ba zebolo 20
tanō, no i'efa'ō ndra'odo, me no
omasi ia ndra'o. (*A. 37*).
- No isoelōni chōgoe wa'atoelō dōdō- 21
goe Jehowa, no ibe'e chōgoe zoelō,
me no lō hadia ia zi falemba ba
dangagoe.
- Noa sa oetōrō lala Jehowa, lō so- 22
lalō ndra'o ba chō Lowalangioe.
- Noa sa so ba gametahōgoe hoekoe 23
andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba amachoi-
tania andrō, ba lō ni'arōoe'ōgoe chō-
goe. (*Moz. V. 17, 19*).
- No adōlō dōdōgoe chōnia ba no 24
oe'ata'oe'fi, fa bōi oefazōchi zi lō
atoelō. (*Sin. 15, 2*).
- Ba no isoelōni chōgoe wa'atoelō 25
dōdōgoe Jehowa, balazi wa lō ha-
dia ia zi falemba ba dangagoe, wa-
maiginia.
- Ba zehoea tōdō eboea dōdōoe, ba 26
ba zadōlō tōdō adōlō dōdōoe,
- Ba zohaoehaoe ohaoehaoe ndra'oe- 27
gō, ba ba zabila tōdō abila ndra'-
oegō.
- Ja'oegō sa zanolo niha si gōna fa- 28
makao, ba ōhōndrōgō hōrō si faja-
wa. (*Job. 22, 29*).
- Ja'oegō sa zamohaga fandroegoe, 29

- ifohaga zogōmigōmi andrō chōgoe Jehowa, Lowalangigoe.
- 30 Na ōtolodo, ba oedoeogō gōli kara, ba na awōgoe Lowalangigoe, ba oesawō mba'aba'a. (*Sin. 60, 14*).
- 31 Lala Lowalangi andrō, ba no mo'ahonoa, taroma li Jehowa, ba no moehaogō; baloese ia ba zanōtōna chōnia, fefoe. (*Sin. 19, 9*).
- 32 Ha niha sa Lowalangi, baero Jehowa? ba ha niha nahia saro, baero Lowalangida!
- 33 Lowalangi andrō, same'e bōbō talogoe fa'abōlō, sangehao lala chōgoe;
- 34 sombali'ō ahe mbōhō ahegoe, ba samataro ja'ō ba hili.
- 35 Samahaō tangagoe ba wasōndrata ba ta'ioegoe ba wogai fana. (*Sin. 144, 1*).
- 36 Ba no ōbe'e chōgoe mbaloese fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba no itoewoe ndra'o kambōlōoe, ba fangide'ide'ōoc ja'ōegō zangeboea'ō ja'odo. (*Amaed. 15, 33*).
- 37 No ō'ebolo'ō naha gahegoe ba lō sangiwa mboe'oe kawonogoe. (*Sin. 31, 9*).
- 38 No oegohi nemaligoe, ba no oechamō, ba lō nifoeligoe ja'ō foeri, balazi no oefakiko ira.
- 39 No oerasa ira, fa tebai maoso sa'ae, tegaōlō tooe ira barō gahegoe.
- 40 Ba no ōfobōbō taloc ndra'o fa'abōlō ba wasōndrata, no ōfaōndrō barōgoe zi fa'odoe chōgoe.
- 41 Moloī chōgoe zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ōbe'e, ba si fa'odoe chōgoe, ba no oehori.
- 42 Mangarōngarō ira, ba lō sangorifi — chō Jehowa, ba lō itema lira. (*Amaed. 1, 28*).
- 43 Ba no oefoeoe ira, si mane gawoe-gawoe ba nangi; hoelō damboe baewali oetibo'ō ira.
- 44 No ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba wasōndrata niha, no ōfataro hōgō soi niha ndra'odo; tobali la'o'ō chōgoe niha si lō oeraī mila.
- 45 Ha larongo ligoe, ba la'o'ō chōgoe,
- lahaogōhaogō wehedera chōgoe ono niha bō'ō.
- Ariri nono niha bō'ō, larōi gōdora, 46 manizini.
- Saoeri Jehowa; ba nisoeno nahiagoe 47 saro andrō, ba ni'eboea'ō dōi Lowalangi fangorifigoe andrō!
- Lowalangi andrō, sanolo ja'ō ba 48 wolaoe balō, same'e barō mbawagoe soi niha;
- sangefa'ō ja'ō ba nemaligoe andrō. Si 49 ndrochoe, no ōbe'e ja'wa zi fa'odoe chōgoe ndra'odo; no ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba niha andrō samakao awōnia.
- Andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō, ja'ōegō 50 Jehowa, ba niha baero, oesoeno dōimō. (*Rom. 15, 9*).
- Ja'ōegō, sangeboea'ō fangorifi razo, 51 sangeboea'ō tōdō ba nibajoinimō andrō, chō Dawido ba chō ma'oewoenia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 19.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi ba nifazōchinia andrō, ba II. ba daroma linia. III. Fehoeloe dōdō ba wa'amo'ahonoa.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Si- 1 noenō; chō Dawido.

I. Idoenōdoenō lachōmi Lowa- 2 langi andrō banoea si ja'wa, ba i'ombacha'ō nifazōchi dangania se- bolo andrō. (*Rom. 1, 20*).

Ifa'ema ba zi ma'ōchō mahemoloe 3 si ma'ōchō ma'ōchō, ba si bongi andre, ba i'ombacha'ō ba zi bongi mahemoloe.

Lō toeria ba lō taroma li, si lō 4 terongo li.

Fano'ania andrō, ba iroegi ma'a- 5 fefoe danō, ba balō danō iroegi linia; loeo andrō, ba no ifolose ba chōnia. (*Rom. 10, 18*).

Hoelō zangowaloe ia, si otarai mba- 6 te'enia; somoeso tōdō ia, hoelō zabōlō, ba wanōrō lalania andrō.

Ba wondrege danō i'otarai, ba 7 itōrōi, iroegi wondrege tānō sa, ba lō hadia ia zi tobini ba wa'aechoenia andrō. (*Sin. 104, 19*).

8 II. Si no mo'ahonoa gorōisa Jehowa andrō, fangokafoe dōdō; si lō mangiwa wamadoehoe ō Jehowa andrō, i'atoeatoea'ō zambō tōdō. (*Sin. 119, 50, 130*).

9 Niwa'ō Jehowa, ba satoelō, fango-moeso dōdō; ba gorōisa Jehowa andrō, ba lō hadia ia zi fabaja; famehaga hōrō ia. (*Sin. 12, 7; 18, 31; 119, 105*).

10 Fangata'oeſi Jehowa andrō, ba no ohaeohae, lō mamalōmalō; hoekoe Jehowa, ba si doehoe, atoelō, ma'a-fefoe.

11 Somasi ita, moroi ba gana'a, moroi na oja mbalaki: ba āmi, moroi ba ŵe ŵani ba moroi ba nōsi ga-wa'awa andrō. (*Sin. 119, 70*).

12 Ba tefaroe gōi dōdō genonioe chōnia; loeo seboea isōndra, na i'o'ō.

13 III. Olalōwa andrō, ba ha niha zaboto ba dōdō ha ma oega? heta chōgoe zi tobini andrō! (*Job. 9, 3. Sin. 130, 3*).

14 Timba chō genonimō zi faja'wa: bōi tehe, ja'ira zamatōrō ja'o! Ba lō sinogoe chōgoe, ba lō falemba chōgoe golalōwa seboea. (*Sin. 18, 24*).

15 Ena'ō na omasi ndra'oegō wehede mbewegoc, awō gera'era dōdōgoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nahiagoe saro ba sangorifi ja'odo!

SINOENŌ 20.

Famahowoe'ō mbanoea razo.

1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

2 Jamoefondrondrongo lioe Jehowa, na ba'wa wamakao; jamōi ba'aba'a chōoe dōi Lowalangī Jakobo andrō! (*Amaed. 18, 10*).

3 Jamoefa'ohē'ō chōoe wangorifi, moroi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, jamoetolo'ō moroi ba Ziona!

4 Jamoetōrō tōdōnia zoemange ni'a andrō chōoe, fefoe, ba jamoetema zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'oe!

5 Jamoebe'e chōoe zomasi dōdōoe ba

jamoefo'oengo fefoe nifachoi dōdōoe. (*Sin. 21, 3*).

Ena'ō na omoeso dōdōma ba wano andrō nisōndraoe, ba ena'ō na matawī mandrera ba dōi Lowalangida andrō. Jamoebe'e chōoe Jehowa ni'andrōoe fefoe!

Avena oe'ila, wa itolo nibajoininia andrō Jehowa; ifondrondrongo chōnia, moroi ba zoroego andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō, ba wa'abōlōnia ba ba wanolo gambōlōnia andrō. (*Moz. II, 15, 6*).

Ja'ira, ba sanōtōna ba goereta ba ba koedo, ba ja'ita, ba ta'angarōfi li dōi Lowalangida andrō. (*Moz. V, 20, 1. Jes. 31, 1*).

Ja'ira, ba salaoe ba si tegaōlō tooe, ba ja'ita, ba ta'adōlō'ō hoeloeda, moezizio manō.

He Jehowa, tolo razo ba fondrondrongo lima, na moe'ao ndra'aga!

SINOENŌ 21.

I. Fanoenō mbanoea, ba wemōna razo andrō. II. Ladōnadōna na wemōna. (*Sam. II, 12, 26—30*).

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

I. He Jehowa! Ba wa'abōlōmō andrō omoeso dōdō razo, ba owoeawoea sibai dōdōnia ba wanoloee andrō.

Somasi dōdōnia, ba no ōbe'e chōnia, ba ni'andrō mbewenia, ba no ō'o'ō. (*Sin. 20, 5; 37, 4*).

Noa sa ōfaondragō ia, wame'e howehowoe, awō zi sōchi, no ōfa-naemboe ia saemboe balaki. (*Sin. 132, 18*).

Fangorifi no i'andrō chōoe, ba no ōbe'e chōnia, fa'anaoe noso, si lō mamalōmalō, si lō actoe.

Eboea doeriania ba wanolomō andrō; no ō'eboea'ō dōinia ba no ōfolachōmi ia.

Noa sa ōfataro ia famahowoe, si lō actoe, no ō'omoeso'ō dōdōnia tātō fōnaoe.

Chō Jehowa sa'ae manōtōna razo,

- ba lō mangiwa ia ibe'e fa'eboea dōdō Wondrege zala'wa andrō.
- 9 II. Ichamō tangaoe zi fa'oedoe chōoe fefoe, ichamō kambōlōoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.
- 10 Ōbali'ō dania baho galitō ira, na so'ō; i'ohi ira Jehowa ba wōnoenia andrō, ba i'ā ira alitō.
- 11 Madocera ōhori ba danō, ba ma'cewocra, ba ōhori ba nono niha. (*Sin. 109, 13*).
- 12 Lachoi tōdōra zi lō sōchi, fa'oedoesa chōoe, lafachai horō, ba lō mo'oengo. (*Jes. 8, 10*).
- 13 Moloi sa ira ōbe'e, ōfaodedogō mbawara fanamō andrō. (*Sin. 7, 13*).
- 14 Faoso Jehowa, ba wa'abōlōmō andrō! ba manoenō ndra'aga, masoenō wa'abōlōoe.

SINOENŌ 22.

I. Mangarōngarō Dawido, ba wamakao andrō chōnia; maedomaeo Mesia andrō ia, nifakao dania. II. Isoeno Lowalangi, me no ifoeli ito lo ia.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Dali: „Bōhō si alawc, na moloeo.” Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. **He Lowalangigoe! He Lowalangigoe! Hana wa no ō'eroḡō ndra'o?** No arōoe ndra'oegō, ba wangorifi ja'o ena'ō ba ba wamondrongo ligoe, fangarōngarōgōe andrē. (*Mat. 27, 46*).
- 3 He Lowalangigoe! Moe'ao ndra'o, na ma'ōchō, ba lō ōtema ligoe, ba ba zi bongi, ba lō faloecha wondrara dōdō.
- 4 Ba ni'amoni'ō sa atō ndra'oegō, sidadao ja'wa wanoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.
- 5 Chōoe manōtōna ndra toeama fōna, ladōnadōna, ba no ō'orifi ira.
- 6 Ja'oegō la'angarōfi li, ba lasōndra wangorifi; chōoe ladōnadōna, ba lō si te'ailaisi ira. (*Sin. 25, 2. 3*).
- 7 Ba ja'odo, ba no koekoeō ba tenga niha; fama'iki niha ndra'odo ba si
- lō ba dōdō zato! (*Sin. 69, 8. Jes. 53, 3. Mat. 27, 39-44*).
- La'o'aja ndra'o dozi sangila ja'odo, labobo mbawara ba lafalichō ira. (*Job. 16, 4. 10*).
- „Be'e balazi Jehowa! Jamoe'orifi ia, jamoe'efa'ō; i'omasi'ō sa atō ia.”
- Ja'ia, ja'oegō zanōbi ja'odo mege moroi ba daloe ninagoe, ba lō saboe dōdōgōe, ba mbalō meme ninagoe, ōbe'e. (*Sin. 71, 6*).
- Ja'oegō dōtōnafōgōe, i'otarai daloe ninagoe; i'otarai ba gaheta ninagoe, ba Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō.
- Bōi arōoe'ōḡō chōgōe, me no ahatō wa'atosasa, lō'ō sa sangorifi.
- Oja zamasoei ja'o ōrōbao, lafa'oe'oe ndra'o si matoea gōrōbao Mbazana andrō.
- Lafaboka mbawara chōgōe, hoelō si mane singo, si manga niha, si ndrōndrōndrōndrō.
- No tefadoewa ndra'o, hoelō nidanō, ba no ahori faefa mbōe'oe; no tobali hoelō zigoesigoe dōdōgōe, no mangoele barō dotogoe. (*Loek. 22, 44*).
- No okōli gararogoe, hoelō doega lawoe, falemba lelago ba dōlōtōlōgōe ba ōbali'ō oboela zi mate ndra'odo. (*Joh. 19, 28*).
- Noa sa lafasoei ndra'o asoe, lafa'oe'oe ndra'o seboea horō, no owoele; no latōla'ō dangagoe, awō gahēgō. (*Joh. 20, 25. 27*).
- Oe'ila oe'erai dōlagoe fefoe. Lafai gifaigi, latōngōtōngō ndra'o, fa'omasira.
- Lafaosa chōra noechagoe ba fadahōba gamezagoe. (*Joh. 19, 24*).
- Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba bōi arōoe'ōḡō! ja'oegō fa'abōlōgōe, ta'ita'i tolodo!
- Efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zi'ōli andrō, nosogoe, si ha samboesamboea andrō, efa'ō ba nasoe. (*Sin. 35, 17*).
- Fasōbido ba mbawa zingo! Noa sa ōfondrondrongo ligoe, ba dandroe gōrōbao andrō.
- II. **Edōna oe'ombacha'ō dōimō** ba dalifoesōgōe, ba hoenō zowoele

niha oesoeno ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 9, 15. Hebr. 2, 12. Joh. 20, 17*).

24 Ja'ami sangata'oefi Jehowa, misoe-no ia! Ja'ami, madooe Jakobo, misoemange ia, ba mi'ata'oefi ia, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraeli fefoe.

25 Tenga sa fa lō ba dōdōnia wamakaō zi gōna famakao andrō ba lō ni'ogorofinia; ba me no mangarōngarō chōnia, ba no ifondrondrongo. (*Sin. 9, 13. Hebr. 5, 7*).

26 Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa manoenō ndra'o ba gowoeloa seboea; oebōe'a nifa-bōe'oege tănō fōna zangata'oefi ja'ia.

27 Faloecha manga zi gōna famakao andrō ba aboeso; lasoenō dania Jehowa sangaloei ja'ia: ja aeri dōdōmi, si lō aetoe! (*Sin. 69, 23*).

28 Lasōndra tōdōra balō danō fefoe ba mangawoeli chō Jehowa; ba fōnamō latoehi danō fefoe soi niha baero.

29 Chō Jehowa sa wa'asala'wa ba ja'ia zamatōrō soi niha.

30 Ha fōnania lalaoegō tooe ira ba danō dozi satabō ba goeli danō andre; fōnania lafaōndrō ira dozi sana'wa tănō andrō tooe, ba ha niha si lō mangila mangorifi nosonia. (*F. 2, 10*).

31 Ma'oewoe da'ō zi mōi enoninia dania. Ladoenōdoenō Zo'aja ba niha dania. (*Jes. 53, 10*).

32 La'ombacha'ō wa'atoelō dōdōnia ba niha si tcembōe mitoe, wa no ifolealoea. (*Sin. 110, 3. Joh. 19, 30*).

SINOENŌ 23.

Fanoeno fondrorogō Lowalangi niha, amaedola goebalo.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

1 Jehowa goebalogoe, lō ambō ndra'o hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 48, 15. Joh. 10, 12-16*).

2 Ibe'e molombase ndra'o, ba zodo'e'oe saeri, ba i'ohē ndra'o ba zinga nidanō sahonohono ndra'odo. (*Hez. 34, 14. Fam. 7, 17*).

3 I'okafoei dōdōgoe; ifatōrō ndra'o

ba lala satoelō, bōrō dōinia andrō. (*Jer. 31, 25*).

Ba he oetōrō mbawa danō andrō, si gōna loemō wa'amate andrō, ba lō ata'oedo zi lō sōchi; awōgoe sa ndra'oegō; si'ooe andrō ba we'e-we'e andrō chōoe, da'ō wondrara dōdōgoe. (*Sin. 46, 3*).

Ōfa'oli gōgoe fōnagoe, fametahō zi fa'oedoe chōgoe; ōbajoini fanicha hōgōgoe, ōfo'ōsi chōgoe mako, ōfōnoei. (*Sin. 36, 9*).

Ha sambalō si sōchi ba fa'eboea dōdō zolo'ōlo'ō ja'odo, sagōtō ja'o; ba si lō teboelō ba nomo Jehowa ndra'odo, sagōtō fa'ara. (*Sin. 84, 4, 5*).

SINOENŌ 24.

Fanoenō ba wolohe mijomo ta-wōla gamaboe'oea li andrō. I. Banoea Jehowa. II. Razo solachōmi.

Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

(*Faigī gōi Zam. II. 6*).

I. Chō Jehowa danō, awō nōsinia, oeli danō andrō, awō zowanoea ba detenia. (*Sin. 50, 12. Kor. I. 10, 26*).

Me no ja'ia zolata, ja'wa nasi, sangaro'ō ja'ia ja'wa hohoe andrō. (*Moz. I. 1, 9. 10*).

Ha niha zi tola mōi ja'wa ba hili Jehowa andrō, ba ha niha zi tola mangiagō naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia? (*Sin. 15*).

Si lō hadia ia zi falemba ba danga, ba sohaoehaoe tōdō; si lō mangaloei falimosa ba si lō mōi ba hōloe, na faja.

Da'ō zanema howeohowoe chō Jehowa, ba fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'ia. (*Jes. 48, 13*). Da'ō niha andrō, sanofoenofoe ja'ia, sangaloei fangila bawaoe, ja'oe-gō Lowalangi Jakobo andrō. (*Rom. 2, 28. 29*).

II. Mifaza'wa ami, ja'ami bawagōli! Mi'ala'wa ō ami, ja'ami bawandroehō si no ararā, ena'ō itōrō razo andrō, solachōmi! (*Jes. 40, 3. 4*).

- 8 Ha niha razo andrõ, solachõmi? Jehowa andrõ, sabe'e ba sabõlõ! Jehowa, sabõlõ ba wasõndrata.
- 9 Mifaza'wa ami, ja'ami bawa göli! Mi'ala'wa'õ ami, ja'ami bawandroe-hõ si no ararã andrõ, ena'õ itõrõ razo andrõ, solachõmi!
- 10 Ba ha niha atõ razo andrõ, solachõmi? Jehowa zato andrõ, da'õ razo andrõ, solachõmi.

SINOENÖ 25.

Fangandrõ fangefa'õ ba danga zi fatioe tõdõ ba fangefa horõ.

Chõ Dawido.

- 1 Chõoe, Jehowa, oefaza'wa dõdõgoe.
- 2 Chõoe oedõnadõna, ja'oegõ Lowalangigoe! bõi be'e aila ndra'o, bõi tehe chõ zi fatioe tõdõ chõgoe, la'igi'igi'õ ndra'odo!
- 3 Dozi sa atõ sanõtõna chõoe, ba lõ'õ manõ faloecha aila; ba aila dania zi farõi lõ bõrõ. (*Jes. 49, 23*).
- 4 He Jehowa, toctoeroe chõgoe lala andrõ chõmõ, fahaõ ndra'o ba zi-nõrõ andrõ chõoc. (*Sin. 27, 11*).
- 5 Tolodo, ena'õ oetõrõ zi doehoe andrõ chõoe, ba fahaõ ndra'o; ja'oegõ sa Lowalangi andrõ, sangorifi ja'oõ; chõoe oedõnadõna, lõ mamalõmalõ.
- 6 Tõrõ tõdõoe wa'ahachõ dõdõoe andrõ, ja'oegõ Jehowa, ba fa'eboea dõdõoe andrõ; moroi ba zi lõ bõrõta sa ia.
- 7 Bõi angeragõ horõgoe me ono mataoea ndra'odo ba he lalõgoe andrõ; tõrõ tõdõoe ndra'odo, dali wa'eboea dõdõoe andrõ, bõrõ wa'asõchi dõdõoe, ja'oegõ Jehowa! (*Job. 13, 26*).
- 8 Seboea tõdõ ba sadõlõ tõdõ Jehowa, andrõ i'ombacha'õ lala ba zi so horõ andrõ.
- 9 Ba lala satoelõ ifatõrõ zi noemana ba ifahaõ zi noemana ba lala andrõ chõnia.
- 10 Lala Jehowa andrõ fefoe, ba ha sambalõ fa'eboca dõdõ ba fa'adoehoe, chõra si lõ mamõhõi fawoe'

oesa li andrõ ba famadoehoe'õ andrõ chõnia.
Be'e bõrõ dõimõ andrõ, ja'oegõ Jehowa, wangfa'õ horõgoe; no eboea sa'ae!

Ba ha niha zangata'oefi Jehowa? Ifahaõ dania ia ba lala andrõ, nitõrõnia. (*Sin. 32, 8*).

Sohaliaoe tõdõ dania zi manõ, ba ma'oewoenia zochõ tanõ. (*Sin. 37, 9*).

Chõ zangata'oefi ja'ia fahoeuwe Jehowa, ba ifarongogõ chõra nifachoinia andrõ. (*Job. 29, 4*).

Lõ aefa'acfa hõrõgoe chõ Jehowa; i'efa'õ sa gahegoe ba goe'õ andrõ. Otahõgõ ndra'o ba eboea'õ dõdõoe chõgoe! noa sa aomõ'aomõ ndra'o ba si noemana!

No fahõna wa'aboe dõdõgoe; efa'õ ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe andrõ! Faigi wa'anoemanagoe ba fa'aboe dõdõgoc andrõ, ba be'e aefa chõgoe horõgoe fefoe.

Nehegõ zi fatioe tõdõ chõgoe, me no ato; ba me si lõ ataelõ watioesara chõgoe. (*Sin. 35, 19*).

Rorogõ nosogoc ba orifi ndra'o, bõi be'e aila ndra'o, me oedõnadõna chõoe. (*Sin. 16, 1*).

Jamoetolo ndra'o fa lõ horõ ba fa'adõlõ dõdõ! Oedõnadõna sa chõoe. (*Job. 1, 1*).

Hc Lowalangi! Efa'õ Ndraono Gizaeraeli ba wa'aboe dõdõra fefoe!

SINOENÖ 26.

Fangandrõ fondrorogõ, soelõ wa'atoelõ.

Chõ Dawido.

Hoekoe ndra'o Jehowa, noa sa oetõrõ lalagoe, lõ horõ; no manõtõna ndra'o chõ Jehowa, lõ sangiwa ndra'odo.

Sehegõ ndra'o Jehowa ba tandraigõdo, haogõ mboeagoe ba tõdõgoe. (*Sin. 17, 3*).

Oetõngõtõngõni wa'eboea dõdõoe andrõ, ba no oetõrõ zi doehoe andrõ chõoe.

- 4 Lõ si dadaodo awõ niha sofaja ba lõ si faofao ndra'o ba zi falimo. (*Sin.* 1, 1).
- 5 Fatoewoe chõgoe gowoeloa zama-zõchi si lõ sõchi, ba lõ si dadao ndra'o awõ zeboea hörõ.
- 6 Oehalõ fanasa dangagoe wa lõ horõ, ba da'oefazoeizoei naha wame'e soemange andrõ chõoe, ja'oeğõ Jehowa. (*Sin.* 122).
- 7 Ba wamarongogõ taroma li wangan-drõ saoha gõlõ ba ba wanoetoenõ sahõlihõli dõdõ andrõ chõoe, fefoe.
- 8 He Jehowa, omasido nahiaoe omo andrõ, nahia lachõmice. (*Sin.* 27, 4).
- 9 Bõl halõ nosogoe, awõ zamazõchi horõ, bõl boenoeodo, awõ zange'enge'e andrõ,
- 10 si falemba horõ ba danga, si no mo'õsi õ horõ danga kambõlõ.
- 11 Ba ja'o, ba oetõrõ lalagoe, lõ horõ. Orifi ndra'o ba cboea'õ dõdõoe chõgoe !
- 12 Ba lala sadõlõ manandrõsa gahegoe : Oesoeno Jehowa ba zowoelo niha. (*Sin.* 22, 23).

SINOENÖ 27.

- I. Fanõtõna ba Lowalangi. II. Fehoeloe dõdõ ba gosalinia andrõ. III. Fangandrõ fangorifi.

- 1 I. Haga chõgoe Jehowa ba fangorifi, ha niha zata'oe ndra'o? ba'aba'a chõgoc ba nosogoe Jehowa, ha niha zi tokea ndra'o? (*Sin.* 56, 5. *Jes.* 12, 2).
- 2 Na lahatõ'õ ira chõgoe sanoa horõ, ba wemanga õsigoe — si fa'oeodo chõgoe ba si fatioe tõdõ — ba manendre ira ba alaoe. (*Job.* 19, 22).
- 3 Na latarogõ ndra'o sanoewõ, ba lõ ata'oe dõdõgoe ; na tesoewõ ndra'o, ba lõ aboe dõdõgoe. (*Sin.* 3, 7).
- 4 II. Sambalõ oe'andrõ chõ Jehowa, da'õ zihoeleoe dodõgoe : ena'õ monahia ndra'o ba nomo Jehowa andrõ, gõtõ wa'anaoe nosogoe, ba wamaigi fa'asõchi Jehowa andrõ ba ba wangomoeso'õ tõdõgoe ba go-

salinia. (*Sin.* 23, 6; 26, 6-8; 42, 5; 63, 3; 84, 4, 5).

Ifonaha sa'ae ndra'o baose, na 5
ba'wa wamoenoe, ibini'õ ndra'o ba mbinimbini ba nosenia andrõ; i'ala'wa'õ ja'wa ndra'o ba dete gowe. (*Sin.* 31, 21; 40, 3).

Ba tefağõ mbawagoe ja'wa zi fa' 6
oedoe chõgoc, si tefasoei ja'o, ba soemange nilaoe torofe oebe'e ba nosenia, manoenõ ndra'o chõ Jehowa ba oelaoe mbiola.

III. Fondrondrongo Jehowa, 7
moe'ao ndra'odo! Ba eboea'õ dõdõoe chõgoe ba tema ligoe! I'wa'õ tõdõgoe, chõoe i'otarai ta-

8
roma li andrõ: „Mi'aloei mbawagoe!” — Bawaoe andrõ, Jehowa, oe'aloei. (*Moz.* V. 4, 29).

Bõl bini'õ chõgoe mbawaoe; bõl 9
timba genonimõ andre, ba wõnoemõ. No sanolo ja'o ndra'oegõ, bõl tibo'õ ndra'o ba bõl rõido, ja'oeğõ Lowalangi fangorifigoe!

Noa sa larõl ndra'o ira amagoe 10
inagoe, ba ifonaha ndra'o Jehowa. (*Jes.* 49, 15).

Fahaõ ndra'o Jehowa, ba lala a- 11
ndrõ chõoe ba fatõrõdo ba lala sadõlõ, bõrõ zi fa'oeodo chõgoe andrõ. (*Sin.* 25, 4; 86, 11; 139, 24). Bõl loeloe ndra'o ba wofõnoe za-

12
makao ja'o! Noa sa maoso chõgoe sasi sofaja ba sangaloei famoenoe. Na lõ fadoehoe dõdõgoe ena'õ, oe' 13
ila dania wa'ebaea dõdõ Jehowa andrõ, ba danõ zaoeri andrõ! (*Sin.* 142, 6. *Jes.* 38, 11).

Dõnadõna chõ Jehowa! Abe'e'õ 14
ndra'oegõ ba bõl boesi dõdõoe, ba dõnadõna chõ Jehowa!

SINOENÖ 28.

- I. Fangandrõ Dawido, ena'õ bõl 1
tefatõrõ ia ba lala zi so horõ. II. Fangandrõ saoha gõlõ chõ Lowalangi, me no itolo.

Chõ Dawido.

I. Chõoe; Jehowa, moe'ao ndra'o; 1
bõl zi lõ õtma li, ja'oeğõ we'ewe'e

- dōdōgoe, fa bōi fagōlōgōlō ndra'o ba zīalō ba gohokoho, na lō hede-hedeoe. (*Sin. 143, 7*).
- 2 Fondrondrongo li wangandrōgoe andrō, na moe'aodo chōoe, na oefa-zaŵa dangagoe ba ni'amoni'ō sibi andrō chōoe! (*Raz. I. 8, 30. Ngen. Jer. 3, 41*).
- 3 Bōi fakiko ndra'o awō zeboea horō ba awō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, sa-ngehaogō fehede ba nawōra, lō lai wa so ba dōdōra zi lō sōchi. (*Sin. 29, 9*).
- 4 Soelōni chōra wolaoera ba falōsōchi nifazōchira andrō; be'e loeora ba nifazōchi dangara ba be'e zoelō nilaoera chō nawōra.
- 5 Lō'ō sa ba dōdōra nilaoe Jehowa andrō, ba he nifazōchi dangania. Ifa-kiko dania ira ba lō ifoeli i'azōchi, (*Jes. 5, 12*).
- 6 II. Nisoeno Jehowa; noa sa ifondrondrongo li wangandrōgoe andrō.
- 7 Ba'aba'agoe Jehowa ba baloesegoe; chōnia manōtōna dōdōgoe ba no te'orifi ndra'odo; andrō owoea-woea dōdōgoe, ba oesoeno ia sinoe-nōgoe andrō. (*Sin. 18, 2*).
- 8 Jehowa wangabe'e mbanoeania, ja'ia mba'aba'a fangorifi ba niba-joininia andrō.
- 9 Orifi mbanoea ba fahowoe'ō dāna chōoe; ba koebaloī ira, ba taja tangaoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 29.

Lachōmi Lowalangi ba we'oegoe'-oegoe mbanoea.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

- 1 Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ono zabōlō, mibe'e chō Jehowa lachōmi ba fa'abōlō! (*Sin. 89, 7; 103, 20*).
- 2 Mibe'e chō Jehowa lachōmi dōinia andrō! Mi'angaloeloe chō Jehowa, ba wa'amoadoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō! (*Sin. 110, 3*).
- 3 Jaŵa nidanō terongo li Jehowa andrō; moe'oegoe'oegoe Lowalangi

lachōmi andrō, Jehowa jaŵa nidanō seboea. (*Job. 37, 2*).

Li Jehowa andrō, ba sabōlō, li Je- 4
howa andrō, ba sihōngō.

Ifatō geresi li Jehowa andrō, ifatō 5
Jehowa geresi andrō ba hili Libano.

Manoka ira, hoelō nono zaŵi, ibe'e, 6
Libano andrō ba Siriono andrō,
hoelō nono gōrōbao. (*Moz. V. 3, 8. 9*).

Ifazawili holahola galitō li Jehowa 7
andrō.

Modoeroe danō si mate ibe'e li Je- 8
howa andrō, ifahisi danō si mate
Kadesi andrō Jehowa.

Afōchō hoeloe mbōhō si alawe ibe'e 9
li Jehowa andrō, ba iserei geoe ba
gatoea, ba ba gosalinia, ba ha sa-
mboea li: lachōmi!

Jaŵa nidanō seboea doemadao me- 10
ge Jehowa, ba fedadao Jehowa a-
ndrō, ba no fedadao razo, siroegi
si lō aetoe.

Ibe'e wa'abōlō ba mbanoeania Je- 11
howa, ifahowoe'ō mbanoeania Je-
howa, fa'atoelō, (*Sin. 28, 8. 9*).

SINOENŌ 30.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no itolo
ba wa'aboe dōdō. II. Fangandrō ha-
dia ia ba fangandrō saoha gōlō.

Sinoenō. Ba we'amoni'ō omo; chō 1
Dawido.

I. Da'oesoeno dōimō Jehowa, me 2
no ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba me lō niteheoe
omoeso dōdō zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba
chōgoe andre. (*Sin. 35, 19. 24*).

He Jehowa, Lowalangioe! Chōoe 3
moe'ao ndra'odo mege, ba no ō'orifi
ndra'odo.

He Jehowa! No ō'ohe jaŵa noso- 4
goe moroi ba mbanoea tooe; no
ōfoeli ō'orifi ndra'o, moroi ba ngai
zi no moelalō mitoe ba gohokoho.
(*Sin. 116, 3. 4*).

Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami satoelō 5
tōdō andrō chōnia! Mi'andrō saoha
gōlō ba dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō!

Ha sa mamō'i hōrō wa'ara wōnoe- 6
nia, ba sagōtō niha wa'eboea dō-

dōnia; ba zi bongi so wege'ege, ba irege mahemoloe mbanoea, ba fa'iki. (*Jes. 54, 7*).

7 II. Noa sa oemane, me soha-haoe tōdō ndra'odo: „Lō mangiwa ndra'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe.”

8 He Jehowa! ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō ōfataro mege ndra'odo ba hili si lō mangiwa: ba ōbini'ō mbawaoe, ba si tokea ndra'odo.

9 Chōoc Jehowa moe'ao ndra'o, no oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, oemane:

10 „Hadia hareoe ba ndrogoe andrō, na noemalō ndra'o ba gohokoho? Hadia, i'ila isoeno ndra'oegō ga-woegawoe? Hadia, i'ombacha'ō wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō?” (*Sin. 6, 6*).

11 Fondrondrongo Jehowa ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'odo! He Jehowa, orifi ndra'odo!

12 No ōbali'ō fanoenō wangarōngarōgoe andrō; no ōheta chōgoe noecha ba wange'esi andrō ba no ōfole-mbe ndra'odo fa'omoeso dōdō. (*Joh. 16, 20*).

13 Ena'ō isoeno ndra'oegō tōdōgoe, ena'ō lō ibato. He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, oeseno ndra'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō! (*Sin. 16, 9*).

SINOENŌ 31.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fa'oeodee. II. Fanoeno fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.

1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

2 I. Chōoe Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'odo, bōi, manō be'e aila ndra'o; orifi ndra'o, ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō!

3 Fondrondrongo chōgoe, ta'ita'i orifi ndra'odo! Ena'ō gowe sa'wato ndra'oegō chōgoc, ba hati saro, ba wangorifi ja'odo! (*Sin. 18, 3*).

4 Gowe sa ndra'oegō chōgoe ba hatigoe, ba ōfasao ndra'o, ō'ohe dangagoe, bōrō dōimō andrō. (*Sin. 23, 3*).

5 Ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba goe'ō andrō, nilaoera chōgoe, nibini'ō; ba'aba'a

sa ndra'oegō chōgoe. (*Sin. 25, 15*).

Ba dangaoe oetoe'ō nosogoe; ō'orifi ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi si lō farōi! (*Loek. 23, 46*).

7 Fa'oeodee ndra'oegō ba zi olembai adoe faja andrō, ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa.

8 Ena'ō ma'iki ndra'o ba ena'ō omoe-so dōdōgoc, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, wa no onehegō wa'anocmanagoe andrō, wa no ōbe'e ba dōdōoe wa'atosasa dōdōgoe.

9 Lō niloeloemō ja'o ba wa'abōlō zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, no ōfonaha gahogoe ba zebolo tanō. (*Sin. 18, 37*).

10 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, sata'oe tōdō sa ndra'odo! Aokō hōrōgoe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō, ariri nosogoe ba ōsigoe. (*Sin. 6, 8*).

11 Sagōtō ja'o sa'ae, ba fa'alangoe dōdō, ha me oega fache ndra'o, ba fangarōngarō manō. Taja wa'abōlōgoe, bōrō horōgoe, ba no alō dōlaga, bōrō zamakao ja'o andrō fefoe.

12 No tobali ni'o'aja sibai ndra'odo ba nawōgoe ba fameta'oe ba zi fa'ila li chōgoc; si faloecha chōgoe baewali, ba moloi. (*Sin. 69, 11-13*).

13 No olifoe niha bō'ō ndra'odo, no taja ndra'o ba dōdōra; no tobali hoelō mbowoa saboto ndra'odo.

14 Noa sa oerongo wanandra'waisi zato: „Ameta'oeō, fasoei!” Mamagōlō ira ba chōgoe andre, wangeloei famoenoe ja'odo. (*Jer. 20, 10; 46, 5*).

15 Ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa; no oemane: „Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō!”

16 Ba dangaoe so lalagoe andrō. Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fa'oeodee chōgoe ba ba zolohi ja'odo! (*Sin. 139, 16*).

17 Fohaga mbawaoe ja'wa genonioe, orifi ndra'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 25. Sin. 80, 4*).

18 He Jehowa, bōi be'e aila ndra'o! noa sa oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō. Ena'ō aila zeboea horō andrō, ena'ō

- lō hedehedera sa'ae, ba mbanoea tooe.
- 19 Ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae hedehede mbewe sofaja andrō, sangosiwawōi satoelō, ba hochara andrō ba ba wa lō ba dōdō.
- 20 II. Ha lō abōlō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, nitenagōoe ba zangata'oei ja'ogō; ni'oroma'ōoe, ba zanehe niha, ba zanōtōna chōoe andrō.
- 21 Ōba'a ira ba'aba'a bawaoe andrō, na aeche niha, ōbini'ō ira baose, ba wasosota lela andrō. (*Sin.* 27, 5).
- 22 Nisoeno Jehowa, me no i'oroma'ō chōgoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō, ba mbanoea saro. (*Sin.* 17, 7).
- 23 Ba ja'o, ba oemane, ba wa'atobali dōdōgoe andrō: „No toba'a ndra'o ba hōrōoe.” Ba no ōfondrondrongo zoei li wangandrōgoe andrō, me moe'aodo chōoe. (*Sin.* 116, 11).
- 24 Mi'omasi'ō Jehowa, ja'ami, satoelō tōdō andrō chōnia, dozi! Irorogō Jehowa zi lō farōi andrō ba lō i'ambōsi zoelō ba zama'oea faja-wasa.
- 25 Mirara dōdōmi ba mi'abe'e'ō, dozi ami, sanōtōna chō Jehowa. (*Sin.* 27, 14).
- SINOENŌ 32.
- I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō na te'efa'ō horō. II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōrō lala satoelō, dali dōdō si so era'era.
- Chō Dawido; Famahaō.
- 1 I. Ja ahowoe niha ni'efa'ō olalōwa andrō, nibaloegō horō! (*Rom.* 4, 6-9).
- 2 Ja ahowoe niha ba zi lō ibe'e horō lalō andrō Jehowa ba si lō falimosa ba dōdō.
- 3 Me lō oe'ombacha'ō, ba ariri dōla-goe, ba wanganōngarōgoe andrō, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Sin.* 3, 11; 51, 10).
- 4 Bong i ma'ōchō sa tohare chōgoe dangaoe; otoefo nidanō nōsigoe, māne na ba'wa lōchō.
- 5 Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe horōgoe, ba lō oebini'ō lalōgoe andrō. Oemane: „Da'oe'ombacha'ō chō Jehowa go-
- lalōwagoe andrō.” Ba awena ō'efa'ō chōgoe horōgoe, lalōgoe andrō. (*Amaed.* 28, 13).
- Andrō ja mangandrō chōoe dozi satoelō, na ba'wa ō'oroma'ō ndra'ogō; he wa'ae anōnō danō molō seboea, ba lō ichamō ira.
- Ba'aba'a ndra'ogō chōgoe, ōtimba chōgoe wamakao; ōfasoei ndra'o fa'iki ba wangorifi.
- II. Ōefahaō ndra'ogō, oefohawa lala chōoe, nitōrōoe, oefolala dōdōoe, wangōhōrōgō ja'ogō. (*Sin.* 25, 12).
- Bōi mifaomagō ami ba koedo ba ba koedo kalide, si lō tōdō; sinali ba si'ōli ba mbawa, fakakera, wama-tōrō; na lō da'ō, ba lō mōi chōoe. (*Amaed.* 26, 3).
- Oja ngawalō wamakao ba zeboea horō, ba sanōtōna chōoe, Jehowa, ba ifasoei fa'eboea dōdō.
- Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi chō Jehowa ba mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba mi'a'iki dozi sadōlō tōdō. (*Sin.* 32, 1).
- SINOENŌ 33.
- I. Fanoeno fa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō chō Lowalangi ba fa'eboea dōdō ba fa lō farōi andrō chōnia.
- II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Zo'aja.
- I. Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba chō Jehowa andrō; si nangea ba radōlō tōdō andrō, ba fanoeno. (*Sin.* 32, 11).
- Misoeno Jehowa biola nitika zide-ide, milaoe chōnia mbiola seboea, si foeloe sinali!
- Mi'anoenō chōnia sinoenō si bohooe; mi'abōlōgō mitika mbiola, ena'ō moehōngō. (*Sin.* 40, 4; 96, 1. *Fam.* 5, 9).
- Si doehoe sa daroma li Jehowa andrō; ba folaoenia fefoe, ba ba wa lō farōi.
- Somasi ia, ba fa'atoelō ba hoekoe; ba no anōnō danō fa'eboea dōdō Jehowa.

SINOENŌ 34.

I. Fanoeno Dawido Lowalangi,
me no i'orifi ia. II. Famarooe tōdō
ba wangata'oeffi Lowalangi.

Chō Dawido, me i'osowōhō ia, chō 1
Gabimelechi, me ifofanō ia da'ō ba
me iheta ia. (*Sam. I. 21, 14-16*).

I. Gesoeno Jehowa, si lō mama- 2
lōmalō, bōi ja teboelō ba mbewegoe
wanoeno ja'ia.

Jamoesoeno ia tōdōgoe, ba chō Je- 3
howa, ja larongo si noemana, ba
ja omoeso dōdōra.

Mifolachōmi Jehowa, awōgoe; data- 4
faoma ta'eboea'ō dōinia!

Ha me oega oe'aloiei Jehowa, ba 5
ifondrondrongo chōgoe, ba no i'efa'ō
ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe fefoe.

Ba zamaōga hōrōra chōnia mohaga 6
mbawa, ba alacha lō afoesi mbawara.

No moe'ao zi noemana andre, ba 7
no irongo Jehowa, ba no i'efa'ō ba
wa'atosasania fefoe.

Ifasoei mala'ika Jehowa zangata'- 8
oeffi ja'ia ba i'efa'ō ira. (*Moz. I. 32,*
2. Sin. 91, 11).

Mitandra ba mifaigi, wa no seboea 9
tōdō Jehowa, ja ahowoe zanōtōna
chōnia! (*Fet. I. 2, 3*).

Mi'ata'oeffi Jehowa, ja'ami ni'amo- 10
ni'ō andrō chōnia; lō'ō sa ambō
hadia ia ba zangata'oeffi ja'ia. (*Sin.*
37, 19).

Ba nono zingo ambō gō ba olofo, 11
ba ba zangaloei Jehowa, ba lō
ambō, fefoe gofoe hadia. (*Sin. 33,*
18, 19; 37, 25. Loek. I, 53).

II. Mi'aine iraono, mifondro- 12
ndrongo chōgoe, da'ofehaō ami
ba wangata'oeffi Jehowa.

Ha niha zomasi aoeri, somasi fa'a- 13
naoe noso, ena'ō faloecha ia wa'o-
hahae dōdō?

Taha lelaoe, ba zi lō sōchi, ba be- 14
weoe, fa bōi ilaoe waja! (*Fet. I. 3,*
10-12).

Arōoe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi ba laoe zi 15
sōchi; aloei wa'atoelō, gohi! (*Sin.*
37, 27).

4 Taroma li Jehowa wamazōchi mba-
noea si ja'wa ba eheha mbawania
wamazōchi nōsinia fefoe. (*Moz. I.*
1, 6, 14).

7 I'owocloi nasi, hoelō ba nasoa, ibe'e
ba halasa hooenia. (*Sin. 104, 9*).

8 Jamoe'ata'oeffi Jehowa ōsi goeli danō
ma'afefoe, ja manizinizi fōnania dozi
sovanoea ba goeli danō!

9 Ha moehede ia, ba itōrō; i'wa'ō,
ba no so.

10 Ifoefoe Jehowa nichoi dōdō niha
baero; lō fachai gera'era soi niha
ibe'e.

11 Tōdō Jehowa andrō, ba lō teboelō,
iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba era'era dōdō-
nia andrō, ba lō mamalōmalō.

12 II. Ja ahowoe niha si no mangai
Lowalangira Jehowa andrō, niha
nitoetojoenia tāna chōnia! (*Moz.*
V. 33, 29).

13 Ifaigifaigi Jehowa moroi ba zoroego,
i'ila nono niha fefoe.

14 Moroi ba nahania ifaigifaigi, inehgō
fefoe zowanoea ba goeli danō.

15 Ja'ia, samazōchi tōdōra fefoe, si
hōrōhōrōgō nilaoera andrō fefoe.

16 Tenga ba wa'ato zabōlō chōnia
mōna razo, ba sabōlō, ba lō aoeri
ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia. (*Sam.*
I. 17).

17 Faja kocdo, ba wangerifi, ba lō
i'orifi niha fa'abōlōnia andrō. (*Sin.*
20, 8).

18 Hiza, hōrō Jehowa andrō, ba i'ila
zangata'oeffi ja'ia ba sanōtōna fa'-
eboea dōdōnia. (*Sin. 34, 16, 18*).

19 Ba wangefa'ō nosora ba wa'amate,
ba wangerifi ja'ira na lofo mbanoea.
(*Sin. 34, 10, 11*).

20 Chō Jehowa manōtona dōdōda fa-
ngorifida ia ba baloeseda. (*Sin. 3,*
4).

21 Ba chōnia sa'ae omoeso dōdōda,
me no manōtōna ita ba dōinia a-
ndrō, ni'amoni'ō.

22 Ja so ja'wama wa'eboea dōdōoe a-
ndrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ja itōrō wa-
nōtōnama chōoe!

- 16 Itōngō Jehowa zamazōchi si lõ so-
chi, ba wangohori tōira ba goeli
danō.
- 17 Ba ihōrōhōrōgō Jehowa zatoelō tōdō
ba ibc'e mbōrō dalingania ba we'-
aora. (*Amaed. 10, 7*).
- 18 Moe'ao ira, ba irongo Jehowa ba
i'efa'ō ira ba wa'aboe dōdōra fefoe.
- 19 Ahatō Jehowa ba zi no arasa tōdō
ba itolo zi no atata era'era. (*Sin.*
51, 19).
- 20 Oja ngawalō wamakao ba zatoelō,
ba i'efa'ō ia Jehowa ba da'ō fefoe.
- 21 Irorogō dōlania fefoe, fa bōi afatō
zara. (*Kor. II. 1, 5*).
- 22 Seboea horō andrō iboenoe boea-
boea si lõ sōchi; ba si fatioe tōdō
ba zatoelō tōdō, ba gōna hoekoe
dania.
- 23 I'orifi noso genoninia Jehowa, ba
dozi sanōtōna chōnia, ba lõ gōna
hoekoe.

SINOENÖ 35.

I. Fangarōngarō ba zi lõ sōchi andrō nilaoe zi fa'odoe. II. Fangandrō fangorifi chō Lowalanai.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 I. Lae fasōndra, Jehowa, ba zi
fasōndra chōgoe, soewō zanoewō
ja'odo.
- 2 Toejoe mbaloese, awō ndrango, ba
faoso, tolo ndra'odo! (*Sin. 7, 13. 14*).
- 3 Halō doho ba ba'a lala fōna zolohi
ja'odo; ōmane ba dōdōgoe: „Fangorifioe ndra'odo!”
- 4 Ena'ō aila zangaloei nosogoe, ena'ō
tobali lõ fozoe; ena'ō tofana foeri
ba ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila zamachai
famoenogoe. (*Sin. 40, 15*).
- 5 Ja hoelō goeliho ba nangi ira, na
itimba ira mala'ika Jehowa.
- 6 Ja ogōmigōmi lalara ba ja aelo, na
igohi ira mala'ika Jehowa.
- 7 Noa sa lalaoe chōgoe goe'ōra, lõ
bōrō, nibini'ō, no lacharoe lõsoelō-
soe nosogoe, lõ bōrō. (*A. 19*).
- 8 Ja gōna ia famakiko, si lõ moedōna-
dōna, ba ja te'oe'oe ia ba goe'ōnia

andrō, nilaoenia, nibini'ō, ja alaoe
ba wamakiko! (*Sin. 9, 16*).

Ba owoeawoea dania dōdōgoe, ba
chō Jehowa, omoeso dōdōgoe, ba
wangorifinia andrō.

Imane ōsigoe fefoe: „Ha niha zi
fagōlōgōlō chōoe, Jehowa?” Sange-
fa'ō seboea famakao ba zabōlō mo-
roi chōnia, ba seboea famakao ba
si noemana ba zi anagōi ja'ia.”

So sasi sofaja; hadia zi lõ oe'ila
lasofoe chōgoe.

Si sōchi lasaelōni chōgoe si lõ sō-
chi; fa lõ ono gocrachagoe. (*Sin.*
38, 21).

Ba ja'ō, ba no oe'onoecha gonigoni,
me mofōchō ira, no oefakao ndra'ō
lō manga, ba fangandrōgoe, ba ma-
ngawoeli barō dotogoe. (*Rom. 12, 15.*
Job. 31, 29).

Hoelō na si fahoeuwe, hoelō na ta-
lifoēs wa'aboe dōdōgoe, no oefa-
toegoe ndra'ō, hoelō zange'esi ina-
nia.

Ba no omoeso dōdōra ba wa'a-
laoegoe andrō ba no la'owoelei ira
chōgoe; niha bō'ō zangowoeloi
ja'ira chōgoe, si lõ oerai mila; lõ
mamalōmalō wanandrawara.

La'igi'igi'ō ndra'odo, la'o'ajado, wa-
matangi bohara chōgoe. (*Job. 16, 9*).

II. He So'aja, heza iroegi, wa
ōfaigifaigi manō? Okafoei dōdōgoe,
efa'ō ba wamefoera andrō; efa'ō
ba nono zingo zi lõ awō'awō andrō
chōgoe. (*Sin. 22, 21*).

Da'oesoenō ndra'oegō ba gowoeloa
seboea, ba zato niha oe'ebōea'ō
dōimō andrō. (*Sin. 22, 23*).

Bōi be'e omoeso dōdō chōgoc zi
fa'odoe chōgoe, si lõ bōrō; bōi
be'e lafamō'i hōrōra si fatioe tōdō
chōgoe, si lõ bōrō. (*Sin. 25, 19; 19,*
5. Joh. 15, 25).

Tenga sa fa'atoelō nifatoenōra, ba
lafachai waja ba chō zahonohono
ba danō.

No lafaboka mbawara chōgoe, la-
mane: Ha! ha! no i'ila hōrōda!”
(*Sin. 40, 16*).

- 22 No ō'ila, ja'oegō Jehowa; bōi zi lō hedehehe ndra'oegō! He So'aja, bōi arōe'ōgō chōgoe!
- 23 Faoso ba fazaŵa'ō, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo andrō chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangioe ba So'aja ja'ō, ba wolohe ba lala. (*Sin. 44, 24*).
- 24 Ohe ba zadōlō hoehoeo andrō chōgoe, dali wa'atoelōmō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangioe, ba bōi be'e omoeso dōdōra chōgoe.
- 25 Bōi tehe lamane dōdōra: „Ha, da'ō zomasiga!” Bōi lamane: „No tafakiko ia!”
- 26 Ena'ō aila ira, ōbe'e; ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila, dozi somoeso tōdō ba wa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, ena'ō baloebaloera wa'aila ba fa'iki niha bō'ō chōra, ja'ira si fajaŵa chōgoe. (*A. 4*).
- 27 Acha owoeawoea dōdō zomasi na faloechado zatoelō, acha omoeso dōdōra, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō lamane: „Ja eboea Jehowa, somasi na aeri genoninia andrō.” (*Sin. 40, 17*).
- 28 Ba ifatoenō wa'atoelōmō andrō lelagoe, ba fanoeno ja'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō.

SINOENŌ 36.

I. Folae zeboea horō andrō. II. Fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō genoni Jehowa andrō, Dawido.
- 2 I. So wchede horō ba hoenō dōdō zeboea horō andrō; ba wamaiginia, ba lō fangata'oe fi Lowalangi. (*Rom. 3, 18*).
- 3 No ihaogōhaogō chōnia, wamaiginia, ena'ō terongo gōlālōŵania, ba ena'ō gōna ia fatioesa.
- 4 Famakiko ba faja daroma li mbe-wenia, no ibōhōli wa'atoeatoea ba folae si sōchi.
- 5 Famakiko i'aloecaloei ba gasonia, isaŵa lala sabila, lō i'ogorofi zi lō sōchi. (*Mich. 2, 1*).
- 6 II. He Jehowa! iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa wa'eboea dōdōoe, iroegi la-

woec wa lō farōi ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 57, 11; 108, 5*).

Fa'eboea hili Lowalangi andrō wa'atoelōmō ba hoekoe andrō chōoe, ba si mane namō sboea; ō'orifi niha ba saliwāliŵa ba danō, ja'oegō Jehowa, (*Sin. 135, 1, 2*).

Omasiō sibai wa'eboea dōdōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, labini'ō ira ono niha ba loemō gafioe andrō.

Labadoe zi no fahōna andrō ba nomomō, aboeso ira, ōfabadoegō chōra hohoe wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 23, 5*).

Ba chōoe sa so goemboe wangorifi andrō; ba haga andrō chōmō ma'ila haga. (*Jer. 2, 13*).

Bōi boelō'ō wa'eboea dōdōoc andrō ba zi no fa'ila chōoe, ba fa'atoelōmō ba zadōlō tōdō.

Bōi ja ichamōdo ahe zeboea hochā andrō, ba bōi jamoetimba ndra'odo tanga zeboea horō.

Ba da'ō mege alaoe zamazōchi si lō sōchi, tetimba tooe ira ba tebai maoso sa'ae.

SINOENŌ 37.

Famahaō, wa faja wa'ohahae dōdō zi lō sōchi, aŵō wa si doehoe wa'ohahae dōdō zatoelō.

Chō Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi: Sin. 49, 73. Soera Jobi.*)

- Bōi ofōnoe ba chō zamazōchi si lō sōchi andrō: bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zolaoe si lō atoelō. (*Amaed. 24, 19*).
- Lō'ō sa ararā, ba tctaba ira, si mane doe'oe, ba aleoe, si mane boeloe ndroe'oe ba danō.
- Dōnadōna chō Jehowa ba lace zi sōchi; iagō danō ba fa'oea wa'adōlō dōdō. (*A. 27, 29*).
- Ba omoeso dōdōoe ba chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e chōoe zomasi dōdōoe.
- Be'e balazi Jehowa nitōrōmō andrō, ba dōnadōna chōnia, ba ja'ia zamaigi lala. (*Pet. I. 5, 7*).
- Ba ifatembōe'ō wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō si mane fa'amoloeo, ba lala

- andrö chöoe, si mane haga na laleo. (*Sin. 97, 11; 112, 4. Job. 11, 17*).
- 7 Honogö'ö fõna Jehowa ba baze-baze'ö chõnia; bõi ofõnce ba chõ zamaloea ni'aloeci dõdõnia, si lõ hadia ia, ba ba niha solaoe sabila. (*Sin. 73, 3*).
- 8 Rõi wõnoe andrö ba bõhõli wa'abao dõdõ; bõi maoso dõdõoe; ha ba wamazõchi si lõ sõchi aechoe da'õ.
- 9 Nihori sa dania zanao horõ, ba sanõtõna chõ Jehowa andrö zochõ tanõ dania. (*A. 11. 22. 29. 34*).
- 10 Hatõ ma'ifee tõ, ba lõ'õ sa'ae seboea horõ andrö, ba na õfaigi nahania, ba lõ ja'ia sa'ae. (*A. 35*).
- 11 Ba sebolo tõdõ andrö zochõ tanõ dania, ba owoeawoea dõdõra ba wa'afahõna wangorifi. (*A. 9. Mat. 5, 5*).
- 12 Seboea horõ, ba ifachai wamakiko satoelõ tõdõ, ifatangi mbohanian chõnia.
- 13 Ba ma'iki Zo'aja chõnia; noa sa i'ila, wa iroegi ba'wania dania. (*Job. 18, 20*).
- 14 No lasõbi wõda seboea horõ ba no lachai wana, ba wamakiko seboea famakao ba si nocmana, ba wamoenoe sanõrõ lala sadõlõ. (*Sin. 11, 2*).
- 15 Ba ba dõdõra gõna dania wõdara, ba nifatõ dania wanara.
- 16 Sõchi zi lõ oja'oja ba zatoelõ tõdõ, moroi ba zi fahõna ba zeboea horõ andrö, si no ato. (*Amaed. 15, 16*).
- 17 Ta'io zeboea horõ andrö sa, ba nifatõ, ba satoelõ tõdõ, ba itoewoe Jehowa.
- 18 I'ila Jehowa mba'wa zadõlõ tõdõ, ba si so chõra, ba lõ teboelõ.
- 19 Lõ te'ailasi ira, na ba'wa wamakao, ba na ba'wa lofo, ba te'aboesoi'õ ira. (*Sin. 33, 14*).
- 20 Si tekiko sa zeboea horõ andrö, ba si fa'oeoce chõ Jehowa, ba hoelõ wa'asõchi ndroe'oe ba danõ, ariri, taja, hoelõ zimbo. (*Sin. 68, 3*).
- 21 Seboea horõ, ba mamalali ana'a, ba lõ iboe'a, ba satoelõ tõdõ, ba obõwõ, ibe'e ba nawõnia gõi. Nifahowoe'õnia sa zochõ tanõ dania, ba ni'elifinia, ba nihori. (*A. 9*). Jehowa sa zangabe'e'õ ahe niha, na omasi ia nitõrõnia. Na alaoe ia, ba lõ adõlõ ba danõ, itoewoe sa dangania Jehowa. (*Amaed. 24, 16*).
- Me iraono ndra'o fõna ba me sa toea ndra'o ma'õchõ, ba lõ oerai oe'ila, noemana zatoelõ tõdõ, ba lõ oerai oe'ila mangandrõ gõ ma'oewoenia. (*Sin. 34, 10. 11*).
- Lõ mamalõmalõ wa'obõwõnia, ibe'ebe'e nifalali, ba nifahowoe'õ ma'oewoenia. Arõoe'õgõ ba zi lõ sõchi, ba laoe zi sõchi, ba si lõ teboelõ ba danõ ndra'oe'õ. (*Sin. 34, 15*).
- Hoekoe satoelõ sa zomasi Jehowa, ba lõ farõi ia ba zatoelõ tõdõ andrõ chõnia. (*Sin. 11, 7*).
- Satoelõ tõdõ zochõ tanõ dania, ja'ira zowanoea ba danõ, si lõ mamalõmalõ. (*Jes. 60, 21*).
- Fa'atoeatoea wehede zatoelõ tõdõ andrõ, ba hoekoe satoelõ ifatoenõ. No so ba dõdõnia goroiisa Lowa langinia, ba lõ mangiwa gahenia. (*Sin. 40, 9*).
- Idarodarogõ zatoelõ tõdõ andrõ seboea horõ, i'aloeci wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Sin. 10, 8-10*).
- Ba lõ iloele ba dangania Jehowa, ba lõ ibe'e ni'etoe'õ hoekoe, na tehoekoe ia. (*Sin. 34, 23*).
- Dõnadõna chõ Jehowa ba tõrõ lala andrõ chõnia, ba ibali'õ sala'wa ndra'oe'õ, ena'õ mõi chõoe danõ. Na tehori zeboea horõ andrõ, ba samaigimaigi ndra'oe'õ. (*A. 9*).
- No oe'ila zeboea horõ, solaoe hocha, samologõ ja'ia, si mane eres andrõ ba hili Libano, (*Job. 5, 3-5; 20, 6. 7. Hez. 31, 3-14*).
- Ba me oefoeli oetõrõ, ba lõ ja'ia sa'ae; ba oe'aloeci ia, ba lõ oesõndra. (*A. 10*).
- Tõngõni zi lõ sala ba faigi zadõlõ

- tōdō andrō, wa moma'owoe niha somasi fa'atoelō. (*Moz. I. 39, 8. 9*).
 38 Solalō, ba tehorī fefoe; nga'ōtō zebōea horō, ba ni'etoe'ō.
 39 Chō Jehowa i'otarai fangorifi sa-toelō tōdō andrō, ba'aba'ara ia, na ba'wa wamakao. (*Sin. 46, 2*).
 40 Ba itolo ira Jehowa, i'orifi ira; i'efa'ō ira ba zebōea horō andrō ba iloeloei chōra, me no sa'watōra ia. (*Loek. 18, 8*).

SINOENŌ. 38.

I'andrō wangorifi seboea famakao. Sinoenō.

- 1 Chō Dawido, ba wamasoegi ba dōdō.
 (*Faigi gōi Zin. 6*).
 2 He Jehowa! bōi hoekoe ndra'o ba wōnoemō ba bōi otoi'ō ndra'o ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō! (*Job. 6, 4; Sin. 32, 4*).
 3 Noa sa manga ba nōsigoe nono wana andrō chōoe, ba no tohare chōgoe dangaoe.
 4 Lō hadia ia ba nōsigoe zi lō socho, ba wōnoemō andrō; lō hadia ia ba dōlagoe zi lō fōchō, ba horōgoe andrō. (*Sin. 51, 10*).
 5 Noa sa ihawoei ndra'o lalōgoe andrō, hoelō noro sabōea, tebai oeloe'i sa'ae. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 14*).
 6 Abōoe zesochō andrō chōgoe ba monana, bōrō me no sowōhō mowa ndra'odo.
 7 No akōi hoeloeoe, tenga ha ma'ifoe aōndrō, mowaōwaō manō ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ma'ōma'ōchō.
 8 Sawai alitō ngaigoe ba lō hadia ia ba nōsigoe zi lō socho.
 9 Eregē dōdōgoe ba no arasa manō dōlagoe; mangarōngarō ndra'o, ebōea ligoe, moroi ba li zingo.
 10 He So'aja! fefoe wehoeloe dōdōgoe, ba no oroma chōoe, ba lō tobini chōoe wangarōngarōgoe.
 11 Manoetoenoetoe sibaī dōdōgoe, ba no taja wa'abōlōgoe; noemalō fa'atara ba hōrōgoe, ba lō'ō.

- Somasi ja'odo ba si no fahoewoe 12
 chōgoe, ba la'ewegō ira, ba wa'afō-
 chō andrō chōgoe. (*Sin. 31, 12. Job. 19, 14*).
 Ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'ō, ba la- 13
 laoe wesoe chōgoe; ba somasi fama-
 kaogoe, ba mamagōlō ba wamakiko,
 lafachai waja, lō mamalōmalō.
 Ba ja'odo, ba hoelō zafiso; lō oero- 14
 ngo; ba hoelō zi lō hede, si lō ma-
 mokai bawania. (*Sin. 39, 3*).
 No tobali hoelō zi lō mamondro- 15
 ngo li niha ndra'odo, si lō famadaō
 ba mbewe.
 Noa sa oedōnadōna chōoe, ja'oegō 16
 Jehowa, ja'oegō zamondrongō ligoe,
 ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangigoe.
 Noa sa oemane: „Ena'ō lō omoeso 17
 dōdōra ba chōgoe andre!” Me ahele
 gahegoe, ba faja'wa ira chōgoe.
 Lō arōoe tō, ba alaoe ndra'o, ba 18
 lō'ō manō dōhō wa'afōchō andrō
 chōgoe.
 Oe'ombacha'ō sa'ae zalagoe ba aboe 19
 dōdōgoe horōgoe andrō. (*Sin. 32, 5*).
 Ba aeri zi fa'oeodee chōgoe, abōlō 20
 ira, ba ato zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe lō
 bōrō.
 Ba lasoelōni si lō sōchi zi sōchi, 21
 lasoekosoeko ndra'odo, bōrō wa oe'-
 aloei zi sōchi. (*Sin. 35, 12*).
 Bōi bōhōli ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, 22
 Lowalangigoe, bōi arōoe'ōgō chōgoe!
 Ta'ita'i tolodo, ja'oegō So'aja fango- 23
 rifigoe.

SINOENŌ 39.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wamakao a-
 ndrō, si gōna niha, II. Fangandrō
 fangorifi.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō 1
 Jedoetoeno. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
 (*Nga'ōt. I. 25, 1. 3*).
 I. No oemane: „Da'oefaiḡifaigi 2
 lalagoe andrō, fa bōi oefazōchi horō
 lelagoē andre; da'oedarodarogō
 mbewegoe, oefosare'a, gōtō wa so
 ba ngaigoe zebōea horō andrō.”
 No lō hedehedegoe, no ahono ndra'- 3
 odo, lō sihededo, lō si sōchi chōgoe;

- ba tesao wa'afōchō chōgoe. (*Sin.* 38, 14).
- 4 Aoechoe bacha dōdōgoe, hoemola, ba wamatooetooe andrō; oemane lalagoe :
- 5 „He Jehowa, ombacha'ō chōgoe wo-
zoegoe ba ha wa'anaoe nosogoe,
ena'ō oe'ila wa lō ararā ndra'odo!
(*Sin.* 9, 12. *Job.* 14, 5).
- 6 Hiza, niso'e'a ba laloe'a mba'wagoe
andrō, ōbe'e, ba fa'anaoe nosogoe,
ba hoelō zi lō'ō, fōnaoe, ha sa-
mbalō angi niha fefoe, gofoe ha
wa'abc'e. (*Sin.* 90, 5).
- 7 Hoelō loemōloemō mowaōwaō misa
niha, fagoegoea ba zi lō boto.
Lahōna girōgirō, ba lō la'ila, ha
chō mōi dania. (*Sangomb.* 2, 18. 21.
Loek. 12, 18–20).
- 8 II. Ba jja'e, ba hadia nidōna-
dōnagoe, ja'oegō So'aja? Ha chōmō
manōtōna ndra'odo.
- 9 Efa'ō chōgoe lalōgoe andrō fefoe;
bōi be'e ni'o'aja zowōhō mowa
ndra'odo.
- 10 Lō hedehedegoe sa'ae, lō oebokai
mbawagoe; ja'oegō sa zolaoe. (*Sam.*
II. 16, 10).
- 11 Efa'ō chōgoe wamakao andrō
chōoe; ba wombambaja dangaoe
andrō ariri ndra'odo.
- 12 Ōhoekoe niha, ō'otōe'ō ba golalō-
wānia andrō, ba taja zi sōchi andrō
chōnia ōbe'e, hoelō ni'ā hama; si
ndroehoe, angi niha fefoe. (*A.* 6).
- 13 Fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe, ja'-
oegō Jehowa, be'e ba dōdōoe we'-
aogoe andre! Bōi zi lō hedehe-
de ndra'oegō ba wege'egoe! Niha
bō'ō sa ndra'o chōoe, si fatewōe,
si mane ira toegoe fefoe. (*Moz. III.*
25, 23. Sin. 119, 19. *Fel.* I, 2, 11.
Heb. 11, 13).
- 14 Bōi faigifaigido sa'ae, ena'ō okafoe
dōdōgoe, fatoea lō mofanō ndra'o,
si lō ja'odo sa'ae! (*Job.* 10, 20).

SINOENÖ 40.

I. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba wa'-
eboea dōdō andrō, ba II. Fangandrō
famaloe fangorifi andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō 1
Dawido. Sinoenō.

I. Lō nibōhōigoe fanōtōna chō 2
Jehowa, ba no ihatō'ō ia chōgoe
ba no ifondrondrongo we'aogoe
andrō.

No idōni jawā ndra'odo, moroi ba 3
gohokoho famakiko andrō, moroi
ba damboe somboejoe; ba no ifo-
naha gahegoe ba dete gara ba no
i'abe'e'ō mbekagoe.

Ba no ibe'e ba mbewegoe zinoenō 4
si bohooe, fanoeno Lowalangi andrō.
Ato zangila, ba ata'oe, ba manō-
tōna chō Jehowa. (*Sin.* 33, 3).

Ja ahowoe niha same'e tōtōnafōnia 5
Jehowa ba si lō mōi ba zi faja'wa
ba ba zamahole'ō ja'ira ba waja.
Oja ngawalō zahōlihōli dōdōma 6
chōoe ba era'eraoe, nifatōrōoc chō-
ma, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi-
goe; lō hadia ia zi fagōlōgōlō
chōoe! na lafataoenō ena'ō, na itōrō
li, ba abōlō oja, tebai lazarazara.
(*Sin.* 139, 17. 18).

Soemanga nitaba ba soemange ni'ā, 7
ba lō omasi ndra'oegō, ba no
ōchaoe chōgoe dōgi dalinga; soe-
mange nitoenoe ba soemange fa-
meta horō, ba lō ba dōdōoe. (*Sin.*
51, 18. Heb. 10, 5–10. *Jes.* 50, 5).

Ba oemane : Hiza, sodo dania, ba 8
nga'ōloe zoera itōrō li ndra'odo.
Folo'ō somasi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō 9
Lowalangigoe, ba no fa'omasigoe;
ba oroisamō, ba no so ba dōdōgoe
bacha.

No oe'ombacha'ō wa'atoelōmō, ba 10
gowoeloa sebōea; hiza, lō nitaha-
goe bwegoe, — ja'oegō Jehowa
zangila! (*Sin.* 22, 23, 26).

Fa'atoelōmō andrō, ba lō nibini'ō- 11
goe ba dōdōgoe bacha; fa lō farōi
ndra'oegō ba fangorifi andrō chōoe,
ba no oefataoenō; fa'eboea dōdōoe

ba fa'adoehoemō andrō, ba lō nibaloegōgoe ba gowoeloa seboea.

- 12 II. Lō'ō sa ōbōda wa'ahachō dōdōe chōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, lō teboelō, wa irorogō ndra'odo fa'eboea dōdōe andrō ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō.

- 13 Noa sa tefasoei ndra'odo famakao, si tebai te'erai; no ichamō ndra'o olalōwagoe andrō, fa tebai oe'ila niha; no oja, moroi ba wa'oja rozi mboe ba hōgōgoe, ba no atoroe dōdōgoc.

(A. 14-18: Sin. 70).

- 14 Ena'ō omasi ndra'oegō wangerifi ja'odo, ja'oegō Jehowa! He Jehowa, ta'ita'i tolooto!

- 15 Ena'ō aila ira fefoe, ōbe'e, ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila, sangaloei famoenoe ja'odo, fangetoe'ō nosogoe; ena'ō awoewoe foeri ba ena'ō faloecha wa'aila zomasi famoenoe! (Sin. 6, 11).

- 16 Ena'ō tobali dōdō zangoema'ō: Ha! ha! ba wa'ailara andrō. (Sin. 35, 21. 25).

- 17 Acha ma'iki dozi sangaloei ja'oegō, ba acha omoeso dōdōra; somasi fangerifi andrō chōe, ba hana na lō aetoe la'wa'ō: „Razo Jehowa!”

- 18 Ba he seboea akaola ndra'odo ba si noemana, ba irorogō ndra'o So'aja. Sanolo ja'o ba sangorifi ja'o ndra'oegō; bōi aragō'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoc! (Sin. 109, 22).

SINOENŌ 41.

I. Famahowoe'ō sahachō tōdō.

II. Fangarōngarō, me farōi zi fahowoe. III. Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanocnō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

- 2 I. Ja ahowoe zi so ba dōdō niha si noemana! Na ba'wa wamakao, ba i'orifi ia Jehowa. (Amaed. 19, 17).

- 3 Irorogō ia Jehowa ba i'anaoe'ō nosonia; ohahaoe dōdōnia ba danō ba lō ōloeloe ia ba wa'afōchō dōdō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia.

- 4 Itoewoe narō galogonia Jehowa ba

wōchōnia, tooe ba zalo; ōtolo ia ba wōchōnia fefoe.

II. No oemane: Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o Jehowa! Fadōhō wōchō dōdōgoe; noa sa oefazōchi horō chōe. (Sin. 6, 3).

Si lō sōchi wehede zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, lamane, ba chōgoe andre: „Ha wa'ara mate ia, ha wa'ara taja dōinia.”

Ba na so zi mōi mamaigi ja'odo, ba falimosa wehedenia; ihōna wamakiko tōdōnia — mōi ia baero ba ifatoenō.

Dozi si fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ba fangōngōngōngō ba chōgoe andre, lafachai wamakiko ja'odo.

„No itōrō ia horō, ba me no alaoe ia, ba lō maoso sa'ae.”

Ba satoelō tōdō chōgoe na'i, si fadoehoe dōdōgoe, si manga wōfō gōgoe, ba no ifaza'wa mbōrō sisiinia chōgoe. (Sin. 55, 14. Joh. 13, 18. Hal. zin. 1, 16).

III. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ba foeli faza'wado, ena'ō oesoelōni chōra!

Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa omasi'ō ndra'odo, me lō tola iherai ndra'o si fatioe tōdō chōgoe.

Bōrō wa'adōlō dōdōgoe, wa lō ōbe'e alaoe ndra'o, ba no ōfataro ba gamaoedoemō ndra'odo, si lō mama-lōmalō.

Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrao' 14 no Gizeraēli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! Jadoehoe! Jadochoe! (Sin. 72, 18; 89, 53; 106, 48; 150, 6).

II.

SINOENŌ 42.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō chō Lowalangi ba ba gosalinia andrō. II. Fangarōngarō ba fa lō ahono dōdō. (Sam. I. 15, 30 b. t.).

Chō doeka wanocnō andrō. Fa-maha; nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō.

I. Si mane fa'owōchi dōdō mbōhō, ba wamadoe idanō soloeaha,

si manō wa'owōchi dōdōgoe chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi.

- 3 Owōchi dōdōgoe chō Lowalangi saori andrō. Ha wa'ara tō oechamō wangoroma'ō ja'odo chō Lowalangi? (*Sin. 84, 3*).

- 4 Oebadoebadoe da'wa hōrōgoe, bongi ma'ōchō, bōrō wa ma'ōma'ōchō la-sofoe chōgoe: „Heza so Lowalangioe andrō?”

- 5 Da'ō oe'angeragō, ba oefadoewa nōsi dōdōgoe bacha, me fao ndra'o ba zato andrō, me oe'oe ira ba nomo Lowalangi, me manoenōnoenō ndra'aga ba me mangandrōga saoha gōlō — sato, si mōi ba gowasa. (*Sin. 27, 4*).

- 6 Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha? Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi! Oesoeno na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowangigoe. (*A. 12. Sin. 43, 5*).

- 7 II. No ikaōndrō ia bacha tōdōgoe, andrō itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oegō, moroi ba danō Joridano ba moroi ba hili Heremono, moroi ba hili side'ide andrō.

- 8 Moe'ao hohoe ba nawōnia hohoe, ba we'ogoe'ogoe lawoelawoe nidanō andrō chōoe; no itōrō hōgōgoe doeloe ba hohoe andrō chōoe fefoe. (*Sin. 88, 8*).

- 9 Ba zi ma'ōchō i'oro'ō wa'eboea dōdōnia Jehowa ba ba zi bongi oetandrōsaigō chōnia wanoenōgoe, fangandrō chō Lowalangi fangorifigoe andrō.

- 10 Oemane chō gowegoe Lowalangi andrō: „Hana wa no olifoe'ō ndra'odo? Hana wa mōwaōwaō manō ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ba wamakao zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe ja'odo?” (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Sin. 43, 2*).

- 11 Hoelō wemanga henoe ba dōlagoe wango'aja zamakao ja'o andrō ja'odo, me lō mamalōmalō, wa lamane chōgoe: „Heza so Lowalangioe andrō?”

- 12 Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha?

Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi. Oesoeno na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowalangigoe! (*A. 6*).

SINOENŌ 43.

Fango'ozoei sinoenō 42. III. Fangandrō fanolo, ba zi fa'oeoe andrō, ba fangandrō saoha gōlō.

III. Faigi chōgoe zatoelō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, oe ba lala hoehoeogoe ba niha andrō, si lō fa'omasi; efa'ō ndra'o ba niha seboea faja, solaoe si lō atoelō! (*Sin. 26, 1*).

Lowalangi ba'aba'agoe sa ndra'oe'gō. Hana wa no ōtibo'ō ndra'odo? Hana wa mōwaōwaō manō ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ba wamakao zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe ja'odo? (*Sin. 42, 10*).

Fa'oe'ō hagamō ba si doehoe andrō chōoe! Da'ō zamasao ja'odo, solohe ja'o ba hili ni'amonī'ō andrō chōoe, ba ba nahamō andrō. (*Sin. 16, 1*).

Fa oechamō naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangi ba Lowalangi fa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō, sowoeawoea dōdōgoe, ena'ō oesoeno ndra'oegō, wolaoe biola nitika andrō side'ide, ja'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe! (*Sin. 63, 3*).

Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha! Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi. Oesoeno na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowalangigoe. (*Sin. 42, 6, 12*).

SINOENŌ 44.

I. Famasoei ba dōdō fanolo Lowalangi ira ama. II. Fangarōngarō me lafakao mbanoea Lowalangi si fatioe tōdō chōra. III. Fangandrō fangorifi.

(*Faigi gōi: Sin. 60. Sam. II. 8, 3-14*).

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō, Famahaō.

I. He Lowalangi! No irongo tōgi dalingama, no latoenō chōma ira amama, ira toeama zeboea andrō, nilaoemō ba gōtōra, ba gōtō fōna andrō. (*Moz. V. 6, 20-25*).

- 3 No ōtimba soi niha tangamō andrō, ba no ōfataro ira (ndra toeama); no ōfakiko soi niha, ba no ōbologō ira (ndra toeama).
- 4 Tenga moroi ba wangōnara, wa tola la'ochōgō danō, ba tenga moroi ba da'iora, wa mōna ira, ha moroi ba dangaoe kambōlō ba moroi ba da'iomō ba moroi ba haga mbawaoe andrō, me no ō'omasi'ō ira.
- 5 Ja'oegō sa razogoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi; wā'ō wangorifi Ndraono Jakobo andrō! (*Sin. 74, 12*).
- 6 Moroi chōoe, wa ma'ila matimba zamakao ja'aga ba moroi ba dōimō andrō, wa mahoendragō tooe zi fa'oedoe chōma.
- 7 Ba wanagoe lō'ō sa oedōnadōna, ba si'ōligoe andrō, ba lō i'orifido. (*Sin. 20, 8*).
- 8 Ha sa ja'oegō zangefa'ō ja'aga ba zamakao ja'aga, ba aila zi fatioe tōdō chōma ōbe'e.
- 9 Ba chō Lowalangi masoeno ndra'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoc masoeno dōimō andrō.
- 10 II. Ba noa zoei ōtibo'ō ndra'aga ba no ōbe'e aila ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa'ae fao ndra'oegō ba zi mōi fasowō andrō chōma.
- 11 Moloi ndra'aga ba zamakao ja'aga ōbe'e, ba no moraboe zi fatioe tōdō chōma.
- 12 No ōloeloe ndra'aga, hoelō mbiribiri nitaba ō, ba no ōfazawili ndra'aga ba niha baero.
- 13 No ō'amawa mbanoecae, side'ide bōli, lō ni'eboea'ōmō bōlinia.
- 14 Laherai ndra'aga si so ba ngaima ōbe'e, irege la'igi'igi'ō ndra'aga si tefasoei ja'aga ba la'o'ajaga. (*Sin. 79, 4. Raz. I, 9, 7*).
- 15 No ōbe'e amaedola ndra'aga ba niha baero, awō wa lalalichō ira chōma soi niha.
- 16 Lō mamalōmalō ba doedoema hōrōgoe wa'ailagoe andrō, no tehawoe ndra'o fa'aila andrō, si no gōna ndra'odo.
- 17 Bōrō li zango'aja ja'odo, awō li za-
- nandra'waisi ja'o ba si fatioe tōdō andrō, ba somasi folace balō, ni'ila'ila hōrōgoe.
- III. Da'ō fefoe zanōrō ja'aga, he 18 wā'ae lō olifoega ndra'oegō, ba he wā'ae lō si falimo ndra'aga, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōoe.
- Lō si fabali dōdōma ba lō nihole'ōma ja'aga, wondrōi lala andrō chōoe. 19
- Wa no ōfoefoe ndra'aga ba naha 20 nasoe ana'a andrō, awō wa no ōhawoei ndra'aga fa'ogōmigōmi.
- Na no olifoega mena'ō dōi Lowa 21 langima andrō, na no ma'oro'ō dangama ba Lowalangi bō'ō,
- ba hadia, lō i'aloei da'ō Lowala- 22 ngi? Pila sa atō zi tobini ba dōdō. (*Sin. 7, 10*).
- Bōrō sa ndra'oegō, wa teboenoeboe- 23 noe ndra'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, hoelō mbiribiri nitataba ndra'aga, ba dōdō niha bō'ō. (*Rom. 8, 36*).
- Faoso! Hana wa mōrō'ō, ja'oegō 24 si lō foelitō! (*Sin. 35, 23*).
- Hana wa ōbini'ō mbawaoe ba hana 25 wa olifoe'ō wa'anoemanama ba famakao ja'aga andrō? (*Sin. 10, 1*).
- Noa sa aōndrō dōdōma, iroegi ba 26 gawoegawoe tooe, no fatōfa ba dano daloema.
- Faza'wā'ō, ba wanolo ja'aga ba ori' 27 ndra'aga ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō!

SINOENŌ 45.

I. Fanoeno razo seboea andrō, ba II. Fanoeno nihaniania [banoecae].

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali 1 „Ladari mbōhō” andrō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora. Fanoeno fa'omasi andrō. (*Fama'el. 19, 7*).

I. Falawoe dōdōgoe fehede oma- 2 siō. Oemane: Chō razo oetandrōsaigō nilaogoe andrō. Lelagoe andre, ba no fanoera, chō zanoera si no to'ōlō.

Si sōchi ndra'oegō, lō famaedoe 3 ba niha bō'ō. No tefadoewa ba

- mbeweoe zomasi nawōoe; da'ō mbōrō, wa no ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangi, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Sin. seb. 5, 10-16*).
- 4 Be'e ba mbōbō lōwilōwioe wōdamō andrō, ja'oegō sabōlō, lachōmioe ba fa'asalaŵamō andrō!
- 5 Tōrō, owaōwaō ba wamatōrō si doehoe ba fa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'atoelō, ba jamoefahaō'ō kambōlōoe ba za-ta'oe niha. (*Sin. 72, 4*).
- 6 Satarō nono wana andrō chōoe, mate barō gaheoe soi niha, tekiko zi fa'oedoe chō razo.
- 7 Daclaomamō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba si lō teboelō; si'ō ba wa'atoelō zi'ō zalaŵa andrō chōoe. (*Sam. II. 7, 13. Heb. 1, 8. 9*).
- 8 Somasi fa'atoelō ndra'oegō ba si fa'oedoe ba zabila; andrō wa no ibajoini ndra'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangiōe andrō, fanicha somoeso dōdō, moroi ba nawōoe fefoe.
- 9 Oi emoeri ba ŵe gōna farasi ba koeli mani noechaoe fefoe; omoeso dōdōoe ibe'e li mbiola, si oroi gōdo ifō goeaza. (*Amos, 3, 15*).
- 10 II. Fasoli ono razo alawe zomasi'ō andrō; no so ba gambōlōoe ngambatōoe, mo'a ja ana'a Gofiri.
- 11 Fondrondrongo ono alawe ba faigi ba be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ba hana na olifoe'ō niwami ba omo namaoe andrō. (*Moz. I. 2, 24*).
- 12 Ba na omasi razo wa'asōchimō andrō — sochō ja'oegō sa ia —, ba fosoemange ia.
- 13 Ba la'aloei wa'eboea dōdōoe banoea Diro andrō, mamoeala ira chōoe, fondrege zeboea ana'a, banoeara.
- 14 Ha sambalō lachōmi nono razo alawe jomo, bōna ame manō noechania.
- 15 Noecha nifotalachoi noechania, na la'ohe chō razo; la'ohe dania chōoe nono alawe (bō'ō), moroi foerinia, awōnia.
- 16 Omoeso dōdō niha ba ma'iki'iki, na la'ohe; mōi ira jomo ba gōdo razo.
- Fangali ndra amaoe dania nonooe; 17 sagōrō tanō misa ōfataro ira sa-iaŵa.
- Ba itōrō tōdō nga'ōtō dania fēfoe 18 dōimō oebe'e; andrō lasoeni dania ndra'oegō soi niha, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 46.

Hati saro Lowalangida. (*Raz. II. 19, 35 b. t.*).

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; nilaoe 1 Ndraono Gora; dali ba nono alawe andrō. Sinoenō.

Saŵatōda ba fangabe'eda Lowa- 2 langi, fanolo sabōlō, ba wa'aboe dōdō.

Andrō lō ata'oe ita, he ŵa'ae adoe- 3 doe danō, he ŵa'ae awoe'a hili, wanaŵa taloe nasi.

Hana na moe'oegoe nasi ba hana 4 na modoeloe, hana na moehisi hili ba wedoeloenia: Jehowa ngahōnō andrō nawōda, ba hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

Boto nidanō — omoeso dōdō mba- 5 noea Lowalangi ibe'e dahadahania; ni'amoni'ō andrō, naha Wondrege zalaŵa. (*Sin. 48, 3. Raz. II. 19, 21. Jes. 12, 3*).

Ba daloenia so Lowalangi, tebai 6 mangiwa ia; itolo ia Lowalangi, na moloeo.

Fageoegoea soi niha, mangiwa nōri; 7 ifarongogō linia, alaoe danō.

Jehowa ngahōnō andrō nawōda, 8 hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

Mi'aine, mifaigi nilaoe Jehowa, si 9 no mame'e tobali dōdō niha ba goeli danō. (*Raz. II. 19, 35*).

Sanenaŵa fanoewō iroegi wondrege 10 danō, samatō fana, soleŵa totoa doho, sanoenoe alitō koereta! (*Sin. 76, 4*).

Mibato, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, 11 wa ja'odo Lowalangi; salaŵa ndra'odo, salaŵa soi niha, salaŵa ba goeli danō!

Jehowa ngahōnō andrō nawōda, 12 hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

SINOENŌ 47.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no razo seboea ia.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Nilaœ Ndraono Gora. Sinoenō.
- 2 Ja'ami, niha fefoe, milaoe datawō! Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi chō Lowalangi, mi'eboea'ō limi!
- 3 Ni'ata'oeſi sa Jehowa, Fondrege zalaŵa andrō, razo seboea; barō mbawania goeli danō ma'afefoe.
- 4 No ibe'e barō mbawada soi niha ba barō gaheda niha baero.
- 5 No itoejoe chōda dāna chōda andrō, lachōmi ma'oeſoe Jakobo andrō, somasi ia. (*Sin. 16, 6*).
- 6 No mōi misi jaŵa Lowalangi, fao wa'owoeawoea dōdō; no mōi misi jaŵa Jehowa, fao li dorofe. (*Sin. 68, 19*).
- 7 Misoeno Lowalangi, mi'anoenō! Misoeno razo andrō, mi'anoenō!
- 8 Razo sa Lowalangi ba goeli danō ma'afefoe; mi'anoenō, si so tōdō! (*Sin. 93, 1*).
- 9 Lowalangi zamatōrō soi niha. No moedadao Lowalangi ba dadaomania andrō, ni'amoni'ō.
- 10 No owoelo zalaŵa soi niha, awō mbanoea Lowalangi Gaberahamo andrō; chō Lowalangi sa mbaloese ba goeli danō; salaŵa seboea ia. (*Sin. 89, 19*).

SINOENŌ 48.

I. Banoea razo seboea andrō.
II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba wangorifi andrō.

- 1 Sinoenō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora.
- 2 I. Seboea Jehowa ba nisoeno sibai ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba hili ni'amoni'ō chōnia. (*Sin. 46, 5*).
- 3 Palāŵa'ō ia omasiō hili Ziona andrō, fa'omoeso dōdō nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, tānō mijōoe, banoea razo seboea andrō. (*Ngen. Jer. 2, 5. Mat. 5, 35*).
- 4 No i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi, ba gō-

donia andrō, wa ja'ia mba'aba'ania. Hiza sa, no owoelo razō, no so ira moroi sa, dozi. (*Raz. 11, 19*). Ba ha la'ila, ba tobali dōdōra, to-kea ira ba moloi, ata'oe. Ihawoei ira fogichi ba da'ō ba fanizinizi, hoelō ba zadono. Angi timoe chōoe wamoto nowo Darisi. Si mane famondrongoma ja'ia wangelama ba mbanoea Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangida; i'aro'ō ia Lowalangi, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

II. Mafatooetoe wa'eboea dō-
dōoe andrō, ja'ogē Lowalangi, ba-
cha ba gosali andrō chōoe. Si mane tōimō andrō, ja'ogē Lo-
walangi, si manō gōi wa'aterongo
doeriamō, iroegi ba wondrege danō;
no fahōna wa'atoelō ba dangaoe
kambōlō. Omoeso dōdō hili Ziona andrō,
owoeawoea dōdō nono Jakobo ala-
we, bōrō wangoehoekoemō andrō.
Mifasoei Ziona andrō, milili, mi'e-
rai maligenia. Minehegō mba'aba'ania andrō, mi-
faigi gōdonia andrō, ena'ō midoe-
nōdocnō ba zi sagōtō niha dania.
Wa no Lowalangida Lowalangi
andrō, si lō mamalōmalō; ja'ia zo-
lohe tangada, iroegi wa'amate.
(*Jes. 25, 9*).

SINOENŌ 49.

Faja gana'a ba faja wanōtōna chōnia.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Nilaœ Ndraono Gora; Sinoenō.
(*Faigi gōi Zin. 37, 73*).
- 2 Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, dozi soi! Mibe'e ba dōdō, ja'ami sowanoea ba goeli danō fefoe.
- 3 Ja'ami, ono niha fefoe, he so'ana'a ba he noemana!
- 4 Ilaœ wa'ateateoea bewegoe, ba nifatooetooegoe tōdōgoe, ba fangila watahōgō.
- 5 Oebe'e mbōrō dalingagoe ba ni-

- wa'ō, ba oebokai dahōdahō andrō chōgoe, wolaoe biola nitika side'ide. (*Sin.* 78, 2).
- 6 Hana wa ata'oedo, na ba'wa si lō sōchi, na tefasoei ndra'o, horō zi hoendragō ja'odo?
- 7 Sabe'e tōdō ba zi so chōra ba sannenō ja'ira ba wa'eboea gana'ara andrō.
- 8 Lō sangila mangōhōli talifoesōnia, lō sangila mame'e hōli chō Lowalangi.
- 9 (Abōlō ebōea hōli nosora; ibato sa'ae, iroegi zi lō aetoe). (*Mat.* 16, 26).
- 10 Ena'ō lō aetoe nosonia, ena'ō lō i'ila gohokoho.
- 11 Oroma sa'ae chōnia: Mate zatoea-toea, tekiko zambō tōdō, awō zi lō tōdō, larōi ba niha bō'ō zi so chōra. (*Sangomb.* 2, 16; 6, 2).
- 12 Lawai lō teboelō nomora, iroegi zi lō aetoe ba lō mamalōmalō nahia-ara, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; labe'e tōi danō dōira andrō.
- 13 Ba tenga si lō teboelō niha andrō, si so tōi; no fagōlōgōlō ba zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, nihori. (*Sangomb.* 3, 19. *Fet.* II, 2, 12).
- 14 Da'ō lala zabe'e tōdō ba chōra, ba si so foerira dania, ba la'oma-si'ō wehedera.
- 15 Ahōndrō si tooe ira, ba mbanoea tooe, hoelō mbiribiri, fa'amate zokoebaloi ja'ira, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi andrō, ba sadōlō tōdō zabōlō moroi chōra, ba taja nga'eoea; banoea tooe andrō nahiaara.
- 16 Ba Lowalangi zangefa'ō nosogoe ba wa'abōlō mbanoea tooe andrō; ihalō sa ndra'o chōnia. (*Hos.* 13, 14).
- 17 Bōi ata'oefi, na so zanōndra ana'a, ba na tedoe lachōmi, jomo chōnia. (*Job.* 21, 7-15).
- 18 Na mate ia, ba lō'ō sa i'ōhe da'ō fefoe, lō fao chōnia mitoe lachōminia andrō. (*Sangomb.* 5, 13. 14).
- 19 He wa'ae ifahowoe'ō ia ba wa'aoerinia — ba he lasoenō ndra'oegō,
- na ōhaogōhaogō chōoe. — (*Loek.* 16, 19-31).
- Ichamō zi sagōtō andrō, ndra 20 amania, si lō mangila haga sa'ae. Niha si so lachōmi ba si lō tōdō, 21 ba no hoelō zaliwāliwa ba danō, nihori dania. (*A.* 13).

SINOENŌ 50.

Famahaō ba wamosoemange Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gōi Zam.* I, 15, 22.)

Sinoenō; chō Gasato. (*Nga'ot.* I, 25, 1).

Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Johowa, 1
zihede ba si'ao ba danō, i'otarai
ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi ba
gaechoelania.

Moroi ba Ziona, fondrege zi zōchi 2
andrō, hoemaga Lowalangi.

So moroi sa Lowalangida ba lō 3
ibato wehede; alitō si mangamanga
hadia ia fōnania, ba no tefasoei ia
angi sabōlō. (*Sin.* 96, 13).

Moe'ao ia ba mbanoea si ja'wa, 4
ba ba danō, ba wangoehoekoe ba-
noeania. (*Jes.* 1, 2).

„Mi'owoeoi chōgoe zatoelō andrō 5
chōgoe, si no fawoe'oe li chōgoe
ba zoemange andrō.” (*Moz.* II, 24,
4-8).

Ba i'ombacha'ō wa'atoelōnia ba- 6
noea si ja'wa; Lowalangi sa za-
ngoehoekoe.

Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī banoea- 7
goe, edōna moehede ndra'o; ja'amī
Iraono Gizeraēli, da'oefadoehoe'ō
chōmi: Lowalangi ndra'odo, Lowa-
langimi.

Tenga bōrō zoemange andrō chōoe, 8
wa oetegoe ndra'oegō, lō'ō sa te-
boelō fōnagoe zoemange nitoenoe
andrō chōoe. (*Jes.* 1, 11).

Lō omasido oetema nono za'wi, mo- 9
roi jomo chōoe, ba he biribiri si
matoea, moroi ba kandra chōoe.
Chōgoe sa fefoe zaliwāliwa ba da- 10
nō, barō gatoea, oerifō niha ba hili,
ba ngahōnō.

- 11 Oe'ila fefoe wofe ba hili, ba hadia
zaliwāliwa ba mbenoea, ba oe'ila.
- 12 Na olofo ndra'o mena'ō, ba lō
oetoenō chōoe; chōgoe sa goeli
danō, awō nōsinia.
- 13 Hadia, oe'ā nōsi zawī, ba hadia,
oebadōe ndro mbiribiri si matoea?
- 14 **Be'e soemange Lowalangi wanga-
drō saoha gōlō, ba boe'a chō Wō-
ndrege zalaŵa andrō gamaboe'oe-
la limō!**
- 15 **Ba angarōfi li ndra'o, na baŵa
wamakao, ba oe'orifi ndra'oegō,
ba ōsoeno ndra'o dania.** (*Sin. 31,
8; 91, 15. Job. 22, 27*).
- 16 Ba ba zeboea horō iŵa'ō Lowala-
ngi: „Hadia wa ōtoenō gamachōita
andrō chōgoe, ba hadia wa ōhalō
ba mbewoe gamaboe'oe la ligoe.
(*Rom. 2, 21-23*).
- 17 Ba techōoe sa wamondrongo famō-
bawa lala andrō ba no ō'erogō da-
roma ligoe.
- 18 Na ō'ila zanagō ba omasi ndra'-
oegō, ba faofao ndra'oegō ba zohorō.
(*Efes. 5, 11*).
- 19 Lō nitahamō bewoe, ba zi lō sōchi,
ba no ifachai walimosa lelaoe.
- 20 No doemadac ndra'oegō wamatooe
talifoēsōoe; ono ninaoe no ōtandra-
ŵaisi.
- 21 Da'ō nilaoemō, ba lō sihede ndra'o,
ba ōwai no fagōlōgōlō ndra'o chōoe.
Ba oe'oe ba hoekoe ndra'oegō,
oe'oroma'ō chōoe. (*Sin. 73, 11*).
- 22 Ba mitōngōni da'ō, ja'ami solifoe
Lowalangi, fa bōi oesasawi ami, si
lō sangorifi.
- 23 **Same'e soemange fangandrō saoha
gōlō, da'ō zamolachōmi ja'odo, ba
ba zi lō sinogoe ba mbocaboeania
oe'oroma'ō wangorifi andrō chō
Lowalangi."**
- me no ihālō dongania Mbaseba a-
ndrō Dawido. (*Sam. II. 12*).
- I. He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō
ndra'o, ba wa'ebōea dōdōoe andrō;
heta golalōŵagoe, ba wa'ahachō
dōdōoe andrō, si no ebōea. (*Loek.
18, 13*).
- Haogō sasai chōgoe zalagoe andrō,
haogō ndra'o, heta horōgoe.
- Aboto sa ba dōdōgoe golalōŵagoe
ba lō teboelō ba doedoema hōrōgoe
andrō. (*Sin. 32, 5*).
- Chōoe no mosala ndra'odo, ha sa-
mbalō chōoe; ba no oelaoe zi lō
omasi'ō, ena'ō satoelō ndra'oegō,
na moehede'ō, ba ena'ō lō hadia
ia, ba wangoehoekoemō andrō. (*Rom.
3, 4, 19*).
- Hiza, fao zi lō atoelō, me toemboe
ndra'o ba fao horō, me itemado ina-
goe. (*Joh. 3, 6*).
- Hiza, omasi ndra'oegō zi doehoe, ba
dōdō, ba botochi ba dōdōgoe, ba
zi tobini, wa'atoeatoeamō andrō.
- Heta horōgoe sōefo, ena'ō aheta zi
ra'ira'io. Sasai ndra'odo, ena'ō afoesi
ndra'o moroi ba mbetoea. (*Moz. III.
14, 6, 7. Jes. 1, 18*).
- Farongogō chōgoe wa'omoeso dōdō
ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō, ena'ō ma'iki
dōlagoe andrō, nirasamō. (*Sin. 32,
3, 4*).
- Baloegō mbawaoe, bōi faigi horō-
goe, ba heta golalōŵagoe andrō,
fefoe.

SINOENŌ 51.

Fangandrō: I. Fāgefā horō, ba
II. Eheha, sangehao tōdō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Si-
noenō chō Dawido, me so Natāno
andrō, sama'ele'ō,

Ba oefahaō zolalō, ba lala andrō
chōmō, ba lafoeli ira chōoe si so
horō.

Efa'ō chōgoe horō fange'e andrō, 16
ja'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangi fa

ngorifigoe, ba isoeno wa'atoelömō andrō lelagoe.

- 17 Bokai mbewegoe, So'aja, ena'ō itoenō doeriamō bawagoe andre.
- 18 Lō'ō sa omasi'ō zoemange, oebe'e sa chōoe ena'ō, ba soemange nitocnoe, ba lō ba dōdōoe. (*Sin. 40, 7; 50, 8-13*).
- 19 Soemange Lowalangi andrō, ba ja'ia narō doto si no omboejoe; tōdō si no arasa ba si no aboto, ba tenga si lō ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 34, 19*).
- 20 Laoe zi sōchi, ba mbanoea Ziona, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; a'azōchi gōli kara andrō ba Jeroezalema.
- 21 Awenā dania omasi ndra'oegō zoemange si no atōelō, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange sa'oi so; ba la'he ba naha wame'e soemange chōoe nono za'wi.

SINOENÖ 52.

Tekiko zebōea horō ba lō teboelō zatoelō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, Famahaō; chō Dawido,
- 2 me mōi chō Zaelo Doēgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo, me i'ombacha'ō: „No mōi chō Gabimelechi Dawido.” (*Sam. I. 22, 9-19*).
- 3 Hadia wa ōsoeno'ō ba walōsōchi andrō, ja'oegō sabōlō? Lō'ō sa mamalōmalō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.
- 4 Famakiko ifachai lelaoe, wolaoe falimosa, hoelō wanōwō wa'atarō.
- 5 Omasi ndra'oegō zi lō sōchi, moroi ba zi sōchi, onasi'ō molaōe faja, moroi ba zi doehoe.
- 6 Fehede famakiko nilaoe dōdōoe, lela falimosa.
- 7 Ba ifakiko gōi ndra'oegō Lowalangi, i'etoe'ōgō; ira'oe ndra'oegō, itimba'ō baose chōoe, ideha'ō ba danō niha saōeri.
- 8 Ba la'ila satoelō ba ata'oe, ba la'igig'i'ō ia (lamane): (*Sin. 91, 8*).
- 9 „Hiza niha andrō, si lō mame'e ba'aba'ania Lowalangi, sanōtōna ba

wa'eboea gana'ania, ba si no abōlō ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoenia.”

- 10 Ba ja'odo, ba hoelō dōla falo saōeri, 10
ba nomo Lowalangi, oedōnadōna ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, lō mamalōmalō. (*Sin. 92, 13-16*).
- 11 Lō oefamalōmalō wanocno ja'oegō, 11
me no ōmanō; oedōnadōna ba dōimō andrō, si sōchi sa ia, wamaigi zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe.

SINOENÖ 53.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'eloengoe niha. II. Folaoe zebōea horō andrō. Fa'omoeso dōdō zatoelō.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; dali 1
Machalata andrō. Famahaō; chō Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 14.*)

- I. I'wa'ō tōdōnia sowōhō mowa: 2
„Lō Lowalangi.” No lalaoe zi lō sōchi, manao horō ira, sogoro ita; samōsa lō solaoe si sōchi.
- No ifaigi mitooe nono niha Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ila, na so zamōsa satoeatōea, sanofoe Lowalangi. 3
No ahori fabali ira, dozi no tekiko; 4
lō solaoe si sōchi, samōsa lō'ō.
- Hadia, lō fa'aboto ba dōdō zolaoe 5
si lō sōchi? Si manga mbanoēagoe nifemanga roti, ba lō'ō sa la'angarōfi li Lowalangi.
- II. Ba da'ō ihawoei ira fa'a 6
ta'oe, lō lai wa lō bōrō wa'ata'oe; ifazawili sa Lowalangi dōla zanoewō ja'oegō. Aila ira ōbe'e, me no itibo'ō ira Lowalangi.
- Ena'ō na so wangorifi Ndraono 7
Gizeraēli andrō, si otarai Ziona! Na i'efa'ō mbanoecania Lowalangi ba goeroengara andrō, ba ma'iki Ndraono Jakobo, omoeso dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.

SINOENÖ 54.

Fangandrō fangorifi ba famaboe'oe fangandrō saōha gōlō.

- Chō doeka wanoeno andrō, fao 1
mbiola. Famahaō; chō Dawido, me so mbanoea Zifi andrō,

- 2 me lamane chō Zaoelo : „Hadia, 7
tenga ba chōma ibini'ō ia Dawido?”
(*Sam. I. 23, 19; 26, 1*).
- 3 He Lowalangi! Orifi ndra'odo tōi-
mō andrō; ohe ba zatoelō, ba wa'-
abōlōmō andrō.
- 4 Fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe Lo-
walangi, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba
wehede mbewegoe andre.
- 5 Noa sa maoso niha bō'ō, oedoegoe.
sabōlō zangaloei famoenoe ja'odo;
lō ba doedoema hōrōra Lowalangi.
- 6 Hiza, Lowalangi zanolo ja'o, So'aja
zanganae'ō nosogoe.
- 7 Mangandraoei ba zi fa'oedoe chō-
goe zi lō sōchi andrō; fakiko ira,
ba wa'adochoemō andrō!
- 8 Ba oefosoemange ndra'ocgō, soroi
ba dōdō, oesoeno dōimō andrō,
ja'ogō Jehowa, me no si sōchi.
- 9 Noa sa i'orifi ndra'o ba wa'aboe
dōdō andrō fefoe; wa'omasigoe wa-
maigigoe si fa'oedoe chōgoe andrō.
(*Sin. 59, 11*).

SINOENÖ 55.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fa'-
oedoe si lō sōchi, ba ba zi fahoewoe si
falimo. II. Fanōtōna fanolo Lowa-
langi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; fao
wolaoe biola. Famahaō; chō Da-
wido.
- 2 I. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'ogō
Lowalangi, ba wangandrōgoe andre;
bōi bini'ō ndra'ogō, na oe'anga-
rōfi li ndra'ogō!
- 3 Faigi ndra'o ba fondrondrongo chō-
goe; eloengeloengoe misa ndra'o
ba wangerōngarōgoe andre, ba me'e
dōdōgoe.
- 4 Ba wagoegoeasa zi fa'oedoe andrō
ba ba wamalangōgō zebōea hōrō
awōra; lahawoei sa'ae ndra'o fa-
makiko ba abōlō sibai watioesara
chōgoe.
- 5 Manizi bacha dōdōgoe ba no iha-
woei ndra'o fa'ata'ogoe wa'amate.
- 6 Ata'oc ndra'o ba mogichido ba
ibaloegō ndra'o fehocha mboe.

Ba oemane : Ena'ō mo'afi ndra'- 7
odo, si mane marafadi, ba moe-
hombo ena'ō ndra'o misa, fa ahono
ndra'odo. (*Sin. 11, 1*).

Hiza, oesa'wa zarōoe ena'ō, ba 8
oe'iagō danō si mate.
Oe'aliogō ena'ō woloi, oesa'wa zi lō 9
gōnado angi ba teoe laōhō.
Fakiko ira, So'aja, fabali lelara! 10
noa sa oe'ila wamalangōgō ba fa-
sosota ba mbanoea. (*Sam. II. 17,*
14).

Bongi ma'ōchō lafasoei ba dete 11
gōli, ba famakoejoe ba fangaboe
dōdō bacha.

Famakiko bacha; famalangōgō a- 12
wōra ba falimosa lō mamalō ba
kade chōra.

Tenga sa si fa'oedoe zango'aja ja'- 13
odo; na si manō, ba oetaha; tenga
si fatioe zi fajawa chōgoe; na si
manō, ba oebini'ō ena'ō ndra'o
chōnia.

Ja'oego sa'ae, niha si mane ja'odo, 14
si fahoewoe ba si no fa'ila li chōgoe.
(*Sin. 41, 10. Sam. II. 15, 12*).

No fahoeohoe ita ba zi ha ja'ita, 15
no fao ita we'amōi ba nomo Lo-
walangi, awō zato andrō.

Jamoechamō ira fa'amate si lō 16
moedōnadōna, ndramoesa'wa mba-
noea tooe, aeri! Si lō sōchi sa ba
nomora, ba dōdōra bacha.

II. Ba ja'odo, ba oe'angarōfi li 17
Lowalangi, ba i'orifi ndra'o Jehowa.
Na owi ba na mahemoloe mba- 18
noea ba na laloeo mangarōngarō
ndra'o, ba me'e ndra'o, ba ifon-
drondrongo ligoe.

I'orifi nosogoe, i'atoelō'ō, fa bōi 19
lalaoe chōgoe, ato sa'ae zi fa'oedoe
chōgoe.

Ifondrondrongo Lowalangi ba ihō- 20
ndrōgō ira, sidadao sa ia, no ararā;
lō'ō sa lalalalini gera'erara ba lō
la'ata'oei Lowalangi (*Sin. 102, 27*).

No i'oro'ō dangania, wombambaja 21
si no atoelō chōnia, no ibe'e ba za-
lacha wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia.

Hoelō dawō mbawi wa'alōsō mbe- 22
42

wenia, ba fanoewō dōdōnia; salōsō moroi ba wanicha wehedia, ba si ndroehoenia, ba bawa wōda. (*Jer. 9, 7. Sin. 57, 5*).

- 23 **Be'e noro Jehowa norooe andrō, ba i'orifi'ō, lō ibe'e mangiwa zatoelō tōdō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (*Fet. I. 5, 7*).
- 24 Ba ja'oegō Lowalangi zanimba ja'ira si tooe ba mbawa gohokoho; sange'enge'e andrō ba si falimolimo andrō, ba lō ichamō taloe niha no-sora, ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chōoe. (*Sin. 102, 25*).

SINOENŌ 56.

Fangandrō fanolo ba zi fatioe tōdō andrō ba fanōtōna ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Marafadi si lō li, ba niha bō'ō;” chō Dawido; oemanō, me lara'oe ia Dawa Wilisiti ba Gata. (*Sam. I. 21, 11–16*).
- 2 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, Lowalangi, la'isō sa'ae ndra'o niha, lasasagō ndra'o sanoewō, si lō mamalōmalō.
- 3 Ma'oma'ōchō la'isō ndra'o si fa'oedoe chōgoe; ato sa'ae zi fasoewō chōgoe, seboea hocho.
- 4 Na loeo ata'oe ndra'o, ba manōtōna ndra'o chōoe.
- 5 **Moroi ba Lowalangi wa oesoeno daroma linia; chō Lowalangi manōtōna ndra'odo, lō ata'oedo; hadia nilaoe nōsi niha chōgoe?** (*Sin. 27, 1; 118, 6. Jes. 12, 2. 51; 12. Heb. 13, 6*).
- 6 Hadia, ni'orifi ira ba horōra andrō? Timba tooe soi niha andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba wōnoemō. (*Sin. 55, 24*).
- 9 No ō'erai woloiloigoe andrō. Be'e ba nahia andrō chōoe da'wa hōrō-

goe andrō. Tenga no so ia ba zoera chōoe?

Ba lafoeli ira foeri sanoewō ja'odo, 10 na loeo moe'ao ndra'o; lō mangiwa dōdōgoe, wa no awōgoe Lowalangi. **Moroi ba Lowalangi wa oesoeno 11 daroma linia andrō. Moroi ba chō Jehowa oesoeno daroma li andrō. Chō Lowalangi oedōnadōna; lō ata'oe 12 ndra'odo; hadia nilaoe niha chōgoe?** Hadia nifaboe'oegoe chōoe, ba ōmō- 13 goe, ja'oegō Lowalangi: oeboe'a chōoe zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō!

Noa sa ō'efa'ō nosogoe ba wa'amate, 14 lō ahele gahegoe ōbe'e ae, ena'ō fōna Lowalangi mowaōwaō ndra'o ba haga zaoeri. (*Sin. 116, 8. Job. 33, 30*).

SINOENŌ 57.

I. Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō. Fanōtōna chō Lowalangi. II. Famarooe dōdō ba wanoeno Lowalangi.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: 1 „Bōi fakiko!” Chō Dawido; oemanō, me moloi ia, chō Zaelo, me isa'wa dōgi narō hili andrō. (*Sam. I. 22, 1*).
- I. Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, Lowalangi, 2 hachōsi tōdō ndra'o! Chōoe sa'ae isa'wa tōdōgoe, ba loemō gafioe oe'aloei za'watō chōgoe, irege no noemalō misa wamakiko andrō. (*Sin. 91, 1, 2*).
- Chō Lowalangi, Fondrege zala'wa 3 moe'ao ndra'odo, chō Lowalangi andrō, sangasiwai hoehoeogoe.
- Ifatenge moroi si ja'wa ba zoroego, 4 i'orifi ndra'odo, ibe'e ni'o'aja zangisō ja'odo andrō; ifa'ohe'ō Lowalangi wa'eboea dōdōnia ba fa'adoe-hoenia andrō.
- Ba hoenō zingo so nosogoe; awō 5 zamaloea holahola galitō ndra'o tooe, awō nono niha so'ifō toho ba wana, si so lela fōda satarō.
- Ae ja'wa, Lowalangi, ja'wa mbanoea 6 si ja'wa, ja tehawoei goeli danō ma'asagōrō lachōmimō andrō!**

7 No lalaoe goe'ō gahegoe, no lafaō-
ndrō dōdōgoe; no lacharoe lōsoelō-
soe fōnagoe, ba ja'ira zāechoe bacha.
(*Sin. 7, 16*).

(*A. 8-12: Sin. 108, 2-6.*)

8 II. Abe'edōdōgoe, Lowalangi, abe'e
dōdōgoe, manoenō ndra'o ba oelaoe
mbiola.

9 Faoso, tōdōgoe, faoso biola nitika
seboea ba biola nitika side'ide! da'-
oesoesoegei wa'amoloe. (*Sin. 16, 9*).

10 Oesoeno ndra'oegō, So'aja, ba niha
misa; oelaoe noemanō chōoe ba niha
baero.

11 Ahōlō sibai sa wa'eboea dōdōoe,
iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa, ba iroegi
lawoeo wa'adoehoemō andrō. (*Sin.*
36, 6).

12 Ae ja'wa, Lowalangi, ja'wa mbanoea
si ja'wa; ja tehawoei goeli danō
ma'asagōrō lachōmimō andrō!

SINOENŌ 58.

I. Fangarōngarō, bōrō zala'wa sa-
moejoe'ō hoekoe. II. Fangandrō,
ena'ō ifakiko ira Lowalangi.

1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali:
„Bōi fakiko”; chō Dawido; oemanō.

2 I. Hadia, si ndroehoe satoelō ni-
wa'ōmi, ja'ami Lowalangi, no adōlō
wangoehoekeomi ono niha? (*Sin. 82*).

3 Famoejoe sa'ae mifachai tōdōmi, fa-
malangōgō itoelo tangami, ba danō.

4 Seboea horō andrō, ba no fabali,
i'otarai daloe ninara, ba solaoe faja
andrō, ba no eloengoe, i'otarai wa'-
atoemboera.

5 Timba zōfoe goelō zōfoera andrō,
hoelō zōfoe goelō safiso, sanozo tōgi
dalingania.

6 Si lō mamondrongo li zi fakelemoe,
li zi no to'ōlō fanaka. (*Sangomb.*
10, 11).

7 II. He Lowalangi, teoe nifōra ba
mbawara andrō; rasa mboha nono
zingo andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.

8 Ena'ō mangoeloe ira, ena'ō tobali
idanō, sahele misa; na ifaoedoegō
nono wana andrō chōnia, ba ja hoelō
nifalo'o.

Ja hoelō mbae'a ira, sangoeloe barō 9
wananania andrō, hoelō dabina
saechoe, si lō mangila haga zi mo-
loeo.

Ja lō fachamō la'ila zodoi andrō 10
bowoami, ba ibōzini aeri ia (Lo-
walangi).

Omoeso dania dōdō zatoelō tōdō, 11
na i'ila wolaoe balō andrō; isasai
dania gahenia ba ndro zeboea horō
andrō.

Ba lamane dania: „Si ndroehoe, 12
mobōli gōlō zatoelō tōdō andrō;
tenga faja, so Lowalangi, sangoe-
hoekoe ba goeli danō. (*Sin. 7, 9*).

SINOENŌ 59.

I. Fangandrō, ba zolohi awōra
andrō ba fanōtōna ba Lowalangi,
itolo. II. Tohoetohoe wangandrō ba
fanceno Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: 1
„Bōi fakiko”; chō Dawido; oemanō;
me ifatenge Saoelo, me latarogō
Dawido barō nomo, ba wamoeneo
ja'ia. (*Sam. I. 19, 11*).

I. Tolodo, Lowalangi, ba zi fa'- 2
oedoe andrō chōgoe; ba zi lō gō-
nado hadia ia fataro ndra'o, ba
zi maoso andrō, oedoegoe.

Efa'ō ndra'o ba zanao horō ba to- 3
lodo, ba zange'enge'e andrō.

Hiza sa, latarogō nosogoe, oroedoe 4
zabōlō, oedoegoe; ba lō salagoe ba
lō horōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi.

I'agohi ira, lō lai wa lō horōgoe, 5
ba lafa'anō ira. Faoso, faondragō
ndra'odo ba faigi. (*Sin. 44, 24*).

Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi nga- 6
hōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,
faoso, ba wangoehoekeomi niha baero,
fefoe! Samōsa bōi hachōsi tōdō, si
manga mbōli andrō, sanao horō.

Na bongi mangawoei ira, moekao, 7
hoelō nasoe, ba lafasoei mbanoea.
(*A. 15*).

Hiza, manandra'wa mbawara, fōda 8
ba mbewera, lamane: „Ha niha
zamondrongo?”

- 9 Ba ò'igi'igi'ò ira, ja'oeğò Jehowa, ajaoe niha baero, fefoe.
- 10 Fa'abölöğoe ndra'oeğò, chöoe manötöna ndra'odo; hatigoe sa Lowalangi. (*Sin.* 2, 4).
- 11 Ifaondragö chögoe wa'eboea döðönia Lowalangigoe andrö; wa'omasigoe wamaigi si fa'oeđoe chögoe, ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Sin.* 54, 9).
- 12 II. Böi boenoe ira, ena'ò lö olifoe mbanoegoe; fazawili ira fa'abölömö andrö ba timba tooe ira, jaoegö So'aja, baloesema!
- 13 Horö mbawara daroma li mbewera andrö; ena'ò tcfao'e'oe ira ba hocha andrö ba ba wangelifi andrö, ba ba waja andrö, nilaoera.
- 14 Fakiko ira, ba wönoemö andrö, fakiko, cna'ö lö ja'ira sa'ae, ena'ò aboto ba döðöra, Lowalangi zamatörö Iraono Jakobo, iroegi ba wondrege danö.
- 15 Ba ero owi, ba mangawoeli ira, moekao, hoelö nasoe, ba lafasoei mbanoea. (*A.* 7).
- 16 Mowaöwaö misa ba wangaloeli gö; ba na lö aboeso ira, ba la'osara-wongigö.
- 17 Ba ja'odo, ba oesoeno wa'abölöoe, ba ba zangochoelö wongi, ba owoea-woea döðögoe wa'eboea döðöoe andrö; noa sa'ae hatigoe ndra'oeğö ba sa'watögoe, me ba'wa wa'atosasagoe.
- 18 Da'oesoeno ndra'oeğö, ja'oeğö fa'abölögoe; hatigoe sa Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe andrö, seboea töðö.

SINOENÖ 60.

Fangandrö femöna ba nemali, si no töra fa'abölö.

- 1 Chö doeka wanoenö andrö, dali: „Ladari mböñö ba wamadochoe'ö;” oemanö; chö Dawido; famahaö, me fasoewö ia ba Ndrawa Ziria ba Mezofatamia ba ba Zoba, me mangawoeli Joabi, me 'alani Ndraono Gedomo ba ndraso nasio, si felendroea ngahönö. (*Sin.* 44. *Sam.* II. 8, 3. 13 b. t.; 10, 13. 18).

- He Lowalangi. no ötibo'ö ndra'aga, no öfazawiliga; sofönoe ndra'oeğö; ohe mangawoeli ndra'aga. No öfahisi danö, no öfabali; fadöhö zasilania, hoemeoe sa'ae. Fa'abe'e ni'oroma'öoe ba mbanoegoe andrö; no öfabadoegö chöma nago, salimboeanö ndra'aga. (*Jes.* 51, 17. 22).
- Ba ba zangata'oe fi ja'oeğö, ba no öbe'e dandra, ena'ö lafazawa ira, böörö zi doehoe andrö. (*Sin.* 20, 6). (*A.* 5-12; *Sin.* 108, 7-14).
- Ba ena'ö aeri zomasi ndra'oeğö, ba tologa tangaoe kambölö ba fondrondrongo chöma. No moehede Lowalangi, ba wa'ohaehaenia andrö: Sowoeawoea töðö ndra'odo, oefosasi Zichema ba oesoe'a ndraso Zeokota. Chögoe mado Gileadi, ba chögoe mado Manase; nöoegoe ba högögoe mado Geferaji ba si'o zala'wa chögoe mado Joeda. (*Moz* I. 49, 10).
- Naha wanasa chögoe Ndraono Moabi, ba Ndraono Gedomo oefazaoemba mbadagahegoe, ba sowoeawoea töðö ndra'oeğö chögoe, ja'oeğö tanö Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ha niha zolohe ja'odo ba mbanoea saro? Ha niha zamasao ja'o, iroegi ba Ndraono Gedomo? Hadia, tenga ja'oeğö zanibo'ö ja'aga, Lowalangi, ba si lö möi awö zanoewö andrö chöma, ja'oeğö Lowalangi? Tologa, ba zanasagö ja'aga andrö; faja sa'ae wangorifi ba niha! Na awö Lowalangi, ba malaoe, nifolaoe zabölö; ja'ia zi hoendragö tooe sanasagö ja'aga.

SINOENÖ 61.

- Fangandrö ba wa'aboe döðö ba fanötöna, ba fangandrö salahi razo. Chö doeka wanoenö andrö, nilaoe biola; chö Dawido. Fondrondrongo Lowalangi, wangeröngöngö andre, be'e mbörö dalingaoc ba wangandrögoe!

- 3 Moroi ba wondrege danō moe'aodo chōoe, na olofo dōdōgoe; ohedo ja'wa ba dete gara, sabōlō alawā chōgoe.
- 4 Sa'watō sa'ae ndra'oegō chōgoe, hati saro, ba' nemali andrō. (*Sin. 18, 2. 3; 71, 3*).
- 5 Ba nose chōoe sodo, iroegi zi lō aetoe, oesōndra wangorifi, na ibaloe-gōdo afioe. (*Sin. 63, 3*).
- 6 Noa sa ōfondrondrongo gamaboe'-oela ligoe andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, no ōbc'e chōgoe dāna zangata'oe'fi tōimō.
- 7 Ō'anae'ō noso razo, cna'ō gōtōgōtō wa'ara ndrōfinia. (*Sin. 21, 5*).
- 8 Lō teboelō ia ba gametahō Lowalangi, iroegizi lō aetoe; oroi'ō wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'adoehoe, ba wondrorogō ja'ia. (*Sam. 11, 7, 16*).
- 9 Ba oesoeno dōimō andrō si lō mamalōmalō, wamoe'a amaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ero ma'ōchō.

SINOENŌ 62.

I. Famaroe tūdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi. II. Fanenawā fanōtōna ba niha ba ba wafajaja.

- 1 Chō doeka wanocnō andrō, chō Jedoetoeno andrō, nilaoe Dawido. (*Nga'ot. I. 25, 1*).
- 2 I. Ha chō Lowalangi manōtōna dōdōgoe, no ahonohono, chōnia i'otarai wangorifigoe. (*Jes. 30, 15*).
- 3 Ha ja'ia we'ewe'e dōdōgoe ba fangorifigoe, hatigoe, tebai manō mangiwa ndra'o.
- 4 Heza iroegi misoewō niha si ha samōsa, wa edōna midoedogō ia, hoelō mbagolō si no aolo, hoelō gōli kara, si no moehisi?
- 5 Ha da'ō wamagōlōra, he lawisa wanimba tooe ja'ia, moroi ba nahanian sala'wa; faja zomasi ira; ba mbewera, ba famahowoe, ba ba dōdōra, ba fangelifi.
- 6 Ha chō Lowalangi manōtōna dōdōgoe, no ahonohono, chōnia sa'ae i'otarai fangorifigoe.
- 7 Ha ja'ia we'ewe'e dōdōgoe ba fangorifigoe, hatigoe saro; tebai ma-

nō mangiwa ndra'o. (*Sin. 18, 2. 3*); Chō Lowalangi oesōndra wangorifigoe ba toeriagoe; danedane wa'abe'egoe ba fanōtōnagoe, ba chō Lowalangi so. (*Sin. 61, 4*).

Bōi ja mamalōmalō wanōtōnami chōnia, ja'ami ono niha; mibokai dōdōmi chōnia; tōtōnafōda Lowalangi.

II. Fajafaja manō nono niha, faja nono zala'wa; na latoelo, ba isa'wa ja'wa; dozi ira, ba no angi. Bōi midōnadōna ba wemanga gan'a'a ba bōi mohocha ami ba niraboe; na misōndra gana'a, ba bōi molemba dōdōmi chōnia. (*Mat. 19, 22. Loek. 12, 19. 20. Tim. I. 6, 17*).

Samoeza no moehede Lowalangi, no mendroca oerongo da'ō, wa no chō Lowalangi wa'abōlō. Ba chōoe wa'eboea dōdō, ja'oegō So'aja: ōsoelōni sa ba zamōsana nilaoenia. (*Rom. 2, 6-11*).

SINOENŌ 63.

Fehoeloe dōdō ba Lowalangi ba ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido, me so ia ba danō si mate, tanō mado Joeda. (*Sam. I. 22, 5; 23, 14; 24, 1*).

He Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō, oehoelō wongi wanga-loei ja'oegō; owōchi dōdōgoe chōoe, no sodoefodoe'lo lela nōsigoe, ba danō si mate, si no okōlikōli, si lō idanō. (*Sin. 42, 3; 143, 6*).

Si manō wamaigigoe ja'oegō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, cna'ō oe'ila wa'abōlōoe, awō lachōmieoe andrō.

Sōchi moroi ba wa'aoeri wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō. Isoeno ndra'oegō bewegoe.

Ba gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe oesoeno ndra'oegō, oefaza'wa dangagoe ba dōimō andrō.

Hoelō ni'aboeci'ō oeto dōla ba tawō dōdōgoe, ba manoenō mbawagoe, ma'iki mbewegoe.

Na itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oegō ba

gasogoe; oefatooe tooe tödögöe ndra'-oegö ba zi bongi.

- 8 Fanologoe sa'ae ndra'oegö, ba ba loemö gafioe andrö ma'iki ndra'odo.
- 9 Lõ ibõhõli ndra'oegö tödögöe; itoe-woe ndra'odo tangaoe kambõlõ.
- 10 Ba ja'ira, sangaloei nosogoe, ba wamakiko ja'odo, ba ba wondrege gohokoho danö nahara dania.
- 11 Ba mbawa zi'õli tetoe'õ ira, ba õ nasoe ana'a ira dania.
- 12 Ba omoeso döddõ razo ba chõ Lowalangi; lasoen ira dozi si fahõloe ba chõnia; tefa'afoe sa'ae mbawa zolaoe faja.

SINOENÖ 64.

I. Fangarõngarö ba walõsõchi zi fa'oedoe andrö. II. Fanõtõna fanolo chõ Lowalangi.

- 1 Chõ doeka wanoenö andrö, sinoenö; chõ Dawido.
- 2 I. Fondrondrongo ligoe Lowalangi, ba wangerõngarö andre; orifi ndra'o, ba gameta'oeõ emali andrö.
- 3 Bini'õ ndra'o, ba wamagõlõ zanao horö andrö, si no tobini; ba zolaoe si lõ sõchi andrö, si no oroedoe, si fagoeagoea.
- 4 Sangatarõsi lelara, fa hoelö nichoe gari: lafo'õsi wanara fehede safõchõ. (*Sin. 57, 5*).
- 5 Ba wamana satoelö tödö andrö, ba zi lõ oroma; lafana ia lõ moedõnadõna, lõ ata'oe ira. (*Sin. 11, 2*).
- 6 Abe'e ira ba wolaoe si lõ sõchi, itörö lira wolaoe fesoe, ba lamane: Ha niha zangila? (*Sin. 94, 7*).
- 7 Lafachai zi lõ sõchi, lamane: „No awai chõda, no tafagõlõsi.” Ba arõ doto niha ba tödõnia, ba no abacha.
- 8 II. Ba ifana ira Lowalangi; so nono wana si lõ moedõnadõna ba mesochö ira.
- 9 Ba salaoe tooe ira, ilangö ira lelara, ba dozi sangila ja'ira, ba lafatalichõ ira. (*Sin. 7, 16*).
- 10 Ba ata'oe niha fefoe, ba ladoenö-

doenö wolaoe Lowalangi andrö, ba aboto ba döddõra halõwõnia.

Ba omoeso döddõ zatoelö tödö andrö, 11
ba chõ Jehowa, ba abe'e döddõnia chõnia; ba lasoen ira dozi sadõlõ tödö.

SINOENÖ 65.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, samatörö banoeania, sahõlihõli döddõda. II. Fanoeno So'aja tanö, awö nõsinia, seboea tödö.

Chõ doeka wanoenö andrö; 1
oemanö; chõ Dawido; sinoenö.

I. Si nangea nisoeno ndra'oegö, 2
ba Ziona, ja'oegö Lowalangi; laboe'a chõoe gamaboe'oela li andrö. Samondrondrongo fangandrö ndra'oegö; dozi niha mangondrasi ja'oegö. 3

No ilangö ndra'o ngawalö golalõwã; 4
ba salama andrö, ba ja'oegö zangefatõ.

Ja ahowoe nitoejoemö, niteheoe fa' 5
ahatö chõoe, ena'õ ba golajamamö so ia; aboeso ndra'aga si sõchi andrö, ba nomo chõoe, awö ni'amoni'õ andrö ba gosolimö andrö. (*Sin. 84*).

Õtema lima sata'oe ndra'aga, ba 6
wa'atoelö, ja'oegö Lowalangi fangorifima, sawatö nõsi goeli danö fefoe, iroegi ba wondrege, awö nõsi nasi, fondrege zarõoe.

Samedadao hili andrö, ba wa'abõlõnia, si no mamõbõ taloe fa'abe'e. 7
Sangahonogö oegoe'oegoe nasi andrö, awö wegogogoso ndroeloe andrö, awö wagoegoeasa soi niha, andrö. (*Sin. 89, 10*).

Ba la'ata'oe fi dandra andrö chõoe 9
si so ba wondrege danö; owoea-woea döddõ niha õbe'e, ba gatoomboecha loeo ba ba gaechoela.

II. No õtörö danö, wamaigi 10
ja'ia, õfatörö chõnia nidanö, abõlõ mboeania õbe'e. Ba goemboe andrö chõ Lowalangi, ba no fahõna nidanö. Õfowoea chõra danö; si manö sa wangazõchioe ja'ia. (*Sin. 40, 5*).

- 11 Ōfo'idanō gowotonia, fangombœ-joe nifakoe andrō; adoedoe ōbe'e, ba deoe andrō, ōfahowoe'ō zinanō chōnia. (*Sin. 104, 13-16*).
- 12 No ōfo'aja ba hōgō ndrōfi wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; sahele fanicha laheoe andrō.
- 13 Mowōi ndraso ba danō si mate, ba la'okaero wa'owoeawoea dōdō hili.
- 14 Tefo'aja biribiri mbenoea ba tefobaloebaloe boea danō ndraso; oi owoeawoea dōdō, oi manoenō.

SINOENŌ 66.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, ba wamatorōnia, sahōlihōli dōdōda. II. Fanoeno ja'ia, ba wangorifi andrō. III. Famaboe'oe fangandrō saoha gōlō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō : oemanō; sinoenō,

- 1 I. Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi chō Lowalangi, dozi tanō!
- 2 Misoeno doeria dōinia andrō, mibe'e zoemange fanoeno ja'ia.
- 3 Mimane chō Lowalangi: „Ha lō ata'oe ita wolaoemō andrō! Bōrō wa'abōlōoe wa lakōwō ira fōnaoe si fa'odoe chōoe.
- 4 Dozi tanō mangaloeloe chōoe dania, ba lasoeno ndra'oegō, ladoenōdoenō dōimō andrō.”
- 5 Mitaboe, mifaigi halōwō Lowalangi andrō; sata'oe ita nilaoenia ba nono niha.
- 6 No ibali'ō tanō sabe'e nasi andrō; latōrō tanō noengo idanō andrō, ba no omoeso dōdōda chōnia ba da'ō. (*Moz. II, 14, 21. Jos. 3, 17*).
- 7 Samatōrō ia si lō mamalōmalō, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; ifaigifaigi hōrōnia soi niha andrō; tebai maoso zi fatandro andrō.
- 8 II. Misoeno Lowalangida andrō, ja'ami soi niha, mi'eboea'ō limi, wanoetoenō toeriania.
- 9 Sanganaoe'ō nosoda, ba si lō mame'e ahele gaheda.
- 10 Noa sa ōtandraiga ndra'aga, ja'oegō Lowalangi, no ōlaoegō ndra'

aga, nifolaoegō firō. (*Amaed. 3, 3*). No ōfa'oe'oe ndra'aga ba goe'ō, ba no ōfonoro saboea zolama. No ōfatōrō ba hōgōma ja'wa niha, ba galitō ba ba nidanō maroegi, ba no ō'ohe ja'wa ndra'aga ba zebolo tanō. (*Jes. 43, 2*).

III. Mōido ba gosali chōoe, oe'ohe zoemange nitoenoe ba oeboe'a chōoe gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō, nifabokagoe bewegoe, si no aloea ba mbawagoe, ba wa'atosasagoe andrō.

Oe'ohe chōoe zoemange nitoenoe, satabō, awō mbiribiri si matoea, samohoea ba galitō; sa'wi ba biribiri si matoea oebe'e soemange.

Mi'aïne, mifondrondrongo, dozi ami, sangata'oe'fi Lowalangi, ba oedoenōdoenō nilaoenia ba nosogoe andre, Chōnia moe'ao mbawagoe, fanoeno ba lelago.

Na no oefachai mena'ō zi lō atoelō, tōdōgoe, ba lō ifondrondrongo mena'ō ligoe So'aja. (*Amaed. 28, 9. Joh. 9, 31*).

Ba no ifondrondrongo Lowalangi, no ibe'e ba dōdōnia li wangandrōgoe andrō.

Nisoeno Lowalangi, si lō mangositengagō wangandrōgoe andrō, si lō mamōda fa'eboea dōdōnia chōgoe.

SINOENŌ 67.

Fangandrō saoha gōlō howoeshowoe Lowalangi andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; sinoenō; oemanō.

Jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia chōda Lowalangi ba jamoefahowoe'ō ita; jamoefohaga mbawania chōda. (*Moz. IV, 6, 24. 25*).

Ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō lala andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero wangorifi andrō chōoe.

Sanoeno ja'oegō soi niha, ja'oegō Lowalangi, sanoeno ja'oegō dozi soi. (*Sin. 117, 1*).

- 5 Somocso tōdō soi niha misa ba so-
woeawoea tōdō, me ō'ohē ba wa'-
adōlō wangochoekoe soi, me ōfatōrō
soi niha misa.
- 6 Sanoeno ja'ōegō soi niha, ja'ōegō
Lowalangi, sanoeno ja'ōegō dozi soi.
- 7 No ibe'e baero mboecania tanō;
ifahowoe'ō ita Lowalangi, Lowala-
ngida andrō. (*Sin. 65, 10*).
- 8 Ifahowoe'ō ita Lowalangi ba la'ata'-
oefi ia balō danō fefoe. (*Sin. 33, 8*).

SINOENŌ 68.

Fanoenō Dawido, ba wemōna a-
ndrō. I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, sanolo
Iraono Gizerašili. II. Famasoegi ba
dōdō femōna mbanoea Lowalangi,
fōna. III. Femōna Lowalangi, we'-
amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Zam. II. 12, 26-31*.)

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō
Dawido; sinoenō; oemanō.
- 2 I. Ja maoso Lowalangi, ja zoemae-
we zi fa'ōedoe chōnia, ja moloi zi
fatioe tōdō chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 10, 35*).
- 3 Simane simbo ba nangi, ja si manō
wamoloimō ja'ira; si māne sigoe-
sigoe, salaoe ba galitō, wa'adoedoe
zeboea horō, fōna Lowalangi.
- 4 Ba somoeso tōdō zatoelō andrō, so-
woeawoea tōdō tánō fōna Lowa-
langi, ba sa'iki ba wa'omoeso dōdō
andrō.
- 5 Misoeno Lowalangi, midoenōdoenō
dōinia andrō; mifolala zanōrō be-
noea andrō; Jehowa dōinia. Ba
mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi tánō fōna-
nia! (*Jes. 57, 14*).
- 6 Ama zi lō ama, si lō ina, ia, Lo-
walangi, ba nahiania ni'amoni'ō
andrō. (*Sin. 10, 14*).
- 7 Lowalangi, samaigi omo ba zi lō
omo; sangefa'ō nikoeroe, solohe ba
wa'ohahae dōdō; ba si lō molo'ō
li, ba ba danō si mate so nahia.
- 8 II. He Lowalangi, me mowaō-
waō ndra'ōegō no, fōna mbanoeae,
me ōtōrō danō, (*Moz. II. 13, 21*.
Sangochoek. 5, 4, 5).
- 9 ba hoemeoe danō, ba mowōi gōi

- mbanoea si ja'wa, tánō fōna Lowa-
langi; ba da'ō, ba hili Zina'i, fōna
Lowalangi, Lowalangi Ndraono Gi-
zerašili andrō. (*Moz. II. 19, 16-18*).
- No ōtefe teoe sabōnō dāna chōoe 10
andrō, ja'ōegō Lowalangi, hadia zi
no ōkōli, ba ō'okafoei.
- No monahia ba chōnia zato andrō 11
chōoc, no ōhaogō nahia zi noemana,
ba wa'ebaea dōdōoe andrō, ja'ōegō
Lowalangi.
- Terongo li zi mōna, ibe'e So'aja; 12
ato sibai zangombacha toeria si
sōchi, ira alawe. (*Jes. 52, 7*).
- Moloi razo zato, moloi, ba ifaosa 13
nihalō chōra ira alawe jomo.
- Na molombase ami ba gotaloea 14
kandra mbiribiri, ba hoelō gafi
marafadi ami, sosōnō wirō; sosōnō
gana'a sa'oesō mboera. (*Sangochoek.*
5, 16).
- Me ifazawili ba da'ō Si lō ambō 15
fa'abōlō razo andrō, ba hoelō nifa-
zaewe bōtoea hili Zalomono.
- Hili chō Lowalangi hili Mbazana 16
andrō; hili soja zoezoe hili Mba-
zana.
- Hana wa afōchō dōdōmi, ja'ami 17
hili soja zoezoe, ba hili andrō, so-
masi Lowalangi dadaomania? Ba
lō mamalōmalō, wa nahia Lowala-
ngi ia. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- Koereta Lowalangi andrō, ba no ba 18
ngafoeloe ngahōnō, mchōnō wa hō-
nō; no so ba chōra Zo'aja: — hili
Zina'i, ni'amoni'ō. (*Raz. II. 6, 17*.
Dan. 7, 10).
- No mōi mija'wa ndra'ōegō, no ō'ohē 19
nikoeroe nikoeroe andrō; no ōtema
game'ela ba niha, he ba zi lō mo-
lo'ō li, ena'ō lō teboelō Jehowa, Lo-
walangi. (*Ejes. 4, 8-10*).
- Nisoeno Zo'aja, ero ma'ōchō ō'onoro 20
noroda. Fangerifida Lowalangi.
(*Raz. I. 10, 13*).
- Lowalangi wangorifi chōda, Lowa- 21
langi andrō, ba Jehowa, So'aja a-
ndrō, ba i'ila lala wangefa ba
wa'amate.
- Si ndroehoe, iboto hōgō zi fatioe 22

- tōdō chōnia Lowalangi, ba alizoe-zoe zanōrō lala horō.
- 23 No iwa'ō So'aja: „Oe'ohē manga-woeli ira, moroi ba Mbazana, moroi ba dojo nasi oe'ohē ira mijaŵa.
- 24 Ena'ō ōfemondri ba ndro gaheoe, ba ena'ō mo'oeracha dōlōtōlō nasocmō, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.”
- 25 III. No lō la'ila, me ōtōrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, me itōrō Lowalangigoe andrō, razogoe, we'amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sam. II. 6, 13. 14. Sin. 24, 7. Moz. II. 15, 20*).
- 26 Mowaōwaō, zanoenō, ba itete, ba solaoe biola, ba hoenō nono alawe, samōzi faritia.
- 27 Misoeno Lowalangi, So'aja, ba go-woeloa andrō; ja'ami si oroi goe-mboe Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō! (*Jes. 48, 1*).
- 28 So ba da'ō Mbenijami, si achi andrō, samatōrō, ba salaŵa Ndraono Joeda, sato andrō chōra, ba salaŵa Ndraono Zebelonoi ba salaŵa Ndraono Nafetali.
- 29 No i'oroi'ō Lowalangi wa'asalaŵaoe. He Lowalangi, a'aro'ō nifa'emaue chōma!
- 30 Bōrō gosaliṃō andrō, ba Jeroezalema, wa la'ohē zoemange chōoe razo. (*Sin. 72, 10. 15*).
- 31 Tenaŵa zaliŵaliŵa andrō, barō zoechoe, awō ngawawā zaŵi si matoca andrō, awō nono zaŵi niha baero, ena'ō mangaloeloe ira, wo-lohe boto wirō. Fazawili soi andrō, somasi manocwō.
- 32 So dania razo Miseraji; i'aliogō i'oro'ō dangania chō Lowalangi tanō Gaitiofia andrō. (*Jes. 19, 21. Sin. 87, 4*).
- 33 Ja'ami ōri niha ba goeli danō, misoeno Lowalangi, misoeno Zo'aja!
- 34 Misoeno zanōrō banoea fondrege si jaŵa andrō, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara; hiza, ifarongogō linia andrō, li sabōlō.
- 35 Mitehc chō Lowalangi wa'abōlō; famatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli wa'asalaŵania andrō ba famatōrō banoea si jaŵa wa'abōlōnia. (*Sin. 29, 1*).

Sata'oe ita nilaoe Lowalangi, moroi 36
ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia; Lowa-
langi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō za-
me'e fa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e ba mba-
noeania. Nisoeno Lowalangi! (*Sin. 29, 11*).

SINOENŌ 69.

I. Fangarōngarō zi gōna famakao,
bōrō Lowalangi. II. Fangandrō fan-
gorifi. III. Fanoeno Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: 1
„Ladari mbōhō.” Chō Dawido.

I. Ōrifido Lowalangi, iroegi 2
sa'ae nosogoe molō andrō!

No alōmō ndra'o ba laza saba- 3
cha, si lō danedane gahegoe; no
oeroegi namō nidanō, ba itōrō hō-
gōgoe molō andrō.

Erege dōdōgoe we'aogoe, no odoe- 4
fodoefo dōlōtōlōgoe, alō sa'ae hō-
rōgoe wombalombaloi Lowalangi-
goc andrō.

Oja moroi ba rozi mboe ba hōgō- 5
goc zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, lō bōrō;
ato zamakiko ja'o, si fa'oedoe chō-
goc ba waja; labe'e ni'aligoe zi
tenga niraboegoe. (*Sin. 35, 19. Joh. 15, 25*).

He Lowalangi, ja'oegō zangila wa 6
si no ambō tōdō ndra'odo, ba tenga
si tobini chōoe lalōgoe andrō.

Bōi be'e aila ba chōgoe andre za- 7
nōtōna chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Je-
howa ngahōnō andrō! Bōi aila ba
chōgoe andre zangaloci ja'oegō, ja'-
oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli!
Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa oetaha wango'- 8
aja, wa tobaloe mbawagoe fa'aila.
(*Sin. 44, 23*).

No toballi niha bō'ō ndra'o ba da- 9
lifoēsōgoe, lō'ō sa'ae la'ilado ono
ninagoe andrō. (*Sin. 38, 12. Job. 19, 13*).

Noa sa'ae i'ado fōnoe andrō, ba 10
nomomō ba no gōnado fango'aja
zango'aja ja'oegō andrō. (*Joh. 2, 17. Rom. 15, 3*).

Me'e dōdōgoc ba lō mangama- 11
ngado, ba toballi fango'aja ja'odo.

- 12 Oe'onoecha gonigoni, ba tobali amae-
dola ndra'o chōra.
- 13 Lafatōe ndra'o sidadao ba mbawa
gōli ba samadoemadoe toeo, na ma-
noenō. (*Job. 30, 9*).
- 14 II. Ba ja'odo, ba chōoe oetandrō-
saigō wangandrōgoe, ja'ogō Jeho-
wa, na ba'wa wa'ebōea dōdōoe; he
Lowalangi, ba wa'abōlō wa'ebōea
dōdōoe andrō tema ligoe fanoloe
andrō, si lō farōi! (*Jes. 40, 8*).
- 15 Sōbi ja'wa ndra'o moroi ba laza a-
ndre, fa bōi alōmō ndra'o; ena'ō
aefa ndra'odo ba zi fatioe tōdō
chōgoe ba ba namō nidanō andre.
- 16 Bōi be'e itōrō hōgōgoe ja'wa molō
ba bōi be'e ahōndrō ndra'o ba na-
mō, ba bōi tehe idōehō mbawania
ja'wagoe kohokoho.
- 17 Fondrondrongo ligoe, Jehowa, oma-
siō sa wa'ebōea dōdōoe andrō, ota-
hōgō ndra'o, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe
andrō, si no ebōea.
- 18 Ba bōi bini'ō mbawaoe chō genonioe
andre; sata'oe sa'ae ndrā'odo; ta'-
ita'i fondrondrongo chōgoe!
- 19 Hatō'ōgō ba dōdōgoe, orifi; efa'ō
ndra'odo, hōrō zi fatioe tōdō andrō
chōgoe.
- 20 Ja'ogō zangila fango'aja ja'o andrō
ba fa'ailagoe ba fahōwōsa andrō,
nilaoe chōgoe; no so ba gameta-
hōoe zamakao ja'o fefoe.
- 21 Matedo ibe'e fango'aja andrō, oe'o-
fōchōi; oebazebaze'ō wa'ahachō dō-
dō, ba lō'ō, ba sondrara tōdō, balō
faloecha. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 2, 9*).
- 22 Labe'e ōgoe gawōchoe, ba me owō-
chi dōdōgoe ba lafabadoegō chōgoe
niro aisō. (*Mat. 27, 34, 48*).
- 23 Ja tobali fesoe naha gōra fōnara,
ja tobali tandra'wa ba zi lō fa'aboe
dōdō! (*Rom. 11, 9, 10*).
- 24 Ja ndroendroemō hōrōra, fa bōi la'ila
niha, ba mangiwangiwa zolara, si lō
mamalōmalō!
- 25 Hawoei ira bachoebachoe dōdōoe
andrō, jamoechamō ira holahola
wōnoemō andrō!
- 26 Ja adoedoe nahara, ja lō niha
- ba nosera andrō! (*Hal. zin. 1, 20*).
Me no solohi nibagooe andrō ira, ba 27
sanoetoenō fa'afōchō zesocho chōoe.
(*Jes. 53, 4*).
- Nōnō hōrō hōrōra andrō, ba bōi be'e 28
lachamō wa'atoelō andrō fōnaoe,
(*Rom. 1, 24*).
- Niboenoe dōira ba zoera wa'aeri 29
andrō, ba tebai tetanō ba zoera
dōira, awō dōi zatoelō. (*Loek. 10,*
20).
- Ba ja'odo, ba no si noemana ba si 30
no fahōna fa'afōchō, ba folohe ja'wa
ja'o wangorifi andrō chōoe, ja'ogō
Lowalangi.
- III. Da'oesocno dōi Lowalangi 31
ba wanoenō, oe'ebōea'ō doeriania
fangandrō saoha gōlō.
- Da'ō zomasi Jehowa, moroi ba za'wi 32
si matoea, moroi ba nono za'wi si
so tandroe ba sa'a. (*Sin. 50, 8-14*).
- La'ila si noemana ba omoeso dōdō; 33
ja'ami, sangaloei Lowalangi, ja aeri
dōdōmi! (*Sin. 22, 27*).
- Ifondrondrongo sa Jehowa li zi noe- 34
mana, ba lō i'ositengagō nikoeroe
andrō chōnia.
- Jamocsoeno ia banoea si ja'wa ba 35
tanō ba asi, awō zali'wali'wa bacha,
fefoe!
- Itolo sa Ziona Lowalangi ba ifoeli 36
itaroe'ō mbanoea Ndraono Joeda,
ba monahia ira ba da'ō, ba chōra
sa'ae.
- Ba latema ondrōita ma'oe'woe ge- 37
noninia, ba somasi tōinia zi soso
ba da'ō dania.

SINOENŌ 70.

Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fatioe
tōdō.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 40, 14-18*.)

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō 1
Dawido. Famasoe'gi ba dōdō. (*Sin.*
38, 1).

He Lowalangi, ta'ita'i orifi ndra'- 2
odo; aliogō, Jehowa, toledo!
Hana na aila zangaloei famoenoe 3
ja'o, hana na tehawoe fa'aila; hana
na lafoeli ira foeri ba na tobali fa-

ma'iki niha bō'ō zomasi fa'ate'ala-goe.

4 Ndra mangawoeli foeri ba wa'ailara andrō zangoema'ō: Ha! ha!

5 Ja sowoeawoea tōdō chōoe ba ja somoeso tōdō dozi sangaloei ja'oegō, ba dozi somasi fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō na lō mamalōmalō we'aora: „Eboea Lowalangi!”

6 Ba ja'odo, ba no seboea akaola ba si noemana; ta'ita'i, ae chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi! Sanolo ja'ō ndra'oegō ba sangorifi ja'ō; he Jehowa, bōi aragō'ō!

SIN ENŌ 71.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fatioe

tōdō. II. Famaboe'oe fangandrō
sacha gōlō chō Lowalangi.

1 I. Chōoe Jehowa, manōtona ndra'ō; bōi manō be'e aila ndra'odo!

2 Orifi ndra'ō, dali wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō, ba efa'ō ndra'ō; be'e mbōrō dalingaoe chōgoe ba tolo do!

3 Ena'ō na naha saro ndra'oegō chōgoe, nahiagoe, sa'watōgoe, si lō mamalōmalō; tete gara sa ndra'oegō chōgoe ba hatigoe! (Sin. 18, 3; 31, 3. 4).

4 He Lowalangigoe, efa'ō ndra'ō ba danga zeboea horō andrō, ba gochō zanao horō ba ba gochō zi hōndrōgō ja'odo!

5 Tōtōnafōgoe sa ndra'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, we'ewe'e dōdōgoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo.

6 Chōoeoetendrotendro'ō ndra'ō, i'otarai daloeninagoe; no ja'oegō zondrōni ja'ō moroi ba daloeninagoe; ja'oegō nisoenogoe, si lō mamalōmalō. (Sin. 22, 10).

7 Ato zahōlihōli tōdō chōgoe, ba ja'oegō za'watōgoe, si lō mangiwa. (Sin. 4, 4).

8 No fahōna ba mbewegoe wanoeno ja'oegō ba famolachōmi ja'oegō, ma'ōma'ōchō.

9 Bōi tibo'ō ndra'odo, na itoegoe atoea ndra'ō; na alō dōlagoe, ba

bōi farōi ndra'oegō chōgoe! (A. 18). Lafatooe sa ndra'ō si fatioe tōdō 10 chōgoe, ba sanarogō nosogoe, ba mamagōlō;

Ba lamane: „No i'erogō ia Lowa- 11 langi; migohi ia, mira'oe, lō'ō sa sangorifi!”

He Lowalangi! bōi arōoe'ōgō chō- 12 goe; ta'ita'i tolo do, ja'oegō, Lowa- langigoe!

Ena'ō na aila zangaloei famoenoe- 13 goe, ba ena'ō na tekiko; ja tehawoe wa fama'iki niha ira ba fa'aila zomasi fa'ate'alagoe!

II. Ba ja'ō, ba lō ocbōhōli wa- 14 nōtōna ba oedooe'ō doeriamō fefoe.

Jamoeodenōdoenō wa'atoelōmō a- 15 ndrō bewegoe, ba fangorifi andrō chōoe, ero ma'ōchō, me tcbai oe'erai.

(A. 8. Sin. 40, 6).

Oc'ohe nilaoe Zo'aja, Jchowa, se- 16 boea andrō, ha sambalō fa'atoelōmō andrō oesoeno.

He Lowalangi, no ōfahaō ndra'ō, 17 i'otarai iraono ndra'ō; ba iroegi ma'ōchō oedoenōdoenō zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe. (Sam. I. 7, 12).

Ba irege atoeado gōi, irege mohoe- 18 wa ndra'ō, ba bōi rōido, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō dangamō ba zi sagōtō niha dania ba fa'abōlōmō andrō ba zi so dania, fefoe. (A. 9. Jes. 46, 4).

Fa'atoelōmō andrō sa, ja'oegō Lo- 19 walangi, ba iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa, ja'oegō, si no molaoe seboea andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi; ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe! (Moz. II. 15, 11).

Ja'oegō, si no mamatōrō chōma 20 fa'afōchō ba fa'aboe dōdō, soja ngawalō, ba ōfoeli ō'orifi ndra'aga, ōfoeli ō'ohe ja'wa ndra'aga, moroi ba gohokoho danō andrō. (Sam: I. 2, 6).

Ōdoe'ō dania wa'asala'wagoe ba 21 ōfoeli ōrara dōdōgoe.

Ba ja'odo gōi, oesoeno ndra'oegō 22 wolaoe biola, oesoeno wa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, oelaoe chōoe mbiola nitika, side'.

ide, wanoenō ja'ogō, ja'ogō ni'a-
moni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli!

23 Sanoenō dania mbewegoe, na oesoe-
no ndra'ogō, ba sanoenō dōdōgōe,
ni'orifimō andrō.

24 Ba ifatoenō wa'atoelōmō andrō
lelagoe, ero ma'ōchō; me no aila
zomasi fa'ate'alagoe, me no tobali
fama'iki niha.

SINOENŌ 72.

I. Razo wa'ohahae dōdō andrō,
seboea. II. Fa'asala'wa si' lō teboelē
wa'asala'wana.

Chō Zelomo.

1 I. He Lowalangi, be'e chō razo
wangoehoe andrō chōmō; ba chō
nono razo andrō be'e wa'atoelōmō.

2 Ena'ō i'atoelō'ō wangoehoe andrō ba
noeamō andrō, ba ena'ō i'ohē ba wa'-
adōlō wangoehoe si noemana.

3 Ena'ō mowoea fa'ohahae dōdō hili
ba mbanoeamō andrō, awō hilihili
andrō, ba wa'atoelō. (Sin. 85, 9-14).

4 Jamoe'ohē ba wa'atoelō hoehoe
zaboe tōdō ba mbanoea, jamoetolo
nono zi noemana, ba jamoefoeoe
zamalangōgō awōra. (A. 12).

5 Ndramoē'ata'oe'fi ndra'ogō gōtō
wa'ara loeo, ba gōtō wa'ara mba'wa,
gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

6 Ja noemalō mitoe, si mánē teoe,
ba mbenoea, si bohoe lasabi doe'oe,
si mánē teoe sabōlōbōlō andrō, fo-
mbasōi danō.

7 Ja mobowo zatoelō tōdō andrō ba
gōtōnia, ja fahōna wa'atoelō, iroegi
lō ba'wa sa'ae.

8 Ja sala'wa ia, i'otarai nasi, noe-
malō ba nasi ba zi tambai, ba
i'otarai mboto nidanō, noemalō ba
wondrege danō. (Sach. 9, 10).

9 Ja mangaloeloe chōnia zowanoea ba
danō si mate, ja lafelai gawoegawoe
si fatie tōdō chōnia. (Jes. 49, 23).

10 Ndramoefosoemange ia razo Darisi
andrō, awō razo ba hoele, ndra-
moē'ohē game'ela razo Zaba ba
razo Zeba andrō. (Sin. 68, 30. Jes.
60, 9).

Ba latoehi danō fōnania razo fefoe, 11
mōi enoninia dozi niha baero. (Sin.
2, 8. 10-12).

I'orifi zi noemana, na i'angarōfi li 12
ia, ba saboe tōdō, si lō sanolo.
(Job. 36, 15. Sin. 35, 10).

Ihachōsi tōdō zi lō tōi ba si noe- 13
mana ba idoe'ō noso zi noemana.
I'efa'ō nosora ba wamakao ba ba 14
wamalangōgō; eboea mbōli ndrora
wamaigina. (Sin. 9, 13).

II. Ba saori ia: ba labe'e soe- 15
mangenia gana'a Zaba andrō ōsa,
ba lō mamalōmalō wangandrō, sa-
lahinia, ero ma'ōchō lasoenō ia.
(A. 10. Sin. 84, 10).

Fahōna mboea nowi ba danō, ba 16
hili ja'wa; moeroeroe mboeania, si
mánē ba hili Libano; mobowo ira,
i'oroi mbanoea, si mánē sinanō ba
danō.

Si lō teboelō dōinia; gōtō wa'ara 17
loeo ja'wa mamadomadohoe dōinia,
ba ba chōnia lafahowoe'ō ira niha,
lasoenō dania ia dozi niha baero,
wa no sohahae tōdō ia. (Moz. I.
12, 3; 22, 18).

Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi andrō, 18
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli; ha
ja'ia zolaoe sahōlihōli dōdō.

Ba nisoeno dōinia soadoe andrō, 19
iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ja anōnō danō
ma'asagōrō lachōminia andrō! Ja
doehoe, Ja doehoe! (Sin. 41, 14. Jes.
6, 3).

Awai wangandrō Dawido andrō, 20
ono Giza'i.

III.

SINOENŌ 73.

I. Fangiwa dōdō ba wamaigi
fa'ohahae dōdō zanao horō. II. Si
lō sōchi loealoea ba aro dōtōnāfō
zatoelō tōdō.

Sinoenō; chō Gasafō.
(Faigi gōi: Sin. 37. 49. Soera Jobi.)

I. Si ndroehoe, eboea dōdō Lo- 1
walangi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba
zohaeahoe tōdō andrō.

Ha ma'ifoe tō, ba mangiwa mena'ō 2

- gahegoc; ezai moetõ tõ, ba ahele ndra'o. (*Sin. 94, 18*).
- 3 Afõchõ sa'ae dõdõgoc ba zi fajawa andrõ, me oc'ila wa'ohahaoe dõdõ zeboc horõ andrõ. (*Job. 21, 7*).
- 4 Lõ'õ sa fa'afõchõ chõra, iroegi mate ira, ba so'õsi mbotora.
- 5 Lõ saboc dõdõra, si mäne ba niha bõ'õ; ba lõ tefakao ira, si mäne awõra.
- 6 Ba da'õ moroi, wa no hoelõ naja ba mbagi chõra hoch andrõ, awõ wa no hoelõ mbarocera wamakao awõra.
- 7 No ahõndrõ hõrõra, ba wa'esolo mbawara; falawoc nifachai dõdõra andrõ. (*Job. 15, 27*).
- 8 Mango'aja ira ba itõrõ lira wamalangõgõ awõra, ba walõsõchira andrõ; fajawasa wehedera andrõ.
- 9 Lafajawa mbawara, iroegi mbanoc si jawa ba itõrõ gocli danõ lelara.
- 10 Andrõ gõi la'o'õ chõra banoc, ba lõ ambõ õra idanõ.
- 11 Ba lamane: „Hana wa i'ila Lowalangi? Hadia, so wangila chõ Wondrege zala'wa andrõ?” (*Sin. 10, 11*).
- 12 Hiza, da'õ zeboc horõ andrõ; lahõna gana'a, ba wa lõ mamalõmalõ wa'ohahaoe dõdõ.
- 13 Ba he wisa, zajazaja gõlõ, wa no oc'ohaoehaoe'õ dõdõgoc, wa oesasai dangagoc ba wa lõ sala?
- 14 Ba hadia, nifakao ndra'o, ero ma'õchõ, ba ero mahemoloe so wotogoc?
- 15 Na oc'wa'õ mena'õ tõdõgoc: „Oema-nõ gõi wehede,” ba hiza, ba no farõ ndra'o ba nga'õtõ nonoc andrõ.
- 16 II. Ba no mangerangera ndra'o, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõgoc, ba aboc dõdõgoc, wamaigoc ja'ia.
- 17 Irege mõi do ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõ Lowalangi, wanõgõni amozocera.
- 18 Si ndrõhoc, no õfataro ira ba zaclo tanõ, alaoe ira õbc'e, ena'õ afocfoe.
- 19 Ha lõ alio adoedoe ira, si lõ moedõnadõna, no tekiko ira, no actoe, ba gameta'oeõ.
- 20 Otajaigõ ba dõdõoc chalachalara, ja'oe gõ So'aja, na tokea'õ; hoelõ wangifi, na acfa wemõrõ.
- Me abao dõdõgoc ba me manõgi 21 ba mboecagoc, ba sambõ tõdõ ndra'o ba lõ saboto ba dõdõgoc; hoelõ zaliwaliwa ba danõ ndra'o fõnaoc.
- Ba lõ'õ zoei oerõ ndra'oe gõ; ja'oe gõ 23 zolohe tangagoc kambõlõ. (*Rom. 8, 35-39*).
- Õfasao ndra'o, balazi dõdõoc, ba 24 õtema ndra'o dania, fao zoemange. Ha niha chõgoc ba zoroego? Ba 25 na chõgoc ndra'oe gõ, ba lõ hadia ia zomasido ba goeli danõ.
- Alacha alõ nõsgoc ba alacha ariri 26 dõdõgoc; we'awe'e dõdõgoc Lowalangi ba oerachagoc, iroegi zi lõ actoe. (*Sin. 16, 5*).
- Hiza sa, tekiko zangerogõ ja'oe gõ; 27 õhori fefoe zi farõ chõoc. Ba chõgoc, ba fa'ohahaoe dõdõ, na 28 fabõbõ ndra'o chõ Lowalangi, chõ Zo'aja, Jehowa manõtõna ndra'o, ba wanoetoenõ folaoenia andrõ, fefoe.

SINOENÖ 74.

I. Fangarõngarõ, mo adoedoe wamosoemange Lowalangi andrõ. II. Fangandrõ fangorifi satocelõ tõdõ andrõ.

Famahaõ: chõ Gasafõ.

- I. He Lowalangi, hana wa no 1 õtibo'õ ndra'aga, si lõ foclitõ? hana wa no abõlõ sibai wõnemõ ba mbiribiri andrõ, rorogõfõoc?
- Tõrõ tõdõoc mbanocoe andrõ, ni- 2 hõlioc ba gõtõ fõna sa'ae, nitabamõ hõli, ena'õ soi tana chõoc; tõrõ tõdõoc hili Ziona andrõ, nahiaoc. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- Faza'wa'õ, ac ba gadcedoc andrõ, 3 si lõ mamalõmalõ andrõ; fefoe hadia ia ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ, ba no lafoefoe emali.
- Moendrõndrõndrõndõ zi fa'oe doc 4 chõoc, barõ gosali chõoc; tandra chõra andrõ no lab'e tandra.
- Hoelõ zamaza'wa fato ba zatoc 5 eoc, wamaigida.

- 6 Ba larasa sa'ae gamoëlania fefoe, lalaoe wato ba farōcha.
- 7 No latoenoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba no ladoedoe gō nahia dōimō andrō, no lata'oenōi. (*Raz. II. 25, 9*).
- 8 No lamane dōdōra: „Tafakiko ira fefoe!” Fefoe gosali Lowalangi ba danō, ba no latoenoe. (*Sin. 83, 13*).
- 9 Tandra andrō chōda, ba lō ta'ila; lō sama'ele'ō sa'ae, ba lō chōma sangila ha wa'ara.
- 10 He Lowalangi, heza iroegi manandrawa manō zi fa'odoe andrō, heza iroegi wa lō mamalōmalō i'o'aja dōimō andrō si fatioe tōdō?
- 11 Hana wa ōbōda dangaoe, kambōlōmō andrō? Sōbi ia barō mbaroemō ba dotooe ba fakiko ira!
- 12 II. Razogoe sa atō Lowalangi, i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae, sangasogō fangorifi ba goeli danō.
- 13 Ja'ogō zamabali asi no, ba wa'abōlōmō andrō, no ōboto hōgō zalilawā andrō, sata'oe ita, ba nasi bacha. (*Moz. II. 14, 21; 15, 8-10*).
- 14 No ōrasa hōgō mboeaja, no ōbe'e ō zi so ba danō si mate.
- 15 Ja'ogō zamangoemboe idanō, elea andrō; ja'ogō zangeto'e ō idanō si lō irai aetoe. (*Sin. 104, 10*).
- 16 Chōoe zi ma'ōchō ba chōoe zi bongi; ja'ogō zamazōchi ba'wa, fabaja loeo. (*Sin. 104, 19*).
- 17 Ja'ogō zi honogōi ola danō fefoe; ba'wa lōchō ba ba'wa deoe, ba ja'ogō zombōi.
- 18 Tōrō tōdōoe: no i'o'aja Jehowa si fatioe tōdō andrō, no itandra'waisi dōimō soi sowōhō mowa.
- 19 Bōi loeloe ba goetoe ndroe'oe noso woene andrō chōoe; bōi olifogō'ō noso zi noemana andrō chōoe, si lō mamalōmalō!
- 20 Nehegō wawoe'oesa li andrō; no fahōna nahia wamalangōgō ba mbinibini andrō ba danō.
- 21 Bōi ja mangawoeli aila nifakao andrō; ena'ō lasoenō dōimō saboe tōdō andrō ba si noemana!
- 22 Faza'wa'ō, Lowalangi, fatoenō hoe-
- hoeo andrō chōoe! Tōrō tōdōoe wango'aja andrō, nilaoe zowōhō mowa andrō chōoe, si lō mamalōmalō.
- Bōi olifogō'ō we'ao'ao zi fatioe tōdō andrō, awō wagoegoeasa zi fa'odoe, silalō mija'wa, si lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 75.

Fangandrō saoha gōlō, me no ihōndrōgō zanao horō Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gōi: Raz. II. 19. Sin. 46.*)

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi fakiko!” Sinoeno; chō Gasafō; oemanō.

Ma'andrō saoha gōlōoe, ja'ogō Lowalangi, ma'andrō saoha gōlōoe, ba tenga sarōoe dōimō andrō; ladoenōdoenō zahōlihōli dōdōma andrō chōoe! (*Jes. 46, 13*).

„Oefaigi sa'ae ginōtō, oe'ohe ba wa'adōlō hoehoeo.

Na mangoeloe danō, awō zowanoea ba goelinia, fefoe, ba ja'odo zangaro'ō ehomonია.”

Oemane ba zi faja'wa: „Bōi misoenō ami!” ba ba zeboea horō: „Bōi mi'ala'wa'ō dandroemi!”

Bōi mi'ala'wa'ō ja'wa dandroemi; bōi milaoe hochā, wamazāwa bagimi.

Tenga sa moroi ba gatoemboecha ba tenga moroi ba gaechoela ba tenga moroi ba danō si mate i'otarai fa'ebōea.

Lowalangi sa'ae zangoehoeoe; ihōndrōgō zi samōsa ba i'ala'wa'ō ja'wa zi samōsa. (*Sam. I. 2, 7*).

So sa'ae ba danga Jehowa mako so'ōsi agoe so'otoe, no afōnoe nifaroeka andrō, ba ifabadoegō ba niha, ba irege wōrōwōrōnia, ba lō tola lō lasowo dozi seboea horō andrō ba goeli danō, ba lō tola lō labadoe. (*Sin. 60, 5*).

Ba ja'odo, ba oedoenōdoenō, iroegi zi lō aetoe; oesoenō Lowalangi Jakoto andrō.

Ba oe'ēwa fefoe dandroe zeboea horō andrō; ba ja ala'wa ja'wa dandroe zatoelō tōdō!

SINOENŌ 76.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ilaŵa
zi fa'oeodeo.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; ni-
laoe biola; sinoenō; chō Gasafō;
oemanō.
- 2 No te'ila Lowalangi ba Ndraono
Joeda; no eboea dōinia ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli.
- 3 Ba Zalema so nosenia ba ba Ziona
nahiania. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- 4 Ba da'ō ifatō no gari wana andrō
ba baloe ba fōda, ba no i'etoe'ō
wanoewō. (*Sin. 46, 10*).
- 5 Si takile ndra'oegō, si so lachōmi,
moroi ba hili woraboe andrō.
- 6 No te'osindra'oei gamagama zabōlō
andrō; no alaoe hōrōra, mōrō, ba
no adada danga zabe'e fanoewō,
fefoe.
- 7 Ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Lo-
walangi Jakobo, tehawoe femōrō
goereta, awō koedo.
- 8 Sata'oe ita ndra'oegō, ja'oegō a-
ndrō; ha niha zanaha chōoe, na
tesao wōnoemō.
- 9 No ōfarongogō wangoehoekoe moroi
ba zoroego, ba tokea goeli danō ba
lō hedehe, (*Sin. 46, 11. Hab. 2,*
20),
- 10 me maoso Lowalangi, ba wangorifi
si noemana ba goeli danō, fefoe.
- 11 Isoeno sa ndra'oegō fōnoe niha a-
ndrō, ba ōhalō bōbō taloemō zi to-
sai fōnoe andrō.
- 12 Mifaboe'oe zoemange chō Lawala-
ngimi Jehowa, ba miboe'a gōi; dozi
si tefasoei ja'ia, ba ndramoe'ohe
game'ela chō zata'oe ita andrō! (*Moz.*
II. 15, 11. Moz. V. 7, 21).
- 13 Sangohori fa'abe'e dōdō ba zeboea,
ba sata'oe zalaŵa ba goeli danō.

SINOENŌ 77.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'aboe dōdō.

II. Fondrara dōdō, na tefaōgō hōrō
chō Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 41*.)

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, chō

Jedoeteno andrō; chō Gasafō;
sinoenō.

I. Jamoerongo ligoe Lowalangi, 2
da'moe'aodo, oefarongogō ligoe chō
Lowalangi, ena'ō ifondrondrongo
chōgoe.

Oe'aloei Zo'aja, na baŵa wa'aboe 3
dōdōgoe; ba zi bongi oe'oro'ō da-
ngagoe, lō atage; lō edōna terara
dōdōgoe.

Itōrō tōdōgoe Lowalangi, ba manga- 4
rōngarōdo; mangerangera ndra'odo,
ba alangoe dōdōgoe.

Lō alaoe hōrōgoe ōbe'e; si lō aho- 5
nohono ndra'o, ba tebai moehededo.
Itōrō tōdōgoe gōtō fōna andrō, dōfi 6
si no noemalō, fōna sa'ae. (*Sin. 143,*
5).

Ba zi bongi oe'angeragō wolaoegoe 7
biola andrō; oefatoetoe tōdōgoe
ba i'aloeloei tōdōgoe.

Hadia, iroegi zi lō aetoe itibo'ō ita 8
So'aja? hadia, lō'ō sa'ae i'eboea'ō
dōdōnia chōda? (*Sin. 85, 6*).

Hadia, no aloea aetoe wa'eboea dō- 9
dōnia? lō si tosai wa lō farōi ia,
gōtōgōtō wa'ara?

Hadia, no olifoe Lowalangi wange- 10
boea tōdōnia? Hadia, no idoeō
wa'ahachō dōdōnia, ba wōnoe a-
ndrō?

II. Ba oemane: „Famakaogoe 11
da'ō, gōtō danga kambōlō chō Wo-
ndrege zalaŵa andrō.”

Itōrō tōdōgoe wolaoe Jehowa, oe- 12
soeno: oefatoetoe sa'ae wolaoemō
andrō ba gōtō fōna, sahōlihōli
dōdō.

Oe'era'era tōdōgoe halōwōoe andrō 13
fefoe, oe'aloeloei tōdōgoe zeboea
andrō, nilaoemō.

He Lowalangi, ni'amoni'ō iala a- 14
ndrō chōoe! Ha niha Lowalangi
seboea, si mane Lowalangi? (*Moz.*
II. 15, 11).

Ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, solaoe sahō- 15
lihōli dōdō; no ōfa'ele'ō wa'abō-
lōoe, ba niha baero andrō.

No ō'efa'ō mbanoeaoe, tangaoe a- 16
ndrō, ma'oeuwe ndra Jakobo Josefo.

- 17 I'ila ndra'oegō asi, ja'oegō Lowalangi, i'ila ndra'oegō asi, ba hoemisi, ba manizinizi namō.
- 18 Aechoe ba danō deoe andrō ba lawoeo, moe'oegoe mbanoea si ja'wa, ba itōrō mbanoea garinia andrō chōoe.
- 19 Terongo mbanoea andrō ba dawoejoe nangi, ihagaini goeli danō gari mbanoea andrō, modoeroe danō, hoemisi.
- 20 Ba nasi lalamō ba ba nidanō seboea dōrō'waōe, ba lō oroma laheoe.
- 21 No ōfasao mbanoea andrō, hoelō mbiribiri; ira Moze A'aroni zolohe. (*Moz. II. 12, 37; 14, 22*).

SINOENŌ 78.

Famahaō. Famasoegi ba dōdō famatōrō Lowalangi Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Faigi gōi Zin. 105. 106.*)

Famahaō; chō Gasafō.

- 1 Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami banoeadā, wamahaōgoe andre, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba daroma ligoe andre.
- 2 Da'oebokai mbawagoe, ba wolaoe amaedola, da'oetoenō dahōdahō, si oroi gōtō fōna sa'ae. (*Sin. 49, 4. 5. Mat. 13, 35*).
- 3 Si no tarongo, si no itōrō, nidoenōdoenō ndra amada chōda.
- 4 Ba lō tabini'ō ba ma'oewoera wanoetoenō ba gōtō dania toeria Jehowa andrō ba fa'abōlōnia ba sahōlihōli dōdōda chōnia, nilaoenia.
- 5 Noa sa i'asogō wamadoehoe'ō ba Ndraono Jakobo, ba no ibe'e gorōisa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ni'oro'i'ōnia chō ndra toeada, ena'ō la'o-mbacha'ō ba ndraonora.
- 6 Ena'ō la'ila ba gōtō dania, iraono andrō, si toemboc dania, ba ena'ō maoso da'ō, ba wanoetoenō mitooe, ba ndraonora.
- 7 Ena'ō tōtōnafōra Lowalangi, ba bōi olifoe ira zeboea andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi, ba ena'ō la'o'ō gorōisania.
- 8 Ba bōi si mane ira toeara ira, niha si farōi ba samadaō li; niha si lō

- aro tōdō, saefa'aefa era'era chō Lowalangi. (*Moz. V. 32, 5. 6*).
- Iraono Gēferaji andrō, solohe fana, 9 ba wafanata, ba no moloi, me loeo wanoewō.
- Labōhōi wawoe'oesa li andrō chō 10 Lowalangi ba lō edōna latōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba gorōisa.
- Olifoe ira nilaoenia andrō ba sa- 11 hōlihōli dōdō andrō, nifa'ele'ōnia chōra.
- No ilaoe zahōlihōli dōdō ba zi so 12 ira toeara, ba danō Miseraji, ba zalō'ō ba Zoana. (*Jes. 19, 11*).
- No ifabali nasi, ifatōrō ira; i'abe'e'ō 13 nasi, hoelō mba'aba'a [fatambai]. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. 22*).
- Ba ifasao ira, lawoeo, na ma'ōchō, 14 ba sara wongi dania, ba haga galitō. (*Moz. II. 13, 21*).
- Isila gara ba danō si mate andrō, 15 ifabadoegō chōra zi hoelō nidanō seboea. (*Moz. II. 17, 6; Moz. IV. 20, 7-11*).
- Ifangoemboe mbombo moroi ba 16 gara, ifangele nidanō, si hoelō nidanō seboea.
- Ba latohoegō zoei wamazōchi horō 17 chōnia ba fangandrō fōnoe Wondrege zala'wa, ba danō si mate.
- Latandraigō Lowalangi tōdōra, wa- 18 ngandrō gō somasi ira. (*Moz. II. 16, 3. Moz. IV. 11, 4*).
- Lafatooe Lowalangi, lamanc : Ha- 19 dia, i'ila Lowalangi ifa'oli gōda, ba danō si mate?
- Hiza, no ibōzi gara, ba mangoemboe 20 nidanō chōnia, ahele, mo'oengo; hadia, i'ila gōi ibe'e gōda? Hadia i'ila i'asogō ndruiwo mbanoeania?"
- Andrō mofōnoe Jehowa, me irongo 21 da'ō, ba hoemola galitō ba Ndraono Jakobo, tesao wōnoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. IV. 11, 1*).
- Me lō mamati ira ba li Lowalangi 22 andrō, ba me lō latōtōna wangorifi andrō chōnia.
- Ba i'oro'i'ō ba lawoeo si ja'wa, ibo- 23 kai mbawandroe hō mbanoea si ja'wa.
- Moteoe „mana” ba chōra ibe'e, 24

- ena'ō la'ā, ibe'e chōra mbōra mbanoea si ja'wa. (*Moz. II. 16, 4. 14. 15*).
- 25 Ō mala'ika gōra, dozi ira; no ifa'ohē'ō chōra mbalazo, fahōna.
- 26 Ifasoei nangi moroi ba gatoe-mboecha, ba mbanoea, ba ifatōrō nangi moroi raja, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō.
- 27 Moteoe diwo ba chōra, ibe'e, hoelō gawoegawoe, ba fofō so'afi, hoelō nene ba mbewe nasi.
- 28 Ba daloe golombasewara i'echoegō, tefasoei nahiaara.
- 29 Ba la'ā, ba maeloe wa'aboesora; ibe'e chōra zomasi ira.
- 30 Ba lō si dōhō na wangisōra andrō, so na ba mbawara gōra andrō,
- 31 ba tesao wōnoe Lowalangi chōra, ba iboenoe zesolo andrō chōra ōsa ba ibōzi tooe nono matoea Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. IV. 11, 33*).
- 32 Ba latohegō wanao horō, lō lai da'ō, lō mamati ira ba zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia.
- 33 Ba ibe'e tajatāja mba'wara, tobali angi, ba dōfira, ba sata'oe ita wa'alio. (*Moz. IV. 14, 23*).
- 34 Na iboeboenoe ira, ba lazofoezofoe ia; lafoeli ira, ba laforege wanga-loei Lowalangi.
- 35 Ba itōrō tōdōra, wa no we'ewe'e dōdōra Lowalangi, wa sangorifi ja'ira Lowalangi Fondrege zala'wa andrō.
- 36 Ba lahaogōhaogō mbewera chōnia, ba lelara, ba solaoe faja chōnia.
- 37 Ba lō aro dōdōra chōnia, si farōi ira, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia.
- 38 Ba ja'ia, ba sahachō tōdō, i'efa'ō lalōra andrō ba lō ifakiko ira; asese i'alōsi wōnoenia, ba lō iforege wamaosi tōdōnia.
- 39 Itōrō sa tōdōnia, wa no ōsi niha ira, wa angi, silalō misa ba si lō mangawoeli. (*Sin. 103, 14-16*).
- 40 Ha me oega mola'wa ira chōnia, ba danō si mate andrō, ha me oega laboesi dōdōnia ba danō si lō niha-niha! (*Moz. IV. 14, 22*).
- 41 Lō dōhō latandraigō Lowalangi, afōchō bacha dōdō ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, labe'e.
- Lō itōrō tōdōra wa'abōlō dangania, 42 ba he ba'wa andrō, me i'efa'ō ira ba danga nemalira.
- Me ilaoe dandra andrō chōnia, ba 43 danō Miseraji ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, ba ndraso Zoana. (*A. 12*).
- No ibali'ō do nidano seboea chōra, 44 awō mbombo, fa tebai labadoo. (*Moz. II. 7, 19. 20*).
- Ifa'amōi chōra ndri manoe, si ma- 45 nga ja'ira; ba talaho, famakikora. (*Moz. II. 8, 2. 20*).
- Ibe'ō lamanoea mboea danō chōra, 46 ba ō damo gōlōra. (*Moz. II. 10, 13*).
- Ifabōzi'ō nagoe chōra teoe kara, ba 47 boea ara chōra teoe sabe'e. (*Moz. II. 9, 25*).
- Gōna teoe kara goerifōra ibe'e, ba 48 gōna zaerezaere mbiribirira ba sawira.
- Ifatōrō chōra holahola wōnoenia 49 andrō ba fa'abao dōdō ba bachoe-bachoe dōdō ba famakao, awō ngawawā mala'ika samakiko.
- Ifolala wōnoenia andrō, lō itimba 50 wa'aetoe nosora, ilceloe ba wōchō waba. (*Moz. II. 9, 15*).
- Ibōzi fefoe nono si a'a ba danō 51 Miseraji, si a'a zabōlō andrō ba nose ma'oewoe Chamo. (*Moz. II. 12, 29*).
- Ba awoe'a mbanoeania andrō, hoelō 52 mbiribiri, ibe'e, ba ifasao ira, hoelō nikoebaloi, ba danō si mate andrō. (*Sin. 77, 21*).
- Ihaogō wolohe ja'ira, fa bōi ata'oe 53 ira; ba emalira andrō, ba no ibaloegō asi. (*Moz. II. 14, 19. 22. 27*).
- Ba i'ohē ira ba danō ni'amoni'ō a- 54 ndrō chōnia; ba hili andre, ni'ochōgō gambōlōnia. (*Moz. II. 15, 17*).
- Ba itimba fōnara niha baero andrō; 55 ifaosā tāna chōra ba dahōdahō, ifatēwoe ba nosera mado Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.
- Ba latandraigō Lowalangi Fondrege 56 zala'wa, la'andrō wōnoenia, ba lō la'o'ō wamadoehoe'ō andrō chōnia.

- 57 La'erogö [Lowalangi], fabali, si mane ira[~] toeara; labali'ö ira foeri, hoelö wana si falimo. (*Hos. 7, 16*).
- 58 Ba labaoši dödönia, ba hilihili andrö chöra, aföchö bacha dödönia, labe'e ba nadoera andrö. (*Moz. I. 32, 21*).
- 59 Ba irongo Lowalangi, ba mofönoe ia, ba ifaoeloegö i'erogö Ndraono Gizeraéli.
- 60 Ba iböhöli nahiania andrö ba Zilo, ose andrö, si sosö ia ba niha. (*Sam. I. 1, 3; 4, 11*).
- 61 Ba ibe'e niraboe wa'abölönia andrö; lachöminia andrö [tawöla gamaboe'oela li], ba iloeloe ba danga nemali.
- 62 Ba itooe'ö ba mbawa zi'öli mbanoeania andrö, mofönoe ia ba dána chönia.
- 63 Ono matoea andrö chönia, ba i'ä alitö, ba lö faloecha wanoenö ba walöwä nono alawe chönia.
- 64 Mate ni'ö'ötö gere andrö chönia, ba lö mange'esi lacha mbanoea. (*Sam. I. 4, 17, 20*).
- 65 Ba tokea Zo'aja, hoelö zi no mörö, hoelö zabölö, si karaini wa'iki, wamadoe agoe.
- 66 Ba itimba nemalinia andrö; aila ira, si lö aetoe, ibe'e.
- 67 Ba i'erogö nose Ndraono Josefo andrö, tenga mado Geferaji nitoejoe. (*A. 9*).
- 68 Mado Joeda sa'ae itoejoe, hili Ziona andrö, somasi ia. (*Ngä'öt. II. 6, 6*).
- 69 Ba ilaoe ni'amoni'ö andrö chönia, timba wa'ala'wa mbanoea si ja'wa wa'ala'wa, si mane tanö andrö, nilatania, si lö teboelö.
- 70 Ba itoejoe genoninia andrö, Dawido andrö, ba zinga kandra mbiribiri ihälö. (*Sam. I. 16, 11, 12*).
- 71 Ba nikoebalcinia biribiri si bohooe mo'ono ihälö, ena'ö ikoebalo mbanoeania, ma'owoe Jakobo, tána chönia andrö, Iraono Gizeraéli. (*Sam. II. 7, 8*).
- 72 Ba ikoebalo ira, dali wa'adölö dö-dönia andrö; ba enahöi dangania, wolohe ja'ira.

SINOENÖ 79.

I. Fangaröngarö, me no ladoe-doegö Jeroezalema emali. II. Fangandrö fangorifi.

(*Faigi göi: Sin. 74. Raz. II. 25.*)

Sinoenö; chö Gasafö.

- I. He Lowalangi! No laroegi 1
dána chöoe niha baero; no lata'o-
oenöi gosali andrö chöoe, ni'amo-
ni'ö; no labali'ö adoedoela Jeroe-
zalema andrö. (*Jer. 9, 11*).
- No labe'e ö wofö ba daloe mba- 2
noea mboto genonioe andrö, si mate.
ba ö goetoe ndroe'oe, nösi zatoelö
tödö andrö chöoe.
- No adoewa ndrora, hoelö nidanö, 3
labe'e si tefasoei Jeroezalema, ba
lö sogo'o.
- Fango'aja zahatö banoea ndra'aga, 4
famahera ba fama'iki zi so ba
ngaima. (*Sin. 44, 14*).
- He So'aja, heza iroegi, wa lö ma- 5
malömälö wönöemö andrö? Hadia,
moehola wa'aföchö ba döddöe
andrö, si mane alitö? (*Sin. 80, 5*).
- Ba niha baero, si lö mangila ja'- 6
oegö, tandrösaigö wa'abao döddöe
andrö, ba ba nöri si lö mangaröfi
li töimö andrö. (*Jer. 10, 25*).
- Noa sa la'ä ma'owoe Jakobo ba 7
no ladoedoegö nahiaara.
- II. Böi be'e horöma golalöwä 8
ndra toeama; ta'ita'i faondragö
chöma wa'alahachö döddöe andrö,
noa sa amomö sibai ndra'aga.
- Tologa, ja'oegö Lowalangi fangori- 9
fima, börö doeria döimö andrö;
orifi ndra'aga, ba efa'ö chöma ho-
röma, börö döimö.
- Hana wa tola la'wa'ö niha baero: 10
„Heza so Lowalangira?“ Acha
oroma ba niha baero, ba zi so ja'-
aga, wolaoe balö ndro genonioe
andrö, si no moefadoewa! (*Sin. 42,
4; 115, 2. Joel. 2, 17*).
- Acha iroegi dögi dalingaoe fanga- 11
röngarö nikoeroe andrö; orifi mboe-
noesö andrö, ba wa'abölö dangamö.
- Fitoe winaeta soelöni ba zi so ba 12

ngaima, barö 'dotorä bacha, wango'aja andrö, fango'ajara ja'oegö, ja'oegö So'aja. (*Sin.* 137, 7).

- 13 Ba ja'aga, banoeaöe andre, biribiri nikoebaloimö, ba lö mafamalömalö wangandrö saoha gölö chöoe, ba madoenödoenö doeriamö, götögötö wa'ara.

SINOENÖ 80.

Fangaröngarö, me no awoewoe mbancea Lowalangi andrö: amaedola weöwe nagoe, nitanö Lowalangi.

- 1 Chö doeka wanoenö andrö, dali: „Ladari mböhö.” Famadoehoe'ö; chö Gasafö; oemanö.
- 2 Fondrondrongö, ja'oegö koebalo Ndraono Gizeraeli! Ja'oegö solohe tanga Ndraono Josefo, nifolohe biribiri! Sidadao jawä Keroebi, oroma'ögö!
- 3 Oroma'ö wa'abölöoe tánö föna Ndraono Geferaji ba tánö föna Ndraono Benijami ba tánö föna Ndraono Manase! tologa!
- 4 He Lowalangi! foeli azöchi ndra'aga, ba fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ö aeri ndra'aga! (*A. 7. 19*).
- 5 He Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahönö, heza iroegi, wa möfönoe ndra'oegö, na mangandrö mbanceamö?
- 6 Atoroö daöwa hörö ba gö andrö, nibe'oe chöra, öfabadoegö chöra daöwa hörö, si no fahöna. (*Sin.* 102, 10).
- 7 Öbe'e amadöniwa zi so ba ngaima ndra'aga, ba la'o'aja ndra'aga si fa'oedoe chöma.
- 8 He Lowalangi ngahönö, foeli azöchi ndra'aga, ba fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ö aeri ndra'aga! (*A. 3. 19. Jes. 5, 1-7. Hos. 10, 1*).
- 9 Weöwe nagoe no ödeha ba danö Miseraji! no ötimba niha baero, ba no ötanö ia.
- 10 No öfonaha fönania, ba moöwa'a ia, ibaloegö danö.
- 11 Teloemö hili chönia, ba ibaloegö geresi Lowalangi andrö dahania.

Ibologö ndrahanä, iroegi nasi ba lewiönia, iroegi nidanö seboea andrö [Ofaratil].

Hana wa no ödoedoegö gölinia, fa lafäfatö ia dozi sanörö? (*Sin.* 89, 42).

Isoelagö ia la'imba'imba ba gatea, ba la'ä ia saliöwaliwa ba danö.

He Lowalangi ngahönö, ena'ö na öfoeli'ö! Faigi moroi ba zoroego ba nehegö, ba tolo weöwe nagoe andrö,

tanömö andrö, nitanö dangaoe kambölö, ono andrö, ni'abe'öömö chöoe.

No i'ä alitö, no lafalo'o; ba wönoe mbawamö andrö mate ira.

Baloegö tangaoe niha gambölöoe andrö, ono niha andrö, ni'abe'öömö chöoe.

Ba lö faröi ndra'aga chöoe! Orifi ndra'aga, ba ma'angaröfi li döimö.

He Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahönö, foeli azöchi ndra'aga! Fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ö aeri ndra'aga. (*A. 3. 7*).

SINOENÖ 81.

I. Famarooe ba wolaoe owassa chö Lowalangi; ba II. ba wolo'ö niöwäönia.

Chö doeka wanoenö andrö, dali Gititi andrö; chö Gasafö.

I. Milaoe manoenö chö Lowalangi fangabe'eda andrö. mi'omoe-soi'ö döömö ba chö Lowalangi Jakobo.

Milaoe manoenö ba mibözigaramba, mifoli ngawalö mbiola, somasi ita. Milaoe zoeroene, ba wasoelöna, ba ba doeli, ba mbaöwa gowasa andrö chöda. (*Moz. III. 23, 24. 34*).

Hoekoe sa da'ö ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, nifachoi Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba wamadöehoe'ö ihonogöi ba chö Josefo, me möi ia, me itörö danö Miseraji. No oerongo li, si lö oe'ila, (imane):

„No oeheta noro andrö ba hoeloenia, no aheta ba dangania ragaraga andrö.

Ne mangaröngarö ndra'oegö, ba

wamakao andrō, ba no oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō; no oetema lie, moroi ba mbaloebaloe mbanoea andrō; no oetandraigō'ō ba nidanō wasosota andrō. (*Moz. II. 17, 7. Moz. IV. 20, 13*).

9 II. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami banoegoe, ba da'oe'efadoe'oe'ō chōmi. Ena'ō na mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli!

10 Bōi faloecha ba chōmi Lowalangi bō'ō, ba bōi mangaloeloe ami ba Lowalangi Ndrawa, baero. (*Moz. II. 20, 2. 3*).

11 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimō, si no molohe mijawā ja'oegō, moroi ba danō Miseraji; faboka mbawaoe, da'oe'fo'ōsi.

12 Ba lō nifondrondrongo mbanoeagoe ligoe, ba lō ni'o'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli chōgoe.

13 Ba no oeloeloe ira; ba wa'abe'e dōdōra andrō, ba latōrō nichoi dōdōra. (*Hal. zin. 14, 16*).

14 Ena'ō na lafondrondrongo chōgoe banoegoe andrō, ena'ō na latōrō lala andrō chōgoe Iraono Gizeraēli!

15 Ba lō ara, ba oehōndrōgō zi fa'oe-doe chōra, ba oelaoe ba zamakao ja'ira andrō.

16 Ba fahoewoe ena'ō chōra zi fatioe tōdō chō Jehowa, ba lō teboelō ira, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

17 Ba oebalazoi cna'ō ira fache si sōchi, ba oe'aboesoi'ō ami we wani moroi ba dōgi gara. (*Moz. V. 32, 13*).

SINOENŌ 82.

Famaroe sangoehoe'oe, ba wamatōrō hoe'oe satcelō.

Sinoenō; chō Gasafō.

1 No so Lowalangi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, sangoehoe'oe ia, ba hoenō Lowalangi (sangoehoe'oe) andrō. (*A. 6*).

2 „Ha wa'ara na mibalia'ō hoe'oe, wango'awōgoe solaoe si lō sōchi? (*Moz. V. I, 17*).

3 Mi'ohe ba lala hoe'oe zide'ide andrō ba hoe'oe zi lō ama, si lō

ina; mitolo nifakao ba si noemana, ba mi'atoelō'ō. (*Jes. 1, 17*).
Mi'efa'ō zide'ide ba si noemana, mi'efa'ō ia bá danga zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō.”

Lō la'ila hadia ia ba lō saboto ba dōdōra, ba zogōmigōmi lalara; andrō hoemeoe'oe latalata danō fefoe.

Ja'o zangoema'ō: „Lowalangi ami, ono Wondrege zala'wa ami fefoe. (*A. I. Moz. II. 21, 6. Joh. 10, 34*).

Ba mate zoei ami, fa'amate niha, ba fa'atekiko zala'wa andrō wa'atekikōmi dania.”

Fa'oso Lowalangi, hoe'oe goeli danō, ja'oegō sa atō zochō fefoe soi niha!

SINOENŌ 83.

Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, ba wanolō, ba zi fa'oe'oe ba mbanoeania andrō.

Sinoenō; chō Gasafō.

He Lowalangi, bōi si lō liwāli'wa ndra'oegō, bōi si lō hodehede, ba bōi sahono manō, ja'oegō Lowalangi!

Hiza sa, fagoegoe'oe zi fa'oe'oe chōoe, ba faja'wa zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.

La'aloei lala, ba wangalani banoeac, la'onechesi; mamagōlō ira, ba wolaoe ba nirorogōmō andrō.

(*Sin. 27, 5; 35, 20*).

Lamane: „Talaboe! tahori ira, ena'ō adoedoe ira, cna'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.”

Mamagōlō sa'ae ira, ha sara dōdō, lafabōbō ira oedoemō.

Ōsi nose Ndraono Gedomo andrō ba ōsi nose Ndraono Zima'eli. Iraono Moabi ba ma'owoe Hagara;

Iraono Gebala ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Dawa Wilisiti, fabaja banoea Diro andrō.

Ba no lafabōbō ira gōi chōra Dawa Asiria andrō, no tobali ta'io ma'owoe Loti ira.

- 10 Lae chōra, si máne folaoemō ba Ndraono Midiano no, si mane chō Zisera ba si mane chō Jabino no, ba mbewe Gizona! (*Sangoehoeck. 7, 22; 4, 15. 21. 23*).
- 11 Nihori no ba Gendrora, si no tobali oboela, fangatabō zinanō ba danō.
- 12 Fatōrō ba zalaŵara nifatōrō chō Gorebi no ba chō Zebi ba chō Zeba ba chō Zalamoena, ba nibajoini andrō chōra, fefoe. (*Sangoehoeck. 7, 35; 8, 21*).
- 13 Sangoema'ō: „Tahalō chōda naha Lowalangi.” (*Sin. 74, 8*).
- 14 He Lowalangioe, bali'ō zi hoelō tawoeje nangi ira, si máne dami wache ba nangi.
- 15 Si mane alitō, na achozi gatoea, ba si máne holahola galitō, na itōrō hili.
- 16 Ōmanō wolohi ja'ira angi andrō chōoe, ba ōfeta'oe ira angi sabōlō chōoe.
- 17 Hawoei mbawara fa'aila, ena'ō lasofoe dōimō, ja'oeō Jehowa.
- 18 Alacha aila ira, ba alacha tobali dōdōra, si lō mamalōmalō; hana na aila ira ba hana na tekiko.
- 19 Ba acha aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ha ja'oeō zotōi Jehowa, wa ha ja'oeō Wondrege zalaŵa ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Hos. 12, 6*).

SINOENŌ 84.

Fanoeno fe'amōi ba wamosoemange Lowalangi, ba Ndraono Gize-raēli.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali Gititi, ba Ndraono Gora andrō; sinoenō. (*Ngā'ōt. I. 26, 1*).
- 2 Wa'asōchi nahiamō andrō, ja'oeō Jehowa ngahōnō!
- 3 Hoemoeloc dōdōgoe, ba we'amōi ba golajama Jehowa andrō, olofo. Tōdōgoe ba ōsigoe ma'iki, wangondrasi Lowalangi saeri andrō. (*Sin. 42, 3, 5*).
- 4 No isōndra nahia siliwī, ba kata-waena, ba no isōndra gazoeni chōnia, ba nifonahara onora; naha wa-

me'e soemange andrō chōoe, ja'oeō Jehowa ngahōnō, razogoe ba Lowalangioe. (*Sin. 5, 3*).

Ja'ahowoe zonahia ba nomo andrō chōoe, lasoeno na ndra'oeō dania. (*Sin. 65, 5*).

Ja'ahowoe, niha, si no mangai fa'-abōlōnia ja'oeō: lō olifoe ira lala nitōrō andrō.

Na latōrō ndraso andrō si lō idanō, ba labali'ō si so oemboe; ihawoei howoehowoe teoe sahoelō andrō.

Mowaōwaō ira, ba tedooedoe wa'-abōlō, ba tánō fōna Lowalangi ba Ziona so ira.

(Lamane :) He Lowalangi ngahōnō, fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe! Be'e ba dōdōoe, ja'oeō, Lowalangi Jakobo!

Faigi lala, ja'oeō Lowalangi ba loesema, ba faigi mbawa nibajoinimō andrō. (*Sin. 72, 15*).

Sōchi zi ha ma'ōma'ōchō ba gola-jamamō, moroi ba zi hōnō ngaloeo bō'ō. Omasido ba mbagi nora ba nomo Lowalangioe mōrōdo, moroi ba nomo zi so horō so nahagoe. (*Sin. 27, 4*).

Loeo ba balocse Jehowa, Lowalangi. Fa'eboea dōdō ba lachōmi ifa'ema Jehowa. Lō zi lō ibe'ē zi sōchi ba zanōrō lala satoelō. (*Sin. 3, 4; 34, 11*).

He Jehowa ngahōnō! Ja ahowoe niha, sanōtōna chōoe.

SINOENŌ 85.

I. I'andrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi sanoenō andrō. II. I'ila gōtō sohahaoe dōdō.

Chō docka wanoenō andrō, nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō; sinoenō.

I. No ahachō dōdōoe mbanoaeoe andrō, ja'oeō Jehowa, no ō'ohe mangawoei nira'oe andrō, ma'oewoe Jakobo.

No ōbe'e acfa lalō mbanoaeoe andrō, ba horōra fefoc, ba no ōba-loegō. (*Sin. 39, 50*).

No ōtaha wa'abao dōdōoe ba no

- ōbōhōli wa'aoehoe wōnoemō andrō. sa moe'ao ndra'o, ma'ōma'ōchō. 4
 5 Foeli asōchi ndra'aga, ja'oegō Lowalangi sangorifi ja'aga, ba bōhōi (*Sin. 6, 3*).
 Omoesoi'ō dōdō genonioe; chōoe sa 4
 wa lō sōchi dōdōoe chōma! oefaōga dōdōgoe, So'aja.
 6 Hadia, iroegi zi lō aetoc edōna mo- Me no si sōchi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba 5
 fōnoe'ō chōma? hadia, lō mamōhōi me sebolo tōdō, ja'oegō So'aja, ba
 wōnoemō andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara? me no fahōna wa'eboea dōdōoe ba 5
 (*Sin. 77, 8*). zi angarōfi li ja'oegō, fefoe. (*A. 15*).
 7 Hadia, lō ōfoeli ō'orifiga, ena'ō Be'e ba dōdōoe wangandrōgoe, Je- 6
 omoeso dōdō mbanoeaoe andrō chōoe? howa, ba fondrondrongo li we'ao-
 gōe andre.
 8 Oroma'ō chōma wa'eboea dōdōoe, Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, na ba'wa 7
 ja'oegō Jehowa; ba be'e boealamō wa'afōchō chōgoe, ōfondrondrongo
 chōma wangorifi andrō chōoe. sa ligoe. (*Sin. 50, 15*).
 9 II. Da'oefondrongondrongo hadia Lō Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō, ja'- 8
 ni'wa'ō Lowalangi, Jehowa; ifa- oegō So'aja, ba lō si mane folaoemō
 boe'oe sa wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba mba- andrō. (*Sin. 71, 19*).
 noeania ba ba zatoelō tōdō andrō Dozi soi, niwōwōimō andrō, ba mōi 9
 chōnia; ba bōi lafoeli ira ba wa- dania mangaloeloe chōoe, ja'oegō
 jafaja. (*Sin. 72, 3*). So'aja, awō wamosoemange tōimō
 10 Si ndroehoe, no ahatō wangorifi andrō. Me no seboca ndra'oegō ba me so- 10
 andrō chōnia, ba zangata'oei ja'ia, laoe sahōlihōli dōdō; ha ja'oegō
 ena'ō monahia zoei lachōmi ba da- Lowalangi.
 nōma andre.
 11 Faandra ira wa'eboea dōdō wa' Ombacha'ō chōgoe lala andrō chōoe, 11
 adoehoe, fa'ago bawa ira wa'atoelō Jehowa, ena'ō oetōrō ia, ba zi fa-
 wa'ohahaoe dōdō. doehoe dōdōoe; osambalō'ō dōdō-
 12 Aeri moroi barō danō wa'adoehoe, gōe ba wangata'oei tōimō andrō.
 ba ifaigi moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa (*Sin. 27, 11*).
 fa'atoelō.
 13 Fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi ibe'c Jeho- II. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, 12
 wa, ba i'oro'ō mboea zinanō chō- ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangigoe, moroi
 nia tanōma andre. si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, ba oesoeno
 dōimō, si lō aetoe.
 14 Mowaōwaō fōnania wa'atoelō, itō- Me no cboea sibaī dōdōoe chōgoe, 13
 ngōni lala nibekainia. ba me no ō'efa'ō nosogoe ba mbaho
 mbanoea tooc andrō.
 He Lowalangi, no maoso chōgoe 14
 zeboea fajawasa, ba la'aloei noso-
 gōe sabōlō, si no oroedoe, ba lō
 ba dōdōra ja'oegō.
 Ba Lowalangi sahachō tōdō ndra'oe- 15
 gō ha soboca tōdō, ja'oegō So'aja,
 sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō ba si no fa-
 hōna fa'asōchi dōdō ba fa lō farōi.
 (*Moz. 11, 34, 6*).
 Otahōgō ndra'o ba eboea'ō dōdōoe 16
 chōgoe; be'e chō genonioe andre
 wa'abōlōoe ba tolo nono genonioe
 ira alawe andrō. (*Sin. 116, 16*).
 Fazōchi dandra ba chōgoe ba zi 17

SINOENŌ 86.

I. Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō.

II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, si no ahachō tōdō.

Fangandrō Dawido.

- 1 I. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo chōgoe; no saboe tōdō ndra'o ba si noe-
 mana.
 2 Rorogō nosogoe, me no satoelō tōdō ndra'o; tolo genonimō, sanōtōna
 chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe! (*Sin. 18, 21-27*).
 3 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, So'aja, chōoe

sōchi, ena'ō la'ila si fatioe tōdō
chōgoe, ba ena'ō aila ira, me no
ōtolo ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba
me no ōrara dōdōgoe.

SINOENŌ 87.

Fanoeno Siona, banoea Lowala-
ngi andrō, sato niha.

Nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō; si-
noenō.

- 1 Nitaroē'ōnia ba hili ni'amoni'ō a-
drō, —
- 2 I'omasi'ō Jehowa mbawa gōli Zio-
na andrō, moroi ba nahia ma'oewoe
Jakobo fefoe.
- 3 Si sōchi sibai doeriamō, ja'oegō
banoea Lowalangi.
- 4 Oetōtōi Rachaba [Miseraji] ba Ba-
beli, si no fa'ila li chōgoe. Hiza
danō Wilisiti ba Tiro ba Aitiofia:
si no toemboe ba da'ō. (*Jes. 30, 7.*
Sin. 68, 32).
- 5 Ba lamane dania bambanoea Ziona:
Oi ba chōra toemboe ira ba ja'ia
zangaro'ō ja'ira, Fondrege zala'wa
andrō.
- 6 I'erai dania soi niha andrō Jehowa,
ba itanō ba zoera: „Si no toemboe
ba da'ō.”
- 7 Ba manoenō ira ba molaja (ba
lamane): Ba chōoe so goemboe
andrō chōgoe, fefoe.

SINOENŌ 88.

Fangarōngarō ba wa'aboe dōdō.

- 1 Sinoenō, nilaoe Ndraono Gora
andrō, chō doeka wanoenō andrō,
dali ba wanoenō „Mahalata” andrō;
famahaō; chō Hemano andrō, ma'-
oewoe Zera.
- 2 He Jehowa, Lowalangi sangorifi
ja'o, na loe moe'aodo chōoe ba
zi bongi,
- 3 ba jamoeroegi ndra'oegō fanga-
ndrōgoe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba
wangarōngarōgoe!
- 4 No afōli dōdōgoe wamakao, no
ahatō ba mbanoea tooe nosogoe.

Hoelō zilalō mitoe ba gohokoho, 5
wamaigi niha bō'ō ja'odo, hoelō
niha si no amomō ndra'odo.

No moeloeloe ndra'o, awō zi no 6
mate, hoelō niboenoe tooe, si no
moetanō, ba lewatō, si lō itōrō
tōdōoe sa'ae, si no ōtibo'ō.

No ōbe'e ndra'o ba gohokoho, ba 7
mbaho, ba zogōmigōmi, ba namō
ba nasi.

Chōgoe tohare wa'abao dōdōoe, ba 8
ōhawoei ndra'o doeloe andrō chōoe.
(*Sin. 42, 8*).

No ō'arōoe'ō chōgoe zi no fa'ila li 9
chōgoe; no ogoro ira ndra'o ōbe'e;
si no moekoeroe ndra'o, ba tebai
aefada. (*A. 19. Sin. 31, 12; 38, 12*).

Itoegoe abōsi hōrōgoe ba wamakao 10
andrō; oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō,
ja'oegō Jehowa, ero ma'ōchō, oe'o-
ro'ō dangagoe chōoe.

Hadia, ōfazōchi dandra ba zi no 11
mate? Hadia, ifoeli aeri loemō, ba
wanoenō ja'oegō? (*Sin. 6, 6*).

Hadia, ba lewatō lafatoenō wa'e 12
boea dōdōoe, ba ba gawoewoecha
lafatoenō, wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō?

Hadia, aboto ba dōdō dandra andrō 13
chōoe, ba zogōmigōmi, ba aboto
ba dōdō wa'atoelōmō andrō ba
danō wa'olifoe?

Ba ja'o, ba chōoe moe'aodo, ja'oe- 14
gō Jehowa; oehoelōhoelō wongi,
wangandrō chōoe.

Hana wa lō ba dōdōoe nosogoe, 15
ja'oegō Jehowa, ba hana wa ōbini'ō
chōgoe mbawaoe?

Seboea akaola ndra'o ba si mate, 16
i'otarai iraono ndra'o; oetaha wa-
meta'oe andrō chōoe, ba lō lala
dōdōgoe.

No itōrōdo fōnoemō sabōlōbōlō a- 17
ndrō, no terasa ndra'o ba gameta'-
oeō andrō chōoe.

No te'oe'oe ndra'o chōnia, hoelō 18
na ba nidanō, ma'ōma'ōchō, no
tefasoei manō ndra'o chōnia.

No ō'arōoe'ō chōgoe zi fahoewoe 19
chōgoe, fabaja awōgoe, lō oroma
zi no fa'ila li chōgoe. (*A. 9*).

SINOENŌ 89.

I. Itōrō tōdō zanoenō andrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. Isoeno wa'abōlōnia ba fa'eboea dōdōnia. II. Itōrō tōdōnia gamaboe'oela li andrō, nifaboe'oe chō Dawido. III. Mangarōngarō ia, me no awoewoe ma'oeowoe Dawido andrō, ba i'andrō, ena'ō ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō Lowalangi.

(Faigi gōi Zam. II. 7, 8-16).

- 1 Famaħaō chō Getano, ma'oeowoe Zera.
- 2 I. Da'oesoeno wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara oe'ombacha'ō bewegoe andre, wa si lō farōi ndrā'oegō.
- 3 Noa sa ōmane : „Si lō aetoe wa'atedoe wa'eboea dōdō andrō”; ba mbanoea si ja'wa ō'aro'ō, wa lō farōi ndrā'oegō.
- 4 „No fa'woe'oe li ndrā'o chō nitoejoe-goe andrō, no fahōloe ndrā'o chō genonigoe Dawido andrō : (Sin. 132, 11. Jes. 55, 3. Hal. zin. 2, 30).
- 5 Iroegi zi lō aetoe lō oeboelō'ō madocemō andrō, iroegi nga'ōtō mi-tooe oe'a'aro'ō dadaomamō.”
- 6 Ba lasoeno banoea si ja'wa zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fa lō farōi ndrā'oegō ba waloechata niha ni'amonī'ō.
- 7 Ha niha atō ba lawoeo si ja'wa zi mane Jehowa? Ha niha zi mane Jehowa ba ndrāono Lowalangi andrō? (Job. 1, 6).
- 8 Sata'oe ita Lowalangi ba waloechata seboea ba niha ni'amonī'ō ba sihochā mboe niha, fefoe zi tefasoei ja'ia.
- 9 He Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ha niha zi mane ja'oegō, sala'wa se-boca? ba no tefasoei ndrā'oegō wa lō farōi andrō, chōoe. (Sin. 115, 3).
- 10 Ba dangaoe so hocha nasi andrō ; na eboea ndrocloenia, ba ja'oegō zangahono. (Mat. 8, 26. Sin. 65, 8).
- 11 Ja'oegō mege zangoehocndragō Rachaba [Miseraji] andrō, hoelō niboe-

noe, tooe ba danō, no ōfazawili zi fa'oeoe chōoe tangaoe sabōlō andrō. (Sin. 87, 4).

Chōoe mbanoea si ja'wa ba chōoe 12 gōi danō ; oeli danō, ba ōsinia, ba ja'oegō mege zombōi. (Sin. 24, 1). Jōoe ba raja, ba ja'oegō zamazō- 13 chi ; Tabora ba Heremono ba lakaraini wa'iki, ba dōimō andrō. Sabōlō sibai mboelōchamō ba sabc'e 14 dangaoe, ba no ala'wa gambōlōoe andrō.

Fa'atoelō ba fa'adōlō dajadaja da- 15 daomamō andrō ; ba sanaro fōnaoe wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'adoehoe. (Sin. 97, 2).

Ja ahowoe soi, sangila ma'iki ; sa- 16 nōrō lalara ba haga mbawaoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.

Ba dōimō andrō lakaraini wa'iki, 17 si lō mamalōmalō ba wa'atoelōmō andrō sala'wa ira.

Fa'amoadoe wa'abōlōra ndrā'oegō, 18 ba ba wa'asōchi dōdōoe andrō ala'wa dandroera andrō.

Chō Jehowa sa mbaloeseama andrō, 19 ba chō ni'amonī'ō andrō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli razoma. (Sin. 47, 10).

II. Me no andrō, ba no moehede 20 ndrā'oegō ba zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe, ba gangilata, ōmane : „No oetolo zabōlō, no oebali'ō sala'wa nono matoea, ono mbanoea. (A. 4. Sam. I. 13, 14).

No oesōndra genonigoe Dawido a- 21 ndrō, no oebajoini ia fanicha ni'amonī'ō andrō chōgoe. (Sam. I. 16, 13).

Lō aefa dangaoe chōnia, ba i'a- 22 be'e'ō ia boelōchagoe.

Lō tola ilimo ia si fatioe tōdō, ba 23 lō tola ifakao ia si lō atoelō.

Oefoeoe dania fōnania zi fa'oeoe 24 chōnia, ba oebōzi tooe zi fatioe tōdō chōnia.

I'o'awōgō ia fa lō farōi ndrā'o ba 25 fa'eboea dōdōgoe andrō ; ba ba dōi-goe dania ala'wa dandroenia andrō. (Sam. I. 2, 10. Sin. 132, 17).

Oefababaja'ō chōnia nasi, ba iba- 26

- baja mboto nidanö kambölönia oebe'e. (*Sin.* 72, 8).
- 27 Imane dania wangeröfi li ja'o: Amagoe ndra'oegö, Lowalangioe ba fangabe'e döðögöe, ba wangerifigöe andrö. (*Sam.* II. 7, 14).
- 28 Ba ja'o göi, oebe'e si a'a ia, fandrege zala'wa ba goeli danö.
- 29 Iroegi zi lö aetoe, lö oebelö'ö chönia wa'eboea döðögöe andrö, ba böi awoe'a wawoe'oesa li andrö chöma. (*Jes.* 54, 10).
- 30 Ba lö oebe'e aetoe nga'ötönia, ba dadaomania, ba fa'ara mbanoea si ja'wa oebe'e.
- 31 Na la'erogö goroisagoe ononia, na lö latörö lala andrö, chögöe;
- 32 na la'o'aja gamachoitagoe ba na lö la'o'ö goroisagoe,
- 33 ba oe'otöe'ö ira bözibözi ba horöra andrö, ba famakao ba lalöra.
- 34 Ba lö'ö zoei oebelö'ö chönia wa'eboea döðögöe, lö oelimo ia, lö faröi ndra'o.
- 35 Lö oe'o'aja wawoe'oesa li andrö chögöe, ba lö oewoc'ai niwa'ögöe.
- 36 Sambalö si fahölöe ndra'o ba wa'atoelögöe andrö, si ndroehocndroehöe lö oelimo Dawido andrö.
- 37 Lö tola aetoe nga'ötönia; ba dadaomania, ba hoelö loeo, fönagoe. (*Sin.* 72, 17).
- 38 Si mane ba'wa si ja'wa lö teboelö ia, ba lö faröi zamadoehoe'ö andrö ba mbanoea ja'wa." (*Moz.* I. 9, 13).
- 39 . III. Ba noa sa'ac ötibo'ö, ba no lö ba döðöe: no mofönoe ndra'oegö chö nibajoinimö andrö. (*Sin.* 44, 10-25; 74. 79).
- 40 No ö'sitengagö wawoe'oesa li andrö chö genonioe andrö, no öhoe-ndragö tooe zaemboenia.
- 41 No ödoedöegö göli andrö chönia fefoe, no öbali'ö adoedocla hatinia andrö.
- 42 Laraboe hadia ia chönia dozi sanörö, no tobali fama'iki ia ba zi so ba ngainia. (*Sin.* 80, 13).
- 43 No ö'ala'wa'ö gambölö zamakao

ja'ia, no ö'omoesai'ö döðö zi fatioe töðö chönia, fefoe.

No öbc'e mangandraoei mbawa wö- 44 dania, ba lö ni'abe'e'ömö ja'ia ba wanoewö.

No öbc'e taja lachöminia, ba no 45 öso'agö dadaomania.

No ö'ambösi chönia mba'wa wa'ono 46 matea, no öbalöegö manö ia fa'aila.

Ha wa'ara na sa, wa lö mamalö- 47 malö öbini'ö ndra'oegö, ja'oegö Jehowa? Ba ha wa'ara na moehola wönöemö andrö, hoelö galitö? (*Sin.* 35, 6).

Törö töðöe, wa lö anaoenaoe no- 48 sogoe andre; he wisa wa lö boto andrö, ba nifazöchioe ono niha fefoe. (*Sin.* 90, 9. 10).

Heza so niha, saoei manö, si lö 49 mangila fa'amate, sangefa'ö bechoenia ba wa'abölö mbanoea tooe andrö?

Hezo wa'eboea döðöe föna, ja'oegö 50 So'aja, nifaboc'oemö chö Dawido, fahölöesa, ba wa lö faröi ndra'oegö? (*Sin.* 35, 2).

Törö töðöe, So'aja, wa'aila geno- 51 nimö andrö, wa oeloe'i wango'aja niha sato, soja soi.

Sanandra'wa — si fa'ocdoe chöe, 52 Jehowa, sanandra'waisi lahe nibajoinimö andrö.

Nisoeno Jehowa, iroegi zi lö aetoe. 53 Ja doehoe, Ja doehoc! (*Sin.* 41, 14).

IV.

SINOENÖ 90.

I. Famasoegi wa si lö aetoe Lowalangi, awö wa si lö boto niha, wa lö anaoe nosonia ba goeli danö.

II. Fangandrö fa'eboea döðö.

Fangandrö genoni Lowalangi andrö, Moze.

I. He So'aja! Sa'watöma ndra'- 1 oegö, götögötö wa'ara.

Me lö'ö na si toemboe hili, me lö 2 niwöwöimö na tanö, awö golia oeli

- danō fefoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba no Lowalangi ndra'oegō.
- 3 Ōfoeli ōbali'ō gawoegawoe niha, ba ōfoeli ōwa'ō : Mifa'aso ami, ono niha! (*Sangomb. I, 4; 12, 7*).
- 4 Hoelō zi ma'ōchō menewi, na no noemalō ia, si manō chōoe zi hōnō fache, hoelō zango'ōfa zi sara wongi. (*Fet. II, 3, 8*).
- 5 Ōhanigō ira, fangifi irā ; ba na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba hoelō ndroe'oe, si foeli molōndroe. (*Sin. 102, 12; 103, 15. Job. 14, 2. Jes. 40, 6, 7*).
- 6 Sobowo si hoelō wongi ba soboeloe, ba na tánō owi, ba lataba ia ba aleoe.
- 7 Fōnoemō andrō sa zi manga ja'aga ba ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō tekeani ndra'aga.
- 8 Horōma no ōbe'e ba gamaoedoemō, ba folaoema si lō oroma, ba no ōbe'e ba haga mbawamō andrō.
- 9 Tajataja sa mbongima fefoe, ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō; hoelō deatea mbewe wa'anoemalō ndrōfima andrō.
- 10 Fa'anae nosoma andrō, ba fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba na anaee, ba waloee ngafoeloe fache, ba si sōchīnia, ba fangerege dōdō ba famakao, si foelōi ia wa'anoemalō, sihombo ndra'aga. (*Sangomb. I, 3, 8*).
- 11 Ha niha zaboto ba dōdō fa'abōlō wōnoemō andrō, ba fa'abao dōdōoe andrō, wangata'oeffi ja'ia?
- 12 Fahaō ndra'aga ba wangerai bongima, ena'ō masōndra dōdō sa-toeatōea. (*Sin 39, 5*).
- 13 II. Foeli'ō, Jehowa : Ha lō ara'ō ! ba hachōsi tōdō genonimō andre.
- 14 Hoelō wongi aboesoi'ō ndra'aga fa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ba owoeawoea dōdōma ba omoeso dōdōma, sagōtō ja'aga.
- 15 Omoesoi'ō dōdōma, ndrohoegō mba-wa, si mane me ōhōndrōgō ndra'aga mege, ba ndrohoegō ndrōfi, si mane me ma'ila zi lō sōchī.
- 16 Oroma'ō ba genonimō halōwōoe
- andrō, ba oroma'ō lachōmioe ba ndraonora.
- Ja oroma chōma wa'asōchi dōdō 17
Zo'aja, Lowalangima, chōma ; tolo ndra'aga ba halōwō dangama andrō; ja'ia, ba halōwō dangama andrō tologa !

SINOENŌ 91.

Fanōtōna fanolo Lowalangi, na so wamakiko ba fangaboe dōdō.

Sonahia barō mba'aba'a andrō 1
chō Wondrege zala'wa andrō, da'ō zahono ba loemō Wondrege zabōlō andrō.

Oemane chō Jehowa : „Sa'watōgoe 2
ndra'oegō ba hatigoe, Lowalangigoe, tōtōna fōgoe!” (*Sin. 18, 3*).

I'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba dandra'wa a- 3
ndrō chō zolaoe tandra'wa wofo, ba i'orifi'ō ba wōchō waba famoenoe andrō. (*Sin. 124, 7*).

Ibalogō ndra'oegō afinia, ba barō 4
gafinia andrō aperi ndra'oegō; no ba'aba'a ba baloese zi doehoe andrō chōnia.

Lō tola ata'oe ndra'oegō gameta'- 5
oeō andrō ba zi bongi, ba he ono wana sanōrō, na ma'ōchō.

Fōchō waba andrō, sanōrō sogōmi- 6
gōmi, teoe mbanoea andrō, famakiko na laloe.

He hōnō zi mate ba ngaimō, ba he 7
foeloe ngahōnō zi mate ba gambōlōe, ba ja'oegō, ba lō gōna.

Ha hōrōoe zangila, ba anehe'ō wa- 8
masoelō andrō ba zolaoe si lō sōchī. (*Sin 54, 9*).

Me no ōwa'ō : „Ja'oegō sa'ae dōtō- 9
nafōgoe, Jehowa ;” Fōndrege zala'wa andrō no ōbe'e sa'watōoe.

Lō itōrō ndra'oegō saboe dōdōoe, 10
ba lō ihatō'ō ia ba noseoe famakao.

I'wa'ō ba mala'ika andrō chōnia, 11
ba chōmō andrō, ena'ō larorogō ndra'oegō, ba lalamō andrō fefoe. (*Mat. 4, 6*).

Lataja dania tangara ndra'oegō, fa 12
bōi mancndre gaheoe ba gara.

Ōhoendrahoendra . tooe zingo ba 13

- oelō sosōfoe, amama barō gaheoe nono zingo, awō naga. (*Loek. 10, 19*).
- 14 „Me i'omasī'ō ndra'o, andrō oe'orifi ia, oe'efa'ō ia, me no aboto ba dōdōnia dōigoe andrō.
- 15 Na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oefondrondrongo chōnia, awōnia ndra'o ba wamakao; oe'efa'ō ia ba tetoe-ria ia oebe'e.
- 16 Oe'aboēsōi'ō ia fa'anaoe noso, ba anehe ia wangorifi andrō chōgoe oebe'e.”

SINOENŌ 92.

I. Famasoegi fanoeno Lowalangi, wamaigi folaoenia andrō. II. ba famaigi famatōrōnia niha.

- 1 Fanoenō na loeo sabato.
- 2 I. Si sōchi, na te'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, ba na masoeno dōimō, ja'oegō Fondrege zalaŵa. (*Sin. 147, 1*).
- 3 Na te'ombacha'ō wa'eboea dōdōoe, na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba zi bongi.
- 4 Ba zi foeloe sinali ba ba mbiola nitika, seboea, ba folaoe somasi ita, ba mbiola nitika, side'ide. (*Sin. 33, 2*).
- 5 Me ō'omoēsōi'ō dōdōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa folaoelaemō andrō; ma'iki dōdōgoe ba halōwō dangaoe andrō (*Sin. 104, 24. Jes. 55, 9*).
- 6 Halōwō seboea halōwōmō andrō, Jehowa! No anaoe sibai gera'eramō andrō.
- 7 Ba niha si lō tōdō, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba zambō tōdō, ba lō fangila.
- 8 Na manōi zeboea lorō andrō, hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō, ba na mobowo zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba ena'ō tefakiko ira, si lō fangorifi. (*Sin. 37, 2*).
- 9 Ba ja'oegō, ba si no salaŵa, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! (*Sin. 97, 9*).
- 10 II. Hiza sa zi fa'oedoe chōoe, Jehowa! hiza sa zi fa'oedoe chōoe,

tekiko; nifazaewe dania fefoe zamazōchi si lō sōchi.

Ba tandroegoe, ba ō'alaŵa'ō, si lō mane tandroe gorōbao; tehawoei ndra'o fanicha samohoea. (*Sin. 23, 5*).

Omoeso dōdōgoe wamaigi sanarogō ja'o andrō; ba omoeso dōdōgoe wamondrongo he wisa ba zi maoso oedoeogoe andrō, safōchō tōdō chōgoe. (*Sin. 91, 8*).

Satoelō, ba manōi, hoelō dōwoea, ebōea ia, hoelō geresi ba hili Libano. (*Sin. 52, 10*).

Nitanō ba nomo Jehowa, ba mō bowo ba golajama Lowalangida andrō. (*Sin. 84, 3*).

Molewiō na ba wa'atoea, ba fahōna nidanō dōla ba moboeloe si bohōoe. (*Sin. 1, 3*).

Ba wangombacha fa'adōlō dōdō Jehowa, we'ewe'e andrō chōgoe, ba lō si lō atoelō ba chōnia. (*Moz. V. 32, 4*).

SINOENŌ 93.

Fanoeno lachōmi Lowalangi ba fa'abōlōnia.

No razo Jehowa, no monoecha ia lachōmi; noecha Jehowa, ba fa'abōlō, no i'olembē. Ba aro sa'ae danō, lō mangiwa. (*Moz. II. 15, 18, Sin. 97, 1; 99, 1; 96, 10*).

No aro dadaomamō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae; ja'oegō, ba si otarai zi lō bōrōta ae.

Moegosogoso nidanō, Jehowa; tesao wegosogoso nidanō, tesao we'oegoe'oegoe nidanō.

Ba abōlō moroi ba wegosogoso nidanō seboea Jehowa si jaŵa, abōlō moroi ba ndroeloe nasi andrō, sa-be'e sibai.

Aro sibai wamadōehoe'ō andrō chōoe si nangea ni'amoni'ō nomomō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 19, 8-11*).

SINOENŌ 94.

I. Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, solaoe balō ba zi lō sūchi andrō. II. Fa'ohahae dōdō zanōtōna fanolochōnia.

- 1 I. He Lowalangi solaoe balō, ja'oegō Jehowa! He Lowalangi salaoe balō, oroma'ōgō! (*Moz. V. 32, 35*).
- 2 Faoso, sangoehoekeoe ōsi goeli danō, be'e zoelō ba zeboea hoecha andrō! (*Moz. I. 18, 25*).
- 3 Ha wa'ara zeboea horō andrō, Jehowa! ha wa'ara omoeso dōdō zeboea horō andrō?
- 4 Lalaoe hoehoeo fajawasa, lasoenō ira dozi samasōchi si lō sōchi.
- 5 Larasa mbanoea andrō, Jehowa, ba lafalangōgō dāna chōoe andrō.
- 6 Laboenoe lacha mbanoea, awō zi fatewoe andrō, ba la'e'eli zi lō ama, si lō ina.
- 7 Ba lamane: „Lō i'ila Jehowa, lō anehe Lowalangi Jakobo.” (*Sin. 10, 11*).
- 8 Mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ja'ami si lō tōdō ba niha andre; ba ja'ami sowōhō mowa, ba ha wa'ara atoeatoea ami? (*Sin. 92, 7*).
- 9 Samataro tōgi dalinga andrō, hadia lō irongo? Sombōi hōrō andrō, hadia, lō i'ila? (*Moz. II. 4, 11*).
- 10 Sangotoe'ō soi niha, hadia, lō ilaoe mbalō? Ja'ia, samahaō niha ba wa'aboto ba dōdō?
- 11 I'ila gera'era niha Jehowa. wa no si lō boto. (*Kor. I. 3, 20*).
- 12 II. Ja ahowoc niha, ni'otoe'ōmō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nifahaōmō ba go-rosa andrō chōoe! (*Sin. 19, 12-14. Job. 5, 17*).
- 13 Ba wamaigi ehōnia sahono ia, na ba'wa wamakao, gasagasa wa teehao gohokoho ba zeboea horō andrō. (*Sin. 37, 7*).
- 14 Lō'ō sa itibo'ō mbanoeania Jehowa, ba lō farōi ia ba dāna chōnia andrō.
- 15 Mangawoeli sa ba wa'atoelō hoekeoe andrō, ba la'o'ō ia dozi sadōlō tōdō.

Ha niha zi mōi belebelegoe, ba ze-16
boea horō andrō, ba ha niha za-
nolō ja'o, ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi?
Na tenga Jehowa zanolō ja'o me-17
na'ō, ba te no iroegi danō si lō
liwālīwa nosogoe andre. (*Sin. 115, 17*).

Na oemane: „Ahele gahegoe”, ba 18
itoewoe ndrā'o fa'ebōea dōdōoe a-
ndrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.
Ba wa'oja ngawalō wa'aboe dōdō-19
goe andrō, ba i'okafoei dōdōgoe fo-
ndrara tōdō andrō chōoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 4, 5*).

Hadia, fabōbō ehōoe dadaoma wa-20
makiko andrō, sombōi fangaboe
dōdō, samali'ō hoekeoe?
Lahawoei noso zatoelō andrō, ba 21
la'etoe'ō hoekeoe zi lō horō.
Ba belebelegoe Jehowa, ba we'ewe'e 22
dōdōgoe Lowalangigoe, sawatōgoe.
Isoelōni ehōra horōra ba ifakiko ira. 23
bōrō walōsōchira andrō, ifakiko ira
Jehowa, Lowalangida.

SINOENŌ 95.

I. Famaroe ba wanoeno Lowa-
langi. II. Famangelama, fa bōi la'-
abe'e'ō dōdō.

- I. Talaboe, ta'omoeso'i'ō dōdōda 1
ba chō Jehowa, talaoe ma'iki, bōrō
we'ewe'e dōdōda andrō ba wango-
rifi!
- Ta'ondrasi ia wangandrō saoha gōlō, 2
ta'omoeso'i'ō dōdōda ehōnia ba zi-
noenō.
- Lowalangi seboea sa Jehowa, razo 3
seboea, ja'wa Lowalangi bō'ō fēfoe.
(*Sin. 96, 4*).
- Si so ba danga hoenō danō andrō, 4
sochō zoezoe hili ja'wa.
- Sochō asi andrō; ja'ia zamazōchi; 5
ba tanō sabe'e andrō, ba no tanga-
nia zombōi.
- Talaboe, tafalōgoe tooe ita, manga- 6
loeloe ita, tabalōdoehini tooe danō,
fōna Jehowa, sombōi ja'ita!
- Me no Lowalangida ia, ba me no 7
banoeania ita, rorogōfōnia, nikoe-

baloi dangania. (*Sin. 100, 3. Joh. 10, 27. 28. Heb. 3, 7; 4, 7*).

- 8 II. Ma'ōchō andre, na mirongo linia, ba bōi mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, si mane ba Meriba no, si mane me loeo wanandraigō no, ba danō si m'ate andrō,
- 9 ba nitandraigō ndra toeami ja'o, me lafaigi zoe'agoe, he w'a'ac no la'ila wolaoegoe andrō. (*Moz. 11. 17, 2. 7*).
- 10 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara aboe dōdōgoe niha andrō, ba oemane: „Niha seloengoe tōdō ira.” Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra lala andrō chōgoe.
- 11 Tobali fahōloe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoc andrō, (oemane): „Bōi ja lachamō wolombase andrō chōgoe.” (*Moz. 1 V. 14, 22. 23*).

SINOENŌ 96.

I. Famarooe ba wanoeno Lowa-
langi. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'asala'wania
andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 23-33.*)

- 1 I. Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sinoenō si bohooe. Mi'anoenō chō Johowa, dozi tanō. (*Sin. 33, 3*).
- 2 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, misoeno dōinia andrō; mi'ombacha'ō wangorifi andrō chōnia, ero ma'ōchō.
- 3 Midoenōdoenō ba niha baero doeriania, ba ba niha fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia.
- 4 Me no seboca Jehowa, ba me no si nangea nisoeno sibai, ni'ata'oefi, ja'wa Lowalangi bō'ō, fefoe.
- 5 Lowalangi niha baero andrō sa, ba adoe; ba Jehowa, ba no samazōchi banoea si ja'wa.
- 6 Lachōmi ba fa'amoadoc fōnania; fa'abōlō ba lachōmi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.
- 7 II. Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ngawalō soi niha, mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange ba fa'abōlō.
- 8 Mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange dōinia andrō; mi'ohe game'ela ba mi'ae ba golajama andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 72, 10*).

Mi'angarōfi li Jehowa, mi'ohe wangehao ni'amoni'ō andrō; mi'anizini fōnania, dozi tanō.

Mimane ba niha baero: Razo sa'ae Jehowa! Ba no aro gōi golia oeli danō, tebai mangiwa. Ifatōrō ba zadōlō soi niha andrō. (*Sin. 93, 1*).

Omoeso dōdō mbanoea si ja'wa, ba ma'iki goeli danō, moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi ba ōsinia andrō. (*Sin. 98, 7-9. Jes. 49, 13*).

Ikaraini wa'iki bcnoea andrō ba hadia ia ba chōnia; ba fefoe dōla geoe sa'ae dania ba gatoea, ba omoeso sibai dōdō.

Fōna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, so ia, ba wangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō. Ihoekoe dania golia oeli danō ba wa'atoelō, ba ihoekoe soi niha ba wa'adoehoe andrō chōnia.

SINOENŌ 97.

I. Fanoeno Jehowa, me no razo ba me sangoehoeke. II. Fangailasi same'e adoe ba fa'omoeso dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi.

I. No razo Jehowa, ja owoeawoea dōdō nōsi goeli danō, ja omoeso dōdō zi so ba hoelo soja andrō. (*Sin. 93, 1*).

Si no tefasoei lawoeo ba fa'ogōmigōmi ia; danedane dadaomania ba hoekeo sadōlō ba fa'atoelō. (*Sin. 89, 15*).

Mowaōwaō fōnania galitō, si manga zi fa'oedoe chōnia, fasoei. (*Hab. 3, 3-6*).

Isoeloei goeli danō gari mbanoea andrō chōnia; i'ila oeli danō, ba moehisi.

Alaoe hili, hoelō zigoesigoe, fōna Jehowa andrō, fōna Zo'aja tanō, ma'asagōrō.

Idoenōdoenō wa'atoelōnia andrō banoea si ja'wa, ba dozi soi mangila lachōminia. (*Sin. 19, 2*).

II. Faloecha wa'aia dania dozi samosoemange balō geoe, sanoeno ja'ira ba nadoe andrō; mi'anga-

- loeloe chōnia, ja'ami Lowalangi fefoe! (*Heb. 1, 6*).
- 8 Irongo Siona, ba omoeso dōdō; ba owoeawoea dōdō nono Ndraono Joeda alawe, bōrō wangoehoekoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa! (*Fil. 4, 4, 5*).
- 9 Ja'oegō sa Wondrege zala'wa, Jehowa, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ala'wa ja'wa Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 96, 4*).
- 10 Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi, ja'ami sangomasi'ō Jehowa! Ja'ia zondro-rōgō noso zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia; i'efa'ō ira ba danga zebōea horō andrō. (*Amos. 5, 14, 15*).
- 11 Toemboe haga chō zatoelō tōdō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba zadōlō era'era. (*Sin. 112, 4*).
- 12 Mi'omoesi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Jehowa, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba mi-soeno dōinia andrō, ni'amonī'ō!
- SINOENŌ 98.
- Famaroe tōdō ba wanoeno Lowalangi, sangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō. Sinoenō.
- 1 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sinoenō si bohoe! Noa sa ilaoe zahōlihōli dōdō, no itolo ia kambōlōnia, ta'ionia ni'amonī'ō andrō. (*Sin. 33, 3*).
- 2 No ifarongogō Jehowa wangorifi andrō chōnia; ba zanehe niha baero andrō ifa'ele'ō wa'atoelōnia andrō.
- 3 No itōrō tōdōnia wa'ebōea dōdōnia andrō, awō wa lō si farōi ia ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli; no la'ila wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangida fondrege danō fefoe. (*Jes. 52, 10*).
- 4 Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdō, ja'ami dozi tanō! Mi'a'iki ba mi'anoenō!
- 5 Misoeno Jehowa, milaoe mbiola nitika, seboea, milaoe mbiola ba mifao li wanoenō!
- 6 Milaoe dorofe side'ide, awō dorofe nidōdōni, mi'owocawoea'ō dōdōmi tōnō fōna razo andrō, Jehowa! (*Moz. IV. 23, 21*).
- 7 Ja moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fabaja ōsinia, ba oeli danō andre, awō zowanoea ba detenia. (*Sin 96, 11-13*).
- Ndramoelae datawō boto nidanō andrō ba ja owoeawoea dōdō hili, fefoe.
- Tānō fōna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, ba wangoehoekoe oeli danō. I'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe oeli danō ba ifatōrō ba niha baero zadōlō.
- SINOENŌ 99.
- Fanoeno Jehowa, ni'amonī'ō andrō.
- Razo Jehowa; sanizinizi niha baero; ja'wa Keroebi doemadao ia, hoemisi danō. (*Sin. 93, 1; 80, 2*).
- Eboea Jehowa, ba Ziona, ja'wa niha bō'ō fefoe ia.
- Ja laseno dōimō andrō, seboea, sata'oe niha; ni'amonī'ō ia.
- Awō wa'abōlō razo andrō, somasi hoekoe satoelō; nifatōrōoe ba ma'owoe Jakobo andrō, ba sadōlō ba satoelō. (*Jes. 9, 6*).
- Mifosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangida, mi'angaloeloe fōna mbakoebakoe gahe andrō chōnia: ni'amonī'ō ia!
- Awō gerc andrō chōnia ndra Moze A'aroni, ba awō zi angarōfi li ja'ia Zamocēli andrō; mangandrō ira chō Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo lira. (*Jer. 15, 1*).
- Ba lawoeo andrō fahoehoeo ia chōra; la'o'ō wamadōehoe'ō andrō chōnia ba amachoita andrō, nifachoinia chōra.
- He Jehowa, Lowalangima, no ōfondrondrongo lira. Lowalangi sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō chōra ba solaoe balō ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nifazōchira.
- Mifosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangida andrō, mi'angaloeloe ba gahe hili andrō chōnia, ni'amonī'ō. Ni'amonī'ō sa Jehowa, Lowalangida andrō!
- SINOENŌ 100.
- Famaroe tōdō ba wanoeno Jehowa, Sinoenō, ba wangandrō sacha gōlō.
- Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi chō Jehowa, ja'ami dozi tanō!

- 2 Mi'ahasi gōlōmi we'amōi enoni
Jehowa; mi'ondراسي ia, mi'a'iki!
- 3 Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Lowa-
langi Jehowa! Ja'ia zamazōchi
ja'ita ba no chōnia ita, banoeania
ba biribiri, nikoebaloinia. (*Sin. 95,*
7).
- 4 Mitōrō mbawa gōli andrō chōnia,
wangandrō saoha gōlō; mi'ae ba
golajamania, wanoeno ja'ia; mi'a-
ndrō saoha gōlō chōnia ba misoeno
dōinia andrō!
- 5 Si sōchi tōdō sa Jehowa: fa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō, ba no si lō aetoe, ba
lō farōi ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin.*
106, 1).

SJNOENŌ 101.

Ifaboe'oe linia salaŵa, itōrō zo-
masi Lowalangi.

Chō Dawido; Sinoenō.

- 1 Da'oedoenōdoenō wa'eboea dōdō
andrō ba fa'atoelō andrō; ja'oegō,
Jehowa, nisoenogoe!
- 2 Da'oehaogōhaogō wanōrō lala, lala
sadōlō; ha wa'ara mōi'ō chōgoe?
Da'oe'adōlō'ō dōdōgoe, wolaoe ha-
dia ia baomo chōgoe.
- 3 Lō oebe'e ba doedoema hōrōgoe zi
lō sōchi; oe'ogorofi wolaoe si fa-
hole; bōi ja fatōfa chōgoe. (*Amaed.*
20, 8. 28).
- 4 Ja arōoe chōgoe dōdō si falimo; lō
edōnado zi lō sōchi.
- 5 Sanandraŵaisi awōnia ba zi tobini,
ba oefakiko; si fajaŵa ba seboea
hochā, ba techōgoe.
- 6 Oenehegō zi lō farōi andrō, ba danō,
ena'ō chōgoe sosō ira; sanōrō lala
sadōlō. da'ō genonigoe. (*Amaed. 22,*
11).
- 7 Bōi ja so baomo chōgoe zi falimo;
solaoe faja, ba bōi jamonaha fōna-
goe.
- 8 Oe'erogō mahemoloe wamakiko sa-
mazōchi horō, ba danō, ba wango-
hori ba mbanoea Jehowa andrō so-
laoe si lō sōchi. (*Amaed. 20, 26).*

SINOENŌ 102.

I. Fangarōngarō ni'otoe'ō Lowa-
langi. II. Fangandrō fangazōchi
Siona.

Fangandrō zi noemana, na aboe 1
dōdōnia, na ifarongogō chō Jehowa
wangarōngarōnia.

I. He Jehowa, fondrondrongo wa- 2
ngandrōgoe, acha iroegi dōgi dali-
ngaoe we'aogoe andre!

Bōi bini'ō chōgoe mbawaoe, na ba- 3
ŵa wa'ata'oegoe; be'e mbōrō dali-
ngaoe chōgoe, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'-
oegō; ta'ita'i fondrondrongo chō-
goe!

Tajataja sa'ae mbaŵagoe, hoelō 4
zimbo, ba timba ni'a galitō dōlagoe.

Tōdōgoe bacha, ba no aleoe, no 5
okōli, hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō;
olifoedo sa'ae wemanga gōgoe.

Falemba ba nagolegoe dōlagoe, ba- 6
lazi wa'abōlōbōlō wangarōngarōgoe
andrō. (*Job. 19, 20).*

No si fagōlōgōlō ba doembao ba 7
mbewe nasi ndra'odo, hoelō lamoe-
hoe ba gadoedoela mbanoea.

Lō salaoe hōrōgoe, hoelō wofo, si 8
ha sambaesamboea ba gero zagō.

Ma'ōma'ōchō latandraŵaisi ndra'o 9
si fa'oedee chōgoe, ba sabao tōdō
chōgoe, ba labe'e hōloe ndra'odo.

Oefemanga wache sa'ae nawoe, ba 10
oefaroeka ba nibadoegoe daŵa hōrō.
(*Sin. 80, 6).*

Bōrō wōnoemō andrō ba bachoeba- 11
choe dōdōoe; noa sa ōfazaŵa ndra'o,
ba no ōtibo'ō tooe ndra'odo.

Hoelō loemō, si no adōni, mbaŵa- 12
goe andrō, ba saleoe ndra'o, hoelō
ndroe'oe. (*Sin. 90, 5. Job. 14, 2).*

II. Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba si no 13
doemadao, si lō mamalōmalō, ba lō
tebelō doeriamō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
Maoso dania ndra'oegō ba ōhachōsi 14
tōdō Ziona andrō; baŵa sa'ae, fa
ō'eboea'ō dōdōoe chōnia; noa sa
iroegi inōtō. (*Sin. 14, 7).*

Omasi sa genonimō garania andrō 15
ba ahachō dōdōra gadoedoelania.

- 16 Ba la'ata'oeſi dōi Jehowa andrō niha
baero; ba dozi salaŵa ba goeli danō,
ba la'ata'oeſi lachōmioe.
- 17 Me no ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona Jehowa,
me no i'oroma'ō ia ba lachōminia
andrō.
- 18 Me no ifondrondrongo wangandrō
zi noemana ba me lō ni'ositenga-
gōnia fangandrōra andrō.
- 19 Nitano ba zoera da'ō, nifa'ema ba
zi sagōtō niha dania; ba niha ni-
wōwōi dania, ba laseno Jehowa.
- 20 Me no ifaigi moroi ba zalaŵa jaŵa
andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō; me no
inehegō goeli danō Jehowa moroi
ba zorego.
- 21 Ba wamondrondrongo fangarōngarō
nikoeroe andrō, ba wangeſa'ō si
mate mēna'ō. (*Sin. 79, 11*).
- 22 Ena'ō ladoenōdoenō dōi Jehowa ba
Ziona ba toeriania ba Jeroezalema.
- 23 Na la'oroedoegō ira soi niha fefoe
ba ōri andrō, ba wamosocmange
Jehowa. (*Sin. 87, 4*).
- 24 No ihōndrōgō wa'abōlōgoe, ba lala,
no i'ambōsi wa'anaoe nosogoe.
- 25 Ba oemane : „He Lowalangigoe, bōi
etoe'ō nosogoe, ha taloe niha ! Fa'-
anaoe nosooe andrō, ba gōtōgōtō
wa'ara, (*Sin. 55, 24*).
- 26 Ba gōtō fōna sa'ae ōlata danō, ba
nifazōchi dangaoe mbanoea si jaŵa.
(*Heb. 1, 10-12. Sin. 90, 2*).
- 27 Ja'ia'andrō, ba si taja dania, ba
ja'oegō, ba si lō teboelō; atoea da-
nia ia fefoe, hoelō mbaroe; ōfama-
lalini baroe, ba tobali. *Fet. II. 3, 10*).
- 28 Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba ja'oeja'oegō
manō, ba dōfioe andrō, ba lō ahoi.
(*A. 13*).
- 29 Monahia ndraono genonioe andrō,
ba ma'oewocra, ba si lō teboelō
fōnaoe.” (*Joh. I. 2, 17*).
- ba hadia ia zi so bacha ba dōdō-
goe, fefoe, ba jamcesoenō dōinia
ni'amoni'ō andrō !
- Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, ba
bōi olifoegō'ō zi sōchi andrō, fefoe,
nibe'enia chōoe.
- Same'a aefa chōoe lalōoe fefoe, ba
samadōhō tōchōoe fefoe. (*Sin. 32, 1*).
- Sangeſa'ō nosooe ba wa'atekiko,
samotakoela ja'oegō fa'ebōea dōdō
ba fa'ahachō dōdō. (*Sin. 5, 13*).
- Sangaboesoi'ō si sōchi ja'oegō ba
wa'atoeamō; tebohooeni wa'ono
matōea chōoe, hoelō ba mojo. (*Jes.*
40, 31).
- Satōelō ilaoe Jehowa, ba i'ohe ba
lala hoehoeo nifakao, fefoe.
- No ifarongōgō chō Moze lala andrō
chōnia, ba no i'oroma'ō ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli wolaoenia andrō, seboea.
(*Moz. II. 33, 13*).
- Sahachō tōdō Jehowa ba seboea
tōdō; ebolo sibai dōdōnia ba no
obōwō sibai ia. (*Moz. II. 34, 6. Sin.*
86, 15).
- Tenga si lō mamalōmalō watahis-
ania, ba fōnoenia, ba tenga si lō
aetoe. (*Jes. 57, 1*).
- Lō nibe'enia dali horōda ba lō ni-
soelōninia chōda olalōwada.
- Si mane fa'alaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa
sa, jaŵa danō, si manō wa'ebōea
dōdōnia ba zangata'oeſi ja'ia. (*Sin.*
36, 6).
- Si mane otaloeara gatoemboecha
gaechoela, si manō wa'ebōea gota-
leada lalōda ihe'e.
- Si mane fa'ahachō dōdō nama no-
nonia, si manō wa'ahachō dōdō
Jehowa zangata'oeſi ja'ia.
- I'ila sa gamoeatada, ja'ita nifazō-
chinia; itōrō tōdōnia, wa no gawoe-
gawoe ita. (*Job. 10, 9. Moz. I. 2, 7;*
3, 19).
- Nosoniha andrō, ba no hoelō ndroe'oe
ba danō; mobowo ia, hoelō mbowo
ndroe'oe ba mbenoea. (*Sin. 90, 5. 6.*
Fet. I. 1, 24, 25).
- Na itōrō angi, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae,
ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila ia nahania andrō.

SINOENŌ 103.

Faneno Lowalangī, me no seboea
tōdō ba me sahachō tōdō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgoe,

- 17 Ba fa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba zangata'-oe fi ja'ia; ba fa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, ba iroegi ma'oevoe. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 22. Loek. 1, 50*).
- 18 Ba zi lō mamōhōi fawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia ba ba zi lō olifoe oroisanian, ba wolo'ō ja'ia.
- 19 Jehowa andrō, ba no ifazōchi da-daomanian ba zoroego, ba fa'asala'wanian andrō, ba iroegi fefoe hadia ia.
- 20 Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami mala'ikanian, ja'ami sabōlō, samaloea niwa'ōnia, wolo'ō taroma linian andrō! (*Sin. 29, 1. Dan. 7, 10*).
- 21 Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami, sato ehōnia, enoninian, samaloea somasi ia.
- 22 Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami nifazōchinian fefoe, fefoe gofoe heza, ba gamatōrō'wanian. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgoe! (*Sin 148*).

SINOENŌ 104.

I. Fanoeno sombōi ba sondrorogō fefoe hadia ia. II. Fa'ahōlihōi dōdō ba nifazōchi Lowalangian andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Moz. I. 1*).

- 1 I. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgoe! He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, sala'wa seboea ndra'oegō; fa'asala'wa ba lachōmi noechaoe.
- 2 Si obaroe haga, samologō banoea si ja'wa, hoelō doefo seboe.
- 3 Same'e hare nomonia idanō, ba same'e koeretania lawoeo andrō, sanōrō afi nangi.
- 4 Samali'ō sinengenia angi ba samali'ō enoninian holahola galitō. (*Hebr. 1, 7*).
- 5 No ilata danō dajadajanian andrō, fa bōi mangiwa ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 6 No ōbalogō ia idanō, hoelō nifobaroe, no anōnō hili idanō andrō.
- 7 Ba ahele, me ōtena'wa, ba we'oe-goe'oe goe limō andrō foelōi ia. (*Job. 38, 8-11*).
- 8 Toemboe sa'ae hili ba ahōndrō
- ndraso, ba naha nihonogōimō chōnia.
- No ōbe'e nola chōnia, si tebai isa- 9 wō; lō mangawoeli, ba wamaloe-gō tanō.
- Samangoemboe idanō, sana'wa daso, 10 ba mbawa danō misa itōrō.
- Ō zali'wali'wa ba danō fefoe ia; 11 ifadōhō wa'owōchi dōdōnia kalide ndroe'oe andrō.
- Monahia ba mbewenian wofō ba 12 daloe mbanoea; lafarongogō lira moroi ba ndraha geoe andrō.
- Samō'idanō hili, moroi ba nahianian 13 andrō si ja'wa; fangaboeso danō loaloea wolaoemō andrō.
- Samatoemboe'ō doe'oe, ō goerifō 14 niha ba sinanō, sogoena ba niha, wamaloea balazo moroi ba danō. (*Sin. 147, 8*).
- Ba agoe, fa'omoeso dōdō niha, ba 15 ena'ō takile mbawa ba wanieha, ba ena'ō mōi fangabe'e dōdō niha roti. (*Sangoehoe. 9, 13. Sangomb. 10, 19*).
- Fahōna nidanō ba dōla geoe andrō, 16 ehō Jehowa, ba dōla geresi andrō, nitanōnia.
- Ba zangazoeni fofō; toembao a- 17 ndrō, sonahia ba hogoe naroe'oe.
- Hili sala'wa andrō, ba no sa'watō na- 18 go, ba arō gara, ba sa'watō laosi.
- Ba'wa no ifazōchi, ba wamaigi inō- 19 tō; loeo andrō, ba i'ila wa'aehoenian. (*Sin. 19, 7; 74, 16*).
- Na ōlaoe wa'ogōmigōmi, ba bongi; 20 ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba mali'wali'wa fefoe goetoe ndroe'oe andrō.
- Ono zingo andrō si ndrōndrōndrō- 21 ndrō, wangeloei ahoeloea, sangandrō gōra ehō Lowalangian.
- Ba toemboe loeo, ba mangawoeli 22 ira foeri ba mōrō ba nahia.
- Ba mōi tooe niha ba halō'wōnia, 23 mangai nihalōnia, irege bongi.
- II. Ha lō oja ngawalō halōha- 24 lō'wōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa; fa'atoea-tocamō wamaloea ja'ia fefoe, no anōnō danō niwōwōimō andrō!
- Hiza nasi andrō, no eboea ba no 25 ebolo misa, ba sali'wali'wa bacha,

- lō moetaha moe'eraí, side'ide ba seboea.
- 26 Lala nowo ia; ba da'ō so gi'a seboea andrō, nifazōchioe, ena'ō faimaimai ba da'ō.
- 27 Ba oi dozi manōtōna chōoe, ena'ō ōbe'e gōra, na inōtō. (*Sin. 145, 15. 16*).
- 28 Ba ōbe'e chōra, ba latoetoejoe; ōbokai dangaoe, ba aboeso ira si sōchi.
- 29 Ba ōbini'ō mbawaoc, ba tokea ira; ōbōda nosora, ba aetoe, tobali ga-woegawoe ira mangawoeli. (*Moz. I. 3, 19*).
- 30 Ōfaloa Gehehamō, ba tewōwōi ira, ba ōbohooeni goeli danō.
- 31 Lachōmi Jehowa andrō, ba si lō aetoe; omoeso dōdō Jehowa nifazōchinia andrō;
- 32 Na inehegō danō, ba hoemisi; na itoefa tangania hili, ba manimbo. (*Sin 144, 5*).
- 33 Damanoenō ndra'o chō Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe; oeseno Lowalangigoe, gōtō wa'ara ndra'odo.
- 34 Ena'ō na omasi ia nifachai dōdōgoe; ja'odo, ba no somoeso tōdō chō Jehowa!
- 35 Ena'ō taja ba goeli danō zamazōchi horō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae seboea horō. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgoe! Haleloeja!
- Mizofoezofoe Jehowa, awō wa'abō- 4
lōnia andrō! Bōi mifamalōmalō
wangeloei bawania!
Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zahōlihōli dōdōda 5
andrō chōnia, nilaoenia, tandra a-
andrō chōnia ba fangoehoekoenia,
taroma linia!
Ja'ami, ma'owoe genoninia Abe- 6
rahamo, ja'ami ma'ewoe Jakobo
andrō, nitoetoejoenia.
Ja'ia, Jehowa, ba no Lowalangida; 7
itōrōi goeli danō fangoehoekoenia
andrō.
Lō olifoe ia gamaboe'oela linia andrō, 8
iroegi zi lō aetoe, taroma li andrō,
nihonogōinia, ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō.
Fawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe 9
li ia chō Gaberahamo, ba fahōloe-
sania andrō chō Giza'aki.
Ba no ibe'e amachōita chō Jakobo, 10
amaboe'oela li si lō teboelō chō
Gizeraēli andrō,
wangoema'ō: „Chōoe oebe'e danō 11
Gana'ana andrō, tāna chōmi, ondrōi-
ta.” (*Moz. I. 12, 7*).
- Me lō ato ira na, me ha fasamōsa 12
na, ba me si fatewoe ira ba danō.
Ba latōrōi soi niha andrō; ba nōri 13
si samboea so ira ma'ōchō, ba ma-
hemoloe, ba ba niha hō'ō.
Lō ibe'e nifakao niha bō'ō ira, ba 14
i'otoe'ō razo, bōrō ira. (*Moz. I. 12, 17; 20, 3, 7*).
- „Bōi mibabaja nibajoinigoe andrō 15
ba bōi mifakao zama'ele'ō andrō
chōgoe.”
Ba ikaoni ba danō lofo mbanoea, 16
ifatō dendrotendro gō fefoe. (*Moz. I. 41, 54*).
- Ifowaōwaō chōra zamōsa; te'amawa 17
sawoejoe Josefo andrō. (*Moz. I. 37, 28*).
- Lalazi gahenia ba galō, tefa'oe'oe 18
si'ōli nosonia.
Irege itōrō niwa'ōnia andrō; taroma 19
li Jehowa wamadoehoe'ō ja'ia.
Ba ifatenge razo, idoedoe ia; sala'wa 20
soi niha andrō, i'efa'ō ia. (*Moz. I. 41, 14*).
- Ibali'ō satoea baomo chōnia; ifa- 21

SINOENŌ 105.

Famatōrō Lowalangi Iraono Gize-
raēli andrō: I. Ba gōtō ndra toea;
II. ba gōtō Moze.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 8. 22.*

Sin. 48, 1-15).

- 1 I. Misoeno Jehowa, mi'angarōfi
li dōinia andrō! Midoenōdoenō ba
niha baero wolaoenia andrō. (*Jes. 12, 14*).
- 2 Mi'anoenō chōnia! Misoeno ia!
Ena'ō itōrō limi zahōlihōli dōdōda
andrō chōnia, fefoe.
- 3 Misoeno ami ba dōinia andrō ni'a-
moni'ō! Ja'omoeso dōdō zangeloei
Jehowa!

- taro samatōrō si so ehōnia fefōe.
 22 Ba wamōbō salaŵa andrō ehōnia, na omasi ia, ba ba wangatōeatōea'ō satōea andrō chōra.
 23 Ba isaŵa danō Miseraji Izeraēli, i'iaḡo danō ma'ōewoe Chamo Jakobo, si fateŵoe. (*Moz. I. 46, 1*).
 24 Ba i'oja'ō ndraono ba mbanōesania andrō, ato ira, moroi ba zamakao ja'ira, ibe'e. (*Moz. II. 1, 7, 12*).
 25 Ibalī'ō dōdō da'ō, ena'ō fatioe ba mbanōeania andrō, ena'ō lalaoe zi lō atōelō ba genoninia.
 26 II. Ifatenge genoninia Moze ba A'aroni andrō, nitōejoenia.
 27 Lafazōehi dandra andrō ehōnia, ba ehōra ba sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō ma'ōewoe Chamo. (*Moz. II. 3-12*).
 28 Ifatōrō wa'ogōmigōmi, ogōmi danō ibe'ō, ba lō aetoe lafadaō linia.
 29 Ibalī'ō do nidanō ehōra, mate gi'a ehōra ibe'e.
 30 Molihaliha ba danōra dalaho, irege ba mbate'e razora.
 31 Moehede ia, ba tesao ndri manoe, ba di mbōhō, ba danōra, ma'asa-gōrō.
 32 Ifatōrō ehōra deoe kara, salahi deoe bō'ō, alitō siholahola ifatōrō ba danōra.
 33 Ibōzi ōewē nagoe chōra, aŵō mboea ara, ifatō ndraha geoe ba danōra.
 34 Moehede ia, ba tesao damo ba lamanoea, tebai te'erai.
 35 Ahori la'ā ndro'e'oe ba danōra, ba ōra gōi mboea danō chōra.
 36 Ba ibōzi tooe fefoe nono si a'a, ba danōra, si a'a zabōlō andrō chōra fefoe.
 37 Ba aheta ira ibe'e, fao wirō ba fao gana'a; ba lō salaoe ba madora andrō. (*Moz. II. 12, 35*).
 38 Omoeso dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji, me aheta ira; noa sa ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ba chōrā andrō.
 39 Ibologō lawoeo, baloebaloe, ba alitō, ba wohagaini si bongi. (*Moz. II. 13, 21*).
 40 Mangandrō ira, ba ifatōrō ziate ba

i'aboēsōi'ō ira koe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*Moz. II. 16, 13-15. Joh. 6, 31*).
 Itōla'ō gara, ba mangele nidanō, 41 mo'oengo misa ba danō si mate, timba nidanō seboea. (*Moz. II. 17, 6*).
 Itōrō sa tōdōnia daroma linia andrō, 42 ni'amoni'ō, ba enoninia Aberahamo andrō.
 Ba ifawoe'a mbanoeania andrō, 43 omoeso dōdō; owoeawoea dōdō nitōetoejoenia andrō.
 Ba ibe'e chōra danō niha baero 44 andrō; mōi tana ehōra gōdo soi andrō.
 Ena'ō la'o'ō gamachoitania andrō, 45 ba ena'ō lō lasawō gorōisania. Haleloeja!

SINOENŌ 106.

I. Fanoeno fa'asēchi dōdō Lowa-langi. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō horō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraji, ba III. ba danō si mate andrō, ba IV. ba danō Gana'ana. V. Fangaandrō fa'ahachō dōdō.

(*A. 1. 47. 48: Nga'ot. I. 16, 34-36*).

I. Haleloeja! Mi'andrō saoha gōlō 1
 chō Jehowa! Me no si sōchi tōdō ia,
 me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia
 andrō. (*Sin. 107, 1; 118, 1; 136, 1*).
 Ha niha zangila manōetoenō nilaoe 2
 Jehowa andrō, fa'abōlōnia, ba ha
 niha zangila mamarongogō fanoeno
 ja'ia andrō, fefoe?
 Ja ahowoe zolo'ō hoekoe andrō, ba 3
 silō mamamalōmalō folaoe satōelō!
 Tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, ja'ogō Je- 4
 howa, dali wa'omasioe mbanoeaoe
 andrō; fatōrō chōgoe wangorifi
 andrō ehōe.
 Ena'ō anebe ndra'o wa'ohahaoe 5
 dōdō nitoetoejoemō andrō; ena'ō
 omoeso dōdōgoe gōi ba wa'omoeso
 dōdō mbanoeaoe, ba ena'ō oesoeno
 ndra'o, aŵō dāna ehōe andrō.
 II. No mafazōehi horō, si mane 6
 tocama andrō; no mo'olalōŵa ndra'-
 aga, no malaoe zi lō sōehi. (*Dan. 9, 5*).

- 7 Lō saboto ba dōdō doeama ba danō Miseraji zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe; lō itōrō tōdōra wa'afahōna wa'ebōea dōdōoe andrō, ba mola'wa ba mbewe nasi andrō, ba nasi zoechoe. (*Moz. II. 14, 11. 12*).
- 8 Ba itolo ira, bōrō dōinia andrō, ba wama'ele'ō fa'abōlōnia.
- 9 Ba ihedehede'ō nasi zoechoc andrō, ba otoefo, ifatōrō ira ba daloe hōoe andrō, nifamatōrō ba danō si mate.
- 10 Ba i'efa'ō ira ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōra, ba danga zi fa'oedoe i'efa'ō ira.
- 11 Ba tebaloe'ō asi zi fa'oedoe chōra andrō; samōsa lō'ō si tosai.
- 12 Awena mamati ira ba daroma linia ba lasoenō ia. (*Moz. II. 15*).
- 13 III. Ba lō ara, ba olifoe ira ni-laoenia andrō, ba lō latōngōni dōdōnia andrō.
- 14 Ba tesao wangisō, ba danō si mate andrō, ba latandraigō Lowalangi ba danō si lō nihaniha. (*Moz. IV. 11, 4-6*).
- 15 Ba ibe'e chōra zomasi ira, ba ifatōrō chōra wōchō baosi.
- 16 Ba afōchō dōdōra chō Mose ba golombase'wa ba chō Ga'aroni, ni'amoni'ō Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. IV. 16*).
- 17 Ba asila danō, itōlō Datano andrō, ibaloegō zi fao chō Gabiramo andrō.
- 18 Te'ebōea'ō galitō ba zangoroedoe ja'ira andrō, i'ā alitō zanao horō andrō.
- 19 Lafazōchi nono za'wi ba gahe hili Horebi, mangaloeloe ira ba wamaedo andrō, nifahele. (*Moz. II. 32*).
- 20 Lafalalini lachōmira, lahalō wamaedo za'wi si matoea, si manga ndrōe'oe. (*Rom. 1. 23*).
- 21 Olifoe ira Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ira, si no molaoe seboea andrō ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 32, 18*).
- 22 Sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō ma'ocwoe Chamo andrō, ba sata'oe niha ba nasi zoechoe andrō.
- 23 Ba i'wa'ō tōdōnia, ifakiko ira, na lō ibelegō ia mena'ō fōnara Moze andrō, nitoejoenia, ba wangelōsi fōnoenia, ena'ō lō ifakiko ira. (*Hez. 13, 5*).
- Ba lō ba dōdōra danō si sōchi 24 andrō, ba lō lafati linia. (*Moz. IV. 14, 2-4*).
- Ba inoekōkōkōkō ira, baose andrō 25 chōra, ba lō lafondrondrongo li Jehowa.
- Ba fahōloe ia chōra, ibōzi tooe ira 26 ba danō si mate andrō,
- ba ifazawili ma'oewocra ba niha 27 baero, ba danō niha bō'ō ifazaewe, i'wa'ō.
- Ba la'olembai Mba'ali-Weoro andrō, 28 la'ā zoemange zi lō noso [soemange nadoc]. (*Moz. IV. 25, 3*).
- Ba la'andrō wōnoenia folaoera a- 29 ndrō, ba itōrō ira famakao.
- Ba maoso Wineha andrō, ba wa- 30 ngatoelō, ba dōhō wamakao andrō.
- Ba tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia da'ō, 31 gōtōgōtō wa'ara, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. I. 15, 6. Moz. IV. 25, 12*).
- Ba labaoi dōdō Lowalangi, ba ni- 32 danō wasosota andrō, ba itōrō Mose si lō sōchi, bōrō ira. (*Moz. IV. 20, 2-13*).
- Lafada'ō sa'ae dōdōnia, ba i'wa'ō 33 bewenia zi lō moetoclo tōdō.
- IV. Lō lahori soi niha andrō, 34 ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōra, nihori. (*Moz. V, 7, 1. 2; 12, 2. 3. Sangoehoe. 1, 28*).
- Lafaroeka ira ba niha baero andrō 35 ba latōngōni wolaoera.
- Lafosoemange nadocra, ba tobali 36 tandra'wa chōra da'ō.
- Labe'e soemange mbechoe nonora 37 matoea, awō nonora alawe. (*Moz. III. 13, 21*).
- Adocwa ndrō zi lō horō labe'e, do 38 nonora matoea ba do nonora alawe, nibe'era soemange nadoc Ndrawa Gana'ana; tobali teta'oenōi danō do.
- Togoele chōra zi lō sōchi ba wo- 39 laoera andrō; sohorō ira folaoera andrō.
- Ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa ba mba- 40 noecania andrō, ba i'ogorofi dāna chōnia.

- 41 Ibe'e ira ba danga niha baero andrō; ba samatōrō ja'ira zi fatioe tōdō chōra. (*Sangoehoe* 2, 14).
- 42 Lafakao ira si fa'odoe chōra, te-hōndrōgō ira barō mbawara.
- 43 Lō aetoe i'orifi ira, ba no sabe'e tandro ira, ba nifachai dōdōra andrō, ba ahōndrō ira ba lālōra andrō.
- 44 V. Ba inehēgō wamakaora andrō, me irongo wangarōngarōra.
- 45 Ba itōrō tōdōnia chōra wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia ba arōerōoe ba dōdōnia, balazi wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō.
- 46 Ibe'e faloecha ira wa'ahachō dōdō zanaha ja'ira, fefoe.
- 47 Orifi ndrā'aga, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, foeli ozaragō ndrā'aga ba mbanoea niha baero andrō, ena'ō ma'andrō saoha gōlō, ba dōimō andrō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō masoenō ndrā'aga ba wanoeno ja'oegō andrō! (*Moz. V. 30, 3*).
- 48 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrao-no Gizerašeli andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba ja lamane niha fefoe: Ja doehoe! Haleloja! (*Sin. 41, 14*).
- V.
- SINOENŌ 107.
- Mangandrō saoha gōlō zi no moe'efa'ō. I. Ba danō si mate andrō, ba II. ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ba III. ba wamakao seboea, ba IV. ba zata'oe ira ba nasi. V. La'andrō saoha gōlō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba mbanoenia.
- 1 I. „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!” (*Sin. 106, 1*).
- 2 Ja lamanō ni'orifi Jehowa andrō, ni'efa'ōnia ba danga zamakao ja'ira.
- 3 Ni'ozaragōnia ba danō zotanō misa, moroi ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba gaechoela, moroi jōoe ba moroi ba mbewe nasi.
- No eloengoeloengoe ira ba danō si mate, ba danō si lō nihaniha, ba zi lō lala; banoea sahono ira mena'ō, ba lō lasōndra.
- Solofo ira ba sowōchi tōdō ba sata'oe bacha dōdōra.
- Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (*A. 13. 19. 28*).
- I'oe ira ba zadōlō lala, ba wogamō banoea, sonahia ja'ira.
- Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha! (*A. 15. 21. 31*).
- Me no i'okafoei dōdō zowōchi tōdō ba me no ihōna zi sōchi ba zolofo andrō. (*Loek. 1, 53*).
- II. Sidadao ba zōgōmigōmi ba ba loemō wa'amate, nikalo famakao ba si'oli.
- Me no lafadaō ni'wa'ō Lowalangi, me no lō ba dōdōra dōdō Wondrege zala'wa andrō.
- Ba ihōndrōgō dōdōra famakao andrō, tegaōlō tooe ira ba lō sangorifi.
- Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (*A. 6*).
- Ba iheta ira ba zōgōmigōmi andrō ba ba loemō wa'amate no mege, i'etoe'ō mbōbō andrō chōra.
- Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha! (*A. 8*).
- Me no iboto lagō mbawandroehō tōla andrō, ba me no i'e'wa lazi si'oli.
- III. Gōna famakao zambō tōdō, ba lālōra andrō ba ba zi lō ataelō andrō chōra.
- Ogoro dōdōra fefoe ngawalō gō, ba laroegi mbawa gōli ba wa'amate.
- Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (*A. 6*).

- 20 Ifa'ohc'õ linia, ifadõhõ wõchõra ;
i'efa'õ ira ba gohokoho andrõ
chõra.
- 21 Ndramoe'andrõ saoha gõlõ chõ Je-
howa wa'asõchi dõdõnia andrõ ba
sahõlihõli dõdõ andrõ, nilaoenia ba
nono niha ! (A. 8).
- 22 Ndramoebe'e zoemange fangandrõ
saoha gõlõ, ndrampoedenõdoenõ wo-
laenia, ja fao wa'owoeawoea dõdõ.
- 23 IV. Solojo andrõ ba nasi, si mõi
ba nasi seboea maniaga,
- 24 ba la'ila nilaoe Jehowa andrõ ba
sahõlihõli dõdõ, ba namõ.
- 25 Moehede ia, tesao nangi sabe'e ibe'e,
famaoso ndroeloe, seboea sibai.
- 26 Lasawa mijawa mbanoea ba noe-
malõ mitoe ba gohokoho, ariri dõ-
dõra wa'afõchõ andrõ.
- 27 Manawoejoe ira ba hoemeoe, hoelõ
zi maboe, ba tobali faja wa'one-
chera fefoe.
- 28 Ba la'angarõfi li Jehowa, ba wa'-
aboe dõdõra andrõ, ba l'efa'õ ira
ba wa'atosasara andrõ. (A. 6).
- 29 Ibali'õ oho mbade andrõ, ba tebato
ndroeloe.
- 30 Ba omoeso dõdõra, me ahono ; ba
i'ohc'õ ira ba laboea, somasi ira.
- 31 Ndramoe'andrõ saoha gõlõchõ Jeho-
wa wa'asõchi dõdõnia andrõ ba sahõ-
lihõ li dõdõ andrõ, nilaoenia ba nono
niha ! (A. 8).
- 32 Ndrampoedoe'õ doeriania, ba zo-
welo zato, ba ndrampoeseno ia ba
waloechata zatoea.
- 33 V. Ibali'õ tanõ si mate noengo
nidanõ ba ibali'õ tanõ sokõlikõli
goemboe.
- 34 Tanõ satabõ sinanõ ibali'õ decha
mo'asio, bõrõ walõsõchi zowanoea
ba da'õ.
- 35 Ba ibali'õ ba'wa nidanõ danõ si
mate ; ba tanõ si no okõlikõli, ba
ibali'õ oemboe nidanõ.
- 36 Ifataro ba da'õ zolofo, ba lataroe'õ
mbanoea, nahiara.
- 37 Mangahalõ ira ba lafazõchi kaboe
nagoe, ba ero rõfi mowoea.
- 38 Ba ifahowoe'õ ira, tobali ato sibai
- ira ba ibe'e chõra goerifõ, tenga ha
ma'ifoe.
- Ba tobali alõ wa'atora, ahõndrõ 39
ira, ilangõ - ira fangaboe dõdõ ba
fa'alangoe dõdõ.
- „Ihawoei fa lõ ba dõdõ zala'wa, ba 40
eloengoeloengoe ira ba danõ si lõ
nihaniha ba si lõ lala, ibe'e.”
- Iheta ba wamakao zi noemana, mo- 41
ngawawá nga'õtõnia ibe'e.
- Anehe zadõlõ tõdõ, ba omocso dõ- 42
dõra, ba l'õ sa'ae hedehehe zi lõ
atuelõ.” (Job. 22, 19. 20).
- Ha niha zatoeatoea, ba jamoetõ- 43
ngõni zi manõ ; ba ndrampoebe'e ba
dõdõ wa'eboea dõdõ Jehowa andrõ.

SINOENÖ 108.

I. Famaroe tõdõ ba wanoeno
Lowalangi. II. Omoeso dõdõ, wanõ-
tõna femõna.

(A. 1-7: Sin. 57, 5-12).

Oemanõ. Sinoenõ ; chõ Dawido. 1

I. Abe'c dõdõgoc Lowalangi, ma- 2
noenõ ndra'o ba oelaoe mbiola ;
tõdõgoc andre gõi.

Faoso biola nitika seboea ba biola 3
nitika side'ide ! Da'oesoesoei wa'-
amoloe ! (Sin. 16, 9).

Oesoeno ndra'oegõ Jehowa, ba niha 4
misa ; oelaoe manoenõ chõoe ba
niha baero !

Noa sa abõlõ wa'eboea dõdõoe a- 5
ndrõ, italoe'i mbanoea si ja'wa, ba
iroegi lawoeo wa'adoehoemõ andrõ.

Ae ja'wa, Lowalangi, ja'wa mbanoea 6
si ja'wa ; ja tehawoe goeli danõ ma'-
asagõrõ lachõmimõ andrõ !

Ena'õ te'orifi ni'omasi'õmõ andrõ, 7
ba tolo kambõlõoe ba fondrondro-
ngo chõgoe !

(A. 8-14: Sin. 60, 7-14).

II. No moehede Lowalangi ba 8
wa'ohaoehaenia andrõ : Sowoea-
woca tõdõ ndra'odo ; oefosasi Zi-

chema ba oesoe'a ndraso Zoekota. 9
Chõgoe Gileadi ba chõgoe Ndraono
Manase, nõoegoe ba hõgõgoe Ndrao-
no Geferaji, ba si'o zala'wa chõgoe
Ndraono Joeda.

- 10 Naha wanasa chōgoe Ndraono Moa-
bi, ba Ndraono Gedomo oefazaoe-
mba mbadagahegoe, ba sowoeawoea
tōdō ndra'o ba danō Ndrawa Wili-
siti andrō.
- 11 Ha niha zolohe ja'odo ba mbanoea
saro? Ha niha zamasao ja'o iroegi
ba Ndraono Gedomo?
- 12 Hadia, tenga ja'oegō zanibo'ō ja'-
aga, Lowalangi, ba si lō mōi awō
zancoewō chōma, ja'oegō Lowalangi?
- 13 Tologa ba zanasagō ja'aga andrō;
faja sa'ae wangorifi ba niha!
- 14 Na awō Lowalangi, ba malaoc, ni-
folaoe zabōlō; ja'ia zi hoendragō
tooe zanasagō ja'aga.

SINOENÖ 109.

I. Fangandrō fanolo ba zi fa'oedoe
andrō. II. Fangandrō fangorifi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; chō
Dawido; Sinoenō.

- 1 I. He Lowalangi, nisoenogoe!
Bōi zi lō moehede ndra'oegō!
- 2 Noa sa teboka mbawa zanao horō,
awō mbawa zi falimo, oedoegoe;
no lalaoe chōgoe lela sofaja.
- 3 No lafasoei ndra'o fehede fatioesa,
ba lasoeiko ndra'odo, lō bōrō.
- 4 Fa'oedoe ira chōgoe, soelō wa'oma-
sigoe ja'ira, ba ja'o, ba lō oebae-
lō'ō wangandrō.
- 5 Lasaelōni si lō sōchi chōgoe zi sō-
chi andrō, ba fa'omasigoe andrō,
ba lasaelōni fatioesa. (*Sin. 35, 12*).
- 6 Be'e barō mbawa zeboea horō ia
baja so ba gambōlōnia zangadoegō
ja'ia.
- 7 Na tehoekoe ia, ba ja oroma, wa
si so horō ia, ba ja tobali sala wa-
ngandrōnia.
- 8 Ja lō anaoe nosonia, ba ja mōi ha-
lōwō niha bō'ō halōwōnia andrō.
(*Hal. zin. 1, 20*).
- 9 Ja tobali si lō ama nononia ba ja
tobali lacha mbanoea ngambatōnia.
- 10 Ndramoetōrōi danō misa ononia,
mangandrōngandrō gō, ndramanga-
loei aorifara ba zi no arōoe aefa
ba gadoedoela mbanoea.

Jamoea'oe'oe fefoe zi so chōnia 11
sanoegi ba ndramoeraboe gōlōnia
niha bō'ō.

Ja lō'ō sa'ae seboea tōdō chōnia, 12
ba sahachō tōdō ononia, na si lō
ama ba si lō ina.

Ena'ō te'etoe'ō nga'ōtōnia, ena'ō 13
taja dōira ba zi sagōtō dania sa'ae.
Ja itōrō tōdō Jehowa golalōwa ndra 14
amania ba olalōwa ndra toea; ba
ja lō aefa horō ninania andrō. (*Moz.*
II. 20, 5).

Ja bōi teboelō ba doedoema hōrō 15
Jehowa; ba ena'ō ibe'e taja dōira
ba goeli danō. (*Amaed. 10, 7*).

Me no lō itōrō tōdōnia wangeboea 16
tōdōnia ba niha bō'ō, ba me no
igohi niha seboea famakao ba si
nocmana ba si no aragoeragoe tō-
dō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia.

Ba no omasi ia wangelifi: ba ja- 17
toemōrō ia; ba lō ba dōdōnia ho-
weohowoe: ba ja arōoe chōnia.

Ba i'obaroe wangelifi: ba jamoesōsō 18
nōsiania, hoelō nidandō, ba tōlania,
hoelō wanicha! (*Moz. IV. 5, 22*).

Ja hoelō mbaroe chōnia, baloeba- 19
loenia, ba ja hoelō mbōbō taloe, si
lō aefa ba lōwilōwinia.

Ena'ō na loeo zi fa'oedoe chōgoe 20
da'ō, chō Jehowa, ba loeo zamatooe
ja'odo.

II. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, So'aja, 21
iagō salahigoe, bōrō dōimō andrō;
fondrara dōdō wa'sōchi dōdōoe
andrō, ba orifi ndra'odo!

Seboea famakao sa ndra'o ba si 22
noemana, ba no mesocho bacha
dōdōgoe.

Ariri ndra'o, hoelō loemō, na adōni 23
ia; tetaboi ndra'o, hoelō larewe.

No omboejoemboejoe mbalōdōehi- 24
goe, ba wa lō si manga, ba no alō
nōsigoe.

Ba no tobali aja ndra'o chōra; na 25
la'ila ndra'odo, ba lafalichō ira.
(*Sin. 22, 8*).

Tolodo Jehowa, Lowalangigoe! Orifi 26
ndra'o ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō.
Hana na aboto ba dōdōra, wa no 27

tangaoe da'ō, wa ja'ogō Jehowa
zolaōe da'ō.

- 28 Acha mangelifi ira, ba ja'ogō, ba
fahowoe'ō [ndra'o]; na maoso ira,
ba be'e aila ira, ba acha omoeso
dōdō genonioe andre. (*Mat. 5, 11*).
- 29 Nifobaroe fa'aila zi fa'oeoe chōgoe
andrō; acha la'obaroe wa'ailara a-
ndrō. baroe zebōea. (*Sin. 35, 26*).
- 30 Oe'abōlōgō wanoeno Jehowa bewe-
goe andre; bacha ba hoenō zato
oesoeno ia.
- 31 Me no i'ia'gō gambōlō zi noemana,
ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ba danga zangoe-
hoekoe ja'ia.

SINOENŌ 110.

Fama'ele'ō razo ere andrō, Mesia.

(*Mat. 22, 44. Hal. zin. 2, 34. Heb. 1, 13; 5, 6.*)

Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

- 1 **No i'wa'ō Jehowa chō Zo'aja ja'ō
andrō:** „Dadao ba gambōlōgoe,
irege oebe'e danedane gaheoe zi
fa'oeoe chōoe andrō.” (*Kor. I. 15, 25. Heb. 10, 12. 13*).
- 2 Moroi ba Ziona i'oro'ō Jehowa zi'o
wa'abōlōoe andrō; „ja sala'wa ndra'-
ogō ba zi fa'oeoe chōoe andrō.”
(*Sin. 2, 6*).
- 3 La'o'ō banoeaoe, moroi si'aikō ba
dōdō, na ba'wa wa'abōlōoe; ba hili
ni'amoni'ō. Moroi ba gaheta wa'amō-
loeo toemboe chōoe nono matoea a-
ndrō, timba namo. (*Sin. 29, 2*).
- 4 No fahōloe Jehowa ba lō ifoeli ma-
ngesa dōdōnia: „Ere ndra'ogō,
iroegi zi lō aetoe, dali gamoeata
Melechisede andrō.” (*Moz. I. 14, 18-20. Heb. 5, 10; 6, 20; 7, 17. 21*).
- 5 Irasa razo So'aja, si so ba gambō-
lōoe, na ba'wa wōnoenia andrō.
(*Sin. 2, 2. 5. 9*).
- 6 Ihoekoe dania niha baero, fahōna
mboto zi mate ibe'e; iboto hōgō
ba zebolo tanō.
- 7 Ihadoe mbombo ba zinga lala; a-
ndrō ifaōga mbawania. (*Fil. 2, 8. 9*).

SINOENŌ 111.

Fanoeno fa'abōlō Lowalangi, awō
wa'asōchi dōdōnia ba wamatōrō ba-
noeania andrō.

- Haleloja!** Da'oesoeno Jehowa, 1
moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe ba zowoelo
zadōlō tōdō andrō ba ba zi faloe-
cha mbanoea.
- Seboea nilaoe Jehowa; la'aloealoei 2
tōdōra dozi somasi ja'ia. (*Sin. 104, 24*).
- Fa'ebōea ba lachōmi wolaoenia a- 3
ndrō, ba fa'atoelōnia andrō, ba iroegi
zi lō aetoe.
- No ihonogōi, fa bōi olifoe niha za- 4
hōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia; seboea
tōdō Jehowa ba sahachō tōdō.
- No ibe'e gō ba zangata'oei ja'ia; 5
lō mamalōmalō wa itōrō tōdōnia
wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 145, 15*).
- No ifa'ele'ō ba mbanoeania wa'abōlō 6
wolaoenia, wame'e tana chōra tana
ba niha baero andrō.
- Si doehoe ba satoelō wolaoe danga- 7
nia andrō; si lō mangiwa goroisania
andrō, fefoe.
- Sarō, si lō mamalōmalō, iroegi zi 8
lō aetoe, dali zi doehoe ba sadōlō.
- No ifa'oe'ō wangorifi ba mbanoe- 9
ania, no i'aro'ō gamaboe'oea linia,
si lō teboelō.
- Bōrōta wa'atoeatōea wangata'oei 10
Jehowa andrō; sangila watahōgō
dozi sanōrō lalania; si lō teboelō
doeriania andrō. (*Amaed. 1, 7*).

SINOENŌ 112.

Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō tōdō, si
ndroehoendroehoe.

- Haleloja!** Ja ahowoe niha sanga- 1
ta'oei Lowalangi, somasi sibai oroi-
sania andrō! (*Sin. 1, 1*).
- Sabōlō ba goeli danō dania ma'oe- 2
woenia, ba seboea howoehowoe da-
nia nga'ōtō zadōlō tōdō. (*Amaed. 20, 7*).
- So baomo chōra mbalazo ba ana'a; 3

ba fa'atoelōra, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

4 Ba zadōlō todō andrō, ba toemboe haga ba daloe zogōmigōmi; seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ba satoelō. (*Sin.* 37, 6).

5 Ja ahowoe niha sahachō tōdō ba same'e nifalali! Lō te'ala ia ba hoehoeo nifatoenō. (*Sin.* 41, 2).

6 Lō'ō sa mangiwa ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe; gōtōgōtō wa'ara lō olifoe niha zatoelō andrō.

7 Lō tokea ia, na irongo doeria si lō sōchi; abe'e dōdōnia, manōtōna chō Jehowa.

8 Arō dōdōnia; lō ata'oe ia, irege omoeso dōdōnia, na i'ila zi gōna si fa'oedoe chōnia. (*Sin.* 91, 8).

9 Mamazaewe ia, mame'e ame'ela ba zi noemana; si lō mamalōmalō wa'atoelōnia; ala'wa dandroenia, mo-toeria. (*Kor.* II, 9, 9).

10 I'ila seboea horō, ba lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia; ifatangi mbohania ba ariri; ba waja aechoe wangisō ze-boea horō. (*Sin.* 35, 16).

SINOENŌ 113.

Famaroe tōdō ba wanoeno Jehowa, sangahatō'ō ja'ia ba zi noemana.

1 Haleloeja! Mi'anoenō, ja'ami enoni Jehowa andrō! Misoeno dōi Zo'aja!

2 Nisoeno dōi Jehowa andrō, i'otarai da'e, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe!

3 I'otarai gatoemboecha loeo noemalō ba gaechoelania, ba nisoeno dōi Jehowa andrō!

4 Jehowa andrō, ba no sala'wa niha bō'ō fefoe; ba italo'e'i mbanoea si ja'wa lachōminia andrō.

5 Ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chō Lowalangida Jehowa andrō? sidadao ba zala'wa ja'wa andrō. (*Moz.* II, 15, 11. *Jes.* 57, 15).

6 Ba sangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba wamaigi banoea si ja'wa ba tanō tooe. (*Loek.* 1, 48).

7 Samaza'wa si lō tōi, moroi ba danō,

ba samaoso si noemana, moroi ba damboe. (*Moz.* I, 41, 40. 41. *Sam.* I, 2, 8).

Ena'ō ifataro ba ngai zala'wa, ba ngai zala'wa mbanoeania andrō.

Sangahonogō si lō ono baomo, si mane ina nono matoea somoeso tōdō. Haleloeja! (*Moz.* I, 21, 2. *Sam.* I, 1, 20; 2, 21. *Loek.* 1, 57. 58).

SINOENŌ 114.

Fanoeno sahōlihōli dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi, me i'efa'ō Ndraono Gizera'eli ba danō Miseraji.

Me aheta Ndraono Gizera'eli ba danō Miseraji, me aheta ma'oeuwe Jakobo ba niha andrō si fabō'ō li, (*Moz.* II, 12, 41).

ba tobali ni'amoni'ō chōnia Ndraono Joeda ba amatōrō'wana Ndraono Gizera'eli.

I'ila asi, ba abōda; ibali'ō ia foeri Joridano andrō. (*Moz.* II, 14, 21. 22. *Jos.* 3, 13. 16).

Manoka hili, hoelō mbiribiri si matoea, awō hilihili, hoelō nono mbiribiri. (*Sin.* 68, 9).

Hana ndra'oegō, ja'oegō asi, wa abōda'ō, ba ja'oegō Joridano, wa obali'ōgō foeri?

Ba ja'ami hili, wa manoka ami, hoelō mbiribiri si matoea, ba ja'ami hilihili, wa hoelō ba nono mbiribiri wanokami?

Ba wamaigi Zo'aja ja'oegō anizini, ja'oegō tanō, ba wamaigi Lowalangi Jakobo andrō ja'oegō.

Samali'ō ba'wa nidanō soēwe, ba samali'ō oemboe gowe sabe'e.

SINOENŌ 115.

I. Fangeboea tōi Lowalangi. Faja nadoe andrō. II. Famaroe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi ba ba wanoeno ja'ia.

I. Bōi be'e nifosoemange ndra'aga, Jehowa, bōi ja'aga, ha tōimō andrō nifosoemange, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe ba fa'adoehoemō andrō.

Hana wa tola la'wa'ō niha baero:

„Heza atō so Lowalangira?” (*Sin.* 42, 4).

3 Ba ba zoroego so Lowalangima, hadia zomasi ia, fefoe, ba iwōwōi.
(*A. 4-11: Sin. 135, 15-20.*)

4 Adoerā andrō, ba no firō ba ana'a, nifazōchi danga niha. (*Moz. V, 4, 28. Jes. 44, 9-20.*)

5 Mobawa. ba lō moehede; mohōrō, ba lō la'ila niha.

6 Motōgi dalinga, ba lō larongo li niha; mo'ichoe, ba lō la'ago hadia ia.

7 Lō lababaja hadia ia tangara; lō la'ofanō'ō gahera; ba lō hedehe-dera ba dōlōtōlōra.

8 Ba no fagōlōgōlō chōra zamazōchi ja'ira, awō dozi sanōtōna chōra.

9 II. Chō Jehowa manōtōna ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Ja'ia wango-rifira ba baloesera. (*Sin. 118, 2.*)

10 Ja'ami ma'oe'oe Ga'aroni, chō Jehowa manōtōna ami! Ja'ia wango-rifira ba baloesera. (*Sin. 118, 3.*)

11 Ja'ami, sangata'oe'fi Jehowa, chō Jehowa manōtōna ami! Ja'ia wango-rifira ba baloesera. (*Sin. 118, 4.*)

12 No itōrō tōdō Jehowa ita, ifahowoe'ō ita. Ifahowoe'ō ma'oe'oe Gizeraēli, ifahowoe'ō ma'oe'oe Ga'aroni.

13 Ifahowoe'ō zangata'oe'fi Jehowa andrō, he iraono ba he satoea.

14 Jamoenōnō ami Jehowa, ja'ami ba iraonomi.

15 Nifahowoe'ō Jehowa ami, nifahowoe'ō Jehowa andrō, samazōchi banoea, awō danō.

16 Banoea si ja'wa andrō, ba no banoea Jehowa; ba tanō andrō, ba no ibe'e ba nono niha.

17 Si no mate, ba lō laseno Jehowa, ba si manō gōi dozi silalō mitoe ba zahono ira. (*Sin. 6, 6. Jes. 38, 18.*)

18 Ba ja'ita, ba no sanoeno Jehowa, i'otarai da'e ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. Haleloja!

SINOENŌ 116.

I. Famasoe'gi ba dōdō fangorifi andrō. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ja'ia.

I. Omasido Jehowa, me no ifondrondrongo ligoe, fangandrōgoe.

2 Me no ibe'e mbōrō dalingania chōgoe; ba oe'angarōfi li ia, sagōtō ja'o.

3 No tefa'oe'oe ndra'o fesoe wa'amate, ba no gōna ndra'o fa'ata'oegoe mbanoea tooe; faloecha ndra'o wa'atosasa ba fangaboe dōdō. (*A. 8. Sin. 18, 6.*)

4 Ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa andrō, oemane: He Jehowa! orifi nosogoe!

5 Seboea tōdō Jehowa ba satoelō, ba sahachō tōdō Lowalangida.

6 Samaigimaigi sadōlō tōdō Jehowa! no noemana ndra'o, ba no i'orifido.

7 Foeli'ō, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, foeli honogō'ō, me no si sōchi nifatōrō Jehowa chōoe. (*Sin. 42, 6.*)

8 Noa sa ō'efa'ō nosogoe ba wa'amate, no ō'otoefoi dāwa hōrōgoe, ba no ō'abe'e'ō gahegoe, fa bōi alaoe ndra'odo.

9 Oetōrō sa'ae lalagoe andrō, fōna Jehowa, ba danō niha saeri. (*Sin. 27, 13; 56, 14.*)

10 No mamati ndra'o, andrō hoemedē ndra'o. Si no andrō sibai ndra'odo. (*Kor. II, 4, 13.*)

11 Oemane ba wa'ata'oegoe andrō: Solaoe faja niha, fefoe. (*Rom. 3, 4.*)

II. He oewisa wanoelōni chō Jehowa si sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoenian chōgoe?

12 Da'oetoe'oe mako fangorifi andrō, ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa.

13 Oe'oe'a chō Jehowa gamaboe'oea ligoe andrō, ba zi so mbanoeania fefoe.

14 Omasiō wa'amate zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia, wamaigi Jehowa. (*Sin. 72, 14.*)

15 Ja'ia Jehowa! — Enonioe sa ndra'odo; enonioe ndra'o, ono genonioe

ira alawe andrö; no ôtoto'ö wesoe-
goe andrö.

17 Chöoe oe'öhe zoemange fangandrö
saoha gölö ba oe'angaröfi li döi Je-
howa andrö.

18 Oeboe'a chö Jehowa gamaboe'oela
ligoe andrö, ba zi so mbanoania
fefoe.

19 Ba golajama fōna ba nomo Jehowa
andrö; ba daloemö, ja'oegö Jeroe-
zalema! Haleloeja!

SINOENÖ 117.

Famarooe tödö niha fefoe, ba wa-
noeno Lowalangi.

1 Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami niha
baero, fefoe! Misoeno ia, fefoe soi
niha! (*Rom. 15, 11*).

2 Me no abölö ba chöda wa'eboea
dödönia andrö, ba si lö aetoe wa
lö faröi Jehowa. Haleloeja! (*Moz.
II. 34, 6*).

SINOENÖ 118.

I. Fangandrö saoha gölö fangorifi
Jehowa niha baero andrö. II. Fa-
noenö mbanoa Lowalangi andrö,
börö me no ifa'ele'ö wa'abolönia,
awö lachöminia ba chö Mesia andrö.

(*Faigi göi Geser. 2, 10 b t.*)

1 I. Mi'andrö saoha gölö chö Je-
howa, me no si söchi tödö ia, me
si lö aetoe wa'eboea dödönia andrö.
(*Sin. 107, 1*).

2 Ba ndramoe'wa'ö Iraono Gizeraeli:
„Si lö aetoe wa'eboea dödönia and-
andrö!” (*Sin. 115, 9-13*).

3 Ndramoewa'ö ma'owoe Ga'aroni
andrö: „Si lö aetoe wa'eboea dö-
dönia!”

4 Ba ndramoe'wa'ö sangata'oe fi Je-
howa andrö: „Si lö aetoe wa'eboea
dödönia!”

5 Ba wa'atosasa oe'angaröfi li Jeho-
wa, ba no ifondrondrongo ligoe Je-
howa ba no i'ohedo ba zebolo tanö.

6 Awögoe Jehowa, ba löata'oe ndra'o.
Hadia nilaoe niha chögoe ena'ö?
(*Sin. 56, 5. Heb. 13, 6*).

Awögoe Jehowa, awö zanolo ja'odo 7
andrö, wa'omasigoe dania wamaigi
si fatioe tödö chögoe. (*Sin. 54, 9*).
Söchi na tasa'wa Jehowa, moroi na 8
tadönadöna ba niha.

Söchi na tasa'wa Jehowa, moroi na 9
tadönadöna ba zala'wa. (*Sin. 146, 3*).
Lafasoei ndra'o dozi niha baero, ba 10
ba döi Jehowa andrö, ba lö zi lö
oe'ö'ötö ira.

Lafasoei ndra'o, lafa'oe'oe ndra'o, 11
ba ba döi Jehowa andrö, ba lö zi
lö oe'ö'ötö ira.

No lafasoei ndra'o, hoelö wani, ba 12
mate fa'amate galitö ba ngafä za'-
asa'a mao; ba döi Jehowa andrö,
ba lö zi lö oe'ö'ötö ira. (*Jes. 33, 12*).
No ö'abolögö ötoeli'ö ndra'odo, ena'ö 13
alaoedo; ba no itolodo Jehowa.

II. Fa'abolögöe Jehowa ba fa- 14
noenögoe, ba no tobali fangorifigoe
ia. (*Moz. II. 15, 2*).

Terongo wa'omoeso dödö ba fango- 15
rifi baose ba zatoelö tödö: Sabölö
gambölö Jehowa andrö!

Si no ala'wa gambölö Jehowa andrö, 16
sabölö gambölö Jehowa.

Tenga si mate ndra'odo, saori 17
ndra'o ba sangombacha nilaoe Je-
howa andrö.

No i'abolögö i'otoe'ö ndra'o Jehowa, 18
ba lö niloeloenia ja'odo ba wa'a-
mate. (*Kor. II. 6, 9*).

Mibokai chögoe mbawa göli andrö 19
ba wa'atoelö, ena'ö oetörö, ba wa-
noeno Jehowa!

Da'e mbawa göli andrö chö Jehowa; 20
latörö satoelö tödö andrö. (*Sin.
119, 71*).

Oe'andrö saoha gölö chöoe, wa no 21
öfondrondrongo ligoe, wa no tobali
fangorifigoe ndra'oegö.

Gowe andrö, nitibo'ö zotomo andrö, 22
ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga.
(*Jes. 28, 16. Mat. 21, 42*).

Moroi chö Jehowa, wa si manö ba 23
sahölöhöli dödöda wamaigi.

Da'e mba'wa andrö, ni'asogö Jeho- 24
wa. Ba data'owoeawoe'ö dödöda,
hana na'someso tödö ita chönia.

- 25 **He Jehowa, tolo ! He Jehowa, ena'ō**
na si sōchi loaloela ōbe'e !
- 26 **Ja ahowoe zi so andrō ba dōi Je-**
howa ! Mafahowoe'ō ami, moroi ba
 nomo Jehowa. (*Mat. 21, 9; 23, 39*).
- 27 Lowalangi Jehowa, ba no ifohaga
 ita. Mibōbō zoemange andrō, iroegi
 dandroe andrō ba naha wame'e
 soemange.
- 28 Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō, ba manga-
 ndrō saoha gōlō ndra'odo chōoe.
 He Lowalangigoe, da'oe'eboea'ō doe-
 riamō andrō !
- 29 Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa,
 me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si
 lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō !

SINOENŌ 119.

A—Z. Famahaō, fanoeno oroisa
 Lowalangi andrō, fanoeno fa'abōlō-
 nia, awō howoehowoe andrō lea-
 loeania.

A.

- 1 **Ja ahowoe zi lō sinogoe ba nitōrōra**
andrō, sanōrō lala gorōisa Jehowa.
 (*Sin. 1, 1. 2; 112, 1*).
- 2 **Ja ahowoe zolo'ō famadoehoe'ō andrō**
chōnia, sangaloei ja'ia, soroi si'aikō
ba dōdō.
- 3 **Si lō molaoe si lō atoelō, sanōrō**
lala andrō chōnia.
- 4 **Amachoitamō andrō, ba no ōwa'ō,**
ba wanōrō ja'ia, soroi ba dōdō.
- 5 **Ena'ō na ba da'ō itōrō lalagoe, ba**
wolo'ō amachoitamō andrō !
- 6 **Ba lō faloechado wa'aila, na oetō-**
ngōni gorōisamō andrō.
- 7 **Moroi ba dōdōgoc oesoeno ndra'oegō,**
na oetanō ba dōdōgoc gamachoi-
tamō andrō, satoelō.
- 8 **Lō oebōhōli ni'oroi'ōmō andrō ; bōi**
faloela wamōhōli ja'odo !

B.

- 9 **He iwisa ono matoea, fa bōi fa-**
baja hadia ia, ba dōrōwānia andrō ?
Na ibe'e dali daroma limō andrō.
- 10 **Moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoc oe'aloei**
ndra'oegō ; bōi be'e eloengoe ndra'o,
wamōhōli oroisamō andrō.

- No oe'irō'ō ba dōdōgoc bacha niwa'- 11
 ōmō andrō, fa bōi molalō ndra'o
 chōoe.
- Nisoeno ndra'oegō Jehowa ; fahaō 12
 ndra'o ba gamachōitamō andrō.
 (*A. 26, 64. 68*).
- Oedoenōdoenō bewegoe gorōisa mba- 13
 waoe andrō, fefoe.
- Fa'omoeso dōdōgoc lala wamadoe- 14
 hoe'ōmō andrō, timba wa'omoeso
 dōdō ba gana'a.
- Oefatooetoe tōdōgoc gorōisamō a- 15
 ndrō, ba oetōngōni lala andrō chōoe.
- Ba gamachoitamō oe'omoeso'ō dō- 16
 dōgoc, lō olifoedo daroma limō.
 (*A. 24. Rom. 7, 22. A. 61*).

D.

- Eboea'ō dōdōoe chō genonioe a-** 17
ndre, ena'ō aoerido, ba oefondro-
ndrongo daroma limō andrō.
- Bokai hōrōgoc, ena'ō oe'ila zahōli- 18
 hōli dōdōgoc ba gorōisamō andrō.
- Tome ndra'odo ba goeli danō andre : 19
 Bōi biui'ō chōgoc gorōisamō andrō.
 (*Sin. 39, 13*).
- No arasa dōdōgoc ba wehoeloe a- 20
 ndrō ba zatoelō 'andrō chōoe, lō
 mamalōmalō.
- No ōtena'wa zebōea hocha andrō ; 21
 ni'elifi zeloengoc andrō, samōhōi
 oroisamō. (*Moz. V. 27, 28*).
- Heta chōgoc wango'aja andrō, awō 22
 wa'aila andrō ; oetōngōni sa wama-
 doehoe'ōmō andrō.
- He wa'ae no doemadao zala'wa, ma- 23
 magōlō, ba chōgoc, andre : ba ifa-
 tooetoe sa atō tōdōnia enonioe
 gamachoitamō andrō.
- Wa'omasigoe sa'ae wamadoehoe'ō- 24
 mō andrō, anofaelagoe. (*A. 35*).

E.

- Si no falemba ba danō nosogoe ; 25
 orifi ndra'odo fatōrō niwa'ōoe a-
 ndrō !
- No oetoenō lalagoc andrō, ba ōfo- 26
 ndrondrongo ligoc : fahaō ndra'o ba
 gamachoitamō andrō.
- Be'e aboto ba dōdōgoc lala nifa- 27

- choimō andrō, ba oefatooetooe tōdōgoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe.
- 28 Mangoele dōdōgoe, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō; abe'e'ō ndra'o, dali limō andrō.
- 29 Arōe'ō chōgoe lala waja andrō, ba eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, wamahaō ja'odo.
- 30 No oetoejoe lala zi doehoe andrō. No oebe'e ba doedoema hōrōgoe zatoelō andrō chōoe.
- 31 Tebai aefa ndra'odo ba wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; bōi be'e aila ndra'o.
- 32 Oetōrō lala goroisamō andrō; ba obologō dōdōgoe.

F.

- 33 Fahaō ndra'odo, Jehowa, ba lala gamachoitamō andrō, cna'ō oetōrō, iroegi gamozoea.
- 34 Fa'aboto ba dōdō be'e chōgoe, ena'ō oetōngōni goroisamō andrō, ba ena'ō moroi ba dōdōgoe oe'o'ō.
- 35 Fatōrōdo ba lala goroisamō andrō; omasido sa ia. (A. 47).
- 36 Omboeje'ō dōdōgoe ba wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ba bōi ba wanga-loei ana'a.
- 37 Hole'ō hōrōgoe, fa bōi ifaigi waja-faja; orifido ba lala andrō chōoe!
- 38 Fatōrō chō genonioe andre gamaboe'oela limō andrō, nibe'e famascegi wangata'oe fi ja'oegō.
- 39 Heta wa'ailagoe andrō, sata'oe ndra'odo; si sōchi sa nifachimō andrō.
- 40 Hiza, hoemoeloe dōdōgoe ba goroisamō andrō: orifido fa'atoelō andrō chōoe.

G.

- 41 Ena'ō na faloechado wa'eboea dōdō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, fangorifi andrō chōoe, dali daroma limō!
- 42 Ena'ō oe'ila oetema li zango'aja ja'o; oedōnadōna sa'ae ba limō andrō.
- 43 Ba bōi hori ba mbewegoe daroma

li si doehoe andrō; ba zatoelō andrō chōoe sa'ae manōtōna ndra'odo.

Ba lō oeboelō'ō wolo'ō oroisamō 44 andrō, lō oefamalōmalō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

Ena'ō oetōrō zebolo tanō; oe'aloe- 45 aloei sa tōdōgoe nifachimō andrō.

Ba oefatoenō wamadoehoe'ōmō a- 46 ndrō ba zala'wa; lō ailado. (Mat. 10, 18. Rom. 1, 16).

Oebe'e fa'omoeso dōdōgoe gorois- 47 mō andrō, somasi ndra'o sa'ae. (A. 70).

Ba oefaza'wa dangagoc ba gorois- 48 mō andrō, somasi ndra'o sa'ae, ba oe'aloealoei tōdōgoe nifachimō a- ndrō.

H.

Tōrō tōdōoe limō andrō chō ge- 49 nonioe andre, nibe'oe tōtōnafōgoe.

Da'ō wondrara dōdōgoe ba wa'a- 50 noemanagoe andre, wa i'orifido taroma limō andrō. (Sin. 19, 8).

No laforege wango'aja ja'o seboea 51 hocha; — ba lō nibōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.

No itōrō tōdōgoe zatoelō andrō 52 chōoe, si otarai mbōrōta sa'ae, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba terara dōdōgoe.

Mofōnoe sibai bacha dōdōgoe ba 53 zeboea horō andrō, samōhōi oroisamō andrō.

Bōrō wanoenō chōgoc gamachoit- 54 a mō andrō, ba danō si fatewoc gana ndra'odo.

Ba zi bongi itorō tōdōgoe dōimō, 55 ja'oegō Jehowa, ba oetōngōni goroisamō.

Da'ō nihonogōi chōgoe: ena'ō 56 oe'o'ō nifachimō andrō.

Ch.

Gemane: He Jehowa! Tāna chō- 57 goe wanōngōni taroma limō andrō.

Moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe oe'anga- 58 rōfi li ndra'oegō; eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, fatōrō chōgoe gamaboe'oela limō andrō.

No oefatooetooe tōdōgoe lala andrō 59

- chōgoe, ba no oesaŵa wamadoe-
hoe'ō andrō chōoe.
60 No oe'aliō'ō ndra'odo, lō sarōrō
ndra'o, ba wolo'ō oroismō.
61 No tefa'oe'oe ndra'o fesoe ba ze-
boea horō andrō; ba lō solifoedo
oroismō. (*A. 83*).
62 Na taloe mbongi, ba maoso ndra'-
odo, ba wangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe
amachoitamō andrō, satoelō. (*Sin.*
42, 9).
63 Awō zangata'oeſi ja'ogō andrō
fefoe ndra'odo andre, ba awō za-
nōngōni nifachoiimō andrō.
64 He Jehowa, no anōnō danō wa'e-
boea dōdōoe andrō; fahaō ndra'o
ba nifachoiimō andrō. (*Sin. 33, 5*).

I.

- 65 No ōlaoe zi sōchi chō genonioe
andre, ja'ogō Jehowa, itōrō niŵa'-
ōoe andrō. (*Sin. 17, 41*).
66 Si sōchi fangila ba fa'aboto ba dōdō
be'e chōgoe; mamati sa ndra'o ba
goroisamō andrō.
67 Me lō moe'ide'ide'ō ndra'odo na, ba
seloengoe ndra'o, ba ija'e, ba oetō-
ngōni niŵa'ōoe. (*A. 75. Jes. 28, 19*).
68 Si sōchi tōdō ndra'ogō ba sobōwō,
fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō
andrō. (*A. 12*).
69 Lafachai waja chōgoe seboea hocha
andrō; — ba ja'odo, ba moroi ba
dōdōgoe oe'o'ō nifachoiimō andrō.
A. 78).
70 No abe'e dōdōra, motawō; ba ja'odo,
ba oe'omoeso'i'ō dōdōgoe ba gorois-
samō andrō. (*A. 77*).
71 Fangorifigoe me te'ide'ide'ō ndra'-
odo, ena'ō oetōngōni nifachoiimō
andrō. (*Sin. 118, 21*).
72 Omasido goroiſa mbawaoe andrō,
moroi ba ngahōnō gana'a ba mo-
roi ba ngahōnō wirō. (*Sin. 19, 11*).

K.

- 73 Tangaoe zombōi ja'odo, tangaoe
zamazōchi; be'e chōgoe wa'aboto
ba dōdō, ena'ō oetōngōni goroiſamō
andrō.

- La'ila dania ndra'o sangata'oeſi ja'- 74
oegō, ba omoeso dōdōra, me sanō-
tōna ba daroma limō ndra'odo.
Oe'ila wa no satoelō hoekoemō a- 75
ndrō, ja'ogō Jehowa, awō wa ba
wa lō farōi ndra'ogō ō'ide'ide'ō
ndra'odo. (*A. 67*).
Ena'ō na fonderara dōdōgoe wa'e- 76
boea dōdōoe andrō, ena'ō na itōrō
nifaboe'ocmō andrō chō genonioe
andre. (*Sin. 109, 21*).
Ena'ō na faloechado wa'ahachō dōdō 77
chōoe, ena'ō aoerido; wa'omasigoe
sa goroiſamō andrō. (*A. 143*).
Acha aila zebaea hocha andrō, me 78
lahōndrōgō ndra'o, lō bōrō, ba
ja'odo, ba oe'aloealoei tōdōgoe ge-
loeaha goroiſamō andrō. (*A. 85. 86*).
Ena'ō na faofao chōgoe zangata'oeſi 79
ja'ogō ba si no aboto ba dōdō
wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō!
Ja adōlō dōdōgoe wolo'ō amachoi- 80
tamō andrō, ena'ō lō faloecha wa'-
aila ndra'odo.

L.

- Hoemoeloe dōdōgoe ba wangorifi 81
andrō chōoe; oedōnadōna ba daro-
ma limō andrō.
Omasi sibaī hōrōgoe daroma limō 82
andrō, ba oemane: „Ha wa'ara
ōrara dōdōgoe!”
Hoelō goeli nambi ba zimbo sa'ae 83
ndra'odo, ba lō solifoedo nifachoiimō
andrō. (*A. 93*).
Ha wa'anaoe noso genonioe andre? 84
Ha wa'ara ōhoekoe zolohi ja'odo?
No lacharoe chōgoc lōsoelōsoe se- 85
boea hocha andrō; ja'ira andrō, si
lō faoedoe ba goroiſamō andrō.
(*A. 69*).
Oroiſamō andrō fefoe, ba no si doe- 86
hoe; lagohido lō bōrō: tolo ndra'-
odo!
Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba laboenodo 87
mena'ō ba danō andre, ba lō'ō zoei
nibōhōligoe oroismō andrō.
Orifido ba wa'ebaea dōdōoe andrō, 88
ena'ō oetōngōni wamadoehoe'ō mba-
waoe andrō! (*A. 149*).

M.

- 89 Taroma limō andrō, ja'ogō Jehowa, ba lō teboelō ba zoroego, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Jes. 40, 8*).
- 90 Fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ja'ogō zamazōchi tanō, ba no arō.
- 91 Dali nihonogōimō andrō, wa so manō fefoe hadia ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre; oi sa ugoningonioe fefoe.
- 92 Na tenga fa'omoeso dōdōgoe gorisamō andrō mena'ō, ba noa sa'ae otoefo gilogoe ba wa'anoe-managoe andre. (*A. 50. Jer. 15, 16*).
- 93 Sagōtō ja'odo, ba lō olifoedo gorisamō andrō; noa sa ōbe'e fangorifigoe. (*A. 109*).
- 94 Chōoe ndra'odo, tolo do! oe'aloe-aloei sa gorisamō andrō. (*A. 45*).
- 95 Ladarodarogō ndra'o seboea horō andrō, ba wamoeno ja'odo. — Oetōngōtōngōni wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.
- 96 Fozoe zo'ahonoa fefoe, ba fa'aetoe, oe'ila: ba oroisamō andrō, ba si lō aetoc.

N.

- 97 Ha lō omasido gorisamō andrō! Ma'ōma'ōchō lō aefa ba dōdōgoe. (*Sin. 1, 2*).
- 98 No ō'atoeatoea'ō ndra'odo, moroi ba zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, oroisamō andrō, me no tāna chōgoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. V. 4, 6*).
- 99 Atoeatoea ndra'odo, moroi ba zamahaō ja'o fefoe; me oefatooetoe tōdōgoe wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.
- 100 Atoeatoea ndra'o, moroi ba zatoea, me oetōngōni gorisamō andrō.
- 101 Lō oerai oehoendragō lala si lō sōchi, ena'ō oe'o'ō limō andrō.
- 102 Lō oebōhōli zatoelō andrō chōoe; me no ōfahaō ndra'odo.
- 103 Wa'ami ba lelago gamaboe'oea limō andrō; āmi moroi ba wē wani ba mbawagoe! (*Sin. 19, 11*).
- 104 Fangatoeatoeagoe gorisamō a-

ndrō; andrō oe'ogorofi fefoe lala waja andrō.

O.

- Fandroe fōna gahegoe daroma 105 limō andrō, ba haga ba lalagoe. (*Fet. II. 1, 19*).
- No fahōloe ndra'odo, ba oe'ō'ō, 106 ba wanōngōni amachoitamō andrō, si no atōelō.
- No aōndrō sibai ndra'odo. He Je- 107 howa orifi ndra'o, fatōrō ba limō andrō? (*A. 67, 71*).
- Ena'ō na omasi ndra'oegō game'ela 108 mbewegoe andrō, soroi ba dōdō, ja'ogō Jehowa, ba ena'ō na ōfahaō ndra'odo ba gamachoitamō andrō. (*Sin. 19, 15*).
- Oegogoe tangagoe nosogoe, si lō 109 mamalōmalō, ba lō olifoedo gorisamō andrō. (*A. 141*).
- No lalaoe wesoe chōgoe seboea 110 horō andrō, ba lō seloengoe ndra'o, lō nibōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.
- Tāna chōgoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 111 wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, me no fa'omoeso dōdōgoe.
- No aolo dōdōgoe ba wolo'ō ama- 112 choitamō andrō, si lō mamalōmalō, iroegi gamozoea.

Ō.

- Oe'ogorofi zi doea tōdō, ba oroi- 113 samō andrō, ba omasido. (*Sin. 31, 7*).
- Nōoegoe ba baloesegoe ndra'oegō; 114 manōtōna ndra'o ba daroma limō andrō. (*Sin. 3, 4*).
- Miheta ami chōgoe, ja'ami, solaoe 115 si lō sōchi! ena'ō oetōngōni gorisa Lowalangigoe andrō.
- Toewoe galogogoe, dali nifaboe'- 116 oemō andrō, ena'ō aorido ba bōi be'e aila ndra'o, ba wanōtōnagoe andrō.
- Abe'eō ndra'o, ena'ō faloechado 117 wanolo, ba lō oefamalōmalō wanōngōni amachoitamō andrō.
- Seloengoe andrō, samōhōli nifa- 118

choimō andrō, ba lō ba dōdōoe; me si lō boto wajara andrō.

- 119 Hoelō na latibo'ō gachozila ōtibo'ō fefoe zebōea horō ba goeli danō; andrō omasido wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.

- 120 Moehocha mboegoe, fa'ata'oegoe ndra'oegō, ata'oe ndra'odo wangoe-hoekoemō andrō.

R.

- 121 No oetōrō zadōlō ba satoelō; bōi loeloe ndra'odo ba zamalan-gōgō ja'o!

- 122 Oawōgō genonioe andre, ba wāngorifi ja'ia, fa bōi lafakao ndra'o si fajawa andrō! (*Sin. 19, 14*).

- 123 Omasido sibai oe'ila wangorifi andrō ba taroma li satoelō andrō chōoe.

- 124 Be'e dali wa'ebōea dōdōoe andrō, wamatōrō enonioe andre, ba fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.

- 125 Enonioe ndra'odo; fa'atoeatōea be'e chōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.

- 126 Ba'wa wolaoe sa'ae chō Jehowa; no labe'e faja goroisamō andrō.

- 127 Da'ō mbōrō, wa omasido goroisamō andrō, moroi ba gana'a, moroi ba mbalaki. (*Sin. 19, 11*).

- 128 Andrō oetehe fefoe nifachōimō andrō; fefoe lala waja, ba oe'ogorofi.

S.

- 129 Sahōlihōli dōdō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō; andrō itōngōni tādōgoe.

- 130 Na teboka daroma limō andrō, ba mohaga; faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō zadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 19, 8*).

- 131 Oebokai mbawagoe, owōchi dōdōgoe, hoemoeloe ba goroisamō andrō.

- 132 Otahōgō ndra'odo ba ebōea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, tōrō lala ba zangomasi'ō tōimō andrō!

- 133 Abe'e'ō mbekagoe ba lala limō

andrō ba bōi be'e ifatōrō si lō atoelō hadia ia! (*Sin. 17, 5*).

Efa'ō ndra'o ba wamakao niha 134 ja'odo, ena'ō oe'o'ō goroisamō andrō.

Hagāini genonimō andre bawaoe, 135 ba fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.

No falawoe idanō hōrōgoe, mo'e- 136 lea, me lō moe'o'ō goroisamō andrō.

T.

Satoelō ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba 137 satoelō wangoehoekoemō andrō.

Famadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ba ba 138 wa'atoelō ō'oro'i'ō mege, ba ba wa'adoehoe manō.

I'ado sa'ae fōnoegoe andrō, me no 139 olifoe zamakao ja'o daroma limō andrō. (*Sin. 69, 10*).

Si lō fabaja hadia ia daroma limō 140 andrō, ba i'omasi'ō enonimō andre.

Side'ide ndra'odo, ba si lō ba dōdō 141 niha bō'ō, ba lō solifoedo oroisamō andrō. (*A. 153*).

Fa'atoelōmō andrō, ba no fa'atoelō 142 si lō mamalōmalō, ba no si doehoe goroisamō andrō.

No gōna ndra'o fa'aboe dōdō ba 143 fa'atosasa; ba fa'omoeso dōdōgoe goroisamō andrō. (*A. 174*).

Fa'atoelō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, 144 ba si lō mamalōmalō; be'e chōgoe wa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō aoe-rido!

Oe.

Moe'ao ndra'o, moroi si'aikō ba 145 dōdōgoe: Fondrondongo chōgoe, Jehowa! Oe'o'ō gamachoitamō andrō.

Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, tolo- 146 do, ena'ō oe'o'ō gamachoitamō andrō!

Lō bōrō moloco na, ba moe'ao 147 ndra'o; oedōnadōna ba limō andrō. (*A. 114*).

Ihoelō wamosasi zi bongi andrō 148 hōrōgoe, ba wamatoetoe taroma limō andrō.

- 149 Fondrondrongo ligoe, ba wa'e-
boea dōdōoe andrō; he Jehowa,
orifi ndra'o, dali lala andrō chōoe!
(*A. 88. 154. 159*).
- 150 Lahatō'o ira sanao horō, si no
arōoe oroismō andrō. (*A. 86*).
- 151 Sahatō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa,
ba si doehoe manō goroisamō
andrō fefoe.
- 152 No ara sa'ae oe'ila ba wamadoc-
hoe'omō andrō, wa no ōhonogōi
ia siroegi si lō aetoe.

W.

- 153 Faigi wa'anoemanagoe andre, ba
efa'o ndra'odo! Lō'o sa solifoedo
oroisamō andrō. (*A. 176*).
- 154 Fatoenō hoehoeogoe andrō ba efa'o
ndra'o; orifido, fatōrō ba limō
andrō!
- 155 Ba zeboea horō andrō, ba no arōoe
wangorifi, me lō ba dōdōra ama-
choitamō andrō.
- 156 No eboea wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō,
ja'oegō Jehowa, orifido, fatōrō ba
lala andrō chōoe.
- 157 No ato zolohi ja'odo ba samakao
ja'o, ba lō oebōhōli wamadoehoe'-
omō andrō.
- 158 No oe'ila zo'olalōwa andrō, ba
ogoro ndra'o, me lō ba dōdōra
taroma limō andrō.
159. Nehegō, wa no somasi oroismō
andrō ndra'odo; he Jehowa, orifi-
do, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō!
- 160 Ahonoe daroma limō andrō, ba si
doehoe, ba si lō aetoe lala wa'a-
toelō andrō chōoe. (*Joh. 17, 17*).

Ŵ.

- 161 Lagohi ndra'o salaŵa, lō bōrō, ba
taroma limō andrō zata'oe dōdōgoe.
- 162 Omoeso dōdōgoe niŵa'omō andrō,
fa'omoeso dōdō zanōndra hare
seboea.
- 163 Si fatoesoe ba dōdōgoe waja ba
oe'ogorofi; ba oroismō andrō, ba
omasido.
- 164 Mewitoema'ōchō oesocno ndra'oegō
ba nifachoimō andrō, satoelō andrō.

Ba zomasi oroismō andrō, ba fa- 165
hōna wa'ohahae dōdō, ba lō ma-
nendre ira. *

Oedōnadōna wangorifi andrō chōoe, 166
ja'oegō Jehowa, ba oe'o'o goroi-
samō andrō. (*Moz. I. 49, 18*).

Itōngōni wamadoehoe'omō andrō 167
tōdōgoe, ba no tobali omasido
sibai ia.

Oe'o'o goroisamō, awō wamadoe- 168
hoe'omō andrō; doedoema hōrōoe
sa atō lalagoe andrō fefoe. (*Sin.*
18, 22).

Z.

Acha iroegi ndra'oegō fangarō- 169
ngarōgoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa;
be'e chōgoe wa'aboto ba dōdō,
fatōrō ba niŵa'ōoe andrō.

Folala chōoe wakaosagoe andrō; 170
orifi ndra'odo, fatōrō ba niŵa'ōoe
andrō.

Loeaha wanoeno ja'oegō dania 171
mbewegoe, ōfahaō sa ndra'o ba
gamachoitamō andrō.

Sanoeno taroma limō andrō dania 172
legagoe, me no satoelō goroisamō
andrō fefoe. (*Sin. 1, 2. Amaed. 6,*
22).

Ja mōi fanolo chōgoe dangae a- 173
ndrō; noa sa oetoejoe chōgoe go-
roisamō andrō.

Omasido wangorifi andrō chōoe, 174
ja'oegō Jehowa; ba fa'omoeso dō-
dōgoe goroisamō andrō.

Acha anaoe nosogoe, ena'o oesoeno 175
ndra'oegō; ba hana na itolo ndra'o
hoekoemō andrō.

Si no eloengoe ndra'odo; aloei ge- 176
nonimō andre, nifangaloei biribiri
si soena; lō'o sa solifoedo orisa-
mō andrō. (*Jes. 53, 6. A. 16*).

SINOENŌ 120.

Fangarōngarō ba zanandraŵa a-
ndrō, ba danō niha bō'o.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

No oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'- 1
aboe dōdōgoe andrō, ba no ifondro-
ndrongo chōgoe.

- 2 He Jehowa, efa'ō ndra'odo ba mbe-
we andrō, sofaja, ba ba lela si fa-
limo!
- 3 Hadia nilaoe lela si falimo chōoe,
ba hadia ninōnōnia chōoe?
- 4 Ono wana ba zabōlō, ni'atarōsi, ba
bo galitō, bo manaze.
- 5 Alai ndra'ō, me no si fatewoe ba
Mesechi ndra'odo, me ba nose Ge-
dara sodo!
- 6 No abōlō ara ndra'odo ba zi fa'oe-
doe ba wa'atoelō!
- 7 Satoelō ndra'ō, ba na mochededo,
ba lasao'ō wasōndrata.

SINOENŌ 121.

Fangandrō ba zondrorogō Iraono
Gizeraēli.

- Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa..
1 Oefaōga hōrōgoe, oefaigi hili a-
ndrō: Heza i'otarai fangorifigoe?
- 2 Fangorifigoe andrō, ba i'otarai Je-
howa, samazōchi banoea si ja'wa,
awō danō.
- 3 Lō'ō sa ibe'e mangiwa gaheoe; sa-
maigimaigi ja'oegō andrō, ba lō ma-
noekōoe.
- 4 Hiza, lō manokōoe zamaigimaigi
Iraono Gizeraēli andrō ba lō mōrō.
- 5 Sondrorogō ja'oegō Jehowa; iloe-
mō'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa ba gambō-
lōoe.
- 6 Lō ihandro ndra'oegō sino na ma'-
ōchō, ba he ba'wa ba zi bongi.
- 7 Irorogō ndra'oegō Jehowa, itimba
zi lō sōchi fefoe, irorogō nosoe.
(Moz. IV. 6, 24).
- 8 Jehowa zamaigimaigi fofanōoe, awō
wangawoelie, i'otarai da'e, iroegi
zi lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 122.

Fanoenō zomoeso tōdō; famaho-
woe'ō Jeroezalema ba zi mōi ba
gowasa andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa;
chō Dawido.

- 1 Omoeso dōdōgoe, me lamane chō-
goe: „Mōi ita ba gosali Jehowa a-
ndrō!” (Sin. 26, 6-8).

- Ba mbawa gōlimō tebato ndra'aga, 2
ja'oegō Jeroezalema!
Jeroezalema andrō, si no moefoeli 3
moetaroe'ō, banoea nihaogō fama-
bōbō!
- Ba zi mōi misi ja'wa mado andrō, 4
mado chō Jehowa andrō, dali go-
roisa andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
ba wanoeno tōi Jehowa.
- Ba da'ō sa tcfedadao dadaoma a- 5
ndrō, ba wangoehoekoe, dadaoma
nono Dawido andrō.
- Mifahowoc'ō Jeroezalema andrō! 6
Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō zomasi
ja'oegō! (Sach. 4, 7).
- Ja atoelō bacha barō gōli chōoe, ba 7
ja monaha wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba gōdo
andrō chōoe!
- Bōrō dalifoesōgoe ba si fahoewoe 8
chōgoe, wa oemane: „Ja monaha
wa'atoelō chōoe!”
- Bōrō nomo Lowalangida Jehowa a- 9
ndrō, wa o'ealei zi sōchi chōoe.

SINOENŌ 123.

Fangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō Lo-
walangi.

- Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa.
Chōoe oefaōga hōrōgoe ja'oegō 1
sidadao ba zoroego.
- Hiza, si mane hōrō genoni ono ma- 2
toea, sanōngōni tanga zochō ja'ira,
ba si mane hōrō genoni ono alawe,
ba danga zochō ja'ira ira alaw-
si manō gōi hōrōda ba chō Lowa-
langida So'aja, irege ihachōsi tōdō
ita.
- Hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga Jehowa, ha- 3
chōsi tōdō ndra'aga! noa sa afōli
sibai ndra'aga wango'aja andrō.
- No biha wa'afōli dōdōma wa'iki 4
zebocae hochā andrō, awō wa lō ba
dōdō zi faja'wa andrō ja'aga.

SINOENŌ 124.

Fangandrō saoha gōlō fangorifi
andrō chō Lowalangida ba fanoeno
ja'ia.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa;
chō Dawido.

- 1 Na tenga Jehowa mena'ō zi oawōgō ja'aga — ja lamanō Iraono Gizeraēli —
- 2 Na tenga Jehowa mena'ō zi oawōgō ja'aga, me maoso chōma niha,
- 3 ba noa sa'ae latōlō aperi ndra'aga mena'ō, me tesao wōnoera chōma.
- 4 Noa sa'ae inōnōi mena'ō ndra'aga idanō andrō, ba no itōrō mena'ō nosoma idanō seboea andrō. (*Sin.* 42, 8; 69, 16).
- 5 No itōrō mena'ō nosoma idanō andrō seboea hocha.
- 6 Nisoeno Jehowa, si lō moloeloe ja'aga ō mbohara andrō.
- 7 No aefa nosoma, hoelō wofo ba wesoe ba zolaoe fesoe wofo; no aetoe wesoe andrō, ba no aefa ndra'aga.
- 8 Fangorifima andrō, ba ba dōi Jehowa so ia, ba dōi Jehowa andrō samazōchi banoea si ja'wa, awō danō. (*Sin.* 121, 2).

SINOENŌ 125.

Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi, sanolo satoelō tōdō andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa.

- 1 Sanōtōna chō Jehowa andrō, ba no hoelō hili Ziona andrō, si lō mangiwa, si lō teboelō, irogi zi lō aetoe.
- 2 Si tefasoei Jeroezalema, ba hili, ba Jehowa zamasoei banoecania andrō, i'otarai da'e, irogi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin.* 36, 7).
- 3 Tenga sa si lō teboelō wamatōrō zanao horō tāna ba zatoelō tōdō, fa bōi moelalō danga zatoelō tōdō, ba horō.
- 4 Eboea'ō dōdōoe, Jehowa, ba zatoelō andrō ba ba zadōlō tōdō.
- 5 Ba sana'wa lala sabila, ba ja mezi'wa iloeloe Jehowa, awō zanao horō andrō. Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli! (*Gal.* 6, 16).

SINOENŌ 126.

Fangandrō, ena'ō aloea te'ohe mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa.

- Me i'ohe mangawoeli Jehowa zangawoeli andrō, banoea Ziona, ba no hoelō zangifi ita. (*Sin.* 14, 7).
- Fahōna ba mbawama wa'iki ba fahōna ba lelama loaloela wa'o-moeso dōdō.
- Ba lamane niha baero: „Seboea nilaoe Jehowa chōra!” Ja'ia, seboea nilaoe Jehowa chōda, ba omoeso dōdōda.
- He Jehowa, ohe mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō, si mane na ōfoeli ōfo'idanō mbombo ba danō si raja.
- Se'ege'ege ba wanaroo, ba ma'iki'iki dania ba wamasi. (*Mat.* 5, 4).
- Mege'ege ia, na mōi ia molohe ba danō tanōmō andrō, ba na mangawoeli, na manao boea nowi ia, ba ma'iki'iki.

SINOENŌ 127.

Moroi ba Lowalangi i'otarai fefoe howoehowoe; si a'ania howoehowoe ba wo'ono andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi ja'wa; chō Zelomo.

- Na tenga Jehowa zangotomosi omo, ba zajazaja gōlō halōwō zotomo andrō. Na tenga Jehowa zanaro banoea ba zajazaja gōlō wa lō mōrō zanaro andrō.
- Zajazaja gōlō wa ahoclō maoso ami, awō wa ala'wa mbongi mōi mōrō, wemanga ōlōmi, serege dōdōmi, si manō gōi wame'enia ba zomasi ia, barō wemōrō. (*Amaed.* 10, 22).
- Hiza, ochōta nibe'e Jehowa ndraono, bōli gōlō nga'otō andrō. (*Moz.* I, 33, 5. *Sin.* 128, 3. 4).
- Si mane ono wana ba danga zabōlō, si manō nono matoea ba wa'abōlō megc.
- Ja ahowoe niha andrō, si fahōna da'ō ba naha nono wana, lō faloecha ira wa'aila; na so hoehoeora ba zi fa'oedoe chōra, ba mbawa gōli.

SINOENÖ 128.

Fa'ohahaoe dödö zatoelö tödö andrö, jomo chöra.

Sinoenö ba we'amöi misi jawä.

- 1 Ja ahowoe dozi sangata'oei Jehowa, sanörö lala andrö chönia.
- 2 Ō'a gölö dangaoe andrö; ja ahowoe ndra'oegö, sohahaoe tödö ndra'oegö.
- 3 Fo'omoee andrö, ba no hoelö wewe nagoe sowoea, baomoee, ba iraono andrö chöoe, ba no hoelö ndraha falo, tetasoei meza chöoe. (*Sin. 127, 3*).
- 4 Hiza, si manö howeohowoe ba niha sangata'oei Jehowa.
- 5 Jamoefahowoe'ö ndra'oegö Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, ba jagö moe'ila wa'ohahaoe dödö Jeroezalema andrö, fa'omoeso dödöoe, götö wa'anaoe nosoe.
- 6 Ba jagö faloecha ma'oeuoe! Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dödö Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Sin. 125, 5*).

SINOENÖ 129.

Famasoei ba dödö famakao andrö si no göna ira.

Sinoenö ba we'amöi misi jawä.

- 1 No lö aetoe lafakao ndra'o, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo — ja lamanö sa'ae Iraono Gizeraëli. —
- 2 No lö aetoe lafakao ndra'o, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo, ba tebai sa atö lahöndrögö ndra'odo.
- 3 No lafakoefakoe hoeloegoe sonowi andrö, no ebolo lafahoefa. (*Jes. 50, 6; 51, 23*).
- 4 No i'etoe'ö Jehowa wesoe andrö, nilaoe zeboea horö; Jehowa satoelö andrö.
- 5 Si faloecha fa'aila ba sangawoeli foeri dania zi fa'oedoc ba Ziona andrö.
- 6 Ja hoelö ndroe'oe ba gero zagö ira, saleoe sa'ae, na lö'ö na'i molai;
- 7 si lö möi ba danga zamasi, ba si lö möi noro zanoetoejoe ngalai.
- 8 Ba böi la'wa'ö sanörö: „Jawaho-

we'ö ami Jehowa! Mafahowoe'ö ami ba döi Jehowa andrö!" (*Roet. 2, 4*).

SINOENÖ 130.

Fangandrö soroi si'aikö ba dödö, ba fanötöna fangefa horö.

Sinoenö ba we'amöi misi jawä.

- 1 Moroi ba gohokoho oe'angaröfi li ndra'oegö, Jehowa! (*Sin. 69, 3*).
- 2 He So'aja, fondrondrongo ligoe andre! Be'e mbörö dalingaoe ba li wangandrögoe!
- 3 Na ötanö ba dödöoe ena'ö horö andrö, ja'oegö Jehowa, ba ha niha zi tola, ja'oegö So'aja? (*Sin. 19, 13*).
- 4 Ba no so ba chöoe wangefa horö, ena'ö la'ata'oei ndra'oegö. (*Jes. 55, 7. Rom. 6, 1, 2*).
- 5 Oedönadöna chö Jehowa, ibazebaze'ö tödögoe, ba oedönadöna loealoea linia andrö.
- 6 Ibazebaze'ö Zo'aja tödögoe, moroi ba wombasc'ö zanaro andrö fa'amoloe; ja'ia, moroi ba wombasc'ö zanaro andrö fa'amoloe.
- 7 Midönadöna chö Jehowa, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli; chö Jehowa sa so wa'ahachö dödö, ba fangorifi andrö, ba no fahöna chönia.
- 8 Ba ja'ia zameta ba Ndraono Gizeraëli lälöra fefoe. (*Mat. 1, 21*).

SINOENÖ 131.

Fanehe somasi Lowalangi.

Sinoenö ba we'amöi misi jawä; chö Dawido.

- 1 He Jehowa, lö faja'wa dödögoe ba tenga si so hochä hörögoe andre. Lö oebabaja zi tebai ndra'o ba si lö aboto ba dödögoe.
- 2 Si ndroehoe, no oehonogö dödögoe, lö hedehedenia, hoelö ndraono si no aefa ba mbagi zoesoe, chö niania; si mane si no aefa ba mbagi zoesoe bacha dödögoe.
- 3 Midönadöna chö Jehowa, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ja i'otarai da'e, ja iroegi zi lö aetoe. (*Sin. 130, 7*).

SINOENŌ 132.

I. Fa'omasi Dawido, wangotomosi osali chō Lowalangī. II. Amaboe' oela li Lowalangī chō Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Zam. II. 7.)

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

- 1 I. Tōrō tōdōoe, ja'oeḡō Jehowa, chō Dawido andrō, fefoe wamakao andrō, si no gōna ia!
- 2 Si no fahōloe chō Jehowa, si no mamaboe'oe linia ba zabōlō andrō chō Jakobo, wangoema'ō:
- 3 „Lō mōido jomo ba nomogoe ose andrō ba lō mōido mōrō ba gasogoe andrō;
- 4 lō oetehe ba hōrōgoe wemōrō, ba lō oetehe ba goeli hōrōgoe wa'alaoe:
- 5 Balazi no oesōndra naha chō Jehowa, omo chō zabōlō andrō chō Jakobo.” (Hal. zin. 7, 46).
- 6 Hiza, no tarongo ba Geferata so ia; ba ndraso andrō ba Ja'ari tasōndra ia. (Sam. I. 7, 1. Sam. II. 6, 3).
- 7 Damōi ita ba nahiania andrō, ba wangeloele fōna mbakoebakoe gahenia andrō.
- 8 Faoso, Jehowa, saŵa zolombase ndra'oeḡō, ja'oeḡō andrō, awō dawōla wa'asalaŵamō andrō! (Moz. IV. 10, 35. Nga'oi. II. 6, 41. 42).
- 9 Ndramo'eobaroe wa'atoelō ere andrō chōoe, ba ndrāma'iki zatoelō tōdō andrō chōmō.
- 10 Bōi timba mbawa nibajoinimō andrō, bōrō genoniōe Dawido andrō!
- 11 II. No fahōloe Jehowa chō Dawido, si ndrōehoendroehoe, si lō iwoe'ai, no imane: „Ma'oeowoemō oefedadao ba dadaomamō andrō.” (Sin. 89, 4).
- 12 Na lō labōhōli iraonoee wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe ba famadoehoe'ōgoe, ba nifahaōgoe ja'ira, ba doemadao gōi dania nonora ba da-daomamō andrō, si lō mamalōmalō.
- 13 Noa sa itoejoe Ziona andrō Jeho-

wa ba omasi ia ba da'ō sosō ia. (Sin. 68, 17; 76, 3).

Da'e golombaseŵa chōgoe, si lō 14 mamalōmalō, ba da'e sosō ndra'o, me no omasido ia.

Oefahowoe'ō sibai mbalazora, aboeso 15 fache zi noemana chōra oebe'e.

Oefobaroe fangorifi gere chōra, ba 16 omoeso dōdō zatoelō tōdō andrō chōra ba ma'iki, oebe'e.

Ba da'ō oebe'e wa'abōlō chō Da- 17 wido ba oefazōchi wandroe chō nibajoinigoe andrō. (Loek. 1, 69. Sin. 89, 25).

Si fa'oeodee chōnia andrō, ba oefo- 18 baroe fa'aila; ba ba hōgōnia, ba saemboenia si takile.”

SINOENŌ 133.

Howoehowoe na ha sara dōdō zi fatalifoesō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa; chō Dawido.

Hiza wa'asōchi, ba ha lō oma- 1 siō, na ha sara dōdō moroi jomo zi fatalifoesō!

Si mane fanicha samohoea ba hōḡō, 2 sowōi mitooe ba mboe gambi, ba gambi Ga'aroni andrō, sowōi mitooe, irege gahe mbaroenia. (Moz. II. 29, 7; 30, 23-30).

Si mane namo mbanoea andrō ba 3 hili Heremono, sangele mitooe; ba da'ō sa'ae ifa'amōi howoehowoe Jehowa, fangorifi, siroegi si lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 134.

Famaroe tōdō zi so halōŵō ba gosali, ba wanoeno Lowalangī.

Sinocnō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

Hiza, misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami 1 enoni Jehowa, fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehowa andrō, ba zi bongi!

Mifazaŵa dangami ba ni'amoni'ō 2 andrō, ba misoeno Jehowa!

Jamoeahowoe'ō ndra'oeḡō Jehowa 3 moroi ba Ziona, Jehowa andrō, samazōchi banoca si jaŵa, awō danō. (Sin. 115, 15).

SINOENÖ 135.

I. Famaroe tōdō, ba wanoeno Lowalangi, si lō ambō fa'abōlō, sanelo Iraono Gizeraēli. II. Faja na-doe andrō; fanoeno Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Haleloeja! Misoeno dōi Jehowa andrō; misoeno, ja'ami enoni Jehowa!
- 2 Ja'ami, si sosō ba gosali Jehowa andrō; ba golajama gosali andrō, chō Lowalangi!
- 3 Misoeno Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō Jehowa andrō; misoeno dōinia, me no omasiō!
- 4 Noa sa itoejoe Jakobo andrō Jehowa, no ihalō tāna chōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. II. 19, 5. 6. Moz. V. 7, 6*).
- 5 Noa sa'ae aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no seboea Jehowa, awō wa italoē'i fefoe Lowalangi bō'ō So'aja ja'ita andrō. (*Sin. 86, 8*).
- 6 Fefoe hadia ia zomasi Jehowa, ba ilaoe, he ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba he ba goeli danō, ba he ba nasi ba ba zabacha si tooe, fefoe.
- 7 Solohe mija'wa lawoe andrō, moroi ba wondrege danō, sombōi teoe, awō gari mbanoea andrō, sanaanō baero ba zi fahōna ia angī andrō. (*Jer. 10, 13*).
- 8 Samoene mege si a'a ba wa'atoemboe andrō, ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai ba niha, noemalō ba goerifōra. (*Moz. II. 12, 29*).
- 9 No ifabe'e'ō chōoe dandra ba sahōlihōli dōdō, ja'oegō tanō Miseraji, ba chō Wara'ō andrō ba ba chō ngoniongia, fefoe. (*Sin. 78, 43-52*).
- 10 Sangalani soi, ha wa'oja, ba samoene razo sabōlō:
- 11 Sihona andrō ba Ogi, razo Mbazana andrō, awō nōri Gana'ana fefoe. (*Moz. IV. 21, 21-35*).
- 12 Ba ibe'e ochōta danōra, ochōta mbanoeania Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Jos. 12*).
- 13 He Jehowa, si lō teboelō dōimō

andrō; gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō oli-foe niha ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa! (*Sin. 102, 13*).

P'ohe sa ba lala hochoeo mbanoe-ania andrō Jehowa, ba ihachōsi tōdō genoninia andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 36. 43*).

(*A. 15-20: Sin. 115, 4-11.*)

II. Adoe niha baero andrō, ba firō ba ana'a, nifazōchi danga niha. Mobawa, ba lō moehede; mohōrō, ba lō la'ila niha.

Motōgi dalinga, ba lō larongo li niha ba lō hanoehaneo ba mbawara. Ba tobali fagōlōgōlō chōra zama-zōchi ja'ira, dozi sanōtōna chōra hadia ia.

Ja'ami nga'ōtō Gizeraēli, misoeno Jehowa! Ja'ami nga'ōtō Ga'aroni andrō, misoeno Jehowa! (*Sin. 118, 2-4*).

Ja'ami nga'ōtō Lewi andrō, misoeno Jehowa! Ja'ami, sangata'oe fi Jehowa, misoeno Jehowa! Nisoeno Jehowa moroi ba Ziona, Jehowa andrō, sowanoea ba Jeroezalema andrō! Haleloeja!

SINOENÖ 136.

I. Fanoeno fa'asōchi dōdō Lowalangi, samazōchi banoea si ja'wa, awō danō. II. Lowalangi sondrorogō Iraono Gizeraēli.

I. Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me si sōchi tōdō ia; me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō! (*Sin. 106, 1*).

Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi Lowalangi andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Zo'aja so-chō andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Solaoe sahōlihōli dōdō, seboea, ha ja'ia, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Samazōchi banoea andrō, si ja'wa, fa'atoeatoeania; me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Samologō tanō andre, ja'wa nasi,

- me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō!
- 7 Samazōchi sihaga andrō, seboea
andrō, me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō! (*Moz. I. 1, 14-18*).
- 8 Loeo andrō, samatōrō si ma'ōchō,
me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō!
- 9 Ba ba'wa, awō ndrōfi, samatōrō si
bongi, me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō!
- 10 II. Samoenoē si a'a ba wa'atōe-
mboc andrō, ba danō Miseraji, me
no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia
andrō! (*Sin. 78, 51; 135, 8-12*).
- 11 Ba sangeheta Iraono Gizeraēli ba
chōra, me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō!
- 12 Tangania sabōlō andrō ba ta'ionia
si no moefadōlō, me no si lõ aetoe
wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!
- 13 Sanaba taloe nasi zoechoe andrō,
me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō!
- 14 Samolala Iraono Gizeraēli ba chō-
nia, me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō!
- 15 Si hanigō ba nasi zoechoe andrō
Fara'o, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia,
me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō!
- 16 Solohe tanga mbanoecania andrō,
ba danō si mate, me no si lõ aetoe
wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!
- 17 Sangalani sala'wa seboea, me no si
lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!
- 18 Samoenoē sala'wa sabōlō, me no si
lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!
- 19 Sihona andrō, razo Ndraono Ga-
mori, me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō!
- 20 Ba Ogi, razo Mbazana andrō, me
no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia
andrō!
- 21 Ba ibe'e ochōta danōra andrō, me
no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia
andrō!
- 22 Ochōta genoninia Iraono Gizeraēli
andrō, me no si lõ aetoe wa'-
eboca dōdōnia andrō!
- Sanōrō tōdō ja'ita ba wa'anoema- 23
nada, me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō!
- Ba sangefa'ō ja'ita ba danga zama- 24
kao ja'ita, me no si lõ aetoe wa'-
eboea dōdōnia andrō!
- Same'e gō nōsi goeli danō fefoe, 25
me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō! (*Sin. 145, 15*).
- Misoeno Lowalangi zoroego andrō! 26
Me no si lõ aetoe wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō!

SINOENŌ 137.

Fangenoenengeoe ni'oloi'ō andrō,
ba Mbabeli.

- Ba mbewe nidanō andrō ba Mba- 1
beli doemadao ndra'aga ba mege'-
egega, me itōrō tōdōma Ziona.
- Ba ndraha mbooe andrō, si so ba 2
danō, masaitagō mbiola andrō
chōma.
- La'andrō sa chōma wanoenō sango- 3
loi'ō ja'aga andrō, ba omasi zama-
kao ja'aga, na omoeso dōdōma;
lamane: „Milaoe chōmā wanoenō
Ziona andrō!”
- He mawisa malaoe zinoenō andrō 4
chō Jehowa, ba danō zotanō?
- Na olifoedo ndra'oegō, Jeroezalema, 5
ba ja omboejoemboejoe dangagoe
kambōlō. (*Jer. 51, 50*).
- Ja falemba ba gararogoe lelagoē 6
andre, na lõ itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oe-
gō, na lõ oebe'e fondrege wa'omoeso
dōdōgoe Jeroezalema andrō.
- He Jehowa, soelōni ba Ndraono 7
Gedomo mba'wa Jeroezalema andrō,
ba zi'ao andrō, wangoema'ō: „Mi-
doedoegō, midoedoegō ia, irege dojo
gehomo chōnia!” (*Sin. 79, 12. Obad.
a. 10-15*).
- He ja'oegō ono Mbabeli andrō ala- 8
we, nidoedoegō andrō, ja ahowoe
zanelōni chōoe nilaoemō chōma!
- Ja ahowoe zanoetoejoe ono sawoe- 9
joe chōoe, ba sorasa hōgōra ba ga-
ra! (*Jes. 13, 16*).

SINOENŌ 138.

Fanoeno Jehowa, samondrongo fangandrō andrō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 Mangandrō saoha gōlō ndra'o chōoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, ba zanehe Lowalangi andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō.
- 2 Mangaloeloe ndra'o ba gamaoedoe gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō, ba oesoeno dōimō andrō, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, me no ō'eboea'ō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, irege italo'e'i dōimō andrō fefoe. (*Sin. 26, 8*).
- 3 Me loeo moe'ao ndra'o ōfondrondrongo ligoe; no ō'abe'e'ō dōdōgoe, — no fahōna barō dotogoe wa'abōlō ōbe'e.
- 4 Sangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe razo ba goeli danō fefoe, na no larongo daroma limō andrō. (*Jes. 2, 3*).
- 5 Ba lasoeno lala Jehowa andrō, me no eboea lachōmi Jehowa.
- 6 No salaŵa Jehowa ba i'ila zi noe-mana, ba no aboto ba dōdōnia zebaea hoecha, moroi ba zarōoe. (*Sin. 113, 5*).
- 7 Na tefasoei ndra'o wa'aboe dōdō ba lalagoe andre, ba ō'orifi ndra'odo, ō'oro'ō dangaoe, fanimba wōnoe zi fa'loedoe chōgoe, ba itolodo kambōlōoe.
- 8 Jehowa zangasiwai fefoe hadia ia chōgoe. He Jehowa, si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, bōi bōhōli nifazōchioe tangaoe! (*Fil. 1, 6*).

SINOENŌ 139.

I. Ahori i'ila Lowalangi fefoe hadia ia ba lō si lō ja'ia. II. Fangandrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

- 1 I. He Jehowa, ōsechegō ndra'o ba no aboto ba dōdōoe ndra'odo. (*A. 23. Sin. 7, 10*).
- 2 Fedadaogoe ba femaosogoe, ba ō'ila,

ba ōsōndra gera'eragoe, moroi ba zarōoe. (*Jer. 12, 10*).

Ōtimba tōdōoe wowaōwaōgoe ba femōrōgoe, ba no aboto ba dōdōoe lalagoe andrō fefoe.

Hiza sa, samboea lō li mbewegoe andre, si lō ō'ila manō, ja'oegō Jehowa.

No ōfa'oe'oe ndra'odo, he moroi fōna ba he moroi foeri, ba. no ōtoefa ndra'o tangaoe.

Tebai aboto ba dōdōgoe wangila si manō, lō oechamō — tebai oelaŵa!

Heza oesaŵa ba Gehehamō andrō?

Heza oebini'ō ndra'odo, ba wamaigioe andrō?

Na mōido mijaŵa ba zoroego ena'ō, ba no so ndra'oegō ba da'ō; ba na ba mbaoea tooe oe'alo'e chōgoe naha wemōrō, ba no so ndra'oegō. (*Amos. 9, 2*).

Na oehalō ena'ō afigoe gafi wa'a-moleoe andrō, na ba wondrege nasi oe'alo'e nahiagoe, (*Jon. 1, 3*), ba ba da'ō ō'ohe dangagoe, ōtoejoe ndra'o kambōlōoe.

Ba na oemane: Jamoebaloegō manō ndra'odo fa'ogōmigōmi, ja tobali si bongi haga andrō, si tefasoei ja'odo, (*Job. 34, 22*),

ba tenga si tōra fa'ogōmigōmi chōoe zogōmigōmi andrō, ba hoe-maga zi bongi andrō, si mane si moleoe; si mane haga wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. (*Jak. 1, 17*).

No ja'oegō zamazōchi boeagoe andrō, no ja'oegō zombōi ja'odo, ba daloe ninagoe.

Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe wama-zōchioe ja'odo, sahōlihōli dōdō, si tobali dōdō niha; sahōlihōli dōdō wolaoemō andrō, ba no aboto sibai ba dōdōgoe.

Tenga si tobini chōoe dōlagoe andre, me tefazōchi ndra'odo, ba zogōmigōmi, me tewōwōi ndra'o, nifombōwōi doeka, ba hoenō danō. (*Sangomb. 11, 5*).

No i'ila ndra'o hōrōoe, me tanōmō

niha na ndra'odo, ba no tetanō ba zoera chōoe mbaŵa andrō fefoe, nihonogōi, me samboea lō iroegi na. (*Job. 14, 5*).

- 17 II. Ba no seboea sibai bōli gera'eraoe chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowa-
langi, soja sibai gahonoania! (*Jer. 55, 9*).
- 18 Na oe'erai ena'ō, ba no oja, moroi ba ngawoea nene; na tokea ndra'o-
do, ba lō si teboelō ndra'o chōoe. (*Sin. 40, 6; 63, 7*).
- 19 Ena'ō na ōboenoe zanao horō a-
ndrō, ja'oegō Lowaangi! Ba sange-
enge'e, andrō, ba ena'ō na aheta
chōgoe!
- 20 Sanandraŵaisi ja'oegō, sanōtōi tōi-
mō ba waja, si fa'oedoe chōoe
andrō.
- 21 Hadia, alacha lō fatioe dōdōgoe
ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ja'oegō
Jehowa? Ba hadia, lō oe'ogorofi
zolaŵa ja'oegō?
- 22 Fatioe dōdōgoe chōra, fatioesa si
no mo'ahonoa; emali ira chōgoe.
- 23 Sechegō ndra'odo, Lowaangi, ja a-
boto ba dōdōoe dōdōgoe andrō;
tandraigō ndra'odo, ba ja aboto
ba dōdōoe gera'eragoe. (*A. 1*).
- 24 Ba faigi na ba lala saecheo ba
wa'afōchō sedo, ba ohe ndra'o ba
lala ba zi lō aetoe! (*Sin. 27, 11*).

SINOENŌ 140.

Fangandrō fangefa ba zamakao.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Si-
noenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 Efa'ō ndra'o, Jehowa, ba niha si
lō sōchi andrō, timba chōgoe za-
makao ja'odo andrō!
- 3 Si no mamachai tōdōra si lō sō-
chi, si erogō ma'ōchō mangandrō
fasōndrata.
- 4 La'atarōsi lelara, timba lela goelō,
sōfoe goelō no so ba mbewera.
(*Rom. 8, 13*).
- 5 Bōi loeloe ndra'odo ba danga ze-
boea horō, ja'oegō Jehowa, timba
chōgoe zamakao ja'o ena'ō, sanga-
loei folaoegō ja'odo.

No lalaoe wesoe chōgoe seboea 6
hochā ba tandraŵa, ba zi tobini,
no lafadōlō goe'ō ba zinga lala;
no lalaoe mbōlōdi.

No oemane chō Jehowa: Lowa- 7
langigoe ndra'oegō! Fondrondro-
ngo, Jehowa, li wangandrōgoe!
(*Sin. 22, 11*).

He Jehowa, So'aja ja'o, fangorifi- 8
goe sabōlō, ja'oegō zame'e ba'aba'a
hōgōgoe, na baŵa wasōndrata.

Bōi o'ō zomasi zeboea horō andrō, 9
ja'oegō Jehowa; ena'ō lō fachai
nichoi dōdōra ōbe'e.

Na maoso zamasoei ja'odo andrō, 10
ba jamoehawoei ira salacha andrō,
ba mbewera. (*Sin. 7, 17*).

Ja tehawoe ira bo galitō; timba ira 11
ba galitō bacha ba ba gohokoho,
si tebai mōi ira jaŵa.

Lō fozoe ba danō niha si so lela 12
fanandraŵa, ba samalangōgō awō-
nia, ba igohi famakao, itoekotoeko.

Oe'ila, wa i'ohē ba lala hoehoeo 13
zeboea famakao Jehowa, awō wa
i'ohē ba zatoelō hadia ia ba zi
noemana.

Ba lasoenō dania dōimō satoelō 14
tōdō andrō, ba monahia fōnaoe
zadōlō tōdō.

SINOENŌ 141.

Fangandrō, ena'ō itimba zi lō sō-
chi Lowaangi.

Sinoeno; chō Dawido.

He Jehowa, moe'aodo chōoe, ta'i- 1
ta'i ondrasido!! Fondrondrongo li-
goe, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō!

Acha soemange nifanimbo wanga- 2
ndrōgoe andre, wamaigioe; ba fa-
mazaŵagoe tangagoe andre, ba
acha soemange ni'a, na tánō owi.
(*Moz. 11, 30, 7; 29, 39*).

Fataro zanaro bawagoe, ja'oegō 3
Jehowa, ba faigifaigi mbawandroe-
hō mbewegoe andre. (*Sin. 39, 2*).

Bōi tche ihole'ō ia tōdōgoe ba zi 4
lō sōchi, fa oefazōchi horō, awō
niha solaoe si lō atoelō; ba ena'ō

na lō oe'ā zami chōra andrō. (*Sin. 119, 36*).

5 Jameobagodo niha satoelō, fa'omasinia ndra'odo, jamoetegoedo, ba fanicha mboegoe da'ō, ba bōi aboea ba hōgōgoe; oelaoe mangandrō na sa, famatimba zi lō sōchi andrō chōra. (*Moz. III. 19, 17. Amaed. 27, 5. 6*).

6 Nilaoe si tooe ba zisindro gara ba hili zalaŵara; ba larongo daroma ligoe andrō, omasiō.

7 Hoelō na mamakoe niha, na lafa-hoea danō, si manō wamazae we tōlama andrō ba zinga mbawa gōli mbanoea tooe.

8 Ba ja'oegō sa'ae oetōngōni, ja'oegō Jehowa, So'aja ja'o, saŵatōgoe ndra'oegō, bōi tibo'ō nosogoe!

9 Bōi loeloe ndra'o ba wesoc andrō, nilaoera chōgoe; ba ba mbōlōdi, nilaoe zamazōchi si lō atoelō andrō.

10 Hana na alaoe zebōea horō andrō fefoe, ba wesoe andrō chōra, gasa-gasa wanōrōgoe. (*Sin. 7, 16*).

SINOENŌ 142.

Fangandrō fangorifi ba fanolo, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō.

1 Famahaō; chō Dawido, me so ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō. Fangandrō. (*Sam. I. 24, 4*).

2 Moe'aodo chō Jehowa, eboea ligoe; oekao chōnia, eboea ligoe.

3 Oebokai chōnia zaboe dōdōgoe, sa-fōchō chōgoe oe'ombacha'ō chōnia. 4 Na no erege bacha dōdōgoe, ba ja'oegō zangila lalagoe andrō. No lalaoe wesoe chōgoe, nibini'ō, ba lala andrō nitōrōgoe. (*Sin. 138, 7*).

5 Hole'ō ba gambōlō hōrōoe, ba faigi: samōsa lō sangila ja'odo; lō'ō manō saŵatōgoe; samōsa lō sanofoe ja'odo.

6 Moe'aodo chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, oemane: Saŵatōgoe ndra'oegō, oerachagoe ba danō niha saori. (*Sin. 27, 13*).

7 Fondrondrongo wanganōngarōgoe; noa sa erege sibai dōdōgoe; efa'ō

ndra'o ba danga zolohi ja'odo andrō, me tebai oelaŵa ira! (*Sin. 7, 2*).

Heta ba goeroenga andrō nosogoe, 8 ena'ō oesoeno dōimō andrō! Lafa-soei dania ndra'odo satoelō tōdō, na ōfatōrō chōgoe zi sōchi.

SINOENŌ 143.

Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fatioe tōdō.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

1 He Jehowa, fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wakaosagoe andre! Ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō fondrondrongo chōgoe, ba wa'atoelōmō andrō.

2 Ba bōi ohe ba hoekoe genonimō andre, lō'ō sa satoelō fōnaoe, niha saori. (*Sin. 130, 3. Job. 9, 2*).

3 Noa sa igohi ndra'odo si fatioe tōdō andrō, no ihoendragō tooe ba danō nosogoe, no ifafōrō ndra'o ba zogōmigōmi sibai, si mane si mate ba gōtō fōna andrō.

4 Ba no ariri bacha dōdōgoe, no okōli dōdōgoe, barō dotogoe.

5 Itōrō tōdōgoe gōtō fōna andrō, oe'aloealoei tōdōgoe wolaoemō andrō fefoe, oefatooetooe tōdōgoe, halōŵō dangaoe andrō. (*Sin. 77, 6*).

6 Oe'oro'ō dangagoe chōoe, hoemoeloe bacha dōdōgoe chōoe, hoelō danō sokōli. (*Sin. 42, 2. 3; 63, 2*).

7 Ta'ita'i fondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! Hoemoeloe dōdōgoe: Bōi bini'ō chōgoe mbawaoe, fa bōi fagōlōgōlō ndra'odo ba zilalō mitooe ba gohokoho. (*Sin. 28, 1*).

8 Hoelō wongi farongogō chōgoe wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō, oedōnadōna sa'ae chōoe; oroma'ō chōgoe lala andrō, nitōrōgoe, chōoe sa'ac oefazaŵa dōdōgoe!

9 Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! chōoe oesaŵa.

10 Fahaō ndra'o ba wolo'ō somasi ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe sa ndra'oegō; jamoe'ohe dangagoe Eheha-

mō si sōchi andrō, ba lala sadōlō !*(Sin. 25, 5).*

- 11 Ba dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa,
orifi ndra'odo; ba wa'atoelōmō
andrō efa'ō dōdōgoe ba wa'aboe
dōdō andrō! *(Sin. 23, 3; 119, 25).*
- 12 Ba hori zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ba
wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ba fakiko
zamakao ja'odo fefoe, me no eno-
nioe ndra'odo! *(Sin. 116, 16).*

. SINOENŌ 144.

I. Lowalangi zaŵatō Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, ba nemalira andrō. II. Fa-
ngandrō howehowoe, famahowoe'ō
Iraono Gizeraēli andrō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 I. Nisoeno Jehowa, we'ewe'e dō-
dōgoe andrō, samahaō tangagoe ba
wanoewō ba toetoeroegoe ba wa-
sōndrata. *(Sin. 18, 35).*
- 2 Fangabe'egoe, ba hili chōgoe, hati-
goe, ba sangorifi, ja'odo, baloesegoe
ba tōtōnafōgoe, same'e barō mbawa-
goe banoegoe andrō. *(Sin. 18, 3).*
- 3 He Jehowa, hadia niha andrō, wa
ōbe'e ba dōdōoe, ba hadia nono
niha, wa ōfaigi ia? *(Sin. 8, 5).*
- 4 Hoelō nangi nihā, ba hoelō loemō
sanōrō mbaŵania andrō. *(Job. 14, 2).*
- 5 He Jehowa, dada mbanoea si jaŵa
andrō chōoe ba ae mitooe; babaja
hili andrō, ba manimbo! *(Sin. 18,
10; 104, 32).*
- 6 Lae gari mbanoea ba fazawili ira;
efasi nono wana andrō chōoe, ba
wameta'oe ja'ira!
- 7 Oro'ō dangae moroi si jaŵa; sō-
bido moroi ba nidanō seboea ba
orifido; efa'ō ndra'o ba danga nono
niha bō'ō andrō.
- 8 Niha solae faja bewera, ba ka-
mbōlōra, ba no kambōlō si falimo.
(A. 11).
- 9 II. He Lowalangi, oelae chōoe
zinoenō si bohoe; oelae chōoe
mbiola nitika andrō, si foeloe si-
nali. *(Sin. 33, 2. 3).*
- 10 Chōoe, sangabōlō'ō razo, sangefa'ō

enoninia Dawido ba mbawa zi'ōli
famoeno andrō.

Fadōnido, efa'ō ndra'odo ba danga
nono niha bō'ō andrō; niha solae
faja bewera, ba kambōlōra, ba no
kambōlō si falimo. *(A. 8).*

Ena'ō hoelō zinanō nihaogō fange'-
eboea nono matoea chōma, gasa-
gasa wa'amo'ahonoa wa'eboea; ha
ono alawe andrō chōma, ba ena'ō
hoelō daroe nahe nifoē andrō, taroe
nahe ba gōdo. *(Sin. 128, 3).*

Ena'ō mo'ōsi halasama, naha nga-
walō mbalazo; ja mo'ono mbiribi-
rima andrō, ba ngahōnō, ba nga-
foeloe ngahōnō, ba mbenoeama.

Ja abeto zigelo zaŵima — bōi ja
atōla gōli ba bōi faloecha wa'atoe'a
[nemali]; bōi ja terongo wanganrō-
ngarō ba newalima.

Ja ahowoe soi andrō, si faloecha si
manō! Ja ahowoe soi andrō, si mōi
Lowalangi Jehowa andrō! *(Moz. V.
33, 29).*

SINOENŌ 145.

Fanoeno fa'abōlō Lowalangi ba
wa'eboea dōdōnia ba famatōrōnia
hadia ia.

Fanoenō; chō Dawido.

Da'oefarongogō doeriamō andrō,
ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, razo; ba lō
oeboelō'ō wanoeno tōimō andrō,
iroegi zi lō aetoe!

Oe'erogō ma'ōchō wanoeno ja'oegō,
iroegi zi lō aetoe lō oeboelō'ō wa-
noeno tōimō andrō!

Seboea Jehowa ba niforege fanoeno,
ba tehai isōndra tōdō niha wa'-
eboeania andrō.

Jamoesoeno si sagōtō niha halōwō-
mō andrō, ba zi sagōtō, ndramoe'-
ombacha'ō wolaoemō andrō, folae
zabōlō."

Da'oedoenōdoenō lachōmi wa'asa-
laŵamō andrō, soadoe andrō, aŵō
zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe.

Ba ndramoefatoenō wa'abōlō wo-
laoemō andrō, sata'oe niha, ba halō-

wōoe seboea andrō, ba ja'odo zamatoenō.

7 Ndramoefaloea baero wamasoegi ba dōdō fa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, si no fahōna, ba ja owoeawoea dōdōra ba wa'atoelōmō andrō.

8 Seboea tōdō Jehowa ba sahachō tōdō, ebolo dōdōnia ba no fahōna wa'asōchi dōdō. (*Moz. II. 34, 6*).

9 Idozigō niha wangeboea tōdōnia chōra, ba iroegi niwōwōinia fefoe fa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō. (*Rom. II, 32*).

10 Lasoenō ndra'oegō Jehowa, fefoe niwōwōimō andrō, ba satoelō tōdō andrō chōoe, ba manoenō chōoe.

11 Lafatoenō lachōmi wa'asalaŵamō andrō, ba itōrō lira wa'abōlōoe.

12 Ba wame'e ba dōdō niha folaoemō andrō, folaoe zabōlō, awō wa'eboea lachōmi wa'asalaŵamō andrō. (*A. 5*).

13 Amatōrōŵaoe andrō, ba no amatōrōŵa si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba famatōrōoe andrō, ba no si gō-tōgōtō fa'ara.

14 Itoewoe Jehowa fefoe zalaoe ena'ō, ba ifaōga fefoe zi no aōndrō. (*Sin. 146, 8. Loeke. 1, 52*).

15 Dozi hōrō niha manōtōna chōoe, ba ōbe'e gōra na inōtō. (*Sin. 104, 27. 28; 136, 23*).

16 Obokai dangaoe ba ō'aboesci'ō fefoe zaoeri somasi ira.

17 Satoelō Jehowa, ba lala andrō chōnia fefoe, ba seboea tōdō, ba wolaenia, fefoe. (*Moz. V. 32, 4*).

18 No ahatō Jehowa, ba zi angarōfi li ja'ia, fefoe, ba zi angarōfi li ja'ia soroi ba dōdō.

19 Po'ō zomasi zangata'oe fi ja'ia, ifondrondrongo we'aora ba itolo. (*Amaed. 10, 24*).

20 Irorogō Jehowa zangomasi'ō ja'ia, fefoe, ba dozi seboea horō andrō, ba ihori ba danō.

21 Ba jamoefarongō wanoeno Jehowa bewegoe andre ba jamoesoenō dōinia ni'amoni'ō andrō ōsi goeli danō, fefoe, si lō mamalōmalō ba siroegi si lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 146.

Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, me no ha ja'ia zangorifi.

Haleloeja, soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō 1 tōdōgoe!

Da'oesoenō Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe 2 nosogoe; ba manoenōdo chō Lowalangi, gōtō wa'ara ndra'odo ba goeli danō.

Bōi midōnadōna ba zalaŵa, ono 3 niha, si lō fangorifi. (*Sin. 118, 8. 9; Jer. 17, 5*).

Na actoe nosonia, ba ifoeli tobali 4 tanō; na loe da'ō, ba awai nichoi dōdōnia, (*Moz. I. 3, 19. Sangomb. 12, 7*).

Ja ahowoe ba zi no mōi sangorifi 5 Lowalangi Jakobo andrō, sanōtōna chō Lowalangingia Jehowa,

samazōchi banoea, awō danō, ba 6 asi, awō nōsinia andrō fefoe; si lō farōi ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

Solohe ba lala hoehoeo nifalangōgō 7 andrō, same'e gō ba zolofo; i'efa'ō nikoeroe andrō Jehowa.

Jehowa zamokai hōrō zaoe'a andrō; 8 Jehowa zamaōga si no aōndrō;

i'omasi'ō zatoelō tōdō Jehowa. 9 (*Sin. 146, 14*).

Irōrogō zi fatewoe andrō Jehowa; 10 itolo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō lacha mbanoea andrō; ba seboea horō andrō, ba i'oe ba lala eloenogoe. (*Moz. II. 22, 20. 21. Sin. 10, 14; 68, 6*).

Razo Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 10 Lowalangioe andrō, ja'oegō Siona, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Haleloeja! (*Sin. 93, 1*).

SINOENŌ 147.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi zi so andrō fefoe. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi Ndrao-nō Gizeraēli andrō, sondrorogō ja'ira.

I. Haleloeja! Misoeno Jehowa, 1 me si sōchi wanoenō andrō chō Lowalangida, me omasiō; si nangea wanoenō andrō. (*Sin. 92, 2*).

- 2 Ifoeli itaroo'eō Jeroezalema andrō Jehowa; i'ozaragō Ndraono Gize-
raēli andrō, nifazawili.
- 3 Ja'ia andrō, sangabe'e'ō si no arasa
tōdō andrō, sodaloedaloeni safōchō
chōra.
- 4 Sangerai ha wa'oja ndrōfi andrō,
sanōtōi tōira fefoe. (*Jes. 40, 26*).
- 5 No eboea Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, ba
no fahōna wa'abōlō chōnia; no si
lō fondrege wa'aboto ba dōdōnia
andrō.
- 6 I'abe'e'ō nifakao andrō Jehowa ba
ihōndrōgō zebōea horō, iroegi danō
toe. (*Loek. 1, 52*).
- 7 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, ja fao wa-
ngandrō saoha gōlō; misoeno Lo-
walangida, wolaoe biola nitika
andrō side'ide!
- 8 Sangalō banoea lawoeo, same'e
teoe ba danō, samatoemboe'ō doe'oe
ba hili.
- 9 Same'e gō ba goerifō niha andrō
ba ba nono gaga andrō, si'ao chō-
nia. (*Job. 38, 41*).
- 10 Tenga somasi ia wa'abōlō koedo,
ba lō ba dōdōnia wa'esolo waha
niha.
- 11 Somasi Jehowa, ba sangata'oe fi
ja'ia, sanōtōna fa'eboea dōdōnia
andrō.
- 12 II. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō Je-
roezalema; soeno Lowalangimō a-
ndrō, ja'oegō Siona!
- 13 Ja'ia zangaro lazi andrō ba mba-
wa gōli chōoe, ba samahowoe'ō
iraono baewali chōmō.
- 14 Lō ifa'amōi ba danōoe zanoewō,
i'aboesoi'ō ndra'oegō fache si sōchi.
(*Sin. 81, 17*).
- 15 I'ama ba danō goroisania; si
fagohi daroma linia andrō.
- 16 Ilae deoe si bakoe andrō, hoelō
mboe mbiribiri, ba ilae namo sa-
be'e, hoelō nawoe. (*Sin. 148, 9*,
Job. 38, 22-30).
- 17 Ilae si tooe deoe kara andrō, fa'e-
boea zi sambasambawa; ha niha
zanaha fa'oafoe andrō chōnia?
- 18 Ba ilae linia, ba mangoeloe ibe'e;
- ifātōrō nangi andrō chōnia, ba ma-
ngele nidanō.
- Ifarongogō chō Jakobo daroma li-
nia ba chō Gizearaēli gamachoitania,
awō lala andrō chōnia.
- Ba niha bō'ō, ba lō nilaoenia si
manō; ba lala andrō chōnia, ba
lō la'ila. Haleloeja! (*Moz. V. 4, 7*,
Hal. zin. 14, 16. Rom. 3, 2).

SINOENŌ 148.

Famarooe banoea si ja'wa ba tanō
si tooe, ba wanoeno Lowalangi.

Haleloeja! Misoeno Jehowa, mo-
roi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, misoeno
ia ba zala'wa ja'wa!

Misoeno ia, ja'ami mala'ika chōnia
fefoe; misoeno ia, ja'ami, sabōlō
chōnia, dozi! (*Sin. 103, 20-22*).

Misoeno ia, ja'oegō loeo ba ja'oegō
ba'wa; misoeno ia, ja'ami dōfi
sihaga andrō, fefoe.

Misoeno ia, ja'ami fondrege mba-
noea si ja'wa ba ja'ami idanō, si
so ja'wa mbanoea si ja'wa andrō!
Ndramesoeno dōi Jehowa andrō;
me no bōrō ni'wa'ōnia, wa tefazō-
chi ira. (*Sin. 33, 9*).

Ba no ihonogōi naha chōra, si lō
teboclō; no ifachoi lala, si tebai
lasawō.

Misoeno Jehowa, moroi ba goeli
danō; ja'ami sali'wali'wa ba nasi,
awō zabacha si tooe andrō, fefoe!
Ja'ami alitō ba teoe kara ba teoe
si bakoe ba simbo, ba angi sabōlō
andrō, samaloea ni'wa'ōnia andrō.

Hili andrō, ba hilihili fefoe, eoe
sowoea andrō, ba eresi fefoe;
sali'wali'wa ba danō ba oerifō niha,
fefoe, ba koeōkoeō ba fofō andrō
sihombo;

razo ba goeli danō, awō soi niha
fefoe, samatōrō niha ba sangochoe-
koe ba goeli danō, fefoe.

Ono matoea ba ono alawe ba sa-
toea ba iraono.

Ndramesoeno dōi Jehowa, me no
ha tōinia zebōea: italo'e i danō ba

italoe'i mbanoea si jaŵalachōminia andrō!

- 14 Ba no i'alaŵa'ō dandroe andrō ba mbanoeania, fanoeno satoelō tōdō andrō chōnia, fefoe, Iraono Gize-raēli andrō, banoea sahatō chōnia. Haleloeja." (*Sin. 132, 17*).

SINOENŌ 149.

Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si mōna.

- 1 **Haleloeja!** Milaoe chō Jehowa zinoenō si bohooe; nisoeno ia ba mbanoea satoelō tōdō andrō! (*Sin. 96, 1*).
- 2 Ja omoeso dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli zombōi ja'ia andrō, ja owoeawoea dōdō nono matoea Ziona razora andrō. (*Sin. 100, 3; 93, 1*).
- 3 Ndramoesoeno dōinia andrō, ba wolaja, ndramanoenō chōnia wa-mōzi aramba, awō wolaoe biola nitika andrō seboea!
- 4 Me no i'omasi'ō mbanoeania andrō Jehowa; ifoadoe fangorifi zeboea famakao andrō.
- 5 Ja owoeawoea dōdō zatoelō tōdō ba lachōmi andrō, ndrama'iki ba gasora tooe.
- 6 Fanoeno Lowalangi ba mbewera ba gari si faoma bawa ba dangara.

Ba wolaoe balō ba niha baero ba 7
ba wangotoe'ō soi bō'ō.

Ba worate razora ba ba wokalo 8
si'ōli si so tōi chōra.

Ba wamatōrō chōra hoekoe andrō, 9
si so ba zoera; tobali lachōmi za-
toelō tōdō andrō chōnia, fefoe, zi
manō. Haleloeja!

SINOENŌ 150.

Famarooe tōdō, ba wanoeno Lo-
walangi.

- Haleloeja!** Misoeno Lowalangi ba 1
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia! Misoeno
ia ba hati saro andrō chōnia!
Misoeno ia ba wolaoenia andrō, ni- 2
folaoe zabōlō! Misoeno ia, dali wa'-
afahōna wa'asalaŵania andrō!
Misoeno ia, milaoe dorofe! Misoeno 3
ia, milaoe mbiola nitika, seboea,
awō mbiola nitika, side'ide!
Misoeno ia, mibōzi garamba ba 4
mi'olaja! Misoeno ia, milaoe mbiola
nidecha ba mifao zoeroene!
Misoeno ia, mibōzi waritia si sōchi 5
li! Misoeno ia, mibōzi waritia se-
boea li!

Fefoe zi so hanoehanoē, ba ndra- 6
moesoeno Jehowa! Haleloeja! (*Sin.*
41, 14. Fam. 5, 13).

Soera

GAMAEDOLA

ANDRŌ CHŌ ZELOMO.

I.

FAZA 1.

Hadia goena zoera andre; fangombacha fa'atoeatoea. A. Hoehoeo I. (Faz. 1, 8-Faz. 3-35). II. Famangelama, fa bōi ladōnisi ita niha si lō sōchi. III. Fogaoni wa'atoeatoea, ba wolo'ō chōnia, ena'ō aefa ita ba zamakiko andrō.

- 1 I. Amaedola chō Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, (Raz. I. 5, 9-12).
- 2 Ena'ō tesōndra wa'atoeatoea ba fangenanō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō hoehoeo zatoeatoea.
- 3 Ena'ō latema wotoe, fangatoeatoea, ba fa'atoelō ba fa'adōlō ba fanōrō lala si sōchi.
- 4 Ena'ō lasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō si lō mangila watahōgō na, ba ena'ō atocatoea nono matoea ba ena'ō motōdō.
- 5 Na ifondrondrongo satoeatoea, ba tedooe wa'aboto ba dōdōnia, ba si no motōdō, ba isōndra lala sadōlō, fa aboto ba dōdōnia gamaedola side'ide ba amaedola seboea, awō daroma li zatoeatoea, awō dahōdahō andrō chōra.
- 7 Fangata'oeſi Jehowa mbōrōta wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba zambō tōdō, ba lō ba dōdō wa'atoeatoea ba he fotoe. (F. 9, 10. Sin. 111, 10. Job. 28, 28).
- 8 A. II. Fondrondrongo, onogoe, wamangalama namaoe, ba bōi osi-

tengagō wamahaō ninaoe andrō. (F. 6, 20).

Saembœe omasiō sa'ae da'ō ba hō- 9
gōoe ba hoelō nifatali ba mbagioe. (F. 4, 9).

He onogoe! Na ladōnisi ndra'oegō 10
samazōchi si lō sochi, ba bōi o'ō.
Na lamane: „Taboc, datatarogō 11
zadōlō tōdō, ba tafagōnaisi zi lō
horō, lō bōrōbōrō.

Tatōlō aeri ira, si mane banoea 12
tooe, ba si lō horō, ba si mane
silalō mitooe ba gohokoho.
Ba tasōndra ngawalō gana'a si sō- 13
chi; ba tafa'ōsi nomoda niraboe
andrō.

Fagōlōgōlō dania goerachada; ha 14
samboea mbolada, ja'ita fefoe.”
Ba ja'oegō, onogoe, ba bōi fao 15
ndra'oegō chōra; bōi hoendragō
lalara andrō.

Ba zi lō sōchi lasa'wa; aōsō ira wa- 16
moenoe niha.
Zajazaja gōlō sa, na lalaoe goe'ō 17
ba zanehe wofō fefoe.

Ja'ira, ba la'aloei wamoenoera, la'- 18
aloei lala wangetoe'ō nosora.
Da'ō lalara, dozi ira, sangisō ana'a; 19
iboenoe ira fangisōra andrō.

III. Moe'ao wa'atoeatoea bae- 20
wali, ifarongogō linia ba golajama.
Ba zinga misa, ba zato niha bao- 21
lajama, moe'ao ia; ba mbawa gōli
ba inbanoea fahoehoeo ia, imane:
(F. 8, 1).

„He ja'ami, si lō tōdō, ha wa'ara 22
tō na omasi ami walōtōdō andrō?

- Ba ha wa'ara na omasi zango'aja wango'aja andrō, ba ha wa'ara na fa'oeode zambō tōdō ba wa'aboto ba dōdō ?
- 23 Mi'otahōgō wotoe andrō chōgoe ! Hiza, oefaloea chōmi Gehehagoe ; aboto ba dōdōmi daroma ligoe oebe'e.
- 24 Me no moe'ao ndra'o, ba me te-chōmi, me no oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ba me lō same'e ba dōdō. (*Jes. 65, 2. 12*).
- 25 Me no mi'ositengagō sa'ae wamolalagoe tōdōmi, fefoe, ba me lō ni'o'ōmi fotoe andrō chōgoe.
- 26 Ba ma'iki gōi ndra'odo, na gōna ami famakiko, oe'o'aja ami, na itōrō ami ameta'oeō. (*F. 3, 34*).
- 27 Na itōrō ami sata'oe ami; hoelō deoe laōhō, ba na so moroi sa wamakikomi, hoelō nangi sabōlō, na ihawoei ami famakao ba fa'atosasa.
- 28 Awenā dania la'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba lō oetema lira; la'aloēi ndra'o, ba lō lasōndrado. (*Jes. 59, 2. Mich. 3, 4*).
- 29 Bōrō me no fatoesoe chōra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba me lō nitehera fangata'oei Jehowa.
- 30 Lō edōna ira mege wamolalagoe tōdōra, ba na la'ositengagō wotoe andrō chōgoe, fefoe.
- 31 Andrō la'a dania loealoea nitōrōra andrō, ba aboeso ira nichoi dōdōra andrō. (*Jes. 3, 10. 11*).
- 32 Famoēnoe zowōhōwōhō andrō wamandrorā, ba famakiko zambō tōdō wa lō ba dōdō andrō chōra. (*F. 3, 36*).
- 33 Ba ha niha zamondrongo chōgoe, ba ahono ba danō, ba lō aboe dōdō; lō fa'ata'oēnia wamakiko. (*F. 3, 34*).
- hoeogoe ba na ōtanō ba dōdōoe gorolisagoe, fa'ōbe'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wa'-atōeatōea, fa aolo dōdōoe ba wangerangera. Na ōkaoni wa'aboto ba dōdō, na ōfahede wangila watahōgō; (*Jak. 1, 5*); na ōgohi ia, nifolohi firō, na ō'aloaleoi nifangaloengaleoi girōgirō si no tobini. — Awenā dania 'aboto ba dōdōoe wangata'oei Jehowa andrō, ba awenā ōsōndra wa ō'ila watahōgō Lowalangi. Jehowa sa zame'e fa'atōeatōea, ba mbawania aloea wa'aboto ba dōdō, awō gera'era dōdō. No ibe'e ja'wa wangorifi chō zadōlō tōdō, irorogō zanōrō lala si sōchi. (*Sangomb. 7, 29*). Ena'ō lō teboelō ira ba lala satoelō ibe'e, ba itimba zi lō sōchi ba lala zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia. Awenā dania aboto ba dōdōoe hadia zatoelō ba hadia lala, awō wa'adōlō, awō fefoe zinōrō si sōchi.
- II. Na no mōi ba dōdōoe wa'-atōeatōea ba na omasiō dōdōoe wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō. Ba ba'aba'a zi lō sōchi chōoe wangenanō andrō ba sondrorogō ja'oegō gera'era dōdō, ba wangcfa'ō ja'oegō ba lala si lō sōchi andrō, ba niha solaoe hoehoeo sabila, ba zondrōi lala sadōlō andrō, wa-nōrō lala sogōmigōmi, somoeso tōdō ba wamazōchi si lō zōchi, ba sa'iki ba zabila, somasi lala sabila, ba sanōrō lala eloengoea. Itimba chōoe fa'atōeatōea andrō ndra alawe bō'ō andrō, ira alawe baero, salōsō lela. (*F. 6, 24; 7, 5*). Si no fabali chō zi fahoeoe chōnia, me ono alawe ia, ba si no olifoe wawoeoesā li andrō, chō Lowalangi.

FAZA 2.

I. Ba Lowalangi i'otarai fa'atōeatōea si ndroehoe andrō, ja'ia wanga-ta'oei Lowalangi. II. Itimba chōda zi lō sōchi ba famaoloengoe ba horō.

- 1 I. He onogoe, na ōtehe hoe- Omonia ba na aolo ba wa'atekiko, 18

ba ba mbanoea niha tooe aechoe lalania andrō. (*F. 5, 5, 6*).

19 Dozi si mōi chōnia jomo, ba lō mangawoeli; ba lō'ō sa'ae lasōndra lala wangerifi.

20 Ena'ō ōtōrō lala niha si sōchi; bōi hole'ōgō moroi ba lala zatoelō tōdō.

21 Satoelō sa zi so ba danō dania, ba si lō horō zi tosa ba danō. (*Sin. 37, 9, 29. Mat. 5, 5*).

22 Ba nihori ba danō zeboea horō andrō, ba nideha zi farōi. (*Sin. 37, 10, 22*).

FAZA 3.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi ba ba wolo'ō fotoe chōnia. II. Fanoeno fa'atoeatoea, si tohoede moroi ba dānō bō'ō fefoe ba samohare niha. III. Famaroe tōdō ba wa'ahachō dōdō ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō.

1 I. He onogoe, bōi olifoegō'ō go-roisagoe andrō, ba tānō ba dōdō nifachoigoe.

2 Ja'ia sa zame'e fahōna chōoe wa'anaoe noso, noso ba ndrōfi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō! (*F. 4, 10. Moz. III. 18, 5*).

3 Fa bōi aefa chōoe wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi; be'e aja ba mbagi chōoe, ba ba naha zoera ba dōdōoe tānō ia. (*F. 6, 21; 7, 3. Moz. V. 6, 8. Jer. 31, 33*).

4 Ba ōsōndra wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'afadoehoe dōdō, ba Lowalangi ba ba niha. (*Loek. 2, 52*).

5 Dōnadōna chō Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, ba bōi abe'e dōdōoe ba wa'onecheoe.

6 Bōi aefa dōdōoe chōnia, gofoe hadia ia lala chōoe, ba ja'ia zangadōlō tōrōwaoe.

7 Bōi bali satoeatoea ndra'oegō: ata'oe fi Jehowa ba arōe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi. (*Jes. 5, 21*).

8 Dō'ō wangabe'e nōsioe ba fangokafoe dōlamō. (*F. 4, 22*).

9 Fosoemange Jehowa ana'aoe andrō ba si a'a nisōndra fefoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 19*).

Ba fahōna dania nōsi halasamō ba 10 falawoe agoe wolazi andrō chōoe.

He onogoe, bōi ositengagō wotoe 11 chō Jehowa, ba bōi fatoewoe chōoe wanegoenia. (*Job. 5, 17-19. Heb. 12, 5, 6*).

Somasi Jehowa sa, ba i'otoe'ō, ba 12 ba nono seboea dōdōnia, ba ifatōrē zafōchō. (*Fam. 3, 19*).

II. Ja ahowoe zanōndra fa'atoea- 13 toea, awō niha sogamō fa'aboto ba dōdō. (*Mat. 13, 44*).

Fanōndra ja'ia, ba no tohoede mo- 14 roi ba wanōndra firō, ba hare ba chōnia, ba italo'e'i gana'a. (*F. 8, 10, 19*).

Si sōchi moroi ba manimani ia, ba 15 fefoe ngawalō mbarasi chōoe, ba lō fagōlōgōlō chōnia. (*Mat. 13, 45, 46*).

Ba dangania kambōlō, ba fa'anaoe 16 noso, ba ba dangania kabera, ba ana'a ba fa'eboea dōi. (*A. 2*).

Lalania andrō, ba no lala omasiō, 17 ba fefoe dōrōwā andrō chōnia, ba ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō aechoe.

Eoe sowoea fangorifi ia, ba zi ole- 18 mbai ja'ia, ba ja ahowoe zi lō mamōhōi.

Fa'atoeatoea mege wolata danō chō 19 Jehowa, ba era'era dōdō chōnia wamazōchi mbanoea si ja'wa. (*F. 8, 24-30*).

Era'erania wamabali nidanō, ba mo- 20 wōi namo, moroi ja'wa ba lawoeo.

He onogoe, bōi aefa'aefa ia ba doe- 21 doema hōrōoe, bōi bōhōli wa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila watahōgō.

Ba tobali fangorifi oe ba aja ba mba- 22 gioe. (*F. 1, 9*).

Awena dania ōtōrō lalamō, lō hadia 23 ia, ba lō manendre'ō.

Na ōleagō tooe ndra'oegō, ba lō si 24 tokea'ō, ba na mōrō'ō, ba si sōchi wemōrōoe. (*Sin. 3, 6; 4, 9*).

Lō ameta'oeō, si tobali dōdōoe, ba 25 lō ata'oe'ō wamakiko seboea horō andrō, na itōrō.

Tōtōnafōoe sa Jehowa, ja'ia zama- 26 tōrō aheoe, fa bōi alaoe ba goe'ō. (*F. 10, 29*).

- 27 III. Eõi aboea gôlôoe wanolo si noemana, na ô'ila ôtolô.
- 28 Bõi w'a'ô ehô nawôoe: „Ae'e oea, ba foeli'ô ehôgoe, mahemoloe oebe'e ehôoe”; me no so ehôoe.
- 29 Bõi faehai zi lô sôehi ehô nawôoe, si no ahonohono ba ngaiôe.
- 30 Bõi fasosoni niha, si lô bôrôbôrô, na lô horônia ehôoe.
- 31 Bõi afôehôi tôdô zamalangôgô awônia, ba sara bõi omasi ndra'oegô lalania andrô.
- 32 Ni'ogorofi Jehowa sa'ac zanôrô lala eloengoe; ba si fahoeuwe ia ba zadlôlô tôdô. (*Sin. 25, 14*).
- 33 Gôna fangelifi Jehowa nomo zebœa horô, ba nahia zatoelô tôdô, ba ifahowoe'ô.
- 34 I'o'aja zango'aja, ba ba zangide'ide'ô ja'ira, ba i'ebœa'ô dôdônia.
- 35 Soemange lasôndra satoeatœa, ba sambô era'era, ba laloe'i wa'aila. (*F. 1, 26, Fet. I, 5, 5*).

FAZA 4.

B. Hoehoe II. (*Faz. 4, 1-Faz. 6, 19*). I. Famaroe tôdô zœi, famangôsô, ba wangelœi fa'atoeatœa.

II. Fanoetoeroe lala niha satoelô; famangelama ba lala zebœa horô.

III. Lala wa'atoeatœa andrô, ba ba wa'aœri aeœoe.

- 1 B. I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ono matœa, wamangelama nama, mitôngôni, eua'ô misôndra wa'aboto ba dôdô.
- 2 Famahaô si sôehi sa oelaoe ehômi, bõi olifœe ami gorœisagœe.
- 3 Me iraono na ndra'o ehô namagœe, ono si lô abôlô na, si ha samboe-samboea, rorogôfô ninagœe,
- 4 ba ifahaô ndra'o amagœe, imane chôgoe: „Tânô ba dôdôoe daroma ligœe: bõi olifœgô'ô gorœisagœe, ba aœri ndra'oegô! (*Moz. III, 18, 5*).
- 5 Aloei wa'atoeatœa; aloei wa'aboto ba dôdô; bõi olifœ'ô hoehœogœe andre, ba bõi bôhôi! (*F. 3, 1*).
- 6 Bõi aefa ia ba dôdôoe, ba irorogô ndra'oegô; omasi'ô, ba itimba ehôoe zi lô sôehi.
- Da'ô mbôrôta wa'atoeatœa: Aloei wa'atoeatœa ba aloei wa'aboto ba dôdô; be'e bôlinia fœœe hadia ia zi so ehôoe.
- Ja eboea ba dôdôoe ia, ba ibali'ô sala'wa ndra'cegô; eboea dôimô ibe'e, na ôtalagœi ia.
- Ifo'aja hôgôoe aja omasiô; saembœe si sôehi sibai ifa'ema ehôoe. (*F. 1, 9*).
- II. Fondrondrongo onogœe, be'e ba dôdôoe hoehœogœe, andre, ba anaoe nosœoe. (*F. 3, 2*).
- Oefahaô ndra'oegô ba lala wa'atoeatœa, ba lala satoelô oefatôrô ndra'oegô. (*Sin. 32, 8; 27, 11*).
- Na mowaôwaô'ô, ba lô hadia ia zi fatimba ba gaheœe, ba fagohi'ô, ba lô alaoe'ô.
- Olembai wamahaô andrô; bõi bôhôi; aro'ô chôœ me fangorifiœe.
- Bõi sa'wa lala zebœa horô, ba bõi tôrô dôrô'wa, zi lô sôehi. (*F. 1, 10, Sin. 1, 1*).
- Bõi hoendragô ba bõi tôrô; hole'ôgô, tôrô zi tambai!
- Tebai sa môrô ira, na lô nifazôehira si lô sôehi; lô alaoe hôrôra, na lô nibe'era te'ala niha.
- Ô horô gôra, ba famalangôgô niha wangokafoe dôdôra, no timba nagœe.
- Lala zatoelô andrô, ba mohaga ba wa'amolœoe, si tedœœdoœe, irege haga ba zi ma'ôchô.
- Ba lala zebœa horô andrô, ba no ogômigômi, si mane si bongi; lô oroma ehôra hadia nitendrera. (*F. 13, 9; 24, 20*).
- III. He onogœe, fondrondrongo ni'wa'ôgoe, be'e mbôrô dalingœe ba hoehœogœe andre.
- Bõi aefa'aefa ia ba doedoema hôrœe, tânô ba hoenô dôdôoe!
- Fangorifi sa ia ba zanôndra elœeahania. daloedaloœ nôsi ma'asamboea. (*F. 3, 8. 13-16*).
- Ba si a'ania, ba faigifaigi dôdôoe; chônia i'otarai fa'aœri.
- Bôhôi wa'atefoeœœe hoehœoe, ba timba walimosa mbewe.

- 25 Ja'adölö höröoe, ba ja atoeölö mi-
föna goeli dalimbooe andrö.
26 Toelo tödöoe nitörö gaheoe, ba böi
ja mangiwa lala andrö chöoe fefoe.
(*Heb. 12, 13*).
27 Böi hole'ögö, he ba gambölö ba he
ba gabera; böi itörö aheoe zi lö
söchi. (*Moz. V. 5, 29*).

FAZA 5.

I. Famangelama ba ndra alawe
si lö söchi. II. Fanoeno farongasa
satoelö.

- 1 I. He onogoe, fondrondrongo
wa'atoeatoea andre chögöe; be'e
mbörö dalingaoe ba wa'aboto ba
dödö.
2 Ena'ö lö aefa chöoe wotödö, ba
ena'ö lö aefa ba mbewee, wa ö'ila
watahögö.
3 Sowöi we wani sa mbewe ndra ala-
we bö'ö andrö, ba salösö moroi ba
wanicha lalania. (*F. 2, 18-19*).
4 Ba ba gafoeriata, ba afeto ia mo-
roi ba gawöchoe ba atarö, si mane
gari si faoma bawa.
5 Ba wa'atetiko mitooe isa'wa, ba ba
mbanoea tooe aechoe lalania.
6 Lö'ö manö isöndra lala wangerifi,
no moeza'wa dööröwänia, ba lö aboto
ba dödönia.
7 Andrö mifondrondrongo chögöe, ja'-
ami ono matoea, böi olifoe ami hoe-
hoeogoe andre!
8 Aröoe'ögö chönia; böi hatö'ögö ba
mbagi nora chönia.
9 Fa böi öloeloe ba niha bö'ö wa'asö-
chi döimö, ba böi öthehe ndröfimö
andrö ba zi lö fa'ahachö dödö.
10 Fa böi la'ä gölöoe niha bö'ö, ba böi
te'oloi'ö ba nomo niha bö'ö loea-
loea wa'erege dödöoe.
11 Fa böi sangaröngarö ndra'oegö ba
gafoeriata, na ariri nösiöe.
12 Fa böi ömane dania: Hadia, wa
no fatoe'woe chögöe wamangelama
mege, hadia wa lö ba dödögoe wo-
toe?
13 Wa lö oefondrondrongo li zamahaö

ja'o, wa lö oe'o'ö chö zangombacha
lala chögöe?
Hatö ma'ifoe tö, ba faloechado wa'- 14
atekiko bacha ba hoenö gowoeloa
mbanoea.

II. Ba mba'a chöoe badoe nida- 15
nö, hadia zaloea ba goemboe chömö.
Ma dania isa'wa baero idanö goe- 16
mboe chöoe, ma itörö newali loeaha
hele.

Fa'oe'oe ia chöoe, böi tehe ba mbö'ö, 17
ba ngaioe.

Ja ahowoe goemboe andrö chöoe, 18
ba ena'ö omoeso dödöoe ndra ala-
wee me ono matoea ndra'oegö!
Si hoelö mböhö si alawe omasiö, si 19
hoelö zi alawe nago si söchi sibai;
ja hoelö zi fadoro maboe ndra'oegö
zoesoenia, ba ja owoeawoca dödöoe
wa'omasinia andrö, böi jamamalö-
malö. (*Sangomb. 9, 9*).

Hana sa wa edöna owöhö'ö ba 20
mbö'ö, ja'oegö onogoe; hana wa
edöna ötalagoei ndra alawe baero?
Lala niha fefoe, ba noa sa'ae oro- 21
ma chö Jehowa; fefoe dööröwa niha,
ba itoelo tödönia.

Ba horönia andrö alaoe zeböea horö, 22
ba zinali golalöwänia tekabi.

Tekiko ia, me no ambö fotoe mege; 23
eloengoe ia ba wa'abölö wa'owöhö
mowa andrö chönia.

FAZA 6.

I. Famangelama ba we'amöi ba
wali, ba II. ba wa'areoe, ba III.
ba walimosa, ba hadia ia horö bö'ö.
D. Hoehoe III. (*Faza 6, 20-9, 18*).
IV. Famangelama ba ndra alawe si
lö söchi.

- I. He onogoe, na no möi'ö ba 1
wali chö nawöoe, na no ötangai
hadia ia ba niha bö'ö, (*F. 11, 15*;
17, 18; 20, 16),
na no öfesoe ndra'oegö bewee, na 2
no moeböbö dangaoe taroma liee.
ba o'ö chögöe da'e, onogoe: foeli 3
efa'ö ndra'oegö; me no öloeloe
ndra'oegö ba danga nawöoe; ae'e,

- angaloeloe ba forege chō nawōoe andrō.
- 4 Bōi tehe oea wemōrō ba hōrōoe, abe'e'ō goeli hōrōoe, fa bōi alaoc.
- 5 Aloei wangefa'ō ja'oeḡō ba dangania, si mane nago, si mane fofa ba danga zolaoe foeka.
- 6 II. Ae faigi zichō andrō, ja'oeḡō si no areoe; faigi gamoeatania, ena'ō ōsōndra wa'atōeatōea. (*F. 10, 4; 26, 4*).
- 7 Lō sala'wa chōra, lō mandroe, lō solohe;
- 8 Ba la'aloēi zoei mbalazora, na ba'wa mosino, lahōna gōra, na ba'wa wamasi.
- 9 Ha wa'ara na ōfadōlō ndra'oeḡō ba zalo, ja'oeḡō sareos? Ha wa'ara maoso'ō, wamōhōli mēmōrō?
- 10 Ma'ifoe tō wemōrō, ma'ifoe tō wemōrōmōrō manoe andrō, ma'ifoe tō wamatahō tanga, (*F. 24, 33, 34*),
- 11 ba so moroi sa wa'anoemana, hoelō zikoli ba fa'ambō, si mane niha si no mangarō.
- 12 III. Niha si lō gocna, niha si si lō ja'wa zolaoelaoe faja bewenia. (*F. 10, 31, 32*).
- 13 Ifamō'i hōrōnia, ifaoedoegō ahenia hadia ia, itoetoeroe toeroenia. (*F. 10, 10*).
- 14 No tefoejoe dōdōnia, fadoro ifachai zi lō sōchi, ifobōrō wasosota.
- 15 Andrō gōna ia famakao si lō moe-dōnadōna; i'ogomoezaō afoefoe ia, lō samadōhō.
- 16 Ōnō balō zi fatoewoe ba hōrō Jehowa, ba fitoc ni'ogorofinia.
- 17 Hōrō si faja'wa, ba lela sofaja, ba tanga samoenoē niha si lō horō,
- 18 ba tōdō, samachai si lō atoclō, ba ahe si fagohi ba zi lō sōchi.
- 19 Ba sasi sofaja, solaoe si lō doehoe, ba samobōrō fageageoeasa ba zi fatalifoesō.
- 20 D. IV. He onogoc, o'ō goraisa namae andrō, ba bōi zi lō ba dōdōe wamangelama ninae. (*F. 1, 8*).
- 21 Tānō ba dōdōe, bōi aefa'aefa; ta'wi ba mbagioe. (*F. 3, 3*).
- Na mofanō'ō, ba ena'ō ja'ia zama-tōrō ja'oeḡō, ba na mōrō'ō, ba ja'ia zamaigimaigi ja'oeḡō, ba na tokea'ō, ba ja'ia zihede chōoe. (*Sin. 119, 172*).
- Fandroe sa goraisa andrō ba soeloe 23 wamangelama; ba fanegoe ba fotoe andrō, ba no lala wangorifi.
- Ena'ō lō ōbabaja ndra alawe si lō 24 sōchi andrō, ba ena'ō lō ōfondro-ndrongo lela ndra alawe baero andrō, si no alōsō. (*F. 2, 16*).
- Bōi i'isō tōdōe wa'asōchi mbawa- 25 nia, ba bōi ifesoe ndra'oeḡō boe hōrōnia.
- Ira alawe somasi fohorō, ba ifa'a- 26 noemana ita, irege lō ōda sa'ae, ba danga zodonga, ba mōi famoe-noeda, i'oloi'ō nosoda, seboea bōli andrō.
- Hadia, ta'ila tabe'e galitō ba nono 27 mbaroeda, ba lō achozi mbaroe?
- Ba ta'ila tatōrō mbo galitō, ba lō 28 ariri gaheda?
- Si manō ḡōi lala zi mōi ba ndra 29 alawe nawōnia; lō zi lō fotoe ba zombambaja ja'ia. (*F. 5, 10-14*).
- Ebolo na dōdō ba zanagō, na ma- 30 nagō ia ba wamo'ōsi taloenia, na olofo ia.
- Ba na lara'oe ia ba mewitoe i'ali, 31 lie ahori nibabajajania.
- Ba ha niha zi horōni danga zodo- 32 nga, ba si lō tōdō; sedōna mama-kiko ja'ia zolaoe si manō. (*Kor. I. 6, 18*).
- Fa'ate'ala ba fa'aila isōndra; tebai 33 sa'ae i'ezosi ia, ba wa'ailania andrō.
- Mofōnoe sa ndra matōea ibe'e fa'- 34 olohoe andrō, ba lō fa'ebolo dōdō, na ba'wa wolaoe balō.
- Lō ba dōdōnia hōloe, ba he ana'a 35 seboea ōbe'e chōnia, ba lō itema.

FAZA 7.

I. Tohoetohoe wamaroe tōdō.

II. Famangelama ba wesoesoesoe ndra alawe si lō sōchi. III. Ba wa'atekiko aechoe lala andrō chōnia.

I. He onogoe, bōi olifoeḡō 1

- hoehoeogoe andre, ba irō'irō'ō ba
dōdōoe goroisagoe.
- 2 Bōi taja ba dōdōoe goroisagoe, ba
aoeri'ō; tōngōni nifachoigoe andrō,
nifamaigimaigi ono hōrō.
- 3 Bōbō ia ba doeroemō, ba ba naha
zoera ba dōdōoe ōtanō ia. (*F. 3, 3*).
- 4 Be'e tōi wa'atoeatoea dalifoesōoe
alawe, ba tōi wa'aboto ba dōdō
zomasi ja'oegō, ono alawe.
- 5 Ena'ō itimba chōoe ndra alawe
bō'ō andrō, ira alawe baero, salōsō
lela. (*F. 2, 16*).
- 6 II. Noa sa oefaigi ba zandrela
nomogoe, ba darali andrō.
- 7 Ba oe'ila nono matoea si lō tōdō,
ba zi lō mangila watahōgō na, ba
nono matoea andrō oroma chōgoe.
- 8 Itōrō newali, ihene watalinga, isa-
wa nomo ndra alawe andrō.
- 9 Me bongi, me ibōrōtaigō ogōmigōmi
ba zi bongi.
- 10 Ba hiza, ifaondragō ia ira alawe,
monoecha ndra alawe si lō sōchi
ba si lō sōchi bacha dōdō.
- 11 Ira alawe sabao, safaito, si tebai
ahonohono jomo;
- 12 so, ba ba onga so ia, ba so, ba ba ne-
wali ba mbinimbini fefoe manaro ia.
- 13 Da'ō zondra'oe ja'ia, fa'ago bawa
chōnia, ba imane chōnia, lō aila'-
aila:
- 14 „So mege gōmōgoe soemange fa-
ngorifi, ba no oebe'e me maōchō
nifaboe'ogoe andrō.
- 15 Andrō mōido mamaondragō ja'oegō,
ba wangaloei ja'oegō, ba noa gōi
faloecha ita. (*Moz. III. 3, 3. 4*).
- 16 No oehaogō gasogoe, no oebe'e
gambala, awō lembe sigaragara,
moeko Ndrawa Miseraji.
- 17 No oelaoe emoeri ba aloē ba koeli
mani ba gasogoe.
- 18 Taboe, talaoe famasimasi, sara
wongi; ta'omoēsōi'ō dōdōda, wa-
nalagoei awōda.
- 19 Ira matoea, ba noa sa mofanō, no
mōi moekoli ba zarōoe.
- 20 No i'ohē dokosa gana'a, awena ba
doeli mangawoeli ia?"
- Ifaeloengoe nono matoea andrō fe- 21
hede nihaogōhaogō, idōnisi bewenia
salōsō andrō.
- Ba i'anema'ō i'ō'ō chōnia, hoelō 22
gōrōbao, ni'ohē ba wanaba, ba hoelō
zowōhō, nifese ahe.
- Irege ifabali gatenia ono wana; 23
si mane fofō sondrōlō ja'ia ba we-
sōe, si lō mangila, wa famoenoenia.
- III. Andrō mi'ō'ō chōgoe, ja'a- 24
mi ono matoea, ba mibe'e ba dō-
dōmi hoehoeogoe andre.
- Bōi jamoehole'ō ia tōdōoe ba lala 25
andrō chōnia, ba bōi eloengoe'ō ba
nitōrōnia andrō.
- No ato tooe niboenoe, nibōzinia 26
tooe; ba niboenoenia fefoe, ba
tenga ha ma'ifoe.
- Omonia andrō, ba no lala ba mba- 27
noea tooe, ba mbate'c zi mate
aechoe. (*F. 2, 18. 19*).

FAZA 8.

I. Dozi niha ikaoni fa'atoeatoea
andrō. II. Seboea sibai bōli ia. III.
Samolala tōdō Lowalangi ia, ba wa-
mazōchi tanō'a andrō. IV. Solo'ō
chōnia, ba saeri.

- I. Hadia, lō moe'ao wa'atoeatoea 1
andrō? Hadia, lō ifarongogō linia
fa'aboto ba dōdō? (*F. 1, 20-33*).
- Ba zoezoe hili ja'wa ba zinga lala 2
ba ba waeroea lala i'iaogō.
- Ba zinga mbawa gōli, ba mbalō 3
mbanoea, ba mbawa lala mijomo
moe'ao ia, imane:
- „Chōmi, ira matoca, moehede 4
ndra'o, ba nono niha oefarongogō
ligoe:
- Ja'ami sowōhōwōhō, mifondrondro- 5
ngo wangila watahogō ba ja'ami
si lō tōdō, mifondrondrongo wa'a-
boto ba dōdō!
- Mifondrondrongo, ba hadia zoadoe 6
oefatoenō, satoelō wehede mbewe-
goe.
- Si doehoe ilaoe lelagoē, ba hadia ia 7
horō, ba i'ogorofi bewegoē.
- Satoelō fefoe wehede mbawagoe; 8

- lō hadia ia zi tefoejoe ba lō si lō
atoelō.
- 9 Ahori isōndra geloeaha sangila wa-
tahōgō, ba lō si fatimba ba zi no
manōndra fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 10 Andrō mi'omasi'ō wamangelama
andre chōgoe, moroi ba wirō, ba
mi'omasi'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō zi
doehoe, moroiba mbalaki. (*F. 3, 14*).
- 11 Eboea sa mbōli wa'atoeatoea; mo-
roi ba mbōli manimani; fefoe ha-
dia ia zomasi niha, ba lō fagōlō-
gōlō chōnia."
- 12 II. „Ja'odo fa'atoeatoea, ba no
si so fa'oncche, ba oefa'ema wa'a-
boto ba dōdō.
- 13 Fangata'oei Jehowa, ba no fa'o-
goro ba zi lō sōchi; hocha ba fa-
ja'wasa ba fanōrō lala si lō sōchi,
ba no sogoro ndra'o. (*F. 6, 12-19*).
- 14 Chōgoe so wamolala tōdō ba fanga-
be'e; fa'aboto ba dōdō ndra'odo;
chōgoe wa'abōlō.
- 15 Balazi ndra'o, wa la'ila mamatōrō
niha bō'ō razo, awō wa lahonogōi
zatoelō samatōrō andrō. (*F. 16, 12. Sangomb. 10, 16*).
- 16 Samatōrō andrō ba sala'wa, dozi
sangoehoeke ba goeli danō, ba
moroi chōgoe, wa no sala'wa ira.
- 17 Oc'omasi'ō zomasi ja'odo; ba sanga-
loei ja'odo, fatoea ono matoea ira,
ba lasōndra ndra'o.
- 18 So chōgoe gana'a ba fa'eboea dōi,
girōgirō si lō teboelō ba fa'atoelō.
(*F. 3, 16*).
- 19 Fangata'oei ja'odo, ba no tohoede
moroi ba gana'a, moroi ba mba-
laki; ba nisōndra chōgoe, ba no
tohoede, moroi ba wirō si sōchi.
- 20 Lala satoelō oetōrō, tōdō lala sa-
dōlō,
- 21 ba wamo'ana'a somasi ja'odo, ba
wamo'osi arō dawōla chōra."
- 22 III. „Jehowa mege zombōi ja'-
odo, bōrōta lala andrō chōnia, bō-
rōta halōwōnia fōna. (*Job. 28, 27*).
- 23 Ba gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae tefataro
ndra'odo, ba mbōrōta, me tefobōrō
danō.
- Me lō'ō na moe'abacha'ō nasi, toe- 24
mboe ndra'o; me lō oemboe na,
sabōlō idanō.
- Lō'ō na moefadane dane hili ba lō 25
hilihili na, ba no toemboe ndra'odo.
- Me lō nifazōchinia tanō na, awō 26
mbenoea misa, awō mbōrōta danō
andrō.
- Me ifazōchi mbanoea si ja'wa sa. 27
ba no sodo; me i'aro'ō zi no ama-
dola wajo ja'wa nasi; (*Job. 26, 10*).
- Me ifataro lawoeo si ja'wa ba me 28
ihonogōi goemboe ba zabacha si
tooe.
- Me ihonogōi wondrege nasi, fa bōi 29
isawō niwa'ōnia doeloe, ba me ilata
danō; (*Job. 38, 11. 12. Sin. 104, 9*).
- Ba ja'odo doeka chōnia, fa'omoeso 30
dōdō ndra'o [chōnia], ero ma'ōchō,
famai ndra'o fōnania, lō mamalō-
malō.
- Famaido ba goeli danō andrō chō- 31
nia, ba **somoeso tōdō ndra'o ba
nono niha.**" (*Moz. V. 33, 3*).
- IV. „Andrō mifondrondrongo chō- 32
goe, ja'ami ira onogoe; ja ahowoe
sa zanōrō lala andrō chōgoe!
- Mifondrondrongo wamangelama a- 33
ndre, cna'ō atoeatoea ami; bōi
mi'ositengagō!
- Ja ahowoe niha, samondrongo chō- 34
goc, ba wanaronaro ba zinga mba-
wandroehō chōgoe, ba wamaigi-
maigi chomo fatambai mbawa-
ndroehō andrō chōgoe!
- Sanōndra ja'odo sa, ba isōndra 35
wa'aeri: faloecha ia wa'eboea dō-
dō chō Jehowa. (*F. 3, 2*).
- Ba si lō manōndra ja'o, ba i'alani 36
ia; dozi si fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba so-
masi fa'atekiko."

FAZA 9.

I. Fatomesa wa'atoeatoea andrō.

II. Omasi zatoeatoea i'o'ō wamahaō

ja'ia. III. Ba bōi ta'o'ō wondronisi
walōtōdō andrō.

I. No ilaoe nomonia fa'atoeatoea 1
andrō, fitoe daroc nahe nifofoē.
No itaba gōrōbao ba hadia nitaba 2

bō'onia ; no ifaroeke nagoe andrō
chōnia, no ihaogō meza. (*Mat.* 22,
4).

3 No ifatenge zi manga gazi ono
alawe, ba wogaoni niha ba wo-
ndrege hili mbanoea.

4 „Ha niha zadōlō tōdō ? Ja mōi ba
da'e!" Imane ba zambō tōdō :

5 „Mibadoe, mi'a gō andrō chōgoe ba
mibadoe nagoe andrō nifaroekegae!

6 Mibōhōli walōtōdō andrō, ba aeri
ami; ba mitōrō lala wa'aboto ba
dōdō!" (*F.* 1, 22).

7 II. Sangotoc'ō sango'aja, ba
ihalō chōnia wangaila, ba sanegoe
seboea horō, ba ita'oenōi ia.

8 Ba bōi tegoe zango'aja, fa bōi fa-
tioe dōdōnia chōoe; satoeatoea
tegoe, ba i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō. (*F.*
23, 9).

9 Fahaō zatoeatoea, ba tedoe wa'a-
toeatoeania, fobawa lala ba zatoelō
tōdō, ba monōnō wangilania.

10 **Bōrōta wa'atoeatoea, ba fangata'-
oefi Jehowa, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō
Ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba no i'fa'amo-
tōdō.** (*F.* 1, 7).

11 Moroi ba chōgoe sa tedoe wa'a-
naoe nosoe, ba moroi ba chōgoe
monōnō ndrōfi gōtōoe andrō. (*F.* 3,
2, 16).

12 Na atoeatoea ndra'oegō, ba chōoe
mogocna wa'atoeatoeamō, ba na
sango'aja ndra'oegō, ba ha ja'oegō
zolo'e'i.

13 III. Ira alawe andrō sowōhō
mowa, ba lō ahonohono, si lō tōdō
ia, ba lō i'ila watahōgō hadia ia.

14 Doemadao barō nomo chōnia, ba
dadaoma ba hilihili ba mbanoea,

15 ba wehede ba zanōrō, sondrōlō
ja'ira ba lalara, imane :

16 „Ha niha zowōhōwōhō, ba ja mōi
ba da'e!" Ba ba zi lō tōdō, ba
imane :

17 „Ami midanō nitagō ba omasiō
koe nibini'ō." (*F.* 20, 17).

18 Ba lō i'ila, wa no loemōloemō zi
so ba da'ō, wa ba zabacha ba
mbanoea tooe so nikaoninia andrō.

II.

FAZA 10.

Famahaō ba zatoelō. Nilaoe Ze-
lomo.

Fa'omoeso dōdō namania no- 1
no matoea satoeatoea; ba fanga-
boc dōdō ninania nono si lō tōdō.
(*F.* 15, 20; 17, 21, 25).

Ana'a nisōndra ba zi lō ataelō, 2
ba si lō goena; ba fa'atoelō dōdō,
ba i'cfa'ō ba wa'amate.

Lō ibe'e Jehowa olofo zatoelō tōdō, 3
ba itimba wangisō zeboea horō.
(*Sin.* 37, 19, 20).

Noemana dania zareoe tanga, ba 4
isōndra gana'a tanga zowōlō'ōlō.
(*F.* 6, 6-11; 12, 24, 27; 19, 15; 28,
19).

Sangōhōna na ba'wa wonowi, ba 5
no ono satoeatoea; ba si mōrō na
ba'wa wamasi, ba ono sangailasi
ira amania.

Fahōna dania hoewohowoe ba 6
hōgō zatoelō tōdō, ba bewe zeboea
horō, ba no tobaloe falōatoelō.

Famahowoe wa lō olifoe niha bō'ō 7
zatoelō tōdō; ba tōi zeboea horō,
ba obooe. (*Job.* 18, 17. *Sin.* 9, 6).

Satoetoea tōdō, ba ihalō chōnia 8
goroisia andrō; ba si so bewe zowōhō
mowa, ba salaoe dania.

Sanōrō lala sadōlō, ba lō fangaboe 9
dōdō ba lala, ba sanōrō lala sabila,
ba oroma dania.

Samamō'i hōrō, fango'aja, ba ibaosi 10
dōdō nawōnia; ba si lō aiwō wa-
negoe niha, ba i'atoelō'ō ira. (*F.*
6, 13).

Oemboe wa'aeri mbawa zatoelō 11
tōdō; ba bewe zeboea horō, ba no
tobaloe falōatoelō. (*A.* 31. *F.* 13, 14).

Localoea watioesa, ba fasosota; ba 12
fa'omasi andrō, ba no baloebaloe
golalōwa, fefoe. (*Fet.* 1, 4, 8).

Ba mbewe zi so tōdō, ba tesōndra 13
wa'atoeatoea; ba bōzibōzi zi na-
ngca ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō.

Satoeatoea, ba lō la'oroma'ō wa'a- 14

- boto ba dōdōra, ba ba mbewe zi lō tōdō, ba no ahatō wa'adoedoe.
- 15 Seboea ana'a, ba idōnadōna ba gana'ania we'ewe'e dōdōnia; ba si noemana, ba aboe dōdō ba wa'anoemanania. (*F. 18, 11*).
- 16 Ōlō zatoelō tōdō, ba tobali fangorifi; ba nisōndra zeboea horō, ba tobali horō. (*Loek. 16, 19*).
- 17 Lala ba wa'aeri lala zamondro-drongo fotoe; ba si lō ba dōdō fanegoe, ba eloengoe.
- 18 Samini'ō fatioesa, ba no sobewe solae faja; ba sama'ema famōbōgō si lō sōchi, ba si lō tōdō.
- 19 Ba zoja li, ba lō zi lō olalōwa; ba sanaha bewenia, ba no sangenanō.
- 20 Firō omasiō lela zatoelō tōdō; ba tōdō zeboea horō, ba hoelō zi lō goena.
- 21 Bewe zatoelō tōdō, ba same'e gū ba zato; ba si lō tōdō andrō, ba mate ba wa'ambō tōdō.
- 22 Ifo'ana'a niha howehowoe chō Jehowa andrō; ba ma'ifoe lō inōnō fangerege dōdō. (*Sin. 127, 2*).
- 23 Ba zi lō tōdō, ba omasiō wamazōchi si lō sōchi; ba ba zaboto ba dōdō, ba omasiō wa'atoeatoea.
- 24 Seboea horō, ba faloecha zata'oe ia, ba ba zatoelō tōdō, ba itōrō zomasi ira. (*F. 1, 17. Sin. 37, 4*).
- 25 Na itōrō angi sabōlō, ba aetoe zeboea horō; ba satoelō tōdō, ba no si so danedane si lō mangiwa.
- 26 Si mane niro aisō (zoeka) ba mboha ba si mane simbo ba hōrō, si manō zareoe chō zamatenge ja'ia.
- 27 Fangata'oeſi Jehowa, ba i'anaoe'ō noso; ba nibōda ndrōfi zeboea horō. (*F. 9, 11; 14, 27*).
- 28 Fombalombaloi zatoelō tōdō, ba tobali fa'omoeso dōdō: ba fanōtōna zeboea horō, ba tobali faja. (*Sin. 9, 19. Job. 8, 13*).
- 29 Famatōrō Jehowa andrō, ba no ba'aba'a ba zatoelō tōdō; ba famakiko ia ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi. (*F. 3, 26*).
- 30 Satoelō tōdō, ba lō mangiwa, iroegi zi lō aetoe; ba seboea horō, ba si lō nahia ba danō dania. (*Sin. 112, 6. F. 2, 22*).
- Loealoea mbawa zatoelō tōdō, ba 31 fa'atoeatoea; ba lela si tefoejoe, ba nideha. (*A. 11. Sin. 37, 30*).
- Bewe zatoelō tōdō, ba i'ila hadia 32 zomasi niha bō'ō; ba bawa zeboea horō, ba no ha sambalō fa'atefoejoe.

FAZA 11.

Tohoetohoe. Fa'atoelō soroma ba gamoeata.

- Faliēra si lō atoelō, ba no ni'ogorofi Jehowa; ba saga si lō ambō, ba omasia. (*F. 16, 11; 20, 10. Moz. III. 19, 35*).
- Na so waja'wasa, ba so gōi wa'aila; 2 ba ba zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba so wa'atoeatoea. (*F. 16, 18; 18, 12*).
- Fa'adōlō dōdō zatoelō andrō zamasao ja'ira; ba famakiko zi farōi andrō wa'atefoejoe. (*Sin. 52, 7*).
- Ana'a, ba lō i'orifi ita, na ba'wa 4 wangoehoe; ba no fangorifi wa'atoelō dōdō. (*F. 10, 2*).
- Fa'atoelō zadōlō tōdō andrō, ba no 5 fangadōlō lalania; ba seboea horō, ba alae ba gamoeatania andrō, ba horō.
- I'orifi zadōlō tōdō fa'atoelōnia andrō; ba si farōi andrō, ba te'oe'oe 6 ba wangisōnia andrō.
- Na mate niha seboea horō, ba awai 7 wanōtōnania; si tobali faja sa wanōtōna zanao horō. (*F. 10, 28*).
- Satoelō tōdō, ba te'efa'ō ba wa'atosasa; ba mōi fangalinia zeboea 8 horō. (*F. 21, 18. Jes. 43, 3*).
- Ba zanaonao horō, ba bewenia wa- 9 makiko nawōnia; ba fa'aboto ba dōdō wangerifi zatoelō.
- Na ohahae dōdō zatoelō, ba owoea- 10 woea dōdō mbanoea; ba ma'iki na tekiko zeboea horō.
- Fangazōchi mbanoea howehowoe 11 zatoelō; ba fanoedoe'ō ja'ia mba- wa zeboea horō. (*F. 28, 12; 29, 2*).
- Sambō tōdō, ba sango'aja awōnia, 12

- ba saboto ba dōdō, ba lō hedehehe.
- 13 Samokai si tobini zamatoe awō-
nia; ba sadōlō tōdō, ba ibaloegō,
na so hadia ia.
- 14 Ba zi lō folohe, ba adoedoe mba-
noea, ba ohahaoe dōdō ba zi lō ambō
samolala.
- 15 Lō zi lō te'ala zi mōi fali niha bō'ō;
ba si lō omasi fe'amōi ba wali, ba
lō fangaboe dōdō. (*F. 6, 1. 2*).
- 16 Ira alawe omasiō, ba isōndra zoe-
mange, si māne fanōndra zama-
langōgō awōra ana'a.
- 17 Ba niha seboea tōdō, ba chōnia zi
sōchi nisōndrania; ba safaito, ba
ifakao nōsinia.
- 18 Seboea horō, ba isōndra hare faja;
ba sanaroe fa'atoelō dōdō, ba isō-
ndra mbōli gōlō si ndroehoe.
- 19 Loealoea zi ndroehoe fa'atoelō dōdō,
ba fa'aoeri; ba solohi si lō sōchi,
ba faloecha wa'amate. (*F. 19, 23*).
- 20 Si tefoejoe tōdō, ba ni'ogorofi Je-
howa; ba sanōrō lala si sōchi, ba
i'omasi'ō.
- 21 Da dangaoe! Lō zi lō te'otōe'ō
niha si lō sōchi, ba nga'ōtō zatoelō
tōdō, ba te'orifi.
- 22 Hoelō naja balaki ba nichoe zigelo,
si manō ndra alawe si sōchi bawa
ba si lō fangenanō. (*F. 31, 30*).
- 23 Somasi satoelō tōdō, ba ha sambalō
si sōchi, ba fanōtōna zeboea horō,
ba faloecha wangoehoe. (*A. 7*).
- 24 Si samōsa, ba oja ibe'e, ba tedoe-
dooe manō zi so chōnia, ba si sa-
mōsa, ba i'atalisi zi nangea nibe'e,
ba tedoe wa'anoemanania.
- 25 Seboea tōdō, ba ni'aboesi'ō, ba
sangakafōei tōdō nawōnia, ba ni'o-
kafōei tōdō dania. (*F. 19, 17*).
- 26 Si lō edōna mamawa fache, ba ni'e-
lifi niha, ba ba hōgō zamawa, ba
tohare howehowoe.
- 27 Sangaloei si sōchi, ba fa'omasi i'a-
loei; ba solohi si lō sōchi, ba ni-
tōrō zi lō sōchi.
- 28 Sanōtōna ba gana'ania, ba alaoe da-
nia; ba satoelō tōdō, ba aoeri, si ma-
ne boeloe zinanō. (*Sin. 52, 9. 10*).

Samakoejoe soroijomonia, ba angī 29
isōndra, ba sawoejoe zatoeatoea
dania zi lō tōdō.
Boeaboea zatoelō tōdō, ba eoe so- 30
woea fangorifi, ba satoeatoea, ba
isōndra dōdō niha. (*F. 3, 18; 15, 4*).
Hiza, isōndra ba goeli danō loeo- 31
nia satoelō tōdō, ba mendroea ma-
nō zeboea horō ba samazōchi si lō
sōchi. (*Fet. I. 4, 17. 18*).

FAZA 12.

Amachoita ba wangenanō ba hoe-
hoeo.

Somasi fotoe, ba omasi gōi wa'o 1
boto ba dōdō, ba si lō omasi fa-
negoe, ba no si lō tōdō. (*F. 13, 1. 18*).
Niha si sōchi tōdō, ba isōndra wa' 2
omasi Jehowa ia, ba samachai si
lō sōchi, ba ihoekoe Jehowa.
Ba wanao horō, ba lō faloecha wa' 3
arō, ba si tebai adeha wa'a zatoelō
tōdō. (*A. 12*).

Ira alawe si sōchi tōdō, ba no 4
amaedola zaembōe aja ba ndra
matoeania; ba solaoe si lō moa-
dooe, ba hoelō wangoboee dōlania.
(*F. 31, 10-31*).

Era'era zatoelō tōdō, ba sadōlō, 5
ba nichoi dōdō zeboea horō, ba
falimosa. (*Raz. I. 12, 6-19*).

Fehede zeboea horō, ba fangaloei 6
famoeneo niha bō'ō; ba bawa za-
toelō tōdō, ba fangorifira.

Nibali'ō arō zeboea horō, fa bōi 7
ja'ira sa'ae; ba omo zatoelō, ba lō
teboelō. (*F. 10, 25. Job. 8, 13-19*).

Dali wa'ateateoania, na tesoeno 8
niha; ba si no tefoejoe tōdō, ba lō
ba dōdō nawōnia.

Sōchi zi lō tōi, ba si so sangai ha- 9
lōwō, moroi ba zi fajawa ba sambō
balazo.

Satoelō tōdō, ba ihachōsi tōdō 10
goerifōnia, ba tōdō zeboea horō, ba
no safaito. (*Moz. II. 23, 5*).

Sangahalō, ba isōndra zabōnō ba- 11
lazo; ba solohi fajafaja, ba si lō
tōdō. (*F. 28, 19*),
Seboea horō, ba i'isō nōsi goe'ō zi 12

lō sōchi; ba wā'a zatoelō tōdō, ba no sanae olō. (*A. 3*).

13 Ba golalōwā mbewenia ifesoe ia si lō sōchi; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō faloecha wamakao.

14 Moroi ba mboeaboea mbewenia fahōna zi sōchi ba niha; ba hadia nilaoe danga niha, ba mangawoeli chōnia. (*Rom. 2, 6*).

15 Lala zi lō tōdō andrō, ba no si sōchi, wamaiginia; ba satoeatoea, ba itōngōni, na tefobawa lala chōnia.

16 Fa'abao dōdō zi lō tōdō, ba i'ane-ma'ō oroma, ba satoeatoea, ba ibini'ō wa'aila.

17 Solaoe si doehoe, ba satoelō ifaloea, ba sasi sofaja, ba falimo.

18 So ōsa si falelalela manō, ba hoelō nichoe gari; ba lala zatoeatoea, ba no daloedaloc. (*F. 13, 3*).

19 Bewe si ndroehoe, ba lō teboelō; ba lala sofaja, ba si lō ararā.

20 Falimosa zi so ba dōdō zamachai si lō sōchi; ba ba zamaroe ba wa'atoelō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō.

21 Satoelō tōdō, ba lō gōna famakao; ba ba zeboea horō, ba fahōna wangaboe dōdō.

22 Bewe sofaja, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa; ba somasi ia zolaoe si doehoe. (*F. 6, 17*).

23 Niha satoeatoea, ba ibini'ō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia, ba tōdō zi lō tōdō, ba ifarongogō wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia. (*F. 29, 11*).

24 Samatōrō dania danga zowōlō'ōlō; ba si gōna rodi dania danga zareoe. (*F. 10, 4*).

25 Fa'aboe dōdō niha, ba ihōndrōgō tooe dōdō; ba fondrara dōdō daroma li nihaogō. (*F. 16, 24*).

26 Satoelō tōdō, ba ifaigi wangorifinia; ba ba geloengoea acchoe lala zeboea horō.

27 Sareoe, ba lō ibe'e maliwā gahoe-loeania; ba fa'owōlō'ōlō, ba no girōgirō seboea bōli, ba niha. (*A. 24*).

28 Ba lala satoelō, ba so wangorifi; ba tenga ba wamoenoe aechoe lala sadōlō.

FAZA 13.

Tohoetohoe.

Ono matoea satoeatoea, ba ifondrondrongo wotoe namania; ba sango'aja, ba lō irongo wanegoe. (*F. 1, 8; 12, 1*).

Moroi ba mboeaboea mbewenia i'ā zi sōchi niha; ba fangisō zi farōi andrō, ba no famalangōgō awōra. (*F. 12, 14*).

Sanaro bewenia, ba irorogō nosonia; ba samonoemalō manō bewenia, ba faloecha wa'adoedoe. (*F. 12, 18; 21, 23*).

Tōdō zareoe, ba mangisō, ba lō boto; ba ba zowōlō'ōlō, ba fahōna dania wangokafoe dōdō. (*F. 10, 4*).

Satoelō tōdō, ba i'ogorofi waja; ba seboea horō, ba si lō sōchi ba saila ita ilaoe.

Fa'atoelō dōdō, ba lō ibe'e eloengoe; ba fanao horō andrō, ba ibe'e alaoe zi so horō.

So zi hochaini ana'a, ba no si lō'ō; ba so zangoema'ō si noamana ia, ba no eboea gana'a. (*Mat. 5, 3. Fam. 2, 9; 3, 17*).

Hōli noso niha gana'ania, ba ba zi noemana, ba lō tefarongogō wameta'oe.

Fandroe zatoelō tōdō, ba no si sōchi wehola; ba soeloe zeboea horō, ba mate. (*F. 24, 20. Job. 5, 14; 18, 5. 6. 18*).

Localoea waja'asa, ba ha sambalō fasosota; ba samondrongo famobawa lala, ba no si so fa'atoeatocae. (*F. 28, 25; 1, 5*).

Ana'a nisōndra ba waja, ba taja-taja; ba sangozaragō si sagosagochō, ba tedooedoe ibe'e.

Tōtōnafō sogasa, ba ifofōchō dōdō; ba na aloea zomasi ita, ba no amaedola geoe sowoea fangorifi.

Si lō ba dōdō taroma li Lowalangi, ba tekiko; ba sangata'oei oroisa; ba mobōli gōlō.

Famahaō zatoeatoea, ba no oemboe wangorifi, fangefa ba dandra'wa wa'amate. (*F. 10, 11; 14, 27*).

- 15 Na motōdō ita, ba eboea dōdō niha chōda ibe'e; ba lala zi farōi andrō, ba no asai'ō.
- 16 Satoeatoea ba motōdō wolaoe hadia ia fefoe, ba si lō tōdō, ba ifaloea waja. (*F. 12, 23; 15, 2*).
- 17 Sinenge si lō sōchi, ba alaoe ba te'ala; ba sinenge si lō farōi, ba ifa'ema wangorifi.
- 18 Sangositengagō fotoe, ba faloecha wa'anoemana ba fa'aila; ba same'e ba dōdō fanegoe, ba nifosoemange dania. (*F. 12, 1*).
- 19 Na itōrō somasi ita, ba sōchi dōdōda ibe'e, ba famōhōi si lō sōchi, ba fatoesoe ba zi lō tōdō.
- 20 Si faofao ba zatoeatoea, ba atoeatoea dania; ba si mōi avō zi lō tōdō, ba faloecha wamoenoe.
- 21 Igohi zi so horō famakao; ba ba zatoelō tōdō, ba tesoelōni wa'ohahae tōdō.
- 22 Niha si sōchi, ba ifa'ema ba ma'oe-woenia zi so chōnia; ba ana'a zi so horō, ba ba zatoelō tōdō mōi dania. (*F. 14, 14. 19; 28, 8. Sangomb. 2, 26*).
- 23 Na molahoi daso zi noemana, ba fahōna mbalazo dania; ba ato zi tekiko ba wa lō ataelō.
- 24 Ba zalimagō bōzibōzi, ba lō fa'omasinia nononia matoea; ba sangomasi'ō ononia, ba i'otoe'ō fatoea iraono. (*F. 22, 15*).
- 25 Satoelō tōdō, ba mangamanga irege aboco; ba taloe zeboea horō, ba maoho. (*Sin. 34, 11*).

FAZA 14.

Fanoeno fa'atoeatoea ba niha.

- 1 Fa'atoeatoea ndra alawe, ba i'otomosi nomonia; ba falōtōdō andrō ba idoedoeogō tangania.
- 2 Sadōlō tōdō wanōrō lalania, ba no sangata'oe fi Jehowa; ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba no sangositengagō ja'ia.
- 3 Ba mbawa zi lō tōdō, ba so mbōzibōzi ba waja'asa; ba bewe zatoeatoea, ba no ba'aba'a zi lō sōchi.
- Ba zi lō sa'wi, ba lō ōsi loeha; ba eboea tesōndra balazo ba wa'abōlō gūrōbao.
- Sasi si ndroehoe, ba lō ifachai waja; ba sasi sofaja, ba ifaloea bacha waja.
- Sango'aja, ba i'aloei wa'atoeatoea, ba lō faloecha; ba ba zi so tōdō, ba aoha wangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- Erogō niha si lō tōdō; lō'ō sa atō ō'ila wa'aboto ba dōdō ba mbeweniania.
- Da'ō wa'atoeatoea zi so tōdō, na aboto ba dōdōnia lalania andrō; ba fa'owōhō mowa zi lō tōdō, ba no famaeloengoe.
- Ba zi lō tōdō, ba tobali fango'aja ja'ira zoemange fameta horō; ba sadōlō tōdō, ba no si sōchi tōdō chō nawōra.
- [Ha] tōdō zangila safōchō chōnia; ba tebai ihalō chōnia niha bō'ō wa'omoeso dōdō zamōsana.
- Omo zeboea horō, ba nidoedoeogō; ba ose zadōlō tōdō, ba no amaedola zobowo. (*Job. 18, 14. F. 12, 7*).
- So lala si no adōlō ta'wa'ō, ba loealoeania, ba saeohoe ba wa'amate.
- Barō wa'iki gōi afōchō bachia dōdō; ba fozoe wa'omoeso dōdō ba fangaboe dōdō.
- Tōdō si tefoejoe, ba aboeso dania lalania andrō; ba fangaboeso niha si sōchi, ba boeabeoania.
- Sambō tōdō, ba ifati fefoe hadia ia ni'wa'ō; ba satoeatoea, ba ifaigi nibekainia.
- Satoeatoea, ba ata'oe, ba i'erogō zi lō sōchi; ba sambō tōdō, ba mōfōnefōnoe, ba lō i'ata'oe fi hadia ia.
- Si ono wōnoetō, ba ilaoe nilaoe zowōhō; ba ba zamachai falimosa, ba fatioe dōdō niha bō'ō.
- Sambō tōdō, ba faloecha wa'owōhō; ba satoeatoea, ba la'anaemboe wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*Efes. 5, 15*).
- Si lō sōchi ba lō tola lō manga-loeloe ba zi sōchi; ba seboea horō,

- ba mangaloeloe ba mbawa göli ba zatoelö tödö.
- 20 Ba zi noemana, ba fa'loedoe göi zahatö chönia; ba somasi si so ana'a, ba no ato. (*F. 19, 4, 7*).
- 21 Si lö ba döddö awönia, ba no solalö; ba ja ahowoe zi hachösi tödö si göna famakao! (*Sin. 41, 2*).
- 22 Hadia, tenga seloengoe zamachai si lö söchi? Ba si faloecha fa'omasi ba fa lö faröi zangaloei si söchi.
- 23 Fefoe ngawalö wa'erege döddö, ba mofozoe; ba teatea mbewe andrö, ba isa'wa wa'anoemana. (*F. 10, 4*).
- 24 Ba niha satoeatoea, ba saemboc ana'a chöra gana'ara; ba fa lö tödö zi lö tödö andrö, ba ha sambalö fa lö tödö.
- 25 Samadoehoe'ö si doehoe, ba no sangorifi niha; ba samaloea si lö doehoe, ba no si falimo. (*F. 12, 17*).
- 26 Sangata'efi Jehowa, ba no si so fanötöna si lö mangiwa; ba ono zi manö, ba no si so sawatö. (*F. 18, 10*).
- 27 Oemboe wangorifi wangata'efi Jehowa andrö, ena'ö lö alaoe ita ba goe'ö famoenoe. (*F. 13, 14*).
- 28 Fa'ato niha, ba no lachömi razo; ba na ambö niha, ba si lö boto zala'wa.
- 29 Ba zebolo tödö, ba no fahöna wa'atoeatoea; ba ba zi ono wönoetö, ba fa lö tödö loaleoea. (*F. 16, 32; 19, 11*).
- 30 Fa'ebolo döddö, ba no fangorifi mboto, ba fa'aföchö döddö, ba no fa'oboöe döla. (*F. 12, 4*).
- 31 Samalangögö si noemana, ba i'o'aja Zomböi; ba si hachösi tödö si noemana, ba ifosoemange Zomböi ja'ia. (*F. 17, 5; 19, 17*).
- 32 Seboea horö, ba nitoeli'ö, ba wamakao andrö, si göna ia; ba satöelö tödö, ba lö i'aboosi tödö na'i wa'amate.
- 33 Ba döddö zi so tödö andrö, ba no ahono wa'atoeatoea; ba si so ba döddö zi lö tödö, ba oroma.
- 34 Fa'atoelö ba no fondrooe'ö ja'wa
- nöri; ba fangailasi soi niha horö.**
Enoni satoeatoea, ba no fa'omasi 35
razo; ba solaoe saila ita, ba göna
fönoe. (*Moz. I. 41, 38*).
- FAZA 15.**
- Fa'atoetoea soroma ba wehede.
- Fanema li nihaogö, ba i'alösi** 1
wönoe; ba fangandrö wönoe we-
hede sabe'e. (*A. 18. Raz. I. 12, 13. 16*).
- Lela zatoeatoea, ba ifaloea wa'a- 2
boto ba döddö; ba ba mbawa zi lö
tödö, ba mangoemboe wa'owödhö
mowa. (*F. 12, 23*).
- Fefoe gofoe heza, ba ichamö hörö 3
Jehowa, wamaigimaigi si lö söchi,
awö zi söchi.
- Fa'ehao lela andrö, ba no eoe so- 4
woea fangorifi; ba fa'atefoejoenia,
ba mesochö bacha döddö ibe'e.
- Si lö tödö, ba i'ositengagö wotoe 5
andrö chö namania; ba sanöngöni
fanegoe, ba no satoeatoea. (*A. 32. F. 13, 1*).
- Ba nomo zatoelö tödö, ba fahöna 6
mbalazo; ba ba nisöndra zeboea
horö, ba faroeke wangadoedoe.
- Bewe zatoeatoea, ba ifazaewe wa'a- 7
boto ba döddö; ba tödö zi lö tödö,
ba no tefoejoe.
- Soemange nibe'e zeboea horö, ba 8
i'ogorofi Jehowa, ba fangandrö za-
dölö tödö, ba omasi ia. (*A. 29. F. 21, 27; 28, 9. Moz. I. 4, 4. 5. Jes. 1, 11. 15. Lock. 18, 9-14*).
- Lala zeboea horö andrö, ba ni'ogo- 9
rofi Jehowa; ba solohi fa'atoelö,
ba i'omasi'ö. (*F. 11, 20*).
- Ba zondröi lala sadölö, ba te'a- 10
be'e'ö wotoe; ba sogoro fotoe, ba
fa'amate fönania. (*F. 10, 17; 29, 1*).
- Narako ba awoewoecha, ba i'ila'ila 11
Jehowa, ba tenga mendroea manö
i'ila'ila döddö nono niha! (*Job. 26, 6. Sin. 139, 8. Jer. 17, 10*).
- Sango'aja, ba lö omasi, na late- 12
goe ia; lö i'oroedoegö ia ba zatoea-
toea. (*F. 9, 8; 13, 1*).
- Na omoeso döddö, ba ohahaoe göi 13

- mbawa; ba na so wa'aboe dōdō,
ba aragoeragoe gōi ia. (A. 15).
- 14 Tōdō zatoeatoea, ba i'aloel wa'aboto
ba dōdō; ba bewe zi lō tōdō, ba
ilaoe wajafaja.
- 15 Ba zi no gōna famakao, ba lō ba'wa
si sōchi; ba ba zomoeso tōdō, ba
ero ma'ōchō walō'wa. (A. 13. F. 17,
22).
- 16 Sōchi zi lō oja'oja, na fao wangata'-
oefi Jehowa, moroi ba zi no fahōna,
na fao wa lō ahono dōdō. (F. 16, 8;
17, 1. Sin. 37, 16).
- 17 Sōchi zi samba figa hōwa, na fao
wa'omasi, moroi ba gōrōbao satabō,
na fao watioesa.
- 18 Si ono wōnoetō, ba ifobōrō waso-
sota; ba seholo tōdō, ba ihonogō
wagoeagoeasa. (A. 1. F. 26, 21; 29,
22).
- 19 Lala zareoe, ba no hoelō zi toba'a
sa'asa'a mao; ba tōrō'wa zadōlō
tōdō, ba no mochaogō. (F. 24, 30.
31).
- 20 Ono satoeatoea, ba no fa'omoeso
dōdō namania; ba niha si lō tōdō,
ba i'ositengagō ninania. (F. 10, 1).
- 21 Si lō tōdō, ba omoeso dōdō ba wa-
jafaja; ba niha satoeatoea, ba itōrō
lala sadōlō.
- 22 Na lō famagōlō, ba tobali lō boto
ni'wa'ō; ba na ato zi so ba hoe-
hoe, ba mofozoe. (F. 11, 14).
- 23 Fa'omoeso dōdō niha mbewenia,
wanema li nawōnia; ba taroma li
ba ginōtō, ba ha lō asōchi!
- 24 Ba zatoeatoea, ba mija'wa isa'wa lala
wangorifi andrō chōnia, fa bōi aloea
ia ba mbanoea tooe.
- 25 Idoeogō Jehowa nomo zi faja'wa,
ba i'arō'ō nola lacha mbanoea.
- 26 Ni'ogorofi Jehowa gera'era si lō
sōchi; ba sōchi [i'wa'ō] wehede
omasiō.
- 27 Samohoe fa'omasi gana'a, ba adoe-
doe nomonia ibe'e; ba sogoro fe-
manga gana'a, ba isōndra wa'aoeri.
(Sin. 15, 5).
- 28 Tōdō zatoelō, ba i'aloeloei, he i'wisa
wanema li; ba moroi ba mbawa

zeboea horō, ba mangoemboe zi lō
sōchi.

Ba zeboea horō, ba arōoe Jehowa; 29
ba fangandrō zatoelō tōdō, ba ifon-
drondrongo. (A. 8. Joh. 9, 31).

Fangomoeso dōdō haga hōrō, ba fa- 30
ngabe'e dōla doeria si sōchi. (F. 25,
25).

Tōgi dalinga samondrongo fanegoe 31
fangorifi, ba ba hoenō niha satoea-
toea monahia.

Si lō ba dōdō fotoe, ba ja'ia i'osite- 32
ngagō; ba samondrongo fanegoe,
ba isōndra wa'atoeatoea. (A. 5).

Fangata'oefi Jehowa andrō, ba no 33
famamaha ba wa'atoeatoea, ba fōna
zoemange, ba mowaōwaō wa lō fa-
ja'wa. (F. 1, 7; 18, 12).

FAZA 16.

Fondrorogō Lowalangi niha ba
ōmō niha ba Lowalangi.

Ba niha so nichoi dōdō; ba mo- 1
roi chō Jehowa wanema li.

Fefoe lala niha, ba no si sōchi i'wa'ō 2
tōdōnia; ba Jehowa zanoelo tōdō
[niha]. (F. 21, 2).

Be'e balazi Jehowa wolaelaoemō 3
andrō; ba mofozoe nichoi dōdōoe.
(Sin. 37, 5).

Fefoe hadia ia, ba Jehowa zama- 4
zōchi, so daninia; he gōi seboea
horō andrō, ba mba'wa wamakao
andrō.

Dozi seboea hocha, ba ni'ogorofi 5
Jehowa; da dangaoe! lō zi lō te'o-
toe'ō ira. (F. 11, 21).

Soelō golalō'wa wa'omasi ba fa lō 6
farōi; ba famōhōi zi lō sōchi wa-
ngata'oefi Jehowa andrō.

Na omasi Jehowa lala niha, ba 7
i'atoelō'ō gōi chōnia zi fa'oedoe
chōnia. (Moz. I. 31, 24; 33, 4).

Sōchi zi lō oja'oja, nisōndra ba 8
wa'atoelō, moroi ba hare seboea ba
wa lō atoelō. (F. 15, 16).

Ichoi tōdōnia lalania niha, ba Je- 9
howa zamatōrō bekania. (F. 19, 21).

Taroma li faetasa zi so ba mbewe 10

- razo; bōi ja mosala linia ba wa-ngetoe'ō hoekeoe.
- 11 Faliēra si lō angaja ba boeloe waliēra si sōchi, ba no chō Jehowa moroi; nilaoenia fefoe zaga ba dokosa. (*F. 11. 1*).
- 12 Famazōchi si lō sōchi, ba la'ogorofi sala'wa; fa'atoelō sa wangarō da-daomara. (*F. 20, 28; 25, 5; 29, 14*).
- 13 Bewe satoelō zomasi razo; ba solao fehede sadōlō, da'ō ni'omasī'ōra.
- 14 Fōnoe razo, ba no timba zinenge solohe fa'amate; ba sateateoea, ba i'ila i'alōsi. (*F. 20, 2*).
- 15 Ba wehaga hōrō razo so wangorifi, ba fa'omasinia, ba no hoelō lawoeo ba deoe sahoelō. (*F. 19, 12*).
- 16 Sōchi na tasōndra wa'ateateoea, moroi na tasōndra gana'a; ba fanōndra fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no sōchi moroi ba wanōndra firō. (*F. 3, 14; 8, 10. 11. 19*).
- 17 Lala zatoelō tōdō, ba no famōhōi si lō sōchi; ba samaigimaigi lalanina, ba irorogō nosenia.
- 18 Fōna wa'atekiko mowaōwaō waja'wasa; ba fōna wa'alaoe, ba hocha. (*F. 18, 12*).
- 19 Sōchi na ta'ide'ide'ō ita, awō zi lō fajawasa, moroi na tatema dāna chōda niraboe, awō seboea hocha
- 20 Sanōngōni taroma li andrō, ba isōndra wa'ohahae dōdō; ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba ja ahowoe!
- 21 Si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba lafotōi sateateoea; ba ba wa'amī mbewe, ba tedoe wamahaō.
- 22 Oemboe wangorifi wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba zi so ia; ba fotoe zi lō tōdō wa'owōhō mowa andrō. (*F. 13, 14; 14, 27*).
- 23 Tōdō zatoeateoea andrō, ba oneche mbawa ibe'e, ba idoe'ō wamahaō ba mbewenia.
- 24 Awa'awa wē wani wehede omasiō, āmi ba dōdō ba no daloedalo ba nōsi. (*F. 12, 25*).
- 25 So lala si no adōlō ta'wa'ō, ba loealoania, ba no lala ba wa'amate. (*F. 14, 12*).
- Fa'olofō zohalōwō zangai halōwōnia, 26 i'o'oe sa'ae ia tōlōtōlōnia. (*F. 18, 7*).
- Niha si lō ngaroro, ba icharoe wamako; ba ba mbewenia, ba no hoelō galitō siholahola.
- Niha si falimolimo, ba ifobōrō wa'- 28 oedoesa; ba samatooe awōnia, ba ifabali gōi zabōlō fahoeoesa. (*F. 6, 14. 19*).
- Samalangōgō awōnia, ba ifowōhō 29 zahatō chōnia. i'ohē ba lala si lō sōchi. (*F. 1, 10-14*).
- Samakifoe hōrōnia, ba no samachai 30 falimosa; ba songanga bewenia, ba no ifazōchi zi lō sōchi. (*F. 6, 13*).
- Saemboe lachōmi hoewa andrō, ba 31 lala satoelō tesōndra ia. (*F. 20, 29*).
- Ja'wa zabōlō zebolo tōdō; ba sa- 32 ngila inangōhōndrōgō tōdōnia, ba no ja'wa zatōe'a ba mbanoea niseowōnia. (*F. 14, 29*).
- Dahōdahō andrō, ba lalaoe ba ga- 33 heta, ba moroi chō Jehowa fefoe wa'agōna.

FAZA 17.

Si lō sōchi wasosota ba fehede ba zi tenga inōtō.

Sōchi zi sambawa koe, si lō awō'- 1 awō, na fao wa'atoelō, moroi na afōnoe nomo ōrōbao, na fao wasosota. (*F. 15, 17; 16, 18*).

Sawoejoe sateateoea, ba tobali sa- 2 matōrō ono zochō ja'ia, solao saila ita; ba motāna chō, na lafosasi chōra gondrōita si fatalifoesō.

Famahele wirō doega lawoe ba fa- 3 noenoe gana'a galitō; ba sanandraigō tōdō niha, ba ja'ia Jehowa. (*Sin. 66, 10*).

Sanao horō, ba ifondrongondrongo 4 mbewe si lō sōchi; irongo waja ba lela famakiko.

Si igi'igi'ō si noemana, ba i'o'aja 5 Zombōi; ba somoeso tōdō ba wamakao nawōnia, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō. (*F. 14, 31*).

Saemboe zatoca ina'oeuwe, ba la- 6 chōmi namara ndrano. (*Sin. 128, 6*).

Chō zi lō tōdō, ba lō moadoe we- 7

- hede hocha, ba mendroea manō lō moadoe mbewe sofaja ba zalaŵa.
- 8 Amaedola manimani omasiō gō horō ba zanema ja'ia, iŵa'ō; gofoe heza isaŵa, ba mofozoe nilaenia.
- 9 Sangaloei fa'omasi zamaloegō ola-lōŵa; ba si foeli mamokai hoe-hoe, ba fa'ero dōdō zi fahoewoe ibe'e.
- 10 Ba zi so tōdō, ba abacha gōna wanegoe li, moroi na meotoe tohare mbōzibōzi ba zi lō tōdō.
- 11 Ha sambalō si lō sōchi ifa'oea solaŵa salaŵa; ba lafatenge chōnia zingenē si lō fa'ahachō dōdō.
- 12 Alacha faloecha ita zi alawe mbe-roea, si no lahalō ono, ba bōi ba zi lō tōdō ba wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia.
- 13 Na so zame'e soelō zi sōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō tebato jomo chōnia wamakao. (*Sin. 109, 5*).
- 14 Bōrōta wasosota, ba no hoelō na tatōla'ō mba'aba'a nidanō; andrō bato wasosota, fatoea lō oroma nifō.
- 15 Samoe'a horō ba hoeloe zi so sala ba sangetoe'ō hoekoe zi lō horō, ba i'ogorofi Jehowa, faoma daroea ira. (*Jes. 5, 23*).
- 16 Hadia sa goena gana'a ba danga zi lō tōdō, ba wowōli fa'atoeatoea; me lō'ō sa atō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 17 Si ndrōhoe si fahoewoe, ba no fadoro i'omasi'ō nawōnia; ba ba wamakao, ba toemboe ia si fatalifoesō. (*F. 18, 24*).
- 18 Niha si lō tōdō zi fara'oe tanga, si mōi ba wali chō nawōnia. (*F. 6, 1*).
- 19 Somasi fasosota, ba i'omasi'ō horō; ba sangalaŵa'ō bawandrehō chōnia, ba no sangaloei fa'adoedoe.
- 20 Si no tefoejoe tōdō, ba lō isōndra wa'ohahae dōdō; ba sabila lela, ba faloecha wa'ate'ala.
- 21 So'ono si lō tōdō, ba faloecha wa'aboe dōdō, ba tebai omoeso dōdō nama zowōhō mowa. (*F. 10, 1*).
- 22 Fa'omoeso dōdō, ba tobali fango-
- rifi; ba fa'arasa dōdō andrō, ba okōli dōla ibe'e. (*F. 15, 13, 15*).
- Seboea horō, ba i'ā gana'a, nibini'ō 23 fame'e, ba wamila'ō lala satoelō. Ba zi so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no 24 so ba doedoema hōrō wa'atoea-toea; ba si lō tōdō, ba fondrege danō ifaigi. (*F. 4, 25*).
- Ono si lō tōdō, ba fangaboe dōdō 25 namania, ba fa'alangoe dōdō zadono ja'ia. (*A. 21*).
- Na lachae gōi zi lō horō, ba si 26 lō sōchi da'ō, ba mendroea manō, na labōzi zatoelō tōdō.
- Sanaha bewenia, ba no si so fa'a- 27 boto ba dōdō; ba sebo'lo tōdō, ba no niha si so era'era. (*F. 10, 19. Jak. 1, 19*).
- He si lō tōdō, na lō hedehe, ba 28 satoeatoea taŵa'ō; si so tōdō wamaigida, na lō ifonoemalō mbewenia. (*Job. 13, 5*).

FAZA 18.

Amachōita ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō ba fa bōi fa'oesoe.

- Si oniagō ja'ia, ba ha somasi ia 1 i'aloeli; ba fefoe hadia ia zaboto ba dōdōda, ba fahoewoe chōnia.
- Si lō tōdō, ba lō omasi wa'aboto 2 ba dōdō; ha da'ō zomasi ia, na oroma gera'erania.
- Na so zeboea horō, ba fago'ō wa- 3 ngo'aja, ba awō wa'aila wana-ndraŵa.
- Idanō sabacha daroma li, si otarai 4 mbawa niha, mbombo sangoemboe-ngoemboe, oemboe wa'atoeatoea.
- Lō sōchi na fa'awō ita ba zeboea 5 horō, ba wamalangōgō satoelō, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe. (*Moz. V. 1, 17*).
- Bewe zi lō tōdō, ba no samobōrō 6 fasosota, ba sangandrō bōzibōzi mbawania.
- Bawa zi lō tōdō, ba tobali fama'ala- 7 nia, ba bewenia, ba no tandraŵa nosonia. (*F. 13, 3; 16, 26*).
- Taroma li zamatooe awōnia, ba no 8 hoelō gō sami, noemalō mitoe ba daloe bacha. (*F. 26, 22*).

- 9 He sambō fa'atarō dōdō ba halō-
wōnia, ba no achi zamoe foe. (*F. 10, 4*).
- 10 Hati saro dōi Jehowa andrō, ba
da'ō isa'wa satoelō tōdō, ba tebai
lachamō ia. (*F. 14, 26. Sin. 20, 2*).
- 11 Ana'a zi so ana'a, ba no banoea
saro chōnia; ōli kara si no ala'wa
i'wa'ō tōdōnia. (*F. 10, 15*).
- 12 Fōna wa'atekiko niha waja'wasa
dōdō; ba fōna zoemange, ba fa lō
faja'wa. (*F. 16, 18; 15, 33*).
- 13 Na so zanema li, na lō nifondro-
ndrongonia, ba tebe'e falōtōdō ba
fangaila chōnia.
- 14 Fa'abe'e dōdō ba niha, ba ita'gō
wōchō; ba fa'arasa dōdō, ba ha
niha zanaha? (*F. 15, 13, 15*).
- 15 Tōdō zi so tōdō, ba isōndra wa'a-
toeatoea, ba tōgidalinga zatoeatoea,
ba i'aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 16 Boeala niha zamonaha ja'ia, i'ohē
ia ba ngai zala'wa. (*Moz. I. 43, 11*).
- 17 Si fōfōna molohe ba hoehoeo hadia
ia, ba chōnia zatoelō ta'wa'ō, ba so
si samōsa, ba isechegō ia.
- 18 Dahōdahō wolohe ba lala wagoea-
goeasa, fa'ero zabōlō ibe'e. (*F. 16, 33*).
- 19 Talifoēsō si no moelimo, ba abe'e
moroi ba mbanoea saro, ba fagoea-
goeasa, ba no hoelō lazi ba mba-
wandroehō ba gōdo.
- 20 Boeaboea mbawania, ba no fanga-
boeso daloe niha; i'aboēsōi'ō ia
loalea mbewenia. (*F. 12, 14; 13, 2*).
- 21 Fa'amate ba fa'aoeri, ba no faoma
so ba wa'abōlō lela; ba somasi ja'ia,
ba i'ā mboeania. (*F. 13, 3*).
- 22 Si no manōndra ira alawe, ba no
isōndra zi sōchi, ba no faloeha ia
wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa. (*F. 19, 14; 31, 10*).
- 23 Si fakao zi noemana, ba fanema li,
na itema so'ana'a, ba no fehede
zafaito.
- 24 Ba zi no ato zi fahoewoe, ba no
ahatō wa'ate'ala; ba so zi faho-
woe saro moroi ba zi fatalifoēsō.

FAZA 19.

Tenga ni'ositengagō zi noemana.
Nihaogō wolohe ba lala iraono.

- Sōchi zi noemana, sanōrō lalania, 1
lō sinegoe, moroi ba zi tefoejoe
bewe ba si lō tōdō. (*F. 28, 6*).
- Ba wa'ambō wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba 2
lō si sōchi; ba ba zi lō fangenanō
ba wofanō, ba fasala wamekai.
- Ba walōtōdō ba niha tefoejoe lala- 3
nia, ba abao dania dōdōnia chō
Jehowa. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 29*).
- Ato zi fahoewoe ibe'e ana'a, ba si 4
noemana, ba i'erogō si fahoewoe
chōnia. (*F. 14, 20*).
- Sasi sofaja, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō, 5
ba solaoe si lō doehoe, ba tebai
aefa. (*A. 9. F. 21, 28. Moz. V. 19, 13-21*).
- Ato zangaloei fa'eboea dōdō zala'wa, 6
ba ba zame'eme'e boeala, ba oi dozi
fahoewoe niha.
- Ba zi noemana, ba oi fa'oedoe zi 7
fatalifoēsō chōnia, ba tenga me-
ndroea manō la'erogō ia si faho-
ewoe chōnia [ena'ō]. Ba na ifati ni-
wa'ōra, ba si lō boto. (*A. 4*).
- Sangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba i'o- 8
masi'ō nosonia, ba samaigi era'era
dōdō, ba isōndra wa'ohahae dōdō.
- Sasi sofaja, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō, ba 9
solaoe si lō doehoe, ba tekiko. (*A. 5*).
- Ba zi lō tōdō, ba no tenga si na- 10
ngea wa'ohahae dōdō, ba mendroea
manō tenga si nangea, na mōi sa-
matōrō sala'wa zawoejoe.
- Fa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba ebolo 11
dōdō niha ibe'e; ba tetoeria ia, na
ibologō dōdōnia ba golalō'wa.
- Fa'abao dōdō razo, ba no hoelō we- 12
ndrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ba fa'oma-
sinia, ba no hoelō namo mbanoea
ba zinanō. (*F. 20, 2; 16, 14, 15*).
- Ono matoea si lō tōdō, ba no fa- 13
makoejoe namania; ba no ta'wa gahe
zagō si lō aetoe wasosota ndra ala-
we. (*F. 10, 1*).
- Omo ba ana'a, ba no ondrōita za- 14
toea; ba chō Jehowa moroi ndra

alawe si so fa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 18, 22*).

15 Fa'areoe andrō, ba abōlō wemōrō ibe'e; ba si lō mohalōwō, ba solofo dania. (*F. 10, 4; 23, 1*).

16 Same'e ba dōdō oroisa, ba ibe'e ba dōdō nosonia; ba si lō mamaigi lalania, ba tekiko. (*F. 16, 17*).

17 Si hachōsi tōdō si noemana, ba chō Jehowa ibe'e nifalati, ba ja'ia zanoelōni chōnia fa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. (*F. 14, 31. Sin. 41, 2-4. Mat. 25, 40*).

18 Otoe'ō nonoe; so na sa wanōtōna; ba bōi fonoemalō dōdōoe ba wamoenoē ja'ia. (*Ejes. 6, 4*).

19 Si ono wōnoetō, ba iboe'a gogaoeta; na ōtena'wa, ba tedoe ōbe'e.

20 Fondrondrongo wamolala tōdō, ba tema wanegoe, ena'ō atoeatoea'ō sa'ae.

21 Oja ngawalō nichoi dōdō niha; ba nichoi Jehowa zofozoe. (*F. 16, 9. Jer. 10, 23*).

22 Somasi niha, ba fa'eboea dōdōnia; ba no sōchi zi noemana, moroi ba zolaoe faja.

23 Fangata'oe fi Jehowa andrō, ba to-bali fangorifi; mōrō ita, lō fa'olofo, lō itōrō famakao. (*F. 14, 27*).

24 Na no iroegi wiga tanga zareoe; ba tebai na'i ifoeli ba mbawania. (*F. 26, 15*).

25 Na ōbago zango'aja, ba atoeatoea zi no owōhōwōhō; ba na tategoe zi so tōdō, ba isōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 21, 17*).

26 Samakao amania ba samofanō inania, ba no ono samobōrō fa'aila ba fango'aja.

27 Bato wamondrongo fotoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ba wa'eloengoe, ba wamōhōi famahaō zaboto ba dōdō. (*Jak. 1, 22*).

28 Sasi si lō boto, ba i'o'aja hoekoe; ba isowo zi lō atoe'ō bawa zebocae horō.

29 Ba zango'aja andrō, ba no moehōnagō mo'e'asiwai wotoe, ba si manō mbōzibōzi ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō. (*F. 26, 3*).

FAZA 20.

Famangelama: Ba wemaboemaboe ba ba wa'areoe ba ba walimosa.

No sango'aja nagoe andrō ba si fageogoea zi maboe ita; dozi ha niha zi maboemaboe da'ō, ba tebai atoeatoea. (*F. 23, 29-35; 31, 5*).

Fameta'oe zala'wa, ba no hoelō wendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ha niha zangandrō fōnoenia, ba no sama'oea famoenoe. (*F. 16, 14; 19, 12*).

I'eboea'ō doeriania niha, na lō iha-tō'ō ia ba wasosota; ba ha niha zi lō tōdō, ba no somasi fageogoeasa. Sareoe, ba lō mangahalō na ba'wa, ba na idōnadōna dania mboea nowi, na ba'wa wamasi, ba lō hadia ia. (*F. 6, 6-8*).

Idanō sabacha nichoi dōdō niha barō doto, ba si so tōdō, ba isooesooe ja'wa. (*F. 18, 4*).

Ahatō dozi niha faloecha zebocae tōdō, ba ha niha zanōndra niha si lō farōi?

Na so zatoelō tōdō, sanōrō lalania lō sinegoe, ba faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō nononia foerinia. (*F. 14, 26. Sin. 112, 2*).

Razo sidadao ba dadaoma wangoe-hoekoe, ba ifazawili fefoe zi lō sōchi, hōrōnia. (*Sin. 101, 3-8*).

Ha niha zi tola mangoema'ō: „No oehaogō dōdōgoe; no aheta horōgoe?” (*F. 28, 13; 30, 12*).

Domboea zaga ba domboea zoe'a-zoe'a, ba no faoma ni'ogorofi Jehowa. (*A. 23. F. 11, 1*).

Soe'a nono matocae sa'ae, ba oroma ba mboeaboecania, na sohachaoe ba na sadōlō dōdōnia. (*F. 22, 6*).

Tōgi dalinga samondrongo ba hōrō sangila niha, ba faoma niwōwōi Jehowa.

Bōi omasi'ō wemōrō, fa bōi noemana ndra'oegō; faboka hōrōoe, ba lō ambō gōoc. (*F. 6, 10*).

„Si lō sōchi! si lō sōchi!” i'wa'ō sowōli; ba na no aefa ia, ba isoenia ia.

- 15 So sa gana'a, ba no fahōna mani-mani, ba aja seboea bōli mbewe si so fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 16 Na so zi mōi ba wali ba niha bō'ō, ba halō mbaroenia, ba halō gade chōnia, bōrō niha bō'ō andrō. (*F. 6, 1-5; 27, 13*).
- 17 Ami ba mbawa niha gō nilimo, ba dania ba fazozo ba mbawania nene. (*F. 9, 17*).
- 18 Localoea wamagōlō nihonogōi, ba haogō wamatōrō, na manowō'ō.
- 19 Samokai si tobini, ba no sanandra-waisi avōnia; andrō bōi fabaja ndra'oegō ba zoja bewe. (*F. 24, 6*).
- 20 Sangelifi amania ba inania, ba no si mate fandroe ba daloe zogōmigōmi. (*Moz. 11, 17*).
- 21 Ondrōita, nichamō ba wa'aōsō wamobōrō, ba lō howoehowoe ba gafoeriatā.
- 22 Bōi wā'ō: „Oesoelōni zi lō sōchi”; dōnadōna chō Jehowa, ba itolō'ō. (*F. 24, 29. Rom. 12, 17-19*).
- 23 Famodomboea saga ba i'ogorofi Jehowa, ba si lō sōchi waliēra falimosa. (*A. 10*).
- 24 Jehowa zangoehoeke beka niha; ba niha andrō — he moroi wa'aboto ba dōdōnia lalania?
- 25 Tandrawa niha, na iwa'ō manō: „Ni'amoni'ō”, ba na awena itoelo tōdōnia, na no awai ifaboe'oe.
- 26 Razo satocatoea, ba ifazawili zeboea horō, ba ifatōrō chōra gaolo wamōbōrō wache. (*Sin. 101, 8*).
- 27 Fandroe nitoenoe Jehowa dōdō niha, isoeloei mbate'e mboto fefoe. (*Kor. I. 2, 11*).
- 28 Nōe razo wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi; ba ibe'e toewoetoevoe dadaomania wa'omasi andrō. (*F. 16, 12*).
- 29 Lachōmi nono matoea wa'abōlōra; ba aja zatoea, ba hoewa andrō. (*F. 16, 31*).
- 30 Fangeheta zi lō sōchi zocho sendro ba bōzibōzi sanōsō ōsi, irege ba zabacha.

FAZA 21.

Famahaō ba zi sōchi, nitarō ba dōdō.

- Amaedola nidanō ba mbombo dōdō razo, ba danga Jehowa; ba zomasi ia ifatōrō, fefoe gofoe heza. (*Sin. 33, 15*).
- Ba wamaigi niha, ba no adōlō lalania fefoe; ba Jehowa zanoelo tōdō [niha]. (*F. 16, 2; 24, 12*).
- Folaoe satoelō ba sadōlō zomasi Jehowa, moroi ba zoemange nitaba. (*Sam. I. 15, 22. Jes. 1, 11-13. Hos. 6, 6*).
- Hocha hōrō ba fajaḡasa dōdō — fangahalō zeboea horō, ba no horō. (*Jes. 2, 11*).
- Localoea nichoi dōdō zowōlō'ōlō, ba no hare; ba ba zi da'ida'i manō, ba isaḡa wa'ate'ala. (*F. 22, 29*).
- Ana'a nisōndra ba walimosa, ba no angi, ba zangaloei famoenoe. (*F. 10, 2*).
- Famalangōgō zeboea horō ayōra, ba i'oloi'ō ira, me no techōra wolaoe satoelō.
- Lala niha sonoro horō, ba no a-kiwōkiwō; ba sohaoehae tōdō, ba satoelō ilae.
- Sōchi na ba mboemboe nomo jaḡa so ita, moroi na oroedoe ita jomo ba ndra alawe si fasosososo. (*A. 19. F. 25, 24*).
- Tōdō zeboea horō, ba no somasi si lō sōchi; lō faloecha nawōnia wa'ahachō dōdō chōnia.
- Na la'otoc'ō zango'aja, ba atoea toea zi no adōlō tōdō; ba na lafa-haō zatoeatoea, ba ihalō chōnia wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 19, 25*).
- Satoelō (Lowalangi) zamaigimaigi omo zeboea horō; gōna fa'atekiko zeboea horō ibe'e.
- Sondroehō tōgi dalingania ba wangarōngarō zi noemana, ba lō'ō gōi tefondrondrongo linia, na baḡa mangarōngarō ia.
- Fangalōsi wōnoe game'ela si lō moe'oroma'ō, ba famadōhō wa'abao

- dōdō mboeala nibini'ō ba nono mbaroe. (*Sam. I. 25, 18*).
- 15 Ba zatoelō tōdō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō wolaoe satoelō; ba ba zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba sata'oe ira.
- 16 Niha sondrōi lala wa'atoeatoea, ba ba zoroedoe bechoe zi mate ahono dania.
- 17 Somasi fangomoeso dōdō, ba noemana dania; ba somasi agoe ba fanicha samohoea, ba lō isōndra wo'ana'a. (*F. 23, 21*).
- 18 Hōli zatoelō tōdō dania zeboea horō, ba fangali zadōlō tōdō zi farōi. (*F. 11, 8*).
- 19 Sōchi na ba danō si mate so nomoda, moroi na so chōda ndra alawe si fasosososo ba sofōnoefōnoe. (*A. 9*).
- 20 Gīrōgīrō omasiō ba fanicha zi so ba nomo zatoeatoea; ba niha si lō tōdō, ba zoemaewe ibe'e.
- 21 Solohi fa'atoelō ba fa'eboea dōdō, ba isōndra wa'aeri ba fa'atoelō dōdō ba fa'eboea dōi.
- 22 Satoeatoea andrō, ba atoe'a ba mbanoea zabōlō, ba idoedoe gōli, si no abe'e dōdōra. (*F. 24, 5*).
- 23 Sanaro bewenia, awō lelania, ba lō gōna ia famakao ibe'e. (*F. 13, 3*).
- 24 Si faja'wa ba seboea hoea, ba lafotōi sango'aja, solaoe hoea si tenga inōtō.
- 25 Ba zareoe, ba toballi famoenoe wangisōnia, me lō edōna mohalōwō dangania. (*F. 13, 4*).
- 26 Si lō aetoe wangisō zareoe; ba satoelō tōdō, ba mame'e; lō fa'atali.
- 27 Soemange nibe'e zeboea horō, ba no ni'ogorofi [Jehowa]; ba mendroea manō, na horō mbōrō wame'e ja'ia. (*F. 15, 8*).
- 28 Sasi sofaja, ba tekiko dania, ba fehede zamondrongo li, ba si mōna. (*F. 19, 5, 9*).
- 29 Sabe'e bawa zeboea horō; ba satoelō tōdō, ba ifaigi heza itōrō.
- 30 Lō fa'atoeatoea ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ba lō nichoi dōdō, sola'wa Jehowa.
- 31 Lafangarō koedo, na ba'wa wanoe-

wō, ba femōna, ba chō Jehowa moroi. (*Sin. 33, 12. Jes. 31, 1. 3*).

FAZA 22.

I. Fango'ozoei famahaō si fōfōna andre: Amachoita hadia ia, ba gamoeata niha. II. Famaroe dōdō, ba wamondrongo li wa'atoeatoea andrō. III. Nōnōnōnō: amachoita ni'ozaragō.

- I. Seboea bōli dōi si sōchi, moroi 1
ba gana'a seboea, ba si sōchi moroi
ba wirō ba moroi ba mbalaki wa'e-
boea dōdō. (*Sangomb. 7, 1*).
- Faloecha ira zo'ana'a zi noemana; 2
sombōi ja'ira fefoe, ba ja'ia Jehowa.
Satoeatoea, ba i'ila wamakao, ba 3
ibini'ō ia; ba sowōhōwōhō, ba latōrō
manō, ba te'ala. (*F. 27, 12*).
- Loeo wa lō faja'wa, leeo wangata'oe 4
Jehowa, ba fa'eboea gana'a ba fa'e-
boca dōi ba fa'aeri.
- Ba lala zabila tōdō, ba so ndroi ba 5
so wesoe gahe; ba sondrorogō no-
sonia, ba ihene.
- Fahaō nono matoea, faigi ginōtō; 6
ba lō'ō gōi ibōhōli, na satoea ia.
(*F. 20, 11*).
- Samatōrō si noemana zo'ana'a; ba 7
samalali ana'a, ba toballi sawoejoe
zame'e nifalali.
- Sanaroe si lō atoelō, ba ibasi wa- 8
makiko; ba bōzibōzinia, na mofō-
noe ia, ba ariri. (*Job. 4, 8*).
- Si sōchi tōdō, ba faloecha howoe 9
howoe; me ichete ō zi noemana
mbalazonia. (*F. 19, 17*).
- Fofanō zango'aja, ba fao chōnia 10
wasosota; ba tebato wagoeagoesa
ba fangaila. (*F. 26, 20. Moz. I. 21,*
9. 10).
- Somasi fa'ohaoehaoe dōdō, si so 11
bewe omasiō, chōnia fahoewoe razo.
(*Sin. 101, 6*).
- Hōrō Jehowa zondrorogō fa'aboto 12
ba dōdō; ba fehede zi farōi andrō,
ba lō boto ibe'e.
- Imane zareoe: „So zingo baero, ma 13
dania niboenoe ndra'o ba golajama.”
(*F. 26, 13*).

- 14 Kohokoho sabacha mbawa ndra alawe bō'ō, ba da'ō bacha alaoe zofōnoe Jehowa. (*F. 5, 3. 4; 23, 27*).
- 15 Ba dōdō nono matoea, ba no fabōbō wa'owōhō mowa; ba bōzibōzi fangotoe'ō wameta ja'ia chōnia. (*F. 23, 14; 29, 17*).
- 16 Na lafakao zi noemana, ba mohare ia; ba na mame'e ba zo'ana'a, ba fa'ate'alania.
- 17 II. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba fondrondrongo, li zatoeatoea ba faoedoe'ō tōdōoe wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe andrō.
- 18 Sōchi sa, na ō'ir'ō'ō ba dōdōoe; ena'ō na lō awoe'a ia fefoe, ba mbeweoe.
- 19 Ena'ō manōtōna ndra'oegō chō Jehowa, ba da'ō oefahaō ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, ja'oegō nifahaōgoe.
- 20 Hadia, tenga si sōchi nisoeragoe chōoe, famobawa lala ba famotochi?
- 21 Ena'ō oefarongō'ō chōoe zi doehoe, taroma li sarō, fa ō'he li salacha lō mangiwa dōdō, ba zamatenge ja'oegō.
- 22 III. Bōi osindra'oei zi so chō zi noemana, me no si noemana ia, ba bōi hoendragō zi no gōna famakao, ba mbawa gōli.
- 23 Jehowa sa zolohe ba lala hoehoeora, ba i'etoe'ō noso zi anagōi ja'ira. (*F. 23, 11*).
- 24 Bōi ae awō zofōnoefōnoe, ba bōi faofao ndra'oegō ba zi ono wōnoetō. (*F. 29, 22*).
- 25 Fa bōi ōfamaha ndra'oegō ba nitōrōnia andrō, ba fa bōi ōwōwōi dandra'wa wamoenoemō.
- 26 Bōi oroeedō'ō ndra'oegō ba zi fara'oera'oe tanga, ba zi mōi ba wali ba gōmō. (*F. 6, 1*).
- 27 Na lō chōoe famoe'a gōmō dania, ba hana wa ōloeloe dofooe barōoe?
- 28 Bōi woe'ai nola fōna, nitaroe'ō ndra toeae. (*F. 23, 10. Moz. V. 27, 17*).
- 29 Na ō'ila niha satarō tōdō ba ha-
- lōwōnia, ba tola mōi ia enoni razo, alacha lō mōi ia ba zi lō tōi. (*F. 21, 5*).

FAZA 23.

Tohoetohoe: Amachoita ba wemanga ba fa bōi mohorō ba fa bōi maboemaboe.

- Na moedadao ndra'oegō ba we- 1
manga, ba bōi olifoegō'ō ha nina
zi so ba ngaiōe.
Ba faoedoe'ō zi'oli ba dōdōtōlōoe, 2
na sanani ndra'oegō.
Bōi isō zami andrō chōnia, me no 3
ō si falimo.
Bōi eregeisi dōdōoe, ba wangeboea 4
ana'a; bōhōli wa'onecheoe andrō.
(*F. 28, 22. Sangomb. 9, 11*).
- Hadia, edōna ōfaigifaigi ia, ba no 5
tobali angi? Lō zi lō ifaigi chōnia
gafi, si mane afi mojo, si sa'wa ba-
noea si ja'wa.
Bōi ā gō nibe'e zafōchō tōdō, ba 6
bōi isō zami andrō chōnia.
Hoelō zamatoetoeoe tōdōnia ia; 7
imane chōoc: A! badoe! ba lō fao
dōdōnia chōoe.
Si no ō'ā, ba ōfoeli ō'oeta'ō; ba 8
hadia zi no ōhaogō fehedeoe, ba
no zajazaja gōlō.
Bōi farongō'ō ba zi lō tōdō wehe- 9
deoe; lō'ō sa atō ba dōdōnia wa'-
atoeatoea andrō ba daroma limō.
Bōi woe'ai nola fōna, ba bōi hoe- 10
ndragō mbenoea zi lō ama. (*F. 22, 28*).
- Me no sabōlō zangorifi ja'ira — 11
ja'ia zolohe ba lala hoehoeora chōoe.
Loeloe dōdōoe ba wotoe, ba be'e 12
mbōrō dalingaoe ba wehede si so
fa'aboto ba dōdō.
Bōi ambōsi wotoe ba nono matoea; 13
lō'ō sa mate ia, na ōhare'ō chōnia
noeē.
Ōbōzi sa ia oeē, ba tobali ō'efa'ō 14
mbechoenia ba narako. (*F. 13, 24; 22, 15*).
- He onogoe, na atoeatoea dōdōoe, 15
ba omoeso gōi dōdōgoe.
Ba owoeawoea bacha mboeagoe, 16
na satoelō ilaoe beweoe.

- 17 Bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zamazōchi
horō; fangata'oei Jehowa onorogōi
tōdō.
- 18 Si ndroehoe, so na sa zi so fō-
nada, ba tenga faja wanōtōnamō
andrō.
- 19 Fondrondrongo, ja'ogō onogoe, ba
ja atoeatōea ndra'ogō, ba faoe-
doegō tōdōoe lala sadōlō.
- 20 Bōi orōedoe ndra'ogō ba zama-
doemadoe toeo ba ba zoloe'alo'easi
diwo. (*Loek. 21, 34*).
- 21 Noemana sa dania zamadoemadoe
toeo, fabaja soloe'alo'e'a, ba loea-
loea wemōrōmōrō, ba fa hatō atoe-
ala noecha. (*A. 25-35; F. 21, 17;
20, 13*).
- 22 Fondrondrongo li namae so'ono
ja'ogō, ba bōi ositengagō ninaoe,
na atoea ia. (*F. 1, 8*).
- 23 Si doehoe ōli, ba bōi foeli amawa,
fa'atōeatōea ba fangenanō ba fa'a-
boto ba dōdō.
- 24 Owōeawōea sibai dōdō zi so'ono sa-
toelō tōdō; ba si no mo'ono sa-
toeatōea, ba omoeso dōdō chōnia.
F. 10, 1).
- 25 Ja omoeso dōdō ndra amaoe inaoe,
ba ja owōeawōea dōdō zadono ja-
oegō.
- 26 **Chōgos be'e dōdōoe, ja'ogō onogoe,
ba ja omasi hōrōoe lala andrō
chōgoe.**
- 27 Kohokoho sabacha sa ndra alawe
somas fohorō, ba ba'a side'ide
bawa ndra alawe bō'ō. (*F. 22, 14*).
- 28 Sanaronaro ia, si mane soraboe, ba
ato zi farōi niha ibe'e. (*F. 7, 12*).
- 29 Ha chō so wa'alai? ha chō so wa'-
afa'aōkō? ha chō so wasosota? ha
chō so wanganōgarō? ha niha ze-
socho, lō bōrōbōrō? ha niha zindro-
endroemō hōrō?
- 30 Ja'ia zi bongisi wamadoemadoe
toco, si mōi ba wanandra nifola-
roe. (*F. 20, 1. Jes. 5, 11. 22*).
- 31 Bōi faigifaigi doeo, na no ojo'ojo,
na si takile ia ba mako, na sōchi
wa'alele ba dōlōtōlō.
- 32 Ba loealeania, ba si fara'oe ia,

hoelō goelō, si fa'oesoe, hoelō gō'ō.
Si tenga inōtō i'ila dania hōrōoe, 33
ba si fakoejoe ilaoe tōdōoe.
Ba hoelō zi mōrō ba daloe nasi 34
ndra'ogō, ba hoelō zi mōrō ba
mbalō dōla lojo.
„No labōzibōzido, ba lō safōchō 35
chōgoe; no labagobagodo, ba lō
oe'ila. Ha wa'ara tokeado? Ba oe-
tohoegō wolaoe zoei.” (*Jes 56, 12*).

FAZA 24.

Fango'ozoei: I. Nibologō dōdō.

II. Tohoetohoe, niwā'ō zatoeatōea.

1. Bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba niha 1
si lō sōchi tōdō, ba bōi omasi
ndra'ogō, mōi'ō awōra.
Famalangōgō awōra sa zomasi dō- 2
dōra, ba famakao nilaoe mbewera.
Fa'atōeatōea wangotomosi nomo, 3
ba era'era ba dōdō wanganonia.
Ba fa'aboto ba dōdō wamo'ōsi naha 4
girōgirō, girōgirō seboea bōli ba
girōgirō omasiō. (*F. 31, 10-31*).
- Sabōlō niha satōeatōea, ba ba niha 5
si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba oi so
wa'abe'e.
Na sōchi wamatōrō, ba mōna ndra'- 6
oegō ba wanoewō; ha ba zi lō
ambō samolala tōdō, ba so wango-
rifi. (*F. 20, 18; 11, 14*).
- Si lō tōdō, ba lō ichamō wa'atōea- 7
toea, ba lō hedehedenia ba mbawa
gōli.
Sangaloei folaoe si lō sōchi, ba la- 8
fotōi sanao horō.
Fa'owōhō mowa horō andrō, ba 9
sogoro niha bō'ō zango'aja.
Na hoelō zi lō dōladōla ndra'ogō, 10
na ba'wa wamakao, ba si lō boto
wa'abōlōoe.
Orifi nisōbi ta'io ba wamoenoe, ba 11
sanawā nitaba bagira, lō dōladōla,
ba tenawā! (*Job. 29, 12. Sin. 82, 4*).
- Ba na ōwā'ō ena'ō: „Lō niringo- 12
ma hadia ia”, ba si ndroehoe,
aboto ba dōdō zanoelo tōdō niha
andrō, ba sangila zamaigimaigi nō-
sooe, ba isoelōni ba niha wolaoenia.
(*F. 16, 2. Sam. I. 16, 7. Rom. 2, 6*).

- 13 \bar{A} ẁe ẁani; ja'oegō onogoe, me no
si sōchi, ba sami ba gararooe nōsi
gawa'awa.
- 14 Amaedola da'ō be'e ba dōdōoe
wa'atoeatoea andrō: na no ōsō-
ndra ia, ba so na sa zi so fōnaoe,
ba tebai toballi faja wanōtōnamō.
(*F. 23, 18*).
- 15 Bōi darodarogō nahia zatoclō tōdō,
ja'oegō seboea horō, ba bōi doe-
doegō waratenia.
- 16 Mewitoe sa alaoe zatoelō tōdō, ba
mewitoe ifoeli maoso; ba seboea
horō, ba tetaroe mbagi, na gōna
famakao. (*Job. 5, 19. Sin. 37, 24*).
- 17 Na alaoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba
bōi omoesoi'ō tōdō; ba na tetaroe
mbagina, ba bōi owoeawoca dō-
dōoe. (*Job. 31, 29*).
- 18 Fa bōi i'ila Jehowa, ba aboea chō-
nia, ba lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoe ia ba
da'ō no mege.
- 19 Bōi maoso dōdōoe ba zamazōchi
si lō sōchi, ba bōi afōchō dōdōoe
ba zeboea horō. (*F. 3, 31. Sin. 37, 1;
73, 3*).
- 20 Lō'ō sa si so fōna zi lō sōchi;
fandroe zeboea horō, ba mate.
(*F. 13, 9*).
- 21 Ata'oeŋi Jehowa, ja'oegō onogoe,
ba ata'oeŋi razō, bōi ae awō zola'wa.
(*Fet. I. 2, 17*).
- 22 Itōrō dania ira famakiko, lō moe-
dōnadōna; ha zangila ha wa'ara,
ba faoma tekiko ira. (*Rom. 13, 2*).
- 23 II. Ni'wa'ō zatocatōea gōi da'e:
Na eboea dōdō zamboeana ba wa-
ngoehoekeoe, ba no si lō sōchi.
(*Moz. III. 19, 15*).
- 24 Sangama'ō ba zi so horō: „Lō
horōoe”, ba ni'elifi niha sato, ni'-
elifi soi niha.
- 25 Ba sangatoelō'ō fangoehoekeoe, ba
faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō, mōi
chōra howoehowoe ba si sōchi.
- 26 Si fa'ago bawa chō nawōnia zi
gōna fanema li. (*F. 15, 23*).
- 27 Asiwai halōwōoe bacro, haogō wo-
nowi, awena dania molaoe omo
ndra'oegō chōoe.
- Bōi ae sasi ba chō nawōoe, lō bō- 28
rō; hadia, edōna'ō ōlaoe waja be-
weoe? (*F. 19, 5*).
- Bōi ōmane: „Nilaoenia chōgoe oe- 29
laoe chōnia gōi, oesoelōni ba zamō-
sana wolaoenia.” (*F. 20, 22*).
- No oetōrō hinōloe nowi niha sa- 30
reee, ba singa kaboe nagoe ba niha
si lō tōdō,
ba hiza, no tehawoe o'o, no toba- 31
loe doe'oe mbolonia, ba ōlinia, ba
no aso'a.
- Ba oenehegō, oetōngōni, oefaigi ba 32
oehalō fanena'wa chōgoe.
- Femōrō ma'ifoe, fa'alaoe hōrō ma'- 33
ifoe, famatahō tanga ma'ifoe, ba
wolombase. (*F. 6, 9-11*).
- Ba itōrō'ō moroi sa fa'anoemana, 34
hoelō niha sanōrō tanō, awō wa'-
ambō, timba zi no mangarō. (*F. 10,
4*).

III.

FAZA 25.

Oroedoea ni'wa'ō Zelomo, ni'ozara-
gō me loeo razō Hisikia.

Ni'wa'ō Zelomo gōi da'e. Ni'ozar- 1
ragō zi so chō Hisikia razō mado
Joeda andrō.

Ba Lowalangi, ba fangeboea doe- 2
riania, na ibini'ō hadia ia, ba ba
razō niha, ba fangeboea doeria,

na la'aloei sibai, na so hadia ia.
Si mane fa'alawa mbanoea si jawā 3
ba si manc fa'abacha danō si tooe,

si manō gōi dōdō razō, wa tebai
tesōndra.

Na laheta gachozila ba wirō, ba 4
mofozoe gamagama nifazōchi doeka
gana'a.

Nifofanō ba ngai razō zolaoe si lō 5
sōchi, ba mōi fangaro dadaomania
wa'atoelō. (*F. 16, 12*).

Bōi mohocha ndra'oegō fōna razō, 6
ba bōi bali'ō nahaoe naha zeboea.

Sōchi na lamane chōoe: Fa'ese'ō 7
mija'wa; moroi na tánō tooe labe'e
ndra'oegō, ba zanehe zala'wa, si no
ō'ila mege. (*Loek. 14, 7-11*).

Bōi alio fasoso ndra'oegō; he ōwisa 8

- sa dania, na no aila ndra'oegō ibe'e awōoe?
- 9 Fatoenō hoehoeoe chō nawōoe, ba bōi bokai hadia zi tobini chō nawōoe; (*F. 20, 19*).
- 10 Fa bōi i'ailasi ndra'oegō samondro-ngo, ba tebai sa'ae dōhō doeriamō si lō sōchi.
- 11 Si mane boea gae balaki ba wiga firō, si manō daroma li ba ginōtō. (*F. 15, 23*).
- 12 Si mane walewale ana'a ba aja balaki, si manō zame'e lala ba dōgi dalinga samondrongo.
- 13 Si mane fa'okafoekafoe deoe si bakoe, na ba'wa wamasi, si manō zingenge si lō faja, ba zamatenge ja'ia; okafoekafoe dōdō zochō ja'ia ibe'e.
- 14 Si mane lawoeo, awō nangi si lō teoe, si manō niha sanoeno ja'ia ba mboeala, si lō ibe'e. (*Fet. II. 2, 17*).
- 15 Fa'ebolo dōdō wangai dōdō zangoehoeke, ba famatō dōla lela si lō fōnoe. (*F. 15, 1*).
- 16 Na ōsōndra ōe wani, ba ā ndrohoendrohoe, ena'ō bōi tōra fa'aboeso, fa bōi ōfoeli ō'oeta'ō.
- 17 Bōi asese'ō we'amōi jomo ba nomo nawōoe, fa bōi afōli ia ndra'oegō ba fa bōi fatoewoe ndra'oegō chōnia.
- 18 Farōcha ba gari ba ono wana satarō niha, si mōi sasi sofaja ba chō nawōnia. (*F. 19, 5*).
- 19 Amaedola mboha si no obooe hoenō ba amaedola gahe si no fabesoe wanōtōna ba zi farōi na ba'wa wamakao.
- 20 Si mane sameta baroe na ba'wa wa'afoe ba si mane folaoe asio ba gigimō, si manō zanoenō ba zaboe tōdō.
- 21 Na olofo zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba be'e gōnia, ba na owōchi dōdōnia, ba fabadoegō chōnia nidanō. (*Rom. 12, 20. Mat. 5, 44*).
- 22 Na ōmanō, ba ō'owoeoi mbo galitō ba hōgōnia, ba Jehowa zanolōni chōoe.
- 23 Angi moroi jōoe, ba ifa'aso deoe,
- ba falelalelasa nibini'ō, ba ifobōrō wa'abao mbawa.
- Sōchi na ba mboemboe nomo ja'wa 24 so ita, moroi na oroeoe jomo ita ba ndra alawe si fasosososo. (*F. 21, 9. 19*).
- Si mane idanō kafoe ba lela si 25 no odoefodoefo, si manō doeria si sōchi, moroi ba danō sarōoc.
- Si mane oemboe si no olotoe ba 26 si mane ba'a nifakoejoe, si manō zatoelō sangiwa fōna zeboea horō.
- Na abōlō oja ta'ā ōe wani, ba lō 27 sōchi; ba na ta'aloealoei tōdōda zafōchō fangaloei, ba cboca dōida.
- Si tebai manaha tōdōnia, ba no hoelō 28 mbanoea si no atoe'a sanoewō, banoea si lō ōli. (*F. 22, 11*).

FAZA 26.

Fa lō tōdō ba fa lō sōchi, ba tengga nifosoemange.

- Si mane teoc si bakoc, na ba'wa 1 wa'aoechoc zino ba si mane teoe. na ba'wa wamasi, si manō wa lō fabōbō zoemange ba zi lō tōdō. (*A. 8*).
- Si mane siliwī sanōrō ba si mane 2 katawaena si hombo, si manō wangelifi si lō bōrō, lō gōna.
- Ba koedo, ba bōzibōzi, ba ba ga- 3 lide, ba fesoe mbawa, — si manō wa'afabōbō noee ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō. (*Sin. 32, 9. F. 10, 13*).
- Bōi be'e dali walōtōdō chōnia wa- 4 nema li zi lō tōdō, ba bōi ōfala'wala'wa ndra'oegō chōnia.
- Be'e zoei dali walōtōdō chōnia wa- 5 nema li zi lō tōdō, fa bōi ibali satocatoea ia.
- Sanaba ahenia ba sanōlō famakao 6 zangoroi'ō hadia ia chō zi lō tōdō.
- Si mane ahe zomboejoemboejoe, 7 si no mana'wana'wa, si manō gamaedola ba mbewe zi lō tōdō.
- Hoelō zamatōfa kara ba riboribo, 8 si manō zamosoemange si lō tōdō. (*A. 1*).
- Si mane loealoea ndroi ba danga 9 zi no maboe toea, si manō gamaedola ba mbewe zi lō tōdō.

- 10 Localoca zoja, ba fefoe hadia ia, ba isaŵa zi lõ boto bõli gũlõ zi lõ tõdõ, awõ zangoni ja'ia.
- 11 Hoelõ nasoe samoeli ja'ia ba goetania, si manõ zi lõ tõdõ samoeli-moeli molaoe fa lõ tõdõ andrõ. (*Fet. II. 2, 22*).
- 12 Na õ'ila niha sangoema'õ tõdõnia satoeatoea ia — ba abe'e na dõdõ ba zowõhõ mowa, moroi ba chõnia andrõ. (*F. 3, 7*).
- 13 Imane sareoe: „So zingo ba lala, singo ba daloe newali.” (*F. 22, 13*).
- 14 Si mane lagõ mbawandroehõ, si tefoejefoejoe ba izinia andrõ, si manõ zareoe ba doefonia. (*F. 6, 9—11*).
- 15 Na no ifonoemalõ ba wiga dangania niha sareoe, ba afõchõ chõnia wamoeli ba mbavania. (*F. 19, 24*).
- 16 Ba dõdõ zareoe, ba atoeatoea ia, moroi ba zi dafitoe, si no atoeatoea wanema li.
- 17 Si maoso tõdõ ba wagoegagocasa si tenga hoehoeonia, ba no amaedola zondra'oe talinga nono nasoe sanõrõ.
- 18 Si mane sowõhõ, samazaoemba alitõ ba solaoe ono wana famoenoe,
- 19 si manõ niha, si no molimo awõnia ba sangoema'õ dania: „Boedegoe manõ.”
- 20 Na lõ eoe sa'ae, ba mate galitõ, ba na lõ samatooe awõnia, ba dõhõ wasosota. (*F. 22, 10*).
- 21 Fonõnõ mbo, ba acho ba fonõnõ galitõ, ba eoe, ba si manõ niha somasi fasosota, no fondrooe'õ wagoegagocasa. (*F. 15, 18*).
- 22 Li zamatooe awõnia, ba no hoelõ gũ sami; abacha si tooe isaŵa. (*F. 18, 8*).
- 23 Si mane sõnõ wirõ nilaoe ba gero mbowoa tanõ, si manõ mbewe zabao, ba tõdõ si lõ sõchi.
- 24 Si fatioe tõdõ, ba ibini'õ dõdõnia bewenia, ba bacha barõ dotonia, ba ifachai waja.
- 25 Na ihaogõ linia, ba bõi fadoehoe
- dõdõoe chõnia; fitoe ngawalõ sa zogoro ita, si so ba dõdõnia. He meziŵa tobini watioesa andrõ 26 barõ walimosa, ba teboka zoei walõsõchi zi manõ, ba zi faloecha banoea.
- Sogaroelõsoelõsoe, ba alaoe bacha, 27 ba samagaõlõ gowe, ba chõnia tegaõlõ mangawoeli. (*Sin. 7, 16. Sangomb. 10, 8*).
- Lela sofaja, ba fatioe ba nifoefoe- 28 nia; ba bewe nihaogõhaogõ, ba ilaogõ nawõnia.

FAZA 27.

Bõi jamoesoeno ia niha, bõi ja-farõi, ba bõi faloecha walõtõdõ.

Bõi soeno ndra'oegõ irege mahe- 1 moloe, me lõ õ'ila hadia zi toemboe ma'õchõ. (*Jak. 4, 13, 14*).

Jamoesoeno ndra'oegõ niha bõ'õ, ba 2 bõi bawaoe; niha baero, ba bõi bewee. (*Kor. II. 10, 12*).

Alacha aboea gara ba alacha noro 3 nene, ba no aboea moroi ba zi domboea andrõ wa'abao dõdõ zi lõ tõdõ.

Alacha mo'otoc wa'abao dõdõ ba 4 alacha falawoe wõnoe — ba ha niha zanaha fa'olohoe andrõ?

Sõchi wanegoe, si lõ moebini'õ, 5 moroi ba wa'omasi, si lõ moe'oro-ma'õ.

Moroi ba dõdõ si sõchi, na ibago 6 ita sangomasi'õ ja'ita, ba no si falawoe, na fa'ago bawachõda zi fatioc tõdõ chõda. (*Sin. 141, 5*).

Si no abeso, ba ihoendrahoeindra 7 nõsi wani, ba ba zolofo, ba ami gõi zafeto fefoe.

Hoelõ wofo soloi, sondrõi azoeni- 8 nia, si manõ niha sondrõi omonia. Fangomoeso dõdõ wanicha, awõ 9 nitotoenoe samohoea; ba ami chõda zi fahoewoe chõda, na ifobawa lala chõda, soroi ba dõdõ.

Bõi rõi zi fahoewoe chõoe ba si 10 fahoewoe chõ namae, ba bõi ae ba nomo dalifocsõoe, na baŵa gõ-na'õ safõchõ chõoe. Sõchi zi fahatõ

- omo ba zahatō andrō, moroi ba dalifoēsō si no arōoe. (*F. 14, 20*).
- 11 Ja atoeatoea ndra'ogō, ja'ogō onogoe; omoēsō'ō dōdōgoe, ena'ō oe'ila oeboe'a, na so zanandra'waisi ja'odo.
- 12 Satoeatoea, ba i'ila wamakao, ba ibini'ō ia; ba sambō tōdō, ba latōrō manō, ba te'ala. (*F. 21, 29; 22, 3*).
- 13 Halō mbaroenia, me no mōi ia ba wali ba niha bō'ō, ba halō gade zi so chōnia, bōrō hochoeo mbō'ō. (*F. 20, 16*).
- 14 Na so zangeboea linia wangowai awōnia, na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba labali fangelifi chōnia.
- 15 Ahe zagō na ba'wa deoe ba ira alawe somasi fasososo, ba no fagōlōgōlō. (*F. 19, 13; 25, 24*).
- 16 Sanena'wa ja'ia, ba no sanena'wa angi, ba no sondra'oe fanicha tangania kambōlō.
- 17 Si'ōli, ba no fangatarōsi zi'ōli, ba si manō wa i'atarōsi dōdō nawōnia niha nihā.
- 18 Sangehao tōla marafala, ba i'a mboeania; ba samaigimaigi hadia zogoena chō zochō ja'ia, ba nifo-soemange.
- 19 Si mane ba nidanō, wa oroma chalachala mbawada, si manō gōi dōdō niha chō nawōnia niha.
- 20 Banoea tooe ba awoewoecha, ba tebai aboeso, si manō gōi wa tebai aboeso hōrō niha. (*F. 30, 15. 16. Sangomb. 1, 8*).
- 21 Toega lawoe ba wolaogō firō, ba alitō ba loeha ja'wa ba wolaoegō ana'a, ba ba niha, ba dali nisoeno, bocaboeania.
- 22 He na ōtoetoe ba lōsoe zi lō tōdō haloe, nifao ba wache, ba lō'ō zoei dōhō walōtōdō andrō chōnia.
- 23 Faigi sibai he visa mbiribiri chōoe, hōrōhōrōgō rorogōfōoe.
- 24 Tenga si lō mamalōmalō wa'asō, ba hadia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara zaembōe? (*Tim. I. 6, 7*).
- 25 Na no ahori ndroe'oe, ba na no ifoeli
- molewiō, ba na no la'oe baose ndroe'oe hili,
ba so chōoe nono mbiribiri ba wa-
monoecha ja'ogō ba si matoea
mbiribiri, bōli mbenoea.
Ba iroegi balazooe ōsi zoesoe na-
mbi ba balazo zoroijomooe fefoe
ba lalazo zi manga gazi chōoe ono
alawe.
- FAZA 28.**
- Fanogoe dōdō. Ja ahowoe zangehao boeaboeania.
- Seboea horō, ba moloi, he w'a'ae
lō solohi, ba satoelō, ba sabe'e
tōdō, si mane ono zingo.
Ba wa lō ataelō ba danō ato zala-
w'a, ba na so niha si so fa'aboto
ba dōdō ba fangila watahōgō, ba
lō teboelō wa'atoelō.
Niha si no noemana ba si no samakao
si noemana, ba no hoelō deoe si
hanigō hadia ia ba si lō molohe
balazo.
Sangositengagō oroisa, ba lasoenozeb-
oea horō; ba solo'ō oroisa, ba mo-
fōnoe chōra. (*Sin. 19, 14*).
Niha si lō sōchi, ba lō la'ila hadia
zatoelō, ba ba zangaloei Jehowa.
ba ahori aboto ba dōdō fefoe hadia
ia.
Sōchi zi noemana, sanōrō lalania,
lō singoe, moroi ba zo'ana'a sanōrō
lala sabila (*F. 19, 1*).
Solo'ō oroisa, ba no ono satoea-
toea; ba si faofao ba zoloe'alo'e'a,
ba no fangaila namania. (*F. 13, 22*).
Sangeboea'ō ana'ania ba hare ba
ba wabalīsō, ba chō zi hachōsi tōdō
si noemana dania ni'ozaragōnia.
Si lō mame'e bōrō dalingania ba
wamondrondrongo oroisa, ba ni'o-
gorofi na'i wangandrōnia. (*F. 21, 27*).
Samaeloengoe sadōlō tōdō, solohe
ba lala si lō sōchi, ba aeohoe ba
lōsoelōsoe andrō chōnia, ba si lō-
horō, ba lasōndra zi sōchi.
Ba dōdō zo'ana'a, ba satoeatoea
ia, ba isōndra dōdōnia si noemana,
si so tōdō.

- 12 Na omoeso dōdō zatoelō, ba eboea lachōmi; ba na mōi jāwa zeboea horō, ba labini'ō ira niha [bō'ō]. *(F. 11, 10, 11).*
- 13 Samini'ō horōnia, ba si lō fozoe; ba sangombacha horōnia ba samōhōi, ba faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō. *(Sin. 32, 3-5. Joh. I. 1, 8, 9).*
- 14 Ja ahowoe zi lō mamalōmalō fa'ata'oe; ba sangabe'e'ō tōdōnia, ba gōna famakao.
- 15 Amaedola zingo si ndrōndrōndrōndrō ba amaedola mberoea soloe'alo'e'a zala'wa seboea horō, ba niha si noemana.
- 16 Salawa si lō tōdō, ba si no abōlō famalangōgō niha! Si ogorofi ana'a si lō atoelō, ba ana'e gōlō.
- 17 Niha si so, ba hoeloe do niboenoe, ba no si lō ahonohono irege mbewe gohokoho; bōi tatagibō ia! *(Moz. I. 4, 14).*
- 18 Sanōrō lalania lō sinogoe, ba no si faloecha fangorifi; ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba alaoe lō moedōnadōna.
- 19 Sangahalō, ba fahōna mbalazo isōndra; ba solohi si lō boto, ba no si fahōna fa'anoemana dania. *(F. 6, 6-11; 10, 4; 12, 11).*
- 20 Niha solōsoe lō falimosa, ba no seboea howeohowoe; ba chō zaōsō ba wangeboea ana'a, ba lō zi lō sala. *(A. 22. F. 22, 21).*
- 21 Na eboea dōdō zamboeana, ba si lō sōchi; ba so, ba ha sambawa gō mbōrō, wa ifazōchi horō nihā.
- 22 Niha safōchō tōdō, ba ida'ida'i wangeboea ana'ania, ba lō aboto ba dōdōnia wa gōna ia fa'ambō dania. *(A. 20. F. 23, 4. Tim. I. 6, 9).*
- 23 Sanogoe niha sangawoeli foeri, ba faloecha wangandrō saoha gōlō, moroi ba zanoeno.
- 24 Si anagōi ira amania inania, wangoema'ō: „Tenga horō”, ba no awō zamakiko. *(Mat. 15, 5).*
- 25 Sangisō ana'a, ba ifobōrō wasosota; ba chō zanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba fahōna dania wangokafoe dōdō.
- Sanōtōna ba dōdōnia, ba no si lō tōdō; ba si no atoeatoea wanōrō lalania, ba saefa dania. *(F. 3, 5).*
- Sanolo si noemana, ba lō faloecha wa'ambō; ba samaloegō hōrōnia, ba asese te'elifi. *(Kor. II. 9, 6, 9).*
- Na mōi jāwa zeboea horō, ba labini'ō ira niha [bō'ō], ba na tekiko ira, ba tedoe wa'ato zatoelō. *(F. 29, 2).*

FAZA 29.

Loesalea wa'atoelō ba loesalea wa'atoeatoea, ba no fangorifi; ba famakiko wozoe walōtōdō ba fozoe horō.

- Niha si no asese moetegoe ba sabe'e bōrō doe'i, ba i'ozoemagō adoeoe, si lō fangorifi. *(F. 15, 10).*
- Na tedoe wa'ato zatoelō, ba omoeso dōdō niha sato; ba na salawa zeboea horō, ba mangarōngarō zato. *(F. 11, 10).*
- Somasi fa'atoeatoea, ba omoeso dōdō namania ibe'e; ba soroedoe ba zomasi fohorō, ba no sangohori ana'a. *(Loek. 15, 13).*
- Razo solaoe satoelō, ba i'a'azōchi mbanoea; ba sangōhōna beo, ba no samoefoe. *(Jes. 32, 7).*
- Sangehangehao linia chō nawōnia, wamini tōdō, ba no samadōlō oe'ō fōna gahenia.
- Ba horō niha si lō sōchi, ba no tobini dandra'wa; ba satoelō, ba ma'iki ba amoeso dōdō.
- Satoelō tōdō, ba isōndra, na lō horō zide'ide; ba ba zeboea horō, ba lō faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- Sango'aja, ba hoemola mbanoea lab'e; ba satoeatoea, ba la'alōsi wōnoe.
- Na so hoehoeo zatoeatoea chō zi lō tōdō, ba mofōnoe da'ō ba ma'iki ba lō faloecha wa'ahono. *(M. 11, 17).*
- Niha sange'enge'e, ba fa'oeoe ba lō zi lō horō; ba na so zadōlō tōdō, ba la'aloei wamoeneoe da'ō.
- Fefoe wa'abao dōdōnia, ba ifaloea

- baero si lõ tōdō; ba satoeatoea, ba i'alōsi ba dōdō. (*F. 25, 28; 12, 23*).
- 12 Ba zalaŵa samondrongo faja, ba oi dozi seboea horō ngoingoni.
- 13 Si noemana ba sangeboea hare, ba faloecha; ba samehaga hōrōra, daroea ira, ba ja'ia Jehowa.
- 14 Ba zalaŵa, sangatoelō'ō fangoehoe-koe si noemana, ba lõ mangiwa da-daoma, iroegi zi lõ aetoe. (*F. 16, 12*).
- 15 Bōzibōzi ba fanegoe, ba ifa'ema wa'atoeatoea; ba ono matoea, si lõ moe'otoe'ō, ba mōi fangaila nianian. (*A. 17. F. 22, 15*).
- 16 Na tedoe wa'ato zeboea horō, ba tedoe wa'oja golalōŵa, ba anehe dania zatoelō, na te'ala ira. (*Sin. 37, 36*).
- 17 Otoe'ō nonoe, ba omoeso dōdōoe ehōnia; owoeawoea baeha dōdōoe ibe'e. (*F. 23, 13*).
- 18 Na lõ fama'ele'ō, ba lõ sōchi mboea-boea zato; ba ja ahowoe zolo'ō orois.
- 19 Taroma li, ba lõ mōi fangazōehi zawoejoe; he meziŵa aboto ba dōdōnia sa'ae, ba lõ i'ō'ō.
- 20 Na ō'ila zalio bewe, — ba abōlō na'i tadōnadōna ba zi lõ tōdō, moroi ba zi manō. (*Sangomb. 5, 1. 2. Jak. I, 19*).
- 21 Na so zi haogōhaogō manō ehō zawoejoenia, i'otarai iraono ia, ba tobali famaloea zi lõ sōchi, ba gafoe-riata.
- 22 Si ono wōnoetō, ba ifobōrō waso-sota; ba ba zalio abao tōdō, ba fahōna horō. (*F. 15, 18; 26, 21*).
- 23 Fajaŵasa andrō, ba ihōndrōgō tooe niha; ba si lõ fajaŵasa, ba isōndra zoemange. (*Mat. 23, 12. Fet. I. 5, 5*).
- 24 Si manga oerachania sinagō, ba no si lõ omasi nosonia; irongo wangelifi, ba lõ i'ombacha'ō. (*Moz. III. 5, 1*).
- 25 Fangata'oeſi niha, ba tobali tandraŵa; ba sanōtōna ehō Jehowa, ba ni'orifi.
- 26 Ato zangaloei bawa zalaŵa, ba mo-

roi ehō Jehowa wangetoe'ō hoekoe niha.

Solaoe si lõ ataelō, ba no ni'ogo-27 rofi zatoelō tōdō; ba sogoro zeboea horō zanōrō lala sadōlō.

IV.

FAZA 30.

I. Taroma li Nagoeri. II. Amae-dola.

Taroma li Nagoeri ono Jake [da'e]. Nilaoenia. Imane niha andrō:

I. „No erege dōdōgoe, Lowalang-i; no erege dōdōgoe, ja'oegō Lo-walangi, ariri ndra'o.

Noa sa abōlō owōhōwōhō ndra'odo, 2 fa laŵa'ō, niha ndra'odo, ba tōdō niha, ba lõ ehōgoe.

Ba lõ nitōngōnigoe fa'atoeatoea, fa 3 aboto ba dōdōgoe ena'ō Ni'amoni'ō andrō.

Ha niha zi no mōi mijaŵa ba zo- 4 roego ba sangawoeſi mitoe? Ha niha zi gochōi angi? Ha niha zi olōwōsi idanō andrō ba lembe? Ha niha zolata balō danō fefoe? Ha niha dōinia, ba ha niha dōi nono-nia? — na no ōrongo. (*Job. 38*).

Fefoe hoehoe Lowalangi, ba no 5 nihaogō; baloesie ia ba zangaloei saŵatō ehōnia. (*Sin. 12, 7; 18, 31*).

Bōi nōnō daroma linia, fa bōi i'o- 6 toe'ō ndra'oegō ba fa bōi tobali solaoe faja ndra'oegō. (*Moz. V. 4, 2*).

Doca balō ni'andrōgoe ehōoe, bōi 7 zi lõ ō'ō'ō ehōgoe ba da'ō, gasagasa wa'amategoe:

Fajafaja ba falimosa, ba arōoe'ō 8 ehōgoe. Fa'anoemana ba fo'ana'a, ba bōi fatōrō ehōgoe, ba tolo-do, ena'ō oesōndra ndroehoendrohoe mbalazogoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 6-8. Mat. 6, 11*).

Ma dania oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō, 9 na no abōlō aboeso ndra'odo, ma oemane: Ha niha Jehowa? ba fa bōi managō ndra'o, ba wa'anoe-mana, wango'aja tōi Lowalangigoe.

- 10 Bōi fatoeoer zawoejoe chō zochō ja'ia, fa bōi i'elifi ndra'oegō, ba ja'oegō zoloe'i.
- 11 Ono niha sangelifi amara ba si lō mamahowoe'ō inara ;
- 12 ono niha sangoeama'ō sohaoehaoe ira, ba lō'ō sa soemasai zi ta'oenō; (*F. 20, 9*).
- 13 ono niha — ha lō abōlō wajaṽasa hōrōra, ha lō abōlō lafajaṽa goeli hōrō! (*F. 21, 4*).
- 14 Ono niha so'ifō fōda, ba soboha si'ōli, ba wemanga seboea fama-kao, ba wangohori ba goeli danō, fabaja si noemana ba niha!
- 15 II. Domboea nono lita, ono alawe: Da! Da! Tōloe zi tebai aboeso; ōfa zi lō mangoema'ō: Noa!
- 16 Banoea tooe ba naha nono ba daloe, si no tedoeḥō (si lō ono) ba tanō tooe, si tebai aboeso idanō, ba alitō, si lō mangoema'ō: Noa!
- 17 Hōrō zango'aja amania ba si lō ba dōdō wolo'ō li ninania, ba gaga ba ndraso zondrooe dania ba ono mojo zi manga. (*F. 22, 20*).
- 18 Tōloe ngawalō zi tebai oechamō, ba ōfa zi lō aboto ba dōdōgoe:
- 19 Lala mojo ba daloe mbanoea ba lala goelō ba dete gara misa ba lala nowo ba daloe nasi ba lala ndra matoea ba nono alawe. (*F. 6, 16*).
- 20 Si manō lala ndra alawe sabao; itema, ba i'osi mbawania ba imane: Lō nifazōchigoe horō.
- 21 Tōloe balō zi doeroe danō, ba ōfa zi tebai itaha:
- 22 Sawoejoe, na toballi salaṽa, ba niha si lō sōchi, na no fahōna mbalazo. (*Sangamb. 10, 6*).
- 23 Ba si lō moe'omas'ō, na te'owaloe, ba sawoejoe ono alawe, na itimba zochō ja'ia ira alawe.
- 24 Ōfa zide'ide ba goeli danō, ba noa zoei atoeatoca sibai:
- 25 Siehō andrō, ba tenga banoea sabōlō, ba lahōna zoei mbalazo-fatoea bawa lōchō. (*F. 6, 6-8; 10, 5*).
- 26 Sigōloe, tenga gōi banoea sabōlō, ba ba dōgi gara lab'e nahara.
- Lareṽe andrō, ba lō salaṽa, ba 27 mongawawā zoei wofanō, lō fakoe-joe.
- Kiliwi, ba ō'ila ōra'oe tangaoe, ba 28 noa zoei ba nomo razo so ia.
- Tōloe zabe'e fofanō ba ōfa zabōlō 29 fanōrō:
- Singo andrō, fondrege zabōlō ba 30 zaliṽaliṽa ba danō, si lō ata'oe hadia ia;
- ba si so bōbō taloe andrō (koedo?), 31 ba nambi si matoea, ba salaṽa ba hoenō mbanoeania.
- He no owōhō'ō, na si fajaṽa ndra'- 32 oegō, ba he si so era'era — ba baloegō mbawaoe!
- Na lafera zoesoe zaṽi, ba toballi 33 matega, ba na tefera'ō nichoe ba mendrō, ba na tefera'ō (na tesoeke) wōnoe, ba aloea wasosota.

FAZA 31.

I. Famahaō nina razo. II. Fanoeno ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea.

Taroma li Lemoeeli, razo Masa, 1 famaha'ō ninania ja'ia.

I. Hadia [niṽa'ōgoe chōoe], ja'- 2 oegō onogoe? Hadia, ja'oegō ono moroi ba daloege? Hadia, ja'oegō ono nifaboe'oege?

Bōi loeloe ba ndra alawe wa'abō- 3 lōoc, ba bōi loeloe ba zamakiko razo dōrōṽamō. (*Moz. V. 17, 17. Raz. I. 11, 1*).

Tenga amoeata razo, ja'oegō Le- 4 moeeli, tenga amoeata razo wamadoe toeo; tenga ō razo zi maboe ita. (*F. 20, 1*).

Fa bōi maboe ia ba fa bōi olifoe 5 ia gamachoitā, wamoejoe'ō hoehoeo zi noemana fefoc.

Ba zi tekiko mibe'e zi maboe niha, 6 ba ba zaboe tōdō mibe'e nagoe.

Ena'ō ibadoc ba ena'ō olifoe ia wa'- 7 anoemanania, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōnia wamakaonia.

Bokai mbawaoe, ba wanolo si lō 8 hede ba ba wamatoenō hoehoeo niha sariri. (*Job. 29, 12. 15*).

Bokai mbawaoe, ataelō'ō wangoe- 9

hoekoe, ba ohe ba lala hochoeo zi
no gōna famakao ba hoehoeo zi
noemana.

10 II. Ira alawe si sōchi bocaboea
— ha niha zanōndra? — ba arōoe
eboea mbōli, moroi ba manimani.
(*F. 12, 4; 18, 22*).

11 Chōnia manōtōna dōdō ngambatō-
nia, ba lō ambō harenia.

12 Ilaoe chōnia zomasi ia, ba sagōtō
ja'ia, ba lō iboesi dōdōnia.

13 I'aloēi gafasi ba sinasa, ba owōlō'-
ōlō dangania, wohaōlōwō.

14 Amaedola nowo zaniaga ia: ba
zarōoe ihalō mbalazo.

15 Na ogōmigōmi ná maoso ia, ba
ibe'e gō zi so jomo ehōra, ifasasi
ndrohoendrohoe ba zawoejoe ono
alawe.

16 I'aloēi mbenoea ba isōndra; ōlō
dangania wolaoe kaboe nagoe.

17 I'amōbō taloe wa'abōlō ba woha-
lōwō, ba i'abe'e'ō mboelōchania.

18 I'ila wa sogena gōlōnia; sara
wongi lō mate wandroenia.

19 Itoejoe tangania gafasi nigadi, ba
mogadi doeteroenia.

20 Ira'oe danga zi no gōna fama-
kao, ba i'oro'ō dangania ba zi noe-
mana.

21 Lō ata'oe ia baomonia deoe si

bakoe andrō, noa sa'ae baroe loeo
noecha zoroijomonia fefoe.

Ambala ifazōēhi chōnia; meoko ba 22
orona si sōchi noechania.

Fo'omonia, ba no motoeria ba 23
mbawa gōli, na faloecha ira zala'wa
ba danō.

Itagoe kameza si sōēhi, ba i'ama- 24
wa; bōbō daloe i'amawa ba za-
niaga. (*Hal. zin. 9, 39*).

Fa'abōlō ba fa'asalawa mbaroenia, 25
ba lō aboe dōdōnia he wisa ma-
hemoloe. (*Job. 5, 22. Mat. 6, 34*).

Fa'atoeatoea loealoea mbewenia, 26
ba famahaō omasiō ilaoe lelania.

Ifaigifaigi he wisa gamoeata baomo 27
ehōnia, ba tenga ba wa'areoe i'ā
gōnia.

Ba maoso nononia matoea ba la- 28
fahowehowoe'ō ia, ba isoeno ia
fo'omonia:

„Ato nono alawe si sōchi amoeata, 29
ba ja'oegō, ba no ahoi ōtaloe'i
ira.”

Si lō boto wa'asōchi nga'oeo ba 30
faja wa'asōchi mbawa; ba ira alawe
sangata'oei Jehowa, ba nisoeno.
(*F. 11, 22*).

Mibe'e chōnia gōlō dangania, ba 31
ndramoesoeno ba mbawa gōli ni-
laoenia.

Soera

ZANGOMBACHA.

FAZA 1.

I. Tōdō zangombacha ba zoera
andre: Isofoe hadia zi lō teboelō,
me no a'oi fajafaja manō fefoe ha-
dia ia. II. Tobalibali manō fefoe
hadia ia ba goeli danō. III. He ba
wa'atoeatoea niha andrō, ba lō si
lō teboelō.

1 I. Taroma li zangombacha a-

ndrō, ono Dawido, razo ba Jeroe-
zalema (*Sin. 62, 10*).

Fajafaja si toemboe ba zi lō boto! 2
i'wa'ō sangombaeha andre; fajafaja
si toemboe ba zi lō boto! Oi fa-
jafaja manō!

Hadia hare niha ba wa'erege dō- 3
dōnia andrō fefoe, ba ni'eregesinia
tōdōnia ba goeli danō? (*F. 2, 22*).

- 4 II. Moelalō zi sagōtō niha, ba so zi sagōtō, ba tanō andre, ba si lō tehoelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 104, 5*).
- 5 Ba toemboe loeo ba aehoe, si foelōi ia, isaŵa zi toemboe ia dania.
- 6 Tefoejoe nangi miraja, ba iroegi jōoe; tefoejoejoejoe manō ia, ba ifoelifoeli ia ba nifasoeinia mege.
- 7 Ba nasi noemalō nidanō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa falawoe nasi: ba zi noemalō idanō andrō, ba da'ō manō zoei loealoea dania.
- 8 Fefoe hadia ia, ba serege tōdō; tebai ahoi idoenōdoenō niha; lō aboeso hōrō wamaigi, ba lō afōnoe dōgi dalinga ba wamondrongo. (*Amaed. 27, 20*).
- 9 Hadia zi no aefa, da'ō zoei zi so dania, ba si no nocmalō, ba ifoeli itōrō dania, ba lō hadia ia zi bohooe so ba goeli danō. (*F. 3, 15*).
- 10 Hadia, so hadia ia niŵa'ōda: Hiza, sawena so da'ō? No fōna sa'ae so, ba gōtō fōnada.
- 11 Lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō zi so mege, fōnada, ba he si so dania, foerida, ba lō dania itōrō tōdō zi so foerira zoei dania.
- 12 III. Ja'odo, sangombacha andre, ba no razo Ndraono Gizerasli ndra'o, ba Jeroezalema.
- 13 Ba no oebe'e dōdōgoe ba wanga-loengaloei ba ba wamaigimaigi fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoeatoeagoe: famakao, nibe'e Lowalangi ba nono niha, wangeregesi tōdō ba da'ō! (*Raz. I. 4, 29 b. t.*).
- 14 No ahoi oe'ila nilaealoe ba goeli danō, ba si ndroehoe: oi si lō boto ba folohi angi.
- 15 Sabila, ba tebai adōlō, ba sambō'ambō, ba tebai ni'erai.
- 16 Ba oemane dōdōgoe: Si ndroehoe, no oesōndra wa'atoeatoea, ba itoe-goe tedoedoe, italoei fefoe zalaŵa ba Jeroezalema, fōnagoe, no fahōna wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ni'ila dōdōgoe. (*Raz. I. 3, 12. F. 2, 9*).
- Ba me oe'aloealoei, ena'ō aboto ba 17 dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea ba he fa'owōhō mowa ba fa'ambō tōdō, ba oesōndra, wa folohi angi da'ō gōi. (*F. 2, 12; 7, 26*).
- Na no fahōna wa'atoeatoea, ba 18 fahōna gōi wa'aboe dōdō, ba na so zangōhōna fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no sangōhōna fa'afōchō gōi.

FAZA 2.

I. Fafafaja fefoengawalō wa'omoeso dōdō. II. Ba he lachōmi ba fa'eboea gana'a. III. Ba he fa'atoeatoea ba goeli danō, saetoe sa atō, na aetoe noso niha. IV. Ba aragoe-ragoe ena'ō dōdōda, na tafatoetoeo da'ō.

I. No oemane dōdōgoe: Ba 1 da'oetandraigō wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, oe'owoeawoea'ō dōdōgoe si sōchi! Ba hiza, no si lō boto da'ō gōi.

No oemane ba wa'iki andrō: O- 2 wōhō'ō! ba ba wa'omoeso dōdō: Hadia nilae da'ō? Oe'aloealoei tōdōgoe wondrorogō 3 botogoe wamadoe agoe, fatoea ifa'oea wa'atoeatoea tōdōgoe, ba wangoembai fa'owōhōwōhō, irege oe'ila hadia zogoena lalae niha, ba gōtōra ba goeli danō.

II. Seboea oelae: oelae chōgoe 4 nomo, ba oefazōchi chōgoe kaboe nagoe; oetanō zinanō ba ngai nomo ba 5 oefazōchi kaboe nihaogō, ba oetanō geoe sowoea ba da'ō, hadia ia ngawalō;

oefazōchi mbaŵa nidanō, ba wa- 6 mo'idanō bōrō geoe ba gatoea, sanōinōi;

ba oehōli zawoejoe, ira matoea ba 7 ira alawe, ba so gōi chōgoe zi no toemboe jomo ehōgoe. Ba so gōi ehōgoe ngawawā zaŵi ba biribiri, oja moroi ba goehōta zi so ba Jeroezalema fōnagoe.

No oehōna gōi chōgoe wirō ba 8 ana'a, nihalō ba zalaŵa ba niha

ba danō; ba oe'asogō chōgōe za-
noenō, ira matoea ba ira alawe,
awō wa'omoeso dōdō niha ba goeli
danō: oehōna ndra alawe. (*Raz. I. 11, 3*).

9 Ba tobali seboea ndra'o, seboea
moroi ba dānō bō'ō fefoe, fōnagoe
ba Jeroezalema; ba he gōi fa'a-
toeatogoe, ba lō teboelō ehō-
gōe.

10 Ba fefoe hadia ia gomasiō hōrōgōe,
ba oetehe ehōnia, ba hadia ia zo-
masi dōdōgōe, ba oe'o'ō chōnia,
omoeso sa dōdōgōe ba wa'akaogoe
andrō fefoe, da'ō hargoe ba wa'e-
rege dōdōgōe andrō fefoe.

11 Ba me oefaiigi halōwōgōe andrō
fefoe nilae dangagoe, ba fa'rege
dōdōgōe; ōlōgōe andrō, ba wolae
ja'ia, ba oe'ila: oi si lō boto ba
folohi angi, ba lō hare ba goeli
danō.

12 III. Ba oe'otahōgō wa'atoeatoea
ba fa'owōhō mowa ba fa lō tōdō,
ba wamaigi da'ō; he iwisa sa niha
andrō, si so dania, na lō'ō sa'ae
razo andre? Si no moelae fōna
sa'ae ilae!

13 Ba oe'ila, wa no tohoede wa'atoe-
atoea, moroi ba wa lō tōdō, timba
haga, si tohoede moroi ba wa'o-
gōmigōmi.

14 Ba zateatoea, ba so hōrō ba
mbawania, ba sambō tōdō, ba ba
zogōmigōmi lalania. Ba oe'ila gōi,
wa no si fagōlōgōlō manō zi gōna
ira.

15 Ba oemane dōdōgōe: Gōna gōi
ndra'o si gōna zambō tōdō, ba ha-
dia goena wa no sateatoea sibai
ndra'odo? Ba oe'wa'ō tōdōgōe, fa-
jafaja gōi da'ō.

16 Faoma sa lō ara itōrō tōdō niha
dania, he sateatoea, ba he sambō
tōdō; ba gōtō dania, ba olifoe manō
niha ira fefoe, ba mate manō za-
toeatoea, awō zambō tōdō. (*Sin. 49, 11*).

17 Ba anezoe dōdōgōe wa'aeri, lō'ō
sa omasido nilaelae ba goeli da-

nō; oi sa si lō boto manō ba folohi
angi!

Ba anezoe dōdōgōe wa'erege dō- 18
dōgōe andrō fefoe, fa'akaogoe andrō
ba goeli danō, me ba zi so foeri-
gōe oerōi foeri dania. (*A. 21. 26. Sin. 39, 7*).

Ba ha niha zangila, na sateatoea 19
da'ō, ba na sambō tōdō? Ba ja'ia
dania zamatorō si no erege dōdōgōe,
si no oefakao ndra'o, ba zi no atoea-
toea ndra'o ba goeli danō — ba da'ō
gōi, ba no si lō boto!

IV. Ba oe'erogō, ena'ō aragoera- 20
gōe manō dōdōgōe, ba wa'erege
dōdō andrō fefoe, nifakaogoe ja'o,
ba goeli danō.

Na so zi so fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto 21
ba dōdō, ba si fadoehoe dōdōda ba
wangainia halōwōnia, ba irōi foeri
dania ochōta niha si lō erege tōdō
chōnia: si lō boto gōi da'ō ba fa-
makao seboea.

Hadia atō nisiōndra niha, ba wa'- 22
erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe ba ba
wangaloengaloei dōdōnia, nifakao-
nia ja'ia ba goeli danō? (*F. 1, 3*).

Ero ma'ehō sa so wa'afōchō ehō- 23
nia, ba fa'aboe dōdō halōhalōwō-
nia; ba he ba zi bongi, ba lō fa-
loeheha wolombase dōdōnia. Si lō
boto gōi da'ō! (*Job. 14, 1*).

Awai zi sōchi ba niha: femanga- 24
manga ba famadoemadōe hadia ia
ba na i'omoeso i'ō dōdōnia ba wa-
makaonia andrō: ba he da'ō gōi,
ba ba danga Lowalangi moroi — no
oe'ila. (*F. 3, 12. 22; 5, 17; 9, 7*).

Ha niha sa zi manga ba ha niha 25
zaboeso, na lō ja'ia?

Ba zomasi ia sa, bai be'e wa'atoeatoea 26
ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fa'omoeso
dōdō; ba ba zi so horō, ba da'ō
ibe'e halōwōnia: fangozaragō ba
fangōhōna, ba wame'e ja'ia ba zo-
masi Lowalangi. Ba si lō boto da'ō
gōi ba folohi angi. (*Job. 27, 16 b. t. Amad. 28, 8; 13, 22*).

FAZA 3.

I. Fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō, ba oi mo'inōtō. II. Oi ba ginōtō ilaoe nilaoe Lowalangi gōi; ba hana na omoeso dōdō niha wema-nga nibe'e Lowalangi. III. Niha si lō Lowalangi, ba no timba zaliwāliwā ba danō.

- 1 I. Fefoe hadia ia, ba so ginōtō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoe ba goeli danō, ba oi ba ginōtōnia. (*F. 8, 6*).
- 2 So mbaŵa wa'atoemboe ba so mbaŵa wa'amate. Fananō ba fondrōni nitanō andrō.
- 3 Famoenoe niha ba fangorifi. Fanoedoe gō ba fangotomosi.
- 4 Fege'ege ba fa'iki. Fa'aboe dōdō ba folaja.
- 5 Fanibo kara ba fangozaragō kara. Fa'omasi ba fa lō fa'omasi.
- 6 Fangaloei ba fa'aechoe. Fangirō ba fanibo.
- 7 Fanika ba fanagoe. Fa lō hedehehe ba fehede.
- 8 Fangomasi'ō ba fatioesa. Fasoewōta ba fa'atoelō.
- 9 II. Hadia hare zolaoe hadia ia ba ni'eregesinia tōdōnia?
- 10 No oe'ila halōwō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi ba nono niha, ba wange-regesi tōdōra. (*F. 1, 3*).
- 11 Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ihaogō wolaoe, oi ba ginōtōnia, ba he si lō aetoe andrō, ba noa gōi ibe'e ba dōdōra; ha fa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha — i'otarai wamobōrō, iroegi ba gamozoea — nilaoe Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 8, 17*).
- 12 Ba no aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa lō hadia ia zi sōchi ba chōra, moroi na la'omoeso'ō dōdōra ba na lahaogō-haogō gōra, ba gōtōra ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24*).
- 13 Ba he na mangamanga niha ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'aboe-soi'ō ia si sōchi ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe, ba no boeala Lowalangi chōnia.

Ba oi na ba'wama.

No aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa si lō te-boelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Lowalangi; tebai tanōnō ba tebai tawoewoe: No imanō wolaoe Lowalangi, ena'ō la'ata'-oe fi ia niha.

Hadia zi so, ba no ara, ba si so dania, ba no fōna sa'ae so; ifoeli sa i'aloeli Lowalangi zi no noemalō.

III. Ba so na ni'ilagoe, ba goeli danō: famoejoe'ō hoekoe ba naha wangoehoe koe ba famalangōgō niha ba naha wangatoelō.

Ba oemane dōdōgoe: he satoelō tōdō ba he seboea horō, ba faoma ihoekoe Lowalangi; fefoe hadia ia nitōrō ba hadia ia nilaoe, ba noa sa ifachoi ginōtō. (*F. 12, 14*).

Ba oemane na dōdōgoe: Bōrō nono niha, ena'ō itandraigō ira Lowalangi, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no timba zaliwāliwā ba danō ira. Me no faoma zi gōna ira niha zaliwāliwā ba danō — ha sara lalara: no faoma wa'amatera, ha samboea nosora; lō si tohoede niha moroi ba zaliwāliwā ba danō, oi sa si lō boto. (*Sin. 49, 13, 21*).

Ha sara loeloea lalara, gawoega-woe mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe, ba si tobali gawoegawoe zoei dania. *Moz. I. 3, 19. Sin. 146, 4*).

Ha zangila, na mijawa isaŵa bechoe niha, ba na barō danō tooe isaŵa bechoe zaliwāliwā ba danō? (*F. 12, 7*).

Ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa lō si sōchi, moroi na i'omoeso'ō dōdōnia niha ba nilaoelaoenia andrō, me no da'ō dāna chōnia; ha niha sa zangila mama'ele'ō chōnia, he wi sa dania, na lō ja'ia sa'ae?

FAZA 4.

I. Famalangōgō andrō ba fa'afōchō dōdō ba fa'omasi gana'a, ba tobali fangaboe dōdō ba niha. II. Ba na hoelō zi fatalifoesō niha, ba tobali howoehowoe. III. No facheo ira zatoeatoea zambō tōdō.

I. Ba oe'ila gōi wamalangōgō 1

andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō: mo-
wōi daŵa hōrō nifakao andrō, ba
lō sondrara tōdōra, lafakao ira sa-
malangōgō ja'ira, ba lō sondrara
tōdōra.

2 Ba oefahowoe'ō zi no mate, si no
mate fōna sa'ae, moroi ba zaoeri,
si no na ma'ōchō,

3 ba ja ahowoe na moroi andrō zi
lō si toemboe na, si lō mangila fo-
lae si lō sōchi andrō, ba goeli
danō.

4 Ba oe'ila wa'erege dōdō andrō fefoe,
awō wa'oneche ba wolae hadia ia,
fefoe, wa no fa'afōchō dōdōra chō
nawōra. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba fo-
lohi angi.

5 Sambō tōdō, ba ifatahō dangania,
ba i'aga'aga nōsinia. (*Amaed. 6, 10;*
24, 33).

6 Sōchi zi sagochō fa'ahono dōdō,
moroi ba zi sandremo fa'erege dōdō
ba folohi angi.

7 II. Ba so na ni'ilagoe si lō boto,
ba goeli danō:

8 so zi ha samōsamōsa, si lō awō,
lō'ō gōi ononia ba lō talifoesō, ba
ifakao zoei ia, si lō aetoe, ba lō
aboeso hōrōnia ana'a. Ba ha chō
atō mogoena, na oefakao ndra'o,
ba na alimagō chōgoe oehaogō gō-
goe? Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba zaja-
zaja gōlō! (*Sin. 39, 7*).

9 Si sōchinia na daroea ira, moroi na
ha samōsa, bōrō me so dania mbōli
gōlōra si sōchi, ba wa'erege dōdōra
andrō.

10 Na alae zi samōsa, ba i'ila ifazaŵa
nawōnia si samōsa; ba alai zi ha
samōsamōsa, na alae ia, ba lō awō-
nia, ba wamazāŵa ja'ia.

11 Ba si manō gōi na faedo zi daroea
ba wemōrō, ba lō oafoe ira; ba
heza ihalō wa lō oafoe si ha samōsa?

12 Ba na so zamalangōgō si ha sa-
mōsa ba la'ila lalaŵa ia si daroea;
ba sinali si tōloe winali, ba ha ŵa-
raō aetoe?

13 III. Ono matea si noemana ba
si no atoeatoea, ba no tohoede mo-

roi chō razo si no satoea ba sambō
tōdō, si tebai mamondrongo sa'ae,
na so zanenaŵa ja'ia.

Me no ba goeroenga i'otarai [ono 14
matea andrō], ba wc'amōi salaŵa,
he ŵa'ae no ba mbanoea razo a-
andrō toemboe ia mege si noemana.
No oe'ila zaoeri andrō fefoe, so 15
waōwaō ba goeli danō, awō nono
matea andrō, si samōsa andrō, si
mōi fangali zi samōsa no mege.

Ba si lō moetaha moe'erai niha sato 16
andrō, fefoe zi mōi ia salaŵa. Ba
lō'ō zoei dania la'omoeso'ō tōdō
ia nga'ōtō mitoe. Me no si lō boto
gōi da'ō ba folohi angi.

Faigifaigi gaheoe, na mōi'ō ba no- 17
mo Lowalangi. Na mōi ita mamō-
ndrongo, ba no si sōchi, moroi
na la'oe zoemange nitaba niha
sambō tōdō; noa sa si lō mangila
watahōgō ira, ba tobali lalae zi
lō sōchi. (*Sam. I. 15, 22. Amaed.*
15, 8).

FAZA 5.

I. Bōi tafahaelō wehede. II. Faja
gana'a. III. Ta'andrō saoha gōlō
chō Lowalangi, na ta'ogena'ō ni-
be'enia chōda.

I. Bōi aliolio mbeweoe, ba bōi 1
ida'ida'i tōdōoe wangoema'ō hadia
ia fōna Lowalangi; noa sa ba zo-
roego so Lowalangi ba ja'oegō, ba
ba goeli danō so'ō: andrō bōi oja'ō
limō. (*Amaed. 10, 19. Mat. 6, 7*).

Ba zi fahōna fa'aboe dōdō, ba so 2
wangifi, ba ba zi fahōna li, ba so
wehede zambō tōdō.

Na ōfaboe'oe hadia ia chō Lowa- 3
langi, ba bōi arōrō'ō wanōrō, lō'ō
sa omasi ia zambō tōdō; hadia ni-
faboe'oemō, ba ōfaloa gōi. (*Moz.*
VI. 30, 3. Moz. V, 23, 21).

Sōchi na lō ōfaboe'oe, moroi na 4
ōfaboe'oe, ba lō ōtūrō.

Bōi tehe ba mbeweoe ifo'ōmō mbo- 5
tooe, ba bōi ōmane chō zingenge
Lowalangi: no noemalō mbewegoe!

Hana wa [edōna'ō] mofōnoe Lo-
48

- walangi, ba deatea mbeweoe ba ifoeoe nilaoe dangaoe? (*Mal. 2, 7*).
 6 Na fahōna wangifi ba bewe, ba fahōna gōi wajafaja. Andrō wa ō'ata'oe fi Lowalangi.
- 7 II. Na ō'ila ba danō, lafakao zi noemana, ba lafoejoe'ō hoekoe ba labila'ō lala, ba bōi ahōlihōli dōdōe ba da'ō; ifaigifaigi sa nawōnia salaŵa, ba fōndrege zalaŵa zamaigimaigi ja'ira [fefoe].
 8 Ba moharc danō ba da'ō fefoc, na so razo somasi fangahalō.
 9 Somasi ana'a, ba tebai abeso ana'a, ba somasi na eboea gana'ania, ba lō isōndra zi ndroehoe hare ba da'ō. Si lō boto gōi da'ō. (*Job. 20, 20*).
- 10 Na tedooc mbalazo, ba tedooc gōi zi manga ja'ia, ba hadia hare zochō, bacro wamaigi?
 11 Ba zohālōhalōwō, ba fangokafoe dōdō wemōrō, he na oja gōnia, ba he na lō oja'oja; ba seboea ana'a, ba lō faloecha mōrō, ba wa'afahōna chōnia.
 12 So wamakao safōchō, ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō: Ana'a seboca ni'irō'irō'ō zochō, famoenoenia.
 13 Na taja gana'a andrō, na itōrō zochō hadia ia, ba na so nononia, ba lō toſai hadia ia ba danga da'ō.
 14 Si mane mege, me i'otarai daloe ninania, si manō wofanōnia dania, lō baloebaloe, si mane me awena so ia; ba lō hadia ia i'ohe, bōli gōlōnia ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, noro dangania ena'ō. (*Job. 1, 21. Tim. I. 6, 7*).
- 15 Famakao seboea gōi da'ō: no fagōlōgōlō sibai ira wa'asonia wofanōnia, ba hadia harenia, na i'eregesi dōdōnia ba nangi?
 16 Ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba ba zogōmigōmi so ia, ba so wa'aboe dōdō; ba fahōna wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba fa'afōchō ba fa'abao dōdō.
 17 III. Si ndroehoe, ni'ilagoe si sōchi ba somasi ita, ba ja'ia na mangamanga nihá ba na ibadoe-
- badoe-hadia ia, na i'aboesoi'ō ia si sōchi, ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe, ba nifakaonia ja'ia ba goeli danō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia; me no da'ō dāna chōnia. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12*).
 Ba he na so niha, nibe'e Lowalangi ana'a ba ochōta hadia ia, ba na no itolo ia ba wemanga si so andrō ba ba wanema oerachania, ba ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōnia halōhalōwōnia: ba boeala Lowalangi da'ō.
 Lō'ō sa bōrō itōrō tōdō niha si 19 manō, wa lō anaoe nosonia; na itehe chōnia Lowalangi wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō.

FAZA 6.

Fa'eboea gana'a ba fa'eboea dōi, ba no tenga si lō teboelō.

So wamakao ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō, si no tohare sibai ba hoeloe niha:

Na so nibe'e Lowalangi ana'a ba girōgirō ba fa'eboea dōi, na tobali lō ambō chōnia hadia ia zomasi ia, ba na lō itehe chōnia Lowalangi i'ā; na niha bō'ō zi manga, ba si lō boto da'ō ba famakao safōchō. Na so zi otoo ono, ba na ha me oega fache ia ba goeli danō, na anaoe nosonia, ba na lō i'ā zi sōchi andrō, ba na lō'ō gōi lako'ō ia [na no mate ia], ba da'ō niŵa'ogoe: tabina sacchoe, ba no sohahae tōdō moroi chōnia.

Noa sa ba wa lō boto so da'ō, ba ba zogōmigōmi lalania, ba si tobaloe fa'ogōmigōmi dōnia; ba lō'ō gōi ni'lānia haga zi moloeo, lō saboto ba dōdōnia: ba ohahae dōdōnia, moroi ba da'ō no mege. Ba he mendroea wa hōnō fache wa'anaoe nosonia, ba na lō ni'ania si sōchi, ba hadia, tenga ha samboea nahiara fefoe dania?

Fefoe hadia ia halōwōnia, ba bōrō dōlōtōlōnia; ba lō'ō manō zoei dōhō wangisōnia andrō.

- 8 Hadia sa zi tohoede zatoeatoea, moroi ba zambõ tõdõ? Ba hadia zi tohoede zi noemana, sangila manõrõ lala si sõchi, ba zauehe niha saeri?
- 9 Sõchi na ha famaigi hõrõ, moroi na si lõ ahonohono wangisõ andrõ. Si lõ boto gõi da'õ ba folohi angi.
- 10 Hadia zanõrõ niha, ba no ara, me lafõtõ ia, ba no moehonogõi, he wisa niha dania, ba tebai fasoso ia ba zabõlõ moroi chõnia. (*Job. 4, 17; 9, 2*).
- 11 He na oja linia, fonõnõ wa lõ boto, ba hadia hare niha? (*F. 1, 3*).
- 12 Ha niha sa zangila, hadia zogoena ba niha, ba we'asonia ba goeli danõ, gõtõ wa'anae nosonia andrõ si lõ boto, silalõ hoelõ loemõloemõ? Ha niha sa zangombacha ba niha, he wisa dania ba goeli danõ, na lõ ja'ia sa'ae? (*Job. 7, 7; 14, 1. Sin. 144, 4. F. 8, 7*).

FAZA 7.

I. Ni'onangegõ fefoe hadia ia.

II. Ena'õ na ihonogõ dõdõnia niha ba nibe'e Lowalangi chõnia. III.

Bõi si tenga moroi ba dõdõ wolo'õ oroisa, ba bõi molaee si lõ sõchi.

IV. Wa'afõchõ wangeloei fa'atceatoea si ndroehoe.

- 1 I. Sõchi dõi si sõchi, moroi ba wanicha [famajoini] si sõchi, ba sõchi mba'wa wa'amate, moroi ba mba'wa wa'atoemboe. (*Amaed. 22, 1*).
- 2 Sõchi we'amõi ba nomo, ba ni'e'esi si mate, moroi ba we'amõi ba nomo ba nibadoebadoetoe; amozoea niha fefoe sa da'õ uo mege, ba mõi ba dõdõ zi so noso na.
- 3 Sõchi wa'aboe dõdõ, moroi ba wa'iki; ohahae sa dõdõ, moroi ba mangeloe mba'wa. (*Kor. II, 7, 10*).
- 4 Ba nomo ba ni'e'esi si mate so dõdõ zatoeatoea, ba tõdõ zambõ era'era, ba ba nomo ba zomoeso dõdõ niha so.
- 5 Sõchi wamondrongo fanegoe zatoea-

toea, moroi ba wamondrongo wanoenõ zambõ tõdõ. (*Amaed. 15, 31*). Me no hoelõ wa'ofetoeftoe mana-wa, na labe'e eoe galitõ wa'iki zambõ tõdõ: no fajafaja gõi da'õ. Si taja sa gera'era zatoeatoea, na lafalangogõ ia, ba na labe'e õnia gana'a, ba tefoejoe dõdõnia. (*Moz. II, 23, 8*).

II. Sõchi loaleoea hadia ia, moroi ba mbõrõtania. Sõchi zebolo tõdõ, moroi ba zi fajawa.

Bõi aliolio abao dõdõoe, me no barõ ðoto zambõ era'era so wa'abao dõdõ. (*Jak. 1, 19, 20*).

Bõi õmane: Hadia mbõrõ, wa no sõchi gõtõ fõna, moroi ba gõtõ da'e? Tenga sa fanofoe zatoeatoea da'õ.

No timba gõndrõita zatoea wa'atceatoea, ba no sogoena sibai ba zangila haga zi moloee.

Ba'aba'a zino sa'ae wa'atoeatoea ba ba'aba'a zino [gõi] gana'a, ba hare ba wa'aboto ba dõdõ, ba i'orifi zi so ja'ia fa'atoeatoea andrõ. (*Jes. 6, 40*).

Faigifaigi nilaelae Lowalangi; ha niha sa zangila mangadõlõ uikõ'i'õnia?

Na ba'wa si sõchi, ba omoesoi'õ dõdõoe; ba na ba'wa si lõ sõchi, ba õmane dõdõoe: nibe'e Lowalangi gõi da'õ, si mane si sõchi andrõ, ena'õ lõ'õ sa'ae irongo hadia ia, baero õ, nihá, dania.

III. No ahoi oe'ila ba gõtõgoe andre: Sosó zatoelõ tõdõ, si tekiko ba wa'atoelõ dõdõra andrõ, ba sosó zehoea horõ, sanaee noso, ba walõsõchira.

Bõi tõra wa'atoelõmõ, ba bõi atoea sibai ndra'oegõ õ'wa'õ: hana wa õfakiko'õ? (*Rom. 12, 3*).

Bõi abõlõgõ wanao horõ ba bõi sambõ era'era ndra'oegõ! Hana wa omasi'õ mate, na lõ'õ na inõtõ chõoe?

Sõchi na õ'aro'õ chõoe zi sambalõ ba na lõ'õ gõi ibõhõli tangaoe zi

sambalō; sangata'oeſi Lowalangi sa, ba lō gōna ia da'ō fefoe.

19 Fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba i'abe'e'ō zateoatoea, moroi ba zi dafoeloe sabōlō, si so jomo ba mbanoea.

20 Lō'ō sa niha satoelō ba goeli danō solaoe si sōchi lō olalōſa. (*Raz. I. 8, 40. Rom. 3, 10*).

21 Bōi gōi tōngōni deatea mbewe andrō fefoe, nilaoelaoe, fa bōi ōrongo i'elifi'ō sawoejoemō.

22 Me no asese ō'elifi gōi niha bō'ō, si lō olifoe'ō.

23 IV. Da'ō fefoe, ba no oetandraigō, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō; no oemane dōdōgoe: „Omasido na atoeatoea ndra'odo,” ba lō'ō sa ihatō'ō ia chōgoe.

24 No arōoe zi so andrō, ba no abacha sibai; ha niha zogamō? (*Rom. 10, 6 b. t.; 11, 33*).

25 Ba no oe'otahōgō, no oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe ba ena'ō oesōndra; ba wangaloei fa'atoeatoea ba fame'e ba lala, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no fa'ambō tōdō wanao horō, awō wa fa'owōhō sa'ae wa'owōhō mowa andrō. (*F. I, 17*).

26 Ba no safeto moroi ba wa'amate ndra alawe oesōndra; no timba goe'ō ia, ba tōdōnia, ba no timba dandraſa, ba tangania, ba fesoe. Somasi Lowalangi, ba lō alaoe chōnia, ba si so horō, ba te'ala ibe'e.

27 Hiza, da'ō nisōndragoe, iſa'ō sangombacha, no oe'ozaragō, ena'ō oesōndra wozoe.

28 Da'ō ni'aloeloeigoe, ba lō nisōndragoe: Ira matoea, ba samōsa ba zi hōnō oesōndra, ba ira alawe, ba samōsa lō'ō ba da'ō fefoe.

29 Hiza, ha da'ō nisōndragoe: no adōlō dōdō niha, wombōi Lowalangi ja'ia, ba ja'ira, ba no oja la'aloelō gōikōi.

FAZA 8.

I. Si ndroehoe fa'atoeatoea, ba ja'ia wamondrongo li zalaſa ba fangata'oeſi Lowalangi. II. Bōi aboe dōdōda ba zi no amaedola dahōdahō ba wamatōrō Lowalangi ōsi goeli danō.

I. Ha niha zi no si mane sa-toeatoea? ba ha niha zi no aboto ba dōdō eloeaha hadia ia? — Fa'atoeatoea nihá andrō, ba hoemaga mbawa niha ibe'e, ba tobali walōsōchi mbawa.

Da'ō niſa'ōgoe: tōngōni gorōisa razo, bōrō wahōloesa andrō ba Lowalangi. (*Amaed. 24, 21. Rom. 13, 1 b. t.*).

Bōi aōsō erogō ia (razo); bōi baja hoehoeo si lō sōchi.

Fefoe hadia ia sa zomasi ia, ba ilaoe, me no sabōlō li razo ba ha niha zi tola manofoe chōnia: Hadia nilaoemō?

Sanōngōni oroisania, ba lō faloecha zi lō sōchi, ba inōtō ba hoehoe isōndra tōdō zateoatoea.

Fefoe hadia ia sa nilaoe, ba so ginōto ba so hoehoe, me no noro niha zi lō sōchi andrō chōnia.

Lō'ō sa i'ila hadia zi so dania; ba he wisa lala dania, ba ha niha zamokai chōnia? (*F. 7, 1*).

Lō niha sabōlō moroi ba nangi, fa i'ila ena'ō iba'a nangi, ba lō sabōlō moroi ba inbaſa wa'amate, ba lō fangefa ba wanoewō; ba fanao horō andrō, ba lō i'orifi zama'oea. (*Job. 14, 5. Sin. 39, 6*).

Da'ō fefoe ni'ilagoe, bōrō me no oetōngōtōngōni fefoe nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, gōtō wa ibali'ō ia samatōrō awōnia niha, ba wangalani ja'ia.

Ba noa gōi oe'ila zebōea horō, ni-ko'o, sogamō folombase, ba tenga ba naha ni'amoni'ō monahia zolaoe satoelō mege, ba olifoe mbanoeara irá. Fajafajá gōi da'ō.

Me mogasa wamatōrō hoehoe ba nilaoe zi lō sōchi andrō, andrō wa

- itoegee abe'e dōdō nono niha, ba wolaoe si lō sōchi,
- 12 me meotoe ilaoe zi lō sōchi si so horō, ba anaoe nosonia ba da'ō, he wā'ae no aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa sohahaoe tōdō dania zangata'oei Lowalangi, samondrongo linia. (*Sin. 37, 18. Amaed. 1, 33. Jes. 3, 10*).
- 13 Ba tenga sohahaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō anaoe nosonia, me no tenga sangata'oei Lowalangi ia.
- 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loaloa wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loaloa wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemane : Faja gōi da'ō ! (*Sin. 37, 11-14*).
- 15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō ; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'i'ō dōdōnia ; ba ja lō aefa'aefa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, gōtō wa'anao nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18*).
- 16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —
- 17 ba no oe'ila, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, mei'eregeregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangeloei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na i'wā'ō tōdōnia satoeatoea, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.

FAZA 9.

I. Itari lō oroma ba niha wa'atoelō Lowalangi. II. Ogoena'ō nibe'e Lowalangi chōoe, hana na omoeso dōdō, he wā'ae tebai ōtimba zi gōna ndra'oegō. III. No arōoe tohoede wa'atoeatoea, moroi ba wa'ambō tōdō.

- 1 I. Da'ō fefoe sa, ba no oetōngōni

sibai ba no oe'alocaloei fefoe : wa no ba danga Lowalangi so zatoelō tōdō ba satoeatoea, fabaja nilaoelaoera andrō ; he fa'omasī, ba he fatioesa, ba tenga si no tohōna i'ila niha ; oi si so fōnara fefoe.

Faoma i'ila itōrō ira fefoe hadia ia : ha sambalō zi gōna ira, he satōelō tōdō, ba he seboea horō, he si sōchi, sohaoehaoe, ba he si ra'ira'iō, he same'e soemange, ba he si lō mame'e soemange ; si mane ba zi sōchi gōi ba zi so horō, ba si mane ba zi mōi ba hōloe gōi ba zata'oe hōloe. Famakao da'ō, ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe ba goeli danō, wa no ha sara manō zi gōna ira fefoe, ba tobalī fahōna manō ba dōdō nono niha zi lō sōchi, ba fa'owōhō mowa ba dōdōra, sagōtō ja'ira ; ba aefa da'ō, ba mōi ba mbanoa tooe.

Na awō zaoeri fefoe na nihā, ba lō saetoe wanōtōna ; sōchi sa nasoe saokeri, moroi ba zingo si no mate. Saoeri sa, ba no la'ila, wa si mate ira dania, ba si no mate, ba lō hadia ia la'ila, ba lō'ō sa'ae bōli gōlōra, lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō ira.

He fa'omasira ba he fatioesara ba fōnoera, ba no ara sa'ae noemalō, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia zo'eracha ira, ba goeli danō.

II. Ba laboe sa'ae, omoeso'i'ō dōdōe wemanga gōoe, awō wamadōe agoe chōoe ; no ara sa'ae, me itehe wolaoemō andrō Lowalangi.

Bōi teboelō wa'afoesi noechaoe ba bōi manō ambō wanicha ba mboemō.

Omoeso'i'ō dōdōoe ba wa'aerimō, awō wo'omooe somasi'ō, gōtō wa'anao nosooe andrō, si lō boto, nibe'e Lowalangi chōoe, ba goeli danō, si sagōtō, ja'oegō, si no faja-faja ; me no da'ō dāna chōoe, ba wa'aeri andrō, ba ba wa'erege dōdōoe andrō, nifakaomō ja'oegō, ba goeli danō.

Fefoe hadia ia ni'ilamō ōlaoe ta-

ngaoe, ba wa'abölömō andrō, ba
ōlae; ba mbanoea tooe andrō sa,
ba zi mōi'ō dania, ba lō halōwō
ba lō fa'oneche ba lō fa'aboto ba
dōdō ba lō fa'atoeatoea.

- 11 Ba so zoei ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō:
no tenga ba zalio ahe wagohisa,
ba tenga ba zabōlō wanoewō, ba
tenga gōi ba zatoeatoea gō, ba
tenga ba zoneche wa'eboea gana'a,
ba tenga ba zaboto ba dōdō wa'-
eboea dōdō; no ha samboea ginōtō
ba no ha sara zi gōna ira fefoe.
(Jer. 9, 23).

- 12 Lō'ō na'i i'ila ginōtō chōnia niha:
si mane i'a nifa'oe'oe ba ndriala
famoene ba si mane fofō, nifa'-
ala ba dandrawa, — si manō gōi
wama'ala niha, na ba'wa wamoene,
na ihawoi ira, si lō inoedōna-
dōna.

- 13 III. Ba da'ō na gōi ni'ilagoe
fa'atoeatoea ba goeli danō, ba se-
boea da'ō wamaigioe:

- 14 banoea side'ide, si lō atotō niha,
ba isoewō ira razo seboea, ifa'oe'oe
mbanoea ba ifalaoe'ō mba'aba'a se-
boea ba gero gōli.

- 15 Ba no so jomo ba mbanoea andrō
niha si noemana, samōsa, satoc-
atoea, da'ō zangorifi banoea andrō
ena'ō, ba wa'onechenia; ba samōsa
lō si lō olifoe niha si noemana
andrō.

- 16 Ba oemane dōdōgoe: Si sōchi moroi
ba wa'abōlō wa'atoeatoea, ba
fa'atoeatoea zi noemana andrō, ba
no lō ba dōdō niha [bō'ō], ba li-
nia, ba lō lafondrondongo. (Amaed.
21, 22).

- 17 Taroma li zatoeatoea, na ba wa'-
ahonohono tafondrondongo, ba no
si sōchi moroi ba we'ao zala'wa
zowōhō mowa.

- 18 Fa'atoeatoea, ba no si sōchi moroi
ba wangōna, ba oja ifakoejoe si
sōchi niha si so horō, he ha sa-
mōsa ia.

FAZA 10.

I. Fa'atoeatoea ba fa'ambō tōdō.

II. Loaloa wa'atoeatoea ba loa-
loea wa'ambō tōdō. III. Razo si
sōchi ba razo si lō sōchi.

I. Na so deteho, ba abōoc ba 1
owojoe wanicha chō zamazōchi da-
loedaloe labe'e; si manō gōi, wa
no eboea wa'owōhō mowa, si ha
ma'ifoe, moroi ba wa'atoeatoea ba
moroi ba wa'eboea dōi.

Tōdō zatoeatoea, ba no ba gambō- 2
lōnia so, ba tōdō zambō tōdō, ba
no ba gabera.

Ba he ba lala, na itōrō sowōhō 3
mowa, ba no sambō tōdō ia, ba
idozigō niha wangombacha, wa no
sowōhō mowa ia.

Na tesao chōoe wōnoe zala'wa, ba 4
bōi boel'ōgō ba nahaoe, isōsō sa
horō seboea fa'ebolo dōdō.

So wamakao ni'ilagoe ba goeli da- 5
nō, hoelō zi fasala, chō zala'wa
mbōrō:

Te'alawa'ō ja'wa wa'owōhō mowa, 6
ala'wa sibai, ba tooe doemaodao ze-
boea ana'a.

Ba hoeloe koedo oe'ila zawoejoe, 7
ba mowaōwaō zala'wa, si mane
sawoejoe.

II. Sogaoe lōsoelōsoe. ba ma 8
ja'ia zaeehoe bacha, ba sanoedoegō
ōli gara, ba ma idoe ia oelō. (Sin.
7, 16).

Samo'ai kara, ba ma mesocho ia 9
chōnia, ba sanila eoe, ba ma tetaroe
ba dangania.

Na no afoeroe zi'ōli, na lō nidalinia 10
bawa, ba erege dōdōnia; ba hare
ba wangehao, ba no fa'atoeatoea.

Na fadooe goelō lō mōetaka, ba lō 11
hare zanaka. (Sin. 58, 5. 6).

Taroma li zatoeatoea, ba no oma- 12
siō, ba bewe zambō tōdō zamakiko
ja'ia. (Loek. 4, 22),

Na ibōrōgō wehede sa, ba no fa'- 13
ambō tōdō, ba fozoe wehedenia,
ba fa'owōhō mowa si lō sōchi.

Ba oja mbewe zowōhō mowa, ba 14
lō'ō sa i'ila niha, he wisa dania;

- ba he wisa foerinia dania, ba ha niha zamokai ehonia?
- 15 Fangerege dödönia wamakao zambo tödö andrö, si tebai na'i möi mijomo ba mbanoea.
- 16 III. Alai ndra'oegö, ja'oegö tanö, ba zi no möi razo ndraono, ba ba zamorege femangamanga ba famaöemadöe hadia ia zala'wa, na mahemoloe mbanoea! (*Jes. 3, 4; 5, 11*).
- 17 Ba ja ahowoe ndra'oegö, ja'oegö tanö ba zi no möi razo zatoelö tödö, ba ba nifaigi zala'wa inötö wemanga, ba wangabe'e ja'ira, ba tenga ba wemaboemaboe.
- 18 Fa'areoe mbörö wa'adocöe mboeoe nomo, ba fa'atebai danga mbörö wa'aböla zagö.
- 19 Ba wangomoesoio'ö tödö talaoe mangamanga, ba owoeawoea dödö ibe'e agoe andrö, ba na so gana'a, ba oi so manö hadia ia fefoe. (*Sangoehoeck. 9, 13. Sin. 104, 15*).
- 20 He ha ba dödlöe, ba böi elifi razo, ba ba wörömanö, ba böi elifi zeböe ana'a; ma dania la'oloio'ö limö fofö ba daloe mbanoea, ba ma la'ombacha'ö niwa'öoe so'afi. (*Moz. II. 22, 28*).

FAZA 11.

I. Ba zi söchi tabe'e gölöda. II. Ta'omoesoio'ö dödlöda fatoea ono matoea ita, ba böi fahole.

- 1 I. Fa'öhe'ö misi jefö mbalazoe, ba na no ara, ba mangawoeli ehöoe.
- 2 Ö'ofitoe, ba ma zoei ö'owaloe, lö'ö sa ö'ila, hadia wamakao dania ba goeli danö. (*Moz. V. 15, 10. Amaed. 19, 17. Efes. 5, 16*).
- 3 Na no mo'ösi lawoeo, ba acchoe ba danö deoe; ba na aso'a geoe, he raja, ba he jöoe — ba zaso'a geoe, ba da'ö lö teboelö ia.
- 4 Samaigimaigi angi, ba lö manaroe. ba samaigimaigi lawoeo, ba lö mamas.
- 5 Me no lö ö'ila, hadia lala nangi,

ba he wisa wanöi döla dabina ba daloe nina ba si manö göi wa lö aboto ba dödlöe halöwö Lowalangi andrö, solaoelaoe fefoe hadia ia. (*Sin. 139, 15, Joh. 3, 8*).

Ba zangoehöelö wongi fazaewe danömö zinanö ehöoe, ba böi göi böda dangaoe, na tánö owi; me no lö ö'ila, heza so zofozoe, na si föföna, ba na safoeria, ba na faoma manö söchi localoea.

II. Ba no omasiö haga, ba fangokafoe hörö, na ta'ila loeo.

Na ha me oega fache sa wa'anaoe noso niha, ba jamoe'omoesoio'ö dödlönia, götö da'ö, ba jamoetörö tödlönia mba'wa wa'ogömigömi andrö, wa tenga si lö ara dania. Fefoe hadia ia zi faloecha ita, ba no fajafaja.

Omoesoio'ö dödlöe, ja'oegö ono matoea, fatoea ono matoea ndra'oegö, ja sowoeawoea dödlöe, götö wa ono matoea ndra'oegö, ba törö nidönisi dödlöe ja'oegö, awö ni'ila höröoe, ba böi zi lö aboto ba dödlöe, wa i'öhe ba wangoehoeckoe dania ndra'oegö Lowalangi, börö da'ö fefoe.

Timba wa lö söchisöchi dödlöe, lö ba faigi, fa böi ihatö'ö ia ba nösioc famakao; noa sa fajafaja wa'a-onomatoea ba fa'aitö mboe.

FAZA 12.

I. Tohoetohoe: Famaroe tödö nono matoea, fatoea lö fa'aföchö andrö, ba wa'atoea. II. Ahonoa nösi zoera andre: Ena'ö la'ata'oe fi Lowalangi niha, böi olifoe ira wangoe-hoeckoe andrö dania.

I. Ba törötörö tödlöe zomböi ja'oegö, götö wa ono matoea na ndra'oegö, fatoea lö ba'wa si lö söchi andrö ba fatoea lö abatö na ndröfi andrö, niwa'öoe dania: lö omasido!

Fatoea lö ndroendroemö loeo ba haga andrö ba ba'wa ba döfi, ba fatoea lö ifoeli alöe, na no aefa deoe —

- 3 na loeo manizinizi zanaro omo ba
na lakōrōboei ira ira matoea sa-
bōlō, ba na lō'ō sa'ae halōwō zo-
hama fache, me lō atotō sa'ae ira,
na ndroendroemō sa'ae zamaigi-
maigi ba zandrela,
- 4 ba na tekoesi sa'ae mbawandroehō
saloea ba newali, na alō wekoko-
koko haloe andrō, ba na maoso
niha na irongo li wofō, ba na lō
eboeaboea tō li, na manoenō.
- 5 Ba na anoezoe gōi dōdōda hilihili,
ba na so gameta'oeō ba lala, ba
na mobowo kare ba na amaedola
zanana larewe, ba na lō fa'omoeso
dōdō sa'ae. Na isa'wa nomonia si
lō tebelō niha, ba na ladōrōdōrō
newali sange'esi. —
- 6 Fatoea lō aetoe zinali firō andrō
ba fatoea lō aboto mako ana'a, ba
fatoea lō arasa nasoa ba mba'a ba
fatcea lō adoedoe roda ba mba'a,
- 7 ba fatoea lō mangawoeli ba danō
gawoegawoe andrō, ba zi so ia
mege, ba fatoea lō mangawocli ba
Lowalangi mbechoe, chō Lowala-
ngi same'e ja'ia mege. (*Moz. I. 3,*
19, Sin. 90, 3).
- 8 Alai wajafaja andrō, si toembōe
ba wajafaja! i'wa'ō sangombacha,
oi fajafaja manō.
- II. Ba baero ō — wa no sa-
toeatoea zangombacha andrō — ba
ifahaō niha sato ba wa'aboto ba
dōdō, ba itimbatimba tōdōnia ba
i'aloeloei ba oja i'wa'ō amaedola.
(*Raz. I. 4, 32).*
I'aloeloei sangombacha andrō, 10
ena'ō isōndra wehede omasiō, awō
nitanō ba zoera, ba wa'adōlō dōdō,
taroma li si ndroehoendroehoe.
Taroma li zatoeatoea, ba no timba 11
ndroi manaze, ba timba gosō'osō
nitaroe'ō daroma li ni'ozaragō a-
ndrō, ni'wa'ō goebalo mbiribiri, si
ha samōsa. (*F. 7, 28).*
Ba baero ō na: Ja'oeō onogoe, 12
ba be'e nifangelama ndra'oeō! Fa-
mazōchi zoera andrō, soja sibai, ba
no si lō aetoe, ba fangaloengaloei
niha andrō tōdōnia, ba no fange-
rege dōdō
Fozoe hadia ia fefoe tafondrondro- 13
ngo: Ata'oei Lowalangi, ba o'ō
goroisania! da'ō sa zi nangea ba
niha fefoe. (*Moz. V. 6, 2; 10, 12).*
Fefoe hadia ia nilaoe sa, ba i'ohe 14
ba wangoehoeke Lowalangi, ba
wangoehoeke si tobini andrō fefoe,
he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi.
(*F. 11, 9. Rom. 2, 16. Kor. II. 5, 10).*

SINOENŌ SEBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zo-
niha ja'ia. II. Fahoehoe ira.

- 1 I. Sinoenō seboea chō Zelomo.
- 2 Ena'ō na fa'ago bawa ia chōgoe;
no omasiō moroi ba nagoe wa'o-
masioe ndra'odo. (*F. 4, 10).*
- 3 Amohoea sibai daloedalo fama-
joini andrō chōoe; no fanicha ni-
fadoewa dōimō andrō, andrō wa
la'omasi'ō ndra'oeō ono alawe.
Dōnido chōoe; data'aliogō ita! — 4
ja'odo, ba no i'ohe si bacha chō-
nia razo. Damalaoe ma'iki, ma'o-
moesoi'ō dōdōma chōoe; fa'oma-
simō andrō, ba masoeno, moroi ba
wanoenoma agoe; no si nangea, na
la'omasi'ō ndra'oeō!
Si no aitō ndra'o, ba omasiō zoei, 5

ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroeza-
lema, timba nose Gedara ba timba
goloso nose Zelomo. (*Sin. 120,*
5).

6 Bõi mifaigifaigi ndra'o, wa si no
aitõ ndra'odo, wa no aitõ nõsigoe
ba zino. No mofõnoe chõgoe nono
ninagoe, ono matoea; no lafataro
sanaro kaboe nagoe ndra'odo —
kaboe nagoe chõgõ, ba lõ nitaro-
gõgoe! (*Jes. 5, 1 b. t.*).

7 Ombacha'õ chõgoe, ja'oegõ somasi
dõdõgoe: Heza õ'he mbiribiri
chõoe? heza molombase ndra'oegõ,
na laloe? Hana sa wa õbe'e sa-
maloegeõ bawania ndra'odo ba nga-
wawá mbiribiri chõ nawõoc?

8 Na lõ õ'ila, ja'oegõ fondrege zi sõ-
chi ndra alawe, ba ae si tooc, osisi
lahe mbiribiri, ba ohe ba ndroe'oe
nono nambi chõoe, ba zinga nose
geobalo.

9 II. Timba koedo si alawe chõ-
goe ba goereta Wara'o oebe'e
ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ ono alawe si
fahoewoe chõgoe.

10 Omasiõ ba mbo'õmõ rae'werae'we
andrõ, awõ naja ba mbagioe.
(*Amaed. 2, 9; 6, 21; 16, 16*).

11 Ba dalafazõchi chõoe rae'werae'we
ana'a, nidoembodoemboi firõ.

12 Gõtõ wa doemaodao ba gasonia
razo, ba lõ si teboelõ wa'amohoea
narawasoe andrõ chõgoe. (*Mat. 14,*
3).

13 Somasido andrõ, ba no timba nga'-
õloe emoeri, sahono ba dotogoe;

14 timba mboenga chorema, ba kaboe
nagoe Engedi zomasi ndra'o chõ-
goe.

15 Ha lõ asõchi ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ si
fahoewoe chõgoe; ha lõ asõchi
ndra'oegõ! Hõrõmõ andrõ, ba no
hõrõ marafadi. (*F. 4, 1; 5, 12*).

16 Ha lõ asõchi ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ ira
matoea, somasi ndra'o, ha lõ oma-
siõ; doe'oe saoeiri doefoda. (*Jes.*
33, 17).

17 Eoe nomoda, ba no eresi, ba seno-
bari mbagolõ.

FAZA 2.

I. Tohoetohoe wahoeohoesara. II.
So zomasi nono alawe andrõ. Ba'wa
lõchõ.

I. Lahine ba mbenoea Zarona 1
ndra'odo, ladari mbõhõ ba ndraso.
Si mane ladari mbõhõ barõ za'a- 2
sa'a mao, si manõ zi fahoewoe chõ-
goe ba gotaloea nono alawe [bõ'õ].
Si mane ma'oefa barõ geoe gatoea, 3
si manõ zomasi ndra'o ba gota-
loea nono matoea [bõ'õ]. Ba loe-
mõnia omasido doemadaodo, ba ami
ba gararogoe mboeania.

No i'oehe ba nomo nagoe ndra'o, 4
ba mandrerania jawagoe, ba no
fa'omasi. (*Esi. 7, 8*).

Mi'abe'e'õ ndra'o koe mboea na- 5
goe, mi'okafoei dõdõgoe boea ma'-
oefa, me no sofõchõ ndra'o fõchõ
fa'omasi. (*Amaed. 9, 2*).

Jamoetaja hõgõgoe tangania ka- 6
bera, ba jamoe'omõsido kambõlõ-
nia. (*F. 8, 3*).

Oebe'e ba hõloe ami, ja'ami ono 7
alawe, banoea Jerocza-lema, hõloe
nago ba bõhõ si alawe ba mbe-
noea: Bõi mikeani wa'omasi andrõ,
bõi misoesoege, mibe'e lalazi ia.
(*Amaed. 5, 19*).

II. Fondrondrongo! So zomasi 8
ndra'o! Hiza, so ia moroi sa, isa-
wõ hili, ifanokanoka ia ba hilihili.
(*Joh. 3, 29*).

No timba nago zomasi ndra'o, ba 9
ma timba nono mbõhõ. No iroegi
gero nomoma, ifaigifaigi ba za-
ndrela, ihõrõhõrõgõ ba darali.

Hoemedede zomasi ndra'o, imane 10
chõgoe: Faoso, si fahoewoe chõ-
goe, si sõchi andrõ chõgoe, aine!
Noa sa atõ aefa mba'wa wa'oafoe, 11
no dõhõ deoe, no neemalõ.

Toemboe mboenga ba danõ; no 12
iroegi ba'wa, ba wogoeti wewe na-
goe, ba terongo sa'ae li woene, ba
danõda.

Boea ara, ba ibõrõtaigõ asoso ba 13
mobowo nagoe, amohoea. Faoso, si

fahoewoe chõgoe, si sõehi andrõ chõgoe, aine!

- 14 Marafadigoe, si so ba dõgi gara, ba mbinimbini andrõ, ba gara, oroma'õ chõgoe mbawaoe, ba hana na oerongo limõ! Sami sa limõ andrõ ba omasiõ wangila ja'ogõ. (*Sin.* 27, 5).

- 15 Mifa'ala chõda nasoe gatoea andrõ, ono nasoe gatoea, samoefoe kaboe nagoe, me no sobowo nagoe ba kaboeda. (*Hez.* 13, 4),

- 16 No chõgoe zomasi ndra'o andrõ, ba chõña ndra'odo, chõña sokoe-baloi biribirinia ba zi so ladari mbõhõ. (*F.* 6, 2).

- 17 Irege okafoe zino, ba irege taja loemõ. Foeli'õ, ja'ogõ somasi ndra'o, ja timba nago ndra'ogõ, ba ma timba nono mbõhõ ba hili si no fahõna bawa danõ andrõ.

FAZA 3.

I. Hoemoeloe dõdõ zinandra chõ zangai ja'ia. II. Farate Zelomo.

- 1 I. Ba gasogoe ba zi bongi oe'aloeloei zomasi dõdõgoe andrõ, no oe'aloeloei ia, ba lõ oesõndra. (*Sin.* 119, 55. *Jes.* 26, 9).

- 2 Ba damaoso ndra'o ba oetõrõi newali ba mbanoea; ba kade ba ba newali misa oe'aloeloei zomasi dõdõgoe; no oe'aloeloei ia, ba lõ nisõndragoe ja'ia.

- 3 No fachamõ chõgoe zanaro andrõ, sanõrõnõrõi ewali ba mbanoea, ba oemane: „Somasi dõdõgoe andrõ, hadia no fachamõ ami?” (*Joh.* 20, 13).

- 4 Ba si'aikõ oetaloe'i ira, ba hiza ia, somasi dõdõgoe andrõ. Ba oera'oe ia ba lõ oebõhõli, balazi no oe'ohe jomo chõ ninagoe, ba ba mbate'e zadono ja'odo.

- 5 Oebe'e ba hõloe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema, nago ba bõhõ si alawe ba mbanoea oebe'e hõloe: „Bõi mikeani wa'omasi andrõ, bõi misoesoegi, mibe'e balazi ia.” (*F.* 2, 7).

II. Hadia da'õ moroi si tooe ba mbenoea si mane boto zimbo, si fao hoea emoeri ba hoea goemõjõ, ba hadia ia na zamohoea chõ zolafo? (*Sin.* 45, 9).

Heahea Zelomo da'õ! Õnõ ngafoeloe niha zamasoei ja'ia, sabõlõ Ndraono Gizeraeli.

Dozi ira, ba lõ aefa'aefa danga ba zi'õli, si no to'õlõ ba wasõndrata ira, sarasara zi'õli ba mbõbõ lõw-lõwira, ba gameta'oeõ andrõ ba zi bongi.

No ifalaoe'õ chõña heahea razo Selomo, eoe moroi ba hili Libano. Dõladõlania, ba fiõrõ ibe'e, ba taralinia, ba ana'a, ba dadaomania, ba oengoe, ba bacha, ba kaso.

Mi'ae tooe, ja'ami ono alawe banoea Ziona, mifemanga hõrõmi wamaigi razo Selomo ba takoela boenga andrõ, nibe'e ninania takoelania, ba loeo wangowaloenia, ba loeo wa'omoeso dõdõnia andrõ.

FAZA 4.

I. Fa'asõchi nono alawe ni'amas'iõ andrõ. II. Hoelõ kaboe si sõchi sibai ia.

I. Si sõchi sa ndra'ogõ, ja'ogõ ono alawe, si fahoewoe chõgoe; si sõchi sa ndra'ogõ: hõrõoe, ba no hõrõ marafadi, moroi barõ mbaloebaloe andrõ. Boemõ andrõ, ba no hoelõ zi sambawá nambi, si no mõrõ ba gahe hili Gileadi. (*F.* 1, 13; 6, 4).

Ifõmõ andrõ, ba no hoelõ zi sambawá biribiri, si bohoe mocgoeti boe, ba si mõi mija'wa moroi ba gamondria; si no dozi abeto si faero, ba zi lõ si lõ mo'ono, samboea lõ'õ.

Bewemõ andrõ, ba no hoelõ zinali kirimisi, ba no omasiõ mbawamõ. Bo'õmõ, ba no hoelõ zi tamba-tambai mboea dalimo, moroi barõ mbaloebaloe andrõ chõoe.

Bagimõ, ba no si hoelõ malige andrõ chõ Dawidõ, nilaoe nahia wa-

- ngōna. Hōnō nisaitagō chōnia dange, baloes zabōlō andrō fefoe.
- 5 Soesoemō andrō, ba no hoelō zi doea rozi ono nago, ono nago si faero, sangaloei gōra ba zi so iadari mbōhō.
- 6 Irege okafoe zino, ba irege taja loemō, ba mōido ba hili emoeri ba ba hilihili goemōjō.
- 7 Sageoe ja'oeō, ba no si sōehi manō, ja'oeō ono alawe si fahoewoe chōgoe, lō hadia ia zi sala, ba mbo-tooe. (*Efes. 5, 27*).
- 8 Taboe moroi ba hili Libano, ja'oeō ono nihalō, taboe awōgoe moroi ba hili Libano! Faigi mitooe, moroi ba zoezoe Gamana, moroi ba zoezoe Zeniri ba moroi ba zoezoe Herc-mono, moroi ba nahia zingo, moroi ba hili harimo.
- 9 No taja gera'eragoc ōbe'e, ja'oeō achigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō; no taja gera'eragoc ōbe'e, me no ōfai-gido, si ha samoeza, ba me no oe'ila rate sidc'ide andrō, si ha sara, ba najamō andrō ba mbagioe.
- 10 Ha lō āmi wa'omasioe andrō, ja'oeō achigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō! No arōoe tohoede wa'omasioe andrō, moroi ba nagoe, ba fa'amohoea da-loedalo andrō chōoe, nigoele'ō, moroi ba zamohoea bō'ō fefoe!
- 11 We wani zowōi ba mbewoe, ja'oeō ono nihalō, we wani ba soesoe zi so ba lelamō, ba fa'amohoea noe-chamō, ba no timba wa'amohoea ba hili Libano. (*Hos. 6, 11*).
- 12 II. Kaboe si no moekoesi bawa gōli nachigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō, ba ba'a si no moekoesi, ba oemboe si no moefotandro. (*Jes. 27, 3; 58, 11*).
- 13 Lewiōmō, ba no timba kaboc dalimo, si so boea sami sibai, no timba mbowo chorema, awō narawasoe,
- 14 ba narawasoe ba koekoema ba daringoe ba koeli mani ba hadia ia ngawalō dōla goemōjō ba emoeri ba gōna farasi ba hadia ia ngawalō zamohoea, fondrege zi sōehi.

Oemboe ba kaboe ndra'oegō, oemboe 15
soloeaha ba elea so'oeleoe ba hili
Libano. (*Joh. 7, 38*).
Faoso otarō, laboe salata, tōrō ka- 16
boe andrō ehōgoe, ena'ō moezawili
wa'amohoea rembaremba andrō ehō-
nia. Ja mōi ba kaboenia zomasi
ndra'o, ba jamoe'ā mboea geoe a-
ndrō sami sibai. (*Joh. 15, 5*).

FAZA 5.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō zinandra chō
zangai ja'ia. II. Fanoeno fa'asōchi
zangovaloe.

I. No mōido ba kaboc ehōgoe, 1
ja'oeō achigoe, nihagoe; no oetee
emoeri andrō ehōgoe, awō ngawalō
rembaremba chōgoe, no oe'ā gawa'-
awa andrō chōgoe, fabaja ōsinia
we wani, ba no oebadoe nagoe,
fabaja soesoe andrō chōgoe. Milae
manga, ja'ami si fahoewoc chōgoe,
ba mibadoe zi so andrō, hana na
maboe ami, ja'ami somasi ndra'-
odo! (*Amaed. 9, 5. Fam. 3, 20*).

Si mōrō ndra'o, ba tōdōgoe, ba lō 2
mōrō. Fondrondrongo, ibōkōbōkō
lagō mbawandroehō somasi ndra'o!
Bokai chōgoc, ja'oeō achigoe ono
alawe, si fahoewoe chōgoe, mara-
fadigoe, ja'oeō sohaoehaoe andrō,
ehōgoe! Oi nanno sa'ae hōgōgoe,
boegoe, ba mowōi namo ba zi bo-
ngi. (*Mat. 25, 5*).

[Ba oemane:] No oeheta mbaroe- 3
goe, hadia oefoeli oe'obare? Ba no
oesasai gahegoe, hadia, oefoeli oeta'-
oenōi? (*Fam. 16, 15*).

Ba i'oro'ō dangania, ba hoemoeloe 4
dōdōgoe ehōnia.

Ba maoso ndra'o, ba wamokai ehō 5
zomasi ndra'odo, ba tangagoe, ba
mowōi emoeri, gōna ba ndranga lazi
emoeri sahele ba doctoerogoe.

Ba oebokai ehō zomasi ndra'odo, 6
ba no iheta ia somasi ndra'o, no
taja. Ba no ambō nosogoe mege,
me moehede ia. Ba oe'aloealoei ia,
ba lō oesōndra; moe'aodo ehōnia,

- ba lō itema ligoe. (*Mich. 3, 4. Joh. 7, 33. 34*).
- 7 Ba la'ilado sanaro andrō, sanōrōnō-rōi ewali, ba labōzibōzido, mesocho ndra'o labe'e; baloebaloe mbawagoe, ba lalahō sanaro ba dete gōli kara.
- 8 Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema: Na faloecha ami zomasi ndra'o, ba hadia ni'ombacha'ōmi chōnia? — wa no mofōchō ndra'o fa'omasi! (*F. 2, 5*).
- 9 Hadia wa'atohocde zomasi ndra'oegō moroi ba zomasi mbō'ō, ja'oegō fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe? Hadia wa'asōchi zomasi ndra'oegō, moroi ba zomasi mbō'ō, wa ōmanō wame'e ba hōloe ja'aga?
- 10 II. Somasi ndra'o ba no safoesi sibai ba no sojo'ojo, no ja'wa zi 10,000 [ndra matoea bō'ō]. (*Sin. 45, 3*).
- 11 Hōgōnia, ba no timba mbalaki sa'oesō, ba boenia, ba no hoelō mboeloe nahi sadada, no aitō, si mane boe gaga.
- 12 Hōrōnia, ba no hoelō marafadi ba mbewe mbombo, si mondri ba zoesoe, ba zi no fahōna.
- 13 Bo'ōnia, ba no amaedola gowoto rembaremba, nitanō famasa, ba bewenia, ba no timba [mboenga] ladari mbōhō, ba zaehele emoeri. (*Loek. 4, 22*).
- 14 Ba tangania, ba no hoelō gana'a ni'owoeloi'ō, nifosinga feremata sembaka, ba botonia, ba no neche-neche ifō goeaza, nifobaloebaloe feremata nila.
- 15 Ba fahania, ba no timba daroe nahe maremara, nifotojo ahe ana'a sa'oesō; famaigida ja'ia, ba no hoelō hili Libano, nitoejoe, si mane tōla geresi.
- 16 Araronia, ba no ha sambalō fa'ami, ba sageoe ja'ia, ba ha sambalō omasiō: Da'ō zomasi ndra'odo, ba da'ō zi fahoewoe chōgoe, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema!
- Heza isa'wa maō somasi ndra'oegō, 17 ja'oegō fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe? Heza mōi zomasi ndra'oegō, ena'ō matolo'ō, ba wangaloei ja'ia?

FAZA 6.

Fanoeno sinandra razo.

- Somasi ndra'o, ba no mōi mitoeoe 1
ba kaboenia, ba gowoto rembaremba andrō, ba wangaloei ni'ā ba kaboe, ba ba wogete boenga ladari mbōhō.
- Chō zomasi ndra'o ndra'odo, ba no 2
chōgoe zomasi ndra'o andrō, sokoebaloi biribiri ba zi so ladari mbōhō. (*F. 2, 16*.)
- Si sōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si fahoewoe 3
chōgoe, no timba Dirisa, ba omasiō, si mane Jeroezalema, ba sata'oe ita, timba zabōlō, si mōi fasoewō. (*Raz. I. 14, 17. Sin. 45, 12*).
- Bōi tōngō ndra'o, ata'oedo hōrōoe 4
Boemō andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawā nambi, si mōrō ba gahe hili Gileadi. (*F. 4, 1 b. t.*)
- Ifōmō, andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawā 5
zigelo mbiribiri, si otarai mondri, si no fatoetoe abeto si faero, ba ba zi lō si lō ono.
- Timba zi tambatambai mboea dalimo 6
mbo'ōmō, moroi barō mbaloebaloe mbawa andrō. (*F. 4, 3*).
- Ōnō ngafoeloe wo'omo razo, ba 80 7
ndrongania ba dōi, ba ono alawe andrō, ba lō moetaha moe'erai.
- Ba ha samōsa marafadigoe andrō, 8
sohahoe andrō, chōgoe, si ha samboesamboea chō ninania, nitoejoe zadono ja'ia. La'ila ia ono alawe andrō, ba lafahowoe'ō ia, ba he fo'omo razo ba he dongania ba dōi, ba oi sanoeno ja'ia. (*F. 5, 2*).
- Ha niha zihaga moroi sa, hoelō na 9
no ahātō wa'atoemboe loeo, si sōchi, si mane ba'wa, ba sohahoe si inane loeo, ba sata'oe ita, timba zabōlō, si mōi fasoewō?
- No mōido ba kaboe falo, ba wa- 10
ngomoeso'iō tōdōgoe ba wa'amanōi zinanō andrō ba ndraso, ba ba

wamaigi na no mobene nagoe, ba na no mobowo dalimo.

- 11 Lõ oe'ila hadia — no ifazaŵado ba goereta niwama fehoeloe dõdõgoe andrõ, ba goereta niwama sadõlõ tõdõ. (*Raz. II. 2, 12*).

FAZA 7.

Tohoetohoe wanocnõ sinandra razo.

- 1 Foeli'õ, foeli'õ, Soelamiti, foeli'õ, foeli'õ, ena'õ ma'ila'õ! Hadia nifaigimi chõ Zoelamiti? Folaja ba Mahana'i andrõ. (*Moz. I. 32, I. 2. Nga'õt. I. 22, 9*).
- 2 Ha lõ asõchi gaheoe andrõ, ba mbadagahe, ja'oegõ ono zalaŵa! Fa'oboe'oe zolamõ, ba no hoelõ najja ba mbagi, nilaoe danga doeka; ahetamõ, ba no hoelõ mako seboea, sowoelo, ba zi lõ ambõ agoe nifaroeka samohoea, ba taloemõ, ba no timba zi samba laeroe fache, nifadoewa tooe, ba nifasoci boenga ladari mbõhõ;
- 4 ba no hoelõ nono nago zoesoemõ andrõ, hoelõ nono nago si faero. (*F. 4, 5*).
- 5 Ba bagimõ, ba no amaedola malige ifõ goeaza; hõrõmõ, ba no timba mbaŵa nidamõ ba Hesibona, ba zinga mbawa gõli Mbatarabi; ba ichoemõ, ba no hoelõ malige andrõ ba hili Libano, si otahõgõ Damaseko.
- 6 Ba hõgõmõ, ba no fachilichili ba hili Garemeli, ba boemõ, ba hõgõ jaŵa, ba no timba oengoe, — no mõi fesoe razo mboe andrõ!
- 7 Ha lõ asõchi ndra'oegõ ba ha lõ omasiõ, ja'oegõ fa'omasi, ba wa'owoeawoea dõdõ andrõ!
- 8 Botomõ andrõ, ba no hoelõ dõla chorema, ba no amaedola ngamohi mboea zoesoemõ.
- 9 Ba ocmane dõdõgoe: Damanõido ba dõla chorema andrõ, ba oetoejoe hachinia. Ena'õ na no timba ngamohi mboea nagoe zoesoemõ andrõ,

ba ena'õ na timba hoea ma'oefa hoea nichoemõ andrõ,

ba ena'õ na timba wondrege zi lõ sõchi nagoe gararomõ, agoe sadõlõ ahele ba dõlõtõlõ zomasi ndra'o, na no itõrõ mbewe ba ifõ.

Chõ zomasi ndra'o ndra'odo, ba no lõ chõgoe hoemoeloe dõdõnia. (*F. 2, 16; 6, 2*).

Taboe, ja'oegõ somasi ndra'o, mõi lõ ita baero ba mbenoea, ba ba halama mõi ita,

ba tahoelõ wongi ba kaboe nagoe, ba tafaigi, na no mobene nagoe ba na no aboto mbowo, ba na no mobowo dalimo; ba da'õ dania oefa'ele'õ chõoe wa'omasigoe ndra'oegõ.

Amohoea mboea doedaji, ba no so ba gahe zagõ chõda ngawalõ mboea geoe omasiõ; si bohoe ba si no ara no oebe'e jaŵa chõoe, ja'oegõ somasi ndra'o. (*Moz. I. 30, 14*).

FAZA 8.

I. Fahoehoe ira zoniha nihania: Tebai fabali ira. II. Kaboe nagoe chõ Zelomo.

I. Ena'õ na hoelõ dalifoeseõ ndra'oegõ chõgoe, talifoeseõ si no so ba mbagi zoesoe ninagoe mege! Na faloechado chõoe baero mbanoea, ba fa'ago bawa ndra'o chõoe, ba lõ'õ sa lategoe ndra'odo.

Ba oefasao'õ, oe'he'õ ba nomo ninagoe, ba õfahaõdo ena'õ. Ba oebe'e õoe nagoe nifaroeka samohoea, awõ nidamõ mboea dalimo chõgoe.

Jamoetaja hõgõgoe tangania kabera ba jamoe'omõsido kambõlõnia.

Oebe'e ba hõloe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema: bõi mikanani wa'omasi andrõ, bõi misoe-soegi, mibe'e balazi ia. (*F. 2, 7*).

Ha nilha da'õ, si otarai moroi si tooe andrõ mbenoea, sanoendrehe ni ja'ia ba da'io zomasi ia? Ba mbõrõ ma'oefa mege oesoeseogi ndra'oegõ; ba da'õ mege i'adonogõ ndra'.

- oegō inaoe, safōchō chōnia, ba da'ō
i'adonogō'ō si asogō ja'oegō.
- 6 Fatōfa ndra'o ba gamaoedoe dō-
dōoe, amaedola laedoeroe, si so ta-
ndro, ba ba da'iomō. Me no timba
wa'abōlō wa'amate wa'abōlō wa'o-
masi andrō, ba fehoeloe dōdō a-
ndrō, ba no aro, timba wa'aro
mbanoea tooe; fehōlania, ba no
fehola galitō, holahola chō Jehowa!
(*Jes. 49, 16. Jer. 22, 24.*)
- 7 He idanō seboea, ba tebai ibe'e
mate wa'omasi andrō, ba tebai
inōnōi ia hohoe. Ba he na so ena'ō
zame'e bōli wa'omasi andrō ana'-
ania fefoe, ba la'igi'igi'ō manō ia
ena'ō. (*Kor. I. 13.*)
- 8 So chōda nachi, ono alawe, si lō
fosoe na. He tawisa chō nachida
andrō, na so zanofoe ja'ia dania?
- 9 Na no ōli kara ia, ba tafa'anō ba
detenia mba'aba'a firō; ba na bawa-
ndroehō ia, ba taba'a ia fafa eresi.
Ōli kara ndra'odo, ba no timba
malige wosoegoe; ba no tobali si
no faloecha fa'ohahaoe dōdō ndra'-
odo, wamaiginia ja'o. (*F. 6, 12.*)
- II. So kaboe nagoe chō Zelomo, 11
ba Mba'ali Hamono; ba no ibe'e
ba danga zanaro kaboe nagoe a-
ndrō: 1000 roefia zamōsa labe'e
bōli mboea nagoe ihoekoe chōra.
(*Jes. 5, 1 b. t. Mat. 21, 33 b. t.*)
- Ba ba kaboe nagoe chōgoe andrō, 12
ba no balazi ndra'o. Si hōnō a-
ndrō, ba chōoe, ja'oegō Selomo, ba
200 ba zanaro boeania!
- Lafondrondrongo limō, ja'oegō si 13
so nahia ba kaboe: Farongogō ia
chōgoe!
- Oloi, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, ja 14
hoelō nago ndra'oegō, ja hoelō no-
no mbōhō, ba hili rembaremba a-
ndrō! (*F. 2, 17.*)

III. SOERA ZAMA'ELE'Õ.



Soera

J E S A J A.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangarōngarō Jehowa'ba wa'awoewoe Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. II. Lō ba dōdōnia zoemange andrō chōra. (*Mos. V, 32, 1*). III. Ifaroe dōdōra ba wamalalini era'era ba ifaboe'oe wangefa horō. IV. Fame-ta'oe ba amaboe'oe la li.

1 Fama'ele'ō andrō chō Jesaja, ono Gamosi, nifa'ele'ō chōnia, me loeo razo Joeda Oesia ba Jatamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia, ba nōri Joeda andrō ba ba Jeroezalema.

2 I. Fondrondrongo, ja'ogō banoea si ja'wa! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'ogō tanō! moehede Jehowa. No oerorogō ndraono, no oe'e'eboea, ba no la'erogō ndra'odo.

3 Ōrōbao, ba i'ila zochō ja'ia ba kalide, ba i'ila naha gōnia, chō zochō ja'ia andrō. Ba lō la'ila ndra'odo iraono Gizeraēli, si lō tōdō mbanoeagoe andrō. Alai ndra'o soi samazōchi horō andrō, sonoro olalō'wa! Niha si no tanōmō zamazōchi horō, iraono solaoe si tefoejoc.

4 No larōi Jehowa, no latandra'waisi Ni'amonī'ō andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, no la'erogō. (*Sin. 78, 8. F. 57, 3*). Hana wa latohogō wamōzi ja'ami? Mitohogō sa atō wa'afabali andrō. No falawoe fōchō hōgō ba no erege sibaī dōdō ma'asamboea. (*Jer. 2, 30*). I'otarai doetoeroe kahe, noemalō ja'wa ba hōgō, ba lō si lō fōchō chōnia, ha sambalō socho ba mbawa zi'oli ba selezitō ba si bohooe mesocho, si lō moefera'ō ba si lō moe'olohoeni

ba si lō moe'okafoei fanicha. Tanō 7 si mate danōmi andrō, ba banoea chōmi, ba no i'ā alitō. Boea danō chōmi, ba no niha bō'ō zi manga, ba samaigi ami. Tanō si mate danō, si mane nifakiko niha bo'ō. (*Moz. V. 28, 51. Nga'ot. II. 28*). Ba si tosaī ono 8 Ziona alawe andrō, ba no hoelō nosc ba kaboe nagoe, hoelō ni'otete waōhō, naha wemōrō, ba kaboc lawogalō, si mane banoea nifa'oe'oe nemali. Ba na lō nisaigō 9 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō chōda gamogamo mena'ō, ba no tobaī si mane Sodoma ita ba no fagōlōgōlō ita ba Gomora andrō! (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Rom. 9, 29*).

II. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, 10 ja'ami sangoehoekoe andrō ba Zodoma! Ja'ami, banoea Gomora andrō, mifondrondrongo gorōisa Lowalangida! Hadia wa mi'oja'ō 11 chōgoe zoemange andrō? i'wa'ō Jehowa. No afōli ndra'odo zoemange nitoenoe andrō, biribiri si matoea, ba tawō niboela andrō, ba lō omasido ndro nono za'wi andrō ba do nono mbiribiri ba do zimatōea mbiribiri andrō. (*Sin. 50, 8. Amaed. 15, 8. F. 66, 3. Jer. 6, 20. Amos. 5, 22*). No so ami, ba wa- 12 ngondrasi ja'odo, ba ha niha zangoema'ō chōmi wangoehoendra olajama andrō chōgoe? Bōi sa'ae 13 mi'ohc zoemange faja. Ogoro ndra'odo zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōmi. Tesa'a andrō ba sabato ba fogaoni ba gowoeloa andrō, ba to chōgoe: si lō atoelō, ba no ba'wa 49

- 14 ni'amonio'! Tesa'a andrō chōmi ba
owasa nihonogōi andrō, ba lō edō-
nado; no tobali noro chōgoe, ata-
15 gedo sa'ae wolohe ja'ia. Ba na
mi'oro'ū dangami, ba oebaloegō
hōrōgoe chōmi, ba he mihōna wa-
ngandrō, ba lō oefondrondrongo
chōmi; oi do sa'ae dangami andrō.
(*Amaed. 1, 28. Jer. 14, 12. Mich. 3, 4*).
- 16 III. Misasai ami; mihaogō ami!
miheta mboeaboea si lō sōchi a-
ndrō chōmi, fa bōi oe'ila sa'ae.
Mibato wamazōchi si lō sōchi!
(*Sin. 34, 15; 37, 27. Amos 5, 15*;
17 *Rom. 12, 9. Fet. I. 3, 11*). Mifama-
ha ami ba wolaoe si sōchi? Mi-
gohi zatoelō! Mi'oroma'ō lala ba
zamakao awōnia. Mi'oe ha lala
hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lō ina! Mifa-
toenō hoehoeo lacha mbanoea!
18 Mitaboe! iwa'ō Jehowa, datalaoe
fa'era! **He no hoelō gasoembo wa'-
ojo horōmi, ba hoelō moeko safoesi
dania; ba he no hoelō mbaroe
loeo wa'ojo, ba hoelō mboe mbiri-
biri dania.** (*Sin. 51, 9*). Na sedōna
ami ba na solo'ō, ba mi'ā zi sō-
chi ba danō. (*Moz. V. 28, 2 b. t.*).
- 20 Ba na te chōmi ba na fabali ami,
ba ō mbawa zi'ōli ami dania; noa
sa Jehowa zangoema'ō. (*Moz. III, 20, 14 b. t. Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t.*).
- 21 IV. Alai wa'atobali sohorō mba-
noea andrō, si lō farōi mege! No
fahōna chōnia hoekoe si sōchi mege,
nahia hockoe satoelō ia fōna, ba
iada'e, ba no nahia zange'enge'e.
22 Firōmi andrō, ba no tobali acho-
zila, ba agoe chōmi, ba no faroeaka
idanō. (*Hez. 22, 18*). Salawami a-
ndrō, ba no farōi ba no awō za-
nagōnagō. Dozi ira, ba manga ga-
na'a ba la'aloei mbōli gōlō; lō
la'ohe ba lala hoehoeo zi lō ama,
si lō ina, ba lō latema hoehoeo
lacha mbanoea. (*Moz. II. 22, 22*;
24 *Jer. 5, 28*). Da'ō mbōrō, wa imane
So'aja, Jehowa ngalhōnō andrō, sa-
bōlō ba Ndraono Gizera'ēli andrō:

Ha! oerara dōdōgoe ba zi fa'oedoe
chōgoe andrō ba oelaoe mbalōgoe
ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe! (*Moz. V. 28, 63*). Ba oebaja ndra'oegō, oehao- 25
gō gachozila andrō chōoe, amae-
dola nilaoe idanō nawoe, ba simo
andrō chōoe, ba oehori. (*Mal. 3, 3*).
Ba oeoeli oefataro zangoehoekoe 26
andrō chōoe, si mane fōna, ba sa-
matoenō hoehoeo andrō, si mane
ba mbōrōta. Ba awena dania labe'e
tōimō mbanoea satoelō, banoea si
lō farōi. **Lala sadōlō dania wango- 27**
rifi Ziona andrō, ba fangorifi za-
ngawoeli andrō chōnia, ba hoekoe
satoelō. Ba si gōna famakiko zo- 28
lalō andrō, fabaja samazōchi horō;
ba sangerogō Jehowa andrō, ba
nihori. (*Sin. 1, 6; 92, 10; 104, 35*).
Saila sa ira dania ba manawa a- 29
ndrō, somasi ami, ba afoesi mba-
wami wa'aila bā kaboe andrō, so-
masi ami. Me hoelō manawa saleoe 30
boeloe ami dania, ba hoelō kaboe
si lō idanō. Ba sabōlō andrō, ba 31
tobali rabo, ba nifazōchi dangania
andrō, ba tobali bo galitō, ba faoma
achozi ira si lō samoenoe alitō.
(*F. 33, 11*).

FAZA 2.

I. Fama'ele'ō banoea Lowalangi
andrō solachōmi seboea. II. Fango-
mbacha ba'wa wangohoekoe samo-
soemange adoe andrō.

I. Taroma li andrō, nifarongogō 1
chō Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi, ba
nōri Joeda andrō ba ba Jeroezalema.
Tobali, na loeo safoeria andrō, ba 2
aro hili andrō, si so osali Jehowa
andrō, fondrege zalawā hili, jawā
hihihili andrō fefoe, ba lahoeroefai
ia niha baero fefoe. (*Mich. 4, 1*).
Ba lasawā soi niha, ha wa'oja, la- 3
mane: „Talaboe, mōi ita misi jawā
ba hili Jehowa andrō, ba gosali
Lowalangi Jakobo, ena'ō ifahaō
ita ba lala andrō chōnia, ena'ō
tatōrō nifatōrōnia andrō; moroi ba
Ziona sa i'otarai oroisa andrō, ba

taroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba mo-
roi ba Jeroezalema.” (*Sin.* 50, 2 ;
110, 2. *Loek.* 24, 47. *Joh.* 4, 22).

4 Ba ja'ia sangoema'ō lala ba niha
baero, oja soi ihoekoe, ba tobali
labali'ō fakoe zi'ōlira ba labali'ō sabi
nagoe dōhōra. Samboea lō soi sa'ae
sanoejoe si'ōli, ba wanoewō si sa-
mboca; lō'ō sa'ae lafamaha ira ba
wanocwō. (*Joh.* 3, 10). Talaboe, ja'a-
mi ma'oeuwe Jakobo! Tatōrō бага
andrō chō Jehowa! (*Joh.* 8, 12).

6 II. Noa sa ōtibo'ō mbanoeaoe,
ma'oeuwe Jakobo andrō. Noa sa
fahōna chōra waetasa, soroi ba
gatocmboechea loeo, ba si fakele-
moe, si mane ba Ndrawa Wilisiti,
ba no fara'oe tanga ira ba niha

7 bō'ō. (*Moz.* V. 18, 14). No fahōna
ba danōra wirō ba ana'a; lō moe-
taha moetoelo girōgirōra; anōnō
danōra koedo; ba koeretara, ba no
si tebai ta'era. (*F.* 31, 1. *Sin.* 33,
17; 147, 10). Ba no fahōna ba da-
nōra nadoe, mangaloeloe ira ba ni-
wōwōi dangara, ba nifazōchi doetoe-
roera. (*Sin.* 115, 4). Ba da'ō ifaō-
ndrō ia ono mbanoea, ba i'ide'ide'ō
ia sala'wa, ba ja'oeō, ba tebai

10 ō'efa'ō chōra [lalōra andrō]. Ae ba
dōgi narō gara ba bini'ō ndra'oeō,
baloeō'ō gawoegawoe, ba game-
ta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba
wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō. (*Loek.*
23, 30). Tefaōndrō dania waja'asa
niha, ba tehōndrōgō hocha ndra
matoea, ba ha Jehowa zala'wa. na
loeo da'ō. Iroegi sa dania ba'wa
Jehowa ngahōnō, itōrō fefoe zi so
hochā ba sala'wa fefoe ba si faja'wa
fefoe, ba wangōhōndrōgō ja'ira.

13 Itōrō fefoe geresi sala'wa tōla ba
schoea hogoe ba hili Libano ba
14 manawa Mbazana, fefoe. Ba hili
seboea fefoc, awō hilihili sala'wa.

15 Ba itōrō fefoe inalige sala'wa ba
16 ōli kara saro fefoe. Ba owo solojo-
lojo ba Darisi fefoc, awō fefoe
17 zomasi niha, wamaigi ja'ia. Ba te-
faōndrō hocha niha ba tehōndrōgō

waja'asa ndra matoea, ba ha Je-
howa zala'wa, na loeo da'ō. Ba 18
adoe andrō, ba nihori fefoe. Ba 19
mōi dania niha ba dōgi narō gara
ba ba dōgi narō hili, ba gameta'oeō
andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō
lachōminia andrō, na maoso ia, ba
wameta'oe ōsi goeli danō. Na loeo 20
da'ō, ba lalahō nadoc firō andrō,
awō nadoe ana'a, niha, nifazōchira,
ba wangaloeloc chōnia, ba latibo'ō
ba dōgi de'oc ba ba dōgi mbōgi.
Ba we'amōi ba dōgi narō hili ba 21
ba zi faefa gara, ba gameta'oeō a-
ndrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō
lachōminia andrō, na maoso ia, ba
wameta'oe ōsi goeli danō. Ba mibō- 22
hōli niha, si so noso ba nichoe;
hadia sa'ae tabe'e tōira? (*Job.* 27,
3).

FAZA 3.

I. Fangotō'ō Jehowa banoeania,
si no fabali chōnia, ofōna zala'wara.
II. Fangotō'ō hocha ndra alawe,
banoea Jeroezalema.

I. Hiza sa, iheta So'aja, Jehowa 1
ngahōnō, fefoe ngawalō we'ewe'e ba
Jeroezalema ba ba Ndraono Joeda;
fefoe we'ewe'e ba mbalazo ba fefoe
we'ewe'e ba nidanō. (*Moz.* III. 26,
26). Sabōlō ba si mōi fasoeō ba 2
sangoehoeke ba sama'ele'ō ba sa-
ngi'ila ba satoea. Koemandra ba si 3
so tōi ba anofola ba toeka ba so-
neche ba waetasa. Ba oebe'e sala- 4
'wara nono matoea [i'wa'ō So'aja]
ba iraono zamatōrō ja'ira. (*Sangoe-
hoek.* 10, 16). Ba famakao ba mba- 5
noea; oi zara fa'oeodo ira ba na-
wōra; afaito nono matoea ba za-
toea ba si noemana ba zala'wa. Na 6
so zondra'oe talifoēsōnia, ono na-
mania [wangoema'ō]: „Si so baroe
ndra'oeō, iagō sala'wama; ja so barō
mbawaoe gadoedoela andre;” ba 7
imane dania na loco da'ō: „Te chō-
goe wodaloealoeni sesocho; jomo
chōgoe, ba lō balazo ba lō baroc, —
bōi mibe'e sala'wa mbanoea ndra'-

- 8 odo." Sadoedoe sa Jeroezalema ba si tegačlō tooc Ndraono Joeda, me si fa'oodoe chō Jehowa wehedera ba folaoera, safōchō famaigi chōnia hōrōria, hōrō zalaŵa. Bawara zamaele'ō ja'ira, ba lafarongogō horōra, lō lahini'ō si mane banoea Zodoma. Alai ira ! Chōra lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Moz. I. 13, 13; 19, 5*). Miwa'ō ba zatoelō tōdō andrō, lō hadia ia !
- 11 La'ā sa localoea wolaoera andrō. Alai zeboea horō andrō ! itōrō ia si lō sōchi ; tesaelōni sa chōnia wolaoenia
- 12 andrō. Alai mbanoegoe andrō ! Iraono zamakao ja'ira ba ira alawe zalaŵara. He ja'ami, banoegoe ! samaeloengoe zolohe ja'ami, ba no lafakoejoe lala andrō, nitōrōmi ena'ō.
- 13 No so ba da'ō Jehowa, ba wama-toenō hoehoe ; no maoso ia, ba
- 14 wangoehoekoe soi niha. I'ohē ba hoeke Jehowa zatoea mbanoecania, fabaja salaŵara : „Ja'ami sa si manga mboea ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe ! Baomo chōmi so niraboe
- 15 ba zi noemana. (*F. 5, 1 b. t.*). Hadia chōmi da'ō, wa mifoeoe mbanoecogoe andrō, wa mirasa zi noemana?" Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. (*Amad. 22, 22*).
- 16 II. Ba imane na Jehowa : Me no mohocha nono Ziona alawe, me lafaōga mbagira, na latōrō ba me lafachōlō ira, lō aila'aila, me hoelō zanarinari manō, ba me lafariti naja
- 17 ba gahe ; andrō batoele galizoezoe nono Ziona alawe ibe'e So'aja, ba iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ira Jehowa.
- 18 Na loeo da'ō, ba iheta Jehowa naja ba gahe, si sōchi sibai andrō, awō
- 19 roto, awō rai, awō walewale, awō
- 20 gōla, awō zalendra andrō, awō mbala hōgō, awō ritiriti ba gahe, awō mbōbō daloe, awō mboeliboei za-
- 21 mohoea andrō, awō hazima, awō
- 22 laedoeroe, awō naja ba nichoe, awō mbaroe ba walōŵa, awō lembe, awō
- 23 gabaja, awō mbola, awō waloē, awō moeko si sōchi andrō, awō zalendra,
- 24 awō mbaloebaloe mbawa andrō. Ba

fangali zamohoea andrō zabōoe, ba fangali mbōbō daloe si sōchi andrō zinali, ba fangali mboe nindrandra andrō wa'abatoele, ba fangali gabaja seboea goni, ba fangali wa'sōchi mbawa laheto zachōzi. Bawa zi'ōli 25 wamoenoe ndra matoea chōmi, ba sabōlō chōmi, ba ba wanoewō mate. Ba mangarōngarō dania mbawa 26 gōli mbanoea, ba aboe dōdō, ba doemadao ia ba danō, oi ahori fefoe hadia ia.

FAZA 4.

Amāboe'oele li ba zi tosai dania.

Na loeo da'ō, ba dafitoe ndra alawe 1 zondra'oe ira matoea si ha samōsa, ba lamane : „Mataha mbalazoma ba mataha noechama, ba tōimō andrō be'e tōima, heta chōma wa'aila andrō." Na loeo da'ō, ba tobali 2 fa'amoade ba fangeboea dōi ba ni'orifi andrō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli lewiō andrō chō Jehowa, ba fa'sa-lawā, awō lachōmi mboea danō andrō. (*F. 11, 1. Jer. 23, 5; 33, 14 b. t. Sach. 3, 8; 6, 12*). Ba „ni'amoni'ō" dania labe'e tōi zi tosai ba 3 Ziona ba si lō ahori ba Jeroezalema ; dozi nitanō ba zoera ba Jeroezalema, ni'orifi. (*F. 6, 13*). Na 4 no isasai So'aja zi ra'ira'io andrō ba ndra alawe Ziona ba na no iha-nigō horō Jeroezalema, fange'enge'e andrō ba mbanoea, na no ifatōrō nangi fangoehoeke andrō, awō nangi fangohori. Ba ifatōrō Jehowa ba 5 naha niha fefoe ba hili Ziona ba ba zowoelo ira fefoe lawoeo, na maōchō, ba simbo, awō haga hola-hola galitō, ba zi bongi ; tefobaloe-baloe sa'ae fefoe zi so lachōmi. (*Moz. II. 13, 22*). Ba so nose, ba'a 6 ba'a wa'aoeahoe zino na ma'ōchō, ba saŵatō ba nōoe, na mo'angi ba na moteoe.

FAZA 5.

I. Kaboe nagoe chō Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli. II. Fa'alaisa si meonō ba walōsōchi mbanoeara ba sa horōra. III. Fangombacha fotoe, si so moroi sa.

- 1 I. Ba damanoenōdo, oedoenōdoenō ni'omasī'ōgoe andrō, oelaoe zinoenō zomasido andrō, wamatoenō kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia. Somasido andrō, ba no mokaboe nagoe ja'wa ba hili, ba zi sōchi tanō.
- 2 (*Jer. 2, 21. Mat. 21. 33. b. t.*) Ba ifakoe ba itoetoejoe gara, ba itanō bacha wēwe nagoe, si sōchi boea. Ba daloe bacha ilaoe malige ba ichao wolazi, ba ibazebaze'ō, ena'ō mowoea boea nagoe; ba i'owoea mboea nagoe ndroe'oe. Ba ija'e, ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema ba ja'ami, motōi Iraono Joeda, mi'ohe ba lala hoehoeo chōma kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe. Hadiananilaoe mena'ō bakaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe, si lō nilaoegoe na? Ba hana wa i'owoea mboea nagoe ndroe'oe, me oedōnadōna zi ndroehoe nagoe: Ba da'oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, he oewisa ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe: Oedeha gōlinia, ena'ō ō zōcha ia, ba oedoe-doegō gōli kara andrō chōnia, ena'ō lahoendrahoeandra ia. (*Sin. 80, 13*).
- 6 Tobali modoe'oe oebe'e, fa bōi sa'ae lagoeti ba fa bōi lafakoe mbōrō; ja toemboe za'asa'a mao, awō lato. Ba oetena'wa gōi lawoeo, fa bōi moteoe chōnia. Ba kaboe nagoe andrō chō Jehowa ngalhōno, ba ja'ia ma'oevwoe Gizeraēli, ba no sinanō omasiō chōnia Ndraono Joeda. Idōnadōna zadōlō — ba hiza wange'e; idōnadōna wa'atoelō — ba hiza wanga-rōngarō.
- 8 II. Alai ami, sama'oli omo ba samadoro benoea, irege lō naha sa'ae; irege tobali hatō ja'ami ba danō.
- 9 No irongo tōgi dalingagoe ni'wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, [imane]: Si ndroehoe! Oja dania nidoedoeogō omo; si lō niha dania zeboea ba si

sōchi. Ha sa samba laeroo dania nōsi mboea nagoe ba zi foeloe laeroe tanōma, ba si sazo'e tanōmō fache, ba ha samba laeroe mboea. Alai zahoelō maoso, ba wāngaloei gōra toco, ba sarā mōrō ba zi bongi, irege maboe agoe! Si so biola nitika side'ide ba biola nitika seboea ba faritja ba soeroene, ba wamadoemadoe agoe andrō. Ba lō ba dōdōra wolaoe Jehowa andrō, ba nifazōchinia tangania, ba lō la'ila. (*Job. 21, 12. Amos. 6. 5*). Da'ō mbōrō wa te'oloi'ō mbanoegoe andrō, si lō moedōnadōna; sololo dania zala'wara, ba sokōlikōli zato, ba wa'owōchi dōdō. Andrō ifaboka mbawania banoea tooe; si tenga inōtō wa'eboea mbawania, ena'ō noemalō mitoe lachōmira, awō zi fageogoea andrō, awō zomoeso tōdō ba ehōra. Ba tefaōndrō niha ba te'ide'ide'ō ndra matoea, ba tehōndrōgō hōrō zi faja'wa andrō. Ba si tedoeo wa'asalawa Jehowa ba wangochoekoe, ba ni'amoni'ō Lowa-langi ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba wa'atoelō andrō. Ba mōi ba ndroe'oe ba da'ō nono mbiribiri, hoelō ba mbenoea; latōrōi ba la'aga'aga ndroe'oe ba danō si no tekiko, satabō sinanō fōna. Alai zanōbi chōra silō atoelō sinali sala andrō ba sanōbi horō tali zao! Sangoema'ō: Jamoeta'ita'i, jamoe'aliogō wolaoe nilaenia, ena'ō ta'ila; ja aloea dōdō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ja itōrō, ena'ō oroma chōma. Alai zamotōi si sōchi si lō sōchi ba samotōi si lō sōchi si sōchi, samali'ō haga sogōmigōmi ba samali'ō sogōmigōmi haga; same'e āmi safeto ba same'e afeto sami! Alai zatoeatoea wamaigira ba si no oneche wangoema'ōra! (*Amaed. 3, 7*). Alai zi no abōlō wamadoe agoe; si lō ada'oeda'oe, ba wamaroea si maboe ira! Si oawōgō si so horō, bōrō gana'a, nibē'e chōra, ba samalangōgō si lō horō. (*Amaed. 17, 15*).

- 24 **III.** Andrō, hoelō si mane na i'ā
ndroe'oe alitō, si mane na ariri
ndroe'oe sokōli ba holahola galitō,
si manō dania wa tobali oboocla
wā'ara, awō wa hoemombo mbo-
wora, hoelō gawoegawoe; me lō ba
dōdōra gainachoita Jehowa ngahōnō,
ba me la'o'aja daroma li Ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. (*Moz. II.*
15, 7). Andrō gōi tesao wōnoe Je-
howa ba mbanoecania andrō, ba
i'oro'ō dangania, ba wamōzi ja'ira,
fa moehisi hili, fa fahōna baolajama
mboto zi mate, hoelō zasao. Ba lō
lai da'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō na dōhō
wōnoenia, lō'ō na sa ibōda danga-
nia ni'oro'ō andrō. (*F. 10, 4*). Ba
itaroe'ō dania dandra ba niha baero
ba zarōoe, idōnisi ira moroi ba
wondrege danō; ba hiza, lō ararā,
ba so ira, aōsō ira. Lō serege tōdō
ba chōra ba lō salaoe; lō si mōrō,
lō salaoe hōrō; samōsa lō satoto
bōbō taloe ba lō saetoc bōbō mba-
dagahe. Ono wana chōra, ba no
moe'atarōsi, ba no moechai wanara
fefoc. Hoelō gowe za'a koedora ba
hoelō dawoejoe nangi gaōlō goereta-
ra. Na moendrōndrō ira, ba hoelō zi-
ngo; hoelō nono zingo moendrōndrō-
ndrōndrō ira; doemele ira, ba lara'oe
zahoele ira ba la'ohe, lō sangorifi.
30 Ba na moe'oegoe chōra [ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli] na loeo da'ō, hoelō si
mane fe'oegoe'oegoe nasi, ba lafaigi
tooc danō, ba hiza wa'ogōmigōmi
sata'oe ita, ba tobaloe haga ba la-
woeo andrō chōnia. (*F. 8, 22*).

FAZA 6.

I. I'ila lachōmi Jehowa Jesaja.

II. Famataro Jessaja, ba we'amōi
sama'ele'ō.

- 1 **I.** Ba ndrōfi wa'amate Oesia a-
ndrō, razo, ba oe'ila Zo'aja, sidadao
ba dadaoma seboea, si no ala'wa:
anōnō gosali ahe mbaroenia. (*Raz.*
2 *II. 15, 1 b. t. Joh. 12, 41*). Serafi
fōnania, ōnō gafi zamōsa. Doea
mbaloebaloe mbawa ba doea mba-

loebaloe gahe ba doea ba weho-
mbo. Ba faoma lamanemane we'ao
chō nawōra: **Ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō,
ni'amoni'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō;
no anōnō lachōminia goeli danō
ma'asagōrō!** (*Fam. 4, 8*). Ba moe-
dōgō latalata zilōtō ba wa'eboea
lira, ba we'ao andrō, ba afōnoe
nomo simbo. (*Hez. 10, 4*). Ba oema-
ne: Alai ndra'o! tekiko ndra'o;
me no niha si ra'ira'iō bewe ndra'-
odo ba me ba niha si ra'ira'iō bewe
sodo; noa sa i'ila hōrōgoe razo a-
ndrō, Jehowa ngahōnō! (*Moz. I.*
16, 13; 32, 30. *Sangoehoeck. 13, 22*).
Ba hoemombo zamōsa Zerafi andrō,
i'ondrasido, so ba dangania nono
gara, ni'ojoni ba galitō, niforōnia ba
naha wame'e soemange. (*Hez. 28,*
14). Ba ifatōfa ba mbawagoe ba i-
mane; Me no fatōfa ba bavaoe
da'e, ba no aheta golalōwamō ba
no moebōe'a horōoe. (*Jer. 1, 9. Dan.*
10, 10).

II. Ba oerongo li Zo'aja, imane:
Ha niha nifatengcgoe, ha niha zi
mōi chōda? Ba oemane: Jā'e ndra'o,
fatenge ndra'o. Ba imane chōgoe:
Ae'e, ba ōmane ba niha andrō:
Mifondrondrongo tōgi dalingami,
ba bōi ja aboto ha dōdōmi ba mi-
tōngōni hōrōmi ba bōi ja misōndra
geloeaha! (*Mat. 13, 14, b. t. Hal. zin.*
28, 26. *27. Rom. 11, 8*). Abe'e'ō dōdō
niha andrō ba awe'ewe'e'ō dōgi
wisora ba fobaloenō hōrōra, ena'ō
tebai la'ila hōrōra, ba ena'ō tebai
larongo tōgi dalingara, fa bōi aboto
ba dōdōra, fa bōi lafalalini gera'erara
ba fa bōi lasōndra wangorifi. (*Joh.*
12, 40). Ba oemane: Ha wa'ara, 11
So'aja? Ba imane chōgoe: Irege
no adoedoe mbanoecania andrō, fa lō
niha sa'ae, fa lō ōsi nomo, ba irege
no mochoendrāhōndra nowi, irege
no modoe'oe. Irege no ifa'ohe'ō ba 12
zarōoe niha andrō Jehowa ba irege
no abōlō wa lō niha ba danō. Ba 13
na torōi na ba danō zamboea ni'-
foeloe, ba nihori zoei da'ō; si mane

awōni ba si mane manawa, si toasai
toehe, na la'obō — tanōmō ni'amoni-
ni'ō doehe andrō. (*F. 4, 3*).

FAZA 7.

I. P'abe'e'ō dōdō Gahasi razo mado
Joeda Jesaja, me teda'ōda'ō wanoewō.
II. Tandra wa'atoemboe Emanoeli
andrō. III. Fangombacha hoekoe,
nifatōrō Ndrawa Asiria dania.

- 1 I. Me loeo razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō, ono Jotamo, ma'owoe Oesia, ba so moroi si ja'wa Resino, razo Garamo ba Feka andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, lasa'wa Jeroezalema, ba wanoewō ja'ira. Ba tebai
- 2 atoe'a ira. (*Raz. II. 16, 5*). Ba me te'ombacha'ō ba ma'owoe Dawido andrō: „No laroegi mado Gefaraji Dawa Garamo, molombase ira ba da'ō,” ba manizinizi bacha dōdō mbanoeania, si mane na ifaheoe hogoe goe ba gatoea angi. Ba imane
- 3 Jehowa chō Jesaja: Ae faondragō Gahasi, ja'ogō ba onooe Seari-Jasobi (Mangawoeli zi toasai), ba mba-lō lala hele ba mba'wa nidanō tănō si ja'wa, ba lala ba mbenoea zolochoi moeko. (*Raz. II. 18, 17; 20, 20*).
- 4 Ba ōmane chōnia: „Faigifaigi ba honogō'ō; bōi ata'oeji, ba bōi aboe dōdōoe ba mbalō doedoenga andrō, si doe, sanimbonimbo andrō, lō lai wa no hoemola dōdō Resino andrō, fabaja Dawa Garamo ba fabaja ono Remalia andrō!” Me no
- 5 mamagōlō ira, Dawa Garamo andrō ba mado Geferaji ba ono Remalia andrō, ba wolaoe chōoe si lō sōchi,
- 6 me no lamane: „Da mōi ita ba Ndraono Joeda, tafeta'oeira, atoe'a ita ba mbanoea tabe'e, ba tafataro
- 7 razo nono Dabe'eli andrō.” Ba no imane So'aja, Jehowa: Lō fachai
- 8 ba lō aloea! Hōgō Garamo andrō sa, ba Damaseko, ba hōgō Ndramaseko, ba ja'ia Resino andrō, ba ōnō ngafoeloe a lima fache tō, i'otarai da'e, ba tedoedogō nōri mado

Geferaji andrō, fa tenga banaoea sa'ae. (*Raz. II. 17, 24*). Ba Samaria andrō, ba no hōgō mado Geferaji, ba ono Remalia andrō, ba hōgō Zamaria! Na lō fadoehoe dōdōmi, ba lō fangorifimi. (*Nga'ot. II. 22, 28*).

II. Ba itohogō Jehowa, imane chō Gahasi: Andrō dandra chō Lowalangioe Jehowa, ma moroi si tooe ba mbanoea tooe ba ma moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea si ja'wa. Ba imane Ahasi: Lō oe'andrō, lō oetandraigō Jehowa. Ba imane [Jesaja]: Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ma'owoe Dawido! Hadia, ambō na chōmi, na mifakao niha, wa mifakao na gōi Lowalangioe? Andrō So'aja zame'e tandra chōmi: Hiza, manabina dania nono alawe ba i'adonogō nono matoea, ba i'be'e tōinia Emanoeeli (awōda Lowalangij). (*Mich. 5, 3. Mat. 1. 23. Loek. 1, 31*). Soesoe si bakoe ba we wani gōnia, irege i'ila itimba zi lō sōchi ba itoejoe zi sōchi. Lō'ō sa facha-mō isōndra wanimba si lō sōchi ba fanoetoejoe si sōchi ono andrō, ba no adoedoe mbanoea, ni'ata'oeioe razo si daroea andrō. (*Raz. II. 16, 9*).

III. Ba ifatōrō gōi chōoe mba'wa Jehowa, chōoe ba ba mbanoeaoe andrō ba ba zoroijomooe fefoe, si lō irai, gōtō wa no fabali mado Geferaji ba Ndraono Joeda, balazi razo Asiria. (*Nga'ot. II. 28, 20*). Na loeo da'ō, ba ikaoni Jehowa goelo andrō ba loeaha nidanō Miseraji, awō wani andrō ba danō Asiria. (*Raz. II. 18, 13 b. t.; 19, 9*). Ba so ira fefoe, ba latoegelai mba-wa danō ba so'otaloea gara ba songafō sa'asa'a mao ba benoea awoejoe fefoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba itōwō So'aja mboe hōgō ba boe ba zaila ira fanōwō andrō niwawalō ba mbewe Oifarati, razo Asiria andrō; noemalō gambi, ba ihori. Na loeo da'ō, ba sageoe sa'wi, si bohooe

- eboea ba doea geoe biribiri zamōsa.
- 22 Ba ba wa'oja nōsi zoesoe, ba soe-soe si bakoe gōnia; dozi si tosai ba danō sa, ba soesoe si bakoe ba
- 23 ŵe ŵani gōra. Na loeo da'ō, ba asai'ō fefoe naha si no hōnō tōla nageo, si 500 roefia mobōli, ba
- 24 toemboe za'asa'a mao chōnia. Fa ni'ohe fana fabaja ono wana, wa-nōrō ja'ia; sagōrō tanō sa'ae, ba
- 25 sasai'ō ba mosa'asa'a mao. Ba ba hili fefoe, nihalō nowi iada'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae mōi niha, bōrō wa'ata-oera za'asa'a mao andrō ba sasai'ō no mege. La'ohe dania za'wi ba da'ō, ba lahoendrahoendra biribiri.

FAZA 8.

I. Fotoe Ndraono Gizeraēli nifa-tōrō Ndrawa Asiria ba fa lō fozoe da'ō gōi ba gaferiata. II. Tefangelama Ndraono Gizeraēli, fa bōi la'erogō Jehowa.

- 1 I. Ba imane na Jehowa chōgoc : Halō chōoe gara wanoera sebolō ba soera ja'wa fanōera soroma, ba wombaso : „Alio so gahoeloea, aōsō
- 2 woraboe.” Ba fa'aso chōgoc zi so ba mbōrō, si fadoehoe dōdōda, Oeria andrō, ere, ba Sacharia ono Jerebechia. (Raz. II. 16, 10.) Ba mōido chō wo'omo zama'ele'ō ba manabina ia ba toemboe chōnia nono matoea. Ba imane chōgoc Jehowa : Be'e tōinia : „Alio so gahoeloea, aōsō
- 4 woraboe.” Lō'ō sa fachamō fa'ama nono andrō ba lō fachamō fa'ina, ba te'ohe chō razo Asiria gana'a Ndramaseko andrō, awō niraboe ba Zamaria. (Raz. II. 16, 9),
- 5 Ba itohoegō Jehowa, imane chōgoc : Me no lō ba dōdō mbanoea andre nidanō andrō ba Zilōa, si lō abōlō lawoelawoe ba me omasi ira Resino andrō ba ono Remalia, (Jer. 2, 13.
- 7 Joh. 9, 7.) ba hiza, ba ifatōrō chōra So'aja nidanō seboca, si no abōlō, Oifarati andrō, Razo Asiria, awō wa'abōlōnia fefoe. Inōnōi dania
- 8 ndraso molō mbewenia ibe'e. Ba

itōrō danō mado Joeda, inōnōi, irege fala'wa bagi, ibalōegō afinia nibologō danō, ha wa'ebolo ia, ja'oegō Emanoeeli ! (Jes. 7, 14.) Ja aboto

9 ba dōdōmi, ja'ami soi niha ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ba danō sarōoc. Mifa'anō ami, ba mi'anizinizini ! [Oe'wa'ō chōmi] : Mifa'anō ami ba mi'anizinizini. Mi'amagōlō, ba si

10 lō fozoe dania ! Mifachoi, ba si lō fachai ; **noa sa awōda Lowalangi !**

II. Noa sa imane chōgoc Jehowa,

11 no ira'oedo tangania ; no itena'wa ndra'odo, fa bōi oetōrō lala mbanoea andre [no imane] : Bōi ahori

12 ni'amoni'ō chōmi ni'wa'ō mbanoea andre ni'amoni'ō ; ba sata'oe ira, ba bōi mi'ata'oe fi ba bōi tokea ami chōnia ! Jehowa ngahōnō andrō

13 mi'amoni'ō ; ena'ō na ja'ia zata'oe ami, ba si tokea ami. Ba ja'ia

14 gamonita ba kara nitendre ba gowe salaoe ita, ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō si domboea, tandra'wa ba fesoe ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. (F. 28, 14. Loek. 2, 34. Rom. 9, 32. Fet. I. 2, 7.) Ba

15 ato chōra zanendre ba salaoe ba sarasa ba si te'ala ba wesoe, salaoe. (Mat. 21, 44. Loek. 20, 18.) Irō'ō

16 nifa'ele'ō andrō, fotandro gorosia, ba nifaha'ogoe andrō ! (Dan. 12, 4.) Ba oebazebaze'ō chō Jehowa ; si no

17 mamini'ō bawania ba ma'owoe Jakobo, ba oedōnadōna chōnia. Hiza,

18 ja'odo ba iraono andrō, nibe'e Jehowa chōgoc, ba no tandra ba no sahōlihōli dōdō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'aga, chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō si so nahia ba hili Ziona. (F. 7, 3; 8, 3. Heb. 2, 13.) Ba na

19 lamane chōmi : Misofoe ba mbechoe ba ba zi faeta, si fangōngōngōngō, si lō aloea baeha li — hadia, tenga chō Lowalanginia isofoe lala soi niha ? Hadia, ba zi no mate

20 manofoe ita, na bōrō zaoeri ? „Oroisa ba famadoehoe'ō.” Na tenga lamano, ba zi lō fa'amoloeo, (Loek. 16, 20. Joh. 5, 39. Fet. II. 1, 19), ba

21

latōrōi danō, no aōndrō hoeloe ba si mate olofo ira, ba aboe dōdōra, na olofo ira, ba la'elifi razora ba Lowalangira, lafaōga hōrōra mija-
 22 wā, ba lafaigi tooc danō; ba ha sambalō fa'ata'oe, ba fa'ogōmigōmi, sogōmigōmi sata'oe ita; ba zi bongi tefatōrō ira.

FAZA 9.

I. Fama'ele'ū salaŵa andrō, solohe fa'ohahae dōdō. II. Famangelama banoea Ndraono Gizeraēli (*F. 9, 8-10, 4j*, me no la'ositengagō wotoe mege, III. ba me no dozi baloenō hōrōra, IV. ba me no eboea hōrōra.

1 I. Tenga sa si lō teboelō zogōmigōmi, ba zi no gōna famakao. Me fōna, ba no ifatōrō wangaila ba danō Zeboeloni ba ba danō Nafetali, ba dania, ba i'eboea'ō dōi, lala ba nasi andrō, singa Joridano, tanō niha solohe adoe andrō. (*Raz. II. 15, 20. Mat. 4, 16. 17.*) Banoea sanōrō sogōmigōmi, ba la'ila haga sabōlō dania. Ba zi so ba danō, si no tehawoe si bongi, ba mohaga dania. (*Loek. 1, 79. Efes. 5, 14.*)
 2 Omoeso sibai dōdō ōbe'e. Ba zi lō ni'eboea'ōmō fa'omoeso dōdō, ba somoeso tōdō dania fōnaoe, timba wa'omoeso dōdō ba wamasi ba timba wa'omoeso dōdō na lafaosa gahoeloea ba wanocwō. Kalo mbagi andrō, norora, ba oee andrō si tohare ba hoeloea, bōzibōzi andrō ba danga mandroe, ba ōfatō sa'ae, si mane me leoo Midiano andrō.
 3 (*Sangoehoe. 7, 22.*) Fefoe wangaro zangaro andrō ba wanoewō ba baroe andrō, si no gōna do, ba nitoenoe sa'ae, ō galitō. (*Hez. 30, 9.*) Toe-
 4 mboe dania chōda nono, tebe'e chōda nono matoea; tebe'o ba galisinia wamatōrō ba tebe'o tōinia Zahōli-
 5 hōli dōdō ba Samolala tōdō ba Lowalangi sabōlō, ba Ama zi lō aetoe ba Salaŵa wa'atoelō. (*Loek. 1; 32.*) Fa'asalaŵania ba wamatōrō
 6 ba fa'atoelō andrō, ba si lō aetoe,

ba dadaoma Dawido andrō ba ba gamatōrōwānia, wangaro ja'ia ba fangabe'e ja'ia fangoehoeke satoe-
 lō, i'otarai da'e, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. Fa'aoehoe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaoe si manō. (*Jer. 23, 5.*)

II. No ifa'ohē'ō daroma li ba ma'oevwō Jakobo Jehowa, ba ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli gōna. Ba bōi zi lō la'ila banoea fefoe, mado Geferaji andrō ba banoca Zamaria — ba hochara ba ba waja-
 8 wāsa dōdō andrō; me lamane: „Kara tembo, ba no adoeoe, ba tafoei ta'otomosi kara hili nitoto: tōla ara, ba no moe'obō, ba ta'ali eresi.”
 Ba no i'abe'e'ō Rcsino andrō Jehowa, ba no ifaroerooe nemalira. Aramo moroi ba gatoemboecha ba
 12 Dawā Wilisiti moroi ba gaechoela, ba no la'ā Ndraono Gizeraēli, no la'eboea'ō mbawara. Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoenia; fa-
 10 doro na, i'oro'ō dangania. (*F. 5, 25.*)

III. Lō'ō sa i'otahōgō soi andre zamōzi ja'ia; lō la'aloei Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Andrō dania ifalo'o
 14 Jehowa hōgō, awō gi'o, ba hogoe nohi, awō zinasa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ma'ōma'ōchō wa'ara. Hō-
 15 gō zalaŵa ba si so tōi, ba i'o zama'ele'ō andrō, sofaja. Ba samatōrō soi andre, ba no tobali samaeloen-
 16 gōe, ba nifatōrō andrō ba no ni'ohē ba wa'atekiko Andrō wa lō alimagō chō Zo'aja nono matoea chōra, ba
 17 lō ihaehōsi tōdō zi lō ama ba si lō ina ba si no mate ira matoca, ba chōra. Dozi ira sa'ae, ba no sanoa horō ba samazōchi si lō sōchi, ba dozi bewē, ba no solaoe fajafaja. Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō teboelō wō-
 18 noe Zo'aja; fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.

IV. Hoemola sa walōsōchi andrō, hoelō galitō, i'ā za'asa'a mao ba sasai'ō, ba ira'i gatoea si fadoro, no aītō zimbo silalō mijaŵa. Fōnoe
 19 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō wogōzi danō, ba timba gō galitō niha; lō

- 20 alimagō nawōnia ba zamōsana. La-
 taba ōra gambōlō, ba lō teboelō
 wa'olofo, ba manga ba gabera, ba
 lō aboeso; i'ā nagole da'ionia za-
 21 mōsana. I'ā Ndraono Manase Irao-
 no Geferaji ba i'ā Ndraono Geferaji
 Iraono Manase, ba daroea ira, ba
 si manga Iraono Joeda. **Ba ba da'ō**
fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoe Zo'aja;
fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.

FAZA 10.

I. Fango'ozoei fameta'oe Iraono
 Gizeraēli ba walōsōchira andrō. II.
 Fama'ele'ō fotoe Ndrawa Asiria si
 faja'wa andrō. III. Ni'orifi zi tosa
 Iraono Gizeraēli. IV. Na so moroi
 sa Ndrawa Asiria, ba wanoedoegō
 Siona, ba tefakiko, lō moedōnadōna.

- 1 I. Alai zamachoi si lō ataelō, awō
 doeroetoeli andrō, sanoeranoera fa-
 2 makao! Fomba'a lala hoekoe, ba
 zi noemana, ba fa lō lala hoehoe
 ba zeboea famakao, ba mbanoeagoe
 andrō, ena'ō ōra zi no mate ira
 matoea ba ena'ō la'ila laraboe zi
 3 so chō zi lō ama, si lō ina. He mi-
 wisa sa na ba'wa wotoe ba na itōrō
 ami angi sabōlō moroi ba zarōoe?
 Ha chō misa'wa, ba wangaloefi fa-
 ngorifi ba heza mibe'e lachōmimi?
 4 Na lō ikōwō ia zamōsana ba gota-
 loea niha niraboe, ba te'ō'ōtō ia
 tooe, awō niboeboenoe andrō. **Ba**
ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoe
Zoaja; fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.
 5 II. Alai Ndrawa Asiria andrō,
 bago gama andrō chōgoe, ba wō-
 noegoe, ba bōzibōzi chōgoe ba wa'a-
 bao dōdōgoe andrō! (*F. 36, 1 b. t.*).
 6 Oefatenge ia fangotoe'ō soi andrō,
 sanao horō; oe'oroi'ō ia fotoe mado
 andrō, sofōnoe ndra'odo. Ena'ō la'-
 oloi'ō gamagamara, ena'ō la'osi-
 ndra'oei, ba ena'ō lahoendragō ira,
 nifangoehoendra tamboe ba golaja-
 7 ma. Ba tenga si manō gera'erania,
 tenga da'ō dōdōnia; si so ba dōdō-
 nia, ba ena'ō oja ifakiko soi niha,
 8 ena'ō oja ihori. Imane sa'ae: „Ha-
 dia, tenga no amaedola razo goe-
 mandroe andrō chōgoe fefoe? (*Raz.*
II. 18, 24). Hadia, tenga lala Gari-
 kemi mege lala Galino? ba tenga
 lala Garafada lala Hamata? ba ten-
 ga lala Ndramaseko andrō lala
 Zamaria? (*Moz. I. 10, 10. Sam. II.*
8, 9. Raz. II. 18, 34; 19, 13). Si mane
 me oebaja mege nōri niha baero
 andrō, soja adoe, moroi ba Jeroe-
 zalema ba moroi ba Zamaria —,
 Hadia lō oe'ila oelae ba Jeroeza-
 lema ba ba nadoera andrō nilaoegoe
 ba Zamaria ba ba ba nadoera?”
 (*F. 36, 13–20*). Ba na no awai fefoe
 12 halōwō Zo'aja ba hili Ziona andrō
 ba ba Jeroezalema, ba mōido moe-
 faigi [i'wa'ō So'aja] mboeaboea ho-
 cha razo Asiria andrō, awō wata-
 ndrosa hōrōnia andrō, seboea faja-
 13 wasa. Me imane: „Fa'abe'e danga-
 goe ba fa'atoeatoeagoe, wa oelae
 da'ō, oe'ila sa'ae watahōgō. No
 oewoe'ai nola soi niha ba no oera-
 boe nihōnara andrō, no oetimba
 ira ba dadaomara, si mane sabōlō.
 No ira'oe tangagoe gana'a soi ni-
 14 ha, timba wondra'oe azoeni wofō;
 si mane na lalahō gadoelo nirōi
 wofō, si manō wangaigoe tanō ma'a-
 fefoe; lō'ō na'i samali'wa afinia, lō
 samokai bawa ba lō si faki!” Ha-
 15 dia, iseno ia maō fato chō zi ole-
 wā'ō ja'ia? Hadia, faja'wa garagazi,
 ila'wa zamatōrō ja'ia? Amaedola na
 ifangaha zanoege ja'ia bōzibōzi, ba
 amaedola na ifaza'wa oee zi tenga
 eoe. (*Rom. 9, 20*). Andrō dania ifa-
 16 tōrō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō,
 wa'ariri ba zesolo andrō chōnia, ba
 ba lachōminia andrō, ba ebōea ga-
 litō, timba zino wa'oe. (*Sin. 22, 30*).
 Ba haga andrō ba Ndraono Gize-
 17 raēli, ba tobali alitō, ba ni'amonī'ō
 andrō chōra, ba tobali holahola, ba
 hoemola ba i'ā za'asa'a mao andrō
 ba sasai'ō andrō chōra, ha ma'ōma'-
 18 ōchō. (*Heb. 12, 29*). Ba ahori gatoea
 sabōlō andrō, awō geoe sowoea ba
 kaboe ibe'e, hoenō fabaja ōsi, ti-

- 19 mba na ariri zoföchö baosi. Ba si
tosai tōla geoe ba gatoea chōra,
ba lō oja'oja, irege i'ila itanō ba
zoera iraono.
- 20 III. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō
sa'ae labe'e we'ewe'e dōdōra zi no
mamakao ja'ira si to sai Iraono
Gizeraēli ba si no moloi ma'oe'woe
Jakobo, Jehowa andrō, ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraēli sa'ae lahalō
we'ewe'e dōdōra, soroi ba dōdō.
- 21 Si to sai andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba
zi sōchi; si to sai ma'oe'woe Jakobo,
ba lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi sabōlō.
- 22 (F. 7, 3). He sa fa'oja ngawoea nene
ba mbewe nasi niha chōmi, ja'ami
Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ha si to sai
andrō zamoeli ja'ira ba zi sōchi.
Noa sa moehonogōi wangohori, sa-
nōrō, satoelō lala. (F. 11, 11. Rom.
- 23 9, 27, 28. Ifaloa sa dania Jehowa
ngahōnō andrō wangohori andrō,
nihonogōinia, ba daloe danō. (F.
- 24 28, 22). Andrō wa imanō Jehowa
ngahōnō andrō : Ja'ami banoe'agoe,
banoea Ziona, bōi mi'ata'oe'fi Ndra-
wa Asiria, sangahare'ō oee chōmi
ba samangaha bōzibōzi chōmi, si
mane ba danō Miseraji fōna. (Moz.
- 25 11, 14, 26). Lō'ō sa ara tō, ba alō
wa'abao dōdō[goe], ba ifaoedoe'gō
ira fōnoegoe, ba wangohori ja'ira.
- 26 Ba ibaha dania chōra mbōzibōzi
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, si mane
me ibago Ndraono Midiano ba gara
Orebi. I'oro'ō dania zi'on'ia ja'wa
nasi, si mane me i'oro'ō ba Ndrawa
Miseraji. (Sangoehoe. 7, 25. Moz. 11.
- 27 14, 27). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba aboe'a
ba galisioe noro andrō chōra, ba
kalo mbagi andrō chōra, ba aboe'a
ba mbagioe.
- 28 IV. Laroe'gi Najata, latōrō Mi-
gerono; ba Michima larōi gama-
gamara. Latōrō mbawa danō a-
ndrō, ba Geba mōrō ira. Tokea
Rama; moloi Gibe'a Zae'elo. (Sam. I.
- 29 13, 23; 10, 26). Mi'eboea'ō li we'ao,
ja'ami banoea Galimi! Mifondro-
ndrongo, ja'ami La'isa! Mitema li,
- ja'ami Anatototi! Moloi Madamena, 31
ba banoea Gebimi, ba soloi gōi.
(Sam. I. 25, 24). Ba sara wongi ira 32
ba Nob; ba i'oro'ō dangania ba
hili mbanoea Ziona, ba hili mbanoea
Jeroezalema andrō. (Sam. I. 22, 17).
Ba hiza, ba ilōwa tooe Jehowa 33
ngahōnō andrō ndraha andrō sa-
ta'oe ita. Ena'ō te'obō tooe zi no
alawa hogoe andrō ba ena'ō te'-
ide'ide'ō zi no tōrā fa'eboea. Sa- 34
sai'ō ba gatoea, ba te'e'wa si'ōli,
ba sabōlō zangohori eoe ba hili
Libano.
- FAZA 11.
- I. Sala'wa satoelō andrō, ma'oe'woe
Dawido, ba amatōrō'wana, si lō ha-
dia ia zaboe dōdō. II. Fangowoe'oi
banoea Lowalangi moroi ba danō
misa, ma'afe'oe.
- I. Toemb'oe dania lewiō ba doe- 1
he Iza'i andrō ba mowoea nono,
si oroi wa'ania. (F. 4, 2). Ba ahono 2
chōnia Geheha Jehowa; Eheha
sama'ema fa'atoe'atoea ba fa'aboto
ba dōdō ba famolala tōdō ba fa'a-
bōlō ba fangila watahōgō ba fa- 3
ngata'oe'fi Jehowa. (Fam. 1, 4.) Sa-
mohoea chōnia wangata'oe'fi Jeho-
wa andrō; tenga ni'ila hōrōnia
dali wangohockoenia, ba tenga
dali wangetoe'ō hoekoe nirongo dōgi
dalingania; Satoelō sa'ae dali chō- 4
nia wame'e hoekoe ba zi noemana,
ba i'adōlō'ō wangetoe'ō hoekoe ba
zeboea famakao ba danō. Famōzi
niha goeli danō chōnia zi'o mbawa-
nia andrō [taroma linia] ba famoe-
noe zeboea horō chōnia hanoeha-
noe andrō ba mbewenia. (Job. 4.
9. Tes. II, 2, 8; Fam. 2, 16.) Fa'a- 5
toelō mbōbō lōwilōwinia ba fa'adoe-
hoe mbōbō taloe chōnia. Ba oroe-
doe dania ba nono mbiribiri nasoe
gatoea ba si manō harimo ba nono
mbiribiri si matoea. Ono za'wi ba ono
zingo ba sa'wi niboela, ba oroe'oe, fa
tola koebalo ndraono. (F. 65, 25.
Hos. 2, 18). Sa'wi si alawe ba be- 7

- roea si alawe, ba soroedoe ba mbcnoea, ba ha samboea naha wemōrō ba nonora; ba doe'oe dania gō zingo, doe'oc ō za'wi. Famaimai ba mbawa dōgi goelō zi lō aefa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba itocfa tangania hōrō daritō si bohooe aefa. (*Amaed. 23, 32.*) Lō samakao awōnia ba lō samakiko ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ma'asamboea; anōnō sa'ae danō wa'aboto ba dōdō niha Jehowa, si mane fa'anōnō dojo nasi andrō asi. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lazofoezofoe niha baero lewiō andrō, si toemboe ba wā'a doehc Iza'i andrō, nibe'e tandra soi niha, ba si so lachōmi nahiania.
- 11 II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ifoeli i'oro'ō dangania So'aja, samoeza tō, ba wangōhōli si tosai banoeania andrō, si lō ahoi no ba Ndrawa Asiria ba ba Miseraji ba ba Watero ba 'ba Gaitiofia ba ba Gelama ba ba Zineara ba ba Hamata ba ba hoelo andrō ba nasi. (*Moz. V. 30, 1-5.*) Ba itaroe'ō dandra ba niha baero, ba i'owoeloi zizaewe, Iraono Gizeraēli ba sizaewe Iraono Joeda, ba ifoeli i'oroedoei, moroi ba mbalō danō andrō si ōfa. Ba dōhō wa'afōchō dōdō Ndraono Geferaji ba nihori noedoe Ndraono Joeda andrō. Lō'ō sa'ae afōchō dōdō Ndraono Geferaji ba Ndraono Joeda, ba lō'ō sa'ae lafakao Ndraono Geferaji
- 14 Iraono Joeda. Lalae sa'ae ira ba zanaere andrō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti tātō ba gaechoela ba la'oroedoe gō ira wanoewō banoea tātō ba ga-toemboecha. Latoetoeroe Ndraono Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi, ba si mōi
- 15 barō mbawara Ndraono Gamoni. Ba i'ogo'ōisi Jehowa zadōni asi andrō ba danō Miseraji ba i'oro'ō dangania ba nidanō seboca andrō [Oifarati], ifatōrō nangi sabōlō ba ifabali, fitoe mbombo ibe'e, fa alacha lō moeheta
- 16 mbadagahe side'ide, na tatōrō. Ba tobali molala zi tosai banoeania andrō, si lō ahoi ba Ndrawa A-

siria, si mane lala Ndraono Gizeraēli no, me la'otarai danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 14, 21.*)

FAZA 12.

Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si no moe'orifi.

Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ōmane : 1
„Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ; noa sa mofōnoe ndra'oegō chōgoe, ba no dōhō wōnoemō andrō, ba no ōrara dōdōgoe. Hiza, fango- 2
rifigoe Lowalangi ; abe'e dōdōgoe, ba lō ata'oe ndra'o. Fangabe'ogoe sa'ae Zo'aja, Jehowa, sinoenō ia chōgoe, ba no tobali fangorifigoe ia.” (*Moz. II. 15, 2. Sin. 118, 14.*)
Ba omoeso dōdōmi wana'oe idanō 3
ba goemboe wangorifi andrō. (*Joh. 7, 37.*) Ba mimane na loeo da'ō : 4
„Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa ; mi'angarōfi li dōinia ; midoenōdoenō ba niha baero wolaoenia andrō, mi-
toeriagō, wa no seboca dōinia andrō ! 5
(*Nga'ot. I. 16, 8. Sin. 105, 1.*) Misoe-
nō Jehowa ! seboca sa nilaoenia ; ja-
terongo da'ō ba goeli danō, na'asa-
gōrō ! Mi'omoeso i'ō dōdōmi ba mi'- 6
anoenō, ja'ami banoea Ziona ! me
no seboca Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli andrō ba chōmi andrō !”

FAZA 13.

Fama'ele'ō wa'adoedoe Mbabeli andrō (*F. 13, 1-14, 23*). I. So moroi sa zanoewō, niha bō'ō. II. Ba'wa wangoehoe koe Babeli andrō, nilae Ndrawa Media.

Nitandrosaisgō ba Mbabeli da'e, 1
ni'ila Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi.

I. Ba hili si lō eoe'oe mitaroe'ō 2
mandrera ; mi'abōlōgō mi'ao chōra ;
michawi ira tangami, ena'ō latōrō 3
mba'wa gōli ba zala'wa andrō ! No
oebe'e goroi sa ba ni'amoni'ō andrō
chōgoe, ba sabōlō andrō chōgoe, 4
ba no oe'oro i'ō, ba wōnoegoe andrō,
sowoeawoea tōdō andrō chōgoe, sa-
be'e tōdō. Terongo wagoegoeasa,
sato niha, ba hili, si mane na no

ato zanoewō; roemoeroe soi baero andrō, si no oroedoe; ifaigi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō he wisa zanoewō.

5 La'otarai danō sarōoe, mbalō danō, Jehowa ba fakakenia andrō ba wōnenia, ba wamakiko oeli danō ma'asagōrō. Mi'ege'ege! noa sa ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa; iroegi dania, amaedola wanoedoeōgō chō

7 Wondrege Zalaŵa. Andrō adada danga, fefoe; mangoeloe bacha dōdō niha, fefoe. Modekea ira, ihawoei ira sihoeloe ba fa'afōchō hoeloe; mangiwōngiwō ira, si mane sadono; itōngō nawōnia zamōsana; no timba holahola galitō mbawara.

9 II. Hiza, iroegi baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, sata'oe ita, abōlō wa'abao dōdō ba sihola wōnoe, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanō, ba ba wango-

10 hori ba danō seboea horō. Lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga dania ndrōfi ba mbanoea, hadia ia ndrōfi andrō; ba loeo, ba aitō, na toemboe, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga mbaŵa. (Hez.

11 32, 7. Joel. 2, 31. Mat. 24, 29). Ba oebe'e wotoe [iŵa'ō So'aja] ba niha goeli danō, ba walōsōchira andrō ba ba zeboea horō, ba golalōŵara. Oebōzini hochā zafaito andrō ba fajawāsa zamakao awōra, ba oehō-

12 ndrōgō. Eboea dania mbōli niha moroi ba mbalaki, oebe'e, ba eboea mbōli nono niha, moroi ba mbalaki

13 Gofiri. Andrō oefahisi mbanoea si jawā ba siheoe danō ba sawoe'a ba nahania, ba wa'abao dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, na loeo hoemola wōnoenia. Ba dozi ira, ba hoelo nago nigohi ba hoelō mbiribiri si lō koehalo, isawā niwara za-

14 nōsana, ifoeli ia chōra, moloī. Dozi nisōndra, ba nitaroe'ō toho, ba dozi nira'oe, ba ni'ō'ōtō fōda. Onora, ba nirasa ba zanehe hōrōra, ōsi nomora, ba niraboe ba ira alawera, ba ni-

17 horōni. (Sin. 137, 9). Hiza, oefaroe Ndrawa Media andrō emalira, si lō ba dōdō firō, ba si lō'omasi ana'a.

18 Fanara, ba famakiko nono mateoa,

ba lō ahachō dōdōra dabina ba daloe, ba lō afōchō chōra ndraono. Ba lala Zodoma ba lala Gomora, 19 nidoedoeōgō Lowalangi, irege dojo gehomo tooe, dania lala Mbabeli andrō, fondrege zi sōchi banoea, lala lachōmi Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, si no eboea hochā. (Moz. I. 19, 24). Lō'ō sa'ae niha chōnia, sagōtō tanō, 20 tenga banoea, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; lō labe'e ba da'ō nosera Dawa Ara, ba lō molombase goebalo ba da'ō. Oetoe ndroe'oe zi morō ba da'ō, 21 ba omora, ba sanōnō lamoehoe. Fofō ondra zonahia ba da'ō ba bechoe zolaja. (Moz. III. 16, 10. Mat. 12, 43). Mockao nasoe gatoea ba gōdo ba 22 asoe ana'a zikao ba nomo zalaŵa omasiō. Itoegoe ahatō mbaŵa andrō chōra, ba lō tefazaŵa mbongi.

FAZA 14.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Mbabeli: I. Fa'ahono mbanoea Lowalangi. Fanoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no te'ala razo Mbabeli andrō. II. Tōdō Lowalangi ba Ndrawa Asiria III. Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Ndrawa Wilisiti.

I. Ihachōsi sa tōdō ma'owoe Jakobohowa ba ifoeli itoejoe Ndraono Gizeraēli, ifoeli ifataro ira ba danōra. La'ondrasi dania ira niha bō'ō, mōi awō ma'owoe Jakobohowa ira. 1 Lahalō ira niha baero, la'oe ba 2 nahara, ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli zochō ja'ira (niha bō'ō andrō) ba danō Jehowa andrō, sawoejoera, ira mateoa ba ira alawe. Tobali la-ra'oe zondra'oe ja'ira mege ba labe'e barō mbawara zamakao ja'ira mege. (Sach. 8, 22.) Ba na no ahono ndra'- 3 oegō ibe'e Jehowa, na no dōhō wamakao ba fa lō ahonohono andrō ba fa'asawoejoe sabe'e andrō, niha-re'ō chōoe mege, awena dania ma'- 4 noenō ndra'oegō, fango'aja razo Mbabeli andrō, ōmanc: „Ha lō ahono zamakao andrō, ha lō ate- 5 bato wamakao andrō! No ifatō Jc-

- howa zi'o zeboea horõ, si'o zalaŵa
 6 andrõ, samõzimõzi soi niha ba wa'-
 abao dõdõnia andrõ, famõzi si lõ
 aetoe, sangoehoendragõ niha baero
 ba wõnoenia, fangoehoendra si lõ
 7 fondrege. Ahono danõ ma'asagõrõ,
 8 molombase : ma'iki'iki ira. He na-
 roe'oe, ba omoeso dõdõ, wamaigi
 ja'ogõ andrõ, ba eresi ba hili Li-
 bano, lamane : „Gõtõ wa no te'ala
 ndrõ'ogõ, ba lõ si mõi mijaŵa ba
 da'e chõma, ba wolobõ ja'aga.”
 9 Banoea tooe, ba hoemoefa ba chõoe
 andrõ, me so'õ ; ikeani fõnaoe mbe-
 choe zi mate, fefoc zamatõrõ mege
 ba goeli danõ ; maoso moroi ba
 dadaomara, iŵa'õ, fefoe razo soi
 niha andrõ. (*Amaed. 2, 18. Sach.*
 10 10, 3). Ba dozi, ba latema, lamane
 chõoe : „Hadia, ja'ogõ gõi zi no
 amonõ, si mane ja'aga ; no fagõlõ-
 11 gõlõ ndrõ'ogõ chõma ? No noemalõ
 ba mbanoca tooe andre wajaŵasa-
 mõ andrõ, fabaja li mbiola andrõ
 chõoe ; bonga sa'ae doefoe, ba
 12 koeõkoeõ gambalamõ. Ha lõ atroe
 ndrõ'ogõ moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea,
 ja'ogõ madala sabõlõ haga ! Ha lõ
 moe'obõ ndrõ'ogõ, ja'ogõ si hoe-
 13 ndragõ soi niha mege !” Ba noa
 sa'ae õŵa'õ tõdõoe : „Da'oesaŵa
 mbanoea si jaŵa ; alaŵa jaŵa ndrõfi
 andrõ chõ Lowalangi oebe'e dadao-
 magoe ; ba hili waloechata andrõ
 doemadao ndrõ'o, ba wondrege jõe.
 14 (*Tes. II, 2, 4*). Oetalo'e lawoeo si
 jaŵa, oefagõlõgõlõ ndrõ'o chõ Wo-
 15 ndrege Zalaŵa andrõ !” Ba tetimba
 ba mbanoea tooe ndrõ'ogõ, ba wo-
 16 ndrege zabacha kohokoho ! Sangila
 ja'ogõ, ba lafaigifaigi'õ, latõngõni
 ndrõ'ogõ ba lamane : „Hadia, da'õ
 niha andrõ, same'e manizinizi oeli
 danõ, samahisi amatõrõŵa razo
 17 misa ? Hadia, ja'ia zamali'õ tanõ
 si mate oeli danõ, sanoedogõ ba-
 noea ba detenia, si lõ mame'e ma-
 ngawoeli ba chõra niraboenia ?”
 18 (*Jer. 50, 33*). Dozi razo soi niha
 andrõ — ba a'oi molombase, si lõ
- ambõ soemange, oi dozi monahia.
 Ba ja'ogõ, ba nitibo'õ, hoelõ ndra-
 19 ha geoe si lõ ba dõdõ niha, no
 arõoe lewatõmõ ; nihawoei niboenoe
 ndrõ'ogõ, fabaja nitaroe'õ si'õli
 mege, no timba gamatela nihoe-
 ndrõhoendra. Lõ fao ndrõ'ogõ ba
 20 zogamõ lewatõ kara tooe, me no
 õfakiko danõoe ba me no õboe-
 boenoe mbanoeamõ ; lõ'õ sa'ae itõrõ
 li niha nga'õtõ zeboea horõ andrõ,
 gõtõgõtõ wa'ara. Mifazõchi nahia,
 21 ba wanaba bagi nononia, bõrõ horõ
 ndrõ amara andrõ, fa bõi eboea
 ira, fa bõi labe'e barõ mbawara
 danõ ba fa bõi labe'e anõnõ danõ
 adoedoela mbanoea. (*Job. 18, 19.*
Sin. 21, 14; 37, 28). Ba oetema
 22 maoso chõra, iŵa'õ Jehowa ngahõ-
 nõ, ba oehori ba Mbabeli dõira ba
 hadia zi tosai ba ono ba ma'oe-
 woe, iŵa'õ Jehowa. Ba tobali naha
 23 mbogo oebe'e ba tobali baŵa ni-
 danõ, ba oebõzini ezoë fangohori,
 iŵa'õ Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ. (*Jes.*
34, 11. Sef. 2, 14).
 II. No fahõloe Jehowa ngahõnõ
 24 andrõ, no imane : Si ndroehoe,
 itõrõ nihonogõigoe tõdõgõoe ba a-
 loea niŵa'õgõ ! Oerasa Ndrawa
 25 Asiria ba danõ chõgoc ; ba hili
 chõgõoe oehoendragõ tooe ia, ena'õ
 aheta galo mbagi andrõ chõnia ba
 mbagira ba ena'õ aboe'a ba galisi-
 ra nora andrõ chõnia. (*F. 37, 36*).
 Da'õ nihonogõi, nifatõrõ ba goeli
 26 danõ ma'asagõrõ ; da'õ danga andrõ,
 si no moe'oro'õ jaŵa niha baero,
 fefoe. Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ sa
 27 zi hõnogõi ja'ia, ba ha niha zi
 woe'ai ? Na no i'oro'õ dangania,
 ba ha niha zamõda ? (*Nga'õt. II.*
20, 6. Job. 9, 12. Amaed. 21, 30).
 III. Ba ndrõfi wa'amate razo
 28 Ahasi, ba da'e niŵa'õ : (*Raz. II.*
16, 20). Bõi omoeso dõdõoe, ja'ogõ
 29 tanõ Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, me no
 afatõ noce andrõ, bõzibõzi si tohare
 chõoe mege ; moroi ba gamatela
 goelõ mege aloea sa'ae dania daritõ

- ba loealoea da'ō, ba naga sihombo.
 30 (*Nga'ōt. II. 28, 18. 19*). Ba si a'a
 zi noemana, ba lasōndra gō, ba si
 lō tōi ba faloecha mōrō lō hadia
 ia. Ba wā'amō andrō, ba oeboc-
 noe fa'olofo, mate zi tosai ehōoe
 31 ibe'e. Ege'ege, ja'oegō bawa gōli!
 Ira'ira, ja'oegō banoea! Anizinizi,
 ja'oegō tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ma'a-
 fefoe! Moroi jōoe sa'ae i'otarai
 simbo, ba lō si fabali ba zato ehōra.
 32 Ba hadia niwā'ō. fanema li zingen-
 niha baero andrō? [Tamane]: Je-
 howa zanaroe'ō banoea Ziona andrō,
 ba ba da'ō lasōndra zawātō si noe-
 mana mbanoeania andrō.

FAZA 15.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Mo-
 abi dania. (*F. 15. 16*). Fangarōngarō
 mbanoea Ndraono Moabi ba wa'a-
 doedoe andrō, si no maeolee.

Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Moabi
 da'e. (*Jer. 48. Hez. 25, 8 b. t. Amos.*
2, 1 b. t.).

- 1 Hiza, ba zi bongi tedoedoe'ō
 Ari-Moabi andrō, nihori! Hiza, ba
 zi bongi tedoedoe'ō Giri-Moabi
 2 andrō, nihori! Mōi mijāwa ba go-
 sali ba hili andrō Ndrībōna, ba
 wege'ege. Ba hili Nebo ba ba Me-
 deba mege'ege Ndraono Moabi;
 dozi no moetōwō mboe ba hōgō
 ba no moehori gambi. (*Hez. 7,*
 3 *18*). Ba newali ehōra, ba la'onoe-
 cha gonigoni; ba dete nomora jāwa
 ba ba kade misa, ba ha sambalō
 fegē'ege ba fa'ahēle dāwa hōrō.
 4 Mangarōngarō Hesibōna ba Eleale,
 iroegi Jahasi terongo lira. Andrō
 koemirakira zi ne mangarō andrō
 Iraono Moabi, dozi afōchō bacha
 5 dōdō. Me'e dōdōgoe ba Ndrao-
 no Moabi andrō; laroegi Zoara
 soloi, Soara si no amaedola nono
 zawī si medōloe fache. Mege'ege
 ira wanōrō mijāwa lala ba Loehiti,
 moe'ira'ira ba lala ba Horonā'i.
 6 (*Moz. I. 19, 20. Sam. I. 13, 9. Jer.*
48, 34). Noa sa otoefo nidano Ni-

miri; no mate ndroe'oe, ariri
 mboeloe zinanō, lō saeri sa'ae.
 Andrō lafa'ōtō ba mbombo ba
 mbooe andrō girōgirōra, nibe'era
 jāwa, awō nihōnara andrō. Itōrōi
 sa'ae danō Ndraono Moabi ma'a-
 fefoe fangarōngarō andrō; iroegi
 Negela'i, ba mege'ege ira, ba iroegi
 Mbe'eri Elima, ba fegē'ege. Noa
 9 sa anōnō do nidano ba Ndrimona;
 ba oefatōrō na sa wamakao si bo-
 hooe ba Ndrimona andrō, wama-
 tenge singo ba zoloi andrō, Iraono
 Moabi, ba ba zi tosai andrō ba
 danō.

FAZA 16.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō si cōna
 Ndraono Moabi, I. La'aloei wanolo
 chō razo Ndraono Joeda. II. Ba lō
 zi lō tohare chōra wotoe ba waja-
 wāsara andrō.

- I. „Mifa'ohē'ō nono mbiribiri
 1 ba zala'wa ba danō, moroi ba Zela,
 nifatōrō ba danō si mate, ni'ohē
 ba hili Ziona.” (*Raz. II. 3, 4; 14, 7*).
 Ba laroegi gōtōna ba Garono ba-
 noea Ndraono Moabi, timba wofō
 sangafongafo, timba nitaboi ba ga-
 zoeni. Mifaigi wamolala dōdō, mi'-
 ohe ba lala! Abōlōgō loemōoe, ba
 zi laloeo, timba ba zi bongi; bi-
 ni'ō zizaewe andrō; bōi ombacha'ō
 4 zoloi andrō! Alacha fatewoe chōoe
 zihoe'fa andrō, Iraono Moabi; iagō
 ba'aba'a chōra ba zamakiko andrō;
 aetoe sa dania zamakao andrō ba
 tebato wamalangōgō; aheta dania
 ba danō zi hoendragō awōra. Ba
 5 fa'ebōea dōdō wangaro dadaoma
 zala'wa, ba lō teboelō zidadao jāwa,
 ba nose Dawido andrō, sangoehoe-
 koe ba sangaloei lala satoelō ba
 sondrooe'ōndrooe'ō fa'atoelō. (*Sam.*
II. 7, 16. Dan. 7, 27. Mich. 4, 7.
Loek. 1, 33).

II. No tarongo waja'wasa Ndrao-
 6 no Moabi andrō, wa no eboea si-
 bai, hochania andrō ba faja'wasa-
 nia ba wa'asilōjāwānia, bewenia

- 7 faja andrō. (*Jer. 48, 29*). Andrō la'e'si Ndraono Moabi Iraono Moabi; oi dozi mege'ege ira. Ba ga-doedoela Giri-Haresi mangarōngarō ami; si no arasa tōdō ami. Mate zinanō ba nowi Hesibona, agoe ba Zibema, ba no lafoefoe salaŵa niha baero, agoe andrō siroegi Ja'ezeri, seloengoe irege ba danō si mate, sangoro daha, sangōtō ziloea asi.
- 8 Andrō me'e ndra'o, awō mbanoea Ja'ezeri, ba nagoe Zibema andrō; oebasōi ami taŵa hōrōgoe, ja'ami Hesibona ba Eleale, noa sa faoedoe ba wanga! boca chōmi ba ba wamasimi wa'igi nemali andrō. No abōda wa'oinoeso dōdō ba fa'iki, ba nowi; ba ba kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae sanoenō ba lō sowoea-woea tōdō. Lō solazi boea nagoe ba wolazi; no oefadōhō li wa'iki
- 9 andrō. Andrō molilī bacha daloegoe, hoelō mbiola, ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, ba betoe'agoe, ba Giri-
- 10 Haresi andrō. Ba toball, na so Ndraono Moabi, na erege dōdōra ba hilihili andrō naha wame'e soemange, na mōi ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra, ba wangandrō, ba si
- 11 lō fozoe. (*Raz. I. 18, 26*). Da'ō ni-ŵa'ō Jehowa, me no andrō, nita-ndrōsaigō ba Ndraono Moabi andrō.
- 12 Ba iada'e, ba imanc Jehowa: Lō'ō sa'ae aloea medōloe fache [inōtō ndrōfi zi manga gazi], ba toball fama'iki niha lachōmi Ndraono Moabi andrō, awō wa'ato niha andrō; ba si tosai dania, ba lō atotō, ha ma'ifoe, si no amomō.
- ba toball adoedoela. (*Jer. 49, 23 b. t. Amos. 1, 3 b. t.*). Si lō niha dania mbanoea Garoēri andrō, toball nahia gōrōbao; mōrōmōrō ba da'ō, ba lō sanaboi. Si lō'ō sa'ae banoea saro Ndraono Geferaji (Samaría), ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'asalaŵa ba Ndramaseko. Ba lala zi tosai ba Garamō, ba si mane lala wa'abōlō Ndraono Gizeraēli, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.
- II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ide'ide lachōmi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ariri wa'esolo nōsira andrō. Tobali hoelō na ifarahogō dōla wache samasi ba na itaba ngalai tangania; toball si mane na la'ozaragō lai wache ba ndraso Refa'i. Wo'oe-wo'oe zi tosai, si mane na late-teoe mboea falo, na so zi tosai irege inato tōloe ngawoea ba lailai, ba irege mato lima ngawoea ba ndraha dōla, iŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. (*F. 24, 12*). Awena dania lafoeli lafaō-ga mbagira niha ba zombōi ja'ira, ba la'aloēi hōrōra Ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae lafaigifaigi naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifazōchi dangara ba he Asera andrō, niŵa'ae loeo, niŵōwōira toetoeroera. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lala mbanoea andrō ba gatoea ba ba hili, nirōi inege fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli, lala mbanoea saro andrō chōra: adoedoela gamozoea. Me no olifoe'ō Lowalangi, fangorifioe andrō, ba me no lō ba dōdōoe gowe andrō, ba'aba'a andrō chōoe: andrō wa ōfazōchi kaboe omasiō ba ōtanō zinanō nihālō ba niha bō'ō. Na loeo ōtanō ia, ba ōkōlini, ba ahoelō mōbowo zinanōoe, ōbe'e, ba si lō boto wanga! boea, na loeo wōchō ba fa'afōchō si lō famadōhō.
- III. Alai ndra'o! Hiza we'oegoe'oegoe zato sibai niha — fe'oegoe'oegoe nasi we'oegoe'oegoera andrō; ba fegosogoso soi niha andrō — fegosogoso molō sebea wegosogoso

FAZA 17.

I. Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Ndramaseko ba Samaria. II. Fa'anoemana Ndraono Gizeraēli, fangesa dōdōra, awō wotoe, nifatōrō chōra. III. I'ozoemagō tekiko zabōlō Ndra-wa Asiria andrō.

- 1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndramaseko da'e: Hiza, nihori dania Ndramaseko andrō, fa tenga banoea sa'ae,

- 13 sora. Megosogoso soi niha, si mane fegosogoso molō seboea ! Ba na itegoe ira [Jehowa], ba moloi ira, lasaŵa zarōoe, nifehombo, si mane adaja ba hili ba nangi sabōlō ba si mane gawoegawoe si tefoejoe ba dawoejoe nangi. (*Job. 24, 18. Sin. 1, 4; 35, 5.*) Hiza, na tánō owi, ba fa'otobali dōdō, ba lō fachamō moloee, ba lō ja'ira. Da'ō lala zi fara-boe ba chōda, oeracha zangosindra'oei gamagamada. (*Raz. II. 19, 35, F. 37, 36.*)

FAZA 18.

Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna soi niha ba danō Aferika ba fangawoelira ba zi sōchi.

- 1 Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō wehozihozi gafi, jefo nidanō Gaitiofia! (*F. 37, 9. Nah. 3, 8.*) Samolojo sine-
 2 ngenia ba doendraha soeohoe, ba Nilo. „Midōlō ami, ja'ami sine-
 nge salio, ba niha seboea boto ba safoesi, ba niha sata'oe niha bō'ō misa, sabōlō sibai, si hoendragō awōra, ba
 3 danō si so idanō seboea.” Ja'ami fefoe, si so ba goeli danō, ja'ami sowanoea ba detenia : na la'taroe'ō mandrera ba hili, ba mitōngōni; ba na lalaoe dorofe, ba mifondrondro-
 4 ngo ! Noa sa imane chōgoe Jehowa : Da'oehonogō ndra'odo ba oefaigi moroi ba nahagoe, si mane fa'aoeohoe zino na lōchō ba si mane saoe, na baŵa wamasi. Gasagasa
 5 wangi boea sa, na no atoroe mbo-wo, na itoegoe tobali boea sasoso dania woe'oe woe'oe andrō, ba itaba fōrōgi mbadōbadō, iheta ndraba,
 6 ifalo'o. (*Hez. 31, 3 b.c.*) Ahori itehe ba wofa ba hili ba ba zaliwaliŵa ba danō, ba monaha ba chōnia wofa, fatoea baŵa lōchō, ba sali-
 7 ŵaliŵa ba danō, na baŵa deoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba la'ohē zoemange niha seboea boto andrō, safoesi, chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, niha andrō, sata'oe niha bō'ō misa, niha sabōlō sibai, si hoendragō awōra,

ba danō si so idanō seboea — la'ohē ba naha dōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba hili Ziona. (*Sin. 68, 32, Hal. zin. 8, 27.*)

FAZA 19.

I. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Miseraji dania; Fasoewō mbanoea ba okōli danō, mate zinanō. II. Tobali lō boto wa'atoeatoea Ndrawa Miseraji andrō. III. Lafaoli ira chō Jehowa Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, awō Ndraono Gizeraeli.

1. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndrawa Miseraji da'e : Hiza, fakoereta Jehowa ba lawoeo salio ba iroegi danō Miseraji. Ba manizinizi nadoe ba danō Miseraji, na so ia, ba mangoeloe dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji barō datora. (*Jer. 46. Hez. 29.*) Ba faoma oefa'-
 2 oedoe Ndrawa Miseraji ba nawōra, ena'ō oedoe dalifoesōnia zi fatalifoesō ba oedoe zi fahoewoe chōnia zi fahoewoe ba oedoe mbanoea si samboea zi samboea ba oedoe zi sara'ōri zi sara. Ba eheha baro dōtō Ndrawa
 3 Miseraji, ba nitajaigō, ba era'erara, ba si lō boto oebe'e, ba bawa nadoe dania lasofoe ba bawa zeboea elemoe ba bawa zi faeta ba bawa gere. Ba oebe'e ba danga zalaŵa sahe'e
 4 Ndrawa Miseraji andrō; salaŵa sa-faito dania zamatōrō ja'ira, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. O-go'ō dania nidanō Nilo, otoefo ba-
 5 cha noengo nidanō, lō idanō. Abōoe wabaliŵania; tobali lō abachabacha tō nidanō niko'o andrō, ogo'ō; mate zoeohoe ba honoe. Doe'oe ba ndraso,
 6 ba loeaha Nilo, awō zinanō ba zingania, ba okōli, ariri ba lō ja'ia sa'ae. Tobali mangarōngarō zanga-
 7 loei i'a, aboe dōdō; dozi ira, he si fagai ba he si fadora, ba la'a-boesi tōdō. Ba lō lala dōdō zamo-
 8 boto taliō, sanoso moeko. Adoedoe dajadaja ba aboe bacha dōdō zi
 9 manga gazi, fefoe.

II. Salaŵa ba Zoana, ba no adōlō si lō tōdō : anofola Wara'o andrō, fondrege zatoeatoea; tobali tōdō

- zowōhō inowa dōdōra andrō. Hadia, wa mimane chō Wara'o : „Nga'ōtō zatoeatoea ndr'a'odo ; nga'ōtō zala'wa fōna ?” (*Moz. IV. 13, 23. Sin. 78, 12*). Hezo zatoeatoea andrō chōoe ? Ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō he wisa dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō ba Ndrawa
- 13 Miseraji. Si lō tōdō zala'wa Zoana andrō, seloengoe zala'wa Nofi ; lafowōhō Ndrawa Miseraji samatōrō
- 14 banoeara. No ibe'e ba dōdōra Geheha famowōhō Jehowa, ba lafowōhō sa'ae Ndrawa Miseraji ba nilaoe rasefe, timba zi maboe toeo, si-
- 15 hoendrahoeandra oetania. Ba lō dania ba danō Miseraji solaoe nilaoe hōgō ba i'o ba nilaoe boeloe nohi
- 16 ba boeloe zinasa. (*F. 9, 14*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba timba ndrā alawe Ndrawa Miseraji, wa'atalō dōdō ba fa'ata'oera danga Jehowa ngahōnō
- 17 andrō, nibahania chōra. Ba ata'oe Ndrawa Miseraji gōi danō Ndraono Joeda ; dozi tehawoe fa'ata'oe ba nitōrō lida ja'ia, bōrō dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, tōdōnia ba Ndrawa Miseraji.
- 18 III. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lima banoea ba danō Miseraji zolaoe li ba danō Gana'ana ba si mōi ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba tōi zi samboea ba banoea wa'atoelō
- 19 labe'e dania. (*Moz. V. 10, 20*). Na loeo da'ō, ba so naha wame'e soemange Jehowa ba daloe danō Miseraji, awō gowe tandra, chō Jehowa, ba nolara. (*Moz. I. 28, 18. Moz. II. 24. 4. Jos. 22, 10*). Tobali tandra
- 20 da'ō chō Jehowa ngahōnō ba fama-doehoe'ō ba danō Miseraji : na la'angarōfi li ia, ba zamakao andrō, ba ifatenge chōra zangorifi ; da'ō zanimba sanoewō, wangorifi ja'ira.
- 21 Ba ifa'ele'ō ia ba Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa, ba tobali aboto ba dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa, na loeo da'ō, ba lafosoemange ia soemange nitaba ba soemange bō'ō ba so dania nifaboe'oera chō Jehowa ba

laboe'a gōi. (*Mal. 1, 11*). Si manō 22 wamōzi Jehowa Dawa Miseraji andrō ba famadōhōnia safōchō chōra ; ba lafeli dania ira chō Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo li wanganrōra ba i'orifi ira. Na loeo da'ō, 23 ba so lala nihaogō, i'otarai danō Miseraji noemalō ba danō Asiria ; tobali mōi ba danō Miseraji Ndrawa Asiria ba Dawa Miseraji andrō, ba mōi ba danō Asiria ; ba awō Ndrawa Asiria Ndrawa Miseraji wamosoemange [Jehowa]. Ba na 24 loeo da'ō, ba tōloe soi ira, Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, ba Iraono Gizeraēli, si fabōbō chōra, howehowoe ba danō. Famahowoe'ō 25 Jehowa ja'ira, wangoema'ō : Ja ahowoe inbanoeagoe Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, niwōwōigoe tangagoe, ba tana chōgōe andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 20.

Ifadomaesi Jesaja wangōhōndrōgō
Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Gaitiofia
ba Dawa Wilisiti.

- Me dōfi mōi ba Gasoto Daratano 1 andrō, me no ifatenge ia Sarago andrō, razo Asiria, me isoewō Gasoto ba me atoe'a ia. (*Raz. II. 18, 17*)
- Me loeo da'ō, ba imane Jehowa, 2 nifa'ema Jesaja andrō, Ono Gamosi : Laboe, heta lembe boe andrō ba lōwilōwieo ba heta mbadagahe ba gaheoe ! Ba i'o'ō : si lō lembe sa'ae ia ba si lō badagahe. Ba imane 3 Jehowa : Si mane enonigoe Jesaja andrō, si lō lembe ba si lō badagahe, tandra ba amaedola ba Ndrawa Miseraji ba ba Ndrawa Gaitiofia, medōloe fache wa'ara, si manō 4 dania Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ni'o-loi'ō ba Dawa Gaitiofia ni'ohe misa, ibe'e razo Asiria, he iraono ba he satoea, si lō baroe ba si lō badagahe ba si lō baloebaloe dojo, fangaila Ndrawa Miseraji andrō. Ba tokea dania niha, ba aboe dōdō 5 ba Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō, ba nidō-

6 nadōnara fangorifi, ba ba Ndrawa Miscraji andrō, ba niscenora ja'ira. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lamane sihene asi andrō [ba danō Ndrawa Wili-siti]: Na si manō zi gōna nifaigi-faigida andrō, nisa'wada, wangaloei fanolo, ena'ō aeri ita chō razo Asiria andrō — ba he wisa aefa ita ?

FAZA 21.

I. Sata'oe ita wanoedoegō Babeli andrō. II. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Doema andrō. III. Si gōna Ndrawa Ara.

1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba danō si mate asi andrō [Babilona] da'e : Si mane angi sabe'e moroi raja, sihōngō moroi sa, si manō wa'asonia moroi ba danō si mate, moroi ba danō sata'oe ita. (F. 14, 22). No moe'o-roma'ō chōgoe gangilata sabe'e: Mamakao awōnia na zamakao andrō ba manooedogō banoea na zanoedogō andrō! Laboe misa, ja'oegō Elama! Anoewō, ja'oegō Dawa Media! Oefadōhō wanganōngarōra fefoe! Andrō doemi'adi'a zolagoe, no ihawoeido fa'afōchō hoe-loe, si mane fa'afōchō hoeloe zado-no, choemōlōchōlo chōgoe mbanoea, fa lō oerongo li niha; si no tokea ndra'o, fa lō oe'ila niha. Eloengoe-loengoe bacha dōdōgoe; tobali dō-dōgoe wa'ata'oe; fa'abongi andrō, somasimasido mena'ō, ba oe'ata'oei ibe'e. Lafazōchi meza, labologō doefo, manga ba mamadoe hadia ia — milaboe, ja'ami sala'wa, mibajoini mbaloese! Si mané sa ni'wa'ō Zo'aja chōgoe: Laboe, fataro zamai-gimaigi! Jamoe'ombacha'ō hadia ni'ilania! Na i'ila zi fakoedo, koedo si doeadoea geoe ba si fakoedo ba galide ba ma ba gondra, ba jamoe-fondrongondrongo, jamoebe'e mbōrō dalingania, ba wamondrongondrongo! Ba moe'ao ia, timba li zingo linia, imane: „He So'aja, naha zanaro nahagoe, ma'ōma'ō-chō, ba sara wongi lō oeboelō'ō wanaro! (Hab. 2, 1). Ba so sibai zi

fakoedo; doeadoea geoe koedo. Ba itema imane: „No atoe'a, no atoe'a nemali ba Mbabeli, ba adoe chōra fefoe, ba no larasa tooe!” (Jer. 51, 8, Fam. 14, 8; 18, 2). He ja'ami 10 banoeada, si no moebōbōrō ba nihoendrahoendra tooe! Nirongogoe chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowa-langi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōmi.

II. Nitandrōsaigō ba Doema andrō da'e: So'zi'ao chōgoe, banoea Ze'ira, imane: „He sanaro, ha wa'alawa mbongi? (Moz. I. 25, 14). Imane sanaro: Moloeo ba bongi 12 gōi. Na edōna manofoe ami, ba mi-foeli manō ami wanofoe.

III. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndrawa Ara da'e: Ba gatoea ba danō Ara mifōrō, ja'ami saniaga Dawa Dedano! (Moz. I. 25, 3). Mifaondragō zo- 14 wōchi tōdō, mi'oe nidano, ja'ami sowanoea ba danō Dema! Miro'ō gō ba zoloi andrō! (Jer. 25, 23). Bōrō zi'ōli wa moloi ira, si'ōli ni- 15 baha ba fana si no moechai, fa'abōlō wanoewō andrō. Si manō sa 16 ni'wa'ō Zo'aja chōgoe: Lō'ō aloea sibai ndrōfi — inōtō ndrōfi zi mangazi, — ba no taja wa'abōlō Gedara andrō. (F. 16, 14. Jer. 40, 28 b. t.). Ba si tosa dania fana 17 zanoewō andrō, mado Gedara, ba lō oja'oja. Noa sa i'wa'ō Jehowa, Lowa-langi Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 22.

I. Fama'ele'ō fanoewō Jeroezalema, bōrō horōra andrō. II. Fango-mbacha fa'ate'ala mandroe Sebena andrō ba famataro Eliakti.

I. Nitandrōsaigō ba ndraso wama'ele'ō andrō da'e: Hadia da'ō 1 chōmi, wa ahori mōi ja'wa ami ba dete nomomi; ja'oegō banoea se- 2 boea roeroe, sabōlō fageoageasa, ja'oegō banoea saro, sowoeawoea dōdō niha? Tenga sa ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli zi no mate tooe andrō chōmi, tenga 3 si mate ba wanoewō! Fefoe zolohe

- ja'ami, ba no ahori moloï ba no moera'oe lō fana. Banoemi fefoe, ndrohoendrohoe nichamō, ba no ahori tera'oe, he no arōoe moloï.
- 4 Andrō oemane: Bōi mifaigifaigigido! Da'eforege weg'ege! Bōi mihōtōi wondrara tōdōgoe, ba wa'adoedoe mbanoeada andrō. (*F. 15, 5. Ngen. Jer. 2, 11*). Ba'wa wa'atobali dōdō sa'ae moroi chō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba'wa wa'adoedoe, ba'wa wa'afakoejoe ba ndraso wa-ma'ele'ō andrō; tedoedoe gōli kara ba telobi ba hili we'ira'ira.
- 6 No latoejoe naha nono wana Dawa Gelama, fao goereta zanoewō ba si fakoedo ba no laheta loeniloēni mbaloese banoea Giri andrō. (*Raz. II. 16, 9. F. 11, 11. Amos. 1, 5*). Ba no anōnō koereta ndraso si sōchi andrō chōmi, ba no lafa'anō ira si fakoedo, ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli. Ba no laheta mbaloebaloe mbanoea Joeda andrō, ba samaigi fangōna ami ba nomo eoe gatoea andrō. (*Raz. I. 10, 17*). Ba mi'ila wa no fahōna zabōcha ōli ba mifaonō nidanō ba mba'wa tātō tooe. (*Sam. II. 5, 9. Ng'ot. II. 32, 5*). Ba mi'e-rai nomo ba Jeroezalema, ba midoedoe gō ōsa, fangazōchi gōli kara.
- 11 Ba mifonaha nidanō ba gotaloea gōli si doea gōtō andrō, idanō ōsi mba'wa si no ara andrō. Ba lō'ō sa minehegō zolaoe ja'ia; si no mangohonogōi ja'ia fōna sa'ae, ba lō mitōngōni. (*Raz. II. 25, 4. Neh. 3, 15*). Moe'ao Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba weg'ege ba ba wange'esi ba ba wānōwō boe ba ba wonoecha noecha ba wa'aboe dōdō. Ba ha sambalō fa'iki ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fanaba ōrōbao ba famoenoe biribiri ba famadoemadōe agoe, femangamanga ba famadoemadōe hadia ia — „si mate sa atō ita mahemoloe” [mi-ŵa'ō]” (*F. 56, 12. Kor. I. 15, 32*).
- 14 Ba no ifarongorongogō chōgoe Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba dōgi dalingagoe, imane: Si ndroehoe, lō tebe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi andrō, irege mate ami — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.
- II. Si mané niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-
howa ngahōnō andrō: Laboe, ae
jomo chō mandroe andrō, Sebena
andrō, mandroe jomo [ba ōmane
chōnia]: Hadia chōoe ba ha niha
chōoe ba da'e, wa no ōfacharoe'ō
chōoe ba da'e lewatō? Ba hili ja'wa
ifacharoe'ō lewatōnia, ba gara ifa-
fahō'ō chōnia mbate'e! Hiza, i'a-
bōlōgō ifazaoemba ndra'oegō Je-
howa, ja'oegō niha andrō; i'abe'ō
danga, wondra'oe ja'oegō! I'olō-
mboegō ndra'oegō, amaedola golō-
mboe ifazaoemba'ō baero ba danō
sebolo; ba da'ō mate ndra'oegō;
ba da'ō dania ofeta goereta andrō
chōoe, si sōchi sibai andrō, ja'oegō
fangaila jomo ba nomo zochō ja'oegō!
Oetimba ndra'oegō ba nifatara
ja'oegō andrō; lasōbi ndra'oegō, la-
heta'ō ba nahaoe. Ba na loeo da'ō,
ba moehededo chō genonigoe Eliaki
andrō, ono Hilikia. (*Raz. II. 18, 18*).
Ba oebe'e baroenia mbarocmō andrō
ba bōbō taloenia mbōbō taloemō,
ba famatōrōmō mege, ba oebe'e
ba dangania, ena'ō amaedola
nama ia, ba mbanoea Jeroezalema
ba ba ma'oeuwe Joeda. Ba oebe'e
ba dangania wogōe mbawandroehō
nomo Dawido andrō, ena'ō lō so-
koesi, na ikoē, ba lō sogōe, na
ikoesi. (*Sam. I. 2, 8*). Ba oe'osō ia
saita, ba nahia saro ia, ba ena'ō
dadaoma lachōmi ia jomo ba nomo
namania. Ba tobalī la'olembai ia
fefoe zi so tōi jomo ba nomo na-
manīa, he daha sesolo ba he daha
sise'ise, fefoe gamagama sachōchō
andrō, he figafiga andrō ba he
koendri andrō fefoe. Ba na loeo
da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō
andrō — ba adeha zaita andrō, ni'osō
ba naha saro mege, tetimba ba
aechoe tooe, ba nisaitagō chōnia, ba
tefara'oe; noa sa iŵa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 23.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'adoedoe Diro andrō. II. Na no ara, wa lō itōrō tōdō, ba tefaigi zoei Diro andrō ba la'amoni'ō dania chō Jehowa gōlōra.

- 1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea Diro andrō da'e: Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si otarai molojo ba Dateso! hiza fōnami wa'adoedoe; tobali lō omo, lō nahia sa'ae. Moroi ba danō Ndrawa Giti te'ombacha'ō chōra. (*Jer. 47, 4. Hez. 26, 27. Amos, 1, 9, 10*).
- 2 Bōi mihedehede sa'ae, ja'ami si hene asi. No mege anōnō danō saniaga andrō, banoea Zidona, solojolojo ba nasi. Ba nasi sa'ae inōi chōra mboea novī Nilo, nibasi ba ndraso nidanō seboea andrō, tobali kade niha baero ba chōra. Aila ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Sidona! Noa sa imane asi, banoea saro andrō ba mbewe nasi: „Lō safōchō hoeloegee, lō sadono ndra'odo! lō ni'oerigoe ono matoea ba lō ni'e'ebogaege ono alawe!” (*Sam. II. 24, 7*). Na tero-ngo ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba tobali dōdōra ba doeria Diro andrō. Mi'olojo, misa'wa Dateso! Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si hene asi! Hadia, da'ō mbanoeami andrō, somoeso dōdō niha, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara, me tetaroe'ō, sana'wa sarōoe, ba vana-roe'ō banoea misa? Ha niha zi honogōi da'ō, nifatōrō ba Diro andrō, banoea sama'ema saembue ana'a, ba zi no sala'wa zi so lafo ba ba zi no fondrege zabōlō ba
- 9 goeli danō zaniaga? Jehowa ngahōnō andrō zi no mangohonogōi, ba wango'aja famahocha gamagama andrō fefoe ba ba wame'e faja fondrege zala'wa andrō ba goeli danō, fefoe. Minōnōi danōmi, ja'ami banoea Dateso, si mane Nilo
- 11 andrō; lō ba'aba'a sa'ae. No i'oro'ō dangania [Jehowa] ja'wa nasi, no ifahisi nōri andrō; no i'oro'i'ō Jehowa ba chō Gana'ana andrō, ba
- 12 wanoedoe'ō banoea saro chōra. No imane: Lō'ō sa'ae fa'omoeso dōdō

chōmi, ja'ami banoea Zidona, amae-dola nono alawe ni'o'aja! Milaboe, misa'wa Ndrawa Giti misi jefo! Ba he ba da'ō, ba lō fa'ahono chōmi. Hiza danō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō — da'ō soi andrō, si no moezaewe! No latehe ba goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō si mate Dawa Asiria. No lalae malige, naha zanaro; na lafaeloegō wanoedoe'ō gōdo chōra, no labali'ō adoedoela. Andrō mi'ege'ege, ja'ami solojo ba Dateso, me no moedoe'ō mbanoea saro andrō chōmi!

II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba fitoe ngafaeloe fache wa'ara, ba lō itōrō tōdō niha Diro andrō, sagōtō noso razo. Ba na no aefa zi fitoe ngafaeloe fache, ba itōrō ba Diro andrō wanoenō andrō nitandrōsaigō ba ndra alawe sohorōhorō [imane]: „Halō mbiola, tōrōtōrōi newali, ja'oegō ira alawe sohorōhorō andrō, si lō itōrōtōrō tōdō niha sa'ae! Haogō wolaoe, forege wanoenō, ena'ō ifoeli itōrō tōdō niha ndra'oegō!” Na aefa zi fitoe ngafaeloe fache, ba ifoeli ifaigi Diro andrō Jehowa, ena'ō ifoeli isōndra loeonia ba wohorōhorō andrō, ba ena'ō mohorōhorō ia ba mbanoea niha fefoe, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba ōlōnia andrō, loeonia wohorōhorō, ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa; lō labe'e ja'wa ba lō lahōna; sabōnō bōli gō a'ine ba bōli noecha si sōchi ba zowanoea ba gamaoedoe nahia Jehowa andrō. (*Sin. 84, 4*).

FAZA 24.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atekiko danō ma'afefoe. II. Fangoehoe'oe ōsi goeli danō ba fangorifi banoea Lowalang.

I. Hiza, ihori nōsi goeli danō Jehowa ba ise'e zi so ja'wa, tobali dete danō ibe'e, ifazawili zowanoea ja'wa. Si mane ba gere gōi ba zato, ba he ba zochō ba he ba zawoejoe, he ba zochō ira alawe ba he ba zawoejoe ono alawe, he ba zamawa hadia ia ba he ba zowōli,

- he ba zamalali ana'a ba he ba zame'e nifalali, he ba zo'omō ba he ba zosoegilō. (*Hez. 7, 12. Hos. 4, 9*). Salōsoe lō ōsi goeli danō dania, ahori teraboe, noa sa'ae Jehowa zangoema'ō. Aboe dania dōdō goeli danō, saleoe ia, timba zotoefo ilo tooe danō, okōli; ba sala'wa niha ba goeli danō, ba mate olofo.
- 5 Noa sa teta'oenōi danō barō gahe zowanoea ja'wa; me lō ni'o'ōra oroisa ba me no lasawō gamachōita, ba me no farōi ira ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, si no gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- 6 Andrō i'ā danō fangelifi ba laloe'i horō sowanoea ja'wa; ariri niha ba goeli danō ba lō atotō zi tosa'i niha.
- 7 Amaedola zaboe tōdō nōsi mboea nagoe ba si mate dōla; ba dozi somoeso tōdō mege, ba mangarōngarō.
- 8 Dōhō wamōzi aramba andrō, sowoeawoea dōdō niha, tebato wagoea-goeasa zomoeso tōdō, ba dōhō li mbiola, si no omasiō niha mege.
- 9 (*F. 16, 10. Jer. 7, 34; 16, 9*). Lō'ō sa'ae labadoe nagoe ba wanoenō ba afeto doco ba zamadoc. No adoeoe mbanoea faja andrō; dozi omo, ba no moekoesi mbawandroe-hō, lō lafa'amōi jomo niha. Mangarōngarō niha ba newali, ba nagoe andrō; fa'omoeso dōdō, ba lō'ō sa'ae; fa'asōchi dōdō ba goeli danō, ba no ahori taja. (*Fam. 18, 11 b.t.*).
- 12 Ba mbanoea, ba hatō fa'adoedoe;
- 13 bawa gōli, ba no moerasa. Da'ō sa zi gōna oeli danō, itōrō niha andrō, si mane na latetoe mboea falo, amaedola wangozaragō wo'oewo'oe, na no awai wangai boea nagoe. (*F. 17, 6*).
- 14 II. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba la'eboea'ō lira wa'iki, lasoenō wa'asala'wa Jehowa tātō ba gaechoela loco [la-
- mane]: (*F. 12, 6*). Andrō mifosoemange Jehowa, ja'ami si so ba danō tātō ba gatoemboecha; ja'ami si hene asi, mifosoemange dōi Jehowa,
- 16 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli! Moroi ba wondrege danō tarongo wa-
- noenō, [lamane]: „Lachōmi ba za-toelō tōdō!” Ba oemane: Itōrō ndra'o fōchō! Itōrō ndra'o fōchō! Alai ndra'o! Falimo zi falimo andrō, ha sambalō falimosa ba zi falimo andrō! Ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'ata'oe, 17 alaoe'ō ba lōsoelōsoe ba ba goe'ō, ja'oegō sowanoea ba goeli danō! Soloi ba doeria gameta'oē andrō, 18 ba alaoe ba lōsoelōsoe; ba si faloecha fe'amōi ja'wa moroi ba lōsoelōsoe, ba alaoe ba goe'ō. Teboka sa zandrela andrō ba mbanoea ja'wa ba hocmeoe dajadaja danō andrō. (*Jer. 48, 44*). Asila danō, ofctoe, a- 19 bōlōbōlō; aboto danō, fabali; mangiwa danō, hoemeoe. Managana- 20 gaele danō, si mane si maboe, hoemeoe, hoelō mboee; aboea noronia olalōwiania andrō: alaoe tooe ia, ha wa lō maoso sa'ae. Ba na loeo da'ō, 21 ba ifatōrō wotoe Jehowa ba zabōlō andrō si ja'wa ba mbanoea ja'wa ba ba zala'wa tooe ba goeli danō. (*Efes. 2, 9; 6, 12. Fet. II. 2, 4. Fam. 20, 1-3*). Tekoeroc ira ba gohokoho, 22 nifokoeroe nibe'e ba goeroenga, ba tekoesi; ba na no ara dania, ba tefaigi zoei ira. (*Fam. 20, 7*). Ba 23 aila mbāwa ba afoesi mbawa loco wa'aila. Jehowa ngahōnō andrō sa'ae dania zala'wa ba hili Ziona ba ba Jeroezalema, ba lachōmi fōna nawōnia satoca. (*F. 13, 10. Mat. 24, 29. Fam. 21, 2*).

FAZA 25.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi ba wa'atekiko zi fa'oedoe andrō. II. Fango-mbacha fangorifi niha fefoe, ba hili Ziona. Fangoehoekoe Iraono Moabi.

I. He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe 1
ndra'oegō! Da'oe'abōlōgō wanoeno
ja'oegō, oesoeno dōimō andrō! Noa
sa ōlaoe zahōlihōli dōdō; nihono-
gōi fōna sa'ae ba tenga faja, no si
ndroehoe. (*Sin. 8, 2*). No ōbali'ō 2
baho gara mbanoea, banoea saro,
ba no ōbali'ō adoedola; gōdo niha
bō'ō andrō, ba tenga banoea sa'ae

ōbe'e; lō'ō sa'ae lafoeli lataroe'ō.

- 3 Andrō lafosoeomange dania ndra'-
oegō soi sabōlō; la'ata'oeŋi ndra'oe-
gō banoea soi si hōndrōgō awōra.
4 Hati sa ndra'oegō ba zi lō tōi, hati
ba zi noemana, na tosasa ira; sa-
wātō na so deoe laōhō, loemō na
aoehoe zino. Me no amaedola deoe
laōhō, sangewe ba mbagolō, sa'ac
5 wōnoe zamalangōgō awōra. Si mane
famoene wa'aoehoe zino, na no
ara lō teoe, si manō wamoenoemō
fagoeagoeasa niha bō'ō andrō; si
mane fa'aoehoe zino, na haōmō,
na so lawoco, si manō wa'adōhō
wolaja zamalangōgō awōra andrō.
(Sach. 14, 14 b. t.).

- 6 II. Ba ilae goweloja Jehowa
ngahōn andrō, ba hili andrō, fefoe
soi ikaoni; ihalō ōra zatabō, agoe
si no ara ibe'e nibadoe, sotawō gō,
nilae oeto dōla, ba agoe si no
ararā, nihaogō. (Sin. 22, 30. Loek.
7 14, 17). Iheta ba hili andrō mba'-
aba'a andrō, ba'aba'a soi andrō,
fefoe, baloehaloe andrō, fombaloe
8 niha baero, fefoe. Ifakiko wa'amate,
si lō mamalōmalō; ba i'osi So'aja
Jehowa dāwa horō ba mbawa niha,
idozigō, ba taja wa'aila mbanoea-
nia andrō, ibe'e, ba goeli danō,
ma'asagōrō; noa sa Jehowa za-
ngoema'ō. (Hos. 13, 14. Kor. I. 15,
9 55. Fam. 7, 17; 21, 4). Naloe da'ō,
ba lamane: Hiza Lowalangida. sa-
be'e dōdōda i'orifi ita; hiza Jeho-
wa nidōnadōnada fanolo! Ba da-
ma'iki ita, acha omoeso dōdōda,
10 ba wangerifi andrō chōnia! Ahono
sa danga Jehowa ba hili andrō.
Ba Iraono Moabi andrō, ba nihoe-
ndragō tooe, ba nahara, nifangoe-
hoendra doe'oe ba golawoea so'i-
danō. Ba labologō dangara bacha
11 ba da'ō, si mane solangi, na ibotogō
ba wolangi; ba ihōndrōgō wajaŋa-
sara [Jehowa], fabaja walimosa da-
12 ngara andrō. Ōli andrō chōmi, si no
aro ba si no alaŋa, ba iteeli'ō, idoe-
doegō, aroeroe tooe ba danō, ibe'e.

FAZA 26.

I. Fanoeno Ndraono Joeda Lowa-
langi, sangorifi ja'ira. II. He na fo-
ndrege wa'ebaea wamakao, ba lō fa-
rōi Zo'aja ba mbanoeania andrō.

- I. Na loeo da'ō dania, ba la-
mane wanoenō ba danō Ndraono
Joeda: „No so chōda mbanoea
saro! Ibalī'ō ōli ba ba'aba'a wa-
nolonia andrō [Jehowa]. (Sin. 46,
2; 125, 4). Mibokai mbawa gōli,
2 ena'ō mōi mijomo soi satoelō, si
lō farōi. (Sin. 118, 19). No aro dō-
3 dō, lō ōboelōboelō'ō wangerifi;
chōoe sa'ac ladōnadōna. Bōi mifa-
4 malōmalō wanōtōna chō Jehowa;
gowe si lō teboelō sa Zo'aja, Je-
5 howa! (Sin. 25, 2. Jer. 17, 7). Noa
sa ihōndrōgō zowancea ba hili ja-
ŋa; banoea andrō si no alaŋa
jaŋa, wanimba tooe ja'ia, wano-
doegō ja'ia, irege danō tooe. Ahe
6 zi noemana zangoehoendra tooe,
ahe zi lō tōi andrō. Lala zatoelō
7 tōdō, ba ba zalo'o itōi'ō, adōlō lala
zadōlō tōdō, nihaogōoe andrō. Ba
8 lala wangoehoekoemō andrō, ja'oegō
Jehowa, nidōnadōnama mege. Tōimō
andrō ba fanoeno ja'oegō zomasi dō-
9 dōma. No hocmoeloe dōdōgoe chōoe,
ba zi bongi; arō dotogoe zihoeloe-
hoeloe chōoe. Ha si'aikō sa'ae ma-
nandrōsa ba goeli danō wangoe-
hoekoemō andrō, ba lasōndra lala
satoelō sowancea ba goeli danō.
10 (Sin. 119, 67; 130, 6). Ba na faloe-
cha wa'ebolo dōdō zebaea horō
andrō, ba lō latōngōni lala satoelō,
manao horō ira ba danō, ba nilae
satoelō ena'ō, ba lō lafaigi wa'e-
boea Jehowa andrō. He Jehowa!
11 si no moefazaŋa dangaoe andrō,
ba lō la'ila. Ena'ō lanehegō wa'-
aoehoe dōdōoe ba mbanocae a-
andrō, ba ena'ō aila ira! Ena'ō i'ā
ira alitō andrō fangohori noedoemō
andrō! He Jehowa! ohahaoc dō-
12 dōma, ōbe'e; noa sa ja'oegō zolae
fofoe hadia ia chōma. (Sin. 125: 5).
II. He Jehowa, Lowalangima! 13

- No salawā bō'ō zamatōrō ja'aga ;
 tenga ha ja'oegō. Ba ja'oegō matehe,
 14 tōimō andrō. Si no mate, ba lō
 ifoeli aeri ; loemōloemō, ba lō
 ifoeli maoso. Andrō no ōfatōrō
 chōra hoekoe ba no ōhori ira ba
 lō'ō manō sa'ae itōrō, tōdō ōbe'e.
 15 No ō'oja'ō niha, ja'oegō Jehowa,
 no ōfolachōmi ndra'oegō, no ōfa'ese
 16 nola danō fefoe. **He Jehowa ! na**
ba'wa wamakao, ba no la'aloei
ndra'oegō ; na ōfatōrō chōra wotoe,
 17 **ba lalaoe mangandrō.** Si mane sa-
 nabina, na no iroegi ba'wania, na
 ikōrōboei ia, na moe'ira'ira, ba wa'-
 afōchō hoeloe andrō, si manō gōi
 ndra'aga mege, ja'oegō Jehowa,
 18 bōrō ndra'oegō. (*Joh. 16, 21*). No
 abeto ndra'aga, no makōrōboei
 ndra'aga, ba me no madonoga, ba
 no angi. Lō ma'ila mafaloea wango-
 rifi ba danō, ba tebai aloea zowa-
 noea ba goeli danō. (*Sin. 110, 3.*
Loek. 20, 38. Rom. 14, 8. Joh. 5, 29).
 19 **Ena'ō ifoeli aeri zi mate andrō**
chōoe ; ena'ō ifoeli maoso mboto
zi mate andrō chōgoe ! Mifaoso,
 mi'a'iki, ja'ami si no mōrō niba-
 loegō tanō, namo haga sa namo
 andrō chōoe ba ifaloea ja'wa loemō-
 20 loemō tanō andrō. Ba mi'ae si ba-
 cha, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba mbate'e
 andrō chōmi, ba milazi mbawa-
 ndroehō foerimi ! Mibini'ō ami, ha
 mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, irege alō wōnoe
 21 andrō. (*Kor. II, 4, 17*). Mangefa
 sa'ae ba nahania Jehowa, ba wa-
 me'e fotoe ba zowanoea ba goeli
 danō, ba horōra andrō. Ba ifa'ele'ō
 dania, ndrora andrō tanō, lō'ō sa'-
 ae ibalocgō niboenoe ba goelinia.
 (*Mich. 1, 3*).

FAZA 27.

I. Fotō'ō niha baero Jehowa ba
 irorogō kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia.

II. Te'oroedoeōgō mbanoea Lowalangi
 andrō moroi ba danō niha baero misa.

- 1 I. Na loeo da'ō, ba ilaoe zi'ōlinia
 Jehowa ba Lewiata andrō, oelō a-

ndrō salio foloi, si'ōlinia si no abe'e
 ba si no eboea ba si no abōlō, ba
 ba Lewiata oelō si no mogōwai ja'ia,
 ba iboenoe mboeaja andrō ba Nilo.
 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba mi'anoenō, 2
 nitandrōsaigō ba kaboe nagoe oma-
 siō andrō [mado Gizeraēli], mima-
 ne : (*F. 5, 1 b. t.*). „Ja'odo, Jehowa,
 zamaigimaigi ja'ia ; lō aedoe'aedoe
 oefatōrō chōnia nidanō ! Bongi ma'-
 ōchō oedarodarogō, fa bōi ifaitoisi
 niha. Lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoe ndra'o. 4
 Ena'ō na faloechado za'asa'a mao
 ba sai'ō, ba fasōndrado chōnia, aho-
 ri oetoenoe ena'ō. Atō na ladōna- 5
 dōna chōgoe wanolo, na edōna atoe-
 lō ira chōgoe ; lō tola lō atoe'lō ira
 chōgoe.” Ba dania, ba mōwa'a 6
 ma'oeuoe Jakobo, molehe Ndraono
 Gizeraēli ba mobowo ; anōnō goeli
 danō boeara labe'e : Hadia, no ifakao 7
 ira si mane famakaonia samakao
 ja'ira ? Ba hadia, no moeboenoe
 ira si mane niboenoe da'ō ? No 8
 ōndrohoegō wangotoe'ō ja'ira fani-
 bo. No i'oloi'ō ira angi sabōlō a-
 ndrō chōnia, me loeo angi timoe. 9
 Andrō wa tesoe'lōni ba da'ō lalō
 ma'oeuoe Jakobo andrō, ba da'ō
 goroeodea localoea, wameta horōra
 andrō : labali'ō toetoeroe gara nibo-
 boto fefoe gara naha wame'e soe-
 mange andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae maoso
 Gasera andrō ba adoe loeo andrō.
 (*Moz. III. 26, 30. F. 17, 8*). Aōmō'- 10
 aōmō sa'ae mbanoea saro andrō,
 banoea si lō niha, si no moerōi,
 amaedola danō si mate. Mangaloei
 gō ba da'ō nono za'wi, mōrōmōrō
 ba da'ō ba la'aga'aga lehelehe. (*F.*
13, 19 b. t.). Na no okōli doetoe- 11
 roenia, ba tefafatō ; so ndra a-
 lawe, ba lalalō eoe galitō. Soi si
 lō fa'aboto ba dōdō sa ira. Andrō
 lō ihachōsi tōdō sombōi ja'ia, ba
 lō ibologō dōdō chōnia samazōchi
 ja'ia.

II. Na loeo da'ō, ba ibōbōrō 12
 ngalai Jehowa, i'otarai Oifarati,
 noemalō ba nidanō Miseraji andrō.

13 Ba ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba nitoe-
toejoe, ni'ozaragō. Na loeo da'ō,
ba telaœe dorofe seboea andrō, ba
dozi si no eloengoe ba danō Asiria
ba si no moezaewe ba danō Mise-
raji, ba mangawoeli ba la'angarōfi
li Jehowa ba hili ni'amonio andrō
ba Jeroezalema. (*F. 14, 1. Sach.*
10, 8 b. t.)

FAZA 28.

I. Tedaō'ōdač'ō wangoehoekoe Irao-
no Geferaji. II. Ori Ndraono Joeda
gōi, ba noa gōi abe'e dōdō, lō la-
fondrondrongo li Jehowa. III. Fa-
marooe tōdō ba wamalalini era'era,
ena'ō tola ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō ira Lo-
walangi. IV. Fa'atoestoea Lowalangi
ba nichoi dōdōnia andrō.

1 I. Alai zaemboe ana'a andrō
si no moehochaini,* ba zi maboemaboe
andrō Iraono Geferaji, awō
mboenga saleoe andrō, ajara andrō,
si sōchi sibaï ba hōgō ndraso andrō,
satabō sinanō, daso zi no maboe
agoe! (*Raz. I. 16, 24*). So sa'ae mo-
roi sa zabe'e ba sabōlō chō Zo'aja!
Hoelō na laōhō deoe kara, hoelō
nangi sabōlō sibaï, hoelō deoe toho,
si nōnōi tanō wanimbania tooe
ja'ira tangania. (*Raz. II. 17, 5. 6*).
3 Ba tobali tehoendrahoendra tooe
zaemboe zi maboemaboe andrō, I-
raono Geferaji, si no moehochaini.
4 Ba boenga saleoe andrō, ajara andrō,
si sōchi sibaï ba hōgō ndraso andrō,
satabō sinanō, ba itōrō lala mara-
fala sahoelō, na lō iroegi ba'wa na,
nidōlō niha femanga, na i'ila, mo-
roi ba danga manō.

5 II. Na loeo da'ō, ba saemboe
lachōmi ba roto si no maoeloe Je-
howa ngahōnō andrō ba zi tosai
banoëania andrō. Ba ibe'e wa'atoelō
dōdō ba zangoehoekoe ba fa'abōlō
ba zanimba sanoewō ba mbawa
gōli. Ba ja'ira andrō gōi, ba alaoe-
laœe ba nagoe andrō ba mangiwa
ba zi maboemaboe ita! Ere ba sa-
ma'ele'ō, ba alaoelaoe ba zi maboe
niha, na fawoea dōdō ba nagoe

andrō, moechōlōchōlō mbanoea ba
zi maboe niha, alaoelaoe ba wama'-
ele'ō andrō, mangiwa ba wangetoe'ō
hoekoe. Fefoe meza, ba no anōnō
oeta si ta'oenō, samboea lō nahia
si lō si ta'oenō. Ha niha nifahaōnia,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdō, ba ha chō
i'ombacha'ō lala? Hadia, ba zawena
aefa famaenoe, ba zawena aefa ba
mbagi zoesoe? Falaete manō sa gama-
choita, falaete manō gamachoiita; fa-
tete manō ndrālī, fatete manō ndrālī;
ba da'e ma'ifoe ba ba da'ō ma'ifoe."
Ja'ia! Ilaœe ba niha andre li si 11
tebai aloea ba mbewe, li Ndrawa
bō'ō. (*Moz. V. 28, 49. Kor. I. 14, 21*).
Ja'ia, si no mangoema'ō chōra: 12
Da'e naha wolombase, mifolombase
zerege tōdō, ba da'e naha wangoka-
foe tōdō! Ba lō edōna ira mam-
ondrongo. Ba si mané sa'ae li Jeho- 13
wa chōra: Falaete manō gamachoi-
ta; falaete manō gamachoiita; fa-
tete manō ndrālī; fatete manō
ndrālī; ba da'e ma'ifoe ba ba da'ō
ma'ifoe, ena'ō alaoe ira ba lala,
ena'ō arasa dōla, ena'ō tochai gahe,
ena'ō tera'oe ira.

III. Andrō mifondrondrongo li 14
Jehowa, ja'ami sango'aja, ja'ami
samatōrō soi andre ba Jeroezalema!
Me no mi'wa'ō: No fawoe'oe li 15
ndra'aga ba wa'amate, ba ba mba-
noea tooe andrō, ba no mafataro
zamaigimaigi? Na itōrō molō fama-
kao, ba lō iroegiga. Noa sa mabe'e
sawatōma waja ba ba'aba'a chōma
walimosa! Andrō imane Jehowa, 16
So'aja: Hiza, no oebe'e tooe gowe
dajadaja ba Ziona, gowe si no
moetandraigō, gowe tojo ba wata-
linga seboea bōli, saro dajadaja.
Samati, ba alacha lō moloi. (*Rom.*
9, 33. Fet. I. 2, 6. F. 3, 14). Ba 17
oebe'e dali wa'adōlō, ba fanoelo
wa'atoelō. Sawātōmi faja andrō, ba
irasa teoe kara ba ba'aba'a andrō
chōmi, ba ihanigō molō. Ba fawoe'- 18
oesa li andrō chōmi ba wa'amate,
ba niboenoe [ba zoera] ba hadia

- niwa'ōmi ba mbanoea tooe, ba si
lō boto. Na itōrō molō famakao
19 andrō, ba imama ami. Ero na itōrō,
ba ichamō ami; ero mahemoloe
sa'ae itōrō, he ba zi ma'ōchō, ba
he ba zi bongi, ba ha sambalō fe-
20 hocha mboe wamahaō da'ō. Sambō
fa'anaoe sa'ae dania gaso, toballi te-
bai mifadōlō ami, ba sabōlō ide'ide
gambala, fa tebai mibalocgō ami.
21 Maoso sa'ae dania Jehowa, si mane
ba gahe hili Werasi, si mane ba ndra-
so no ba Gibeona wōnoenia dania,
ba wolaoe nilaoenia — hoelō zi lō
tarai mila wolaoenia andrō! — ba
ba wangai nihalōnia — sahōlihōli
dōdō halōwōnia andrō! (*Jos. 10,*
10. Sam. II. 5, 20. Nga'ōt. I. 14, 11).
22 Andrō bōi mango'aja ami, fa bōi
tedooe wa'aro mbōbō andrō chōmi;
noa sa oerongo chō Zo'aja, Jehowa
ngahōnō andrō, wa no moehonogōi
wangohori, nifatōrō ba goeli danō
ma'asagōrō. (*F. 10, 23).*
23 IV. Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba
mifondrondrongo ligoe! Mitōngōni
ba mifondrondrongo hoehoeogoe!
24 Hadia, adōlō manō sinanō dania?
Hadia ha sambalō famali'ō tanō ba
25 famoboto ba nowi? Hadia, tenga si
mané? Na no ihaogō danō, ba ifa-
zaewe lōnga ba hōwa ba ifa'oli
wache, awō rigi ba danō si no moe-
ndrohoeōgō, ba rigi ō manoe ba zinga
26 hinōloe? No Lowalanginia zango-
roma'ō chōnia satoelō lala, wama-
27 haō ja'ia. Tenga koereta famōbōrō
wamōbōrō lōnga ba lō lafatōrō gao-
lo goereta ba hōwa; famōbōrō lō-
nga, ba si'ō, ba famōbōrō hōwa,
28 ba ono geoe. Bōra andrō, ba ha-
dia, nimama? Tenga nimama; lō'ō
sa ibōbōrō manō wamatōrō koe-
reta, awō koedo: tenga nimama!
29 Moroi chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō
da'ō gōi! **Sahōlihōli dōdōda wama-**
lalania hadia ia, ba no abōlō si-
bai wa'atoeatocania. (*Sin. 86, 10.*
Jer. 32, 19).

FAZA 29.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atosasa mbanoea
Jerozealema ba fangorifi andrō, si
lō moedonadōna. II. Fanegoe famini
tōdō andrō ba chōra. III. Fama-
boe'oe fa'ahachō dōdō dania.

- I. Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Ariēli! 1
Ariēli banoea ba nibe'e Dawido
nahiania! Mifatohoe ndrōfi; na
itoeo woenia, na no fatoetoe mba'wa
gowasa andrō, (*Hez. 43, 15*), ba oe- 2
sasagō Gariēli andrō, irege tesao
wege ege ba fangarōngarō, ba toballi
Ariēli ia chōgoe! Ba oefa'oe'oe 3
ndra'oegō, oefasoei ndra'oegō na-
hiagoe andrō; oefera'ō ndra'oegō
fari ba oebe'e mba'aba'a zanoewō
ba gamaoedoemō. (*Loek. 19, 43 b.t.*).
Ena'ō moroi ba danō tooe moehede 4
ndra'oegō, moroi ba gawoegawoe
tooe terongo lioe; ena'ō hoelō li
mbeehoe moroi tooe barō danō
limō, ba hoelō zi fangōngōngōngō
moroi tooe ba gawoegawoe hoe- 5
hoeomō. Ba fa'ato nemalioe andrō,
ba timba ngawoea nene, ba fa'ato
zamakao ja'oegō, ba timba ndrami
wachi sihombo ba nangi; ba i'ogo-
moenza, lō moedonadōna. (*Job. 21,*
18. Sin. 1, 4). Ifatōrō Jehowa 6
ngahōnō andrō we'oegoe'oegoe mba-
noea ba siheoe ba fa'ofetoe, ba
angi sabōlō ba teoe laōhō ba hola-
hola galitō si mangamanga hadia
ia. Ba lala ba wangifi, lala ni'ilada 7
ba zi bongi dania lala soi andrō
fefoe, sanoewō Ariēli andrō, ha wa'-
ato ira, dozi si mōi manowō ja'ia,
banoea saro andrō ba hili, dozi
sanasagō ja'ia. Ba hoelō na so za- 8
ngifi manga ia, ba na tokea ia, ba
lō teboelō wa'olofo — ba hoelō
zowōchi tōdō na mangifi ia ibadoe
nidanō, ba na tokea ia, ba serege
tōdō ia, ba lō mamalōmalō wa'o-
toefo bacha lala — si manō dania
soi andrō fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, sa-
noewō hili Ziona andrō. (*F. 37,*
33-37).

II. Ja atōngō ami, ja ahōlihōli 9

- dōdōmi! Ja tobaloe hōrōmi, ja lō mi'ila niha! No maboe ira, ba tenga si maboe 'agoe; mangiwa
 10 ira, ba tenga ba zi maboe niha. Me no ilaoe chōmi Jehowa Geheha wemōrō sabē'e, ba me no idoe hō hōrōmi andrō, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba me no ibaloe gō hōgōmi, sangi'ila
 11 andrō. (*Rom. 11, 8*). Ba fefoe wama'ele'ō da'ō no mege, ba hoelō daroma li, si so ba zoera, si no moefotandro, chōmi, na labe'e ba zangila mombaso soera ba na lamane chōnia : Baso we! Ba imane : Tebai oebaso, me no moefotandro!
 12 Ba na labe'e ba zi lō mangila mombaso soera zoera andrō, ba na lamane chōnia : Baso we! Ba imane : Lō oe'ila oebaso zoera! Ba imane So'aja : Me lahatō'ō ira bawara niha andre ba me lafo'oe mange ndra'ō bewera ba me no arōoe chōgoe dōdōra ba me ha sambalō amachoita niha, nitōngōnira, wawangata'oe'ira Lowalangi. (*Hez. 33, 31. Mat. 15, 8, 9*), andrō wa ba zahōlihōli dōdō niha oefatōrō soi andre, zamoeza tō, ba zahōlihōli dōdō ba ba zi lō larai mila, ena'ō taja wa'atoeatoea andrō ba zatoeatoeara, ba ena'ō tobini wa'oneche ba zonechera. (*Mat. 11, 25. Kor. I, 1, 19*), Alai zamorege famini'ō chō Jehowa tōdōra, solaoe ba zōgōmīgōmi nilaoera, sangoema'ō tōdōra : Ha niha zanehe, ha niha zangila ja'aga? (*Sin. 94, 7. Hez. 8, 12*).
 16 Alai wa'atefoe'oe dōdōmi! Ma tola tefaomagō ira la'oe'ri zamōbōzi bowoa? Fa tola iwa'ō niwōwoi ba chō zombōi ja'ia : Tenga niwōwōinia ndra'odo! ba ma fa tola iwa'ō bowoa chō zamōbōzi ja'ia : Lō i'ila watahōgō hadia ia! (*F. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 20*).
 17 III. Hadia, tenga hatō ma'ifoe tō, fa tobali kaboe zinanō hili Libano, awō wa atoea kaboe zinanō, ta'wa'ō. Na loeo da'ō, ba larongo safiso daroma li si so ba zoera, ba

i'ila niha hōrō zaoe'a, inoroi ba wa'atebaloe, moroi ba zōgōmīgōmi. Ba seboca famakao, ba ifoeli omoe-
 19 so dōdō ba chō Jehowa, ba fōndrege zi noemana ba niha, ba owocawoea dōdō ba chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Lō'ō sa'ae
 20 samakao dania, ba nihori zango'aja, ba dozi samachai si lō atoclō mege, ba no ahori, samowōhō niha ba zi
 21 lō atoclō, na so hoehoeo, solaoe fesoe ba zolohe ba lala, ba mbawa gōli, sangōhōndrōgō si lō horō faja andrō. Andrō imane Jehowa, sa-
 22 ngorifi Aberahamo no, ba chō Jakobo : Lō'ō sa'ae te'ailasi dania Jakobo ba lō'ō sa'ae afoesi mbawania. Ba na i'ila dania — ma'oe-
 23 wocnia andrō — nilaoe dangagoe chōnia, ba la'amoni'ō sa'ae dōigoe andrō; la'amoni'ō Ni'amoni'ō Jakobo andrō ba la'ata'oe'fi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Si
 24 no eloengoe tōdō mege, ba lasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba si fabalō mege, ba latōngōni wamahaū.

FAZA 30.

I. Fameta'oe Iraono Gizeraēli, si mōi ba Ndrawa Miseraji mangaloei fangorifi. II. Tobali fa'atekiko, wa no la'erogō Lowalangi. III. Na lafalalini gera'erara, ba ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi. IV. Tefaboe'oe wangefa'ō ba danga Ndrawa Asiria.

I. Imane Jehowa : Alai ndraono
 1 andrō, si no abe'e tandro, samagōlōsi hadia ia zi tenga moroi chōgoc, si fawoe'oe li si lō omasido ba wamalaete horō! Si mōi misi
 2 tooe ba danō Miseraji ba lō moe'sofoe li chōgoe, ba wangai fangabe'era fanolo Wara'ō andrō ba ba wangaloei sa'watō ba loemō Ndrawa Miseraji. (*Jer. 37, 7. Hez. 17, 15*).
 3 Ba tobali fangaboe dōdō chōmi wanolo Wara'ō andrō ba fangaila dania za'watō andrō ba loemō Ndrawa Miseraji. He wa'ae ba Zoana so
 4 goemandroenia, ba he ba Hanesi

- 5 laroege sinengenia, (*F. 19, 11*), dozi faloecha wangaboe dōdō, ba niha si lō goena chōra; tenga sanolo ba tenga sogena, ha sambalō fangaboe dōdō ba fangaila. (*Jer. 2, 36*). Nitandrōsaigō ba zaliwālīwa ba danō andrō si raja: Latōrō danō si fahōna fa'atosasa ba fa'ata'oe, singo si mateoa ba singo si alawe ba oelō ba naga sihombo, latōrō wolohe si so chōra, ba hoeloe galide, awō girōgirōra ba geboe gondra, la'oe ba niha si lō goena chōra. Fanolo Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba faja ba si lō boto. Andrō oebe'e tōinia: „Si dōfa bawa ba si lō liwālīwa.” (*F. 51, 9. Sin. 37, 4*).
- 6 II. Ba iada'e, ba ae jomo; tănō ba zoera chōra, fazōchi zoera, famadoehoe'ō ba gōtō dania si lō teboelō! (*Moz. V. 31, 19*). Niha saboe'e tandro sa'ae ira, ono mateoa si falimolimo, iraono si lō edōna mamondrongo nifachoi Jehowa. Sangoema'ō ba zangi'ila andrō: „Bōi ja mi'ila hadia ia;” ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō: „Bōi mifa'ele'ō chōma zi doehoe andrō. Mi'ombacha'ō chōma zomasiga, ba mifa'ele'ō chōma wafajaja! Mirōi lala, mihole'ō ami, mibōhōi nitōrō andrō, bōi mifarongogō chōma Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.” Andrō imane Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō: Me no mi'ositengagō niwa'ō andrō, ba me no abe'e dōdōmi ba wa'atefoejoe ba ba walimosa, me no ba da'ō midōnadōna, andrō ja hoelō zabōcha chōmi golalōwa andrō, hoelō zabōcha ba gōli kara sala'wa, si toegoe ewā'wa, bōrōta wa'adoedoe, si sa'wa fa'adoedoe si lō moedōnadōna, si ha mamō'i hōrō fa'ara dania. Ba irasa sa'ae dania, si mane na larasa mbowoa tanō, nirasa manō, lō alimagō, irege samboea lō toega lawoenia si tola fanooe mbo galitō bawoe, ba ma fanooe nidanō ba mba'a.
- 7 III. Noa sa imane So'aja Jehowa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō: Na mifalalini ena'ō hoekoe ba na mihonogō ami, ba faloecha ami wangorifi; **ba wa'ahonohono ba ba wanōtōna so wa'abe'emi!** Ba lō sedōna ami. No mimane: „Tenga ja'ia! damafandreeo kōdōma!” — Andrō ja soloi ami dania! ba: „Ma'okoedo zalio ahe!” — andrō ja fagohi zolohi ja'ami! (*Raz. II. 25, 4*). Ha samōsa zi'ao, ba hōnō ami, soloi; dalima zi'ao, ba molo i ami fefoe, erege hoelō dōla geoe nitaroe'ō ba hili zi tosa, ja'ami, hoelō mandrera ba zoezoe hilihili. (*Moz. III. 26, 36. Moz. V. 32, 30*). Andrō ifogasa Jehowa wangeboea tōdō chōmi, andrō wa ahoee dōdōnia waghachōsi tōdō ja'ami. Lowalangi ba wa'atoelō sa Jehowa. Ja ahowoe dozi sanōtōna chōnia! (*Sin. 2, 12. Amaed. 16, 20. Jer. 17, 7*). Ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema, ba hili Ziona andrō: Tenga ha sambalō fege'ege chōmi; iha-chōsi tōdō sa ami, ba wanganōngarōmi andrō, na irongo, ba i'ō'ō chōmi. Ibe'e sa chōmi So'aja gō ba wa'atosasa ba idanō ba wama-kao, ba lō'ō sa'ae labini'ō ira samahaō ja'ami, hōrōmi sa'ae zangila samahaō ja'ami andrō. Ba tōgi dalingami zamondrongo li zangoe-ma'ō moroi foerimi: „Da'ō lala, mitōrō ia!” — na mihole'ō ami ba gambōlō, ba ma ba gabera. Ba mi'ō'aja sa'ae nadoemi andrō, nifo'oeli firō, awō wamaedo andrō chōmi, nifahele, nifo'oeli ana'a. Mitibo'ō dania, nifanibo sogoro ita, mimane: „Laboe'ōgō!” Ba ibe'e dania deoe ba zinanōmi ba nowimi, ba ōmi andrō, boea nowi, ba fangabe'emi, mo'ōsi. Ba mangaloei gō goerifōmi, na loeo da'ō, ba mbenoea seblo. (*F. 32, 15-20*). Sa'wi andrō ba kalide, soloeloei halōwō ba nowi, ba la'a gō nifaroeka, nilaoe asio; ba si no moebōlōrō ba si no moctafi'ō ba niroe.

- 25 Fefoe hili salaŵa ba hilihili salaŵa fefoe, ba mombombo, mo'idanō seboea, na loeo wamoenoe seboea andrō, na adoedoe malige andrō. (*F. 34, 1-4. Joël. 3, 18. Amos 9, 13*).
- 26 Ba haga mbaŵa, ba si mane haga loeo, ba haga loeo, ba mewitoe fa'abōlō fōna, si mane na oroedoe haga zi fitoe ngalo eo, na idaloedaloeni wōchō mbanoeania andrō Jehowa, na ifadōhō zesocho ira.
- 27 IV. Hiza wa'ato'ele Jehowa moroi ba zarōoe; hoemola wōnoenia, lawoeo salō moroi tooe. Fawoechō gilo ba wa'abao dōdō, ba lēlania, ba no hoelō holahola galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia. Amaedola nidandō, si nēnōi daso, si falaŵa bagi, hanoehanoenia andrō. Ba wanafi'ō niha baero ba niroe famakiko, feseo famaeloengoe ba zimbi soi niha. (*F. 8, 8. Tes. II, 2, 11*). Ba sanocnō ami, si mane ba zi bongi, na tefobōrō gowasa; somoeso tōdō ami, si mane si mōi misi jaŵa, solaoelaoe soeroene, we'amōi ba hili Jehowa andrō, mangondrasi gowe Ndraono Gizerašli andrō. (*Moz. V. 16, 16*).
- 30 Ifarongogō Jehowa linia andrō, sabōlō sibai ba ifa'ila'ō dangania, ni'oro'ō mitoe, awō wōnoe so'otoe, ba holahola galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia, ba fao nangi sabōlō ba teoe laōhō ba teoe kara. (*Sin. 50, 3*).
- 31 Ba tokea sa'ae Ndrawa Asiria ba we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō chō Jehowa, na ilaoe zi'onia andrō.
- 32 Ba ero na itōrō bōzibōzi fōtoe andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa chōra, ba fao wamōzi aramba ba folaoe biola; ifaligoi dangania wanoewō ja'ira. (*Moz. II, 15, 20*). Noa sa ihōnagō i'asiwai ganoenoea! Ja'ia gōi ni'asiwai chō razo. Abacha ba ebolo mbaho geoe chōnia, no fahōna galitō, awō geoe! Hanoehanoe Jehowa zanoenoe ja'ia, hoelō zachele talō balera. (*Raz. II, 23, 10. Mat. 25, 41*).

FAZA 31.

Tohoetohoe: Tenga ba niha, ha ba Lowalangi tesōndra wangorifi.

- I. Alai zi no mōi misi tooe ba danō Miseraji, ba wangalo ei fanolo ba ba wame'e we'ewe'e dōdōra koedo ba wanoewō; sanōtōna ba goereta, me no oja, ba ba zi fakoe, me no ato, ba si lō manōngōni Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerašli andrō ba si lō manofoe li Jehowa. (*Sin. 20, 8*). Ba ja'ia, ba no satoea toea gōi, ba no ifatōrō wa'ate'ala. Lō iwoe'ai daroma linia ba maoso sa'ae ia, ba wolaoe ba mbanoea zamazōchi si lō sōchi andrō ba ba wanimba fanolo zolalō andrō. Niha sa Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba tenga Lowalangi! Ōsi koedo koedora andrō ba tenga bechoe. Andrō tetaroe mbagi zanolo andrō, na i'oro'ō dangania Jehowa, ba sala eo nitolo andrō, ba faoma tekiko ira, dozi ira. (*Jer. 17, 6. Sach. 4, 6*). Noa sa imane chōgoe Jehowa: Si mane singo, ono zingo, sindrōndrōndrōndrō ba nira'oenia — no ato goebalo, nifatenge ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba lō tokea ia ba we'aora, ba lō ba dōdōnia wa'ebōe'a lira — si manō gōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, we'amōi mitoe ba wanoewō ba hili Ziona andrō, ba hilihili andrō chōnia. Ifoba'aba'a dania Jeroezalema Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, hoelō wofo, sanahanahae [jaŵa gazoeninia] ifoba'aba'a ba i'orifi; alimagō chōnia ba i'efa'ō. (*Moz. V. 32, 11*). Mifoeli ami ba zi no fabali sibai ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizerašli! Na loeo da'ō, ba dozi latibo'ō sa'ae nadoe firō, awō nadoe ana'a chōra, nifazōchimi tangami, wamazōchi horō. (*Moz. I. 35, 2. F. 2, 20*). Ba tenga si'ōli niha wamakiko Ndrawa Asiria andrō, tenga si'ōli niha zi manga ja'ira; ba soloi ira, ba zi'ōli andrō, ba tobali sawoejoe zabōlōra andrō. Ba sariri gowera

andrō, ba wa'ata'oe, ba si tokea zalaŵara ba mandrera, iŵa'ō Jehowa, si so alitō ba hili Ziona ba si so farichi ba Jeroezalema. (*F. 29, 1*).

FAZA 32.

I. Fama'ele'ō razo wa'atoelō andrō ba famatōrōnia ba zatoelō.

II. Na no aefa wangide'ide'ō andrō, ba fa'ohahoe dōdō ba fa'ahono.

- 1 I. Ba dania, ba so razo satoelō hoekoe ba koemandroe andrō, ba ba lala sadōlō lafatōrō fefoe hadia
- 2 ia. (*Sin. 45 8; 72, 1. Sach. 9, 9*). Ba dozi ira, ba amaedola zaŵatō, na so nangi ba amaedola nōoe, na teoe laōhō ba amaedola mbombo,
- 3 na no ara lō teoe ba amaedola loemō gara hili, ba danō si no okōlikōli. Tenga sa'ae si baloenō
- 4 hōrō zamaigi ba labe'e sa'ae mbōrō dalingara samondrongo li. Tōdō zi lō tōdō mege, ba isōndra lala, ba
- 5 ba lela zangōhōna li mege ba ahele ni'ilada eloeaha. Ba lō'ō sa'ae la-
- 6 fotōi salaŵa zi lō tōdō; ba he si falimo, ba lō lafatōi seboea. Si lō tōdō,
- 7 ba falōtōdō wehedenia, si lō sōchi ifachai tōdōnia, ba wolaoe si lō atoelō
- 8 ba ba wehede si fakoejoe ba chō Jehowa, ba wa lō mame'e gō ba zolofo ba ba wa lō mame'e
- 9 idanō ba zowōchi tōdō. Si falimo, ba i'ogoena'ō wakake si lō sōchi,
- 10 ifachai zi lō atoelō, ena'ō ifakiko zeboea famakao hoehoeo falimosa,
- 11 he no satoelō wehede zi noemana andrō. Ba si ndroehoe salaŵa, ba
- 12 era'era sadōlō gera'erania, ba lō ibōhōi zadōlō niha si manō.

- 9 II. Ja'ami ira alawe si lō aboe tōdō! Mifaoso, mifondrondrongo ligoe! Ja'ami ono alawe si no ahonohono! Mibe'e ba dōdōmi we-
- 10 hedegoe andre! (*F. 3, 16*). Ja aloea-loea ndrōfi na, ba ja noemalō na mbawa, ba tokea ami, ja'ami si lō aboe tōdō iada'e! Lō'ō sa'ae fangozaragō boea nagoe ba lō'ō
- 11 sa'ae aloea wangai boea geoe andrō.

Ja tokea ami, ja'ami si no ahono- 11
hono! Ja hoemoefa ami, ja'ami si
lō aboe todō! Miheta noechami,
mibe'e tooe; mi'olemb lembe ba
wa'aboe dōdō. Labōzi dania dotorā 12
ba nowi omasiō andrō ba ba nagoe
andrō, sabōlō boea. Sa'asa'a mao ba 13
sai'ō zaloea dania ba nowi mbanoea-
goe andrō, ba irege ba dete nomo o-
masiō fefoe, ba mbanoea sowoeawoea
dōdō niha mege. Si lō niha dania 14
gōdō misa ba si lō nininini sa'ae
jomo ba mbanoea. Hilikili andrō ba
malige naha zanaro, ba amaedola
dōgi narō hili dania, gōtō wa'ara 15
dania, omasiō galide ndroe'oe; mo-
doe'oe, ō gōrōbao. Irege telaoe chōra
Geheha moroi jaŵa, ena'ō tobali
kaboc zinanō danō si mate andrō
ba ena'ō hoelō gatoea kaboe zinanō
andrō wamaigida. (*F. 29, 17. Joel. 2, 28*). *Hal. zin. 2, 17*). Fa monahia 16
wa'adōlō ba danō si mate andrō
ba fa ahono wa'atoelō ba kaboe
zinanō no mege. Ba loealoea wa'a- 17
toelō andrō, ba fa'ohahoe dōdō,
ba boea wa'atoelō, ba fa'ahono-
hono ba fa lō hadia ia, gōtō wa'ara
dania. Ba mowanoea mbanoeagoe 18
ba nomo wa'ohahoe dōdō, ba nomo
sabe'e dōdōda ba ba golombaseŵa
si lō hadia ia. (*Jer. 33, 16*). Ba 19
aechoe ba danō deoe kara ba wa'a-
so'a gatoea andrō, ba wa'adoedoe
tooe mbanoea. Ja ahowoe ami, 20
ja'ami sanaroe ba mbewe nidanō
misa fefoe, ja'ami si doedoe fefoe
gofoe heza saŵi ba kalide!

FAZA 33.

I. Fameta'oe emali Ndraono Joeda; ihachōsi tōdō Ndraono Joeda andrō Jehowa. II. Ba ha satoelō tōdō zi faloecha fanolo Jehowa. Fanganorifi banoea Ziona, sahōlihōli dōdō zangila.

I. Alai ndra'oegō dania, ja'oegō 1
zancoedogō banoca ba si lō moe-
doedogō banoea na! Ja'oegō si
falimo, ba si lō'ō na moelimo! Na

- no awai chōoe wanoedoegō banoea, ba nidoedoegō gōi mbanoeaoe; na no a'ozoe chōoe walimosā andrō, ba lalimo gōi ndra'oegō. (*Mat. 7, 2*).
 2 He Jehowa. hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga! Chōoe madōnadōna! Ena'ō na bagi mboelōchama ndra'oegō, ero mahemoloe mbanoea! Ba ena'ō na fangorifima ndra'oegō, na ba'wa wamakao!
 3 Ba wa'abōlō we'oegoe oegoe moloī soi niha, ba wa'ebœamō zœmawili niha baero. Ba mi'ozaragō zi torōi foeti [gamagama] nifangozaragō larewe; lafahoelō si mane famahoelō doloetoloe. (*Johē. 2, 9*).
 4 Ba salawā Jehowa; ba zala'wa ja'wa so nahania: fahōna hoekoe si sōchi ba fa'atoelō ba Ziona, ibe'e. Gōtō wa'asōchi dania chōmi, si lō hadia ia; fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangorifi, ba fahōna dania, ba amaedola girōgirōra wangata'oefi Jehowa. Mangarōngarō tooe zabōlō; mege'ege sibai zinenge andrō, si no mōi mangandrō fa'atoelō. (*Sam. 11, 23, 20*). Lō niha ba lala, molombase zikoli! No falimo ia ba wawoe'oesa li andrō; no ifakao mbanoea, no lō ba dōdōnia niha. (*Raz. 11, 18, 17*). Saboe tōdō danō, aleoe zinanō, saila hili Libano, mate ja'wa geoe; salo'o ba Zarona andrō, ba no hoelō danō si mate; atoroe mboeloe geoe ba
 10 Mbazana ba ba hili Garemeli. Ba imane Jehowa: Māoso sa'ae ndra'o, oefaosodo sa'ae, moezizio sa'ae ndra'odo. (*Fam. 14, 11; 19, 3*).
 11 Manabina ami doe'oe sokōli ba mi'adonogō doehe wache; fabōtoesami andrō, ba no alitō, si mangamanga ja'ami. (*Sef. 2, 14. Fam. 18, 2*). Ba tœtoenoe soi niha nifanoenoe betoea, hoelō za'asa'a mao ni'e'wa, nitoenoe ba galitō.
 12 II. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami sarōoe, hadia nilaoegoe, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami sahatō, wa'abōlōge andrō! Tokea zamazōchi horō andrō ba Ziona, ihawoei zolaoe si
 lō sōchi fanizinizi. Lamane: „Ha niha chōda zangila so ba zinga galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia? Ha niha chōda si tola mangiangō ngai zi lō teboelō holahola?” (*Moz. V. 4, 24; 9, 3. Hebr. 12, 39*). Sa-
 15 nōrō lala satoelō, ba solaoe si doe-
 hoe, sangogorofi hare nisōndra ba wamakao niha bō'ō, sanœzœe tōdō femanga gana'a, sondroehō tōgi dalingania, fa bōi irongo na tefagōlōsi wange'e, samakifœe hōrōnia, fa bōi terœe dōdōnia ba zi lō sōchi, na i'ila ena'ō. (*Sin. 15; 24, 4*).
 16 Da'ō dania zonahia ba zala'wa ja-
 ōwa; sa'watōnia hati saro ba gara ba hili; tebe'e chōnia mbalazonia ba lō ogo'ō gōnia idanō. I'ila dania
 17 razō andrō ba lachōminia hōrōoe; tanō sebolo misa i'ila. (*Sin. 45, 3*).
 18 I'angeragō dania mba'wa wamakao
 andrō tōdōoe, ba ōmane: „Hezo zangerai ana'a mege? hezo zanoelo andrō? hezo zangerai malige mege?”
 19 Niha safaito andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 ō'ila, niha andrō solaoe li si lō ta'ila elœaha, si lō aboto ba dōdōda, niha saelo lela. si lō tasōndra
 20 aechoela wehede. Faigi Ziona andrō,
 banoea gowasa chōda! I'ila hōrōoe Jerœezalema andrō, nahia sahono ita, si lō hadia ia, ose, si lō teboelō, si lō tedeha tarœetaroē, iroegi
 zi lō aetoe, si lō aetoe sinali fœfoe. (*Sin. 125, 1*). So sa ba da'ō zi so
 21 lachōmi Jehowa andrō, fangorifida,
 hoelō na no tefasœi ita idanō seboea, sabōlō hohœe ba si no ebolo, si lō owo nisola ba si lō owo seboea, sanōrō. Jehowa sa'ae zangœ-
 22 hoekoe ja'ita, Jehowa zamatōrō
 ja'ita, Jehowa zala'wada, ja'ia zangorifi ja'ita. No aloelœe zinali chōoe,
 23 no tenga fangabe'e dōla lojo ba tenga famadōlō lojo! Ba ba da'ō
 24 tefosasi nirabœe, fahōna manō, irege
 zombœœœmboœœœœ tōla, ba lachamō nirabœe, si fahōna. Ba samōsa lō
 ba mbanœœ sangœema'ō: No gō-
 nado safōchō chōgœœ. Niha si so

ba da'ō, ba no si faloecha fangefa horō. (*Jer. 31, 34*).

FAZA 34.

I. Fangombacha fangoehoeke ni ha sato, fefoe soi, dania. II. Fangoehoeke Iraono Gedomo.

- 1 I. Mi'aine, ja'ami niha baero, mifondrondrongo; mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami soi bō'ō! Jamocfondrondrongo oeli danō ba ōsinia; olia oeli danō, awō fefoe hadia ia zaoeri ja'wa! Noa sa abao dōdō
- 2 Jehowa ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira; mofōnoe ia ba zanoewō, fefoe; no i'elifi ira ba no iloele ira niboenoe.
- 3 Ena'ō so manō tooe niboeboenoe andrō chōra, ena'ō abōoe tooe mboto zi mate ba ena'ō omboejoe danō ba hili ba ndrora andrō.
- 4 Adoedoe nōsi mbanoea si ja'wa, tegōloegō mbanoea, hoelō zoera; ariri nōsinia fefoe, si māne fa'aleoe mboeloe nagoe, si mane boeloc lehoe ba marafala. (*Mat. 24, 29. Fet. 11, 3, 10. Fam. 6, 13, 14*).

- 5 II. Noa sa maboe ba zoroego zi'ōligoe; ba noemalō mitoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, soi ni'elifigoe,
- 6 ba wamatōrō hoeke chōnia. So chō Jehowa zi'ōli, sa'oi do, saelo tawō; do nono mbiribiri ba do zi matoea ba tawō mboea ba zi matoea mbiribiri; mame'c soemange sa'ae Jehowa ba Mbosera, ilae wamoenoe seboea ba danō Ndraono
- 7 Gedomo. (*F. 63, 1*). Ba teboenoc tooe gōrōbao, fao ba da'ō, ba fao nono za'wi ba zi matoea za'wi; maboe danō do ba aelo tooe ba dawō andrō. Iroegi sa dania chō Jehowa
- 8 ba'wa wolaoe balō, dōfi wamasaelō, bōrō ba Ziona andrō. (*F. 63, 4*).
- 9 Tobali kita mbombo chōra ba talō balera tooe danō; kita siholahola sa'ae danōra andrō. (*Moz. 1, 19, 24*).
- 10 Bongī ma'ōchō lō mate galitōnia lō mamalōmalō we'amōi mija'wa zimbonia; gōtōgōto wa'ara, ba tanō si mate; iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō

sanōrō. (*Fam. 14, 11; 19, 3*). Toe- 11
mbao ba si'ate zangoehōgō, ba la-
moehoe ba gaga zonahia ba chōnia;
ifadōlō chōnia zinali fanoe'a zi lō
niha Jehowa, ba ifatōrō wanoelo zi
lō ōsi. (*Sef. 2, 14. Fam. 18, 2*). Ba 12
zala'wara — ba lō'ō sa'ae samataro
hōgōra, tobali si lō'ō zamatōrō ja'-
ira, fefoe. Ba gōdo andrō chōra, ba 13
toemboe za'asa'a mao, ba molato
ba mo'o'o hatira; tobali nahia na-
sae ana'a ba azoeni wofō ondra.
Faloecha ira garawi nasoe ana'a ba 14
fa'occhaloecha gōi mbechoe, ba
matiana zolombase ba da'ō, faloe-
cha ia zahono ia. (*F. 13, 21*). Hōngō 15
zangazoeni ba da'ō, mangadoelo ia
ba mamaoechoe, ba loemō gōdo
andrō ifonahia nononia: mojo zo-
woelo ba da'ō. Mi'aloēi ba zocra 16
andrō chō Jehowa ba mibasobaso:
lō'ō sa si lō aloea, oi mo'awō! Ba-
wania sa zangoema'ō ba Ehehania
zangoroedegō. (*Mat. 24, 35. Joh. 5, 39*). No ja'ia zolaoe dahōdahō 17
chōra ba no tangania zamatōrō
fanoe'a danō, wamaosa chōra, ba
lō'ō sa'ae teboelō wa chōra, nahia-
ra, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

FAZA 35.

Mangawoeli dania ni'orifi Lowa-
langi andrō, bancea Ziona, omoeso
dōdō.

Somoeso tōdō dania danō si mate 1
andrō, tanō andrō si lō idanō;
tanō si lō sinanō, ba sowoeawoea
tōdō ba mobowo, si mane ladari
mbōhō. Mobowo somasi ita 2
ba owoeawoea dōdō, owocawoea dōdō
ba ma'iki. Tebe'e chōnia lachōmi
hili Libano, ba fa'asōchi hili Ga-
remeli ba fa'asōchi ndraso andrō
ba Zarona. P'ila dania lachōmi Je-
howa andrō ba anehe ia wa'eboea
Lowalangida andrō. Mi'abōlō'ō 3
danga andrō si no atata ba mi'a-
be'e'ō mbalōdoehi andrō, sangiwa-
ngiwa! (*Heb. 12, 12*). Mimane ba 4
zi no tobali tōdō: Mi'abe'e'ō dō-

dōmi, bōi ata'oe ami! Hiza Lowa-
langimi! So wolaoe balō, fanoelōni
chō Lowalangi. Ja'ia zi so, ba
5 i'orifi ami. (F. 40, 9). **Ba da'ō da-
nia teboka hōrō zaoe'a ba tōgi
dalinga zafiso.** (F. 29, 18; 42, 7.
Mat. 11, 5). Ba manoka zi no
6 omboejoemboejoe tōla, hoelō mbō-
hō, ba manoenō lela zi lō hede
mege; ba danō si mate sa'ae gōi
mangoemboe nidanō; mbombo, ba
danō si lō sinanō. (Mat. 15, 30. Joh.
7, 38). Ba tobali ba'wa nidanō
loemōloemō andrō [ba danō si ma-
te] ba tanō si no odoefodoefo mege,
ba tobali oemboe. Sonahia mege
asoe ana'a, si mōrōmōrō ira, ba
7 tobali naha zoechoe ba naha honoe.
**So ba da'ō lala sasele; lala ni'amo-
ni'ō labe'o tōinia, lō itōrō si no
gōna si ra'ira'io, me no ja'ia [Lo-
walangi] zowaōwaō fōnara; ba he
si lō tōdō, ba tebai eloengoe.** (F.
30, 21). Singo, ba si lō'ō ba da'ō,
ba he oetoe ndroe'oe bō'ōnia, ba lō
mōi mija'wa, sara lō faloecha ba
ba da'ō; ni'orifi andrō zanōrō. **To-
bali mangawoeli ni'efa'ō Jehowa
andrō, manoenōnoenō ira wanga-
woeli ba Ziona. Fa'omoeso dōdō
si lō aetoe ja'wara, faloecha ira wa'-
owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'iki; ba fa-
aboe dōdō ba fangarōngarō, ba
si taja.** (F. 51, 11. Fam. 21, 1-7).

FAZA 36.

I. Fancewō Jeroezalema. II. Fe-
hede zingenze Zaneribi, faja'wasa.
(Faigi gōi Raz. II, 18, 13-27. Nga'ōt.
II, 32.)

1 I. Me no aloea meweledōloe fa-
che razo Hisikia andrō, ba so mo-
roi si tooe Zaneribi, razo Asiria, ba
wanoewō banoea saro andrō, fefoe,
ba Ndraono Joeda; ba atoe'a ira.
2 Ba ifatenge ba Jeroezalema Rabi-
sake andrō razo Asiria, moroi ba
Lachisi, ba wanoewō razo Hisikia,
ato chōnia zanoewō; ba tebato ira
ba lala hele ba mba'wa nidanō

tánō si ja'wa, ba zinga lala ba
mbenoea zolochoi noecha. (F. 7.
3). Ba mōi baero chō Rabisake 3
Geliaki, mandroe ba gōdo, awō
Zebena, doeroetoeli, awō Joachi,
za'asa seboea, ono Gasafō. Ba imane
chōra Rabisake: Mimane chō Hisi-
kia: Da'ō ni'wa'ō razo seboea a-
andrō, razo Asiria: Hadia we'ewe'e
dōdō andrō, nidōnadōnamō? (F. 10,
5 b. i.). Ma ōwai, noa mbewe fa'abe'e
dōdō ba fangabōlō ba wanoewō? 5
Ha niha atō zabe'e dōdōoe, wa no
ō'erogō ndra'odo? Hiza, ōdōnadōna
ba Ndrawa Miseraji, si'ō lewoeō
andrō, si no afatō, ba dozi si ani'ō
ja'ia, ba ifahō danga, atōla ibe'e!
Si manō Wara'ō andrō, razo Mi-
seraji, ba zabe'e tōdō chōnia, fefoe.
(Hez. 29, 6). Ba na mimane ena'ō 7
chōgoe: Chō Jehowa, Lowalangima,
madōnadōna, ba no ja'ia nibōhōli
Hisikia hilihili andrō, awō naha
wame'e soemange, wangoema'ō ba
Ndraono Joeda ba ba mbanoea
Jeroezalema: Fōna naha wame'e
soemange andre mangaloeloe ami!
Ba laboe, laoe fataroe chō zochō 8
ja'ō, razo Asiria: da'oebe'e chōoe
koedo, doea ngahōnō nga'oe, ba
faigi, na ō'ila ōsōndra zi fakoedo
ja'wa. Ba hadia, ō'ila ōtimba, he
9 ha samōsa zolaoe chōoe koema-
ndra, enoni zochō ja'ō, fondrege
zide'ide? ba noa zoei abe'e dōdōoe
ba Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, bōrō
goereta ba si fakoedo? Ba hadia, 10
tenga sinehe Jehowa we'amōigoe
mija'wa, ba wanoewō banoea ba
danō andre ba ba wanoedoegō? No
ja'ia, Jehowa, zangoema'ō chōgoe:
Ae soewō mbanoea ba danō andrō
ba doedoegō!

II. Ba lamane chō Rabisake 11
ira Eliaki, Sebena, Joachi: Li Ga-
ramo laoe ba genonimō, ma'ila
sa'ae da'ō; bōi laoe li niha Jehoeda,
fa bōi larongo sato, si so ba gōli.
Ba imane Rabisake: Hadia, chō 12
zochō ja'oe'gō ifatenge ndra'odo

sochō ja'o, ba ma chōoe, ba wangombacha da'ō? hadia, tenga ba niha si so ba göli, ba wemanga daira ba ba wamadōe giōra, ifatenge ndra'odo! Ba maoso Rabisake ba moe'ao ba li niha Jehoeda, imane: Mifondrondrongo li razo seboea andrō; li razo Asiria: Da'ō niwā'ō razo: Bōi mibe'e nifowōhō Hisikia ami; tebai sa i'orifi ami. Ba bōi mifondrondrongo, na itoe-toeroe we'ewc'e dōdōmi Jehowa Hisikia, wangoema'ō: Lō zi lō i'orifi ita Jehowa; lō'ō sa teloele ba danga razo Asiria mbanoea andre! Bōi mifondrondrongo chō Hisikia! Imane sa razo Asiria: Mi'atoelō'ō ami chōgoe, miloele ami ba dangagoe, ba i'ā mboea nagoe chōnia, awō mboea marafala zamōsana ba ibadoe nidanō ba mba'a chōnia. Irege sodo, ba wolohe ja'ami ba danō, si fagōlogōlō ba danōmi, tanō si fahōna boea nowi ba ōsi nagoe, tanō si fahōna balazo ba kaboe nagoe. Bōi mibe'e nifowōhō Hisikia ami, na imane: I'orifi ita Jehowa! He wisa Lowalangi niha baero andrō? Hadia, no i'efa'ō mbanoeania zamōsana ba danga razo Asiria? Heza so Lowalangi andrō ba Hamata ba ba Garafada? Heza so Lowalangi ba Zefarawa'i? Ba heza so Lowalangi danō Zamaria? Hadia no la'efa'ō Zamaria ba dangagoe? (*Raz. II. 14, 25. 28; 17, 24*). Heza so ba Lowalangi danō andrō fefoe zi no mangefa'ō banoeara ba dangagoe, fa i'efa'ō ena'ō Jeroczalema Jehowa, ba dangagoe andre? Ba lō hederahedera sa'ae, lō latema linia, samboea li lō'ō. Noa sa iwā'ō razo: Bōi mitema linia: Ba lafoeli ira: ira Eliaki andrō, ono Hilikia, mandroe ba gōdo ba Sebena doeroetoeli ba Joachi, ono Gasafa, za'asa seboea andrō chō Hisikia; no lasika noechara, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia niwā'ō Rabisake andrō.

FAZA 37.

I. Irara dōdō Hisikia Jesaja. II. Soera Zaneribi fameta'oe. Fangandrō Hisikia. III. Fanema Jehowa li Hisikia, nifa'ema Jesaja. IV. Fa'ate'ala Ndrawa Asiria ba fa'mate Zaneribi.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 19.*)

I. Ba me irongo da'ō razo Hisikia, ba isika noechania, i'obaroe mbaroe boe ba mōi ba gosali Jehowa. Ba ifatenge Geliaki andrō, mandroe ba gōdo, awō Zebena, doeroetoeli, awō zatoea gere — baroe boe mbaroera — chō Jesaja, ono Gamosi, sama'ele'ō andrō. Ba lamane chōnia: Da'ō niwā'ō Hisikia: Ba'wa wa'atosasa ma'ōchō, ba'wa wotoe, ba'wa wanibo; hatō fa'atoemboe nono, ba ambō fa'abōlō ba wadono. Tabe'e no irongo Jehowa, Lowalangi, hoehoeo Rabisake andrō, nifatenge zochō ja'ia, razo Asiria, ba wango'aja Lowalangi saeri. Ba jamoebe'e wotoe, ba hoehoeo andrō nirongo Jehowa, Lowalangi andrō. Ba ja'oegō, ba angandrō, salahi zi tosai andrō, si lō ahoi na. Ba me laroegi Jesaja enoni razo Hisikia andrō, ba imane chōra Jesaja: Mimane chō zochō ja'ami: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa! Bōi ata'oe fi hoehoeo andrō, nirongoe, fango'aja genoni razo Asiria andrō ja'odo. Hiza, oelae chōnia Geheha, fa irongo doeria ba fa mangawoeli ba danōnia, ba mate niboeno dania ia ba danōnia oebe'e! (*Raz. II. 7, 6*).

II. Ba mangawoeli Rabisake, andrō, ba fanoewō banoea Libena halōwō razo Asiria, me iroegi; noa sa irongo, wa no irōi Lachisi andrō. Ba me irongo doeria Diraka, razo Gaitiofia andrō, me lamane: So ia moroi si tooe, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge chō Hisikia imane: Mimane chō Hisikia, razo Ndraono Joeda andrō: Bōi be'e nifowōhō Lowalangi andrō

- ndra'oegō, nihalōoe we'ewe'e dō-
dōoe, wangoema'ō tōdōoe: Lō te-
loeloe ba danga razo Asiria Jeroe-
zalema andre. Noa sa tōgi dalingaoe
zamondrongo, he lawisa razo Asiria
ba danō bō'ō misa fefoe, wamakiko
ja'ira, ba hadia, saeri ndra'oegō?
Hadia, no la'orifi Lowalangi niha
baero soi andrō, nifakiko ndra
toeagoe amagoe — Gosana andrō
ba Harana ba Resefa ba ba-
noea Gedena andrō ba Delasara?
Heza so razo Hamata andrō ba
razo Garafada ba razo mbanoea
Zefarawa'i ba razo Hena ba razo
Iwa?" Ba me no itema Hisikia zoe-
ra andrō ba danga zinenge ba me
no ibaso, ba mōi ia mija'wa ba go-
sali Jehowa ba ibologō zoera andrō
Hisikia fōna Jehowa. Ba manga-
ndrō Hisikia chō Jehowa, imane:
„He Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizera'eli, sidadao ja'wa
Keroebi andrō, ha ja'oegō Lowa-
langi soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe;
ja'oegō zamazōchi banoea si ja'wa,
awō danō. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe,
ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo;
bokai hōrōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba
faigi! Fondrongondrongo li Zane-
ribi andrō, nifa'ohē'ōnia, ba wango'-
aja Lowalangi saeri! Si ndroehoe
sa, ja'oegō Jehowa, noa sa lafakiko
razo Asiria andrō soi bō'ō fefoe,
fabaja tanōra, noa sa latibo'ō ba
galitō nadoera andrō. Tenga sa
Lowalangi da'ō, ha sambalō nifa-
zōchi danga niha, eoe ba kara, ba
la'ila lafakiko. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Je-
howa, Lowalangima, ba efa'ō ndra'-
āga ba dangania, ena'ō aboto ba
dōdō soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe,
wa no ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'-
oegō Jehowa!"
- III. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō
Hisikia Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi,
imane: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, Lo-
walangi Ndraono Gizera'eli: „Ni'a-
ndrōoe chōgoe ba chō Zane-
ribi andrō, razo Asiria, ba no oerongo. Da'ō
- daroma li, ni'wa'ō Jehowa, ba chō-
nia andrō: I'ositengagō ndra'oegō
ono alawe andrō, ono Ziona alawe,
i'o'aja ndra'oegō, ifalichō ia moroi
foerioe ono Jeroezalema andrō, ala-
we. Ha niha ni'o'ajamō, ha niha ni-
tandra'aisioe? Ha chō ōtandrōsai-
gō, wehedeoe andrō, ha chō ōfaja'wa
hōrōoe? No chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono
Gizera'eli andrō! No ō'o'aja Zo'aja,
nifa'ema genonioe andrō, no ōmane:
„No oe'ohē goereta andrō chōgoe,
ha wa'oja, we'amōi ja'wa ba zoe-
zoe hili, ba wondrege hili Libano
andrō, no oe'ōbō geresi sala'wa a-
drō ba berosi nitoetoejoe andrō ba
no oeroegi wondrege zoezoenia, a-
toca si fadoro. No oefacharoe'ō danō
ba no oebadoe nidanō ba no oe'o-
go'ōisi fefoe lala nidanō ba danō
Miseraji laloe'a kahagoe'. Hadia,
ōrongo? No ara sa'ae, me oehono-
gōi, ba gōtō fōna sa'ae oefōfō'ō,
ba awena iada'e oefaloea, fa ōdoe-
doegō mbanoea saro, fa ōbali'ō
adoedoela kara. Ba ōsi mbanoea.
ba tokea, ba wa'atebaira ba toball
aila; toball hoelō mboeloe ndroe'oe
ba mbenoea, hoelō zaoeri inoroi
tooe ba danō, si mane doe'oe ba
gero zagō, si mane fache sariri lō
fachamō molai. Femaosomō ba fe-
dadaomō, ba no oroma chōgoe;
fofanōoe ba fa'asomō, ba oe'ila,
awō wola'wamō ja'odo! Ba me so-
la'wa ja'o atō ndra'oegō, me no
iroegi mija'wa dōgi dalingagoe faja-
wasamō andrō, ba oebe'e ba ni-
choemō wamachai andrō chōgoe, ba
si'ōli andrō chōgoe, ba oebe'e ba
mbawaoe, ba oefasao'ō mangawoeli
ba lala andrō nitōrōoe me so'ō!"
(F. 30, 28). Ba da'e dandra chōoe 30
[ja'oegō Hisikia]: Si dōfi andre,
ba la'ā zaoeri manō, ba ba ndrō-
fia dania, ba sotalinga ba mbōrō
doehē, ba mendroea fache tō, ba
manaroe ami ba mamasī, mifazōchi
kaboe nagoe ba mi'ā mboea. Ba ha
niha zaoeri, ma'owoe Joeda, ha

- niha zi tosa, ba ifoeli moŋa'a ba
 32 danō ba mowoea jaŋa hogoe. So
 sa zi otarai Jeroezalema, si tosa,
 saori, si otarai hili Ziona; fa'oe-
 choe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaoe
 33 da'ō! Andrō imane Jehowa ba chō
 razo Asiria andrō: „Lō tola mōi ia
 bacha ba mbanoea andre ba lō
 tola i'efasi bacha nono wana; lō
 tola lahatō'ō ba mbanoea mbaloze
 ba lō tola lako'o mba'aba'a baero
 34 gōli. Lala nitōrōnia, me so ia, ba
 itōrō zoei ba wangawoeli, ba lō
 isōndra lala bacha ba mbanoea a-
 35 ndrō, iŋa'ō Jehowa. Ja'odo sa'ae
 zomba'a banoea andre, ba wango-
 riri ja'ira, bōrō ndra'odo ba enoni-
 goe Dawido andrō.”
- 36 IV. Ba itōrō mala'ika Jehowa,
 ibōzi zi 185,000 niha ba golomba-
 seŋa Ndrawa Asiria. Ba me maoso
 ira ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba hiza,
 37 ba no mate da'ō fefoe. Ba maoso
 Zaneribi, razo Asiria andrō, lalaoe
 mofanō, lafoeli ira ba la'agō Ni-
 38 niwe. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me
 mangandrō ia ba gosali Lowala-
 nginia Niserocho andrō, ba latema
 laboenoe ia si'ōli ononia andrō,
 Aderamelechi ba Sareseri, ba molo
 ira, lasaŋa danō Ararata. Ba tobali
 razo nononia Asarado, fangalinia.

FAZA 38.

I. Fōchō Hisikia andrō; manga-
 ndrō ia ba tefaboe'oe chōnia, te'a-
 nae'ō nosonia na. II. Fanbēō His-
 ikia, me no dōhō wōchōnia andrō.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 20. Nga'ōt. II.
 32, 24).

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofō-
 chō Hisikia, fōchō famoenoe. Ba
 mōi chōnia zama'ele'ō andrō, Jesaja,
 ono Gamosi, imane chōnia: Oroi'ō
 hadia ia niŋa'ōoe, si mate sa'ae
 2 ndrā'ogō, lō aori'ō. Ba ibali'ō
 ia Hisikia, i'otahōgō mbagolō, ma-
 3 ngandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane:
 „He Jehowa, tōrō tōdōoe, wa lō si
 farōi ndrā'odo, wa no tenga si doea

tōdō ndrā'ō, wanōrō lalagoe andrō
 fōnae, awō wa no oe'ō'ō zomasi
 ndrā'ogō!” Ba mege'ege sibai Hi-
 sikia. Ba so niŋa'ō Jehowa chō
 4 Jesaja, imanō: „Ae ŋa'ō chō Hisi-
 5 kia: Da'ō niŋa'ō Jehowa, Lowa-
 langi doeae Dawido andrō: No
 oerongo wangandrōoe, ba no oe'ila
 daŋa hōrōoe andrō. Ba da'oe-
 dooe'ō nosoe, mewelelima fache tō.
 Ba oe'efa'ō ndrā'ogō ba banoea
 6 andre ba danga razo Asiria andrō;
 oe'ba'a sa'ae mbanoea andre. Ba
 7 da'ō dandra chōoe chō Jehowa, wa
 ifaloea da'ō Jehowa, nifaboe'oenia
 andrō: Mangawoeli loemō andrō,
 8 oebe'e, ha oega bosi, si no ahōndrō
 loeo ba dandra loeo andrō chō Ga-
 hasi, foeloe bosi.” Ba mangawoeli
 loeo, si foeloe bosi, si no ahōndrō
 ia, ba dandra loeo andrō. (Jos. 10,
 13).

II. Soera Hisikia andrō razo 9
 Ndraono Joeda me no mofōchō ia
 ba me no dōhō wōchōnia andrō:
 No oemane: „Ha taloe niha ndrā'-
 10 odo, ba oesaŋa mbanoea tooe,
 oetōrō mbawa gōlinia, taja chōgoe
 zi tosa nosogoe.” (Sin. 102, 25). No
 11 oemane: Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila Jehowa,
 Jehowa andrō ba danō zaoeri.
 Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila niha ba zi so ba
 mbanoea tooe andrō. No tedoe-
 12 doegō nahiagoe, no te'oloi'ō, no
 aefa chōgoe, si mane ose goebalo.
 No oedoeoegō nosogoe, nifaloea za-
 noso noecha; itaba ndrā'odo, i'etoe'-
 13 ō. Lō fachamō bongi, ba lō ja'odo
 sa'ae ōbe'e. (Job. 4. 21). Mangarō-
 ngarō ndrā'odo: irege mahemoloe
 mbanoea irasa dōlagoe fefoe, si
 mane singo. Lō fachamō bongi, ba
 lō ja'odo sa'ae ōbe'e. Fakore ndrā'o
 14 si mane katawaena, si mane toe-
 mbao; fakore, si mane marafadi.
 Mo'ala'ala hōrōgoe, oe'faōga mijaŋa
 [oemane]: „He Jehowa, si tosa
 ndrā'odo; tolo!” (Jes. 59, 11).
 Hadia niŋa'ōgoe, me no moehede
 15 ia chōgoe ba me no ifaloea? So-

- waôwaô manô ndra'o, gôtô wa'a-
naoe nosogoe, lô lai wa'aboe dô-
16 dôgoe andrô. He So'aja, da'ô gaoe-
rifa niha, ba da'ô oesôndra wa'-
abôlô nosogoe andrô fefoe. Ba ôfa-
dôhô wôchôgoe, ôfoeli ô'orifido.
17 Hiza, fangorifigoe wa no afôchô
chôgoe zafôchô andrô. Ba no ôro-
rogô nosogoe, fa lô alaoe ba goho-
kôho famakiko; noa sa ô'erogô
horôgoe andrô fefoe. (*Heb. 12, 11*).
18 Lô'ô sa i'andrô saoha gôlô chôoe
banoea tooe, ba lô isoemo'ô fa'a-
mate; si no noemalô mitooe ba
gohokoho, ba lô ladônadônia wa lô
farôî ndra'oegô. (*Stn. 6, 6; 30, 10*).
19 Ha saokeri, saokeri andrô zangandrô
saoha gôlô chôoe, si mane ja'odo
ma'ôchô. I'ombacha'ô chô nononia
ama, wa no si lô farôî ndra'oegô.
20 Edôna i'orifi ndra'odo Jehowa: ba
datalaoe mbiola, sagôtô ja'ita, ba
21 gosali Jehowa andrô!" Ba iwa'ô
Jesaja, la'ohé daloedaloe nigoelé'ô,
boea ara, ba lagoelé'ô ba waosa
andrô, ena'ô abe'e razo. (*Raz. II.*
22 *20, 7 b. t.*). Ba imane Hisikia: Ha-
dia dandra, wa môido mija'wa da-
nia ba gosali Jehowa?

FAZA 39.

I. I'oroma'ô ba zingenge razo Mba-
beli andrô girôgirônia Hisikia. II.
I'ombacha'ô chônia Jesaja, wa nira-
boe mbanoea Mbabeli dania da'ô.

(*Faigi gôî Raz. II. 20, 12-19*).

- 1 I. Me loeo da'ô ifa'ohé'ô zoera,
awô mboeala Merodachi-Balada,
ono Mbalada, razo Mbabeli, chô
Hisikia; noa sa irongo, wa no mo-
fôchô Hisikia, awô wa no ifoeli
2 abe'e. Ba omoeso dôdô Hisikia ba
chôra andrô, ba i'oroma'ô chôra
nomo girôgirô andrô chônia, awô
wirô, awô gana'a, awô daloedaloe,
awô wanicha andrô, seboea bôli;
fefoe nahia wangôna. awô fefoe
hadia ia zi so ba nahia girôgirô
andrô. Sambalô lô'ô, si lô i'oroma'ô
chôra Hisikia, si so ba gôdonia ba

ba zi so barô mbawania fefoe.
(*Nga'ôt. II. 32, 27*).

II. Ba môî chô Hisikia Jesaja, 3
sama'ele'ô andrô, imane chônia:
Hadia niwa'ô niha andrô, ba ha
banoea ira, wa môî ira chôoe?
Imane Hisikia: La'otarai danô sa-
rôoe, we'amôî chôgoe, Mbabeli a-
andrô. Ba imane: Hadia ni'ilara 4
baomooe? Imane Hisikia: No ahori
la'ila zi so ba gôdo andre chôgoe;
lô hadia ia ba nahia girôgirô chô-
goe, si tenga ni'oroma'ôgoe chôra.
Ba imane Jesaja chô Hisikia: 5
Fondrondrongo niwa'ô Jehowa nga-
hônô: Iroegi ba'wa dania, ba te'o- 6
loi'ô ba Mbabeli fefoe hadia ia zi so
ba gôdo andre chôoe, fabaja fefoe
nihôna ndra toeaoe, amaoe, iroegi
ma'ôchô andre; lô hadia ia nisaigô,
iwa'ô Jehowa. Ba lahal'ô dania ôsa 7
nonooe, nga'ôtôoe, si toemboetoe-
mboe chôoe dania, ena'ô ngoningoni
ira ba gôdo razo Mbabeli andrô,
enoni jomo. Ba imane Hisikia chô 8
Jesaja: Li Jehowa andrô, nifa'e-
maoe, ba no si sôchi. Imane sa
dôdônia: Fa'ohahaoe dôdô ba fa'a-
honohono sa atô ba gôtôgoe andre.

FAZA 40.

Fondrara dôdô mbanoea Lowala-
langi. I. *F. 40-43*. I. Fondrara dôdô,
fanoetoeroe fa'aso Mesia andrô. II.
Fa'eboea Lowalangi ba fa lô boto
nadeo andrô. III. Fangabe'e dôdô
wanôtôna chô Lowalangi.

I. Mirara dôdô, mirara dôdô 1
mbanoeagoe andrô, iwa'ô Lowala-
ngimi! Mihede ba mbanoea Jeroe-
zalema si gôna ba dôdô, mi'ao 2
chôra, mifarongogô, wa no awai
wasôndrata andrô chôra, wa no
moeheta horôra, wa no doea wi-
naeta latema soelô horôra fefoe,
nibe'e Jehowa! (*F. 61, 7. Sach. 9,*
12). Fondrondrongo, so zi'ao, ima- 3
ne: „Ba danô si mate mihaogô la-
la Zo'aja, mifadaja ba mbenoea
lala, chô Lowalangida. (*Mat. 3, 3*).

- 4 Fefoe zobawa danō, ba nifo'ōsi ba fefoe hili, fabaja hilihili fefoe, ba nihōndrōgō. Ba soboe'oeboe'oe, ba nibali'ō salo'o ba tanō sohilihili, ba nibali'ō daso. Ba oroma dania lachōmi Jehowa ba endronga la'ila dozi niha; noa sa Jehowa zangoe-ma'ō." (*Joh. 1, 14*). Fondrondrongo! lamane: Ao! Ba imane: Hadia niw'a'ōgoe we'ao? — „**Doe'oe nōsi niha fefoe ba fefoe wa'asōchinia, ba no hoelō mbowo ndroe'oe ba mbenoea.** (*Job. 14, 2. Sin. 102, 12; 103, 15. Jak. 1, 10*). **Okōli ndroe'oe andrō, aleoe mbowo no mege, me no itōrō ia hanoehanoeh Jehowa andrō. Si ndroehoe, doe'oe niha andrō! Okōli ndroe'oe andrō, aleoe mbowo no mege, ba si lō teboelō daroma li Lowalangida andrō, iroeg-i zi iō aetoe.**" (*Mat. 5, 18. Pet. I. 1, 24, 25*). Ae ja'wa ba hili sala'wa, ja'oegō banoea Ziona, sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō! Eboea'ō lioe, abōlōgō, ja'oegō banoea Jeroezalema, sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō; eboea'ō li, bōi ata'oe fi; ōmane ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda andrō: Hiza Lowalangimi!
- 10 Hiza, so Zo'aja, Jehowa, sabōlō ia, tangania zamolala hadia ia chōnia, fao chōnia leoe andrō chōnia, ba mowaōwaō fōnania zoelō andrō chōnia! (*F. 62, 11*). Ikoebaloi rorogō-fōnia, si manc koebalo; ihagi nono mbiribiri andrō, i'ōhe, ba dotonia, ba ihaogōhaogō wamasao sigelo, samanenoe ono. (*Sin. 23, 1. Hez. 34, 23. Mich. 7, 14. Joh. 10, 11*).
- 12 II. Ha niha zano'e asi andrō ba dangania ja'wa, ba ha niha zi litoigō banoea si ja'wa, ba niha zolaoe ba hinaoja gawoegawoe andrō ba danō, ba ha niha zanoelo ba waliēra hili ba ba mboeloe waliēra hilihili andrō? Ha niha zaboto ba dōdō Eheha Jehowa, ba ha niha zangombacha lala chōnia, wamahaō ja'ia? (*Rom. 11, 34*). Ha chō mamagōlō ia, ena'ō i'atoeatoea'ō ia
- ba ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chōnia lala satoelō, ba ena'ō ibotochi ba dōdōnia hadia ia ba ena'ō ifarongogō chōnia lala wangila fefoe hadia ia? Hiza, amaedola mbōibōi nidanō ba 15 dojo nasoa soi niha, amaedola gawoegawoe ba mboeloe waliēra wamaigina; hiza, ifaza'wa hoelo, nifamazawa si samba ngawoea nene. Ba ambō fanoenoe soemange geoe 16 ba hili Libano, ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō chōnia, ba lō iroeg-i soemange nitoenoe. Hoelō zi lō'ō fōnania 17 fefoe soi niha; ha sambalō fajafaja ba si lō boto wamaigina. (*Dan. 4, 32*). Ba ha chō mifaedo Lowalangi andrō, hadia mibe'e famaedonia? Famaedo [Lowalangi] andrō, ba no 19 nifafehe doeka, ba siamboe zamo'oeli ana'a, iforate firō toeka siamboe. Ba sambō balazo, ba wame'e 20 si manō, ba ihalō geoe si tcbai obooe, ba i'aloeli doeka soneche, ena'ō ifataro wamaedo si tebai mangiwa. Hadia, lō aboto ba dōdōmi? Hadia, 21 lō mirongo? Hadia, lō moe'ombacha'ō chōmi, i'otarai mbōrōta? Lō nitōngōnimi latalata danō andrō? Ja'ia zidadao ja'wa golia oeli danō 22 andrō, fa timba larewe zowanoea ba goeli danō; samologō banoea si ja'wa, hoelō moeko saboecho; hoelō nose ibologō, ena'ō monahia ita barōnia. (*Moz. I. 1, 6. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2*). Same'e si lō boto 23 sala'wa ba samali'ō fajafaja sangoehoekoe ba goeli danō. (*Job. 12, 21. Sin. 107, 40*). Faefá tetanō ira, 24 faefá tefazeawe danōmō, awena si-bai na mo'wa'a ba danō mbōrō, ba ihehaini ira, ba mate ba i'oloi'ō ang-i, si mane dami wache. Ba ha 25 chō atō mifaedo ndra'odo, si fachi-lilihili ndra'o? i'wa'ō Ni'amoni'ō andrō. Mifaōga hōrōmi ba mifaigi: 26 Ha niha zombōi da'ō? Ja'ia, solohē baero ngawawā andrō, ba wa'oja ira, sanōtōi tōira fefoe; ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia andrō ba wa'abōlō wa'abe'enia andrō, ba

samboea lō ambō. (*Sin. 147, 5*).
 27 **III. Ba hana wa ōw'a'ō, ja'oeğō**
 ma'owoeo Jakobo, ba ja'oeğō, Irao-
 no Gizeraēli, ba hana wa ōmane:
 No tobini chō Jehowa lalagoe a-
 28 ndrō, ba satoelō andrō chōgoe, ba
 lō i'ila Lowalangi? Hadia, lō ō'ila,
 lō nirongoe: Lowalangi si lō aetoe
 Jehowa andrō, sombōi fondrege
 danō andrō! Lō atage ia ba lō
 29 erege dōdōnia: si tebai tesōndra
 gera'erania andrō. Ibe'e wa'abōlō
 ba zerege tōdō ba ihōna wa'abe'e
 30 ba zi tebai. Alacha erege dōdō nono
 matoea ba alacha atata dōla ba
 alacha alaoe ndra matoea sabōlō
 31 na: Ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba
 latema wa'abōlō si bohooe, fa ma-
 nahae ira, fa mo'afi, hoelō mojo; fa
 fagohi ira, ba lō atage, fa mowa-
 waō, ba lō erege dōdō. (*Sin. 103, 5*).

FAZA 41.

I. Ifaloea gera'arania Jehowa, ni-
 kaoninia andrō zamaloea. II. Fama-
 rooe Zo'aja tōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli
 andrō, enoninia. III. Ha Lowalangi
 si ndroehoe andrō zama'ele'ō gōtō
 dania.

1 **I. Mifondrongondrongo chōgoe,**
 bōi mihedehe, ja'ami hoelo andrō,
 ba ja lasōndra wa'abōlō si bohooe
 niha baero; Ndraomoe'ondras, ba
 hana na hoemedē ira — datalaoe
 2 fahoekoe. Ha niha zogaoni moroi ba
 gatoemboecha si faloecha fa'atoelō
 heza ibekai danō. Ha niha zame'e
 barō mbawania soi niha, ba ha niha
 zanimba [fōnania] razo? Ha niha
 zamali'ō gawoegawoe si'ōlira ba sa-
 me'e dami wache, ni'oloi'ō nangi,
 3 fanara andrō. Igohi ira, itōrō manō,
 lō hadia ia; lō ba dōdōnia, na so
 4 lala ba na lō'ō. Ha niha zolaoe
 da'ō, ba niha zamaloea? Ja'ia andrō,
 sogaoni nga'ōtō niha, i'otarai mbō-
 rōta: ja'odo, Jehowa, si lō teboelō,
 he ba mbōrōta sibai, ba he ba
 zafoeria niha dania. (*F. 43, 10; 44,*
 5 *6. Fam. 1, 8. 17; 21, 6*). La'ila hoelo

andrō ba moehocha mboe; mani-
 zinizi wondrege danō; la'oroedoeğō
 ira ba so ira moroi sa. Faoma latolo
 6 nawōra ba imane zamōsana chō na-
 wōnia: Abe'e'ō dōdōe! Ifaroe 7
 dōdō ziamboe toeka andrō, ba toeka
 warōcha, ba ifaroe dōdō zamōzi-
 mōzi ba danedane, wangoema'ō ba
 wamiza andrō: Sōchi! Ba i'aro'ō
 os'osō, fa tebai mangiwa.

II. Ba ja'oeğō, Iraono Gizeraēli,
 enonigoe, ja'oeğō ma'owoeo Jakobo,
 nitoejoegoe! ja'oeğō madooe Gabe-
 rahamo andrō, somasi ja'odo mege!
 (*Moz. V. 7, 6; 10, 15. Nga'ot. II. 20,*
7. Sin. 135, 4). Ja'oeğō, nitoejoegoe
 9 ba mbalō danō, nikaonigoe ba wo-
 ndregenia, wangoema'ō chōe: Eno-
 nigoe ndra'oeğō, no oetoejoe ndra'-
 oeğō, tenga fa lō ba dōdōgoe ja'oeğō.
 Bōi boesi dōdōe; lō'ō sa aefado 10
 chōe? Bōi tokea'ō, Lowalangioe sa
 ndra'odo: oe'abe'e'ō ndra'oeğō, ba
 oetolo'ō, oegoghe ndra'oeğō na ta-
 ngagoe kambōlō andre, samaloea
 satoelō. Hiza, si faloecha fa'aila ba 11
 fama'iki niha dania, dozi si fa'-
 oedoe chōe; tobalī si lō boto ba
 si tekiko noedoe mō andrō, fefoe.
 12 (*Moz. II. 23, 22. Jes. 60, 12*). Ō'aloēi
 dania ira, ba lō ōsōndra, niha andrō,
 si fasosososo chōe; si tekiko dania
 ba ha sambalō si lō'ō nihā andrō,
 si fasōndra chōe. Ja'odo sa'ae, Je- 13
 howa, Lowalangimō andrō zololohe
 kambōlōe, ja'odo andre, sangoe-
 ma'ō chōe: Bōi boesi dōdōe, oeto-
 lo'ō! Bōi boesi dōdōe, ja'oeğō koe- 14
 koe ma'owoeo Jakobo, ba ja'ami
 si lō atōtō, Iraono Gizeraēli oetolo
 ami, i'wa'ō Jehowa; sangorifi ja'oeğō,
 Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō.
 Hiza, oebali'ō gaolo famōbōrō wa- 15
 che ndra'oeğō, si bohoe, ba satarō
 ba soja si'ōli: ba ōbōbōrō hili, ōma-
 ma, ba hoelō ndrami wache hilihili
 ōbe'e! Ōtafi'ō, ba i'oloi'ō angi, ifa- 16
 zaewe angi sabōlō; ba ja'oeğō, ba
 sowoeawoea tōdō ba chō Jehowa
 ba ōseno'ō ba chō Ni'amoni'ō

- 17 Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō. Seboea famakao ba si noemana, ba la'aloei nidanō, ba lō'ō; no otoefo lelara ba wa'owōchi dōdō: ba ja'o, Jehowa, zamondrongo lira; ja'odo, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō, ba lō oerōi ira. (*Mat. 5, 6*). Aloea nidanō ba hili si lō eoe'oe oebe'e, ba atōla goemboe ba daloe ndraso. Tanō si mate ba oebali'ō ba'wa nidanō, ba tanō si no okōlikōli, ba oebali'ō si so oemboe nidanō misa.
- 19 (*Sin. 107, 35. F. 35, 7*). Mo'oeo danō si mate oebe'e, eresi ba bana ba malimbi ba falo; ba ba mbenoea, ba oetanō mberoea ba simalamboeo ba afoa. Ena'ō la'ila, dozi, ena'ō oroma chōra, ena'ō labe'e ba dōdō ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa tanga Jehowa zolaoe da'ō ba Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō zamaloea.
- 21 III. Mi'ohē hoehoeomi, iwa'ō Jehowa, mi'ombacha'ō mbōrō, iwa'ō
- 22 razo ma'ocwoe Jakobo andrō. Hana na mōi ira, ba wangombacha chōda, he wisa ba gōtō dania! Mi'ombacha'ō he wisa fōna, ena'ō matanō ba dōdō ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōma loealocania! Ba na lō'ō, ba mifarongogō chōma he wisa dania. (*F. 46, 10*). Mi'ombacha'ō chōma zaloea dania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōma, wa no Lowalangi ami. Milaoe manō hadia ia, he si sōchi ba he si lō sōchi, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōma, ena'ō
- 24 ma'ila, dozi ndra'aga. Hiza, si ndroehoe si lō'ō ami ba folaoemi, ba no si lō boto manō; ni'ogorofizolemba
- 25 chōmi. So nikaonigoe moroi jōoe, ba no mōi ia; moroi ba gatoemboe cha loeo oekaoni, sangombacha tōi-goe, ena'ō itōrō goemandroe, si mane na tatōrō lōmboe za'oea, ena'ō ihoendragō, si manc na ihoendrahōndra la'oeri samōzi bowoa.
- 26 (*F. 44, 28; 45, 1; 46, 11; 48, 14*). Ha niha zangombacha da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta, ena'ō ta'ila, ba ha niha zi hōnagō, ena'ō tola ta'wa'ō: Itōrō

niwa'ōnia? Ba samōsa lō sangombacha, samōsa lō samarongogō, lō samondrongo limi. Ja'odo zi fōfōna 27 mangoema'ō ba mbanoea Ziona: Hiza, hiza ira! Ba ocfatenge ba Jeroezalema zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō. (*F. 40, 9*). Ba na 28 ocfachōlō ndra'o, ba lō niha, ba lō sangombacha lala, ba chōra andrō, ena'ō oesofoe chōra ba ena'ō late-ma ligoe. Hiza, fajafaja manō, dozi 29 ira; si lō boto wolaoera andrō; angi nadoera andrō, fajafaja.

FAZA 42.

I. Fama'ele'ō enoni Lowalangi si ndroehoe, Mesia andrō. II. Fanoeno Jehowa, si mōi manoe'ō ba si mōna, III. Bōrō wa'atefoejoe dōdō wa tetibō Ndraono Gizera'eli.

- I. Hiza genonigoe andrō, si lō 1 oebōhōli, nitoejoe'oe, somasi dōdō-goe! No oehare'ō chōnia Geheha-goe: i'ombacha'ō dania hoekoe ba 2 niha baero. (*F. 11, 1 b. t. Mat. 3, 17; 12, 18-21*). Tenga si'ao ia, tenga seboea li; lō ifarongogō linia bae-wali. (*Mat. 11, 29*). Soehoe si no 3 moefatō'ō, ba lō ifaloea ifatō, ba fandroe sanimbombo, ba lō ifaloea iboenoe; si ndroehoe lala 4 itōrō wangombacha hoekoe. Lō erege dōdōnia, ba lō atage ia, irege no ifodanedane hoekoe ba goeli danō, ba ladōnadōna nifachōnia si so ba hoelo misa. Da'ō niwa'ō 5 Lowalangi, Jehowa, samazōchi banoea si ja'wa, samologō ja'ia ba samologō tanō fabaja saori ja'wa, samohanoehanoē niha ba goelinia ba samonoso sowaōwaō ja'wa, [ima- 6 ne]: Ja'o, Jehowa zogaoni ja'oe'gō, satoelō lala oetōrō, ba oera'oe dangaoe ba oerorogō ndra'oe'gō ba oebe'e fawoe'oesa li ba mado Ndraono Gizera'eli ndra'oe'gō ba oebali'ō'gō haga ba niha baero. (*F. 49, 8. Loek. 2, 32. Joh. 8, 12*). Ba wamokai hōrō zaoe'a, ba wa- 7 ngefa'ō ba goeroenga nikoeroe, ba

wolohe baero nikoeroe ba zogōmi-gōmi. (*F. 35, 5. F. 61, 1. Loek. 4, 18*). Ja'o Jehowa — da'ō dōigoe; lō oebe'e ba mbō'ō zoemangegoe ba lō oebe'e ba nadoe wa'eboea dōigoe andrō. (*F. 48, 11*).— Hadia ia fōna, ba no itōrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō zi bohooe; fatoea lō aloea oefarongōgō chōmi.

10 II. Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, fanoenō si bohooe! mitoenō doeriania ba wondrege danō: Ja moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fabaja ōsinia; ja fao hoelo, awō zowanoea ja'wa! (*Sin. 33, 3*). Ja moe'ao danō si mate, awō mbanoea andrō chōnia — banoea side'ide andrō, banoea Gedara! Ja omoeso dōdō mbanoea ba gara andrō, ndra ma'iki moroi ba zoezoe hili ja'wa. Ndramoefo-soemange Jehowa, ba ndramoetoenō doeriania ba hoelo misa! Itōrō Jehowa, fanōrō zabōlō, si mane sanoewō ifasoegi wa'aoehoe dōdō: Fe'ao ba wanoewō ilaoe, eboea sa'ae linia we'ao, i'oroma'ō wa no abōlō ia, moroi ba nemalinia andrō! No ara lō hedehedegoe, no oehonogō ndra'o, no oetaha dōdōgoe, ba iada'e, ba moe'ira'ira ndra'o, si mane sadono, moehōfoe ndra'o ba oefahasoehasoedo. Oehori goe ba hili ba ba hilihili, ba oebe'e mate ja'wa fefoe zaoeri; oebali'ō hoelo mboto nidanō ba oe'ogo'ōisi mba'wa nidanō. Ba latōrō lala si lō larai mila niha saoe'a oebe'e, oefatōrō ba lala si lō la'ila mege. Sogōmigōmi andrō fōnara, ba oebali'ō sohaga, ba hadia zobo'e'oeboe'oe, ba oefadaja. Da'ō ni'wa'ō — oefatōrō dania, lō oebe'e aechee ba danō.

17 (*F. 40, 4*). Sawoewoe foeri dania ba saila sibai zabe'e tōdō ba nadoe, sangoema'ō ba wamaedo nifahele andrō: Lowalangima ami. (*Sin. 97, 7. F. 1, 29; 44, 11; 45, 16*).

18 III. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami sa-fiso, ba mifaōga hōrōmi, ja'ami saoe'a andrō, ba wamaigi! Ha niha

zaoe'a, na tenga enonigoe andrō? ba ha niha zafiso, si mane fa'afiso zinengegōe andrō. nifatengegōe? Ha chō so wa'aoe'a, si mane ba zi fahoewoe andrō, ba ha chō zi mane ba genoni Jehowa andrō? (*F. 41, 8. Mat. 15, 14*). No oja ni'ilaoe, ba lō nibe'oe ba dōdōoe; no teboka dōgi dalingamō, ba lō nirongooe. (*F. 6, 10*). No omasi Jehowa i'ebōea'ō gamachoitania ba ifolachōmi, bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō. Ba noa sa atō na niha nifakao zoraboe ira, niha ni'oloi'ō si so chōra; niha. nifa'oe'oe ba dōgi narō hili misa, dozi ira, ni-bini'ō bacha ba goerenga; no ni'oloi'ō ira, ba lō sangila mangorifi, no ochōta niha bō'ō ira, ba lō sangoema'ō: Foeli? Ba ha niha ba chōmi zamondrongo da'e, ha niha zame'e ba dōdō, ba wanōngōni sa'ae: Ha niha zoloeloe ba danga zoraboe ma'oe'oe Jakobo, ba Iraono Gizeraēli; ba danga zangosindra'oei si so chōra? Hadia, tenga Jehowa andrō, ba nifazōchida horō, si lō edōna ita tatōrō lala, ba si lō tafondrondrongo oroisa? (*Dan. 9, 5*). Ba no ilaoe chōra holahola wōnoenia andrō ba alitō fanoewō andrō, tobali ifasei ira holahola, ba lō la'ila; ira'i ira, ba lō labe'e ba dōdō.

FAZA 43.

I. I'oe mangawoeli Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehowa, moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira. II. Aefa ira ba Mbabeli, si mane ba danō Miseraji fōna. III. Edōna olifoe Lowalang, wa lō nifosoemange mbanoenia andrō ja'ia, ibe'e aefa chōra sa'ae.

I. Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa, samazōchi ja'oegō, ja'oegō Iraono Gizeraēli: Bōi beesi dōdōoe, oe'c-rifi sa'ae ndra'oegō; oetōtōi dōimō: chōgoe ndra'oegō! (*Moos. V. 4, 20; 7, 6*). Na otōrō nidanō, ba sodo ba ngaioe, ba na otōrō hohoe, ba lō

tola alômmô ndra'oegô. Na ôttôrô galitô, ba si lô achozi ndra'oegô ba lô tola ira'i ndra'oegô holahola.

3 Ja'odo sa'ae, Jehowa, Lowalangioe, Ni'amoni'ô Ndraono Gizeraëli andre, zangorifi ja'oegô! Dawa Miseraji andrô oebe'e hôlio, salahioe Gaitiofia ba Seba andrô. (*Moz. II. 14, 21, Sin. 66, 12. Dan. 3, 25*). Me no eboea mbôlio, wamaigigoe, me afôchô chôgoe ndra'oegô, ba me omasido ndra'oegô, ba oebe'e hôlio niha, soi niha oebe'e bôli nosoe.

5 (*Moz. II. 19, 5*). Bôï boesi dôdôoe, awôoe sa'ae ndra'odo; moroi ba gatoemboecha oe'oe mija'wa ma'oewoemô andrô, ba moroi ba gaechoela loeo oe'owoeloi ami. (*Jer. 30, 10; 46, 27*). Oemane ba danô jôoe: Da chôgoe! ba ba danô raja: Bôï taha! Ohe nonogoe matoea andrô, moroi ba zarôoe, ba onogoe alawe, moroi ba wondrege danô: Dozi si so tôigoe ba dôira, dozi niwôwôigoe fangeboea dôigoe, nifazôchigoe, niwôwôï dangagoe andre! Ndramoe'oe niha andrô, si no aoe'a, he w'a'ae no si so hôrô, ba si no afiso, he w'a'ae no motôgi dalinga! Ja'ami niha baero fefoe, mi'owoeloi ami, dozi; ndramoe'oroedoe'ô ira soi niha. Ha niha ba chôra zangombacha si manô ba samarongogô chôda hadia ia niw'a'ô fôna? Ndramoe'oe sasi, ba wamoe'a ba hoeloera, ba ena'ô larongo ba ena'ô lamane: Ja'ia

10 da'ô! (*F. 41, 23*). Ja'ami zi so ba mbôrô chôgoe, iw'a'ô Jehowa, ba enonigee andrô, nitoejoegoe, ena'ô aboto ba dôdômi ba ena'ô mifati ba ena'ô misôndra, wa ja'odo: fô-nagoe, ba lô moewôwôï Lowalangi ba foerigoe, ba lô'ô! (*F. 41, 4*).

11 **Ja'o, ja'o Jehowa, ba lô sangorifi**

12 **baerogoe!** Ja'odo zangombacha ba sangorifi ba samarongogô, ba tenga bô'ô ba chômi, ba tobali ja'ami zi so ba mbôrô chôgoe, iw'a'ô Jehowa.

13 Ja'odo Lowalangi! Ba no gôtôgôtô

wa'ara, ba ja'oja'odo manô, ba lô sangila mangeda'ô ba dangagoe hadia ia; ja'ô zolaoe... ba ha niha zanimba? (*Job. 9, 12*).

II. Imane Jehowa, sangorifi ja'a- 14 mi, Ni'amoni'ô Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô: Bôrô ami, wa no oefatenge ba Mbabeli, ba lasawa mitoe soloi andrô fefoe, oebe'e, ba Dawa Galedaia, ba nowo andrô, somoeso dôdôra mege. Ja'odo andre, Jeho- 15 wa, Ni'amoni'ômi, sombôï Iraono Gizeraëli, razomi andre. Da'ô niw'a'ô Jehowa, samatôrô lala ba nasi, samolala niha ba nidanô seboea, (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Jos. 3, 16*), sama'oe'ô koereta, awô koedo, sa- 17 matenge sanoewô, sabôlô: hiza tooe ira fefoe, ba wa lô maoso sa'ae; no mate, no alele, hoelô da'ata'a wandroe. (*Moz. II. 14, 28*). Bôï mitôrô tôdômi hadia ia fôna, 18 ba mi'osilômilagô hadia zi no neemalô! Hiza, oelae zi bohoe: mo- 19 talinga sa'ae; hadia, lô mi'ila? Oefazôchi lala, ba danô si mate ba boto nidanô ba zi lô nihaniha mege. (*Sin. 107, 35*). Isoeno dania ndra'o 20 oetoe ndroe'oe, asoe ana'a andrô ba ono wofa ondra, me oefo'idanô danô si mate ba me oe'asogô mbo- to nidanô ba zi lô nihaniha mege, 21 ba wame'e nibadoe ba mbanoegoe andrô, nitoejoegoe. Banoea da'ô, nihaogôgoe chôgoe, zangombacha toeriagoe dania. (*Loek. 1, 74*).

III. Ba tenga ja'o ni'angarôfioe 22 li, ja'oegô ma'oewoe Jakobo ba lô ni'eresioe tôdôoe chôgoe, ja'oegô Iraono Gizeraëli! Lô ni'oeheoe chô- 23 goe biribiri, soemangegoe chôoe, ba lô nifosoemangeoe ja'odo soemange nitaba andrô chôoe; lô nifakaogoe ja'oegô ba zoemange nitaba, ba lô nibe'egoe erege dôdôoe ba wanoe- noe koemôjô. (*F. 1, 11*). Lô nibe'oe 24 ana'oe ba wowôli samohoea chôgoe, ba lô nibe'oe ôgoc tawô zoemange nitaba andrô chôoe. Ba no erege dôdôgoe ôbe'a ba horôoe a-

- 25 ndrō; no ōfakaodo olalōwāmō. Ja'ō, ja'odō andre zamoenoe lalōoe andrō [ba zoera], bōrō ndra'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōgoe horōoe. Fasoegi ba dōdōgoe: datalaoe fa'era; ofaja, ba wamoe'a ba hoelēmō! (F. 1, 18).
- 26 Feroegōoe moroi ja'wa, ba no mazōchi horō, ba sama'ema andrō chōoe, ba no lalawa ndra'odo. (Moz. I. 3, 6). Da'ō mbōrō, wa no oebe'e aja zala'wa ni'amoni'ō, awō wa oebe'e nifakiko ma'owoe Jakobo ba oebe'e ni'o'aja Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 44.

I. Ifaboe'oe Jehowa ifoeli ilaoe Geheha ba genoninia andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli. II. Lowalangi saori ba adoe andrō, si lō noso. III. Faloecha wangerifi dania Ndraono Gizeraēli, te'azōchi Jeroezalema ba lafoeli la'otomosi gosali andrō.

- 1 I. Ba fondrongondrongo sa'ae, ja'oegō ma'owoe Jakobo, enonigoe, ba ja'oegō Iraono Gizeraēli nitoejoegoe andrō! Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa sombōi ja'oegō, samazōchi ja'oegō, i'otarai daloe ninaoe, sangorifi ja'oegō, imane: Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō enonigoe ma'owoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō banoea sadōlō tōdō andrō nitoejoegoe. (Moz. V. 32, 15).
- 2 Oelaoe sa'ae nidanō ba zowōchi tōdō ba oefatōrō mbombo ba danō si no okōlikōli: oelaoe Gehehagoe ba ma'owoe, ba howeowoe andrō chōgoe ba madoeomō. (Joh. 2, 28).
- 3 Joh. 7, 38. Hal. zin. 2, 18). Ena'ō molōndroe ira ba gotaloe ndroe'oe, ena'ō manōi, si mane booe ba mbe-we nidanō. Imane si samōsa: Chō Jehowa ndra'odo, ba si samōsa, ba isoeno dōi Jakobo, ba samōsa zoei, ba isoera ba dete dangania: „Chō Jehowa”, ba labe'e nōnōnōnō dōinia Gizeraēli.
- 4 II. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, sangorifi ja'ira, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Si fōfōna ndra'ō ba safeeria ndra'ō,

ba haerogoe, ba lō Lowalangi. (F. 41, 4). Ba ha niha zihede si mane ja'odo, ba jamoeфаронгogō ba jamoe'ele'ō chōgoe! i'otarai me oefataro soi andrō, si no gōtō-gōtō fa'ara. Ba si lō'ō na, saloea dania, ba ndramoe'ombacha'ō! (F. 41, 22). Bōi ata'oe ami ba bōi tokea! Hadia, tenga no ara sibai, me oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, me oefarongogō? Ja'amī sa'ae zi so ba mbōrō chōgoe! Hadia, so Lowalangi, haerogoe? Lō gowe (danedane); lō ni'ilagoe! (Moz. V. 4, 35; 32, 39. Sam. I. 2, 2. F. 43, 10), Dozi toeka nadoe andrō, ba si lō boto; ba omasiōra andrō, ba si lō goena; lō hadia ia zoroma ba zi so ba mbōrō andrō chōra, lō larongo hadia ia, ba tobali saila ira. (Sin. 115, 4). Ha niha zombōi Lowalangi, ha niha zamahale famaedo Lowalangi, ba walōgoena? Hiza, awōnia fefoe, ba saila dania, ba toeka andrō, ba no niha: Ndramo'e'oweloi ira fefoe, ndramoefa'aso ira; si tokea dania ira ba si faloecha fa'aia, dozi ira. (Sin. 97, 7. F. 1, 29; 42, 17). I'atarōi wahō siamboe ba ifazōchi [nadoe andrō] ba mbo zole, ba ifonga'oe farōcha ba i'asiwai fa'abōlō mboelōchania andrō; itaha wa'ololo, irege lō dōladōla sa'ae; lō ibadoe nidanō, iroegi erege dōdō. (Jer. 10, 3). Ifadōlō ndrālī samofōe eoe; isoera fanoera simo, ifofoē fōrōgi ba ihoekoe sako, ba loealoea nifazōchinia, ba no nga'oe ndra matoea, famaedo niha, ena'ō jomo ba nomo so dania. No i'obō chōnia manawa ba ihonogōi ma'oesō ba tocho, ena'ō esolo ba gatoea, ba ngai geoe bō'ō; itanō naroe'oe, ba ebōea ibe'e teoe. Ba mogoea eoe galitō ba niha. Ba ihalō ōsa ba moleoe ia; ba itoenoe gōi fangasoso gō. Ba ifazōchi gōi Lowalangi. itoehi danō, ibali'ō famaedo, ibalōdoehini danō, fōnania. Si fōfō, ba no itoenoe, ba si fōfō, ba ibe'e fondrino

- ndriwo, i'ā nirino andrō, ōsi daloe-
nia. Ba moleoe ia ba imane : Laoe,
lō'ō sa'ae oafodo, iroegido fa'aoe-
17 choe galitō andrō ! Ba si tosai a-
ndrō, ba no ibali'ō Lowalangi, no
ibali'ō famaedo chōnia : ibalōdoehini
danō fōnania, ifalōgoe tooe ia, i'a-
ngarōfi li, imane : Orifido, me no
18 Lowalangioe ndra'oegō ! Lō lasō-
ndra ba lō aboto ba dōdōra ; noa
sa fakabi hōrōra, fa lō la'ila ba
19 tōdōra, fa lō lasōndra. Lō same'e
ba dōdō ; lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ba
lō era'era fa i'wā'ō ena'ō zamōsana :
Si fōfōnia, ba no oetoenoe, ba-no
oebe'e fangasoso gō mbo, ba fondri-
no, ba no oe'ā ndriwō andrō, ba
hadia, oebali'ō [famaedo] ni'ogorofi
zi tosai andrō, hadia, oetoei danō
20 fōna mbalō geoe ? Somasi awoe, ba
no nifowōhō dōdō nilimo, fa lō i'orifi
nosonia ba fa lō i'wā'ō : Hadia, te-
nga faja ni'olembaigoe ?
21 I. III. Da'ō tōrō tōdōoe, ja'oegō
ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō Irao-
no Gizeraēli, me no enonigoe
ndra'oegō ! No ja'odo zombōi ja'-
oegō ; ehōgoe. ndra'oegō, enonigoe ;
ja'oegō Iraono Gizeraēli, bōi olifoe-
22 gō'ō ndra'odo ! **Ostajaigō golalō-
wamō, si mane lawoeo, awō horōoe,
si mane saoe. Tema foeli'ō chō-
goe, me no oe'orifi ndra'oegō !**
23 (*Sin. 32, 1. Sin. 103, 3*). Anoenō,
ja'oegō banoea si ja'wa, me no
ifaloea Jehowa ! Mi'a'iki, ja'ami,
iroegi barō danō. Mifarongogō li
wa'owoeawoea dōdō, ja'ami hili ba
ja'oegō atoea, awō geoe bacha,
fefoe, me no i'orifi ma'oewoe Ja-
kobo ; ba ihalō lachōminia Ndraono
Gizeraēli ! (*Sin. 96, 11-13. F. 49, 13*).
24 Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa, sangorifi ja'-
oegō, sombōi ja'oegō, i'otarai da-
loe ninaoe, imane : Ja'o, Jehowa,
zolaoe fefoe hadia ia, samologō ba-
noea si ja'wa, ha ja'odo, ba samo-
logō tanō : ha niha zanolo ja'o ?
25 *F. 40, 22*). Same'e si lō boto ta-
ndra zolaoe faja andrō, ba samo-

wōhō si faēta andrō ; same'e awoe-
woe satoeatoca andrō, samali'ō fa
lō tōdō fangilara andrō. Samatōrō 26
ni'wā'ō genoninia, ba samaloea ni'o-
mbacha'ō zinengenia ; sangoema'ō
ba chō Jeroezalema andrō : Ja sō
zoei niha ba mbanoea ! ba ba mba-
noea Ndraono Joeda andrō : Ja
tataroe'ō zoei ; oefoeli oe'azōchi
zadoedoe ehōra. Sangoema'ō ba 27
namō : Ja ogo'ō ndra'oegō ! ba boto
nidanō andrō chōoe, ba otoefo
oebe'e ! Same'e tōi Kiro andrō 28
„Koebalo chōgoe” ; ba ja'ia zama-
loea nihonogōigoe andrō, fefoe, wa-
ngoema'ō ba chō Jeroezalema a-
ndrō : Ja tataroe'ō zoei ! ba ba gosa-
li andrō : Ja tefadanedane ! (*Nga'ot.*
II. 36, 22).

FAZA 45.

I. Hoehoeo chō Kiro andrō, sange-
fa'ō Iraono Gizeraēli, II. banoea ni-
toejoe Jehowa. III. Famaroeo tōdō
niha baero, ba wamoeli ja'ira chō Je-
howa.

I. Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa chō niba- 1
joininia andrō, chō Kiro andrō —
nira'oegoe tanga kambōlō, ba wa-
ngoehoendragō fōnania soi niha ba
ba wameta bōbō taloe razo, ena'ō
teboka mbawandroehō fōnania ba
ena'ō tenga nikoesi sa'ae mbawa
gōli : Mowaōwaōdo fōnaoe ba oefa- 2
daja zoboe'oeboe'oe : lagō mbawa-
ndroehō tōla, ba oerasa, ba lazi
si'ōli, ba oe'e'wa. Ba oebe'e chōoe 3
girōgirō andrō, si so ba zogōmi-
gōmi ba ana'a andrō nibini'ō sibai
oebokai chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dō-
dōoe, wa no ja'odo zanōtōi tōimō
andrō, ja'odo andre, Lowalangi 4
Ndraono Gizeraēli andre. Bōrō ge-
nonigoe Jakobo andrō ba Izeraēli,
nitoejoegoe andrō, wa oetōtoi dōi-
mō, wa oefatōrō gamalalata dōimō,
me lō'ō na ō'ila ndra'odo. (*F. 24,*
28). Ja'odo Jehowa, ba tenga bō'ō, 5
lō Lowalangi, baerogoe. Ja'ō zamo-
bōbō taloe ja'oegō, me lō ō'ilado

6 na. (*F. 44, 8*). Ena'ō aboto ba dōdō
niha, ba gatoemboecha ba ba gae-
choela, wa lō ha niha baerogoe;
7 ja'odō Jehowa, ba baerogoe, ba
lō'ō. Ja'odo zamazōchi haga, ja'odo
zombōi sogōmigōmi ba samaloea
fangorifi, ba samatōrō famakao, —
8 ja'odo, Jehowa, zolaoe da'ō fefoc.
(*Ngen. Jer. 3, 38. Amos. 3, 6*). Owōi-
wōi, ja'ogō banoea si ja'wa! Fa-
loea deoe fa'atoelō, ja'ogō lawoeo!
Ja teboka danō, ja mowoea fango-
rifi, jamoefao wamaloea fa'atoelō!
Ja'o, Jehowa, zombōi.

9 II. Alai zi fasosoni samazōchi
ja'ia, toega lawoe andrō, abotola
mbowoa tanō! Hadia, tola i'wa'ō
la'oeri ba zamōbōzi ja'ia: Hadia
nilaoemō? Ba hadia, i'wa'ō ombōi-
lamō: Lō tangania? (*Jer. 18, 6.*
10 *Rom. 9, 20*). Alai zangoema'ō ena'ō
chō nama: Hana wa mo'ono
ndra'ogō? ba ma ba ndra alawe:
Hana wa safōchō hoeloe ndra'oe-
11 gō? Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, Ni'amo-
ni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, so-
mbōi ja'ira: Misofoe chōgoe zi so
fōnada na; ba ba ndraonogoe a-
ndrō, ombōila dangagoe, ba midō-
12 nadōna chōgoe! Ja'odo zamazōchi
tanō ba ja'o zombōi niha ba goeli
danō ja'wa; tangagoe andre zama-
logō banoea si ja'wa, ba ha wa'oja,
si so si ja'wa andrō, ba no ja'o zame'e
13 lala. Ja'odo zama'asō ja'ia (Kiro
andrō) ba zatoelō lala, ba oehaogō
lalanja fefoe. Ja'ia zanaroe'ō ba-
nocagoe andrō, ba i'efa'ō nitaha
andrō chōgoe, — tenga nibe'e
bōli ba tenga nisoelōni boeala,
i'wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.
Nga'ot, II. 36, 22. Eser. I, 1 b. t. F.
14 *44, 28*). Imane Jehowa: Ōlō Ndrawa
Miseraji andrō, ba hare Ndrawa
Gaitiofia ba banoea Zeba andrō,
seboea niha andrō, ba chōoe mōi,
ja'ogō zochō dania; la'o'ō ndra'-
ogō, nibōbō; ba latoehi danō fō-
naoe, mangaloeloe ira chōoe, la-
mane: Ha chōoe so Lowalangi, ba

lō'baero ō, lō Lowalangi bō'ō! Si
15 ndroehoe, Lowalangi si no tobini
ndra'ogō, ja'ogō Lowalangi Ndrao-
no Gizera'ēli, sangorifi! Si lō boto
16 dania ba saila sibai zamazōchi adoe
andrō; lalaoe mofanō, dozi ira,
aila. (*F. 44, 11*). Ba Iraono Gize-
17 raēli, ba ni'orifi Jehowa, fangorifi
si lō aetoe. Tenga si lō boto ami
ba tenga saila, gōtōgōtō wa'ara!

III. Da'ō sa ni'wa'ō Jehowa, sa
18 mazōchi banoea si ja'wa — ba ja'ia
Lowalangi, samazōchi tanō, sombōi
ja'ia; ja'ia zame'e ba nahania:
tenga tanō si lō nihaniha ifazōchi;
ena'ō mowancea ja'wa niha, wama-
zōchinia ja'ia, — imane: Ja'odo
Jehowa ba tenga bō'ō! (*F. 42, 5*).
Tenga ba zi tobini fahoeheoe ndra'o-
19 do, tenga ba mbanoea ba danō si
no ogōmigōmi, ba lō ni'wa'ōgoe ba
ma'oeuwe Jakobo: Zajazaja gōlōmi
wangaloeloe ja'odo! Ja'o, Jehowa, ba
no satoelō hoehoeogoe ba si doehoe
ni'ombacha'ōgoe. (*Moz. V. 30, 11*).
Mi'oweloai ami, mi'aine, mi'ondrasī,
20 dozi ami, si tosa niha baero a-
ndrō: solohe adoe eoe andrō, ba
si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō, si angarōfi
li Lowalangi, si tebai mangorifi.
Mi'ombacha'ō, mifarongōgō; hana
21 sa na mamagōlō ira; hana na la-
mane: Ha niha zi no mangomba-
cha da'ō, fōna sa'ae? ha niha za-
marongōgō, si no ararā? Hadia,
tenga ja'o, Jehowa andre? ba lō
Lowalangi, baerogoe; Lowalangi si
ndroehoe ba sangorifi, ba lō'ō, na
tenga ja'odo. (*F. 41, 22*). Mi'ota-
22 hōgō ndra'o, mibe'e mi'orifi ami,
ja'ami fondrege danō, fefoe, ja'odo
sa Lowalangi ba baerogoe, ba lō'ō!
No fahōloe ndra'o, ba chōgoe a-
23 ndre — si doehoe wehedegoe, ta-
roma li si tebai tefoe: — Chōgoe
akōi fefoe mbatōdoehi, ba chōgoe
fahōloe fefoe lela, (*Rom. 14, 11*),
lamane: „Ha chō Jehowa so wa-
24 ngorifi ba fangabōlō;” chōnia mōi
ba aila dozi si fa'oeoe chōnia

25 mege. Ba chō Jehowa lasōndra
wa'atoelō dozi ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli
ba lasoeno ira ba chōnia.

FAZA 46.

I. Fanibo adoe Mbabeli andrō.
II. Famaroe tōdō, ba wa lō farōi
chō Jehowa ba famangelama ba wa-
me'e adoe. III. Edōna i'orifi mba-
noeania andrō Jehowa.

1 I. Beli andrō, ba no moetimba,
ikōwō ia Nebo andrō [adoe]. Fa-
maedora andrō, ba no moebe'e
noro koedo ba noro zoloe'i noro.
Ni'oh'e'ohemi fōna, ba wamatōrō
2 baolajama, ba no moebe'e noro
zerege tōdō. Lakōrōboei ira, aso'a,
fefoe, tebai la'orifi noro andrō, ja'ira
na'i, ba ni'oloi'ō zanoewō.

3 II. Mifondrongondrongo chōgoe,
ja'ami ma'oe'woe Jakobo ba ja'ami
fefoe, si . tosai nga'ōtō Gizeraēli,
ja'ami si no noro dōdōgoe, i'otarai
daloe ninami, ni'oh'e'ohogoe, i'otarai
4 me tabina ami. Ba irege atoea
ami, ba ja'oja'odo manō, irege to-
hare hoewa, ba ja'odo zi onoro tōdō
ja'ami: ja'o zolaoe, ja'odo zanaja
ja'ami; oehalō noro dōdōgoe ami,
5 ba oefaigi wangorifi. Ha niha chō-
mi, nibe'e famaodogoe, nifatahō
chōgoe; ha niha mifagōlōgōlō chō-
goe, ena'ō, faoma ndra'aga? (F.
6 40, 18). Lafadoewa tooe gana'a ba
latoelo ba waliēra wirō; la'oni doeka,
siamboe, ena'ō ibali'ō Lowalangi,
labalōdoehini tooe danō, manga-
7 loeloe ira. La'angalisigō, la'onoro
ba lafataro ba nahania, ena'ō i'ia-
gō da'ō ba bōi tebelō: ba na so zi
angarōfi li ja'ia, ba lō itema li, lō
i'efa'ō ba wa'atosasa. (Raz. I. 18, 27).

8 III. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi da'ō ba
mitōngōni, mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ja'-
9 ami si fa'ero andrō! Mitōrō tōdōmi
zi no ara andrō, si otarai gōtō fōna;
wa no ja'odo Lowalangi ba tenga
bō'ō; Lowalangi si lō famaedo, fefoe
10 gofoe heza. (F. 44, 8; 45, 5). Sango-
mbacha loaloea, i'otarai mbōrōta,

i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae, loaloea zi lō
aloea na; sangoma'ō: Lō tola lō
aloea dania nihonogōigoe ba hadia
fefoe zi so ba dōdōgoe, ba itōrō
oebe'e! (Sin. 33, 11. Amaed. 19,
21. Heb. 6, 17). Sogaoni mojo andrō 11
moroi ba gatoemboecha, niha a-
ndrō samaloea nihonogōigoe andrō
[oekaoni], moroi ba danō sarōoe;
itōrō ni'ombacha'ōgoe oebe'e: oefa-
loea nihonogōigoe andrō! (F. 41,
2, 25; 44, 28). Mifondrongondrongo chō- 12
goe, ja'ami sabe'e tandro, si no
arōoe fa'atoelō dōdō! No oehatō'ō 13
wa'atoelō andrō chōgoe; tenga sa-
rōoe sa'ae ia; lō'ō sa'ae iradō ia
fangorifi andrō chōgoe. Oebe'e ba
mbanoa Ziona wangorifi ba lachō-
mi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 47.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'adoeoe Mbabeli
andrō. II. Tetegoe wa lō fa'ahachō
dōdō chōra ba fa'afaitora andrō. III.
Lō'ō gōi i'orifi ira elemoera andrō.

I. Ae tooe ba dadao ba gawoe 1
gawoe ba danō, ja'oegō ono alawe
banoa Mbabeli! Dadao tooe ba
danō, lō dadaoma zala'wa, ja'oegō
ono Ndrawa Galedaia alawe! Lō'ō
sa'ae labe'e tōimō „Zerizerize” ba
„Nihaogōhaogō fondrorogō”. (F. 13;
26, 5). Halō gisa ba kisa wache! 2
Heta mbaloebaloe mbawa, foeroei
lembe! Fahoi goe'i ba waha, tōrō
nidanō! Si lō baloebaloe dania 3
ndra'oegō, oroma zaila'ō! Oelaoe
sa'ae mbalōgoe chōoe ba samōsa lō
oehachōsi tōdō, [i'wa'ō]. (Nach. 3,
5. Fam. 17, 16). Sangorifi ja'ita, 4
Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia, Ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraēli. Dadao, bōi hede- 5
hede, ba ae ba zogōmigōmi, ja'oegō
ono Ndrawa Galedaia alawe! Lō'ō
sa'ae labe'e tōimō „Toehe nōri
misa”.

II. No mofōnoe ndra'o ba mba- 6
noeagoe andrō, no oe'o'aja dāna
chōgoe andrō ba no oeloeloe ba

dangaoe : lō nihachōsioe tōdō ja'ira, he si no tohare hoewa, ba no ōfonorō kalo mbagi saboea andrō chōoe. (*Sach. 1, 15*). Noa sa ōmane : 7 Lō teboelō samatōrō ndra'odo, to-bali lō ōbe'e ba dōdōoe da'ō no mege, lō ōfatooetooe tōdōoe loea-loea. (*Fam. 18, 7*). Ba iada'e, ba 8 fondrondrongo da'e, ja'oeḡ nihao-ḡhaogō mege . hadia ia, . sidadao lō mangiwa, sangoema'ō tōdōnia : Ja'odo ba tenga bō'ō ! Lō ta'wa'ō, lacha mbanoea dania ndra'odo ba 9 lō oe'ila wa lō ono ! Ba ḡona dania ndra'oeḡ si doea balō andre, lō moedōnadōna, ha ma'ōma'ōchō : fa'-lō'ono ba fa lacha mbanoea ndra'-oeḡ ; i'ozoemagō ihawoei ndra'oe-ḡ, lō lai wa no fahōna gelemoe chōoe, lō lai wa no fahōna wanaka. 10 Fangabe'e dōdōoe ba walōsōchi andrō chōoe, fa ōmane : Lō sangila ja'odo. Fa'atooetooe ba fa'aboto ba dōdōoe andrō zamowōhō ja'oe-ḡ, tobalī ōmane dōdōoe : Ja'odo, 11 ba tenga bō'ō. Andrō itōrō ndra'oe-ḡo famakao, si tebai ōtaka ele-moemō andrō ; ihawoei ndra'oeḡo famoenoe si tebai ōtimba, ba i'ogomoenzaō ḡona ndra'oeḡo famakiko, si lō moedōnadōna. 12 III. Oroma'ō dakamō andrō, awō gelemoe andrō chōoe, si no fahōna, serege dōdōoe, i'otarai irao-no ndra'oeḡo : ma atō ō'ila ōlaoe 13 hadia ia, ma ata'oe ōbe'e ! No ō'eregesi dōdōoe wangaloengaloie lala : ndramoe'asō ira, ndramoe'o-rifi ndra'oeḡo si no to'ōlō wa-maigi banoea si ja'wa, samaigimaigi dōfi, sangombacha si ḡona ndra'oe-ḡo, ero na tesa'a mba'wa. (*Fam. 18, 4 h. t.*). No tobalī hoelō dōla wache, ni'ā galitō, ira : tebai la'e-fa'ō nosora ba wa'abōlō galitō a-ndrō — tenga sa bo, ba woleoe, 14 tenga alitō bawoe, si dadao ita ba ngai. Si manō chōoe ba zerege dōdōoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oeḡo ; — saniaga chōoe, ba no larōi, no eloe-

ngoe, itōrō lalania zamōsana ; lō sangorifi ja'oeḡo.

FAZA 48.

I. No ebœa horō Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, ba ihachōsi zœi tōdō Lowa-
langi, bōrō ba chōnia. II. Famarœoe
tōdō zato, ba wame'e ba dōdō fa'e-
boea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. III. Fa-
mangelama, ba wondrōi Babeli a-
ndrō.

I. Mifondrongondrongo da'e, ja'- 1
ami ma'oe'woe Jakobo andrō, ni-
fotōi tōi Gizeraēli, ja'ami si otarai
goemboe Joeda andrō ; si fahōloe
ba dōi Jehowa, ba si lō aefa ba
mbewe tōi Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizera'ēli andrō, he wa'ae tenga
ni'osidoehoeḡo ba tenga soroi ba
dōdō ! (*Jer. 4, 2*). Ba mbanoea ni- 2
amoni'ō andrō sa'ae moroi dōira
ba ba Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera-
ēli abe'e dōdōra : Jehowa ngahōnō
dōinia. Hadia ia fōna andrō, ba no 3
ara, me oefarongogō, taroma ligoe,
ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōra. No i'o-
zoemagō oefaloea, ba itōrō. (*F. 42,*
9). Me no oe'ila, wa no sabe'e ta- 4
ndro ndra'oeḡo, wa no amaedola
noeo si'ōli mbōrō doe'imō, awō
wa no hoelō dōla garamba ganga-
ngœoe. (*Moz. II. 32, 9; 33, 3. Moz.*
V. 9, 13; 31, 27). Ba no ba ḡōtō 5
fōna sa'ae oe'ombacha'ō chōoe :
fatœa lō aloea oefarongogō chōoe,
ena'ō tebai ō'wa'ō : Adœe andrō
chōḡoe zolaoe, famaedo nifoē andrō
ba famaedo nifaele chōḡoe za-
ngoema'ō. No ōrongo — ba neheḡō 6
sa'ae fœoe ! Ba ja'ami — hadia,
lō fatehe dōdōmi ? No oefarongogō
chōoe zi bohœoe, i'otarai da'e, ni-
bini'ō mege, si lō ōrai ōrongo. Avena
iada'e aloea, ba tenga ba 7
ḡōtō fōna, ba irege da'e, ba lō
nirongœoe, fa bōi ō'wa'ō : Hiza, no
tohōna oe'ila. Lō nirongœoe ba lō 8
ni'ilaoe, lō si teboka dōḡi dalingœoe
fōna ; noa sa oe'ila, ha sambalō si
farōi manō ndra'oeḡo ba no „Sa-

- nawō'' dōimō, i'otarai daloe ninaoe !
 9 Bōrō dōigoe andrō, wa oetaha wō-
 noegoe ; bōrō doeriagoe andrō, wa
 oehōndrōgō, wamaigi ja'oeōgō, fa bōi
 oefakiko'ō. (*Moz. II. 34, 6. F. 43,*
 10 25). Hiza, no oelaoegō ndra'oeōgō,
 ba tenga si mane firō. No oeta-
 ndraigō ndra'oeōgō ba galitō fama-
 kao andrō. (*Fet. I. 1, 7. Fam. 3, 18*).
 11 Bōrō ndra'o, ja'odō mbōrō wolaoe
 ja'ia ! — wa'abōlō wango'aja tōigoe
 andrō ena'ō ! — ba lō oeloeloe ba
 mbō'ō wa'eboea dōigoe andrō. (*F.*
 12 42, 8).
- II. Mifondrongondrongo chōgoe,
 ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ja'ami
 Iraono Gizeraēli, nikaonigoe andrō :
 Ja'odō, ja'odō zi fofōna ba ja'odō
 gōi zafōeria ! (*Moz. II. 3, 14. F. 41,*
 13 4). Tangagoe andre sa atō zolata
 tanō, ba kambōlōgoe zamologō ba-
 noea si ja'wa. Moe'aodo chōra, ba
 14 ahoi so. (*Sin. 39, 9*). Mi'ondrasi,
 ja'ami fefoe, ba mifondrongondro-
 ngo ! Ha niha ba chōra zangomba-
 cha si mane da'ō ? Ni'omasi'ō Je-
 howa andrō zolaoe somasi ia, ba
 Mbabeli andrō ; ja'ia zamatōrō hoe-
 koenia ba Ndrawa Galedaia. (*F.*
 15 45, 1). Ja'o, ja'odō zangoema'ō ba
 ja'o gōi zogaoni ja'ia, ba ja'o zo-
 lohe ja'ia moroi sa ba mofozoe ni-
 16 laoenia oebe'e. Mi'ondrasido, mi-
 fondrongondrongo da'e : I'otarai
 mbōrōta, ba tenga ba zogōmigōmi
 fahoehoeo ndra'odo ; aloea, ba so
 ndra'odō. Ba iada'e, ba no ifa-
 tenge ndra'o So'aja, Jehowa, awō
 17 Gehehania. (*F. 61, 1*). Imane Jehowa,
 sangorifi ja'oeōgō, Ni'amonī'ō Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli andrō : Ja'o, Jehowa,
 Lowalangioe zamahaō ja'oeōgō ba
 zogoena chōoe, samasao ja'oeōgō ba
 18 lala nitōrōoe. Ena'ō ōtōngōni go-
 roisagoe andrō, ba hoelō hohoeo
 nidanō wa'ohahaoe dōdōoe ba
 hoelō ndroeloe nasi wa'atōelēmō.
 19 (*Moz. V. 32, 29. Sin. 81, 14*). Si
 mane ene ena'ō ma'oewoemō ba
 madooe mbotooe andrō, ba si mane

fa'oja 'ngawoea nene. Ba tōira a-
 ndrō, ba lō tetajaigō ba lō teboe-
 noe ba gametahōgoe. (*Moz. I, 22,*
 17).

III. Miheta ami ba Mbabeli 20
 andrō, mi'oloi, mirōi Ndrawa Ge-
 ledaia, mi'a'iki, mi'eboea'ō li ! Mi'-
 ombacha'ō, mitoeriaigō, miforo-
 ngogō, iroegi ba wondrege danō !
 Mimane : No i'orifi genoninia ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo andrō Jehowa ! (*F.*
 52, 11. *Jer. 50, 8. Fam. 18, 4*). Ba 21
 lō owōchi dōdōra, me ifatōrō ira
 ba danō si mate ; ifaloea sa'ae ba
 gara gōra idanō, ifabali gara, fa
 mangle nidanō ! (*Moz. II. 17, 6.*
Moz. IV. 20, 11). Ba zebōea horō, 22
 ba lō fa'ohahaoe dōdō, i'wa'ō Je-
 howa. (*F. 57, 21*).

FAZA 49.

II. (*F. 49-57*). I. Enoni Jehowa
 andrō, nikaoni sangorifi banoeania
 ba haga ba niha baero. II. Fama-
 boe'oe fanga'azōchi banoea Lowala-
 ngi andrō ba fangozaragō ja'ira mo-
 roi ba danō bō'ō fefoe.

I. Mifondrongondrongo chōgoe, 1
 ja'ami hoelo, mibe'e mbōrō dalinga-
 mi, ja'ami soi niha ba zarōoe ! No
 ikaonido Jehowa, i'otarai me sodo ba
 daloe ninagoe ; i'otarai me tabina
 ndra'odo itōtōi dōigoe. Ba no iba- 2
 li'ō si'ōli satarō mbewegoe : ba
 loemō dangania oebini'ō ndra'odo ;
 no ibali'ō ono wana salōsō ndra'-
 odo : no ibini'ō ndra'o ba naha
 nono wana andrō chōnia. (*F. 51, 16.*
Heb. 4, 12. Fam. 1, 16). Ba no ima- 3
 ne chōgoe : Enonigoe ndra'oeōgō,
 ja'oeōgō Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ni'oro-
 ma'ōgoe lachōmigoe andrō. Ba no 4
 oemane : Zajazaja gōlōgoe wa'erege
 dōdōgoe andrō, ba zi lō. boto, ba
 ba zi lō goena ochori gōlōgoe, ba dali
 Jehowa ba lala chōgoe, ba chō Lo-
 walangioe mbalazi hadia loeogoe.
 Ba i'wa'ō sa'ae Jehowa, si no ma- 5
 mali'ō enoninia ja'odo, i'otarai da-
 loe ninagoe, ena'ō oe'oe manga-

- woeli chōnia ma'oevwē Jakobo ba ena'ō te'ozaragō chōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli — ba nifosoemange ndra'ō, wamaigi Jehowa ba no tobali fangabōlōgoe Lowalangigoe andrō. —
- 6 Ba no imane : **Wa enenigee ndra'oegō** ba wanga'azōchi mado ma'oevwē Jakobo andrō, ba no ambō, awō wa ō'ohe mangawoeli ni'orifi andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli; ba andrō oebali'ō haga ba niha baero ndra'oegō, ena'ō iroegi ba wondrege danō fangorifi andrō chōgoe. (*F. 42, 6*).
- 7 Imane Jehowa, sangorifi Iraono Gizeraēli, Ni'amonī'ōra andrō, chō zi lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō fefoe, ni'ogorofi niha bō'ō si no tobali sawoejoe zamatōrō ja'ia : La'ila dania razo ba maoso — la'ila samatōrō, ba latoehi danō, bōrō Jehowa, si lō farōi andrō, bōrō Ni'amonī'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, sanoejoe ja'oegō mege ! Imane na Jehowa : Oefondrondrongo lioe, na ba'wa wa'omasi ba oetolo'ō, na ba'wa wangorifi : ba oerorogō ndra'oegō, ba oebe'e fawoe'oesa li ba mado Gizeraēli ndra'oegō, ena'ō ō'azōchi danō ba ena'ō ōfoeli ba zochō zi no tanō si mate iada'e.
- 9 (*Kor. II. 6, 2*). Ena'ō ōmane ba zi so ba goeroenga : „Mi'ae baero", ba ba zi so ba zogōmigōmi : „Mitaboe ba zohaga" ! Ba zinga lala lasōndra gōra, ba hili fefoe, si no asele mege, mangamanga ira. (*F. 42, 6*). Lō olofo ira ba lō owōchi dōdōra, lō ilimo ira loemōloemō andrō ba lō ihandro ira sino : sahachō tōdō ja'ira andrō sa'ae zolohe tangara ba ihaogō wamasao ba goemboe nidanō ja'ira.
- 11 (*F. 35, 7. Fam. 7, 16*). Ba fefoe hili andrō chōgoe, ba oebali'ō lala, ba nitamba lala andrō chōgoe. (*F. 40, 4*). Ba so dania zi otarai moroi ba zarōoe ba so zi otarai moroi jōoe ba moroi ba gaechoela loe, ba so zi otarai danō Sini.
- 13 II. A'iki, ja'oegō banoea si ja'wa, ba anoenō, ja'oegō tanō, mi'eboe'a'ō li, ja'ami hili, mifarongogō wa'iki ! Irara sa'ae dōdō mbanoeania Jehowa ba ihachōsi tōdō zeboea fama-kao andrō chōnia ! (*F. 44, 23*). Ba 14 imane Siona : „No i'erogō ndra'o Jehowa, no olifoe Zo'aja ndra'odo !”
- 15 **Hadia, olifoe maō ndra alawe nononia** ba mbagi zoesoe, fa lō iha-chōsi tōdō nono matoea si oroi daloenia? Ba he meziwa olifoe ira [nonora], ba lō'ō zoei olifoe ndra'o ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 27, 10*). Hiza ba 16 dete dangagoe no oesoera maedo-maedoe : si lō aefa ba doedoema hōrōgoe gōlimō andrō. No la'ondrasi 17 ono matoea chōoe, ba laheta ira chōoe sanoedoegō ja'oegō, samakiko andrō. Faōga hōrōoe, fachōlō'ō ba 18 faigi ! No la'oweloeli ira fefoe, no la'ondrasi ndra'oegō ! Faja wa no saoeiri ndra'ō, i'wa'ō Jehowa, na lō ōhalō ajaoe ira fefoe, fangehaomō, na lō ōbe'e ajaoe ira, amaedola naja nono nihalō. (*F. 60, 4*). Adoe- 19 doela andrō ba si lō niha sa'ae ba danō andrō chōoe, si no mocfaitoisi, ba ambō dania naha niha [fefoe], ba la'arōoe'ō ira si manga ja'oegō. Lamane na dania ba dōgi dalingaoe 20 ono andrō, ba walō'ono mege : Ambō nahagoe, fonaha ndra'odo, fa oe'ila oebe'e nomogoe ! Ba ōmane 21 dania dōdōoe : Ha niha zi adonogō chōgoe da'ō? — si lō ono sa mege ndra'odo, si lō nga'ōtō, nitibo'ō ba si lō goena ! Ba ha niha zange'eboea chōgoe da'ō? — ha sa ja'odo zi tosai mege, ba he moroi da'ō? Andrō 22 imane So'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, oefaza'wa dangagoe ba niha solohe adoe ba oetaroe'ō mandrera, soroma ba niha baero, fa la'ohe nonooe matoea, niloe'i ba lembe, fa la'angalisigō nonooe alawe, wolohe chōoe. (*F. 11, 12*). Razo sa'ae zolaja - ono 23 chōoe ba fo'omora, fo'omo razo, zamaenoe. Lafalōgoe tooe ira ba danō, wangaloeloe chōoe ba lafelai gawoegawoe, si falemba ba gaheoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō, wa no Jeho-

- wa ndra'odo, si lõ mame'e aila sa-
 24 nõtõna chõnia. (*Sin. 72, 9*). Hadia,
 ta'ila moesõbi ba danga zabolõ ni-
 : raboenia ba hadia, lasõndra wolo
 nitaha zabe'e? (*F. 41, 2. Mat. 12,*
 25 *29*). Imane sa Jehowa : Alacha la-
 sõbi ba danga zabolõ nitahania, ba
 alacha aefa ba danga zabe'e nira-
 boenia, ba ba zi fa'oedoe chõoe
 fa'oedoe ndra'odo, ba ja'o zango-
 26 rifi onooe andrõ. Ba oebe'e õ za-
 malangõgõ ja'oegõ nagolera ba ma-
 boe ira dora oebe'e, timba wema-
 boe toeo ; ba aboto'ba dõdõ niha
 fefoe dania, wa no ja'odo, Jehowa,
 zangorifi ja'oegõ, ba sangefa'õ ja'-
 oegõ, ja'odõ, sabõlõ andrõ ba ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo. (*Fam. 16, 6*). .

FAZA 50.

I. Bõrõ horõra andrõ, wa no te-
 tibo Ndraono Gizerašli andrõ. II.
 Itolo Jehowa genoninia andrõ solo'õ
 linia ba si lõ farõl.

- 1 I. Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa : Heza so
 zoera wangefa andrõ chõ ninami,
 fanibogoe ja'ia? Ba ha niha zosoe-
 gilo chõgoe, ni'amawagoe ja'ami!
 Hiza, si lõ atoelõ andrõ chõmi mbõ-
 rõ, wa te'amawa ami, ba no olalõ-
 wami andrõ mbõrõ, wa tetibo ni-
 2 nami. (*Moz. V. 24, 1*). Hana wa sa-
 mõsa lõ niha, me sodo ; hana wa
 lõ sanema li, me moe'ao ndra'odo?
 Hadia, ambõ sa'ae dangagoe, ba
 wangorifi? ba hadia, lõ fa'abõlõ
 chõgoe, ba wangefa'õ? Hiza, oe'o-
 go'õisi sa'ae nasi, na oehedehe'dõ,
 oebali'õ tanõ si mate mboto nida-
 nõ : obooe bacha gi'a, ba wa lõ
 idanõ, mate ba wa'owõchi dõdõ.
 (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Moz. IV. 11, 23.*
 3 *F. 59, 1*). Oefonoecha mbanoea si
 ja'wa salõ, oebe'e baloebaloenia go-
 nigon. (*Moz. II. 10, 21*).

- 4 II. No ibe'e ohõgoe lela nifahã
 So'aja, Jehowa, ena'õ oe'ila oe'oka-
 foei dõdõ zerege tõdõ hoehoeogoe
 andrõ ; ero mahemoloe isoesoegi
 ndra'odo, ititi dõgi dalingagoe, e-

na'õ oerongo hadia ia, nifamo-
 ndrongo nifahã. (*Mat. 11, 28. Joh.*
 8, 28). So'aja, Jehowa zamokai tõgi 5
 dalingagoe, ba ja'odo, ba lõ si fata-
 ndrodo, lõ nibõdagoe ja'odo. No 6
 oeloeloe hoeleogoe ba zamõzi ja'o,
 ba bo'õgoe ba zanõbi boe dangida-
 ngigoe ; lõ nibini'õgoe bawagoe, ba
 wango'aja ba ba wondrilo. (*Mat.*
 26, 67. *Fil. 2, 8*). Ba no itolodo So'- 7
 aja, Jehowa : ba lõ oe'ila wa'aila.
 Ba andrõ oe'abe'e'õ mbawagoe, fa'-
 abe'e gowe ; oe'ila sa atõ, wa tenga
 si faloecha fa'aila ndra'o. (*Hez. 3,*
 8. 9). No ahatõ zolohe ba lala hoe- 8
 hoeogoe andrõ ! Ha niha zi fasoso
 chõgoe ? Da mafaoma mafa'aso
 ndra'aga ! Ha niha noedoogoe ! Ja-
 moehatõ'õ ia chõgoe ! (*Rom. 8, 33*).
 Hiza, si fa'awõ chõgoe Zo'aja, Je- 9
 howa ! — ha niha atõ zangetoe'õ
 hoekeogoe ? Hiza, ahoi adoedoe ira,
 hoelõ mbaroe [satoea], i'ã ira ha-
 ma ! Ha niha ba chõmi zangata'oe 10
 Jehowa, ba jamoefondrondrongo
 hoehoeo genoninia andrõ : sanõrõ
 lala ba zogõmigõmi, si lõ haga, ba
 ja manõtõna ba dõi Jehowa andrõ,
 ba jamoehalõ fangabe'enia Lowala-
 langinia. Ba ja'ami fefoe, sangeboea 11
 alitõ, sanoenoe soeloe fanoenoe no-
 mo — ba mi'ae bacha ba holahola
 galitõ andrõ ba mifatõfa ami ba
 zoeloe andrõ, nitoenoemi ! Tanga-
 goe andre zamatõrõ chõmi si ma-
 nõ ; ba zafõchõ chõmi mileagõ tooe
 ami ! (*Jer. 17, 4*).

FAZA 51.

I. Ifoeli itaroe'õ Ziona andrõ, si
 no adoedoe, Jehowa. II. Si mane
 fangefa'õnia banoenania ba danõ Mi-
 seraji fõna, si manõ gõi wangefa'õ-
 nia ja'ira dania ba danga zamakao
 ja'ira. III. Osi mako wõnoe andrõ,
 nibadoera, ba ifabadegõ sa'ae ba
 nemalira.

- I. Mifondrondrongo chõgoe, ja'a- 1
 mi solohi fa'atoelõ, ja'ami sangaloei
 Jehowa ! Mifaigi gowe andrõ, bõrõ-

tami ba wanoto ja'ami mege ba
bawa mba'a andrō ba nichao ja'a-
2 mi! (*Jes. 48, 1*). Mitōngōni [doeami]
Aberahamo andrō, foeroegōmi ba
[awemi] Sara, sadono ja'ami; ha
sa samōsa ia, me oekaoni ia, ba no
oefahowoe'ō ia, ba no ato oebe'e!
3 (*Moz. I. 12, 1*). Irara sa'ae Ziona
Jehowa, irara fefoe gadoedocla chō-
ra : ibali'ō tanō omasiō danō si mate
andrō chōra, ba si lō hadia ia zaoeri
mege, ba ibali'ō kaboe Jehowa.
Fa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'omoeso
dōdō zi faloecha ita ba da'ō, fanga-
4 ndrō saoha gōlō ba fanoenō, seboea
li. (*Moz. I. 2, 8. F. 40, 1*). Mifo-
ndrongondrongo chōgoe ja'ami ba-
noeagoe, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami,
ja'ami niha chōgoe! Me i'otarai
ndra'o famahaō, awō hoekoe andrō
5 chōgoe, haga ba niha baero. No
ahatō wa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, i'o-
gomoezaō aloea wangorifi andrō
chōgoe ba tangagoe andre zangoe-
hoekoe niha baero. Manōtōna chō-
goe hoelo misa, ladōnadōna nilaoe
6 dangagoe. (*F. 42, 4*). Mifaōga hō-
rōmi mija'wa ba mbanoea si ja'wa
ba mifaigi tooe danō : taja sa da-
nia mbanoea si ja'wa, si mane simbo,
ba tanō, ba adoedoc, si mane baroe
[satoea], ba sowanoea ja'wa, ba mate
tooe, fa'amate ndri mbōhō; ba fa-
ngorifi andrō chōgoe, ba si lō aetoe
ba fa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, ba si lō
teboelō. (*Sin. 102, 27. Mat. 24, 35*).
7 Mifondrongondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami si
no mangila satoelō, ja'ogō banoea
si so ba dōdō oroisia andrō chōgoe:
bōi ata'oe ami, na la'o'aja ami niha.
ba bōi tokea ami, na latandra'waisi
8 ami. (*Sin. 37, 31. Mat. 10, 28*). I'ā
sa dania ira hama, hoelō noecha
ba ifemanga mbaroe loeo ira tea-
tea : ba fa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, ba
si lō aetoe, ba fangorifi chōgoe, ba
iregi wondrege ma'owoe mitooe.
(*F. 50, 9*).

9 II. Faoso ba, faoso ba! Olohoeni
ndra'ogō fa'abōlō, ja'ogō tanga

Jehowa andrō! Faoso, si mane ba
gōtō fōna, ba nga'ōtō me fōna si-
bai! Hadia, tenga ja'ogō zi d'ōtō
Rachaba [Miseraji] andrō, tenga
ja'ogō zangahandro oelō naga a-
andrō? (*Job. 26, 13. Sin. 74, 13. F.*
30, 7. Hez. 29, 3). Hadia, tenga ja-
10 ogō zi ogo'ōisi asi, asi andrō, si no
eboea? sombali'ō lala niha tojo nasi,
ena'ō la'ila latōrō n'orifi andrō?
(*Moz. II. 14, 21*). Mangawoeli n'orifi
11 Jehowa andrō, manoenōnoenō ira
wangawoeli ba Ziona Fa'omoeso
dōdō si lō aetoe ja'wara; faloecha
ira wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'iki;
ba fa'aboe dōdō ba fangarōngarō,
ba no taja! (*F. 35, 10*). Ja'o, ja'odō
12 zondrara tōdōmi! Ha niha ndra'oe-
gō, wa d'ata'oei ena'ō niha, si mate
dania, ba ono niha, sariri dania,
hoelō ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 118, 6. F. 40,*
6. Fet. I. 1, 24). Awō wa olifoe'ō
13 Jehowa, sombōi ja'ogō, samologō
banoea si ja'wa ba solata tanō, wa
fadoro ma'ōma'ōchō manizinizi ndra-
ogō ba wōnoe zamakao [ja'ogō]
andrō, hoelō na sangaloei famakiko
ja'ogō? Ba heza so iadae wōnoe
zamakao andrō? (*F. 40, 22*). Lō ara,
14 ba tetoto'ō wesoe zi no tekōrōboe
andrō, lō mate ia welalō ba goho-
koho ba tenga sambō ō ia —. Me
15 si ndroehoe Lowalangioe ndra'odo,
ja'odo Jehowa, samodoeloe asi, fa-
moe'ogoe ndroeloenia : Jehowa nga-
hōnō dōinia! (*Job. 26, 12. Jer. 31,*
35). Ba no oebe'e ba mbewoe da-
16 roma ligoe ba ba loemō dangagoe
oebini'ō ndra'ogō, ba warnologō
banoea si ja'wa ba ba wolata tanō
[zamoewa tō] ba ba wangoema'ō ba
mbanoea Ziona : Banoeagoe ami!
(*F. 49, 2*).

III. Faoso ba, faoso ba! Faza- 17
wā'ō, ja'ogō banoea Jeroezalema,
si no mamadoe ōsi mako wōnoe
andrō, nitema ba danga Jehowa :
no ōbadoe nōsi dalosoe mako andrō,
salimboeanō ita, no ōsowo. (*Sin.*
60, 5; 75, 9. Jer. 25, 15). Ba samōsa 18

- lõ samasao ja'ia iraono andrõ, si no toembœ chõnia, samõsa lõ solohe tangania, iraono andrõ ni'e-
 19 eboeania. Doea balõ zi no gõna ndra'œgõ — ha niha zahachõ tõdõ ja'œgõ? Fanoedœgõ, awõ worasa, ba fa'ololo, awõ mbawa zi'õli; he oewisa wondrara tõdõœ? (*F. 47, 9*).
 20 No tegaõlõ tooe nono matoea chõœ, mabœ, ba zinga newali fefœ, hoelõ mbõhõ ba goe'õ, no mabœ ira fõnoe Jehowa andrõ, fanegœ Lowalangie-
 21 ngioe. (*Ngen. Jer. 2, 41*). Andrõ fondrondrongo da'e, ja'œgõ seboea famakao, si no mabœ, ba tenga
 22 si mabœ toœ! Da'õ ni'wa'õ Zo'aja ja'œgõ, Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrõ, solohe ba wa'atoelõ hoehoeo mbanoenia: Hiza, nõ oeheta ba dangœ mako zalimboeanõ niha, talosœ mako wõnoegœ andrõ —
 23 alacha lõ õbadoe sa'ae. Ba oebe'e ba danga zamakao ja'œgõ andrõ, sangoema'õ chõœ: Faõndrõ'õ, ena'õ matõrõ hoeloemõ! — ba tobali õbali'õ tanõ toœ, õbali'õ lala hoe-loemõ, lala zanõrõ ja'ia. (*F. 49, 26*).

FAZA 52.

I. Famaroœ tõdõ mbanoea Ziona, ena'õ omoeso dõdõ, me no moe'ombacha'õ chõra wangorifi andrõ. II. Fa'asala'wa genonõ Lowalangi andrõ ba fa'anoemanania gõi.

- 1 I. Faoso, ja'œgõ banoea Ziona, faoso ba! Olembe wa'abõlõ! Onœcha mbarœ ba walõ'wa andrõ chõœ, ja'œgõ Jeroezalema, banoea ni'amoni'õ andrõ! Lõ'õ sa'ae ihoendragõ golajamamõ si lõ moeboto
 2 ba he si so da'i. (*F. 51, 17*). Anotogõ gawoegawœ andrõ, si no falemba chõœ; faza'wa'õ, dadao, ja'œgõ Jeroezalema. Heta wesœ andrõ ba mbagioe, ja'œgõ ono
 3 Ziona alawe, nira'œ mege! Imane sa Jehowa: No moe'amawa ami lõ bõli, ba nihõli gõi ami, lõ hõli.
 4 Da'õ sa ni'wa'õ Jehowa: Ba danõ Miseraji noemalõ misi toœ mba-
 noeagœ fõna, fa si fatewoe ira ba da'õ, ba Dawa Asiria andrõ, ba no lafakao ira lõ soelõ. (*Moz. I. 46, 6. Raz. II. 17, 3*). Ba iada'e, ba hadia
 5 nihalõgœ ba da'e, i'wa'õ Jehowa, me no la'oloi'õ manõ mbanoegœ andrõ lõ bõli? Faja'wa zamatõrõ ja'ira, i'wa'õ Jehowa, ba te'o'aja dõigœ lõ mamalõmalõ, ma'õma'õ-
 6 chõ. (*Rom. 2, 24*). Andrõ ja aboto ba dõdõ mbanoegœ andrõ dõigœ, ja aboto ba dõdõra, na loeo da'õ, wa no ja'odo zangoema'õ: Ja'e
 7 ndra'o! Ha lõ omasiõ ba hili gahe zanoeriaigõ fa'omoeso dõdõ, sango-
 8 mbacha fa'atoelõ, solohe toeria somoeso dõdõ, sangombacha fangorifi, sangoema'õ ba mbanoea Ziona andrõ: „Razo Lowalangioe andrõ!”
 9 (*F. 40, 9. Nach. 2, 1. Rom. 10, 15*). Fondrondrongo, moe'ao zanaro andrõ chõœ, dozi ira ma'iki, me i'ila hõrõra wangawœli Jehowa ba Zi-
 10 ona, anehe ira. (*Hez. 3, 17*). Mi'a'ki, ja'ami adoedoela Jeroezalema, dozi, mifarongogõ; irara sa'ae dõdõ mbanoenia Jehowa, i'orifi Jeroezalema! Isa'i'õ da'io mbarœ Jehowa ba
 11 da'ionia ni'amoni'õ andrõ, ba zanehe niha baero andrõ, fefœ; ba la'ila dania wangorifi andrõ chõ Lowalangi dozi fondrege danõ!
 12 (*Sin. 98, 2. Loek. 3, 6*). Milabœ, mīlabœ! miheta ami ba da'õ! Bõi mihabaja hadia ia zi ta'oenõ! Miheta ami chõra! Mihaogõ ami, ja'ami solohe fakake andrõ chõ Jehowa!
 13 (*F. 48, 20. Kor. II. 6, 17*). Tenga sa sida'idai ami, wangeheta ja'ami, ba tenga soloi ami wofanõ; mowaõwaõ sa'ae fõnami Jehowa ba moroi foerimi Lowalangi
 14 Ndraono Gizeraçli. (*Moz. II. 13, 21*).
 15 II. Hiza, mofozœ wolaoe ge nonigœ andrõ: sanõi dania ia, sala'wa ia, ja'wa sibai! Si mane fa'a-
 16 tobali dõdõ zato mege chõœ — wa'atobali mege nga'œœ, tenga famaedo niha sa'ae wamaigida, ba

tenga sa'ae nga'oe nono niha
nga'oenia andrō —, (*Joh. 19, 5*),
15 si manō dania, wa ato zi tokea
soi niha ibe'e; bōrō ia dania, wa
so raso si lō hedehe, me la'ila
zi lō moerai moetoenō chōra ba
me larongo zi lō moerai moerongo
ba chōra. (*Moz. 11, 24, 8. Rom. 15,*
21).

FAZA 53.

I. Fama'ele'ō famakao Mesia andrō, salahi niha. II. Loealea nitō-
rōnia andrō, si so lachōmi.

1 I. Ba ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō
ba ni'ombacha'ō chōda, ba tanga
Jehowa andrō — ba ha chō tefa'e-
2 le'ō! (*Joh. 12, 38. Rom. 10, 16*). No
manōi ia, fōnania, hoelō lewiō,
hoelō lewiō ba ō'a, moroi ba danō
si no okōlikōli. Lō fonga'oe ba
lō famoadoe, fa tafaigi ena'ō ia,
ba tenga omasiō, wamaigida ja'ia.
3 F. 11, 1). Ni'ositengagō ia ba ni'e-
rogō niha bō'ō; niha si no fahōna
fa'afōchō ba si no to'ōlō ba wōchō.
Ni'ositengagō ia, irege labaloegō
mbawara fōnania ba fa lō ba dō-
dōda ia. (*Sin. 22, 7. Mar. 9, 12*).
4 Ba fōchōda niloe'inia ba no iha-
re'ō chōnia zafōchō chōda; ba ba
dōdōda, ba ni'otoe'ō ia, nibōzibōzi
Lowalangi ba nifakao. (*Mat. 8, 17.*
5 *Joh. 1, 29*). Ba no lalōda sa mbōrō,
wa tefasocho ia, ba horōda mbōrō,
wa terasa ia. Ja'ia zoloe'i hoekoe,
ena'ō sohaheae tōdō ita, ba moroi
ba zochonia, wa no dōhō wōchōda.
(*Rom. 4, 25. Kor. I. 15, 3. Fet. I. 2,*
6 *24*). Dozi ita, ba no eloengoe, hoelō
mbiribiri, ha lalania ni'ila zamō-
sana; ba no ihare'ō chōnia Jeho-
7 wa horōda, dozi ita. Nifakao ia,
he ō'a'ae ikōwō ia ba itaha ba lō
hedehedenia, hoelō nono mbiribiri
ni'ōhe ba wanaba, ba hoelō zigelo
mbiribiri, si lō hedehe ba danga
zogoeti boenia, si manō gōi wa lō
hedehedenia. (*Mat. 26, 63. Hal. zin.*
8, 32. 33).

II. Famoenoenia wamakao andrō 8
ba hoekoe andrō, ba ha niha ba zi
faendronga chōnia andrō zame'e ba
dōdō, wa no olalōwa niwada andrō
mbōrō, wa tetibo ia moroi ba danō
niha saocri, wa gōna famoenoe ia?
Ba ngai zebōea horō labe'e lewa- 9
tōnia ba ba ngai zolae si lō sōchi,
me no mate ia, he ō'a'ae lō nifa-
zōchinia si lō sōchi ba he ō'a'ae lō
falimosa ba mbwenia. (*Mat. 27, 57.*
10 *Joh. I. 3, 3. Fet. I. 2, 22*). Ba no
omasi Jehowa ifoe'oe, ifōfōchō. Na
no ibe'e soemange fameta horō no-
sonia, ba i'ila nga'ōtō, anaoe noso-
nia, ba mofozoe ba dangania zomasi
Jehowa. (*Mat. 20, 28. Kor. II. 5, 21*).
Bōrō wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, wa 11
i'ila dania zahono dōdōnia. Ba
wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō, ba
ato dania zi faloecha fangatoelō,
ibe'e enonigoe satoelō andrō, ba la-
lōrā andrō, ba ja'ia zoloe'i. (*Kor. I.*
12 *I. 30. Fil. 3, 9*). Andrō oeb'e dāna
chōnia ba zato andrō, ba ja'ia za-
maosa ba zato ahoeloea ba wanoe-
wō, bōli gōlōnia, me no ibe'e ni'e-
toe'ō nosonia ba me no tebe'e awō
zolalō ia, lō lai wa no iloe'i horō
sato andrō, awō wa no mangandrō
ia salahi zolalō. (*Mar. 15, 20. Loek.*
23, 34).

FAZA 54.

I. Ifoeli fawoe'oe li Jehowa ba
Ndraono Gizera'eli, fa'ebōea dōdō.
II. Edōna ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona, ba
wa'atoelō.

I. Owōeawōea'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō 1
si lō ono, si lō irai madono! A'iki
ba laoe liwaliwa, ja'oegō si lō irai
afōchō hoeloe! Noa sa'ae oja nono
matoea chō zi lō awō'awō, moroi
ba zi no moehalō danga, i'wa'ō Je-
howa. (*F. 49, 20. Gal. 4, 27*). Ebolo'ō 2
naha noseoe, alacha ebolo sibai zagō
nahiae andrō, labe'e; bōi tena'wa!
Ana'oe'ō gasōnia, aro'ō wanaroe'ō!
(*F. 33, 20*). Ōfa'ese sa dania ndra'-
3 oegō, ba gambōlō ba ba gabera:

- Labe'e dania barō mbawara soi [bō'ō] ma'owemō andrō ba lafoeli lafo'ōsi mbanoea si lō niha sa'ae.
- 4 Bōi boesi dōdōoe, tenga nibe'e ba zi lō boto ndra'oegō, ba bōi aila'ō, tenga sa safoesi bawa ndra'oegō dania. Olifoe'ō sa'ae dania wa'ailaoc andrō, me ono alawe na ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōoe wa'ailamō andrō, me lacha mbanoea ndra'oegō.
- 5 (Hec. 16, 8). Fo'omooe sa'ae zombōi ja'oegō andrō: Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia; ba sangorifi ja'oegō Ni'amo-ni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō: Lowalangi zi sagōrō oeli danō dōinia.
- 6 (F. 62, 5). Noa sa ikaoni ndra'oegō Jehowa, amaedola ndra alawe ni'e-rogō mege ba si no aboe sibai tō-dō; ba si bohoe moehalō —, ba hadia, ni'erogō da'ō? iwa'ō Lowa-langi. Dcehoe, no oe'erogō ndra'oegō, si lō ararā, ba oe'eboea'ō wa'a-hachō dōdōgōe, wangahatō'ō ja'oegō chōgōe. Me tesao wōnoegōe, ba no oebini'ō mbawagoe chōoe, si lō ararā, ba oefoeli oehachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, fa'eboea dōdō si lō aetoe, iwa'ō sangorifi ja'oegō andrō, Jeho-
- 9 wa. Timba wa'anōnō danō idanō andrō, me loeo Noachi, chōgōe da'ō: si mane fahōlesagoe andrō, wa lō tola ifoeli inōnōi danō idanō andrō chō Noachi, si manō wahōlesagoe, wa lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo chōoe, awō wa lō'ō sa'ae oetogoe'ō. (Moz. I. 9, 11). Alacha sa'ae aroeroe hili ba alacha mangiwa hilihili, ba lō'ō sa teboelō chōoe wa'eboea dōdōgōe ba tebai mangiwa wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, iwa'ō sahachō tōdō chōoe, Jehowa andrō. (Hec. 37, 26).
- 11 II. He ja'oegō saboe tōdō, ni-faheoe nangi, si lō fonderara tōdō! Hiza, oebe'e latalatamō weremata manika ba oefotojo ndra'oegō fere-mata nila. (Fam. 21, 19). Ba jasia oebe'e mboemboegōlimō ba bawa gōlimō, ba feremata ita, ba fefoe gowe nalamō andrō, ba batoe indra'indra.
- 13 Ba onooe fefoe, ba nifahaō Jeho-

wa; eboea wa'ohahaoe dōdō no-nooe andrō. (F. 60, 17. Jer. 31, 34. Joh. 6, 45). Fa'atoelō dania latala-tamō, fangarō; ja arōoe chōoe wa-makao! alacha lō ata'oe'ō, ba ja arōoe gameta'oeō, lō'ō sa ihatō'ō ia chōoe. Ba na so zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ma'ifoe tenga nilaoc dō-dōgōe: gofoe ha niha zi fasōndra chōoe, ba si tekiko! Hiza, ja'o zombōi siamboe andrō, si doeroe-doeroe'ō si'ōli ba galitō, samazōchi fangōna, necheneche dangania; ja'o gōi zombōi samakiko, ba wamoeoe ja'ia. Fefoe wangōna, nibago ba wamakiko ja'oegō, ba si lō boto ba dozi lela si fa'oedoe chōoe, ha-dia ia hoehoeo, ba ō'ila ōla'wa. Da'ō dāna chō genoni Jehowa andrō, awō wangatoelō andrō, si faloecha ira chōgōe, iwa'ō Jehowa!

FAZA 55.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ba wangai fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. II. Mofozoe nichoi dōdō Lowalangi ba wangorifi niha.

I. He ja'ami, sowōchi tōdō, fefoe, mi'ondrasi nidanō! Ba ja'ami si lō balazo, mi'aine mi'ōli mbōra ba mi'a! Mi'aine, mi'ōli mbōra, ba agoe ba soesoe, saoha gōlō! (Joh. 7, 37. Fam. 22, 17). Hana wa edōna mitoelo gana'a, bōli zi tenga ō, ba ōlōmi, ba zi tebai aboeso ami? Ba mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ba mi-sōndra ōmi zi sōchi ba mōi fango-kafoe dōdōmi zatabō. Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba mi'ondrasi ndra'odo! Mifondrondrongo, ena'ō tedoe no-somi! Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chōmi, si lō teboelō: — fa'eboea dōdōgōe andrō chō doeami Dawido, si tebai awoe'a! Hiza, no oebe'e samadoe-hoe'ō ia, ba niha baero sala'wa ba samatōrō soi niha. (Fam. 1, 5). Hiza, ōkaoni dania soi si lō ōrai mila, ba la'ondrasi ndra'oegō niha si lō irai fa'ila li chōoe. Bōrō Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, Ni'a-

moni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō,
me no ifolachōmi ndra'oegō. (*Mat.*
4, 16. *Rom.* 10, 20). Mi'aloēi Jehowa,
fatoea i'oro'ō ia, mi'angarōfi li ia,
fatoea ahatō ia. (*Mat.* 7, 7). Se-
boea horō, ba jamoerōi lalania a-
ndrō, ba si lō atoelō ba jamoebō-
hōli nichoi dōdōnia, jamoefoeli ia
chō Jehowa, ba ihachōsi tōdō; ba
chō Lowalangida, sangōhōna dania
fame'e aefa horōnia. (*Sin.* 130, 7.
Hez. 18, 27; 33, 19).

8 II. Me no imane Jehowa : Bō'ō
gera'eragoe ba bō'ō gera'erami,
bō'ō lalami ba bō'ō lalagoe. (*Rom.*
11, 33). Fa'ala'wa mbanoea si ja'wa
ja'wa danō wa'ala'wa lalagoe moroi
ba lalami, ba si manō wa'ala'wa
gera'eragoe, moroi ba gera'erami.
10 Hoelō deoe andrō, si otarai mba-
noea si ja'wa ba si lō mangawoeli
ba da'ō, — na lō nibasōinia tanō, fa-
ngatabō zinanō, na lō nibe'enia aeri
zinanō wangsagō tanōmō ba wa-
narae ba balazo, ni'ā —, si manō
daroma ligoe andrō, si otarai mba-
wagoe : lō mangawoeli chōgoe lō
boto, atō na no mofozoe zomasido
ibe'e ba na no ifaloea ba nifa'e-
he'ōgoe ja'ia! Fa'omoeso dōdō sa
chōmi ba wofanō ba tefasao ami,
lō hadia ia. Ma'iki hili ba hilihili
fōnami, eboea li, ba molaoe tatawō
fefoc hogoe geoe ba mbenoea.
(*Nga'ot.* 16, 33. *Sin.* 96, 12; 98, 8.
13 *F.* 48, 20). Aeri sa'ae ndroeria sa-
lahi manaze, ba salahi lato, ba ma-
limbi. Ba tobali fangeboea dōi Je-
howa, tandra si lō teboelō, si tebai
mate.

FAZA 56.

I. Niha baero, solo'ō oroisa, ba
tefolala gōi ba nomo Jehowa andrō.

II. Fanegoe sanaro Iraono Gizeraēli
andrō, si no aoe'a.

1 I. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa : Mitōrō
lala ba milaoe zatoelō. Lō ara tō,
ba so wangorifi andrō chōgoe ba
tefa'ele'ō wa'atoelō andrō chōgoe.

(*Sin.* 82, 3. *Mat.* 3, 2). Ja ahowoe
niha solo'ō da'e ba ono niha, si lō
mamōhōli : samaigi fa bōi telaoe
zalacha ba loeo sabato, ba sanaha
tangania, fa bōi ibabaja si lō sō-
chi! (*Moz.* 11, 20, 8. *Jer.* 17, 21).
Ba niha bō'ō andrō, si olembai Je-
howa, ba bōi jamoe'wa'ō tōdōnia :
Lō zi lō itibo'ō ndra'o banoeania
Jehowa! ba nichai andrō, ba bōi
jamoe'wa'ō : Hiza, tōla geoe si no
mate ndra'odo! Da'ō sa'ae ni'wa'ō
Jehowa : Nichai andrō, si amoni'ō
leo sabato andrō chōgoe ba sang-
loei somasi ndra'o ba si lō mamō-
hōi fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe,
(*Fam.* 1, 5), ba oefoharefa ba go-
sali chōgoe ba jomo' ba mbanoea-
goe, ba oefotōi, si sōchi moroi ba
nono matoea bā moroi ba nono
alawe : tōi si lō teboelō ba si tebai
mate'oebe'e ba zamōsanā. Ba niha
bō'ō andrō, si olembai Jehowa, ba
wangai halōwōnia ba ba wangoma-
si'ō tōi Jehowa, ba we'amōi enoni-
nia : dozi si lō mame'e tekiko loeo
sabato ba si lō mamōhōi fawoe'oesa
li andrō chōgoe, (*Ejes.* 2, 11–22),
ba oe'oe mangawoeli ba hili ni'a-
moni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba omoeso
dōdōra ba nomo wangandrō andrō
chōgoe oebe'e : somasido dania zoe-
mange nitoenoe ba soemange nita-
ba, chōra, ba naha wame'e soema-
nge andrō chōgoe; omo wangandrō
ba niha fefoe sa dōi nomogoe andrō
dania. (*Mat.* 21, 13).

II. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa,
sangozaragō sizaewe Iraono Gize-
raēli : Oetohoegō na wangozaragō,
ni'oroedoegō ba ni'ozaragō andrō. (*F.*
11, 12. *Joh.* 10, 16). Mi'owoeloi ami,
ja'ami saliwaliwa ba mbenoea, mi'ai-
ne, ba wenuanga, ja'ami oetoe ndroe'-
oe barō gatoea! (*F.* 43, 20). Sanaro
andrō chōra, ba no aoe'a, dozi ira,
ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō : no fadoro
asoe si lō lili, si tebai moekaoe;
no lafadōlō ira tooe, mangifingifi,
alaoelaoe hōrō. Ba asoe andrō, ba

- sanani, tebai aboeso, — ba ja'ira andrō, koebalo andrō, ba tebai la-be'e mbōrō dalingara. Itōrō lalania zamōsana, dozi lafaigi heza lasōndra harera, no fagōlōgōlō. (*Jer. 6, 13; 8, 10*). [Lamane]: „Mitaboe, da'oe-halō nagoe ba tabadoo zi maboe ita. Ba si mane ma'ōchō gōi mahe-moloe, niforege!”

FAZA 57.

- I. Fanegoe Iraono Gizerašili ba wame'e adoe andrō. II. Ba zangi-de'ide'ō ja'ia tefaboe'oe wa'ohahae dōdō, ba chō zeboea horō, ba lō fa'ohahae dōdō.
- 1 I. Tekiko zatoelō tōdō, ba lō sabce tōdō ba da'ō. Mate manō zadōlō tōdō, ba lō sanōngōni, wa no bōrō walōsōcht andrō, ba niha, wa mate manō zatoelō tōdō. (*Sin. 12, 2. Mich. 7, 2*). Ohahae dōdōnia we'amōi barō danō: mōrō ira ba doefera, ja'ira si no manōrō lala sadōlō. (*F. 26, 20. Fam. 14, 13*). Ba ja'ami, ba mi'ae ba da'e, ja'ami ono zeboea elemoe ira alawe, ja'ami nga'ōtō zohorō; sabao ninami. (*Hez. 16, 12 b. t.*). Ha niha atō ni'igi'igi'ō-mi? Ha chō mifaboka mbawami, ha chō mi'oro'ō lela? Hadia, tenga ono si no fabali chō namara ami, nga'ōtō walimosa andrō? (*Job. 16, 10. Sin. 35, 21*). Si no abao ba mbōrō ndroeria, barō geoe soboele fefoe; sanaba bagi nonora ba ndraso, ba ba dōgi narō gara misa. (*R9z. II. 16, 4*). No ōhalō chōoe ōsa gara salōsō ba ndraso, ja'ia nitoejoemō tana chōoe! No ōfadocwa chōnia zoemange nibadoe, no ōbe'e zoemange ni'ā.
- 7 Hadia, octehe da'ō? Ba zoezoe hili seboea ba sala'wa ōbe'e wōrō-mamō: ba da'ō gōi mōi'ō ja'wa, ba wanaba socmange. Ba gero lagō mbawandroehō ba ba zi tambai gehomo ōbe'e dandra andrō chōoe, noa sa ōheta gambalamō, wangerogō ja'odo, mōrō'ō ba doefoe, ōbologō, mamagōlō ndra'ocgō chō-
- ra: omasi'ō na mōrō ira ba ngaioe, ōfaigi zogawi tanga ja'ocgō. No mōi'ō chō razo andrō, no ō'he wanicha, oja ōfake dalocedae nigoelē'ō, ba iroegi ba zarōoe ōfa-tenge zinengeoe, iroegi zabacha si tooe, ba mbanoea tooe. Ba wa'a-sese wangōrōngōrō andrō erege dō-dōoe, ba lō'ō sa ō'wa'ō: Oebato! Tenga si mate na dangae, ō'ila, ba ichamō na fa'abōlōoe. (*Fam. 3, 17*). Ha niha atō zaila'ō, ha niha zata'oe ndra'ocgō, wa si falimo ndra'ocgō, wa olifoe'ō ndra'odo, wa lō ba dōdōoe sa'ae ja'ō? Tenga si manō: me lō hedehedegoe, si no ararā, — andrō wa lō'ō sa'ae ō'ata'oei ndra'odo! (*F. 42, 14*). Da'oe farongogō wa'atoelō andrō chōoe, ba nilaeomō andrō, — ba si lō goena chōoe. Na nangarōnga-rō'ō, ba ndramoe'orifi'ō nihōnamō andrō [adoe andrō]: ba ahori hoemombo ba nangi, i'oloi'ō oho. Ba si sa'wa ja'odo, ba chōnia danō, chōnia hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chō-goe! (*Sin. 37, 9–11. Mat. 5, 5*).
- II. Ba andrō imane: Mifolala, mifolala! Mihaogō lalā! Miheta zi fatimba ba lala mbanoeagoe andrō! (*F. 62, 10. Mat. 3, 3*). Da'ō sa ni-
wa'ō zala'wa andrō, seboea lachōmi, si lō teboelō ba dadaoma zala'wa, sotōi „Ni'amoni'ō,” [imane]: Ba zala'wa ja'wa so nahiagoe ba ni'amoni'ō ndra'ō, ba ba si no arasa tōdō ba si lō faja'wasa dōdō, ba oedoe'ō wangerifi zi lō faja'wasa dōdō ba oeoeli oe'orifi dōdō zi no arasa! (*Sin. 51, 19; 113, 5. F. 6, 3; 61, 1. Fam. 4, 8*). Tenga si lō mamalō-malō watahisagoe ba tenga si lō aetoe wōnōgeoc, ariri sa ena'ō fū-nagoe gehehara, awō noso andrō, niwōwōigō (*Sin. 103, 9*). Bōrō la-lōnia andrō, fa'omasinia gana'a, wa no mofōnoe ndra'ō, ba no oe'otoe'ō ia; no oebini'ō ndra'ō ba sofōnoe ndra'ō, ba no i'erogō [ndra'ō], itōrō lala somasi ia. No oe'ila lalania 18

- andrō, ba edōna ndra'o oe'orifi ia; oe'ohe dangania ba oerara dōdōnia, tōdō zaboe tōdō andrō chōnia.
- 19 Ja'ia sangasogō boeaboea mbewe: „Fa'ohahaoe dōdō, fa'ohahaoe dōdō, he ba zahatō ba he ba zarōoe,” i'wa'ō Jehowa, „ba oe'orifi ira.” (Hes. 2, 17). Ba seboea horō andrō, ba no hoelō nasi seboea doeloe, tebai sa'ae ahono, ba iohe'ohe mijawa dai mba ba solotoe doeloenia andrō.
- 21 Ba zeboea horō, ba lō fa'ohahaoe dōdō, i'wa'ō Lowalangigoe. (F. 48, 22).

FAZA 58.

Faosatō III. (F. 58-66). I. Fane goe famini tōdō andrō. II. Ha ba wa'atoelō dōdō si ndroehoendrohoe ba ba wa'omasi nawō tesōndra wangorifi ba howoehowoe.

- 1 I. Ao, forege; bōi bato! Eboea'ō lioe, amaedola li dorofe, si terongo ba zarōoe; ombacha'ō ba mbanoeagoe larōra, ba ba ma'oeowoe Jakobo farongogō horōra? Ba lazofoezofoe zoei ligoe, bongi ma'ōchō, omasi ira la'ila lala andrō chōgoe! Si mane banoea si no molaoe satoelō ba si lō irai mondrōi lala Lowalangira andrō: la'andrō chōgoe oe'a-toelō'ō wangetoe'ō hoekoe, omasi ira na to'ele, Lowalangi. [Lamane]:
- 3 „Hana wa mamoni ba gō ndra'aga, ba lō ō'ila, ba hana wa mafakao ndra'aga, ba lō sanehe ndra'oegō?” Ba na loeo mamoni ami, ba mihalōhalō gōi halōwōmi, ba mifakao zohalōwō chōmi, fefoe!
- 4 Ba wasosota ba ba wagoegoeasa aeohoe wamonimi andrō, ba ba wabagosa; famonimi ma'ōchō, ba tenga ena'ō tefondrondrongo si jawā wangandrōmi andrō. Hadia, si manō maō wamoni somasi ndra'o: na ifakao ia niha ma'ōchō? na ikaōndrō ia, hoelō kōlōjōmō ba na i'anoefo goni ba awoe — hadia da'ō ōfotōi famoni, da'ō ōfotōi loeo somasi Jehowa? (Sach. 7, 5. Mat. 6, 16).

II. Hadia, tenga da'ō wamoni 6 somasi ndra'o: na latoto'ō wesoe zi lō horō ba na laboeroesi mbōbō galo mbagi andrō, na la'efa'ō nifakao ba na larasa galo mbagi, fefoe? Ena'ō ōfosasi gōoe ba zolofo ba 7 ena'ō ō'ohe jomo chōoe zi noemana, si lō nahia; na ō'ila zi lō baloeba-loe, ba ena'ō na ōfonoecha, ba fa bōi ō'erogō wōfō nōsioe? (Hes. 18, 7. Mat. 25, 35. Jak. 1, 27). Avena 8 dania toemboe haga chōoe si mane fa'atoemboe zi moloeo, ba mangaōsō wa'adōhō wōchōoe; mowaōwaō fōnaoe wa'atoelōmō, ba lachōmi Jehowa moroi foerioe ba lala. (Sin. 37, 6; 97, 11; 112, 4. F. 32, 12). Ba 9 moe'ao ndra'oegō ba itema lioe Jehowa; ō'angarōfi li ia, ba imane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Na ōbato wangōhōndrōgō awōoe, na lō'ō sa'ae ōtoetoeroe niha, ba na ōbato wanandra-waisi awōoe. Na ōbe'e ba zolofo 10 mbalazooe [somasi'ō] ba na ōrara dōdō zeboea famakao, ba hoemaga haga andrō chōoe ba zogōmigōmi, ba hoelō haga ba zi laloeo zogōmigōmi andrō chōoe dania. Ba lō 11 ibato wamasao ja'oegō Jehowa; i'aboesoi'ō ndra'oegō ba danō si no okōlikōli, i'abe'e'ō dōlaoe. Ba tobali hoelō kaboe nihaogō famatorō idanō ndra'oegō, hoelō goemboe, si lō aetoe idanō. Ba awōoe andrō, ba 12 la'otomosi zoei gadoedoela andrō, si no ararā; dajadaja ba gōtō fōna ōfoeli ōfa'anō. Ba labe'e tōimō „Zangazōchi sadoedoe”, ba „Sangehao lala, ena'ō ta'ila ta'igō da'ō.” (F. 61, 4). Na lō ōlaoe zalacha ba zaba- 13 to, fa bōi ōhalō halōwōoe, ba lioe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe; na ōbe'e tōi zabato „omasio” ba tōi loeo ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Jehowa „nifosoemange” ba na ōfosoemange ia, fa bōi ōhalō halōwōoe ba fa bōi ōlaoe nilaoemō, awō deatea mbewe andrō. — Ba tobali omasiō chōoe 14 Jehowa, ba oefatōrō ndra'oegō ba zohili tanō, ba oebe'e ōoe dāna chō

woeroegōmō Jakobo andrō. Hiza, no taroma li Jehowa! (*Moz. V. 32, 13*).

FAZA 59.

I. Horō Ndraono Gizeraēli wamabali ja'ira chō Lowalangira. II. Andrō gōna fotoe ira. III. Ba ba gafoeriata, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangī.

- 1 I. Hiza, tenga sambō danga Lowalangī, ba wāngorifi, ba tenga sa-fiso ia, fa lō ifondrondrongo. (*Sin. 94, 9. F. 50, 2*). Ha olalōwami zamabali ja'ami chō Lowalangimi, ba horōmi andrō mbōrō, wa ibini'ō mbawania ehōmi, ba wa lō mamondrongo. (*Joh. 9, 31*). Me no oi do dangami ba me no falemba ba doeroemi lālō; no faja wehede mbe-wemi, ba lelami andrō, ba no ilaoe zi lō sōchi. (*F. 1, 15*). Lō satoelō fangombacha badia ia, ba lō sanōrō lala, wāngetoē'ō hoekoe: — ba zi lō boto abe'e dōdōra, ba lalaoe waja; abeto ira famakao, ba la'adonogō wamakiko! (*Job. 15, 35. Sin. 7, 15*). Lafaoe hoe gadoelo goelō ba lalaso goe'ō gala'wa; si manga gadoelo andrō chōra, ba mate, ba na laboto, ba aloea nono goelō. (*Job. 8, 14*). Tenga baroe dania mbewe-
wō andrō ehōra, tebai tahalō baloe-baloeda nilaoera; folaoera andrō, ba no folaoe famakiko, famalangōgō halōhalōwō dangara. (*Joed. a. 23*). Ba zi lō sōchi isa'wa ahera ba alio ira, ba wame'e adoewa ndro zi lō horō; era'era ba wamakiko gera'erara; fanoedoegō ba famoefoe ba lalara.
- 2 (*Amaed. 1, 16. Rom. 3, 15-17*). Lala wa'atoelō, ba lō la'ila; lō satoelō ba dōrōwara andrō; no labila'ō chōra lalara andrō, ba ba zanōrō ja'ia, ba samōsa lō sangila fa'atoelō.

- 9 II. Andrō wa no arōoe chōda zadōlō lala, ba lō ichamō ita fa'atoelō. Tadōnadōna haga, ba hiza zogōmigōmi; tadōnadōna wa'amo-

loeo — ba tadōrōdōrō zi bongi. (*F. 5, 30*). Tabajabajaisi, hoelō niha saoe'a, ba zinga gōli, hoelō zi lō hōrō, wa tabajabajaisi misa; ba zi lalo eo manendre ita, hoelō na agōmigōmi ná; hoelō zi mate ita ba cha ba hoenō zi lō fōchōfōchō. (*Job. 10, 21*). Ba moendrōndrōndrōndrō ita, hoelō mberoea, ba fakore hoelō marafadi, lō mamalōmalō. Tadōnadōna zadōlō lala, ba lō'ō; tadōnadōna wāngorifi, ba no arōoe chōda. (*F. 38, 14*). Noa sa fahōna golalōwama chōoe, ba i'ombacha'ō ndragahorōma: aboto sa'ae ba dōdōma lalōma andrō, ba no ma'ila zalama. (*Jer. 14, 7*). No ta'erogō Jehowa, no falimo ita chōnia; no tabato wolo'ō chō Lowalangida; famalangōgō ba fa'erosa hoehoeoda; no abeto dōdōda febede faja, ba tafaloea moroi baeha. Tetimba mi-foeri zadōlō lala, ba ba zarōoe so wa'atoelō; fa'adoehoe andrō, ba manendre ba kade; ba fa'adōlō, ba tebai isōndra mbawa lala. Ba to-bali lō faloecha zi doehoe, ba si lō mombambaja si lō sōchi, ba no aechoela zoraboe. Me i'ila da'ō Jehowa, ba fatoewoe chōnia, wa lō satoelō sa'ae.

III. Ba i'ila wa samōsa lō niha, ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia, me lō sombelegō ja'ia mena'ō, awena ilaoe manō tangania, ba fa'atoelōnia zanolo ja'ia. (*F. 63, 5*). Ba i'angōrōba wa'atoelō ba i'okofia detenaolo fāngorifi andrō; i'obaroe mbaroe ba wolaoe balō ba i'olohoeni ia fōnoe, baroe seboea chōnia. (*Efes. 6, 17. Tes. I. 5, 8*). Isoelōni nilaoe andrō: fōnoe ba noedoenia ba soelō ba nemalinia; isoelōni ba hoelo andrō nilaoera. Ba la'ata'oe fi dania dōi Jehowa tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba lachōminia tānō ba gatoemboecha; itōrō sa dania, hoelō nidanō sise'ise oengo, nibōzi nangi andrō chō Jehowa. Ba ba mbanoea Ziona, ba mōi ia sangorifi ba ba ma'oe woe

Jakobo andrõ, samalalini era'erara, sondrõi lalëra andrõ, iwa'õ Jehowa.
 21 (Rom. 11, 26). Ba ba chõgoe andre, ba da'õ wawoe'oesa li andrõ chõgoe chõrã : Ehehagoe andrõ, si no ahono chõoe, ba taroma ligoe, nibe'egoe ba mbeweoe, ba lõ aefa dania ba mbawaoe, ba he ba mbawa nga'õ-tõmõ ba he ba mbawa ma'owoea zoei, iwa'õ Jehowa, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lõ aetoe.

FAZA 60.

I. Fama'ele'õ fa'atoemboe haga ba Ziona ba fangawoe li niha baero chõ Jehowa. II. Niha bõ'õ zangaro Siona ba lafolachõmi. III. Lachõmi Jeroezalema si bohooe andrõ.

1 I. Faoso, jamohaga ndra'oegõ ;
 2 noa sa so hagamõ andrõ, no hoe-
 3 maga jawaoe lachõmi Jehowa! Hiza
 4 sa: No tobaloe sogõmigõmi danõ
 5 ba si bongi zombaloegõ sei niha;
 6 ba jawamõ, ba hoemaga Jehowa
 7 ba lachõminia zi te'ele jawaoe. Ba
 la'ondrasi dania haga andrõ chõoe
 niha baero, ba razo zangondrasi
 lachõmi andrõ, si no hoemaga ja-
 wamõ. (Fam. 21, 24). Faõga hõrõoe,
 fachõlõ'õ ba faigi: No owoele ira
 fefoe, la'ondrasi ndra'oegõ! La'ota-
 49, 18). Ba na o'ila dania, ba hoe-
 maga mbawaoe [ba wa'omoeso dõ-
 dõ], hoemoefa dõdõoe ba ebolo;
 isa'wa sa'ae ndra'oegõ ana'a si ota-
 2, 11). Fefoe mbiribiri Gedara a-
 ndrõ, ba chõoe owoele, ba balazi
 ndra'oegõ mbiribiri si mateoa ba
 Ndraono Nabajoti. Ba naha wame'e
 soemange chõgoe jawã noemalõ, o-
 masiõ, ba oefolachõmi na nomo la-

chõmigoe andrõ. Ha niha da'õ si-
 hombo moroi sa, hoelõ lawoeo,
 hoelõ marafadi, sana'wa nahia? 8
 Ja'odo sa nidõnadõna hoelõ andrõ, 9
 ba sowaõwaõ nowo Darisi andrõ,
 ba wolohe mangawoe li onoe, moroi
 ba zarõoe, fabaja ana'a ba firõ
 chõra [ana'a soi andrõ] bõrõ dõi
 Jehowa Lowalangioe, bõrõ Ni'amo-
 ni'õ Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ, me
 no ifolachõmi ndra'oegõ. (F. 42, 4).

II. Niha bõ'õ dania zangarõ õli 10
 chõoe ba mõi enonioe razora; ba
 wõnoegoe sa oebago ndra'oegõ mege
 ba ba wa'eboea dõdõgoe andrõ oeha-
 chõsi tõdõ ndra'oegõ. (F. 12, 1). Ba 11
 bawa gölimõ andrõ, ba ma'õma'õchõ
 teboka, ba he ba zi bongi, ba lõ
 lakoesi, ba wolohe mijomo chõoe
 ana'a niha baero andrõ, ba awõ
 fao razo. (Fam. 21, 25). Nã so soi 12
 ba ma õri, si lõ edõna mõi barõ
 mbawaoe, ba tekiko, ba lõ zi lõ
 ahori dania soi andrõ. (Sach. 8, 6;
 14, 16). P'ondrasi dania ndra'oegõ 13
 lachõmi hili Libano andrõ: beroea
 ba simalamboe ba afoa, fefoe,
 ba wamolachõmi naha ni'amoni'õ
 andrõ chõgoe ba ba wangeboea tõi
 nahia gahegoe andrõ. (F. 41, 19).
 Ba lakõwõ ira wana'wa ja'oegõ ono 14
 zamakao ja'oegõ mege, ba lasõmba
 ndra'oegõ ba gaheoe dozi sanandra-
 waisi ja'oegõ mege, ba labe'e tõi-
 mõ „Mbanoea Jehowa”, „Siona Ni'amo-
 ni'õ Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ”. (F.
 49, 23. Fam. 3, 9). Oesalahini chõoe 15
 wa no ni'erogõ ndra'oegõ, wa no
 ni'ogorofi, irege samõsa lõ itõrõ
 niha: oebe'e nisoeno ndra'oegõ, si
 lõ mamalõmalõ, omasiõ, götõgõtõ
 wa'ara. (F. 54, 6). Ba õbadoe nõsi 16
 zoesoe niha baero, ba õsisiõ mbalõ
 meme razo; ba ja aboto ba dõdõoe,
 wa sangefa'õ ja'oegõ ndra'odo, ja'o
 Jehowa, awõ wa sangorifi ja'oegõ
 zabõlõ ma'owoe Jakobo andrõ.
 (F. 43, 3).

III. Salahi dõla garamba oefa- 17
 be'e'õ gana'a ba salahi zi'õli wirõ,

- salahi geoe dōla garamba ba salahi gara zi'ōli; ba oebe'e salaŵamō wa'ohahae dōdō, ba samatōrō ja' oegō oebe'e wa'atoelō. Lō'ō sa'ae terongo wamalangōgō ba danōmi, ba he famakiko ba fanoedoegō baeha barō nola chōmi; „fangorifi” ōbe'e tōi gōlimō ba „toeria” ōbe'e tōi mbawa gōli. Lō'ō sa'ae mogoena chōoe loeo, haga na ma'ōchō, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga chōoe mbaŵa, haga ba zi bongi; Jehowa sa'ae haga chōoe, si lō teboelō, ba lachōmiae Lowalangimō. (*Fam. 21, 23; 22, 20*). Lō'ō sa'ae aechoe loeo andrō chōoe, ba baŵa chōoe, ba lō tesa'a; Jehowa sa'ae haga chōoe, si lō teboelō, ba sahori sa'ae mbaŵa wa'aboe dōdō andrō chōoe. Ba banoeami, ba ha sambalō satoelō tōdō; chōra danō, si lō mamalōmalō; lewiō zinanōgoe [ira], ombōila danga-goe, ena'ō tobali lachōmigoe. (*F. 29, 22*). Fondrege zide'ide, ba tobali hōnō, ba fondrege tooe, ba tobali soi sabōlō: Ja'odo, Jehowa zama-ngaōsō dania, na baŵania!

FAZA 61.

I. I'ombacha'ō Mesia andrō ndrōfi wangorifi banoea Lowalangi andrō, siteogoe ahatō sa'ae. II. Fa'omoeso dōdō ba gamaboe'oea li Lowalangi andrō.

- 1 I. No ahono chōgoe Geheha Zo'aja andrō, Eheha Jehowa, me no ibajoini ndra'ō Jehowa, ba wama'ema toeria somceso dōdō ba zeboea famakao; no ifatenge ndra'odo, ba wodaloe-daloeni si no arasa tōdō, ba ba w-angombacha fangefa ba nikoeroe, ba famolala tōdō ba nifobilagoe; (*F. 11, 2; 57, 15; 66, 2. Loek. 4, 48*); ba wanoeriagō dōfi wa'omasi chō Jehowa ba baŵa wolaoe balō chō Lowalangida, ba wondrara tōdō zaboe tōdō fefoe. (*F. 49, 8. Mat. 5, 4. Tit. 3, 4*). Ba wama'ema ba zaboe tōdō andrō, banoea Ziona, aja salahi na-

woe ba fanicha fa'owoeawoea dōdō, salahi wa'aboe dōdō, ba baroe ba walōŵa, salahi wa'ata'oe dōdō ba-cha; ba labe'e dania tōira „Dōla geoe wa'atoelō”, „Sinanō Jehowa”, lachōminia. Ba lafoeli la'otomosi ga-doeoela, si no ara sibai, lafoeli la'a'azōchi zadoedoe banoea ndra toea, bohoe labe'e mbanoea nirōi fōna, adoedoela ba gōtō fōna sa'ae. (*F. 58, 12*). So niha bō'ō, ba wokoe-baloi oerifōmi; niha bō'ō gōi zonowi chōmi ba sohalōŵō ba kaboe nagoc chōmi. Ba tōimi, ba „Ere Jehowa”; „Enoni Lowalangida” labe'e tōimi. Ōmi dania mbalazo niha baero ba michamō gana'ara. (*Fet. I. 2, 5. Fam. 1, 6*). Doea winaeta dania zalahi wango'aja andrō mege, ba ma'iki dania ira, ndrohoendrohoe, salahi wa'aila mege. Andrō wa doea wi-naeta dania chōra ba danōra: fa'o-moeso dōdō si lō aetoe lasōndra. (*F. 35, 10*). Me no somasi satoelō ndra'odo, ja'ō Jehowa, ba sogoro niraboe manō, ba wa lō atoelō; oebe'e mbōli gōlōra, lō falimodo, ba oetehe chōra wawoe'oesa li, si lō teboelō. Ba anehe dania niha baero ma'oewoera, ba la'ila madoera soi bō'ō: dozi sangila ja'ira, ba aboto ba dōdō, wa no mado uifahowoe'ō Jehowa ira.

II. Ba omoeso dōdōgoe ba chō Jehowa, owosawoea dōdōgoe ba chō Lowalangigoe, me no ifonoescha ndra'odo noeche fangorifi, me no i'olohoeni ndra'ō baroe sehoea fa'atoelō andrō, si mane sangowaloe, sangehao aja ba hōgō, ba si mane ono nihalō si onoecha noeche ni'owaloe. (*Rom. 13, 14*). Si mane tanō sa'ae, saokeri sinanō, ba si mane kaboe, ba zolōndroe tanōmō zinanō, si manō wa'amolōndroe wa'atoelō ba fa'eboea dōi, ibe'e So'aja, Jehowa, ba zanehe niha baero fefoe.

FAZA 62.

I. Tohoetohoe wamaboe'oe fango-
rifi Ziona. II. Sanaro ba göli Je-
roezalema.

- 1 I. Bōrō Ziona andrō, wa lō
oebato wehede, ba bōrō Jeroeza-
lema, wa lō ahono ndra'odo, irege
aloea zatoelō andrō chōra, hoelō
haga, ba irege aloea wangerifira,
- 2 hoelō zoeloe siholahola. Ba la'ila
zatoelō andrō chōoe niha baero,
ba oroma lachōmioe ba zalaŵa
fefee. Ba tōi si bohooe labe'e tōi-
mō, soroi ba li Jehowa. (F. 65, 15).
- 3 Ba amaedola zaemboe soadōe
ndra'oegō, ba danga Jehowa ba
aja ba hōgō ba zalaŵa ba danga
- 4 Lowalangioe. Tenga tōimō sa'ae
„Nirōi”, ba tenga sa'ae „Tanō si
mate” dōi danōoe andrō; „Fa'o-
masigoe” labe'e tōimō ba tōi da-
nōoe, ba „Ni'owaloe”, me somasi
Jehowa ndra'oegō ba me no ama-
dola ni'owaloe danōoe andrō. (F.
- 5 54, 6. Hos. 1, 10. Fet. 1, 2, 10). Si
mane ono matoea, na i'owaloe no-
no alawe, si manō dania wangai
nonooe ja'oegō, ba si mane fa'o-
woeawoea dōdō zangowaloe nono
nihalō andrō chōnia, si manō da-
nia wa'owoeawoea dōdō Lowala-
ngioe ndra'oegō.
- 6 II. Ba gölimō andrō, ja'oegō
Jeroczelema, ba no oefataro za-
naro: ma'ōma'ōchō ba sara wongi,
ba bōi ndramoebato we'ao; ja'ami
samasoegi ba dōdō Jehowa [Siona],
- 7 ba bōi mibato! Ba bōi mibe'e
ahono ia, irege i'azōchi Jeroeza-
lema, irege ibe'e bōrō wanoeno ba
goeli danō ma'asagōrō! No fahōloe
Jehowa ba dangania kambōlō ba
ba mboelōchania sabe'e andrō, [no
imane]: Lō'ō sa'ae oeloeloe ō ne-
malioe mboea nowi chōoe, ba bōi
ndra moebadoe niha bō'ō nōsi
mboea nagoe chōoe, si no erege
dōdōoe. Samasi zi manga ba lasoeno
Jehowa, ba saneteoe boea zamadoe

ōsi ba golajama ni'amoni'ō andrō
chōgoe. (Moz. V. 12, 17. 18). Mitōrō, 10
mitōrō mbawa göli andrō! Mihaogō
lala mbanoea[da]! Mifolala! mifo-
lala! Miheta gara ba lala! Mita-
roe'ō dōla mandrera, ba niha baero
andrō! (F. 40, 3). Hiza, ifarongogō 11
Jehowa, iroegi ba wondrege goeli
danō, [imane]: Mimane chō nono
Ziona alawe andrō: Hiza, so mo-
roi sa wangerifioe! Hiza, fao chō-
nia mbōli gölō andrō, nibe'enia, ba
mowaŵaŵa fōnania zoelō andrō
chōnia! (F. 40, 10. Sach. 9, 9. Mat.
21, 5). „Banoea ni'amoni'ō” labe'e 12
tōira ba „Ni'orifi Jehowa”; ba
tōimō, ba „Ni'ondrasi”, „Banoea si
tebai terōi.”

FAZA 63.

I. Fango'aja emali mbanoea Lo-
walangi. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō
fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi fōna. III.
Fangandrō, ena'ō ifoeli ihachōsi
tōdō mbanoeania.

- 1 I. Ha niha da'ō, si otarai Ge-
domo, sojo baroe andrō, si otarai
Mbosera? Si no moadoe sibai ba
mbaroenia andrō, si no fahōna fa'a-
bōlō, wanōrō lalania andrō? Ja'odo
da'ō, samaboe'oe fa'atoelō, si no
abōlō ba wangerifi. (F. 34, 6. Fam.
19, 11-13). Hana wa no ojo mba-
- 2 roemō andrō, ba hana wa no hoelō
ba zangoehoendra folazi mboea
nagoe noechaoe? Noa sa oehoe-
- 3 ndragō wolazi, ha ja'oja'o, ba sa-
mōsa lō awōgoe, niha baero. No
oehoendragō ba wōnoegoe andrō,
ba no oehōsōini ba wa'abao dōdō-
goe, no tobalī tokana ba noechagoe
nōsinia, oi ta'oenō mbaroegoe oebe'e.
(Fam. 14, 18-20; 19, 15). Noa sa so 4
ba dōdōgoe mbaŵa wolaoe balō,
ba no iroegi dōfi wangerifi andrō
chōgoe. (F. 34, 8). Ba oefachōlō 5
ndra'o, ba lō sanolo, oefagifaigi,
no tobalī dōdōgoe, ba lō soloeloei.
Ba oclaoe manō boelōchagoe, ba
fa'abao dōdōgoe andrō zanolo ja'-

- 6 odo. (*F. 59, 16*). Tobali oehoendra-
gō soi niha, ba wōnoegoe andrō,
ba oemama, ba wa'abao dōdōgōe;
ahele ba danō nōsira oebe'e." (*F.*
51, 17).
- 7 II. Da'oesoeno wa'eboea dōdō
Jehowa andrō, nilaoe Jehowa a-
ndrō sotoeria, dali nilaoe Jehowa
chōda, ba fa'eboea dōdōnia andrō,
soja finaeta, ba ma'oewoe Gize-
raēli, ni'amoealagōnia chōra, ba
wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, ba ba
8 wa'afahōna wa'eboea dōdōnia. Noa
sa imane: Si ndroehoe, banoeagoe
ira, ono, si lō falimo; ba tobali
9 sangorifi ja'ira ia. (*F. 1, 2*). Si to-
sasa ira, fefoe, ba tosasa ia gōi;
ba i'orifi ira mala'ika andrō, cha-
lachalania; ba wa'omasinia ba me
no alimagō ira chōnia, i'orifi ira,
ifaza'wa ira ba i'ohē, ero ma'ōchō.
ba gōtō fōna andrō. (*Moz. II, 23,*
20. F. 46, 3). Ba ja'ira, ba sabe'e
10 tandro ba laboesi dōdō Gehehanian
ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba tobali si fa-
oedoe chōra ia: ja'ia zi fasoewō
chōra. (*Moz. IV. 14, 11. Sin. 78, 56;*
95, 9. Efes. 4, 30), Avena itōrō tō-
11 dō mbanoeania gōtō fōna andrō,
me loeo Moze [ba lamane]: Heza
so zolohe mija'wa ja'ira moroi ba
nasi, fabaja koebalo rorogōfōnia
andrō? Heza so zame'e Ehehanian
ni'amoni'ō andrō ba dōdōra? (*Moz.*
II. 14, 29. Moz. IV. 11, 25. Sin. 77,
21). Ifao chō Moze ba gambōlō-
12 nia mboelōehania solachōmi andrō,
ifabali nidanō fōnara, ba wangai
13 tōi chōnia, si lō teboelō. Ifatōrō
ira ba mbalō molō, si mane koedo
14 ba mbenoea salo'ō, lō alaoe. Si mane
ōrōbao, si mōi mitooe ba ndraso
i'ohē ira ba zahono ira Eheha Je-
howa. Si manō woloheoe banoeaoe,
ba wangai tōi si teteria chōoe.
- 15 III. Faigi moroi ja'wa ba zorogo,
nehegō moroi ba nahiamō andrō
ni'amoni'ō ba solachōmi! Heza so
wa'aoehoe dōdōe andrō ba fa'a-
bōlōoe? Ōtaha ehōgōe wa'ahachō

dōdōe ba fa'ogolōnia! (*Moz. V. 26,*
15). Amama sa atō ndra'oegō! 16
[Tosama] Aberahamo andrō, ba iō'ō
sa aboto ba dōdōnia ndra'aga, ba
[Toeama] Izerāēli, ba lō i'ilaga;
ja'oegō, Jehowa, namama, „Sango-
rifi ja'aga, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae"
dōimō. (*Sin. 27, 10*). Hana wa ōtehe 17
eloengoe ndra'aga, marōi lala andrō
chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa? Hana wa
ōtehe abe'e dōdōma, fa lō i'ata'oe fi
ndra'oegō? Foeli'ō, bōrō genonioe
andrō, bōrō mado andrō, si no tana
chōoe! Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, 18
ba no si lō ararā ba danga mbanoea
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba emalima
zi hoendrahoendra ja'ia. Hoelō zi 19
no ara aefa banoeaoe ndra'aga, hoelō
zi lō irai ba dōi tōimō andrō.

FAZA 64.

I. Tohoetohoe wangandrō na fa-
ngombacha horō. II. Ena'ō na iha-
chōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehowa!

I. Ena'ō na ōfabali mbanoea si 1
ja'wa, ba we'amōi mitooe, ena'ō
hoemisi hili, fōnaoe — si mane ba 2
galitō, na ira'i doetoeroe geoe ba si
mane na mo'otoe nidanō ibe'e —
ena'ō larongo dōimō si fa'oedoe chōoe
ba ena'ō manizi chōoe niha baero
andrō. Na ōlaoe zata'oe niha, si lō 3
moedōnadōna! No mōi'ō mitooe,
ba no hoemisi hili fōnaoe. (*Sungoe-*
hoek. 5, 5. Sin. 68, 9). I'otarai fōna 4
sa'ae, ba lō moerongo, lō si mōi ba
dōgi dalinga, lō irai i'ila hōrō ni-
ha Lowalangi baeroe, solaoelaoe
hadia ia chō zanōtōna chōnia! (*Sin.*
31, 20. Kor. I. 2, 9). Ōfaondragō zo- 5
masi molaoe satoelō: ba lala andrō
chōoe itōrō tōdōra ndra'oegō. Hiza,
no mofōnoe ndra'oegō ba ja'aga
zolo'e i — me no farōi ndra'aga, ba
te'etoe'ō hoekoema. Ba tobali amae- 6
dola zi ta'oenō ndra'aga fefoe, ba
fefoe mboeaboeama si sōehi andrō,
ba no hoelō lembe si no gōna do. Dozi
ndra'aga, ba saleoe, hoelō mboeloe
zinanō; ba i'oloi'ō ndra'aga lalōma

andrō, timba ni'oloi'ō nangi. (*Sin.* 90, 5). Samōsa lō'ō sa'ae si angārōfi li tōimō, si māoso, ba wangolembai ja'oegō; noa sa ōbini'ō chōma mbawaoe, ba ōloeloe ndra'aga ba wa'abōlō horōma andrō.

8 II. Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba amama sa atō ndra'oegō: la'oeri ndra'aga, ba ja'oegō zamōbōzi; o-mbōila dangaoe ndra'aga fefoe! (*F. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 21*). Bōi abōlōgō wofōnoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba bōi aragō ba dōdōoe lalō[ma] andrō! Faigi: Banoeaoe ndra'aga fefoe! (*Sin. 79, 8*). Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba no adoedoe: No tobali tanō si mate Ziona, ba no si lō niha-niha Jeroezalema. Osali andrō chōda, ni'amoni'ō ba solachōmi, ba nisoeno ndra toeama ja'oegō, ba no i'ā alitō, ba fefoe zomasi sibai ndra'aga, ba no adoedoela. Hadia, ō'ila zoei ōtaha dōdōoe ba da'ō, ja'oegō Jehowa; hadia, lō hedehe-deoe ba ōfaloea ōhōndrōgō ndra'aga?

FAZA 65.

I. Itema li Jehowa ba ifasoeqi ba dōdō mbanceania andrō horōra. II. I'ombacha'ō wotoe ba zi no farōi, ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fangorifi ba genoninia. III. Famaboe'oe banoa si ja'wa si bohoce ba tanō si bohoce.

1 I. Tola lasōndra ndra'o si lō manofoenofoe ja'odo oebe'e, ba tola faloecha chōgoe zi lō mangaloei ja'o. No oemane ba niha, si lō ba dōi tōigoe: Ja'e ndra'o! ja'e ndra'o! (*F. 52, 15. Rom. 10, 20. 21*).
2 No ma'ōma'ōchō oe'oro'ō dangagoe ba niha sabe'e tandro, sanōrō lala
3 si lō sōchi, dali nichoi dōdōra: ba niha si lō mangetoe'ō fangandrō fōnōgoe, ba zanehe ndra'odo, wame'e adoe ba kaboe misa, awō wanoenoe koemōjō ba dete gara-
4 tembo. (*Moz. V. 12, 2. F. 1, 29*). Si-dadao ba lewatō ba si mōrō ba

naha si tobini ira, si manga mba-wi, ba dino sogoro ita nōsi makora. (*Moz. III. 11, 7*). Sangoema'ō: „Arōoe'ōgō, bōi hatō'ōgō chōgoe; ni'amoni'ō sa ndra'o chōoe!” — si-mbo ba nichoegoe niha si manō, alitō si holahola, si lō matemate! (*Mat. 25, 46*). Hiza, no so ba zoera fō-nagoe; tenga si lō hedehecho ndra'o, atō na no oesoelōni. Oesoelōni ba gahetara horōmi, awō horō ndra toeami, ni'oroedoe'ō, i'wa'ō Jehowa, ba zi no manoenoe koemōjō ba hili misa, si no mango'aja ja'odo ba hilihili — ba oe'ōfōnai'ō oeso'e'a ba gahetara loera.

II. Imane Jehowa: Hoelō na so'ōsi mboea nagoe ba na lamane: „Bōi fakiko, so sa bacha howoe-howoe”, si manō wolaoegoe, bōrō genonigoe andrō, fa lō ahori oefakiko. Ba moma'oe'woe Jakobo oe-be'e, ba so madooe Ndraono Joeda, sochō hili andrō chōgoe: ba tana ba nitoetoiejogoe andrō [tanō], ba enonigoe andrō zowanoea ba da'ō. Benoea nahia mbiribiri dania Zaron, ba daso Nachori andrō, ba olombase'wa za'wi, ba mbanoegoe andrō, ba wa'ato ira zanofoenofoe ja'odo. (*F. 35, 2. Jos. 7, 24*). Ba ja'ami sangerogō Jehowa, ba solifoe hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ja'ami samazōchi naha wame'e soemange ba „nadoe salōfō” andrō ba samabadoe'ō soemange nibadoe, nifaroe'ka, ba „wamachō,” — ba chōmi oefatōrō zi'ōli nihaogō, ba dozi ami, ba mifaōndrō ami ni'ō'ōtō, me no lō mitema li, me moe'ao ndra'o; hoemede ndra'o, ba lō mifondrondrongo; ba milaoe zi fatoewoe ba hōrōgoe, ba si lō omasi ndra'o, ba omasi ami! (*Amad. 1, 24. F. 60, 4. Jer. 7, 13*). Andrō imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, si mangamanga genonigoe andrō, ba ja'ami, ba solofo! Hiza, samadoe-madoe hadia ia genonigoe, ba ja'ami ba sowōchi tōdō! Hiza, so-

- moeso tōdō genonigoe, ba ja'ami,
 14 ba saila! Hiza, sa'iki'iki genoni-
 goe, ba wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō,
 ba ja'ami, ba sangarōngarō, ba
 wa'afōchō dōdōmi bacha, ba sege'-
 15 ege ba wa'arasa dōdō! Ba mifa'e-
 ma ba nitoetoejogoe andrō dōimi,
 ba [wanōtōi ba] wangelifi [na la-
 mane]: Jameboenoe'ō So'aja Je-
 howa! Ba ba genoninia andrō, ba
 ifatōrō dōi bō'ō. (*Moz. IV. 5, 21*).
 16 Tobali, na so ba danō zamahoe-
 woe'ō ja'ia, ba ba Lowalangi si
 ndroehoe andrō ifahowoe'ō ia, ba
 si fahōloe ba danō, ba ba Lowala-
 ngi si ndroehoe andrō fahōloe ia,
 me no taja ba dōdō wamakao a-
 ndrō, si no noemalō, ba me lō'ō
 sa'ae oroma chōgoe.
 17 **III. Hiza sa, oewōwōi mbanoea**
si ja'wa si bohoce ba tanō si bo-
hcoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō zi
tōfōna andrō, lō'ō sa'ae i'angeragō
niha! (*F. 66, 22. Fel. II. 3, 13. Fam.*
 18 *21, 1*). Ba oiwoeawoea dōdō ba ma'-
 iki'iki ba niwōwōigoe andrō si lō
 mamalōmalō; hiza sa, ma'iki'iki
 Jeroezalema ba wamazōchigoe ja'ia
 ba owoeawoea dōdō nōsi mbanoea!
 19 Ba sa'iki'iki bacha dōdōgoe, bōrō
 Jeroezalema andrō, ba sowoeawoea
 dōdōgoe mbanoeagoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 terongo ba chōra li wege'ege ba
 he li wangerōngarō. (*F. 35, 10.*
 20 *Fam. 21, 4. Sach. 14, 21*). Lō'ō sa'ae
 ba da'ō ono sawoejoe, si ha ba
 ngaloeo fa'anao noso, ba lō satoea,
 si lō a'ozoc noso; mate ono ma-
 toea, na no otoo fache ba si ha
 otoo fache, ba si so horō, si no gōna
 21 fangelifi. (*Moz. I. 5, 5*). Ba lalaoe
 nomo, ba la'onahia gōi; lafazōchi
 22 kaboe nagoe ba la'ā mboea. Tenga
 solaoe omo ira, ba tāmō bō'ō zi
 onahia ba tenga sananō sinanō, ba
 tāmō bō'ō zi manga mboea; fa'ara
 dōla geoe sa'ae wa'anao noso
 mbanoeagoe andrō, ba olō dangara,
 ba nitoetoejogoe andrō zi ogoe-
 23 na'ō. Tenga serege tōdō ira, ba

zajazaja gōlō, ba tenga so'ono, ena'ō
 itōrō famachō. Nga'ōtō seboea ho-
 woehowoe sa'ae ira chō Jehowa,
 ba so ba ngaira madoocra. Ba to- 24
 bali, lō si'ao na ira, ba no oetema
 li; fatoea hoemede na ira, ba oe-
 fondrondrongo! (*F. 30, 19; 58, 9*).
 Oroedoe ira nasoe gatoca nono 25
 mbiribiri, wangeloei gōra; i'ā
 ndroe'oe singo, si mane sawi, ba
 tanō gō goelō; tenga sa'ae sanga-
 lani awōra ba tenga samakiko ira
 ba hili ni'amonio andrō chōgoe
 fefoe, i'wā'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 3, 14.*
F. 11, 6-9).

FAZA 66.

I. Na ha n'ila hōrō niha wamo-
 soemange Lowalangi, ba lō omasi
 ia. II. Fa'omoeso dōdō zi ndroehoe
 mbanoea Lowalangi. III. Fama'ele'ō
 fangoehoeokoe ba gaoeriata andrō,
 fangoehoeokoe si lō mamalalini era'-
 era, awō gōtō wangerifi banoea Lo-
 walangi, he Iraono Gizerašli, ba he
 niha baero mbōrōta. 2

I. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa: Dadao- 1
 magoe mbanoea si ja'wa ba dane-
 dane gahegōe danō. Ba heza so
 ena'ō nomo andrō, nilaoemi chōgoe,
 ba hezo naha solombase ndra'o?
 (*Raz. I. 8, 27. Hal. zin. 7, 48; 17, 24*).
 No tangagoe sa atō zamazōchi da'ō 2
 fefoe, wa so da'ō fefoc, i'wā'ō Jeho-
 wa. **Ba da'ō oenehegō: seboea fa-**
makao ba si no arasa tōdō ba sa-
nizinizi ba daroma ligoe andrō.
 (*Sin. 51, 19. F. 57, 15*). Šanaba ōrō- 3
 bao ba samocnoe niha gōi; same'e
 soemange biribiri ba samao famoe-
 noe asoe; same'e soemange ni'ā
 ba samao do mbawi; sanoenoe koe-
 mōjō ba samao fanōmba adoe — :
 si mane ja'ira, me no nilaoe dōdōra
 wanōrō lalara andrō, ba me omasi
 ira zogoro ita andrō chōra, (*Sin. 50,*
 7-13), si manō gōi ndra'o, wa oma-
 sido mamakao ja'ira ba oefatōrō
 chōra zihocha mboera, me no lō
 sanema li, me moe'ao ndra'o, ba 4

me lõ samondrongo, me hoemedendrad'o; ba si fatoeuwe ba hõrõgoe, da'õ lalaoe, ba si lõ omasin dra'o, ba omasi ira. (*F. 65, 12*).

- 5 II. Mifondrondrongo li „Jehowa, ja'ami sanizinizi ba daroma linia andrõ! No lamane talifoeseõmi andrõ, si fatioe tõdõ chõmi, sanibo ja'ami, bõrõ dõigoe andrõ: „Jamoe'oroma'õ lachõminia Jehowa, ena'õ anehe ndra'aga wa'omoeso dõdõmi andrõ". Ba saila ira dania. Hiza roeroe ba gamaoedoe mbanoea; moroi ba gosali tarongo li Jehowa, sanoelõni ba zi fa'oedoe chõnia nilaera andrõ. Lõ fachamõ afõchõ hoeloe, ba no madono ia; lõ fachamõ afõchõ hoeloe, ba no i'adonogõ nono matoea. Ha niha zirai mamondrongo si manõ? ha niha zirai mangila? Hadia, bõla zi samboea tanõ, ha ma'õma'õchõ? Hadia, ha samoeza wa'atoemboe zi samboea soi? — wa no afõchõ hoeloe Ziona, ba no fadoro i'adonogõ nononia?
- 9 Hadia, irege hatõ fa'abõla oe'ohe maõ [dabina], ba lõ oebe'e toemboe? iwa'õ Jehowa. Ba ma same'e toemboe ba sanaha zoei dania ndra'odo?
- 10 iwa'õ Lowalangioe. Ja omoeso dõdõmi, awõ Jeroezalema ba mi'a'iki'iki ba chõra andrõ, ja'ami fefoe, somasi ja'ia! ja owoeawoea dõdõmi awõra, ja'ami fefoe, saboe tõdõ ba chõra. Ena'õ abeso ami, wamadoe õsi zoesoe fondrara tõdõ andrõ chõra, ena'õ misowo ba ena'õ mõi fangokafoe dõdõmi wa'afahõna lachõmira andrõ. Imane sa Jehowa: Hiza, oefatõrõ chõra wa'ohahoe dõdõ, hoelõ mboto nidanõ, awõ lachõmi niha baero andrõ, hoelõ mbombo, si nõnõi daso, ena'õ misisõ ba ena'õ niloe'i ba lembe ami ba ena'õ nihagi ba gaheta. (*F. 49, 22; 60, 4*). Si mane na irara dõdõ nononia ina wondraragoe tõdõmi, ba bacha ba Jeroezalema andrõ dania terara dõdõmi. Ba na mi'ila dania, ba owoeawoea bacha dõdõmi,

ba aeri dania dõlami, si mane doe'oe sawoejoeuwejoe. Ba oroma danga Jehowa ba genoninia, ba mofõnoe ia ba zi fa'oedoe chõnia.

- III. Hiza sa, itõrõ dania Jehowa, fasoei galitõ, ba amaedola nangi sabõlõ goeretania, ba wolaoe soclõ fõnoenia andrõ so'alitõ ba fanegoenia siholahola. (*Moz. V. 4, 24. Sin. 50, 3. Tes. II, 1, 8*). Alitõ sa ilaoe Jehowa, wame'e hoekoe, ba si'õlinia andrõ, ba niha fefoe, ba ato dania ni'õõtõ Jehowa andrõ. Ja'ira andrõ, si amoni'õ ja'ira, sangehao ja'ira, ba we'amõ ba kaboe andrõ, wolo'õ chõ zi so ba daloe andrõ chõra, ba si manga mbawi ba hadia ia zogoro ita, ba te'oe: ja'ira andrõ, ba nihori fefoe, iwa'õ Jehowa. Ba ja'odo, ba oe'ila wolaoera andrõ, fabaja era'erara, no oroma: tobali oe'owoeloi fefoe soi, ba hadia lira, ena'õ la'ondrasi, ba wamaigi lachõmigoe. Ba oelaoe danra, ba zi so ira, ba oefatenge õsa ira, saeri, ba niha baero: ba Darisi ba ba Woeti ba ba Loedi, ba zamadõlõ sinali wana, ba ba Ndrawa Doebalo ba ba Ndrawa Jawano, ba ba hoelo misa, ba zarõoe, ba zi lõ irai larongo dõigoe ba ba zi lõ irai la'ila lachõmigoe; ba sangombacha lachõmigoe andrõ ira, ba niha baero. Ena'õ la'ohe mangawoeli dalifoeseõmi fefoe, sizaewe ba niha baero fefoe; ena'õ la'ohe soemange Jehowa, si fakoeodo ba si fakoeodo ba nifabea ba si fakoeodo ba koedo kalide ba ba gondra, mi'jawa ba hili ni'amini'õ andrõ chõgoe, ba Jeroezalema, iwa'õ Jehowa, amaedola na la'ohe ba gosali Jehowa zoemange andrõ Iraono Gize-raëli, bacha ba nahia ni'amoni'õ. Ba oehalõ gõi õsa da'õ ere ba ono Lewi, iwa'õ Jehowa. (*Moz. II, 19, 6. F. 61, 6*). Si mane banoea si jawa si bohooe andrõ sa'ae ba si mane tanõ si bohooe, niwõwõigoe, wa si lõ teboelõ dania fõnagoe —

iwa'ō Jehowa —, si manō gōi dania nga'ōtōmi andrō, fabaja tōimi,
 23 wa si lō teboelō. (*F. 65, 17*). Ba
 ero na tesa'a ba ero na loeo sabato,
 ba oi so niha, ba wangaloeloe chō-
 24 goe, iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba mōi ira baero

dania, mamaigi boto zi mate andrō,
 boto niha si no mangerogō ja'odo;
 lō'ō sa mate dania goekoeō andrō
 chōra ba lō alele galitō chōra, ba
 sogoro niha fefce ira. (*Mar. 9, 44*).

Soera

J E R E M I A.

FAZA 1.

I. Famataro Jeremia sama'ele'ō.

II. Doea balō gangilata, fangotos'ō mado Joeda.

1 I. Hoehoeo Jeremia andrō, ono
 Hilikia, oi ja'ira gere andrō ba Ga-
 natoti, ba danō mado Mbenijami,
 2 (*Jos. 21, 18. Nga'ōt. I. 6, 60*), ba zi-
 hede Jehowa, me loeo Josia andrō,
 ono Gamoni, razo mado Joeda, me
 no aloea mewelendroea fache razo
 3 ia. [586 fōn. K.]. (*Raz. II. 22, 1*). Ba
 me loeo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia,
 razo mado Joeda, irege aloea me-
 welezara fache Zedekia, ono Josia
 andrō, razo mado Joeda, irege te-
 oloi'ō Jeroezalema, me ba'wa si
 4 lima. [586 fōn. K.]. (*Raz. II. 23, 34*;
 24, 17; 25, 1. *F. 39, 1; 52, 4*). So
 5 niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: Lō
 niwōwōigoe ja'ogō na, ba daloe
 ninaoe, ba noa sa'ae oe'ila'ō; ba
 lō si toembōe'ō na, ba no oe'amo-
 ni'ō ndra'ogō; no oehonogōi, sa-
 ma'ele'ō ndra'ogō ba ngawalō soi
 6 niha. (*Gal. 1, 15*). Ba oemane: He
 So'aja Jehowa, lō'ō sa oe'ila fa-
 hoehoeo, me iraono na ndra'odo.
 7 (*Moz. II. 4, 10*). Ba imane chōgoe
 Jehowa: Bōi wa'ō: Iraono na
 ndra'odo; ha chō sa'ae fefce oefa-
 tenge'ō, ba mōi'ō, ba fefce hadia

ia, ni'oro'i'ōgoe chōoe, ba ōwa'ō.
 Bōi ata'oe'i ira, oetolo sa ndra'-
 oegō, ba wangorifi ja'ogō, iwa'ō
 Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 31, 6. Hez. 3, 9*).
 Ba i'oro'ō dangania Jehowa, itoefa
 9 mbawagoe. Ba imane chōgoe Je-
 howa: Hiza, oebe'e ba mbewoe
 daroma ligoe. (*Jes. 6, 7*). Hiza, oe-
 10 fataro ndra'ogō ma'ōchō andre,
 oetehe chōoe soi andrō ba ōri a-
 ndrō, ba wangohori ba ba wamoe-
 foe ba ba wamakiko ba ba wa-
 noedogō, ba ba wangotomosi ba
 ba wananō! (*F. 18, 7. Kor. II. 10, 5*).

II. Ba hoemede chōgoe Jehowa,
 11 imane: Hadia ni'ilaoe, Jeremia?
 Ba oemane: Daha manaloe (sa-
 hoelō maoso) oe'ila. Ba imane chō-
 12 goe Jehowa: Si ndroehoe, si lō
 mōrō ndra'odo ba daroma ligoe
 andrō, fa itōrō oebe'e. Ba samocza
 13 tō hoemede chōgoe Jehowa, imane:
 Hadia ni'ilaoe? Ba oemane: Bo-
 woa so'otoe ōsi oe'ila, ba moroi
 jōoe i'otarai. Ba imane chōgoe Je-
 14 howa: Moroi jōoe dania falawoe
 wamakao andrō, ihawoei dania
 fefce niha ba danō. (*F. 4, 6*). Oe-
 15 kaoni sa'ae dania fefce soi, ōri
 mijōoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa —
 ena'ō mōi ira, ena'ō ibe'e ba zinga
 mbawa gōli Jeroezalema dadaoma-

nia zamōsana, ba ba gero gōli
misa fefoe, fasoei, ba ba zinga mba-
noea mado Joeda fefoe. (*F. 5, 15*;
16 *6, 22; 10, 22*). Ba oe'etoe'ō hoe-
koera, ba zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe,
nilaoera, me no la'erogō ndra'o,
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba
me no mangaloeloe ira ba nifazō-
17 chi dangara. Ba ja'oegō, ba amōbō
taloe, laboe, ba wā'ō chōra fefoe
ni'oroi'ōgōe chōoe! Bōi tokea'ō
chōra, ena'ō bōi ja'odo zameta'oe
18 ja'oegō, fa ata'oe'ō ira oebe'e? Ba
ja'odo, ba hiza, oebali'ō banoea
saro ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, ba boha
mbawa gōli, si'ōli, ba ōli tōla ga-
ramba, fametahō danō ma'afefoe
ba fametahō razo mado Joeda ba
fametahō goemandroera seboea ba
fametahō gere ba fametahō niha
ba danō fefoe. (*F. 6, 27; 15, 20*).
19 Ba na fasōndra ira chōoe, ba tebai
sa atō lala'wa ndra'oegō, oetolo
ndra'oegō — i'wa'ō Jehowa —, ba
wangorifi ja'oegō.

FAZA 2.

I. Fa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gi-
zerašli. II. Si sōchi nilaoe Lowala-
ngi ba Ndraono Gizerašli ba no la'-
erogō ia. III. Fangotoe ō Iraono
Gizerašli, me no farōi ira. IV. Fa-
mo'e'ara ba hoeloeira, ba no famini
tōdō.

1 I. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa,
2 imane: Ae farongogō ba mbanoea
Jeroezalema andrō, ōmane: Da'ō
ni'wa'ō Jehowa: Lō olifoedo wa'a-
toelō dōdōoe me ono alawe na
ndra'oegō ba fa'omasioe [ndra'o],
me nifohoe na ndra'oegō, folo'ōmō
ja'odo ba danō si mate andrō, ba
danō si lō sinasinanō. (*Hez. 16, 8*).
3 No ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa mege
Ndraono Gizerašli, amaedola mboea
zahoe'ō chōnia; dozi si manga
ja'ira mena'ō, ba mosala; gōna
famakao ira, i'wa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz.*
II. 19, 6).

4 II. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa,

ja'ami ma'ocwoe Jakobo, dozi mado
ma'oewoe Gizerašli! Da'ō ni'wa'ō 5
Jehowa: Hadia ni'ila ndra toeami
chōgoe, si lō atoelō, wa no la'erogō
ndra'odo, wa no la'o'ō waja andrō,
awō wa no tobali faja ira? Ba lō 6
lamane: Heza so Jehowa andrō,
solohe mija'wa ja'ita, moroi ba danō
Miseraji, si no molohe tangada ba
danō si mate, ba danō si no fahōna
decha ba sowahowahō; ba danō si
no okōlikōli ba sogōmigōmi sibai, ba
danō si lō itōrō niha bō'ō, ba si lō
nihaniha, sonahia ba da'ō? (*Moz.*
V, 8, 15). Ba no oe'oe ami ba
danō sabōlō sibai sinanō, ena'ō 7
mi'a mboea danō ba hadia ia zi
sōchi, ba me no miroegi, ba mi-
ta'oenōi danō andrō chōgoe, sogoro
lta dāna chōgoe mibe'e. Lō lasofoe 8
ere: Hezo Jehowa? ba sangohoe-
koe, ba lō la'ila ndra'odo; ba koe-
balo [zato], ba la'erogō ndra'o, ba
sama'ele'ō andrō, ba ba dōi Mba'-
ali andrō mama'ele'ō ba la'o'ō ba
zi tebai mangorifi niha. (*Rom. 2,*
20). Andrō oetohogō wanegoe ja'- 9
ami — i'wa'ō Jehowa — ba oetegoe
na ma'oewoemi dania. Mi'ae sa'ae 10
mijefo ba hoelo Ndrawa Giti ba
mifaigi, ba mifatenge ba Gedara
ba mitōngōni ba mifaigi, na no
moe'ila zi manō! (*Jes. 23, 1. Dan.*
11, 30. Moz. IV. 24, 24), — na no 11
lafalalini Lowalangira niha; ba si
tenga Lowalangi na'ī chōra. Ba
banoeagoe andrō, ba no lahalō sa-
lahi zolachōmi andrō zi tebai ma-
ngorifi niha. (*Sin. 106, 20. Rom. 1,*
23). Ja tobali dōdōmi, ja'ami ba 12
noea si ja'wa, ba da'ō, ja hoemocha
mboemi, ja tokea sibai ami! —
i'wa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 1, 2*). Dōea 13
winaeta sa horō, nifazōchi mba-
noeagoe andrō: Ja'odo andre, oe-
mhoē nidanō, ba no la'erogō, ba
wogaoe ba'a chōra ba zabōcha ta-
nō, ba zi lō toesai idanō. (*F. 17, 13.*
Joh. 4, 14).

III. Hadia, sawoejoe mado Gi- 14

- zeraëli, ma si toemboe ba nomo zo'omo? Hana wa tobali miraboe
 15 ira? Moendröndröndröndrö chöra zingo, lafarongogö lira, ba labali'ö tanö si mate danöra, tetoenoe mbanoea chöra, ba lö niha sa'ae. (*Jes.*
 16 *1, 7; 5, 29. F. 4, 7*). Ba banoea Nofi andrö göi ba banoea Dachifane, ba batoele ndra'oegö labe'e. (*Jes. 19,*
 17 *13*). Hadia, tenga ba da'ö ösöndra da'ö, me no ö'erogö Lowalangioe Jehowa, me loeo i'öhe dangaoe ba
 18 lala? (*F. 4, 18*). Ba i'ja'e, ba ha döi wa möi'ö ba danö Miseraji, ba wamadoe idanö Nilo andrö? Ba ha döi wa möi'ö ba danö Asiria, ba
 19 wamadoe idanö Oifarati? Faloecha wotoe ndra'oegö ibe'e si lö söchi andrö chöoe, ba itegoe ndra'oegö fa'erosa andrö; ba ja aboto ba dö-döoe, ja ö'ila, wa si lö söchi, wa aföchö, wa no ö'erogö Lowalangioe Jehowa, wa lö ö'ata'oei ndra'o,
 iwa'ö So'aja, Jehowa ngahönö andrö. (*Hos. 5, 5*). I'otarai föna sa'ae, ba öfatö galo mbagi chöoe ba ö'e-toe'ö wesoemö ba ömane: Lö möido enoni, ba lö zoezoe hilihili ba lö böro geoe, si lö ö'oro'ö ndra'oegö
 21 ba wohorö. (*Jes. 57, 5. F. 3, 6*). Ba ja'odo, ba no oetanö ndra'oegö we-we nagoe si söchi, ha sambalö si doehoe; ba he moroi, wa no tobali we-we zotanga gari ndra'oegö? (*Moz. II. 15, 17. Sin. 44, 3; 80, 9. Jes. 5, 1.*
 22 *Mar. 12, 1. Loek. 20, 9*). Ba he ödoe-choe ndra'oegö idanö nawoe ba he ö'oja'ö zaboe, ba da'i zoei horöoe andrö wamaigioe, iwa'ö So'aja, Jehowa. (*Job. 9, 30*). He moroi, wa tola öwa'ö: Lö nita'oenöigoe ja'odo, lö si möido ba Mba'ali andrö? Faigi nitöröoe andrö ba ndraso, ja aboto ba dödoe nilaoemö, ja'oeigo sigelo gondra, saoha ahe, si riwa lalania; sigelo galide gatoea, si no to'ölö
 24 ba danö si mate, sihasoehasoe ba nangi, ba wa'aoechoenia andrö, — ha niha zamadöhhö felowoenia andrö? Dozi sangaloei ja'ia, ba ala-cha lö erege dödo; na ba'wania andrö, ba lasöndra manö. Faigifaigi
 25 gaheoe, fa böi aheta mbadagahe, ba tölötölöoe, fa böi mamorege wa'otoefo! Ba ömane: Zajazaja gölö, lö oe'o'ö, omasido mbö'ö, ba chöra oe'o'ö. Si mane sanagö, saila na
 26 lara'oe ia, si manö dania wa'aila ma'cewoe Gizeraëli, awö razora ba koemandroe seboea chöra ba ere ba sama'elc'ö chöra, sangema'ö ba
 27 mbalö geoe: Amagoe ndra'oegö! ba ba gara: Ja'oegö zadono ja'ö! Noa sa la'erogö ndra'odo; lö ni'ota-högöra ja'ö. Ba na ba'wa wamakao, ba moe'ao ira: Faoso ba orifiga! Ba heza atö so Lowalangioe andrö,
 28 nifazöchioe chöoe! Acha maoso ira, ma atö la'ila la'orifi'ö, na no göna famakao ndra'oegö. Fa'oja mbanoea chömi sa'ae wa'oja Lowalangioe, ja'oegö mado Joeda! (*Moz. V. 32, 37. Sangoehoe. 10, 14. Jes. 2, 8. F. 11, 13*).
 IV. Hana wa moekökökökökö ami
 29 chögoe? Noa sa'ae ahoi mi'erogö ndra'odo, iwa'ö Jehowa. Zajazaja
 30 gölögoe wangotoe'ögoe iraonomi; lö nibe'emi ba dödoemi fotoe; no i'a zama'ele'ö andrö chömi si'ölimi, timba zingo sange'enge'e. (*F. 5, 3. Mat. 23, 34*). He si lö ngaroro!
 31 Mitöngöni daroma li Jehowa andrö! Hadia, tanö si mate mege ndra'odo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ma tanö si no ogömigömi? Ba hana wa lamane banoeagoe: Aefaga! Lö'ö sa'ae möiga chöoe! Hadia, olifoe
 32 maö nono alawe najania, ba olifoe nono nihälö mböbö daloenia? Ba noa zoei olifoe mbanoeagoe ndra'odo, ha mega sa'ae! (*F. 13, 1 b. t.*). No maocloe wamaigioe lala, ba wa-
 33 ngaloei somasi ja'oegö! Tobali lö'ö na'i ata'oe'ö mamazöchi horö, ba nitörömö andrö. Ba gahe mbaroe-
 34 mö a'i so ndro zi noemana, niboe-noe lö horö. Tenga sa ba wanöi jomo öra'oe ira; böro da'ö no mege
 35 fofoe. (*Moz. II. 22, 2*). Ba ömane

zoei: Lõ horõgoe: no atõ dõhõ wõ-
noenia chõgoe! Hiza, oesechegõ ða-
nia ndra'oegõ, me õwã'õ: Lõ horõ-
36 goe! Ba hana wa aõsõ moloĩ'õ, ba
wanõrõ lala bõ'õ zoei? He ba Ndra-
wa Miseraji andrõ, ba aeche ba
wa'aila dania, si mane fa'ailamõ ba
Ndrawa' Asiria mege. (*Nga'õti. II.*
37 *28, 20. Jes. 30, 5*). Sondra'oe hõgõoe
dania ndra'oegõ, na õ'otarai ira;
itibo'õ sa'ae Jehowa nidõnadõnaoe
fangorifi ba tobali faja chõoe ba
chõrã.

FAZA 3.

I. Fango'ozoei fangotõe'õ Iraono
Gizeraãli. II. Fanegoe mado Joeda,
me loco Josia (*F. 3, 6-F. 4, 2*). Ma-
do Joeda andrõ gõi, ba lõ ihalõ fa-
meta'oenia zi gõna Ndraono Gize-
raãli. III. Ene'õ na lafalalini gera'-
erara, he Iraono Gizeraãli ba he
mado Joeda, ba tefaboe'oe wa'aha-
chõ dõdõ.

1 I. Imane [Jehowa]: Na itibo'õ
ngambatõnia niha ba na irõi ia,
na mõi donga niha bõ'õ, hadia,
tola ifoeli ia chõnia [ira matoea
andrõ]? Hadia, lõ ta'oenõ danõ si
manõ? Ba no ato zi horõni ja'oegõ,
ba hadia, tola õfoeli'õ chõgoe? —
iwa'õ Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 24, 1 b. t.*).
2 Faõga hõrõoe ba hilihili andrõ si
lõ eoe'oe ba faigi: Hezo zi lõ te-
horõni ndra'oegõ? Ba zinga lala
doemadao ndra'oegõ, manarogõ
ja'ira, si mane Dawa Ara ba danõ
si mate ba ta'oenõ danõ õbe'e ba
wohorõmõ ba ba walõsõchioe andrõ.
3 (*Hos. 4, 13*). Ba tetaha deoe ba lõ
aloea deoe sarã andrõ, ba fa'abe'e
mbawa ndra alawe sabao wa'abe'e
mbawaoe, te chõoc wa'aila. (*Moz. V.*
4 *11, 14. Hez. 3, 7*). Ba ija'e, ba
moe'ao'õ chõgoe, õmane: He Ama,
si no fahoewoe chõgoe, me ono
5 alawe ndra'odo, ndra'oegõ! Hadia,
si lõ mamalõmalõ wõnoenia, ba
iroegi zi lõ aetoe lõ aefa ba dõdõ-
nia? Si manõ sa wehedeoe, ba so-

laoe si lõ sõchi ndra'oegõ, lõ õbato.
(*Sin. 103, 9*).

II. Ba hoemede chõgoe Jehowa, 6
me loco razo Josia andrõ, imane:
Hadia, no õ'ila nilaoe galawe si
fa'ero andrõ, Iraono Gizeraãli? No
dozi hili salawã isa'wa ba dozi bõrõ
geoe saeri, ba mohorõ ba da'õ.
(*F. 2, 20*). Ba oemane dõdõgoe: Na 7
no ahoi itõrõ da'õ, ba ifoeli ia
chõgoe, ba lõ sangawoeli ia! Ba
i'ila da'õ si farõi andrõ, talifoesõ-
nia, mado Joeda. (*Hez. 16, 46*). Ba 8
he wã'ae i'ila, da'õ mbõrõ wani-
bogoe alawe si no fa'ero andrõ,
Iraono Gizeraãli, ba bõrõ wame'e-
goe socra wangefa chõnia, me no
mohorõ ia, ba lõ'õ zoei ata'oe zi
farõi andrõ, talifoesõnia, mado Joe-
da, mõi zoei ia ba mohorõ gõi.
Ba ha doeria wohorõnia andrõ, ba 9
ta'oenõ danõ; ba gara ba ba geoe
sa'ae oroeoe ia, wohorõ. Ba he 10
wã'ae da'õ fefoe, ba tenga soroi ba
dõdõ sangawoeli zi farõi andrõ,
talifoesõnia, mado Joeda, no famini
tõdõ wangawoelinia chõgoe! —
iwa'õ Jehowa.

III. Ba imane chõgoe Jehowa: 11
Hoelõ zi lõ horõ galawe si fa'ero
andrõ, Iraono Gizeraãli, wamaigida,
ba ngai zi farõi andrõ, mado Joe-
da! (*Hez. 16, 51; 23, 11*). Ae faro- 12
ngogõ daroma li andre mijõoe,
õmane: Foeli'õ, ja'oegõ alawe si
no fa'ero, Iraono Gizeraãli — iwa'õ
Jehowa — lõ'õ sa'ae mofõnoedo
chõmi, me no seboea tõdõ ndra'o-
do — iwa'õ Jehowa — tenga si lõ
aetoe wõnoegoe! (*Sin. 86, 15*). Ba 13
ja aboto ba dõdõoe horõoe, wa no
fa'ero ndra'oegõ chõ Lowalangioe,
awõ wa no õtõrõ lala sakõi, we'a-
mõi ba mbõ'õ andrõ, ba mbõrõ
geoe saeri fefoe: ba lõ nifondro-
ndrongoe ligoe — iwa'õ Jehowa.
Mifoeli ami, ja'ami ono matoea si 14
no fa'ero — iwa'õ Jehowa — me
no ja'odo Zo'aja ja'ami — ba oe-
halõ ami, samõsa zamba banoea ba

- daroea zainba mado, ba oe'ohē
 15 ami ba Ziona. (*F. 31, 32*). Ba oefa-
 taro chōmi goebalo, si fadoehoe
 dōdōgoe, ena'ō lakoebaloi ami si
 so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fa'atoea-
 16 toea. (*F. 23, 4*). Ba na ato dania
 ami, na mo'ono'ono ami ba danō,
 na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa —,
 ba lō'ō sa'ae la'wa'ō : „Tawōla ga-
 maboe'oe la chō Jehowa”! ba lō'ō
 sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha, lō'ō sa'ac
 la'angeragō ba lō la'amalōsi, ba
 17 lō'ō sa'ae lafoeli lafazōchi. „Dadao-
 ma Jehowa” labe'e tōi Jeroeza-
 lema andrō, na loeo da'ō, ba owoelo
 dania ba da'ō fefoe niha bacro,
 bōrō dōi Jehowa andrō ba Jeroe-
 zalema, ba lō'ō sa'ae abe'e dandrora,
 wolo'ō nichoi dōdōra andrō, si lō
 18 sōchi. (*Mich. 4, 2*). Na loeo da'ō,
 ba fao ira ma'owoe Joeda ma'oe-
 woe Gizeraēli, la'otarai danō moroi
 jōoe, oroedoe ira wana'wa tanō a-
 ndrō, nitehgoe chō ndra toeami,
 19 tana chōra. Noa sa ocmāne dōdō-
 goe: Si sōchi oebe'e chōoe, ba ndrao-
 nogoe andrō, tanō omasiō oetehe
 chōoe, fondrege zi sōchi dāna chōoe
 ba niha fefoe. Ba ocmāne [na] dō-
 dōgoe: Si fa'ama ami chōgoe ba
 lō mibaelō'ō wolo'ō chōgoe. (*Moz.*
 20 *V. 7, 6; 8, 7*). Ba no mi'erogō ndra'o,
 ja'ami ma'owoc Gizeraēli, amaedola
 ndra alawe si fa'ero ba zomasi ja'ia
 21 — iwa'ō Jehowa. Hiza li, ba hili si
 lō eoe'coe andrō: fege'ege Ndraono
 Gizeraēli andrō, me no latōrō lala
 sabila, me no olifoc ira Lowalangira
 22 Jehowa! (*Sach. 12, 10 b. t.*). Mifoeli
 ami, ja'ami ono matoea si no fa'ero,
 da'oe'fadōhō loealoea wa'erosami a-
 ndrō! — Ja'e ndra'aga, mōiga chōoe,
 me no Jehowa ndra'oegō, Lowala-
 23 ngima! Si ndroehoc, falimosa wa-
 gocagoeasa si terongo moroi ja'wa,
 moroi ba hili; si ndroehoc, chō Lo-
 walangima Jehowa so wangorifi
 24 Ndraono Gizeraēli! No i'ā gōlō ndra
 toeama „fa'aila” andrō, i'otarai irao-
 no ndra'aga, biribirira ba sa'wira ba

onora matoea ba onora alawe!
 Damafōrōni wa'afoesi mbawama 25
 ba acha ambalama wa'ailama a-
 ndrō; me no mafazōchi horō ba
 Lowalangima Jehowa, ja'aga, ba
 ira toeama, i'otarai irao no ndra'aga,
 iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba lō nifo-
 ndrondrongoma li Lowalangima Je-
 howa.

FAZA 4.

I. Fango'ozoei famaboe'oe fa'eboea
 dōdō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba
 mado Joeda. II. Itegoe zoei ira sa-
 ma'ele'ō. (*F. 4, 3—F. 6, 30*). I'omba-
 cha'ō wotoe andrō, si so moroi sa.
 III. Fangarōngarō ba wa'atekiko
 danō andrō.

I. Na ōfoeli'ō, ja'oegō mado Gi- 1
 zeraēli — iwa'ō Jehowa —, na ōfoe-
 li'ō chōgoe ba na ōheta ba docdoe-
 ma hōrōgoe zogoro ita andrō ba na
 ōbato wanōrōndrō andrō, ba moroi 2
 ba dōdōoe sa'ae ba si ndroehoe-
 ndroehoc wahōloesamō andrō ba
 wa'aceri Jehowa, ba lafahowoe'ō
 ira soi niha ba chōnia andrō ba
 lasoenō ira ba chōnia. (*Moz. V. 10,*
20).

II. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa ba 3
 mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroe-
 zalema: „Milahoi zi bohooe ba bōi
 mi'anaroe ba zi so bōrō za'asa'a
 mao. (*Hos. 10, 12*). Miboto amichō 4
 Jehowa, misaka goeli dōdōmi a-
 ndrō, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami
 banoea Jeroezalema, fa bōi moehola
 wōnoegoe, si inane alitō, fa bōi si
 tebai mate holaholania, ba walōsō-
 chi wolaoemi andrō!” (*Moz. V. 10,*
16. Rom. 2, 28. Kol. 2, 11). Mi'omba- 5
 cha'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroe-
 zalema, mi'ao chōra, mimane: Mi-
 laoe dorofe, ba danō! Mi'ao, mi'e-
 boca'ō li, mimane: Mi'owoeioi ami,
 ena'ō tasa'wa mbanoca saro andrō!
 Mitaroe'ō mandrera ba lala ba Zi- 6
 ona: mi'oloi, bōi mibadoegō ami!
 Famakao sa'ac oefa'aso moroi jōoe
 ba famoe'oe sabōlōbōlō. (*F. 1, 14*).

- 7 No mõi mijaŵa zingo, moroi ba mbinimbiniŵa doe'oe, no maoso zamakiko soi niha, no irõi nahania, ba wamali'õ tanõ si mate tanõmi andrõ, fa adoedoe mbanoea, fa lõ niha sa'ae. Andrõ mi'onoecha gonigoni, mi'e'esi ba mi'abolõgõ wege'ge: lõ'õ sa si dõhõ holahola wõnoe Jehowa chõda. (*F. 6, 26*).
- 8 Ba na loeo da'õ - iŵa'õ Jehowa - ba si lõ lala dõdõ razo ba he koe-mandroc seboea, ba satõngõ gere ba si toballi tõdõ zama'ele'õ. Ba oemane: He So'aja, Jchowa! Si ndroehoe, no ðhaogõ wolimo soi andre ba banoea Jeroezalema, mc õmane: Faloecha ami wangorifi! si mate ba mbawa zi'õli ira, a'ine.
- 9 Ba na loeo da'õ, ba lamane ba mado andre ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: Amaedola nangi saoechoe ba hili si lõ eoe'oe andrõ ba danõ si mate wolaoe mbanoeagoe andrõ, tebai ba wamõbõrõ ba tchai ba wangehao! Angi sabõlõ zanõrõ ja'odo, moroi ba chõra; ba ija'e, ba ja'odo gõi zangetoe'õ hoekoe! Hiza, hoelõ lawoeo wa'asora moroi sa, si mane angi sabõlõ goeretara; salio moroi ba mojo koedora. Alai ita, si no afoefoe ita! Sasai dõdõoe, heta zi lõ sõchi andrõ, ja'oegõ banoea Jeroezalema, ena'õ te'orifi ndrã'oegõ; ha wa'ara na lõ teboelõ ba dõdõoe gera'era si lõ sõchi andrõ? (*Sin. 51, 4. Jes. 1, 16*). Hiza zangombacha, moroi ba mado Dano lafarongogõ wamakao, moroi ba hili mado Geferaji. Mifaŵa'õgõ ba niha baero, mimane: Milaboe! mikaoni zanoewõ Jeroezalema! So zanoewõ moroi ba danõ sarõoe, moe'ao ira, wanoewõ banoea mado Joeda andrõ.
- 10 Amaedola zanaro ba nowi lafasoei, me no lalaŵa ndrã'odo - iŵa'õ Jehowa. Loعالoea lalamõ andrõ ba loعالoea wolaoemõ da'õ chõoe: falõsõchioe da'õ, wa no afõchõ, wa ira'oe dõdõoe. (*F. 2, 29*).
- 11 III. Alai dõdõogoe! Alai dõdõogoe! Wa'afõchõ! Tõdõogoe bacha! Roemoeroe dõdõogoe! Tebai ahono ndrã'o! Õrongo sa'ae li dorofe, ja'oegõ tõdõogoe, fe'ao ba wanoewõ. (*Jes. 16, 11*). Fatete manõ wango-mbacha fa'adoedoe, no tekiko danõ, ma'asagõrõ, adoedoe manõ nosege andrõ, lõ moedõnadõna, ha mamõ'i hõrõ wa'ara, ba adoedoe nõoege andrõ. Ha wa'ara na oe'ila'ila mandrera, ba ha wa'ara na oerongo li dorofe? Sowõhõ mowa sa mbanoeagoe andrõ; lõ aboto ba dõdõora ndrã'odo; iraono si lõ tõdõ ira, ba lõ fa'aboto ba dõdõ. Satoeatoea ira ba wolaoe si lõ sõchi, ba folaoe si sõchi, ba lõ la'ila. Ocfaiigi danõ, ba hiza, no tanõ si mate ba si lõ õsi! ba banoea si jaŵa - ba lõ hagiania sa'ae! Ocfaiigi hili, ba hiza, ba hoemeoe; ba hilihili fefoe, ba mangiwa! Oefachõlõ ndrã'o, ba hiza, samõsa lõ niha sa'ae, ba fofõ ba daloe mbanoea, ba no ahori moloi. Oefachõlõ ndrã'o, ba hiza, no toballi tanõ si mate hili Garemeli andrõ, ba banoea chõnia, ba no ahori adoedoe - fõna Jehowa, ba holahola wõnoenia andrõ. Da'õ sa niŵa'õ Jehowa: Tobali tanõ si mate danõ, ma'asagõrõ; ba lõ'õ sa atõ oefaloea wangohori [ja'ira]. (*F. 46, 28*). Andrõ aboe dõdõ danõ, ba banoea si jaŵa, ba alæ, me no oeŵa'õ da'õ ba me lõ mangesa dõdõogoe; me no oehonogõ ba me lõ'õ sa'ae oewoe'ai. Ba wagoea-gocasa zi fakoedo andrõ ba ba wagoegoeasa zolohe fana, ba moloi mbanoea fefoe, lasaŵa ndroe'oe, manõ ba gara ba hili: dozi banoea, ba lõ nihaniha, lõ'õ sa'ae si iagõ jomo. Ba ja'oegõ nidocdeogõ, ba he õwisa? He õ'onoccha mbaroe loeo si sõchi ba he õ'o'aja naja balaki ba he õfake wanicha samohoea, fangalõsõ mboemõ, ba zaja-zaja gõlõ sa atõ wangehaomõ andrõ, lõ edõna zomasi ja'oegõ ena'õ; la'aloei wamoenoe ja'oegõ. Oerongo

sa'ae wege'ege, hoelō ba zafōchō
hoeloe, fangarōngarō, hoelō ba za-
wena madono, fege'ege mbanoea
Ziona andrō, mangarōngarō ia, i'o-
ro'ō dangania, imane: Alai ndra'o,
aetoe nosogoe labe'e sange'e andrō!

FAZA 5.

I. Falawoe sa'ae zoe'asoe'a horō
Jeroezalema. II. Andrō gōna ira
hoekoe. III. Loera ba mboeaboea
wotoe andrō.

- 1 I. Mitōrōi newali Jeroezalema ba
mifaigi, ja aboto ba dōdōmi; mi'-
aloei ba newalira, na misōndra za-
mōsa, na so niha solaoe satoelō sa-
ma'oea fa lō farōi, fa oebe'e aefa
horōra. (*Moz. I. 18, 32. Hez. 9. Fam.*
- 2 7). Ba he la'wā'ō: „Ba wa'aoeri Je-
howa” ba faja zoei wahōloesa andrō
3 chōra. (*F. 4, 2*). **Ba ja'oe'gō Jehowa,**
hadia, tenga si doehoe otōngōni
No ōbago ira, ba lō afōchō chōra;
ōhori ira, ba lō labe'e ba dōdōra
wotoe andrō; no la'abe'e'ō mba-
wara, abe'e moroi ba gara; lō se-
dōna ira mamalalini era'erara. (*Jes.*
- 4 *9, 13. F. 2, 30*). Ba no oemane dō-
dōgoe: Niha si lō tōi ira, sowōhō
mowa, me lō la'ila lala andrō chō
Jehowa ba satoelō andrō chō Lo-
5 walangira; damōido ba zala'wā, fa-
hoehoeodo chōra, me no ja'ira za-
ngila lala andrō, chō Jehowa ba
satoelō andrō chō Lowalangira! Ba
dozi no larasa galo mbagi andrō,
ja'ira andrō, ba no la'etoe'ō wesoe.
- 6 Andrō ira'oe ira singo, si oroi ga-
toea, ba ifoeofe ira asoe gatoea ba
danō si mate; manaro harimo ba
gero mbanoea chōra, ba dozi si mōi
baero mbanoea ba tesasawi; me no
mofinaeta lalōra, ba me no asese
7 fa'ero ira. (*Hos. 13, 7*). Hadia, wa
oebe'e aefa horōoe? No la'erogō
ndra'o iraonoe ba fahōloe ba zi
tenga Lowalangira, ba he wā'ae no
oe'aboesi'ō ira, ba noa zoei la'erogō
zodonga ja'ira ba lahoeroefai nomo
8 zohorō. Si lō ahono ira, timba

koedo satabō; doemele, i'aloei ndro-
nga nawōnia zamōsana. (*Hez. 22,*
11). Hadia, lō oe'otoe'ō zi manō? 9
i'wā'ō Jehowa — ba lō oelaoe mba-
lōgoe ba niha si manō amoeata?
II, Mi'anōisi gōli chōra ba midoe- 10
doegō, ba bōi mihori [ira]; mi'etoe'ō
ngenge, me no tenga chō Jehowa
ira! (*F. 4, 27*). Noa sa farōi ira chō- 11
goe, he ma'oe'woe Gizerāeli ba he
ma'oe'woe Joeda — i'wā'ō Jehowa.
(*F. 3, 20*). No la'osilō'ōgō Jehowa, 12
no lamane: Tenga ja'ia! ba lō'ō
sa gōna ita famakao: he si'ōli, ba
he lofo, ba lō ta'ila. Ba tobali 13
angi dania zama'ele'ō andrō; lō'ō
sa barō dotorā sihede andrō. Ja itō-
rō ira si manō! (*Jes. 23, 15*). Andrō 14
wa imane Jehowa, Lowalangira nga-
hōnō andrō: Me no mimanō we-
hede, ba oebali'ō alitō daroma ligoe
ba mbeweoe, ba oebali'ō eoe niha
andrō, ena'ō i'ā ira [alitō andrō]! 15
(*F. 1, 9*). Hiza, oefatōrō chōmi soi,
moroi ba zarōoe, ja'ami ma'oe'woe
Gizerāeli — i'wā'ō Jehowa — soi
sabōlō, soi si no ararā, soi si lō
mi'ila li ba si lō aboto ba dōdōmi
hadia wehedera. (*Moz. V. 23, 49. F.*
1, 15; 6, 22). Amaedola lewatō si no 16
moechaoe naha nono wana chōra,
ha sambalō sabōlō ira. La'ā dania 17
mboea nowimi, ōmi fache, noemalō
onomi matoea ba onomi alawe, ba
la'ā, ba biribiri chōmi ba sawi chō-
mi, ba la'ā, agoe chōmi ba boea
ara, ba ōra; banoea saro andrō chō-
mi, nidōnadōnami, ba larasa si'ōli.
(*Moz. III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 23, 39*).
Ba he na loeo da'ō gōi, ba lō oefā 18
loea wangohori ja'ami — i'wā'ō Je-
howa. Ba na mi'wā'ō dania: Hadia 19
mbōrō, wa ilaoe chōda da'ō fefoe
Lowalangira Jehowa? ba ōmane
chōra: Si mane fangerogōmi ja'odo,
wamosoemange Lowalangira bō'ō ba
danōmi, si manō we'amōimi sawoe-
joe niha bō'ō, ba danō si tenga
chōmi. (*F. 16, 10 b. t.*).

III. Mi'ombacha'ō da'ō ba ma'- 20

- oewoe Jakobo, mifarongogō ba ma-
 21 do Joeda, mimane : Mifondrondro-
 ngo da'e, ja'ami niha sowōhō mo-
 wa. si lō tōdō, si so hōrō, ba lō
 la'ila niha, si so tōgi dalinga, ba lō
 22 larongo li niha ! (*Jes. 6, 9*). Ja'odō,
 ba lō edōna mi'ata'oefi — iwa'ō
 Jehowa — ba lō edōna manizinizi
 ami chōgoe, [chōgoe andre], si no
 mame'e tooe ene, ola nasi, ba'aba'a
 si lō teboelō, si lō tola isawō —
 ba he eboea ndroeloe, ba tebai, ba
 he moegosogoso, ba tebai zoei isawō.
 23 (*Moz. I, 1, 9. Job. 26, 10*). Ba soi
 andre, ba no motōdō sabe'e tandro
 ba si lō edōna molo'ō : no fa'ero
 24 ira ba no latōrō lalara. Ba lō'ō sa
 lamane dōdōra : Data'ata'oefi Lo-
 walangida Jehowa, same'e teoe a-
 ndrō, teoe sahoelō ba teoe sarā, na
 ba'wana, si lō mowoe'ai ba'wa wa-
 25 masi chōda. (*Moz. V. 11, 14*). Lalō-
 mi andrō mbōrō, wa no fahole iada'e,
 ba horōmi andrō mbōrō, wa lō aloea
 26 chōmi howoehowoe. So sa zanao horō
 ba mbanoegoe andrō : manarona-
 ro, si mane sanaro fofō, na ikōwō
 ia, labe'e tooe ra'oera'oe, ba wo-
 27 ndrā'oe niha. Si mane rōkarōka so'-
 ōsi fofō, si manō wa'amo'ōsi nomora
 ana'a falimosa : ba wolaoe si manō
 28 sala'wa ira ba so'ana'a. No atabō
 ira, no ozōnōzōnō. Ba falawoe ba
 mbewera hoehoe si lō sōchi ; ba
 hoehoe zi lō ama, si lō ina, ba
 lō lafatoenō, ba wame'e mōna ja'-
 ira, ba hoehoe zi noemana, ba lō
 la'ohe ba lala. (*Moz. V. 32, 15. Jes.*
 29 *1, 23*). Hadia, lō oehoeke zi mane
 da'ō? — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba lō
 oelaoe mbalōgoe ba niha si manō
 30 amo'eata? (*F. 9, 9*). Sihocha mboeda
 ba si tobali dōdōda nilaoe ba danō.
 31 Sama'ele'ō andrō — ba falimosa wa-
 ma'ele'ōra, ba ere andrō — ba awō'-
 awōra wolaoe, ba banoegoe andrō
 — ba somasi si manō ! Ba he mi-
 wisa ba gamozoea da'ō? (*Hez. 13,*
 6).

FAZA 6.

I. Sanoewō Jeroozalema. II. Alō-
 soe lō lafondrondrongo Iraono Gize-
 raēli. III. Moroi jōoe i'otarai fama-
 kiko andrō, si tebai itimba Jeremia
 gōi.

I. Mi'oloi, ja'ami mado Mbeni-
 jami, mirōi Jeroozalema ba ba
 Dekoa, ba milaoe dorofe, ba Mbe-
 tikere mitaroe ō mandera ; ma-
 ngaha sa'ae wamakiko moroi jōoe,
 famoefoe sabōlōbōlō. (*F. 1, 14*).
 Da'oefoefoe nono Ziona alawe andrō,
 2 si sōchi andrō, nihaogōhaogō mege
 folaoe hadia ia. Mōi chōnia goe-
 3 balo, la'ohe goerifōra, lafasoei ia
 osera ba ikoebalo goerifōnia za-
 mōsana, ba dāna chōnia. [Lamane] :
 4 Mi'amoni'ō ami, ba wanoewō ja'ia!
 Talaboe, tadejeni ita ba zi laloe!
 Alai ita ! bongi sa'ae ; adōni sa'ae
 loemō, loemō na tūnō owi ! Tala-
 5 boe, cna'ō tachamō ba zi bongi, ba
 wanoedoegō gōdora ! Imane sa'ae
 6 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Mi'obō geoe
 chōra, mifasoei Jeroozalema fari ! Ba-
 noea ni'otoe'ō ia. No fahōna wama-
 langōgō awōra bacha ba mbanoea. Si
 7 mane fangoemboengoemboe nidanō
 ba goemboe, wangoemboengoemboe
 zi lō sōchi chōra : faja'wasa ba fama-
 langōgō zi terongo ba chōra ; awai
 ni'ilagoe, ha sambalō fangaboe dōdō
 ba famakao. Fondrondrongo wane-
 8 goe, ja'oegō Jeroozalema, fa bōi aefa
 dōdōgoe chōoe, fa bōi oebali'ō tanō
 si mate ndrā'oegō, tanō si lō ni-
 haniha sa'ae !

II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa nga-
 9 hōnō : Lahagō dania wangozaragō
 wo'oewo'oe, si tosai Iraono Gize-
 raēli, si mane ba mboea nagoe ;
 lafoelifeeli wanoetoejoe, si mane
 sangozaragō boea nagoe, si lō acfa'-
 acfa tanga ba ngengē. (*Jes. 24, 13*).
 Ba ha chō moehededo, ha chō oefa-
 10 doehoe'ō, ena'ō lafondrondrongo ?
 Hiza, si lō moeboto dōgi dalingara,
 ba tebai lafondrondrongo ! Hiza,
 la'o'aja daroma li Jehowa, lō omasi

- 11 ira. Ba no fahōna chōgoe wōnoe
Jehowa andrō, oe'eregesi dōdōgoe
wanaha ja'ia: ba laoe sa'ae ia ba
ndraono baewali ba ba nono ma-
toea misa, fefoe; he sa ira matoea
ba he ira alawe, ba gōna dania,
fabaja si no tohare hoewa ba si no
12 atoea sibai. Ba niha bō'ō dania zo-
chō omora ba benoeara ba fo'omora,
fefoe; oetoetoeoesa'ac niha ba danō
— iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 30*).
- 13 I'otarai sa'ac ndraono, nocmalō ba
zatoea, ba oi sangaloei hare; ba he
sama'ele'ō, ba he ere, ba oi dozi so-
14 laoe faja ba falimosa. (*Jes. 56, 11*). Ba
lafajaigō wamadōhō fōchō mbanoea-
goe andrō, wangoema'ō: Fangorifi!
fangorifi! ba lō'ō sa fangorifi. (*F. 8*),
15 11. *Hez. 13, 10*). Saila ira ena'ō, me
no lalaoe zogoro ita, ba lō'ō sa
aila ira, lō'ō sa'ae la'ila hadia wa'-
aila. Andrō tegaōlō tooe ira dania,
awō zalaoe andrō; na ba'wa wa-
matōrō hoekoe chōra, ba tetaroe
16 mbagi, iwa'ō Jehowa. Da'ō niwa'ō
Jehowa: Mi'ae ba lala ba mifaigi
ba misofoe lala ba gōtō fōna, heza
lala ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba mitōrō
ia, ena'ō misōndra zolombase dō-
dōmi! Ba lamane: Lō edōnaga
17 matōrō! (*Mat. 11, 29*). Ba no oefa-
taro zanaro ja'ami [oemane]: Mifo-
ndrondrongo li dorofe! Ba lamane:
18 Lō edōnaga mafondrondrongo! Ba
mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha bae-
ro, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami
19 banoea, hadia nifatōrō chōra. Fo-
ndrondrongo, ja'ogō oeli danō;
oefatōrō sa'ae wamakao ba niha
andrō, loealoea nichoi dōdōra a-
drō, lō'ō sa nitōngōnira niwa'ogoc
andrō, ba famobawagoe lala, ba
20 no la'ositengagō! Ba hadia goena
goemōjō andrō chōgoe, koemōjō
Zaba andrō, ba koeli mani si sōchi
andrō, moroi ba danō sarōoe? Te-
nga fa'omasigoc zoemange nitocnoe
andrō chōmi; ba soemange nitaba
andrō chōmi, ba lō ba dōdōgoe!
(*Sin. 40, 7. Jes. 1, 11. Mich. 6, 6*).
- Andrō wa imane Jehowa: Hiza, 21
oebe'e tooe fōna niha andre zane-
ndre ira, ena'ō faoma tetaroe mbagi,
he ama ba he ono matoea, ena'ō
tekiko zamōsana, fabaja awōnia.
- III. Imane Jehowa: So sa'ae niha 22
moroi jōoc, maoso soi seboea moroi
ba wondregc danō. (*Jes. 50, 41*). Fana 23
ba toho wangōnara, safaito ira, lō
la'ila wa'ahachō dōdō. Amaedola we-
gosogoso ndroeloc nasi lira, fakoedo
ira, no mangarō, si mane niha sanoe-
wō, ba wanoewō ja'ogō, ja'ogō ono
Ziona alawe. No tarongo doeriania 24
ba no adada dangada, no ihawoei
ita fa'ata'oe, fanizinizi, si mane ba
zadono! Bōi ae bacro mbanoea ba 25
bōi tōrō lala; noa sa mosi'ōli ne-
mali andrō — ameta'oeō, fasoei!
He ja'ami banocada! mi'olemba 26
gonigoni ba mihawoei ami awoe,
mi'e'esi nono matoca andrō, si ha
samboesamboea, mi'ege'ege; i'ogo-
moenzaō sa dania ihawoei ita sa-
noedogō andrō. (*F. 4, 8*). No oefa 27
taro sanandraigō banoegaoe andrō
ndra'ogō, hati saro, ena'ō aboto ba
dōdōoe lalara andrō, ena'ō ōtandrai-
gō. No dozi samorege folawa ira, 28
somasi mamōbōgō si lō doehoe, no
[ha] tōla ba si'ōli ira, no dozi sama-
kiko ira (*Hez. 22, 18*). Fahamboeha 29
mboe ndroeroe, ena'ō ahozi zimo a-
ndrō, ba galitō: ba zajazaja gōlō wo-
laogōlaogō ba tebai tofōfō zi lō sōchi.
(*F. 24*). „Firō nitibo'ō" labe'e tōira; 30
noa sa'ac Jehowa zanibo ja'ira.

FAZA 7.

Hoehoeo Jeremia ba gosali. (*F. 7-9*). I. Famaroe tōdō, ba wama-
lalini era'era. II. Na lō la'ō'ō da'ō,
ba nidoedogō Jeriezalema, si mane
Silo. III. Bōi sa'ae mangandrō Je-
remia, salahi niha nitibo'ō andrō.
IV. Famosoemange si tenga moroi
ba dōdō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi.
V. Gōna hoekoe ira, bōrō horōra
andrō, famosoemange adoe.

I. Da'ō daroma li andrō niwa'ō 1
Jehowa chō Jeremia, me imane:

2 I'agō mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa,
ba farongogō daroma li andre, ō-
mane : Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa,
ja'ami mado Joeda fefoe, sanōrō
bawandroehō andre, we'amōi ma-
3 gandrō chō Jehowa ! Da'ō niw'a'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli : Mihacgō dōrō-
wami lala ba boeaboeami, ba lō
teboelō ami ba nahiami andre oebe'e.

4 (*Jes. 1, 16. F. 18, 11*). Bōi mihalō
fangabe'e dōdōmi hoehoeo falimosa
andrō, na lamane : Osali Jehowa,
osali Jehowa, osali Jehowa da'e !
5 Na moroi ba dōdōmi sa'ae mihaogō
dōrōwami lala ba boeaboeami; na
si ndroehoe lala mitōrō, na so hoe-
6 hoeomi ba nawōmi; na lō mifala-
ngōgō zi fatewoc gana ba si lō ama,
si lō ina ba si no mate ira matoca,
ba na lō miboenoe zi lō hōrō, ba
nahia andre, ba na lō mi'o'ō chō Lo-
7 walangi bō'ō — famakikomi : ba lō
teboelō ami ba nahia da'e oebe'e,
ba danō andre, nitehegoe ehō ndra
toeami, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

8 II. Ba hiza, ba mihalō fangabe'e
dōdōmi hoehoeo falimosa andrō, ba
9 lō goenania. He wisa ? managō,
mange'e ba mohorō ba latoenoe
goemōjō chō Mba'ali ba la'o'ō chō
Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō aboto ba
10 dōdōmi ? (*Moz. II, 20, 13 b. t.*). Ba
dania, ba so ami, mi'ondrasi ndra'-
odo, ba nomo andre, nifao ba dōi
tōigoe, ba mimane : Aeri ita ! ba
wolaoe dania zoei sogoro ita andrō
11 fefoe ? Hadia, no tobali tōgi narō
hili, nahia zoraboe nomo andre, ni-
fao ba dōi tōigoe, wamaigimi ? Hiza,
ja'odo gōi, ba no oe'ila — iw'a'ō
Jehowa. (*Mat. 21, 13. Mar. 11, 17.*)
12 *Loek. 19, 46*). Mi'ae atō ba nahia-
goe andrō ba Zilo, ba nifonahagoe tōi-
goe, ba gōtō fōna, ba mitōngōni,
hadia nifatōrōgoe ehōnia, bōrō wa-
lōsōchi mbanoeagoe Iraono Gi-
zeraēli ! (*Joe. 18. 1. Sam. I. 1. 3.*)
13 *Sin. 78, 60*). Ba ija'e, me milaoe
da'ō fefoe — iw'a'ō Jehowa — ba

me lō'ō zoei nifondrondrongomi, he
wa'ae no a'oi dōdōgoe wehede chō-
mi, ma'ōma'ōchō; ba me lō nite-
mami ligoe, he wa'ae no moe'aodo
ehōmi, (*Amaed. 1, 24. Jes. 65, 12*),
ba oefatōrō ba nomo andre nifa- 14
tōrōgoe ba Zilo andrō, ba nomo
andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, sabe'e
dōdōmi, ba ba nahia andre, nite-
hegoe ehōmi ba chō ndra toeami.
Ba oetimba ami ba doedoema hō- 15
rōgoe, si mane fanimbago mege
talifoesōmi andrō, ma'oeuwe Gefe-
raji ma'afefoc.

III. Ba ja'oeō, ba bōi angandrō, 16
salahi niha andrō, bōi tarongo wa-
kaosamō, ba ehōra andrō; bōi fa-
kao ndra'odo, lō'ō sa atō oefondro-
ndrongo ehōe ! (*Moz. II. 32, 10.*
F. 11, 14; 14, 11). Hadia, lō'ō sa 17
ō'ila, hadia nilaoera ba mbanoea
mado Joeda andrō misa ba baewali
Jeroezalema ! La'ozaragō geoe irao- 18
no ba la'eboea'ō galitō ira amara,
ba lafaroeka hamo ira alawe, ba
wamazōchi koe, ō zala'wa mbanoea
si ja'wa andrō ira alawe, ba ba
wame'e soemange nibadoe ba Lo-
walangi bō'ō, ba wamoesi tōdōgoe.
(*F. 44, 19*). Ba hadia, aboe dōdō- 19
gō labe'e ? — iw'a'ō Jehowa, —
hadia, tenga ja'ira zaboe tōdō, ba
wa'aila dania ? Andrō imane So'- 20
aja, Jehowa : Hiza, gōna fōnoegoe
ba fa'abao dōdōgoe mbanoea andrō,
he niha ba he oerifōra ba he eoe
ba he sinanō ba nowi, ba moehola
[wōnoegoe andrō], tebai mate hola-
holania.

IV. Da'ō niw'a'ō Jehowa nga- 21
hōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraēli : Mibe'e nōnōnōnō zoema-
nge nitaba andrō ehōmi zoemange
nitoenoe, ba mi'ā nōsi ! Lō'ō sa 22
ni'oroigōe ehō ndra toeami, me
loeo oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji,
lō niw'a'ōgoe hadia ia, ba zoema-
nge nitoenoe ba ba zoemange nita-
ba. (*Sin. 40, 7, Jes. 1, 11*). Da'ō sa 23
niw'a'ōgoe ehōra : Mi'o'ō goroisagoe,

- ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo ba banoe-
 agoe ami; mitōrō si'aikō lala, ni-
 fachoigoe chōmi, ena'ō ohahaoe dō-
 dōmi! (*Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. III. 26,*
 24 *12. Moz. V. 6, 3*). Ba lō lafondro-
 ndrongo, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara :
 lala nichoi dōdōra latōrō, nichoi
 dōdōra ba wa'abe'enia ba gera'era
 si lō sōchi andrō, ba no la'erogō
 ndra'o, lō la'otahōgō ndra'odo. (*F.*
 25 *2, 27; 32, 33*). Ba i'otarai loco, me
 aheta ndra toeami ba danō Mise-
 raji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba no
 oefatengetenge chōmi genonigoe a-
 ndrō fefoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ero
 ma'ōchō oefatenge, i'otarai zi hoelō
 wongi. (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 15*). Ba lō
 26 lafondrondrongo chōgōe. lō labe'e
 mbōrō dalingara, sabe'e tandro ira,
 abōlōbōlō walōsōchi, moroi chō ndra
 27 toeara. (*F. 16, 12*). Ba na ōwā'ō
 chōra niwā'ōgōe andre fefoe, ba lō
 lafondrondrongo chōoe, ba na moe-
 28 hede'ō chōra, ba lō latema lieo. Ba
 ōmane dania, ba chōra andrō : Da'ō
 niha andrō si lō mamondrongo
 oroisa Lowalangira, Jehowa, sango-
 sitengagō fotoe; no taja wa lō fa-
 rōi, no ahori ba mbewera. (*F. 5, 3*).
 29 V. Ba fagoeti'ō sa'ae naja andrō
 ba hōgōoe [ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe]
 ba tibo'ō, ba angarōngarō ba hili
 andrō, si lō eoe'oe, me no itibo'ō
 niha andrō Jehowa, me no itimba!
 30 (*Job. 1, 20. F. 16, 6*). No sa lalaoe
 iraono Joeda andrō zi lō omasido
 famaigi — iwā'ō Jehowa —; noa sa
 labe'e ba nomo andrō, nifao ba
 dōi tōigoe, zogoro ita chōra, ba wa-
 na'oenōi ja'ia. (*Raz. II. 21, 4. Hez.*
 31 *3, 5*). Ba no lafa'anō naha wame'e
 soemange Tofeti andrō [sogoro niha]
 ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba wa-
 noenoe onora matoea ba onora ala-
 we, si tenga niwā'ōgōe ba si lō irai
 32 itōrō tōdōgōe. (*Raz. II. 23, 10. F.*
19, 5). Andrō hiza, iroegi ba'wa da-
 nia — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba tenga
 sa'ae Tofeti ba tenga sa'ae daso
 Mbeni-Hinomo la'wā'ō, „daso wa-

nge'enge'e' labe'e tōinia, ba labe'e
 dania lewatō Dofeti andrō, me lō
 naha sa'ae. Ba tobali ō wofa ba 33
 daloe mbanoea ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe
 dania mboto niha andre, lō sana-
 boi ja'ira. (*Moz. V. 28, 26. F. 34, 20*).
 Ba tebato ba mbanoea mado Joeda 34
 andrō ba baewali Jeroezalema wa'-
 iki ba fa'omoeso dōdō, fa'omoeso
 dōdō zangowaloe ba fa'omoeso dōdō
 nono nihālō, oebe'e: tobali tanō
 si mate sa'ae danō. (*Jes. 24, 8*).

FAZA 8.

I. Tohoetohoe wameta'oe Jeroe-
 zalema. II. Tebai dōhō wōchōra a-
 ndrō. III. Itōrō hoekoe, lō moedō-
 nadōna. IV. Fa'aboe dōdō Jeremia.

I. Ba na leo da'ō — iwā'ō 1
 Jehowa — ba lachaoe dōla razo
 mado Joeda andrō ba lewatō, ba
 tōla zatoeara ba tōla gere ba tōla
 zama'ele'ō ba tōla nōsi mbanoea
 Jeroezalema andrō. (*Raz. II. 23, 16*).
 Ba labologō ba zino ba ba haga 2
 mba'wa ba ba haga ngahōnō andrō
 ba mbanoea si ja'wa, somasi ira
 mege, nifosoemangera, nigo'ōgō'ōra,
 nisofoera li ba sangaloeloe ira :
 lō lafoeli la'ozaragō ba lō lafoeli
 lako'o, tobali fangatabō zinanō ba
 danō. Ba omasi dania ira wa'amate, 3
 moroi ba wa'aeri, dozi si tosa
 andrō, si lō ahori niha si lō sōchi
 andre, ba danō andrō fefoe misa,
 ba nitibo'ōgōe ja'ira, iwā'ō Jehowa
 ngahōnō andrō.

II. Ba ōmane sa'ae chōra : Da'ō 4
 niwā'ō Jehowa : Hadia, alaoe maō
 niha, lō maoso ? hadia, ta'erogō
 hadia ia, ba lō tafeoli ta'otahōgō ?
 Ba hana wa la'erogō Jeroezalema 5
 niha andrō, si lō teboelō fa'erosa :
 Hana wa lō labōhōli waja, hana wa
 te chōra wamoeli ja'ira ? No oco-
 ndrondrongo ba no terongo chōgōe :
 faja lalaoe, samōsa lō sangesa tōdō
 ba walōsōchinia andrō, fa iwā'ō :
 Hadia nilaoegoe ? Oi dozi la'erogō,
 la'osisi lalara, si mane koedo, so- 6

- ndrôlô ja'ia ba zi fasôndra niha.
 7 He soembila ba daloe mbanoëa, ba Pila mbaŵania, ba boeroe'oe ba kawaena ba toembao, ba lô lataloe'i mbaŵa wangawoelira, ba banoëa-goe andrô, ba lô la'ila gamachoita Jehowa andrô. (*Jes. 1, 3. F. 5, 4*).
 8 Hadia wa tola miŵa'ô: Satoeatoea ita ba so chôda goroisia Jehowa? Ja'ia! ba no ibali'ô faja fanoera waja andrô ba danga zanoera.
 9 Saila zatoeatoea andrô, si tobali tôdô ba nira'oe; hiza, taroma li Jehowa andrô, ba no la'ositengagô, ba hadia wa'atoeatoea si so chôra?
 10 Andrô oeloeloe ba niha bô'ô ndrongara, ba niha bô'ô dania zochô benoëara; i'otarai sa'ae ndraono, noemalô ba zatoea, ba oi sangaloëi hare, ba he sama'e'ô ba ha ere, ba oi dozi solaoe faja ba falimosas.
 11 (*Jes. 56, 11. F. 6, 12 b.t.*). Ba lafajaigô wamadôhô fôchô mbanoëagoe andrô, wangoema'ô: Fangorifi! fangorifi! ba lô'ô sa fangorifi. (*F. 6, 14*).
 12 Saila ira ena'ô, me no lalaoe zogoro ita, ba lô'ô sa aila ira, lô'ô sa'ae la'ila hadia wa'aila. Andrô tegaôlô tooe ira dania, awô zalaoe andrô; na baŵa wamatôrô hoekoe chôra, ba tetaroe mbagiiŵa'ô Jehowa. Oefarahoeigô, oehori ira — iŵa'ô Jehowa — Lô boea ba nageo ba ba marafala, no aleoe mboeloe; noa sa oehonogô zi manga ja'ia. (*Jes. 5, 1 b.t. Mat. 21, 19. Loek. 13, 6*).
 14 III. Hadia wa doemaodao manô ita? Mitaboe fefoe, datasawâ mbanoëa saro andrô, ena'ô ba da'ô mate ita. Ibe'e sa'ae tekiko ita Lowalangida Jehowa, ifabadoegô chôda langoe, me no tafazôchi horô chô Jehowa! (*F. 9, 15; 23, 15*). Tadônadôna wongorifi, ba lô hadia ia zi sôchi; tadônadôna mbaŵa wamadôhô fôchô, ba hiza wa'atobali dôdô! (*F. 14, 19*). Moroi ba Dano terongo wehôfoe koedo, hoemeoe danô ma'asamboea, ba wa'abôlô

wedele koedo si matoea, ba so ira ba la'â danô, fabaja ôsinia ba banoëa, fabaja niha bacha. (*F. 4, 15*). Hiza sa, oefa'aso chômi goelô, 17 sita, si lô fanaka, ena'ô lara'oe ami, iŵa'ô Jehowa. (*Sin. 58, 5*).
 IV. Heza oesôndra wa'omoëso 18 dôdô, ba wa'aboe dôdô andre! No mofôchô sibai bacha dôdôgoe! Hiza, eboea li we'ao mbanoëada 19 andrô, moroi ba danô sarôoe, lamane: „Hadia, lô'ô sa Jehowa ba Ziona? Hadia, lô ba chôra razora? — Hana wa no la'andrô wônoëgoe, ba geoe nifobawa andrô chôra, ba nadoe niha bô'ô! No awai wamasi, 20 no ahoi moe'ozaragô mboea geoe, ba ja'ita, ba lô nisôndrada fangorifi! Me no arasa mbanoëada a- 21 ndrô, ba no arasa gôï dôdôgoe; saboe tôdô ndra'odo, no tobali dôdôgoe. Hadia, lô daloe daloe sa'ae ba Gi- 22 leadi! ba lô'ô sa'ae sodaioedaloeni fôchô? Hana sa, wa lô lafalemba daloe daloe ba mbanoëada andrô? (*F. 46, 11*).

FAZA 9.

I. Fangarôngarô, me no fadoro eloengoe ira. II. Soelô mboëabeëara hoekoe andrô, nifatôrô ba mbanoëa Jeroezalema. III. Si nangea tasoeni niha, ba ha na no aboto ba dôdôra Lowalang; ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba no fagôlgôlô ba niha baëro.

I. Ena'ô na idanô manô nôsi 1 hôgôgoe ba ena'ô na oemboe daŵa hôrô hôrôgoe, ba bongi ma'êchô oe'e'si niboënoe andrô, banoëada! (*Jes. 22, 4. F. 4, 19*). Ena'ô na 2 so nosegoe ba danô si mate, ba oerôï mbanoëada andrô, oehetado chôra, me no ha sambalô sohorô manô ira, oroedoea zi farôï. (*F. 5, 7*). Lachai lelara, hoelô si mane 3 fanara; ba waja ba tenga ba zi doehoe samatôrô ira ba danô, fatete manô lalaoe zi lô sôchi — ba lô aboto ba dôdôra ndra'odo! — iŵa'ô Jehowa. (*F. 6, 7*). Faoma 4

- mi'angelama ba nawōmi, ba he talifoesō samoeza, ba bōi mi'amati chōnia; dozi talifoesō sa'ae, ba falimo, ba awōmi fefoe, ba mōi mamōbōgō si lō doehoe; (*Moz. I. 27, 36. F. 12, 6. Mich. 7, 5*), faoma lalimo nawōra ba tenga si doehoe wehdera: lafamaha lelara ba wolaoe faja, ba la'eregesi dōdōra wolaoe si tefoejoe. No tefasoei ndra'oegō falimosa, ba ba walimosa andrō, ba te chōra wa'aboto ba dōdōra ndra'odo! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 7 II. Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Hiza, oelaogō ira, oetandraigō, he oewisa na sa, ba walōsōchi mbanoegoe andrō? Ono wana famoenoe lelara andrō, lalaoe waja; lahaogō mbewera chō nawōra, ba bacha ba dōdō, ba falimosa. Hadia lō oe'otoe'ō zi mane da'ō? — iwa'ō Jehowa, — ba lō oelaogō mbalōgoe ba niha si manō amoeata? (*Sin. 12, 3; 28, 3; 120, 4*). Oelaogō me'e ba hili andrō ba mangarōngarōdo ba oe'e'esi mbenoea andrō ba zalo'o, me no itōrō alitō, ba tobali lō'ō sa'ae itōrō niha ba lō'ō sa'ae irongo wedele goerifō nikoebaloi; fofō ba dāloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ba no moloi, no aheta. (*F. 5, 29*).
- 11 Ba oebali'ō adoedoela Jeroezalema, naha nasoe ana'a, ba banoea mado Joeda andrō, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate, si lō niha. (*Jes. 34, 13. F. 10, 22*).
- 12 Ha niha zi lō ambō fa'atoeatoea. fa aboto ba dōdōnia da'ō? ba ha niha ba zihede Jehowa, ena'ō ifarongogō, hadia mbōrō, wa no tekiko danō, wa no achozi, hoelō danō si mate, si lō itōrō niha? Ba imane Jehowa: Me no lō ba dōdōra oeroisagoe andrō, nibe'egoe chōra, ba me lō nifondrondrongora ligoe, me lō ni'o'ōra, me no dāli manō chōra dōdōra sab'e andrō, ba Mba'ali andrō, nifahaō ndra amara ja'ira, andrō oebe'e o niha andrō zafeto ba oefabadogō chōra langoe — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli. (*F. 8, 14; 23, 15*). Ba oefazawili ira ba niha baero andrō, si lō larai mila, ba he ira amara mege, ba oefago'ōgo'ō ehōra zi'ōli, irege no ahoi ira oebe'e. (*Moz. III. 26, 33. Moz. V. 28, 64*). Imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Mifaigi ba mihede ba ndra alawe sange'esi, ena'ō lafa'aso ira; mifatenge ba ndra alawe si no to'ōlō, ena'ō mōi ira, ena'ō la'aliogō ira, ba wange'esi ja'ita, ena'ō mo'ala'ala hōrōda, ba ena'ō mowōiwōi mboe hōrōda ta'wa hōrō? Terongo sa'ae wege'ege seboea li moroi ba Ziona, lamane: „Ha lō afoefoe ita, no tehawoe ita fa'aila, fa tarōi danō, me no ladeoedogō nahiada!” Ba mifondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ira alawe, ja mōi ba dōgi dalingami niwa'ōnia, ba mifahaō nonomi alawe ba wange'esi; jamoefahaō nawōnia zamōsana ba wa'ala'alaisa! Noa sa i'anōisi zandrela chōda fa'amate, no mōi jomo ba gōdo chōda, ba wangohori iraono baewali, fabaja ono mateoa baolajama. „Wa'ō da'ō”, iwa'ō Jehowa; ba no moezaewe tooe mboto niha si mate, amaedola goboea fangatabō zinanō ba danō, amaedola ngambōbō wache ba dōla, moroi foeri zamasi, si lō sangozaragō? (*F. 7, 33*).
- III. Imane Jehowa: Bōi jamoesoeno ia ba wa'atoeatoeania satoeatoea ba bōi jamoesoeno ia ba wa'abōlōnia sabōlō ba bōi jamoesoeno ia ba gana'ania seboea ana'a! (*Kor. I. 1, 31. Kor. II. 10, 17*). Ba da'ō jamoesoeno ia sedōna manoeno ja'ia, me no so chōnia wa'aboto ba dōdō, me no aboto ba dōdōnia ndra'odo, wa ja'odo, Jehowa, zangeroma'ō fa'ahachō dōdō ba solaoe hoekoe ba satoelō ba goeli danō; da'ō sa zomasido — iwa'ō Jehowa. Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba'wa wangoehoekeogoe fefoe niboto si

26 so oeli na. Dawa Miseraji ba mado Joeda, Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Moabi ba dozi si no moefalo'o boe, sowanoea ba danō si mate, — dozi niha baerosa, ba lō moeboto, ba dozi ma'oe-woe Gizeraēli, ba si lō moeboto tōdō.

FAZA 10.

I. Famangelama ba waja andrō, famosomange adoe. Fanceno Lowalangi saeri. II. Gōna famakiko mado Jooda. Fangandrō Jeremia.

1 I. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa andrō, fehedenia chōmi, ja'ami ma'-
2 oewoe Gizeraēli! Imane Jehowa: Bōi mifamaha ami ba hoekoe niha baero andrō ba bōi tokea ami ba dandra andrō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, me si tokea niha baero ba chōnia!
3 (*Moz. III. 18, 3*). Faja, sa nifachoi niha baero andrō, eoe, ni'e'wa ba gatoea, nifazōchi danga doeka, nifofō. (*Jes. 44, 14 b.i.*). Lafo'aja firō ba ana'a, labōzi gosō'osō, fa bōi mangi'wa. (*Jes. 41, 7*). Hoelō si mane tabotabo wofa ba naha zinanō, ba si lō hede, ni'ohe'ohe, me tebai mowaōwaō: bōi mi'ata'oe'fi ia, tebai sa ifakiko niha ba tebai gōi ifa'ema wangorifi. (*Sin. 115, 5 b.i. Jes. 41, 23; 46, 7*). Lō'ō sa si fagōlōgōlō chōoe, ja'ocgō Jehowa, sala'wa ndrā'ocgō ba no cboea dōimō andrō ba wa'abōlō andrō. (*Sin. 86, 8*). Ha niha zi lō mangata'oe'fi ja'ocgō ena'ō, ja'ocgō razo soi niha? Si nangea chōoe da'ō, me lō ba zatoeatea fefoe ba niha misa ba ba mbanoeara fefoe si fagōlōgōlō chōoe!
4 (*Fam. 15, 4*). Dozi ira sa, ba no sambō era'era ba sowōhō mowa: famahaō andrō ba nadoe — ba no eoe. (*Hab. 2, 18. Sach. 10, 2*). Firō nibōbōzi, nihalō ba Darisi ba ana'a moroi ba Goefa, nifazōchi doeka ba tanga zamahale ja'ia; oengoe sowō waroewaroe ba oengoe sojo mbaroe, nifazōchi zoneche, ma'afe-

foe. Ba no Lowalangi si ndroehoe-ndroehoe Jehowa, Lowalangi saeri ia ba razo si lō teboelō; ba wōnoenia hoemisi danō, ba fa'abao dōdōnia, ba si tebai lataha soi niha. Ba mimanechōra: Lowalangiandrō, si no tenga samazōchi banoea si ja'wa ba tanō tooe, ba si taja dania ba goeli danō ba barō mbanoea si ja'wa. Ja'ia, samazōchi tanō ba wa'atoeatoeania andrō ba samologō banoea si ja'wa ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia. (*Moz. I. 1. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2*). Na terongo linia banoea andrō, ba mogosogoso deoe, ba i'ohe mija'wa lawoeo moroi ba gahe mbanoea, i'asogō gari mbanoea, lala deoe, ba ifolala nangi moroi ba zi fahōnia ia. (*Sin. 135, 7*). Dozi atōngō, ba tebai aboto ba dōdō; dozi toeka gana'a, ba saila, ba wamaedo andrō, me no falimosa nifahale andrō ba me si lō noso. (*Jes. 44, 11; 45, 10. F. 51, 17*). Faja ia, nifazōchi fango'aja; na ba'wa wamatōrō hoekoe, ba tekiko. Ba tenga si fagōlōgōlō ba da'ō dāna chō ma'oe'woe Jakobo andrō, no samazōchi tanō'a ia, ba soi tana chōnia Ndraono Gizeraēli, Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia. (*Sin. 74, 2*).

II. Toe'oe gamagamaoe ba danō, [ja'ocgō ono Ziona] nifasoei nemali! Imanc sa Jehowa: Hiza, oefazaoe mba niha ba danō si samoeza andre, tosasa oebe'e, ena'ō la'ila[ndra'odo]. Alai ndrā'o ba zochogoe andre! tebai dōhō zi gōnado andrō. Ba no oemanc dōdōgoe: Na ha da'ō wamakaogoe, ba oetaha! No adoedoe nosegoe, no ahori aetoe zinalinia. no aheta chōgoe nonogoe matoea, lō ja'ira sa'ae; lō sangazōchi oesgoe andrō, lō samologō moekonia. Sambō tōdō sa'ae goebalo andrō, ba lō nisofoera Jehowa, andrō lō fozoe chōra ba no moezaewe goerifōra fefoe. Mifondrondrongo! moehōngō — so sa'ae moroi sa, roeroe seboea moroi jōoe, ba wamali'ō adoedoela banoea mado Joeda andrō,

- ena'ō tobali naha nasoe ana'a! (*F.*
 23 *5.15; 9, 11*). Oe'ila, ja'oegō Jehowa,
 wa tebai ihoekoe lalania niha, a-
 wō wa tebai ifanandrōsa mbekania
 niha sanōrō lala. (*Amaed 16, 1; 20,*
 24 *24*). Oe'ō ndra'odo, Jehowa, ba
 faigi ndrohoendrohoe, bōi be'e dali
 wōnoemō, ba bōi afosoe ndra'o ō-
 be'e! (*Sin. 6, 2; 38, 2. F. 30, 11*).
 25 Ba niha baero andrō laoe wōnoe-
 mō, ba zi lō mangila ja'oegō, ba
 niha si lō mangarōfi li tōimō, me
 no lahorī ma'oewoe Jakobo, me no
 lafoesoe ba me no labali'ō tanō si
 mate mbenoeara. (*Sin. 79, 6*).

FAZA 11.

I. Famasoe gi ba dōdō fawoe'oesa
 li Lowalangi andrō ba Ndraono Gi-
 zerašli. II. Fangotōe'ō sanawō fa-
 woe'oesa li andrō. III. Famagōlō
 mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, ba wa-
 moenoe Jeremia.

- 1 I. Niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia,
 2 imane: Mifondrondrongo daroma
 li fawoe'oesa li andre ba ōfa'ema
 ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea
 3 Jeroezalema andrō! Ōmane chōra:
 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi
 Ndraono Gizerašli andrō: Ni'e'ifi
 niha, si lō mamondrongo taroma
 li fawoe'oesa li andrō, *Moz. V. 27,*
 4 *26. Gal. 3, 10*), niwā'ōgoe chō ndra
 toeami, me loeo oeheta ira ba danō
 Miseraji, ba mbalanga si'ōli andrō
 folaoegō, wangōema'ō: Mi'ō'ō goroi-
 sagoe, mibe'e dali chōmi, mitōrō sibai
 niwā'ōgoe chōmi, ba banoegoe ami,
 ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo. (*Moz. III.*
 5 *26, 3 b. t. Raz. I. 8, 51*). Ena'ō lō oe-
 boelō'ō zi no mōido ba hōloe andrō
 chō ndra toeami, wa edōnado oebe'e
 chōra danō si no falawoe soesoe
 ba wē wani, si mane ni'ilada ma'-
 ōchō andre! Ba oetema li, oemane:
 6 Ja'ia da'ō Jehowa! (*Moz. I. 12, 2.*
Moz. V. 7, 12 b. t.). Ba imane chō-
 goe Jehowa: Farongogō daroma li
 andre fefoe ba mbanoea mado
 Joeda andrō ba baewali Jeroezale-

ma, ōmane: Mifondrondrongo da-
 roma li fawoe'oesa li andrō, ba
 mi'ō'ō! Noa sa oefarooerooe si'aikō
 7 ndra toeami, me loeo oeheta ira
 ba danō Miseraji ba irege ma'ōchō
 andre, oc'ota'otarai zi hoelō wongi,
 oemane: Mifondrondrongo niwā'ō-
 goe chōmi! *Nga'ot. II. 36, 15. F. 7,*
13). Ba lō lafandrondrongo; lō la-
 be'e mbōrō dalingara; itorō manō
 sa'ae nichoi dōdōnia si lō sōchi
 andrō zamōsana, ba no oefatōrō
 chōra fefoe [wangelifi andrō] ba
 daroma li fawoe'oesa li andrō, ni-
 wā'ōgoe chōra, ni'ō'ō ena'ō, ba si
 lō ni'ō'ōra. (*F. 7, 24*).

II. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: 9
 No inamagōlō mado Joeda ba ba-
 noea Jeroezalema andrō. No lafoeli 10
 ira ba golalōwa ndra toeara moroi
 ja'wa, si lō edōna mamondrongo li-
 goe — ba la'ō'ō ba Lowalangi bo'ō,
 ba wamosoemange: no ladoedoe gō
 wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, he
 ma'oewoe Gizerašli ba he ma'oew-
 woe Joeda, fawoe'oesa li andrō
 chōgoe chō ndra toeara! (*Sin. 18,*
42. Jes. 1, 15. Hez. 8, 13). Andrō 11
 imane Jehowa: Oefatōrō sa'ae
 chōra wamakao, si tebai aefa ira,
 ba na la'angarōfi li dania ndra'o,
 ba lō oefondrondrongo chōra. Ba 12
 na mōi dania mbanoea mado Joeda
 andrō ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba
 wangerōfi li Lowalangira andrō,
 nitoenectoenoera koemōjō, ba te-
 bai gōi latolo ira da'ō, na ba'wa
 wamakao andrō. Fa'oja mbanoea 13
 chōmi sa'ae wa'oja Lowalangimi,
 ja'ami mado Joeda; ba fa'oja ne-
 wali ba Jeroezalema wa'oja naha
 wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'a-
 nōmi ba „wa'ailla” andrō, naha
 wanoenoe koemōjō chō Mba'ali
 andrō. (*F. 2. 28*). Ba ja'oegō, ba 14
 bōi angandrō salahī niha andrō,
 bōi tarongo wakaosamō ba chōra
 andrō; lō'ō manō sa oefondrondro-
 ngo, na la'angarōfi li ndra'o, na
 ba'wa wamakao chōra! (*F. 7, 16*;

- FAZA 12.

1. Fangarōngarō Jeremia, me no
sohahaoe tōdō niha si lō sōchi. II.
Fanema Lowalangi linia: Gōna
hoekoe niha si no farōi andrō. III.
Ba he soi bō'ō, si faola tanō chōra.
Ba inachōsi tōdō zamalalini era'era
Lowalangi.

I. Satoelō ndra'oegō Jehowa na
fasoso ndra'o chōoc ena'ō; ba da'-
ocsechegō zoei ndra'oegō, hadia wa
mofozoe wolaoe zchoea horō ba hana
wa lō hadia ia ba zi falimo andrō
fefoe? (*Job. 12. 6; 21, 7*). Ōtanō ira
ba moŵa'a, manōi ba mowoea gōi:
na ba mbewera, ba ahatō ndra'-
oegō, ba na ba dōdōra ba arōoe'ō!
(*Jes. 29, 13*). Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ba
no aboto ba dōdōoe ndra'odo, ō'ila
ndra'o ba ōtandraigō dōdōgoe chōoe:
dōni da'iora, si mane biribiri ba
wanaba ba amoni'ō ira, ba mbāŵa
wamoenoe! (*Sin. 17, 3; 139, 1*). Ha
wa'ara na aboe dōdō danō ba ha
wa'ara na aleoe zinanō ba mbolo
nowi? Ba walōsōchi niha ba danō
ahori goerifō niha, fabaja fofa ba
daloe mbanoae. — me laŵa'ō: Lō
dania i'ila wozoeda! (*F. 4, 25*).

II. Na eroge dōdōoe sa'ae labe'e 5
sanōrō tanō, na fao ndra'oegō chōra
wagohisa, ba he ōwisa wogamō
ahe koedo ? — ba na ha ba danō
si lō hadia ia abe'e dōdōoe, ba he
ōwisa ba gatoea ba mbewe Jori-
dano ? (*F.* 49, 19). Talifoesōe na'i 6
ba moroi jomo chōmi, ba si falimo
chōoe ; ja'ira gōi zangeboea li we'ao
moroi foerioe ; bōi fati lira, na la-
haogō wehedera chōoe. (*Amaed.* 26,
25. *F.* 9, 4). No oerōi nomogoe ba 7
no oe'erogō dāna chōgoe ; fon-
drege zomasido, ba no neloele ba
danga zi fa'oeoe chōnia. Si so 8
chōgoe andrō, ba no tobali hoelō
zingo barō gatoea chōgoe ; moo-
ndrōndrōndrōndrō ia chōgoe : andrō
ameozoe dōdōgoe ia. Hadia, no a- 9
amaedola wofō sola'ala'a chōgoe zi
so chōgoe andrō, wa lafasoei ia

- mojo? Milaboe! Mi'owoelei goetoe
ndroe'oe fefoe, mifa'amōi ira, ba we-
10 manga [ja'ia]! No ato goebalo, samoe-
fegoe kahoe nagoe andrō chōgoe,
no lahoendrahoendra mbolo nowi
chōgoe, no labali'ō tanō si mate
nowi andrō, somasi dōdōgoe. (F. 6,
11 3). No tanō si mate labe'e, aboc
dōdō fōnagoe, no afoefoe, no tanō
si mate danō ma'asagōro, me lō si
12 so ba dōdō ja'ia. Fefoe hili andrō,
si lō eoe'oe ba danō si mate, ba
no itōrō samoefoe; so sa wōda chō
Jehowa, si mangamanga hadia ia,
i'otarai mbalō danō si fōfō, noe-
malō ba zi fōfō, ba lō ōsi goeli da-
13 nō si lō gōna. No lataroe wache,
ba sa'asa'a mao ba wamasi; no
erege dōdōra, ba lō fozoe, ba saila
sa'ae ami, ba localoea andrō chōmi,
ibe'e fōnoe Jehowa, saoechoe andrō.
(Moz. III. 26, 16).
- 14 III. Imane Jehowa, ba chō zi
faola tanō andrō chōgoe, si lō sō-
chi, sombambaja tana chō andrō,
nibe'egoe ba mbanoegoe Iraono Gi-
zeraēli: Hiza, oehori ira ba danōra,
ba ma'oe'woe Joeda andrō gōi, ba
15 hoenōra. Ba na no aefa oehori ira,
ba oefoeli oehachōsi tōdō, ba oe'oe
mangawoeli ira, oefoeli oefataro ba
dāna chōnia ba ba danō chōnia
zamōsana. (Moz. V. 30, 3. F. 32,
16 37). Ba toballi, na lafamaha dania
ira ba hoekoe mbanoegoe andrō,
ba wahōloesa ba tōigoe, na lamane
[gōi]: Ba wa'a'eri Jehowa! si mane
famamahara banoegoe, ba wahō-
loesa ba Mba'ali andrō, ba te'a'a-
zōchi ira, bacha ba hoenō mbanoea-
17 goe. Ba na lō lafondrondrongo,
oede'ha niha si manō ba oefaoeloegō
wangohori — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- ōli chōoe mbōbō taloe moeko, ba
amōbō taloe, ba bōi basōi idanō.
Ba oe'ōli mbōbō taloe andrō, oe'ō'ō 2
niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe; ba oc'amōbō
taloe. Ba ifoeli moehede chōgoe Je- 3
howa, imane: Halō mbōbō taloe 4
andrō ba lōwilōwioe, ni'ōlio andrō,
ba ae ba Oifarati ba bini'ō ia ba
da'ō ba dōgi gara. Ba mōido moe- 5
bini'ō ia ba mbewe Oifarati, si ma-
ne niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba ara 6
ma'ifoe, ba imanc chōgoe Jehowa:
Ae ba Oifarati ba halō ba da'ō
mbōbō taloe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe
nibini'ō ba da'ō. Ba mōido ba 7
Oifarati, oe'aloeli, oecharoe ba oe-
halō mbōbō taloe andrō ba nahania
andrō, ba nibini'ōgoe ja'ia, ba hiza,
no obooe mbōbō taloe andrō, lō
goenania sa'ae. Ba hoemedede chōgoe 8
Jehowa, imane: Da'e niwa'ō Jeho-
wa: Si manō dania wamakikogoe 9
fajawasa mado Joeda andrō ba fa-
jawa'sa mbanoea Jeroezalema, si
no ebōea sibai. Niha si lō sōchi a- 10
andrō, si lō edōna mamondrongo li-
goe, si no abe'e tandro, wanōrō ni-
choi dōdōra, wolo'ō ba Lowalangi
bō'ō, ba wamosoemange ba ba wa-
ngaloeloe chōra, — ba hoelō si ma-
ne bōbō taloe andrō, si lō goena
sa'ae dania ira. (F. 7, 24). Hoelō si 11
mane bōbō taloe sa'ae, si fatōfa
ba lōwilōwi niha, si manō wama-
tōfagoe chōgoe ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli
fefoe ba ma'oe'woe Joeda fefoe —
iwa'ō Jehowa — ena'ō banoegoe
ba fangeboea doeriagoe ba fanoeno
ja'odo ba lachōmigoe ira, ba lō la-
fondrondrongo chōgoe. Ba ōmane 12
sa'ae chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Fefoe
migō, ba tefo'ōsi agoe! Ba na la-
mane dania chōoe: Hadia, lō ma'ila
wa tefo'ōsi agoe migō fefoe? Ba 13
ōmane chōra: Imane Jehowa: Hiza,
oefo'ōsi femaboe fefoe niha ba danō
andre, awō razo andrō, ma'oe'woe
Dawido, sidadao ba dadaomania
andrō, ba ere andrō ba sama'ele'ō

FAZA 13.

I. Bōbō taloe ba migō, ba wama-
domaisi fangoloi'ō Iraono Gizeraēli.

II. Fanegoe razo ba inania andrō,
ba horōra andrō.

- 1 I. Imane chōgoe Jehowa: Ae

- ba dozi banoea Jeroezalema andrō.
- 14 (*Jes. 51, 21; 63, 6. F. 25, 27*). Ba faoma oerasa ira ba nawōra, he ama ba he ono matoea, nifarahoe-gō, iŵa'ō Jehowa; lō alimagō ba lō afōchō chōgoe ba lō ahachō dōdōgoe, fa lō oefakiko ira ena'ō. Mifondrondrongo ba mitōngōni! Bōi fajaŵa ami, me no Jehowa zihede!
- 16 Mifosoemange Lowalangimi Jehowa, fatoea lō ogōmigōmi na, fatoea lō manendre gahemi ba hili si no ogōmigōmi! Ba da'ō mibazebaze'ō sa dania haga, ba fa'ogōmigōmi sabōlō ibe'e, si lō oroma toeroe. (*Jes. 59, 9*). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo, ba me'e ndra'o ba zi lō oroma ndra'odo, ba wajaŵasa andrō, ja bōi dōhō wengoe wengoe, ja mangle daŵa hōrōgoe, me ni'oloi'ō zanoewō rorogōfō Jehowa andrō. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 2*).
- 18 II. Ōmane chō razo ba chō zamatōrō andrō, ira alawe: Mi'ae tooe, tánō tooe sibai mi'iağō, me no ahele ba hōgōmi naja ba hōgō, saemboe si sōchi sibai andrō! (*Raz. II. 24, 10-16*). No ladoehō mbawa gōli mbanoea raja ba lō samokai sa'ae; te'oloi'ō mado Joeda fefoe, ahori te'oloi'ō! Mifağga hōrōmi ba mifaigi zi otarai moroi jōoe andrō! Heza so nikoebaloi andrō, nibe'e rorogōfōoe, rorogōfō si sōchi sibai andrō? Hadia ōŵa'ō, na ifataro salaŵamō zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō, nifamahaoe chōoe? Hadia, lō ira'oe ndra'oegō fa'afōchō hoeloe, si manc ba zadono? Ba na ōmane ena'ō dōdōoe: Hadia wa gōnādo si mane da'ō? — Ba wa'afahōna gōlalōŵamō tefahoi gahe lembeoe ba tefakao mbōrō sisioe! (*F. 5, 19; 16, 10*). Hadia, i'ila i'afoesiō nōsinia Dawa saitō ba i'ila iheta la'ala'ania harimo? awena dania mi'ila milaoe zi zōchi, ja'ami si no to'ōlō wolaoe si lō sōchi. Ba oefazawili sa'ae ira, si mane dami wache, ni'oloi'ō nangi moroi ba danō si mate! Da'ō

dania dāna chōoe, oerachaoe, nihoe-koegoe chōoe — iŵa'ō Jehowa —, me no olifoe'ō ndra'odo ba me no abe'e dōdōoe ba waja. Ba oefahoi gōi gahe lembeoe ba gangango mbi-sioe, ena'ō oroma zaila'ō! (*Jes. 47, 3. Hez. 16, 37. Hos. 2, 10*). Fohorōmō andrō ba fedeleoe, fohorōmō salacha andrō, — ba hilihili andrō ba ba mbolo mbenoea, ba no oe'ila zalacha andrō chōoe! Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, Jeroezalema, tehai aheta chōoe — ha wa'ara na dania! (*F. 5, 8*).

FAZA 14.

I. Baŵa wa lō teoe. II. Fanga-andrō Jeremia salahi Ndraono Gizerašli. Lō edōna ifondrondrongo Jehowa. III. Fangarōngarō ba zama'sle'ō sofaja andrō; lasaŵa wa'atekiko, fabaja sato. IV. Ifoeli mangandrō Jeremia.

I. Niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia 1
ba wa lō teoe andrō: Aboe dōdō 2
mado Joeda, hoelō zariri mbanoe-
ara, doemaodao tooe ba danō, 3
alangoe sibai dōdō; noemalō mija-
ŵa wege'ege Jeroezalema. Salaŵa-
ra, ba lafatenge genonira, ba wa-
na'oe idanō, mōi ba mba'a, ba lō 4
faloecha nidanō, ba mangawoeli lō
ōsi nasoa, no tobali dōdōra ba no
aila, ba labaloegō mbawara. Ba 5
danō nowi andrō, si no tobali tō-
dō, me lō saechoe ba danō teoe
tobali dōdō zonowi, babaloegō 6
mbawara. Bōhō na'i ba mbenoea,
mo'ono ba irōi, me lō doe'oe ba
danō. Ba kalide gatoea, ba no so
ba hili si lō eoe'oe, ambō mbadoe,
si mane ba nasoe ana'a; ariri hō-
rōra, me lō doe'oe.

II. Na i'ombacha'ō ndra'aga ho- 7
rōma andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba
be'e bōrō dōimō andrō, wame'e ba
lala; noa sa fahōna golalōŵama; 8
chōoe no mafazōchi horō! Ja'oegō
tōtōnafō Ndraono Gizerašli, sango-
rifi ja'ira, na baŵa wa'atosasa,

- hana wa no hoelō niha bō'ō ba danō ndra'oegō, hana wa no hoelō zikoli solaoe ose naha wemōrō?
- 9 Hana wa no hoelō niha si no to-bali tōdō ndra'oegō, hoelō zabōlō, si tebai mangorifi awōnia? Ba noa zoei soso'ō ba chōma, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba no tōimō mbōrō wamotōi
- 10 ja'aga : bōi bōhōli ndra'aga! Imane Jehowa, ba niha andre : Si manō wa'omasira wanōrōnōrō, lō lataha gahera, — ba lō omasi Jehowa ira : itōrō sa'ae tōdōnia lālōra ba
- 11 i'otoe'ō ira ba horōra andrō. Ba no imane chōgoe Jehowa : Bōi āndrō wangorifi niha andrō! (*Moz.*
- 12 *II. 32, 10. F. 7, 16; 11, 14*). Na mamoni ira, ba lō oefondrondrongo wakaosara andrō, ba na la'ohē [chōgoe] zoemange nitoenoe ba soemanga ni'ā, ba tenga somasido; oehori na'i ira bawa wōda ba lofo ba bō'a! (*Jes. 1, 15. F. 6, 20; 7, 21; 11, 11*).
- 13 III. Ba oemane : He So'aja, Jehowa, ba la'wa'ō chōra sama'ele'ō andrō : Lō mi'ila zi'ōli, ba he lofo, ba lō gōna ami; fangorifi si lō mamalōmalō oefa'aso chōmi ba naha
- 14 andre! (*F. 5, 31*). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Falimosa nifa'ele'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ba dōigoe; tenga nifate-ngegoe ira, lō ni'wa'ōgoe chōra, lō sihededo ehōra; angilata falimosa ba faetasa fajafaja ba faja nifachai dōdōra lafa'ele'ō chōmi! (*F. 23,*
- 15 *21; 27, 15; 29, 8*). Andrō imane Jehowa — ba chō zama'ele'ō, sangoe-ma'ō zoei : He si'ōli ba he lofo, ba lō itōrō danō da'e! he ō'ae tenga sinengegoe ira — si'ōli ba lofo dania wamoenoe zama'ele'ō da'ō!
- 16 Ba niha andrō, ba nifa'ele'ō da'ō, ba sadōlō tooe dania baewali Jeroezalema ba lofo ba ba zi'ōli, lō sogo'o ja'ira ba fo'omora ba onora matoea ba onora alawe — ba oehawoei ira soelō walōsōchira andrō. Ba ōmane chōra : Mowōi-
- 17 wōi da'wa hōrōgoe, bongi ma'ōchō,
- lō i'ila dōhō, me no moe'ō'ōtō si-bai nono alawe andrō, banoeada; safōchō sibaī zochonia. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 16; 2, 18*). Na mōido baero ba 18 mbenoea, ba hiza tooe ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli, ba na mōido mijomo ba mbanoea, ba hiza zi mate olofo! He sa sama'ele'ō ba he ere, ba mōi ba danō si lō larai mila.
- IV. Ba hadia, no ōfaeloegō wa- 19 nibo mado Joeda? ba noa sa'ae anoezoe dōdōoe Ziona? Hana wa no ōfesochō ndra'aga, si lō fama-dōhō? Ladōnadōna wangorifi, ba lō hadia ia zi sōchi; ladōnadōna mba'wa wamadōhō, ba hiza wa'-atobali dōdō! (*F. 8, 15*). He Jeho- 20 wa! No aboto ba dōdōma walōsō-chima, horō ndra toeama andrō, wa no molalō ndra'aga chōoe! (*Sin. 106, 6. Dan. 9, 8*). Bōi tibo'ō 21 [mbanoeaoe], bōrō dōimō andrō; bōi be'e fa'aila dadaoma lachōmi andrō chōoe; tōrō tōdōoe, bōi woe'ai wawoe'oesa li andrō ehōda! Hadia, so ma'ō ba nadoe niha baero 22 andrō wangōndroe deoe? hadia moteoe manō mbanoea si ja'wa [ha ja'ia]? Hadia, tenga ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangima? ba madōna-dōna chōoe, ja'oegō sa'ae zolaoe da'ō fefoe. (*Sin. 135, 7. F. 5, 24*).

FAZA 15.

I. No moehonogōi hoekoe nifatōrō ba mbanoea Jeroezalema dania.

II. Fangarōngarō Jeremia; Fanema Lowalangia linia, fondrara tōdō.

- I. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : He 1 ō'ae so ba da'e ena'ō Moze ba Samoeēli, ba lō'ō zoei aolo dōdōgoe ba niha andre, — fofanō ira ba doedoema hōrōgoe, cna'ō laheta ira! (*Moz. II. 32, 11. Sam. I. 7, 9. Hez. 14, 14*). Ba no lamane chōoe : 2 Heza masa'wa? ba ōmane chōra : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa : Nihonogōi ba wōchō famoenoe — ba ba wōchō famoenoe, ba nihonogōi ba mba- wa zi'ōli — ba ba mbawa zi'ōli,

- ba nihonogōi ba lofo — ba ba lofo, ba nihonogōi ba wangoloi'ō — ba ba wangoloi'ō! (*Sach. 11, 9*).
- 3 Ōfa balō oe'oro'i'ō oedocra — iwa'ō Jehowa : si'ōli, ba wamoenoē ba asoe, ba wanōsōbi. ba fofo ba daloe mbanoēa ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ba wemanga, ba wangohori. (*F. 7, 33*). Ba oebe'e nifakao ira, fefoe soi niha ba goeli danō zamakao ja'ira, bōrō Manase andrō, ono Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, bōrō nilaenia andrō ba Jeroezalema. (*Moz. V. 28, 25. Raz. II. 21, 1-18*). Ha niha sa'ae zi hachōsi tōdō ja'oegō, Jeroezalema? ha niha zogolō tōdō chōoe? ha niha zi mōi jomo chōoe
- 6 manofoe na lō hadia chōmō? No ōtibo'ō ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa, no fabali'ō chōgoe: andrō wa oe'oro'ō dangagoe chōoe, ba wamakiko ja'oegō; no atagedo wangahachōsi tōdō. Ba oefazaoemba ira ba mbawa gōli danō, si lō ono sa'ae ira oebe'e, oefakiko mbanoēagoe andrō; lō nirōira lalara andrō. Tobali oja lacha mbanoēa chōra, moroi ba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi. Ba nina nono matcea chōra oefatōrō zamakiko, ba zi laloeo, i'ogomoezaō; ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe ba fa'atobali
- 9 dōdō oebe'e. (*Sin. 91, 6*). Ariri zi fitoe ono, aetoe noso : aehoe loeo chōnia lō bongi na, tobali lō boto ia, ihawoei ia fa'aila; ba si tosai na chōra, ba oeloeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli nemalira, — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Amos. 8, 9*).
- 10 II. Alai ndra'o, inagoe! wa no ō'adonogō ndra'odo, niha nifakao ba nifasoni niha ba goeli danō fefoe! Lō nibe'egoe nifalali ba lō moebe'e chōgoe nifalaligoe, ba dozi la'elifi ndra'odo! (*Job. 3, 1. F. 20, 14*). Imane Jehowa : Si ndroehoe, oe'abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ba zi sōchi! Si ndroehoe, mangaloeloe chōoe zi fa'ocdoe oebe'e, na ba'wa wamakao, na ba'wa wa'atosasa chōnia. Hadia, afatō zi'ōli warasi, si'ōli moroi jōoe
- ba tōla? Ana'aoe ba girōgirōoe, ba 13 oebe'e niraboe lō bōli, bōrō sa'ae horōoe andrō fefoe, nifazōchioe ba danōmi misa ma'sagōrō. (*F. 17, 3*). Ba oebe'e sangai halōwō zi fa'ocdoe 14 chōoe ndra'oegō, ba danō si lō ōrai mila; hoemola sa'ae galitō, fōnoegoe andrō; chōmi te'ebōea'ō ia. (*Moz. V. 32, 22*). Ō'ila sa'ae, 15 ja'oegō Jehowa! Tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, toledo ba laoe mbalōgoe ba zolohi ja'odo; bōi boenoedo, ba wa'ebolo dōdōoe andrō [chōra]: tōrō tōdōoe, wa no bōrō ndra'oegō, wa oeloe'i wa'aila! **Falechado** 16 **daroma li chōoe, ba no amaedola gōgoe, ba tobali fa'omoeso dōdōgoe daroma lice andrō, ba fa'owoea woea dōdōgoe, no tōimō mbōrō wamotōi ja'odo, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowa-langi ngahōnō.** (*Hez. 3, 3. Joh. 4, 34. Fam. 10, 9*). Lō soroedoedo fedao- 17 dao ba zomoeso tōdō, fa ma'ikido ena'ō: ba dangaoe andrō, ba no tonia ndra'o wedadao, me no fahōna wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōgoe ōbe'e. (*Sin. 1, 1*). Hana wa lō'ō 18 sa'ae mamalōmalō wa'afōchō andrō chōgoe, ba hana wa monananana zochogoe andrō, fa tebai nifadōliō? Hadia, amaedola mbombo si falimo ndra'oegō chōgoe, idanō saetoe'- 19 aetoe? (*Job. 6, 15*). Andrō imane Jehowa: Na ōfoeli'ō, ba oefoeli oetehe chōoe wangondrasi ja'odo, ba na ō'oniagō ira zi nangea zi lō sōchi, ba amaedola mbawagoe zoei ndra'oegō? Ja'ira zi otahagō ja'oegō, ba ja'oegō, ba lō ō'otahogō ira. Ba oebe'e ba'aba'a tōia sarō ndra'- 20 oegō fōna niha andrō, ba na fasōndra ira chōoe, ba tebai lalawa ndra'oegō, so sa'ae ndra'odo ba ngaioe, ba wanolo ja'oegō ba ba wangorifi ja'oegō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 1, 18*). Ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba danga zi 21 lō sōchi ba ba gochō zamakao.

FAZA 16.

I. Lõ ri lõ tetibo mado Joeda.

II. Te'ohe mangawoeli Ndraono Gizeraëli, na no aefa wangotoe'õ ja'ira ba na no lafalalini gera'erara niha baero.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede chõgoe Jehowa,
- 2 imane : Bõi mangai ira alawe ndra'-oegõ ba bõi mo'ono ndra'oegõ ba mbanoea andre, he ono mateoa ba
- 3 he ono alawe. Imane sa Jehowa ba nono mateoa andrõ ba ba nono alawe, si toembœe ba mbanoea andre, ba ba chõ ninara andrõ, sado
- 4 dono ja'ira ba ba chõ namara, so'ono ja'ira, ba danõ andre : Fa'amate safõchõ sibai dania wa'amatera, lõ sange'si ja'ira ba lõ sogo'o : tobali oboela fangatabõ zinanõ ba danõ
- 5 ira ; bawa zi'õli ba lofo wangohori ba tobali õ wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba õ goetoe ndroe'oe mbatora andrõ. (*Sin. 79, 2. F. 9, 22; 14, 16; 15, 2; 25, 33*). Imane sa Jehowa :
- 6 Bõi ae jomo ba nomo, ba zi so zi mate, bõi mõi'õ mange'si, bõi oroma'õ wa'ahachõ dõdõ ; noa sa oeheta wa'ohahoe dõdõ andrõ chõgoe ba niha andrõ, — iwa'õ Jehowa — ba fa'eboea dõdõgoe ba fa'a-
- 7 hachõ dõdõ. Mate zatœa ba mate ndraono, ba danõ andre, lõ sogo'o ba lõ sange'si, lõ sogoi õsinia, ba chõra andrõ, ba lõ samatõwõ'õ boenia. (*Moz. III. 19, 28. Moz. V. 14, 1*). Ba lõ samoboto roti, ba
- 8 chõra andrõ, ba wondrara tõdõ niha ba zi mate, ba lõ lafabadocgõ nõsi mako fondrara dõdõ ba wa'amate nama ba ba wa'amate nina. (*Hez. 24, 17*). Ba bõi gõi ae jomo ba wemanga, ba wcdadao ena'õ, awõra, ba wemanga ba ba wamadœe hadia
- 9 ia. (*Fangomb. 7, 3*). Imane sa Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Hiza, oe'etoe'õ ba mbanoca andre, ba zanehe ami ba ba gõtõmi andre, li wa'iki ba li wa'omoeso dõdõ, li zangowaloe ba li nono nihalõ. (*Jes. 24, 8. F.*

25, 10). Ba na õ'ombacha'õ dania 10
chõra niwa'õgoe andre fefoe, ba na lamane chõoe : Hana wa idaõ'õ-daõ'õ chõma Jehowa wamakao sabõlõbõlõ andrõ ba hadia lalõma ba hadia horõma nifazõchima chõ Lowalanga Jehowa ? (*F. 5, 19*), ba õmane chõra : Me no la'erogõ 11
ndra'o ira toeami ba me no la'o'õ Lowalangi bõ'õ, wamosoemange ja'ira, awõ wangaloeloe chõra, ba ja'odo, ba no larõi ba lõ ba dõdõra goroisagoe andrõ. Ba ja'ami, ba no midoe'õ na wolaoe si lõ sõchi, moroi chõ ndra toeami, me no sa-be'e tandro zamõsana, wolo'õ nichoi dõdõnia si lõ sõchi andrõ, ba wa lõ mamondrongo chõgoe. (*F. 3, 17; 7, 26*). Ba oeheta sa'ae ami 13
ba danõ andre, oefazaoemba ami ba danõ andrõ, si lõ mirai mila, he ira tocami, ena'õ mifosoemange Lowalangi bõ'õ ba da'õ, bongi ma'õchõ, me lõ edõnado oehachõsi tõdõ ami ! (*Moz. V. 4, 27; 28, 64*).

II. Ba hiza, iroegi bawa dania 14
— iwa'õ Jehowa —, ba lõ'õ sa'ae la-
wa'õ : „Ba wa'aeri Jehowa, solohe mija'wa Iraono Gizeraëli moroi ba danõ Miseraji !” (*F. 23, 7*). Lamane 15
dania a'ine : „Ba wa'aeri Jehowa, solohe mangawocli Iraono Gizeraëli, moroi jõoe ba moroi ba danõ andrõ fefoe, ba nitibo'õnia ja'ira !” Ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ira ba danõra andre, nibe'egoe chõ ndra toeara. Hiza, ato oe'oro'õ si fakiri — 16
iwa'õ Jehowa — ena'õ lafa'oe'oe, amaedola gi'a ; ba aefa da'õ, ba ato zœi oe'oro'õ sialoe, ba wolohi ja'ira ba hili ba ba hilihili fefoe ba ba dõgi gara. (*Hez. 47, 10. Mat. 4, 19*). Oehõrõhõrõgõ sa dõrõwara 17
fefoe, tebai tobini ira chõgoe ba tebai tobaloe golalõwara, ba wamaigigoe. (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9. Job. 34, 21*). Ba oehõnagõ oefodoea winaeta 18
wanoelõni olalõwara andrõ, awõ horõra, me salacha sa'ae danõ chõgoc, labe'e, ba gamatela zogoro ita a-

ndrō chōra, ba me no anōnō dāna
 chōgoe andrō sawai latoda andrō
 19 chōra. He Jehowa, fa'abōlōgoe ba
 hatigoe ba sa'watōgoe na ba'wa wa-
 makao! Chōoe dania mōi soi niha
 moroi ba wondroge danō ba lama-
 ne: Ha sambalō faja dāna chō
 20 ndrā toeamā mege, [adoe] faja, si
 lō sogoena. Hadia, i'ila niha ifazō-
 chi chōnia Lowalangi? — tenga
 21 sa Lowalangi zi manō! Ba hiza,
 oe'oroma'ō chōra zi samoeza andre,
 oefā'ila'ō chōra dangagoe ba fa'a-
 bōlōgoe, ba ja aboto ba dōdōra wa
 no Jehowa dōigoe! (*Moz. II. 3, 14*).

FAZA 17.

I. Ni'otoe'ō mado Joeda, me no
 lafosoemange nadoe. II. Ni'elifi zanō-
 tōna fangorifi ba niha ba ja ahowee
 zanōtōna ba Lowalangi. III. Fan-
 gandrō Jeremia. IV. Ni'amoni'ō
 leo sabato.

1 I. Fanoera si'ōli wanoera horō
 mado Joeda andrō, fanoera so'ichoe
 indra'indra. Ba ba naha zoera ba
 dōdōra tesocera ba ba dandroc naha
 wame'e soemange andrō chōra. (*Job.*
 2 19, 24). Itōrō tōdōra naha wame'e
 soemange andrō ba Asera andrō
 chōra, hoelō na itōrō tōdōra nonora,
 ba mbōrō geoe soboeloe andrō ba ba
 3 hili andrō. He ja'ogō hili ba danō
 chōgoe! Nibajabajaoe ba girōgirōoe
 fefoe, ba oebe'e niraboe, hilihili a-
 ndrō chōoe, bōrō horō andrō, nifa-
 zōchi ba danō misa fefoe. (*F. 15,*
 4 13). Ba aefa ba dangaoe dāna chōoe
 andrō, nibe'egoe chōoe, ba oebe'e
 sangai halōwō zi fa'oeoe chōoe
 ndrā'ogō, ba danō si lō ōrai mila;
 hoemola sa'ae wōnoegoe mibe'e, si
 lō mamalōmalō holaholania.

5 II. Imane Jehowa: Ni'elifi niha
 sanōtōna fangorifi ba nawōnia niha,
 same'e fa'abōlōnia ōsi niha, si fa-
 bali tōdō chō Jehowa! (*Nga'ot. II.*
 6 32, 3). Amaedola zi lō baloebaloe
 ia, ba danō si mate, lō faleecha
 zi sōchi, ba danō si no okōlikōli

so ia, ba danō si mate, ba zo'asio,
 ba zi tebai monahia niha. (*Sin. 107,*
 34). Ba ja'ahowee niha, sanōtōna
 7 chō Jehowa, same'e fa'abe'e dōdō-
 8 nia Jehowa! (*Jes. 30, 18*). Eoe ni-
 tanō ba mbewe nidano ia, sango-
 ro'ō wā'ania ba mbombo ba si lō
 ata'oe na aoechoe zino; lō aleoe
 mboeloenia ba lō aboe dōdō, na
 dōfi si lō teoe, ba lō mo'otaloea
 9 wowoea. (*Sin. 1, 3*). Si no tefoejoe
 dōdō niha, moroi ba dānō bō'ō
 fefoe, ba si lō sochi — ha niha za-
 10 ngila amceata? Ja'ō, Jehowa, za-
 nechegō tōlō ba sanandraigō boea,
 ba wanoclōni ba zamōsanā boea-
 boeania, loaleoe nilaolaeloenia a-
 ndrō. (*Sam. I. 16, 7, Job. 34, 11. A-*
 11 *maed. 31*). Amaedola mbōrōkoa sa-
 maocchoe adoelo si tenga ni'anga-
 doclogōnia zanōndra ana'a ba zi
 lō atoclō: na taloe niha ia, ba aefa
 ba dangania, ba ba gamozoeania,
 ba amaedola zowōhō mowa ia. (*Sam.*
I. 25, 25. Loek. 12, 20).

III. He ja'ogō dadaoma lachō-
 12 mi, si no alāwa i'otarai mbōrōta,
 naha ni'amoni'ō chōma! Ja'ogō
 13 tōtōnafō Ndraono Gizera'eli — Jeho-
 wa! dozi sangerogō ja'ogō, ba to-
 bali si lō boto: si fabali chōoe, ba
 nisoera ba gawoegawoe tooe, me
 no larōi goemboc nidano aocerifa,
 Jehowa andrō. (*Jes. 1, 28. F. 2, 13*).
 Orifido Jehowa, ena'ō te'orifi ndrā'-
 14 odo, telcdo, ena'ō oesōndra wanolo,
 me no nisoenogoe ndrā'ogō! (*Sin.*
 6, 3). Hiza, lamane sa chōgoe: „He-
 15 zo daroma li Jehowa? Ena'ō itōrō!”
 (*Jes. 5 19. Fet. II. 3, 4*). Ba lō'ō
 16 zoci nibōdagoe ja'odo, we'amōi koe-
 balo, wolo'ō chōoe, ba lō'ō sa ni'-
 arōgoe ba'wa wamakao andrō —
 ja'ogō zangila! Hadia zaloea ba
 mbewegoe. ba no anche ndrā'ogō.
 (*F. 1, 6*). Bōi bali'ō ameta'oeō ndrā'-
 17 oegō chōgoe; sa'watōgoe ndrā'ogō,
 na ba'wa wamakao! Be'e aila zo-
 18 lohī ja'odō, ena'ō tobali dōdōra ba
 bōi be'e tobali dōdōgoe: fatōrō

chōra mbaŵa wamakao andrō ba fodoea winaeta worasa ja'ira! (*Sin. 35, 4; 40, 15*).

- 19 IV. Imane na chōgoe Jehowa: Ae'e, ba iagō mbawa gōli mbanoe-ami, nitōrōtōrō razo mado Joeda, ba bawa gōli Jeroezalema fefoe, ba ōmane chōra: Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami razo mado Joeda ba ja'ami mado Joeda fefoe ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema dozi, 21 sanōrō bawa gōli andre! Imane Jehowa: Mi'angelama — nosomi mhalazi! Bōi monoro ami na loeo sabato, noro ni'ohe mijomo ba Jeroezalema. (*Neh. 13, 19*). Ba bōi gōi mi'ohe tooe noro, moroi ba nomomi, na loeo sabato, ba bōi mihalō hadia ia halōwō, ena'ō mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato, si mane niŵa'ōgoe chōndra toeami. (*Moz. II. 20, 8–11*).
- 23 Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara, sabe'e tandro ira; lō la'o'ō ba lō labe'e ba dōdōra 24 wotoe. (*F. 11, 8*). Ba na mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami andrō, iŵa'ō Jehowa, fa bōi mi'ohe mijomo ba mbanoea andre noro, na loeo sabato; na mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato, fa bōi mihalō hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba latōrō mbawa gōli mbanoea andre razo ba satoea, sidadao ba dadaoma Dawido andrō, fakoereta ira ba fakoedo, awō zatoea andrō chōra, ira matoea mado Joeda, awō mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō, ba lō teboelō niha ba mbanoea andre. (*F. 22, 4*).
- 26 Ba so dania zi otarai mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba si fasoei Jeroezalema, tanō mado Mbenijami ba moroi ba ndraso ba moroi ba hili ba moroi raja, solohe soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba ba soemange ni'a ba koemōjō, ba solohe ba gosali Jehowa soemange 27 fangandrō saoha gōlō. Ba na lō mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ba we'amoni'ō loeo sabato, ba wa lō molohe noro, nifatōrō mijomo ba

Jeroezalema, ba oegoelē'ō galitō ba mbawa gōli Jeroezalema, ena'ō i'a gōdo ba Jeroezalema ba ena'ō lō mate.

FAZA 18.

I. Amaedola: Samōbōzi bowoa.
II. Fameta'oe: Tefatōrō wangoehoe-koe dania. III. Lafagōnaisi Jeremia. Fangandrōnia, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō.

I. Fehede Jehowa chō Jeremia; imane: Faoso, ae mitooe ba nomo zamōbōzi bowoa, ba da'ō dania so niŵa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba mōido mitooe ba nomo doeka mbowoa, ba moha-lōhalōwō ia fōnagoe ba dandrōsa. Ba lō sōchi mbowoa andrō, nibō-bōzinia, la'oeri andrō ba danga zamōbōzi. Ba ifoeli ibali'ō bowoa si bohooz, dali zi so ba dōdō zamōbōzi, wamazōchi ja'ia. Ba hoe-mede chōgoe Jehowa, imane: Hadia, lō oē'ila oelaoe chōmi nilaoe zamōbōzi bowoa andrō, ja'ami ma-oewoe Gizeraēli? — iŵa'ō Jehowa. Hiza, amaedola la'oeri ba danga doeka mbowoa ami ba dangagoe. ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraēli. (*Jes. 45, 9; 64, 8. Rom. 9, 21*). So, ba oefeta'oe soi niha, ōri heza, oehori, oedoedoegō ba oefakiko. (*F. 1, 10*). Ba na larōi zi lō sōchi niha andrō, nifeta'oegoe, ba mangesa dōdōgoe, ba wamakao andrō, niŵa'ōgoe, nifatōrō chōra. (*Hez. 33, 11*). Ba so, ba oefaboe'oe ba soi niha, ba ma ba nōri heza, oē'azōchi ba oetanō; ba na latōrō zi lō omasido, na lō la'o'ō goroisagoe, ba mangesa gōi dōdōgoe, ba zi sōchi andrō, niŵa'ōgoe, nifatōrō chōra. Ba ija'é, ba ōmane ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō: Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa: Hiza, oewōwōi wamakao ja'ami, ichoi tōdōgoe nilaoe chōmi! Mifoei ami, jamoerōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōnia zamōsana; mi'aloei wanōrō lala si sōchi ba boeaboea si sōchi! (*Raz. II. 17, 13. Jes. 1, 16. F. 7, 3*). Ba lamane da-

nia : Zajazaja gölō ! Era'era sa'-
ae mafaloea ba i'abe'e'ō dandronia
zamōšana, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōnia si
lō sōchi andrō. (F. 2, 25).

13 II. Andrō wa no imane Jehowa :
Mitandraigō misofoe ba niha baero,
na so zirai mamondrongo si mane
da'ō. Si hocha mboeda sa'ae nilaoe
nono alawe andrō, Iraono Gizeraēli!

14 (F. 2, 10). Hadia, aheta maō ba
dete gara ba hili deoe si bakoe
andrō, ba hili Libano? badia, aetoe
mbombo si so oemboe, sigosogoso,

15 sahele mijōe? Ba banoeage a-
andrō, ba no olifoe ira ndrā'odo ;
ba waja latoenoe goemōjō, ba no
alaoe ira ibe'e, ba lalara andrō,
tōrōwa ba gōtō fōna andrō, ba wa-
nōrō lala si lō moehaogō. (F. 3,

16 21; 6, 16). Tobali labali'ō sihochā
mboeda danōra, labali'ō ni'o'aja,
si lō mamalōmalō; sanōrō, ba hoe-

17 mocha mboe ba ifalichō ia. Amae-
dola nifazawili nangi moroi ba ga-
toemboeocha oefazaewe ira fōna ne-
malira andrō : oe'erogō ira, lō oe'o-
tahōgō, na ba'wa tekiko ira.

18 III. Ba lamane : Talaboe, te'a-
loei wamagōnaisi Jeremia andrō;
lō'ō sa si taja hoekoe, ba gere ba
he famobawa lala, ba zatoeatoea
ba he hoehoeo, ba zama'ele'ō a-
andrō. Talaboe, tabocnoe ia lelada
ba bōi tafondrongongo ni'wa'ōnia,

19 zambalō! (Mal. 2, 7). Faigifaigido,
ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrongondro-
ngo hoehoeo zi fa'oedoe chōgōe
20 andrō! Hadia, soelō zi sōchi zi lō
sōchi, wa no lacharoe lōsoelōsoe
chōgōe? Tōrō tōdōoe, wangoudra-
sigoe ja'oegō, ba wangandrō, sala-
hira, ba wangelōsi fōnoemō chōra!

21 Ba loeloe sa'ae nonora ba wa'ololo,
ba tooe'ō ira ba mbawa zi'ōli, ena'ō
si lō ono ndrā alawe chōra ba si
lō ira matoea sa'ae, ena'ō mate ba
deoe mbanoea ndrā matoea chōra,
ba ono matoea, ba ena'ō ni'ō'ōtō
si'ōli ba wasōndrata! (Sin. 109, 9).

22 Ena'ō terongo we'ira'ira jomo chō-

ra, na i'ogomoczaō ōfatōrō chōra
nemali : noa sa lacharoe lōsoelōsoe.
ba wama'ala ja'odo ba no lalaoe
wesoe gahegie. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, 23
ba no ahori ō'ila nifachaira chō-
gōe, ba wamoenoe ja'odo : bōi zi lō
tesoelōni lālōra andrō ba bōi teboe-
noe horōra fōnaoe; ja tegaōlō tooe
ira fōnaoe; na ba'wa tesao wōnoemō
laoe chōra !

FAZA 19.

I. Famoto migō tanō ba ndraso
Tofeti andrō, amaedola wanoedogō
Jeromezalema. II. Mama'ele'ō Jere-
mia ba golajama gosali.

I. Imane Jehowa : Ae ōli chōoe 1
migō nibōbōzi doeka mbowoa, ba
ohe awōoe zatoea mbanoea ōsa ba
satoea gere. Ba ae mitoe ba ndraso 2

Mbeni-Hinomo, ba gamaoedoe mba-
wa göli doega lawoe, ba ombacha'ō
ba da'ō ni'wa'ōgōe chōoe dania;
ōmane : Mifondrongongo li Jeho- 3

wa, ja'ami razo mado Joeda ba
ja'ami banoea Jeromezalema ! Imane
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli : Hiza, oefatōrō
wamakao ba mbanoea da'e, safō-
chō ba dōgi dalinga zamondrongo !
(Sam. I. 3, 11. Raz. II. 21, 12).

Bōrō wa no la'erogō ndrā'o, awō 4
wa no la'osilō'ōgō naha andre, wa
no labe'e naha wanoenoe koemōjō
ba Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō aboto ba
dōdōra — ja'ira ba ira toeara ba
razo mado Joeda — awō wa no
lahōna ndrō zi lō horō ba naha
andre. (Jes. 65, 11. F. 2, 13). Ba 5

no lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange
chō Mba'ali, ba hili, ba wanocnoe
onora soemange nitoenoe chō Mba'-
ali andrō, si tenga ni'wa'ōgōe ba si
tenga nifachoigoe, ba si lō irai itōrō
tōdōgōe. (Moz. III. 18, 21). Ba hiza, 6
ba iroegi ba'wa dania, i'wa'ō Jehowa,
ba tenga sa'ae Tofeti ba daso
Mbeni-Hinomo dōi naha da'e; daso
wange'enge'c dōinia. (F. 7, 32). Ba 7

- oefadoewa tooe sa'ac wa'oneche mado Joeda ba fa'oneche mbanoea Jeroezalema ba naha andre ba mate ira ba mbawa zi'oli nemalira oebe'e, ba ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira; ba oebe'e o wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba o goetoe ndroe'oe mbotora. (*F. 15, 3*). Ba oebe'e fehocha mboe ba fango'aja mbanoea andre: ha niha zanoro ba ja hoe-mocha mboe ba jamoe'igi'igi'o ira ba wotoe andro fefoe, si no gona ira. (*F. 18, 16*). Ba oebe'e ora nōsi nonora matoea ba ōsi nonora alawe, ja faoma la'a nōsi nawōra, ba wamakao andro ba ba wa'atosasa, nifobōrō nemalira andro chōra, awō zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira. (*Moz. III. 26, 29. Moz. V. 28, 53. Raz. II. 6, 28. Ngen. Jer. 4, 10*). Ba ōrasa migō andro, ba zanche niha andro si mōi awōoc. Ba ōmane chōra: Da'o niwa'o Jehowa ngahōnō andro: Si manō dania worasagoe niha andre ba banoea andre, si mane na tarasa mbowoa nibōbōzi, si tebai tefa'anō zoei, ba ba Dofeti lako'o ira, me lō naha lewatō. (*Jes. 30, 14*). Da'o nifatōrōgie ba mbanoea andre — iwa'o Jehowa —, ba ba nōsinia, ba wamali'o Tofeti banoea andre. (*Jes. 30, 32*). Ba tobali salacha nomo ba Jeroezalema ba omo razo mado Joeda, si mane naha Dofeti andro — fefoe nomo ba nitoenoe koemōjō ba dete ja'wa, ba ngahōnō andro ba mbanoea si ja'wa, fefoe, ba ba nihe'e soemange nibadoe ba Lowalangi bō'o. (*Raz. II. 23, 12. F. 7, 18*).
- II. Ba me mangawoei Jeremia moroi ba Dofeti, ba nifatenge Jehowa ja'ia, ba wama'ele'o, ba i'ia'gō golajama gosali Jehowa ba imane ba zato fefoe: Da'o niwa'o Jehowa ngahōnō andro, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli: Hiza, oefatōrō ba mbanoea andre ba ba mbanoea si fabōbō chōra fefoe wamakao andro, nida'o'ōda'o'ōgie chōra, me no

sabe'e tandro ira ba me lō nifondrondrongora ligoe.

FAZA 20.

I. Ibe'e ba galo Jeremia Fasoeri andro. Ifa'ele'o Jeremia zi gōna Wasoeri dania. II. Fangarōngarō Jeremia, ba zamakao ja'ia. Fanōtōnania chō Jehowa. III. I'elifi mbawa wa'atoemboenia.

I. Ba me irongo Fasoeri, ono Gimeri, satoea zanaro ba gosali Jehowa, ifa'ema daroma li andro Jeremia, ba itema ibōzi Jeremia Fasoeri ba ibe'e ba galo, ba mbandroehō mado Mbenijami tano ja'wa, ba gosali Jehowa. (*F. 29, 26*). Ba mahemoloe o, ba zangoeholō wongi, me no i'efa'o Jeremia ba galo Fasoeri, ba imane chōnia Jeremia: Tenga sa'ae Fasoeri ibe'e tōimō Jehowa, Magori-Misabibi (Ameta'o'oe fasoei) ibe'e tōimō. Imane sa Jehowa: Hiza, oebali'o ameta'ocō ndra'oegō, chōoe ba ba nawōoe fefoe; mate dania ira ba mbawa zi'oli nemalira, ba zanehe ndra'oegō, ba mado Joeda ma'afefoe, ba oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli, ena'o i'oloi'o ba Mbabeli ba ena'o iboenoe si'oli. Ba fefoe nihōna ba mbanoea andre, awō nibabajajara fefoe, awō gana'ara fefoe, ba oeloloc; fabaja girōgirō razo mado Joeda, ba oebe'e ba danga nemalira, acha laraboe ba acha la'oloi'o ba Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 25*). Ba ja'oegō Fasoeri ba si so jomo chōoe fefoe, ba ni'oloi'o ami ba ba Mbabeli ōroegi, ba da'o lako'o ndra'oegō, — ja'oegō ba awōoe andro fefoe, ba ni'ombacha'oe faja. (*Eser. 2, 38*).

II. No ōfowōhō ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba no oebe'e nifowōhō ndra'odo; no ōra'oedo ba no ōla'wa ndra'o. No tobali fama'iki niha ndra'odo, si lō mamalōmalō, dozi la'o'aja ndra'o. (*F. 1, 4-8*). Ero moehededo, ba mangarongarōdo

- ba moe'aodo : „Famakao ba fama-
langögö !” Noa sa tobali börö wa-
ma'iki chögöe daroma li Jehowa
ba börö wango'aja ja'odo, ma'öma'-
9 öchö. Ba oemane : Acha lö'ö sa'ae
oefa'ema niwa'onia, ba tobali hoelö
galitö siholahola ba dödögöe bacha,
si no te'oe'oe ba nösigoe ; oe'erege-
si dödögöe wanaögö ja'ia, ba tebai.
10 (Kor. I. 9, 16. 17). No ato nirongo-
goe fehede zaföchö tödö — ameta'oeö
fasoci —, lamane : „Ni'ombacha'ö
ia !” ba „Data'ombacha'ö ia !” Do-
zi sa ba zi fahoewoe ndra'o, ba la-
dararongö ndra'odo, ma atö molalö
ndra'o, lamane : „Ma ibe'e nifowöhö
ia, ena'ö tala'wa ia ba talaoe mbalö-
11 da chönia”. Ba i'owögö ndra'o
Jehowa, amaedola zabölö sibai, ba
salaoc dania zolohi ja'odo ba si te-
bai, tobali fondrege zi lö boto, me
no tenga folaoe zateateoa wolaoera
— tobali fa'aila si lö aetoe, si lö
taja ba dödö niha. (F. 17, 18; 23,
12 40). Ba ja'öegö Jehowa ngahönö,
sanandraigö satoelö tödö, sangila
boea ba tödö : oroma'ö chögöe wo-
laoc balöoe chöra ; noa sa ocbe'e
noro dödöoe hoehoeogoe andrö.
13 (Sam. I. 16, 7). Mi'anoenö chö Je-
howa, misoenö Jehowa, me no sa-
ngcfa'ö noso zi noemana ba danga
zolaoc si lö söchi !
14 III. Ni'elifi mba'wa si toemboe
ndra'o ; ba'wa andrö ba ni'adonogö
ninagoe ja'odo, ba böi tefahowoeö !
15 (Job. 3). Ni'elifi niha andrö sango-
mbacha chö namagoe toeria someo-
so dödö andrö, wangoema'ö : No toe-
mböe chöoe nono matea ! same'e
16 omoeso sibai dödönia ! Ja tefatörö
ba niha andrö nifatörö ba mbanoea
andrö, nifaoeloegö Jchowa fanoe-
doegö, lö fa'ahachö dödö, ba ja-
moerongo wege'ge na mahemoloe
mbanoea ba fe'ao'ao ba wanoewö
17 na laloe ! (Moz. I. 19, 24). Me lö ni-
bocnoenia ja'odo ba daloc ninagoe,
ena'ö tobali lewatögöe ninagoe ba
ena'ö lö'ö manö teboelö dabinania !

Hana sa wa böla ndra'o moroi ba 18
daloe ninagoe, ba wangila famakao
ba fa'aboe dödö ba ba wa lö ma-
malömalö wa'aila, sagötö ja'odo !

FAZA 21.

I. Ifa'ombacha'ögö Jeremia chö
razo Sedekia, atoe'a dania ba Je-
roezalema zanoewö ibe'e Neboeka-
nesa. II. Awai wangorifi, ha fanga-
loeloe. Fameta'oe razo ba si so jomo
chönia.

I. Ni'wa'ö Jehowa chö Jeremia, 1
me ifatenge chönia razo Sedekia
Wasoeri andrö, ono Malikia ba
Sefania, ere andrö, ono Ma'aseja,
wangoema'ö : Tema sofoe chö Je- 2
howa chöma — isoewö sa'ae ndra'-
aga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli —
ma itolo ita Jehowa, dali zahöli-
höli dödö andrö fefoe, nilaoenia,
ena'ö ifoeli iheta ia chöda [Neboe-
kanesa]. (Sangoehöek. I, 1. Sam. II.
5, 19, F. 37, 3). Ba imane Jeremia 3
chöra : Mimane chö Zedekia : Da'ö 4
ni'wa'ö Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraeli : Hiza, oebali'ö wangöna
andrö ba dangami, nifakemi ba
wasöndrata chö razo Mbabeli ba
ba Ndrawa Galedaia andrö, sana-
sagö ja'ami, baero göli, ba oe'o-
woeloi bacha ba mbanoea. Ba ja'- 5
odo zanoewö ja'ami tanga ni'oro'ö
ba ta'io sabölö ba wönoe ba ba
wa'abao dödö ba ba mbachoeba-
choc dödö andrö. Ba oebözi tooe 6
nösi mbanoea andre, he niha ba
he oerifö ; föchö waba sabölöbölö
wamoenoera. Ba aefa da'ö — i'wa'ö 7
Jehowa — ba oebe'e ba danga
Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli ba ba
danga nemalira. ba danga zanga-
loei famoenoe ja'ira. Zedekia andrö,
razo mado Joeda, awö genoninia,
awö zato, si tosai ba mbanoea andre
ba wöchö waba ba ba zi'öli ba ba
lofo, ena'ö iboenoe bawa zi'öli, lö
fa'ahachö dödö, lö alimagö ba lö
fa'ogolö dödö. (F. 39, 1).

II. Ba ba niha andre, ba ömane : 8

- Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa : Hiza, oefaedo
 ia chõmi lala ba wa'aeri lala ba
 9 wa'amate ! (*Moz. V. 11, 26*). Ha ni-
 ha zi lõ teboelõ ba mbanoea da'e,
 ba si mate, ma ba mbawa zi'õli,
 ba ma ba lofo, ba ma ba wõchõ
 waba ; ba si mõi baero, same'e
 ja'ia ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia.
 ba saeri, harenia nosonia. (*F. 38,*
 10 *2*). Noa sa oe'otahõgõ mbanoea
 da'e, ba wamakiko ba tenga ba wa-
 ngorifi — iwã'õ Jehowa — ; nibe'e
 ba danga razo Mbabeli ia, ena'õ
 11 itoenoe. Ba ba zi samba omo razo
 mado Joeda, ba õmane : Mifondro-
 12 ndrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ma'oe-
 woe Dawido ! Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa :
 Milaoe rafe, ero mahemoloe mba-
 noea, mi'efa'õ ni'anagõ ba danga
 zamakao ja'ia, fa bõi moehola wõ-
 noegoe, si mane alitõ, si lõ fa-
 moenoe — ba walõsõchi wolaoemi
 13 andrõ ! (*F. 22, 3*). Hiza, oelaoe
 chõoe, ja'oegõ si so ba ndraso, ba
 gara ba zalo'o — iwã'õ Jehowa —,
 chõmi, sangoema'õ : Ha niha zi
 mõi mitooe chõma, ha niha zi mõi
 14 jomo chõmá ? Ba oesoelõni chõmi
 loealoea wolaoemi andrõ — iwã'õ
 Jehowa — ba oetoenoe gatoea a-
 ndrõ chõra, ena'õ i'ã [alitõ andrõ]
 fefoe hadia ia zi tefasoei ja'ira.

FAZA 22.

I. Fanenawã razo. II. Fameta'oe
 Saloemi ba Jojaki. III. Fangotoe'õ
 Jeroezalema ba Jojachi.

- 1 I. Imane Jehowa : Ae mitooe ba
 gõdo razo mado Joeda, ba õfa'ema
 chõnia daroma li andre, õmane :
 2 Fondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'oegõ
 razo mado Joeda, sidadao ba da-
 daoma Dawido andrõ, ja'oegõ ba
 enonioe ba banoecae, sanõrõ bawa
 3 gõli andre ! Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa :
 Lala mitõrõ ba satoelõ hoekoe ; mi'-
 efa'õ ni'anagõ ba danga zamakao
 ja'ia ! Ba bõi mifakao niha bõ'õ
 ba he lacha mbanoea ba he si lõ
 ama si lõ ina, bõi mifalangõgõ ba

bõi mibe'e adoewa ndro zi lõ horõ
 ba naha andre. (*F. 7, 6 ; 21, 12*).
 Na mi'õ'õ sibai da'õ, ba latõrõ mba-
 4 wandroehõ gõdo andre razo, sidadao
 ba dadaoma Dawido, ma'oewoenia,
 — fakoeleta ba fakoeo, — ja'ia
 ba enoninia ba banoecania. (*F. 17,*
 25). Ba na lõ mifondrondrongo
 5 niwã'õgoe andre, ba fahõloe ndra'õ
 ba chõgoe — iwã'õ Jehowa — wa
 adoedoela dania gõdo andre. Imane
 6 sa Jehowa ba gõdo razo mado Joe-
 da andre : Amaedola Gileadi ndra'-
 oegõ chõgoe, amaedola zoezoe hili
 Libano ! Si ndroehoe, oebali'õ tanõ
 si mate ndra'oegõ, banoea si lõ ni-
 7 ha sa'ae. (*F. 21, 14*). Ba oefaho-
 woe'õ zamakiko ja'oegõ, oedozigõ,
 fabaja fangõnara, ena'õ la'obõ ge-
 resi nitoetoejoe andrõ chõoe ba e-
 na'õ latibo'õ ba galitõ. Ba oja soi
 8 zanõrõ singa mbanoea da'e, ba fao-
 ma lamane chõ nawõra : Hana wa
 no ilaoe da'õ ba mbanoea da'e Je-
 howa ? (*Moz. V. 29, 24. Raz. I. 9, 8.*
Nga'õt. II. 7, 21). Ba lamane dania :
 9 Me no labõhõli wawoe'oesa li andrõ
 chõ Lowalangira Jehowa ba me no
 mangaloeloe ira ba Lowalangi bõ'õ,
 wamosoemange da'õ.

II. Bõi me'e ami ba zi mate
 10 andrõ, bõi mi'e'esi, da'õ mi'e'esi,
 zi no mofanõ andrõ, me lõ faloe-
 cha mangawoeli lõ faloecha ifoeli
 i'ila mbanoeania ! (*Raz. II. 23, 33.*
Nga'õt. II. 35, 25). Imane sa Jehowa
 11 ba chõ Zaloemi andrõ, ono Josia
 razo mado Joeda, si no tobali razo,
 fangali namania Josia ba si no a-
 heta ba naha andre : Lõ'õ sa'ae
 mangawocli ia ba da'e ; (*Nga'õt. 3,*
 15); ba mbanoea andrõ, ba ni'oloi'õ
 12 ja'ia, mate ia, ba lõ'õ sa'ae i'ila
 danõ da'e. Alai zame'e folaoe omo-
 13 nia si lõ atoeleõ ba same'e famazõchi
 bate'enia sabila, samohalõwõ awõ-
 nia lõ bõli gõlõ ba si lõ mame'e
 loeonia, (*Moz. V. 24, 14. Hab. 2, 9.*
Jak. 5, 4), sangoema'õ : Da'oeleae
 14 chõgoe nomo seboea ba bate'e se-

- bolo ! sangebolo'ō sandrela chōnia, samagolōi eresi ba solaoe se sojo !
- 15 Hadia, razo ndra'oegō, na ōforege wolaoe eresi ? Amaoe andrō, ba mangamangagōi ba mamadoe hadia ia, ba itōrō lala, satoelō ilaoe : ba
- 16 sohahaoe tōdō ia. I'ohē ba lala hoe-hoe nifakao ba hoehoco zi noema-na : ba sohahaoe tōdō ia. Hadia, tenga da'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō ndra'-
- 17 odo ? iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ba hōrōoe ba ba dōdōoe, ba awai ni'ila, ha sambalō hareoe ba fanoewagō do zi lō horō, ba famalangōgō ba fa-makao, ba wolaoe ja'ia. Andrō ima-ne Jehowa, ba chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda : Lō dania la'e'esi ia, wangoema'ō : „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō ga'agoe ira ma-toea !” „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō ga'agoe ira alawe !” — lō la'e'esi ia, wangoema'ō : „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō sala'wa !” ba „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō helan !” (*Raz. II. 24, 1, 2. Nga'ōt.*
- 19 *II. 36, 5-8*). Fogo'o kalide wogo'o ja'ia, lafondrōni hachi, wanibo ja'ia, arōoe baero mbawa gōli Jeroezalema. (*F. 36, 30*).
- 20 III. Ae ja'wa ba hili Libano ba ao chōra ! Farongogō limō ba Mbazana ba ao moroi ba hili Gabari ; noa sa arasa fefoe zomasi ja'oegō.
- 21 No hoemededo chōoe, me sahono-hono na ndra'oegō, me lō'ō na hadia ia chōoe, ba ōmane : Lō edō-nado mamondrongo ! Da'ō gamoe-ataoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, wa
- 22 lō ō'o'ō ni'wa'ōgoe. Fefoe goebalo andrō chōoe, ba angi zangolōi'ō dania ba dozi somasi ja'oegō, ba ni'oloi'ō sawoejoe : ba toball ni'igi'i-gi'ō ndra'oegō ba ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'aila, bōrō walōsōchimō andrō
- 23 fefoe ! Ja'oegō sonahia ba hili Libano, sangazoeni ba hogoe geresi — sangarōngarō ndra'oegō dania, na afōchō hoeloemō, na manizini ndra'oegō, timba zadono ! (*F. 21, 14*). Faja wa no saeri ndra'o — iwa'ō Jehowa —, he hoelō lac-

doeroe ba dangagoe kambōlō me-na'ō Jojachi andrō, ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda — na lō oeheta ndra'oegō ba da'ō, (*Raz. II. 24, 6 b. t. F. 24, 1*), ba na lō oebe'e'ō ba 25 danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō ba ba danga zihocha mboemō, ba ba danga Neboekanesa razo Mbabeli ba ba danga Ndrawa Galedaja. Ba oefazaoemba ndra'oegō ba danō 26 bō'ō, fabaja inaoe sadono ja'oegō, tenga tanō si toemboe ami, ba ba da'ō mate ami. (*Raz. II. 24, 12*). Ba 27 lō tola mangawoei ira ba danō andrō, somasi ira mangawoei. Ha- 28 dia, amaedola mbowoa si lō ba dōdō, bowoa nirasa, Jojachi andrō, amaedola wakake si lō omasi ita ? Hana sa, wa tefazaoemba ia, awō nononia, hana wa tetibo ira ba danō si lō larai mila ? (*Hoe. 8, 8*). He ja'ami ba danō, he ja'ami ba 29 danō, he ja'ami ba danō ! Mifondrongo li Jehowa ! Imane Je- 30 howa : Mitanō ba zoera dōi niha da'ō, mibe'e niha si lō nga'ōtō, niha si lō fozoe ba gōtōnia ; lō'ō sa fa-chai ba ma'oevoenia ha niha, we-dadao ba dadaoma Dawido andrō, razo mado Joeda na.

FAZA 23.

I. Fameta'oe koebalo si lō sōchi andrō. Tefaboe'oe zala'wa satoelō fangoshoekoe ba folohe mangawoei Iraono Gizeraeli. II. Fanegoe sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō. III. Fama-ngelama ba walimosara andrō. IV. Bōi la'wa'ō : „Noro chō Jehowa !”

- I. Alai goebalo andrō, samakiko 1 biribiri nikoebaloi andrō chōgoe, ba samazaewe ! iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 10, 21. Hez. 34, 2*). Andrō wa imane 2 Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba chō goebalo andrō sokoebaloi banoegaoe : No mifazawili mbiribiri andrō chōgoe, no moehafa mibe'e, lō nifaigifaigimi — hiza, oe'otoe'ō ami ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoemi ! iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ja'odo 3

- zangozaragō si tosaī biribirigoe, ba danō andrō fefoc, ba nifazaewegoe ja'ira ba oe'oe mangawoeli ba zi so doe'oe, ōra, ba mo'ono'ono ira
- 4 ba tobali oja. Ba oefataro chōra gochalo, sokoebaloi ja'ira, ba alacha lō ata'oe sa'ae ba acha lō tokea, ba sageoe lō sisoena ! iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jez. 40, 11. F. 3, 15. Hez. 34, 11*). Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba oefatoemboc'ō madoe satoelō chō Dawido, si mōi razo ba si no atoeataea woloae hadia ia ba samatōrō lala, awō hoekoe satoelō, ba danō. (*Jes. 4, 2. Dan. 9, 24. Leek. 1, 33*). Na loeo da'ō, ba te'orifi mado Joeda ba lō hadia ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba mbanoeara, ba da'ō nibe'e tōinia : „Jehowa fa'atoelōda.” (*Moz. V. 33, 28. F. 33, 16*). Andrō hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba lō'ō sa'ae la'wa'ō ; „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa, solohe mija'wa Iraono Gizeraēli moroi ba danō Miseraji !” (*F. 16, 14*). Lamane dania : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa, solohe mangawoeli ma'owoe Gizeraēli moroi jōoe ba moroi ba danō andrō fefoe, ba nitibo'ogoe ja'ira, ena'ō lafoeli la'iaḡ danōra.”
- 9 II. Ba zama'ele'ō andrō : No arasa dōdōgoe barō dotogoe, hoemifahifa gahcgoe ba ta'ioegoe fefoe ; hoelō zi maboe ndra'o, hoelō niha nila'wa nagoe, — fōna Jehowa ba ba daroma linia andrō, ni'amoni'ō.
- 10 Noa sa anōnō danō sohorō ; ba wangelifi andrō sa'ae aboe dōdō danō, ba okōli ndroe'oe ba mbenoea ; fagohisara, ba no si lō sōchi, ba fa'abōlōra, ba no si lō atoelō. (*F. 9, 2*). He sama'ele'ō, ba he ere, ba no sanao horō, noemalō ba gosali andrō chōgoe, ba faloechedo walōsōchi andrō chōra ! — iwa'ō Jehowa —. (*Hez. 23, 39*). Andrō tobali hoelō zaelo ba zogōmigōmi chōra lalara ; tetimba ira ba alaoe ba lala andrō ; famakiko sa'ae oefatōrō chōra, dōfi wangotoe'ō, — iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba he ba zama'ele'ō ba Zamaria, ba fa'owōhō mowa oe'ila ; ba [dōi] Mba'ali andrō mama'ele'ō ira, wamowōhō banoecgoe, Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba ba zama'ele'ō ba Jeroezalema, ba sogoro ita oe'ila : mohorō ba molaoe faja ba la'abe'e'ō dōdō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, fa samōsa lō samalalini era'crania, wondrōi si lō sōchi andrō chōnia. Dozi ira, ba no amaedola mbanoea Zodoma ira chōgoe ba ōsi mbanoea, ba no amaedola mbanoca Gomora. (*Moz. V. 32, 32. Jes. 1, 9*). Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō 15 ba chō zama'ele'ō andrō : Hiza, oebe'e ōra zafeto sibai ba oefabadoegō chōra nidanō langoe ; noa sa ba zama'ele'ō andrō ba Jeroezalema i'otarai si lō sōchi, wanōrō tanō ma'asagōrō ! (*Jes. 8, 14*).
- III. Imane Jehowa ngahōnō a- 16 ndrō : Bōi mifondrondrongo li zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi — lafowōhō ami ; angilata nifachai dōdōra la'ombacha'ō chōmi, tenga niwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 14, 14*). Lō aetoe la- 17 mane ba zi lō ba dōdō ja'odo : „No moehede Jehowa : Fangorifi misōndra”. Ba he no dozi abe'e dandro, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōra, ba lamane zoei : „Lō'ō sa itōrō ami famakiko”. (*F. 6, 14*). Ha niha sa 18 zi mōi ba rafe andrō chō Jehowa, ba to'ele chōnia daroma linia ba irongo ! Same'e ba dōdō taroma ligoe, da'ō zangombacha. Tesao 19 sa'ae nangi sabōlō chō Jehowa, fōnoenia, ba tawoejoe nangi — itōrō hōḡo zeboea horō andrō. (*F. 30, 23*). Lō alō wōnoe Jchowa andrō, irege 20 no itōrō nihonogōinia ibe'e, ircge no ifaleoa, — moroi foeri dania aboto sibai ba dōdōmi ! Lō nifate- 21 ngegoe sama'ele'ō da'ō, — ba fagohi zoei ira ; lō sihededo chōra, — ba niama'ele'ō zoei ira ! (*F. 27, 15*). Na si ndroehoe no mōi ira ba rafe 22 chōgoe mena'ō, ba la'ombacha'ō

ena'ō ba mbanoegoe daroma ligoe, ba Jarōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōra [banoegoe] ba boeaboeara si lō sōchi, labe'e ena'ō. **Hadia, [ha]** Lowalangi ba zahatō ndra'odo — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tenga Lowalangi ba zarōca [gūi]? (*Sin. 139, 8-10*). **Hadia, i'ila ibini'ō ia ba mbinimbini niha, fa lō o'ila ia?** — iwa'ō Jehowa. **Hadia, tenga samo'ōsi banoea si jawā ba tanō si tooe ndra'odo?** — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Amos. 9, 2*). No oerongo niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō faja ba dōigoe, me lamane: No mangifi ndra'ō, fangifi chōgoe! Ha wa'ara [zi manō]? **Hadia, no so ba dōdō zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō faja, si no sama'ele'ō faja, nifachai dōdōra, — hadia, da'ō zomasi ira loaloela wangifira andrō, si faoma ladoenōdoenō chō nawōra, ena'ō olifoe mbanoegoe dōigoe, si mane fa'olifoe ndra toeara dōigoe, ba Mba'ali andrō?** (*Sangoehoe. 3, 7; 8, 34*). **Na so zama'ele'ō si no mangifi, ba jamoe'toenō wangifi, ba si so taroma ligoe, ba jamoe'ombacha'ō ligoe, si ndroehoendroehoe! Hadia, tenga no faehoe ira dōla wache mboea?** — iwa'ō Jehowa. **Hadia, tenga atō amaedola galitō daroma ligoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba amaedola warōcha, famoto gara?** (*Heb. 4, 12*). Andrō imane Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō, si faoma managō taroma ligoe chō nawōra. (*Moz. V. 18, 20. F. 14, 14*). Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — si ogoena'ō lelara ba wangoema'ō: „Niwa'ō Lowalangi.” **Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha fangifi faja — iwa'ō Jehowa — sanoetoenō, ba samaeloengoe banoegoe falimosara ba hochara andrō, ba tenga sa nifatengegoe ira, lō niwa'ōgoe chōra, ba lō goenara ba niha andre — iwa'ō Jehowa.**

IV. Ba na lasfoe chōoe niha a- 33
ndre, ba ma sama'ele'ō, ma ere, na lamane: „**Hadia noro chō Jehowa?**” ba ōmane chōra: Ja'ami noro, ba oetibo'ō tooe ami! — iwa'ō Jehowa —. Ba sama'ele'ō ba ere 34
ba sato, sangoema'ō! „**Noro chō Jehowa**”, ba oe'otoe'ō zi manō, oefarahoegō zi samba omo. Ba fao- 35
ma mimane ba nawōmi, ja imane zamōsanā ba dalifoesōnia: „**Hadia niwa'ō Jehowa wanema li?**” ba ma: „**He wisa wehede Jehowa?**” Ba „**noro chō Jehowa**”, ba bōi i- 36
tōrō limi; „**noro**” ba zamōsana sa linia, me no mifoejoe'ō daroma li Lowalangi saori, li Lowalangida, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Ba ōmane 37
ba zama'ele'ō andrō: „**Hadia niwa'ō Jehowa, wanema lioe?**” ba ma: „**He wisa wehede Jehowa?**” Ba na 38
miwa'ō: „**Noro chō Jehowa**”, ba imane Jehowa: Me miwa'ō ōwa'ō: „**Noro chō Jehowa**”, — he ōwa'ae no oefawa'ōgō chōmi: Bōi miwa'ō ōwa'ō: „**Noro chō Jehowa!**” — ba hiza, oefazaŵa ami [si mane 39
noro] ba oetibo'ō ami, fa bōi sa'ae oe'ila ami, ja'ami ba banoea andrō, nibe'egoe chōmi ba chō ndra toeami. Ba oehawoei ami fama'iki 40
niha bō'ō si lō aetoe ba fa'aila, si lō'ō manō taja ba dōdō. (*F. 20, 11*).

FAZA 24.

I. Angilata: Marafala si sōchi ba marafala si lō sōchi. II. Amaedola wangahachōsi tōdō si no moe'oloi'ō andrō ba amaedola wamatōrō hoe-
koe ba zi tosai foeri.

I. Ifamaigi ndra'ō Jehowa, ba 1
hiza domboea daga marafala fōna gosali Jehowa (me no i'oloi'ō Neboekanesa razo Mbabeli razo mado Joeda andrō, Jojachi, ono Jojaki, awō zatoea mado Joeda, awō doeka, awō ziamboe, banoea Jeroezalema, me no i'ohe ba Mbabeli): (*Raz. II. 24, 15. 16. Nga'ot. II, 36, 10*). Ba 2

- ndraga si samboea, ba marafala si sōchi sibai, timba marafala sahoe-lō; ba ba zi samboea, ba fondrege zi lō sōchi, si tebai ni'ā, ba walō-sōchi. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Hadia ni'ilaœ, Jeremiah? Ba oemane: Marafala. Marafala si sōchi andrō, ba no sōchi sibai, ba si lō sōchi, ba fondrege zi lō sōchi, tebai ni'ā, — balazi walōsōchi.
- II. Ba hoemedede chōgoe Jehowa, imane: Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa, Lowa-langi Ndraono Gizeraeli: Si mane fa'asōchi marafala si sōchi andrō, si manō wamaigigoe ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda, nifa'ohē'ōgoe ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, nihetagoœ ba mbanoea da'e: oehachōsi tōdō ira.
- Oe'ebœa'ō dōdōgoe, wamaigi ja'ira, ba oe'ohē mangawœli ira ba danō da'e, ena'ō oc'otomosi ba lō œfoeli oedœœdœgō, ba ena'ō œetanō ba lō œfoeli œedeha. Ba œebē'ē chōra wa'oboto ba dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'ō, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo! Ba banœœagœ dania ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lafoeli ira chōgoe. (*Moz. V. 30, 6. F. 31, 33. Hez. 11, 10*). Ba si mane marafala si lō sōchi andrō si tebai ni'ā, balazi walōsōchi — iwa'ō Jehowa — si manō wolaœgoe chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda andrō ba ba nawōnia satœœa ba ba zi tosai banœœa Jerœœalema, he ba zi tosai ba danō andre ba he ba zi no mōi fatewoe ba danō Miseraji: (*F. 29, 17*). Ba œebē'ē nifakao ira, dozi soi ba goeli danō zamakiko; œebē'ē nihōwōhōwō ba ni'igi'igi'ō ba ni'ōaja ba ni'elifi, ba mbanœœa andrō fœfoe, ba niti-bo'ōgoe ja'ira. (*Moz. V, 28, 37. F. 15, 4*). Ba œefatōrō chōra zi'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba, irege no ahori ira ba danō andrō, nibe'egœ chōra ba chō ndra toeara mege. (*F. 34, 17*).

FAZA 25.

I. Tefa'ele'ō wa fitœ ngæfoelœ fache lataha ira ba Mbabeli. II. Te-hœkœœ dania Ndrawa Galedaia. III. Tefabadoegō zalimboœanō ira ba ni-ha baero fœfoe. IV. Tefatōrō chōra hœkœœ.

- I. Taroma li ni'wā'ō chō Jeremiah ba mado Joeda fœfoe, me no aloea medōlœ fache razo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda — dōfi si fōfōna da'ō chō Ne-boekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli. Nifa'ema Jeremia ba mado Joeda fœfoe ba ba mbanœœa Jerœœalema fœfoe, imane: I'otarai me aloea mewelendroea fache razo Josia, ono Gamoni, razo mado Joeda, ba irege ma'ōchō andre — no doea woelœ a tōlœ fache sa'ae — wa no hoemedehede chōgoe Jehowa, awō wa lō satagedo fangombacha chōmi —, ba lō nifondrondrongomi. (*F. 29, 19; 35, 14*). Ba lō sadagœdage Jehowa famatenge chōmi enoninia fœfoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi, lō nibe'emi bōrō dalingami, ba wamondrongo ena'ō. (*F. 7, 25*). No manane: „Mifoeli ami! Jamœœrōi lalania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, mibōhōli mboœœœœami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba si lō teboelō ba danō ami, ba danō nibe'ē Jehowa chōmi ba chō ndra toeami mege, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara. (*Raz. 11. 17, 13. F. 18, 11*). Ba bōi mifahoelō Lowa-langi bō'ō, ba wamosœœmange ja'ira ba ba wangaloelœ chōra, bōi mi'andrō wōnœœœœœ nilœœœ dangami andrō, fa bōi œefatōrō wamakiko chōmi!” Ba lō'ō zœœi mifondrondrongo chōgoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba wangandrō fōnœœœœœ nilœœœ dangami andrō, famakikomi. Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Me lō nifondrondrongomi taroma ligœœ, ba œefakaoni'ō fœfoe soi moroi jœœœ — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba enonigœœ andrō, Neboekanesa,

- razo Mbabeli, ba lahawoei danō andre oebe'e, awō niha ba danō, awō soi bō'ō andrō fefoe si tefasoei ja'ira, ba oebe'e nifakiko, oebe'e bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wango'aja si lō mamalō-malō. (*F. 1, 15*). Ba oebenoe ba chōra li wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba li wa'omoeso dōdō, li zangowawaloe ba li nono nihalō ba koko haloe ba haga wandroe. (*Jes. 24, 8. Fam. 13, 22*). **Ba tanō da'e ma'afefoe, ba nibali'ō sasai'ō, nibali'ō tanō si mate, ba soi andre, ba sawoejoe razo Mbabeli, fitoe ngafoeloe fache wa'ara.**
- 12 II. Ba na no aloea zi fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba oesoelōni chō razo Mbabeli ba ba soi niha andrō gonalōwara andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō; ba oebali'ō tanō si mate, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 21. Dan. 9, 2*). Ba itōrō ba danō andrō ligoe fefoe, niwa'ōgoe, oebe'e — fefoe nisoera ba zoera andre, nifa'ele'ō Jeremia, ba soi niha andrō fefoe. Ja'ira sa'ae dania gōi, ba ni'osawcejoe soi sabōlō ba ni'osawoejoe razo seboea, ba oesoelōni chōra nifazōchira, nilaoe dangara andrō. (*F. 27, 7*).
- 13 III. Noa sa imane chōgoe Jehowa Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Tema zi samba mako agoe andre ba dangagoe, agoe fōnoe, ba fabadoegō ba soi niha andrō fefoe, ba nifatengcgoe ja'oegō. (*Job. 21, 20*).
- 14 Ena'ō labadoc ba ena'ō mabo, ena'ō owōhō ira, ba zi'ōli andrō, nifatōrōgoc chōra. (*Jes. 51, 17. Sin. 60, 5; 75, 9. Job. 21, 20*). Ba oehalō mako andrō ba danga Jehowa, ba oefabadoegō ba soi niha andrō fefoe, ba nifatenge Jehowa ja'odo.
- 15 Ba Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda, ba razora ba ba zatoeara, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanōra, ena'ō bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wangelifi, si
- mane ma'ōchō andre. Fara'o andrō, 19
razo Miseraji, fabaja enoninia ba koemandroenia ba banoecania fefoe, 20
(*F. 46, 2*), ba Erebi andrō, ma'afefoe, noemalō fefoe razo ba danō Oesi ba fefoe r zo ba danō Wilisiti, ja'ia Gasikalo ba Gasa ba Ekerona ba si tosai Gasoto; (*F. 47, 1*). Irao- 21
no Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni; (*F. 49, 7; 48, 1; 49, 1*), noemalō fefoe razo Diro ba 22
fefoe razo Zidona ba razo ba hoelo ba nasi. (*Jes. 23, 8. F. 47, 4*). Ba 23
Dedano ba Tema ba Boesi ba nifalo'o boe andrō, fefoe, (*F. 9, 26*). Ba dozi razo Ndrawa Ara ba dozi 24
razo Gerebi andrō, ba danō si mate. Noemalō dozi razo Zimeri ba dozi 25
razo Gelama ba dozi razo Ndrawa Media, (*F. 49, 34*), awō razo jōoe, 26
fefoe, si fahatō ba si fandrōoe-ndrōoe, — fefoe gamatōrōwā razo ba goeli danō; ba afoeriat, ba mamadoc razo Zezachi (Babeli)! (*Jer. 51, 41*). Ba ōmane chōra: Da'ō ni- 27
wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Mibadoc, ena'ō maboe ami, ena'ō moeta ba ena'ō tegaōlō tooe ami, si lō femaoso, ba zi'ōli andrō, nifatōrō-
goe chōmi! Ba ma lō edōna ira, 28
latema mako andrō ba dangaoe, ba wamadoc, ba ōmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Lō 29
tola lō mamadoc ami! Hiza sa, ba mbanoea andrō, si no fao ba dōi tōigoe, oebōrōtaigō wamatōrō fama-
kiko, ba hadia, saefa ami? Tenga saefa ami, oekaoni sa'ae zi'ōli, nifatōrō ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe! — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —. (*F. 49, 12. Fet. I. 4, 17*). Ba ōfa'ema 30
chōra daroma li da'e fefoe, ōmane chōra: Moendrōndrōndrōndrō dania Jehowa, moroi ba mbanoea si ja-
wa, ba moroi ba nahiania andrō, ni'amoni'ō ifarongogō linia! Eboea linia wendrōndrōndrōndrō ba mbe-
noea andrō chōnia, ikaraini wa'iki, si mane si hoendragō folazi, ba ni-

- ha ba goeli danō, fefoe. (*Joēl. 3, 16.*
 31 *Amos. 1, 2*). Hoemōngō, iroegi ba
 wondrege danō; fasoso sa'ae Jeho-
 wa ba soi niha; ifatōrō hockoe ba
 nōsi goeli danō fefoe; seboea horō
 andrō, ba iloeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli!
 — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 32 IV. Imane Jehowa ngahōnō a-
 ndrō: Hiza wamakiko, itōrōi soi
 niha, tesao nangi sabōi, moroi ba
 33 wondrege danō. Ba so tooe ba da-
 nō dania nibocboenoe Jehowa, na
 loeo da'ō, i'otarai wondrege danō,
 noemalō ba wondrege tánō sa; lō'ō
 sa la'e'esi ba lō la'ozaragō ba wo-
 go'o: tobali fangatabō zinanō ba
 34 nowi. (*F. 16, 4*). Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami
 koebalo, milaoe moe'ira'ira, mifa-
 gaōlō ami ba danō, ja'ami satoea
 nikoebaloi; noa sa iroegi ba'wa
 chōmi, ba wanaba ja'ami, ba ba-
 wa wamazawili ja'ami, ba tobali
 aechoe tooe ami, si mane figa se-
 35 boea bōli! (*F. 4, 8; 6, 26*). Lō'ō
 sa'ae sa'watō goebalo ba lō lala
 36 woloi ba zala'wa nikoebaloi, Mifo-
 ndrondrongo! — fe'ira'ira goebalo
 ba fege'ege zala'wa nikoebaloi a-
 ndrō, me ibali'ō tanō si mate naha
 37 gōra Jchowa, ba benoea si lō hadia
 ia mege, ba nifofoe ba wa'aoe-
 38 choe wōnoe Jehowa andrō! No irōi
 ndroe'oe andrō chōnia [mbinimbini],
 si mane singo; tanō si mate sa'ae
 danōra, ba zi'ōli andrō, sabōlō si-
 bai ba ba wa'aoechoe wōnoenia a-
 ndrō.

FAZA 26.

I. Fama'ele'ō Jeremia ba golajama gosali. II. Mofōnoe chōnia gere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba la'adoegō ia. III. Iboe'a Jeremia, fōna zala'wa, ba latolo ia.

- 1 I. Ba me awena razo Jojaki
 andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda,
 ba iwa'ō da'e chō Jeremia Jehowa.
 2 (*Raz. II. 23, 34*). Imanc Jchowa:
 Iagō golajama gosali Jchowa ba
 hede ba mbanoea mado Joeda a-

ndrō fefoe, si no mōi bacha, ba
 wangandrō ba gosali Jehowa; fa-
 rongogō chōra daroma li andrō
 fefoe, ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe nifa'ema
 chōra! Samboea li bōi ambōsi. Ma
 3 atō lafondrondrongo, ma lafocli ira,
 ma irōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chō-
 nia zamōsana, ena'ō mangesa dō-
 dōgoe, ba wamakiko andrō, mi'wa'-
 ōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ba mboea-
 boeara andrō, si lō sōchi. (*F. 18,*
 4 *8*). Ba ōmane sa'ae chōra: Imane
 Jehowa: Na lō mifondrondrongo
 5 ligoe, wolo'ō oroisagoe andrō, ni-
 fachoigoe chōmi, ba wamondrongo
 li genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, si
 lō atagedo famatengetenge chōmi,
 lō lai wa lō nifondrondrongo,
 6 (*F. 25, 3*), ha faoma ira gosali ba
 da'e gosali andrō ba Zilo no, oebe'e,
 ba banoea andre, ba oebe'e ni'elifi
 ba soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe.
 (*Sin. 78, 60. F. 7, 12*).

II. Ba me larongo ere ba sa-
 7 ma'ele'ō ba sato fefoe i'ombacha'ō
 Jeremia daroma li da'ō, ba gosali
 Jehowa, ba me no i'ozoei Jere-
 8 mia wama'ema fefoe ni'oroi'ō Je-
 howa, ni'wa'ō ba zato, ba lara'oe
 ia ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba sato,
 lamane: Si mate ndra'oegō! Hana
 9 wa ōmanō wama'ele'ō ba dōi Je-
 howa, wa ōmane: Lala gosali ba
 Zilo no andrō lala gosali da'e da-
 nia ba banoea andre, ba nido-
 doegō, ba si lō niha dania! Ba
 aechoe niha sato fefoe ba gosali
 Jehowa, oedoe Jeremia. Ba me
 10 terongo doeria da'ō ba zatoea mado
 Joeda, ba mōi ira mija'wa ba go-
 sali Jehowa, la'otarai gōdo razo,
 ba moedadao ba mbawa gōli Je-
 howa andrō, si bohooe. Ba lama-
 11 ne ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba za-
 toea no mege ba ba zato: Hoekoe
 famoenoe hoekoe niha da'ō, me
 no ifa'ele'ō wa'atekiko mbanoea
 da'e, nirongomi tōgi dalingami!
 III. Ba hoemedede Jeremia ba
 12 zatoea fefoe ba ba zato, imane:

Jehowa zamatenge ja'o, ba wama'-
 ele'ō taroma li andrō fefoe ba go-
 sali andre ba ba mbanoea andre,
 13 nirongomi andrō. Ba ija'e, ba mi-
 tōrō lala si sōchi ba mihaogō
 mboeabeami ba mifondrondrongo
 niwā'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, enā'ō
 mangesa dōdō Jehowa ba wama-
 kiko andrō, nida'ōda'ōnia chōmi.
 14 (*F. 7, 3*). Ba ja'odo andre — ba
 hiza, no sodo ba dangami. Mifa-
 15 tōrō chōgoe zatoelō dōdōmi! Ba
 bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi: na
 miboenoe ndra'odo, ba do zi lō
 horō mihare'ō chōmi ba ba mba-
 noea da'e, fabaja ōsinia; noa sa si
 ndroehoe, Jehowa zamatenge ja'o-
 do ba chōmi, ba wamarongogō
 16 chōmi taroma li andrō fefoe! Ba
 lamane satoea andrō ba sato ba
 gere ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō:
 Tenga niboenoe niha da'e, noa sa
 ba dōi Lowalangida Jehowa hoe-
 17 mede ia chōda! Ba maoso ōsa za-
 toea mbanoea andrō, ba lamane
 ba niha sato fefoe, si no owelo
 18 ba da'ō: Maoso sama'ele'ō Micha
 andrō, banoea Moreseti, me loeo
 razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ba imane
 ba zato mado Joeda: 'Da'ō niwā'ō
 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Nifakoe
 nowi dania Ziona, ba adoedoela
 Jeroczalema, ba satoea eoe hili go-
 19 sali andrō!' (*Mich. 1, 1; 3, 12*). Ba
 hadia, no laboenoe ia Hisikia razo
 mado Joeda ba sato mado Joeda?
 Hadia, tenga no i'ata'oei Jehowa
 Hisikia ba tenga no mangaloeloe
 ia chōnia, irege mangesa dōdō Je-
 howa, ba wamakiko andrō, nida'ō-
 da'ōnia chōra? ba ja'ita ba ha-
 dia, ta'arō wamakiko seboea, famoe-
 20 noeda? Ba so gōi na dánō bō'ō,
 sama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, Oeria
 dōi, ono Zemaja, banoea Giriati
 Jeari; ifa'ele'ō zi gōna dania mba-
 noea da'e ba tanō da'e, ha sara
 21 wehedera Jeremia. Ba me larongo
 niwā'ōnia Jojaki andrō, razo ba
 sabōlō andrō chōnia ba koemandroe

seboea chōnia, fefoe, ba i'aloeloe ra-
 zo wamaboenoe'ō ja'ia. Ba me te-
 rongo chō Goeria, ba ata'oe ia, i-
 laoe moloi, isa'wa danō Miseraji.
 Ba ifatenge niha ba danō Miseraji 22
 Jojaki, razo, Eli-Natano andrō, ono
 Nachiboro ba awōnia, ba lahalō 23
 Goeria, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba
 la'ohe chō razo Jojaki; ba ifaboe-
 noe'ō si'ōli ba ifatibo'ōgō ba lewatō
 nono mbanoea mbotonia. Ba iba' 24
 agō ia chō Jeremia Ahika andrō,
 ono Zafano, fa bōi labe'e ba danga
 zato, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Raz. II,*
22, 12).

FAZA 27.

I. Amaedola: Fesoe ba kalo mba-
 gi, nifa'oe'ō Jeremia ba razo ba
 ngaira, famaroe dōdōra, ba wanga-
 loeloe chō Neboekanessa. II. Si ma-
 nō gōi niwā'ō chō Zedekia. III. Fa-
 mangelama ba zama'ele'ō sofaja.

I. Ba me awena razo Zedekia a- 1
 ndrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda,
 ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Jeremia.
 Imane [Jeremia]: Imane chōgoe 2
 Jehowa: Fazōchi chōoe wesoe ba
 kalo mbagi, ba be'e ba mbagioe,
 (*F. 28, 10*), ba fa'oe'ō chō razo 3
 Ndraono Gedomo ba chō razo Ndrao-
 no Moabi ba chō razo Ndraono
 Gamoni ba chō razo Diro ba chō
 razo Zidona, fa'oe'ō ba zinenge
 andrō, si no mōi chō Zedekia, razo
 mado Joeda, ba Jeroczalema. Ba 4
 oroi'ō chōra, ndramane ba razora:
 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō,
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli: Mi-
 mane ba razomi: Ja'odo zombōi 5
 tanō, awō niha, awō goerifō niha,
 ba goeli danō ba wa'abōlōgoe a-
 ndrō, si lō ambō ba tangagoe ni-
 oro'ō, ba oebe'e ba zomasido. (*Moz.*
I. 1). Ba ija'e, ba oebe'e barō mba-
 wa genonigoe Neboekanessa andrō,
 razo Mbabeli danō andrō fefoe, noe-
 malō saliwāliwā ba danō, ba oebe'e
 chōnia, ena'ō ngoniningoninia. (*Dan.*
4, 22). Ba amaedola zawojoenia 7

- ba sawoejoe nononia ba sawoejoe ma'owoenia fefoe soi, balazi iroegi ba'wa danōnia andrō gōi, irege la-be'c amaedola zawoejoera ia soi
- 8 sabōlō ba razo sabe'e. Ba na so soi, na so nōri niha, si lō edōna mōi enoninia, enoni Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli andrō, si lō edōna mame'e bagira ba galo mbagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli, ba oefatōrō zi'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba ba niha da'ō, i'wā'ō Jehowa, irege no oehori ira
- 9 tangania. Ba ja'ami, ba bōi mitōngōni ni'wā'ō zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi, ba he ni'wā'ō zi faeta andrō, ba he fangifimi, ba he ni'wā'ō zangombacha eloeaha dandra hadia ia, ba he ni'wā'ō zeboea elemoe, na lamane chōmi : „Tenga si mōi enoni razo Mbabeli ami”'. (*Moz. V. 18, 10.*
- 10 *11. F. 23, 16*). Faja nifa'ele'ōra chōmi, ba wameta ja'ami ba danōmi ; ena'ō oetimba ami ba ena'ō tekiko
- 11 ami. Ba soi same'e baginia ba galo mbagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli, ba we'amōi enoninia, ba lō oeoelō'ō ba danōnia — i'wā'ō Jehowa —, ena'ō mangahalō ira ba ena'ō sosō ira ba da'ō.
- 12 II. Ba chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba oe'wā'ōwā'ō da'ō fefoe, oemane : Mi'oro'ō mbagimi andrō chō razo Mbabeli ba mi'ae enoninia ba enoni mbanoeania, ba saeri ami. Hana sa, wa edōna mate
- 13 ami ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba, nida'ō'ōda'ō'ō Jehowa ba soi andrō, si lō edōna mōi enoni razo Mbabeli, ja'oe'ō ba banoe
- 14 aoe andrō ? Bōi sa mifondrondrongo ni'wā'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, na lamane chōmi : „Tenga si mōi enoni razo Mbabeli ami !” — faja sa ni-
- 15 fa'ele'ōra chōmi. (*F. 14, 14*). Tenga sa ja'odo zamatenge ja'ira — i'wā'ō Jehowa — sofaja sa'ae ira, wama'ele'ō ba dōigoc, ena'ō oetimba ami ba ena'ō tekiko ami, fabaja sama'ele'ō chōmi.
- 16 III. Ba oemane gōi ba gere ba
- ba niha da'e fefoe : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōi mifondrondrongo ni'wā'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, na mama'ele'ō ira chōmi, na lamane : „Hiza, alio sa'ae tefoeli wakake ba gosali Jchowa andrō. moroi ba Mbabeli !” — faja sa'ae nifa'ele'ōra chōmi. Bōi mifondrondrongo chōra, mi'ae
- 17 enoni razo Mbabeli, ba saeri ami ! Hana wa tanō si mate dania naha mbanoea da'e ? Ba na sama'ele'ō
- 18 atō ira ba na so chōra daroma li Jehowa, ba ndramoe'andrō chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ena'ō bōi te'ohe ba Mbabeli wakake andrō si tosai ba gosali Jchowa ba ba gōdo razo mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō
- 19 andrō, ba gehomo andrō ba ba mba'wā nidanō andrō ba ba dadaoma andrō, ba ba zi tosai fakake, si tosai ba mbanoea andre, (*Raz. II. 25, 13*) nirōi Neboekanesa, razo
- 20 Mbabeli, me i'oloi'ō Jechonia, ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda, moroi ha Jeroezalema, me i'ohe ba Mbabeli, fabaja sala'wa mado Joeda fefoe ba sala'wa Jeroezalema : (*Raz. II. 24, 14*) imane sa'ae Jehowa ngahōnō
- 21 andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba wakake andrō, si tosai na ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema : Ba Mba-
- 22 belī te'ohe dania, ba ba da'ō ahono, balazi iroegi ba'wa oefoeli oefai'gi — i'wā'ō Jehowa — ba wangai ja'ia, ba wamoeli ba naha andre. (*Raz. II, 36, 18. F. 29, 10*).

FAZA 28.

I. Fama'ele'ō falimosa, chō Hanania. II. Itimba Jeremia ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia wa'matenia.

- I. Ba me dōfi da'ō — me bōrōta, I
wa razo Zedekia, razo mado Joeda, ba ndrōfi si ōfa, ba'wa si lima, ba hoemede chōgoe zama'ele'ō andrō, Hanania, ono Gaseri, banoea Gibeona, ba gosali Jehowa, ba zi so ere ba sato fefoe, imane : Da'ō 2

- niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli: Oerasa galo
mbagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli!
- 3 Lō aloea mēdroea fache, ba oe'ohē
mangawoeli ba naha andre
fefoe wakake andrō ba gosali Jehowa,
nihalō Neboekanesa, ba mbanoea,
ni'ohenia ba Mbabeli. Fabaja Jechonia,
ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda, awō
fefoe ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda, si no
mēdroegi Babeli, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli
ba mbanoea andre — iwa'ō Jehowa —
oerasa sa'ae galo mbagi andrō chō razo
Mbabeli. Ba hoemedē Jeremiah chō
Hanania andrō, sama'ele'ō, ba zi so ere
ba sato fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehowa.
- 6 Imane Jeremiah, sama'ele'ō: Ja'ia
da'ō! Jamoefaloea da'ō Jehowa!
Jamoebē'e Jehowa itōrō limō, nifa'elc'ōmō,
jamoe'ohē mangawoeli ba mbanoea andre
wakake andrō ba gosali Jehowa, awō
fefoe niha ni'oloi'ō, moroi ba Mbabeli.
Ba fondrongo na da'e, nifarongogōgōe
chōoe ba ba zato fefoe: Sama'ele'ō andrō
fōnagoe ba fōnaoe, i'otarai gōtō fōna
sa'ae, ba ba danō soja mama'ele'ō ba ba
gamatōrōwa razo seboea; fanoewō ba
famakiko ba fōchō waba la'ombacha'ō;
ba sama'ele'ō fangorifi — ba na itōrō
li zama'ele'ō andrō, ba oroma, ha niha
zama'ele'ō nifatenge Lowalangi, si
ndroehoendrochoe. (Moz. V. 13, 22).
- 10 Ba ihalō galo mbagi andrō ba
mbagi Jeremiah sama'ele'ō Hanania
sama'ele'ō andrō, ifatō.
- 11 Ba imane Hanania, ba zi so sato
fefoe: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Lō aloea
mēdroea fache, ba oemanō worasa
kalo mbagi andrō chō Neboekanesa,
razo Mbabeli ba mbagi niha fefoc,
ha soi ira! Ba ilaoe mofanō Jeremiah.
- 12 II. Ba me no ifatō Hanania
sama'ele'ō andrō galo mbagi Jeremiah
sama'ele'ō, ba hoemedē Jehowa chō
Jeremiah, imane: Ae wa'ō

chō Hanania andrō: Da'ō niwa'ō: Kalo
mbagi eoe nifatōoe, ba oefazōchi galo
mbagi si'ōli, fangalinia! Imane sa
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraēli: Kalo mbagi si'ōli
oeharc'ō ba mbagi niha andrō fefoc,
ha soi ira, ena'ō enoni Neboekanesa,
razo Mbabeli, ira, ena'ō ngoningoninia,
noemalō saliwaliwa ba danō, ba
oebe'e chōnia. (Moz. V, 23, 14). Ba
imane Jeremiah sama'ele'ō chō Hanania
sama'ele'ō andrō: Fondrongo, ja'oegō
Hanania! Tenga Jehowa zamatenge
ja'oegō, ba noa zoei ofowōhō niha
andre, ba wa'abe'e dōdō ba walimosa
andrō. Andrō imane Jehowa: Hiza,
oeheta ndra'oegō ba goeli danō;
barō ndrōfi andre mate ndra'oegō,
me no ofaroe niha ba wola'wa
Jehowa! (Moz. V, 13, 5. F. 29, 32).
Ba mate Hanania, sama'ele'ō andrō
ba ndrōfi da'ō, me ba'wa si fitoc.

FAZA 29.

Scera Jeremiah ba ni'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli: I. Famangelama ba wama'elo'ō
falimosa andrō. II. Balazi iroegi fitoc
ngafoeloe fache, awena i'ohē ira
mangawoeli Lowalangi. III. Fameta'oe
si tosa na ba Jeroezalema IV. Hoekoe,
si gōna dania zama'ele'ō si falimo andrō,
daroea. V. Soera Zemaja andrō, ba
fotoenia.

- I. Ba da'e zoera andrō, nifa'ohēō
Jeremiah sama'ele'ō, moroi ba Jeroezalema,
ba zi tosa satoea ni'oloi'ō andrō
ba ba gere ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō,
ba ba zato fefoc, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa
ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema,
(me no aheta ba Jeroezalema razo,
Jechonia, ba sala'wa ira alawe andrō
ba enonira jomo ba koemandroe seboea
andrō, ba Ndraono Joeda, ba ba Jeroezalema
ba toeka ba siamboc). (Raz. II. 24, 12).
Ifa'ohēō chō Geleasa, ono Zafano,
awō Gemaria, ono Hilikia, nifatenge
Zedekia, razo

mado Joeda, chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, imane ba zocra andrō :
 4 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, ni'oloi'ōgoe ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema :
 5 Milaoe nomo ba ni'onahia, milaoe mokaboe ba mi'ā mboea zinanō
 6 bacha. Mi'angowaloe ba mi'o'ono, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba mifangowaloe nonomi matoea ba mi-be'e niha'ō nonomi alawe, ena'ō mo'ono ira, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ena'ō ato ami ba da'ō, ena'ō
 7 bōi awoewoe wa'ato. Mi'aloei wangorifi mbanoea andrō, ba ni'oloi'ōgoe ja'ami, mi'angandrō chō Jehowa, salahira ; fangorifimi sa'ae wangorifira ! Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Bōi lafowōhō ami sama'e-le'ō andrō chōmi, si so andrō ba chōmi, ba ma si faeta andrō chōmi, ba bōi mi'amati ba wangifimi,
 8 falimosa sa nifa'ele'ōra chōmi ba dōigoe, tenga ja'odo zamatenge ja'ira ! — iwā'ō Jehowa. (F. 14, 14. Rom. 10, 15).

10 II. Imane sa Jehowa : Na no a-loea zi fitoe ngafoeloe fache ba Mbabeli, awena oefaiigi ami ba awena oefaloea niwā'ōgoe si sōchi andrō, ba chōmi, wa oe'ohc manga-woeli ami ba mbanoea da'e. (Nga'ōt.
 11 II. 36, 22. F. 25, 12). **Oe'ila sa, he wisa dōdōgoe chōmi — iwā'ō Jehowa — tōdō ba wangerifi ba tenga ba wamakiko, ba wamaigi fa'ohahae dōdō chōmi, ba gētō dania !**
 12 Awena dania mi'angarōfi li ndra'o, mōi ami mangandrō chōgoe, ba oefondrondrongo chōmi. Ba mi'aloei ndra'o, ba misōndrado, **na moroi si'aikō ba dōdō mi'aloei ndra'o**, (Moz.
 14 V. 30, 2), **ba oebe'e nisōndrami ndra'odo** — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba oefaiigi wangefa chōmi, oe'ozaragō ami, moroi ba niha fefoe ba moroi ba mbanoea fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ami — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba oe'ohc

mangawoeli ami ba mbanoea andrō, ba nihetagoe ja'ami. (F. 23, 3).

III. Ba na mimane : No i'asogō 15
 chōma zama'ele'ō ba Mbabeli Jehowa. — Imane sa'ae Jehowa, ba 16
 chō razo andrō, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō chō Dawido, ba ba niha sato fefoe, banoea da'e, talifoesōmi, si lō fao chōmi, ja'ami ni'oloi'ō andrō, — imane Jehowa ngahōnō : 17
 Hiza, oefatōrō chōra zi'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba, oebe'e amaedola marafala saisō ira, si tebai ni'ā, balazi walōsōchi. (F. 24, 3 b.t.). Ba 18
 oebe'e solohi ja'ira zi'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba ba oebe'e sihochā mboe ira, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe ; oebe'e bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wa'atobali dōdō ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wango'aja, ba niha fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira, (Moz. V. 28, 37), bōrō wa lō nifondrondrongora ligoe 19
 — iwā'ō Jehowa — si lō atagedo fama'ohc'ohc'ō chōra ba genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi — iwā'ō Jehowa. (F. 25, 4).

IV. Ba ja'ami, ba mifondrondro- 20
 ngo li Jehowa, ja'ami ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, nifa'ohc'ōgoe ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema : Imane Jehowa 21
 ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli ba chō Gahabi andrō, ono Golaja, ba ba chō Zedekia andrō, ono Maseja, sama'ele'ō faja chōmi, ba dōigoe : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ira, ena'ō ifaboenoe'ō ira, ba zanehe ami ! Ba tobali bōrō wangelifi ira 22
 ba ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, mado Joeda, ba Mbabeli, lamane dania : „Jamoefatōrō'ō Jehowa ba lala ndra Sedekia Ahabi, nitoenoe razo Mbabeli, ba galitō !” (Dan. 3, 6). Me 23
 no manao horō ira ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no lahorōni ndronga nawōra ba me no la'ombacha'ō waja ba dōigoe, si tenga niwā'ōgoe chōra : — ja'odo sa'ae zangila, si so ba mbōrō ndra'o ! — iwā'ō Jehowa.

24 V. Ba chõ Zemaja andrõ, ba-
 25 noea Nehalama, ba õmane: Da'õ
 niwa'õ Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ,
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli: Me
 no ba dõimõ ðifa'ohẽõ zoera ba
 mbanoea Jeroezalema fcofe ba chõ
 Zefania ere andrõ, ono Maseja ba
 26 ba gere fefoe, me no õmane: No
 ifataro ndra'oegõ ere Jehowa, fangali
 Jojada, ere andrõ, ena'õ ðdaroda-
 rogõ, na so zowõhõ, na so zama'-
 ele'õ, ena'õ õbe'e ba galo ba ba
 mbilagoe mbagi. (*Raz. II. 9, 11;*
 27 *25, 18*). Ba hana sa wa lõ õtena'wa
 Jeremia andrõ, banoea Ganatoti,
 28 si no mama'ele'õ chõmi? Noa sa
 atõ ifa'ohẽõ chõma [zoera] ba
 Mbabeli, wangoema'õ: „Ara na sa!
 Milaoe nomo ba mi'onahia, milaoe
 mokaboe ba mi'ã mboea zinanõ
 29 bacha!...” Ba ibaso zoera andrõ
 Sefania, ere andrõ, ba zamondrongo
 30 Jeremia. Ba hoemedẽ Jehowa chõ
 31 Jeremia, imane: Farongogõ ba
 ni'oloi'õ andrõ fefoe, õmane: Imane
 Jehowa, ba chõ Zemaja andrõ, ba-
 noea Nchalama: Me no mama'ele'õ
 chõmi Zemaja andrõ, lõ lai wa
 tenga nifatengegoe ja'ia, ba me no
 ifowõhõ ami, ena'õ abe'e dõdõmi
 32 ba waja, ba imane Jehowa: Hiza,
 oesoelõni da'õ chõ Zemaja andrõ,
 banoea Nehalama ba ba ma'oewoe-
 nia mitooe! Bõi faloecha ia [ma'-
 oeowoc], si lõ teboelõ ba mbanoea
 niha da'e, ba lõ ichamõ nosonia
 zi sõchi andrõ, ni'asogõgoe dania
 ba mbanoeagoe andre — iwa'õ Je-
 howa — me no ifaroe niha ba
 wolawa Jehowa. (*F. 28, 16*).

FAZA 30.

Fama'ele'õ fangawoeli moroi ba
 Mbabeli: I. Na no aefa wamakao
 seboea, ba itolo mbanoeania Lowa-
 langi, i'asogõ chõra razo, ma'oewoe
 Dawido. II. Dõhõ dania zesocho a-
 ndrõ chõra. III. Te'azõchi mbanoea
 ba osali.

1 1. Taroma li, niwa'õ Jehowa chõ
 2 Jeremia; imane: Da'õ niwa'õ Je-

howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera-
 eli: Tãnõ chõoe ba zoera fefoe da-
 roma li andrõ, niwa'õgoe chõoe. 3
 (*Fam. 1, 11*). Hiza sa, iroegi'ã ba'wa
 dania, — iwa'õ Jehowa, ba oefaigi
 wangefa ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gi-
 zeraeli, awõ mado Joeda, iwa'õ Je-
 howa, ba oe'ohẽ mangawoeli ira ba
 danõ andrõ, nibe'egoe chõ ndra toe-
 ara, ena'õ la'ochõgõ. Ba da'õ da- 4
 roma li andrõ, niwa'õ Jehowa ba
 chõ Ndraono Gizeraeli ba ba mado
 Joeda: Imane sa'ae Jehowa: Fe'ao 5
 sata'oe ita tarongo; fanizinizi, ba
 lõ fangorifi. Mizofezofoe ba mifaigi,
 na madono maõ ndra matoea! Ba
 hana wa oe'ila lagogohe zolara
 dozi ira matoea, hoelõ zadono? ba
 hana wa fatoetoe afoesi mbawa! 7
 (*F. 4, 31; 6, 24*). Alai ita! Ba'wa se-
 boea sa'ae mba'wa da'õ, si lõ fa-
 maedo, ba ba'wa wa'atosasa ba
 ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba — ni'efa'õ
 dania ira ba da'õ! (*Joel. 2, 11, Sef.*
1, 15). Na ba'wa da'õ sa — iwa'õ 8
 Jehowa ngahõnõ — ba oerasa galo
 mbagi andrõ chõra, ba mbagimi,
 ba oe'etoe'õ wesoe chõmi, ba lõ
 tola sa'ae la'osawoejoe ira [ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo andrõ] niha bõ'õ. 9
 Enoni Lowalangira Jehowa sa'ae
 ira ba enoni razora andrõ, Dawi-
 do, ni'asogõgoe chõra. (*Hez. 34, 23.*
Hos. 3, 5). Ba ja'oe'õ enonigoe ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo, ba bõi ata'oe'õ — 10
 iwa'õ Jehowa — ba bõi tokea'õ,
 ja'oe'õ Iraono Gizeraeli, oe'efa'õ
 sa'ae ndra'oegõ ba danõ sarõoe
 ba oe'efa'õ ma'oewoemõ ba danõ
 andrõ, ba ni'oloi'õ ja'ira, ena'õ mangawoeli
 ma'oewoe Jakobo, ena'õ ahono ira
 ba danõ, ena'õ lõ hadia ia ba lõ
 ikeani ira niha. (*Jes. 41, 13; 43, 5*). Lõ'õ sa aefado chõoe — iwa'õ 11
 Jehowa — ba wangorifi ja'oe'õ. Oe-
 hori sa'ae fefoe soi niha, ba nifa-
 zaewegoe ja'ami, ba ja'ami, ba lõ
 oehori; oe'otoe'õ ami ndrohoendro-
 hoe, lõ tola lõ'õ manõ fotoe. (*Sam.*
II. 7, 14. Jes. 27, 8. F. 4, 27; 10, 24).

- 12 II. Imane sa Jehowa : No abölö-
bölö wöchöoe andrö ba si lö daloe-
13 daloe zochöoe ! Lö samatoenö hoe-
hoeomö — ba zochöoe, sanana andrö,
ba lö famadöhö, lö daloedaloie ni-
14 falemba chöoe ! Dozi somasi ja'oe-
gö mege, ba no olifoe ira ndra'oe-
gö : lö'ö manö ba dödöra ja'oe-gö,
me no oebago ndra'oe-gö nifama-
go emali, me no oe'otoe'ö ndra'oe-
gö nifangotöe'ö safaito, ba wa'oja
golalöwäoe andrö, ba ba wa'afahö-
15 na horöoe. Hana wa manganögarö
ndra'oe-gö ba zesochö andrö chöoe,
me no abölöbölö wa'aföchö chöoe ?
Börö wa'oja golalöwäoe andrö ba
fa'afahöna horöoe, wa oelaoe chöoe
16 da'ö ! (*F. 5, 6*). Ba ni'ä dania dozi
si manga ja'oe-gö, ba dozi samakao
ja'oe-gö, ba ni'oloi'ö dania, fefoe, ba
dozi sangosindra'oei si so chöoe, ba
oebe'e ni'osindra'oei si so chöra da-
nia, ba dozi soraboe gamagamaoe, ba
oebe'e niraboe ! (*Jes. 41, 11. F. 10, 25*).
17 Oefatöfa sa dania chöoe daloedaloie
nifalemba, oefadöhö zesochö andrö
chöoe — iwa'ö Jehowa — me „Ni-
tibo'ö" labe'e töimö — „Siona si
lö ba dödö niha" (*Sin. 103, 3*).
18 III. Imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefaigi
wangazöchi ma'owoe Jakobo ba
oehachösi tödö nomora ; ifoeli teta-
roe'ö mbanoea ba hilinia ba ifoeli
te'onahia gödo, si mane fōna. (*Sin.*
126, 1). Ba terongo moroi ba da'ö
wangandrö sacha gölö, awö li za'iki,
ba ato ira oebe'e, böi awoewoe wa'-
ato ; ba eboea döira oebe'e, böi ito-
hoegö, wa lö ba dödö niha bö'ö ira.
20 (*Jes. 35, 10*). Ba iraonia (iraono
Jakobo) ba si mane fōna, ba ba-
noeara, ba si lö teboelö fōnagoe,
ba dozi samakao ja'ira, ba oe'otoe'ö.
21 Ba samatörö ja'ira, ba oi ja'ira, ba
salawara, ba banoeara. Ba oetehe
chönia we'amöi chögoe, ena'ö i'o-
ndrasi ndra'o — ha niha na sa zi lö
ata'oe mate ba wangondrasi ja'odo ?
22 — iwa'ö Jehowa. (*Mich. 5, 2*). Ba
tobali banoeagoe ami, ba Lowala-

ngimi ndra'odo ! (*F. 24, 7 ; 31, 33*).
Tesao sa'ae nangi sabölö chö Je-
howa, fönoenia, angi sabe'e sibai ;
itörö högö zeböea horö andrö : (*F.*
23, 19). Lö alö wōnoe Jehowa a-
ndrö, irege no itörö nihonogōinia
ibe'e, irege no ifaloea — moroi foeri
dania aboto ba dödömi !

FAZA 31.

Tohoetohoe wamaboe'oe fa'eboea
dödö ba Ndraono Gizeraäli ; I. Ifoeli
oroma dania wa'eboea dödö Lowa-
langi andrö, si lö aetoe, ba mba-
noeania. II. Tobali fa'omoeso dödö
wege'ge andrö. III. Lö'ö sa'ae la-
loe'i horö ndra amara iraono. IV.
Tefaboe'oe wawoe'oesa li si bohooe.
V. Lö'ö manö itibo'ö mbanoeania
Jehowa.

- I. Ba na loeo da'ö — iwa'ö Je-
howa —, ba Lowalangi mado Gi-
zeraäli fefoe ndra'odo, ba banoea-
goe ira, Imane Jehowa : No faloe-
cha wa'eboea dödö ba danö si ma-
te niha andrö, si lö ahori ba mba-
wa zi'öli. Talaboe ! ba wolohe ba
wa'ahono Iraono Gizeraäli ! (*Moz.*
11, 33, 14, *Heb. 4, 9*). No i'oroma'ö
ia chögoe Jehowa, moroi ba zaröoe,
no imane : **No oe'omasi'ö ndra'-**
oegö fa'omasi si lö mamalömalö,
andrö wa lö teboelö chöoe wa'e-
böea döddögoe andrö. Oefoeli oe'a'-
azöchi ndra'oe-gö, ena'ö te'azöchi'ö,
ja'oe-gö ono alawe, Iraono Gizeraäli.
Ajaoe zoei dania waritia andrö
chöoe, ena'ö fao ndra'oe-gö ba za-
nari ! Öfoeli ölae kaboe nagoe ba
hili Zamaria — samazöchi ja'ia,
ba la'ogoena'ö göi. Iroegi sa ba'wa
dania, ba moe'ao zanaro, ba hili
Geferaji, lamane : „Talaboe, möi
ita misi jawä ba hili Ziona, chö
Lowalangida Jehowa !" (*Jes. 2, 3.*
Mich. 4, 2). Imane sa Jehowa ; Mi'-
anoenö ba wa'omoeso dödö, ba chö
ma'owoe Jakobo, mikaraini wa'iki,
börö högö soi andrö ! Mi'eboea'ö
li wanoenö, mimane : Orifi mbanoe-
aogoe andrö, si tosa Iraono Gizeraäli,

- 8 ja'oegō Jehowa ! Hiza, oc'ohe mangawoeli ira moroi jōoe, oc'ozaragō ira moroi ba wondrege danō — fao zi lō hōrō ba sogombhoejoemboe-joe tōla ba sanabina ba sawena madono fefoe : ato sibai ira, wangawoeli ba da'e ! Mege'ege ira wa'aso ba fakao : oefasao ira, oc'ohe ba goemboe ; lala si fadaja nitōrō, si tebai manendre ira ; noa sa tohali ama Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'odo ba si a'a nonogoe mado Geferaji ! Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami niha baero, mi'ombacha'ō ba hoelo misa, ba zarōoe, mimane : Sama-zaewe mege Iraono Gizeraēli, da'ō gōi zangozaragō, ba irorogō, si mane fondrorogō goebalo rorogōfōnia !
- 11 Jehowa sa zangorifi ma'owoe Jakobo, i'efa'ō ba danga zabōlō moroi chōra. (*Jes. 49, 24*). Ba so ira ba manoenō ba hili Ziona, lahoe-roefai wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, boea nowi ba ōsi nagoe ba fanicha ba ono mbiribiri ba ono za'wi, ba amaedola kaboe si lō ambō idanō nosora, ba lō'ō sa'ae ariri ira. Ba awena dania omoeso dōdō nono alawe ba wanari, fabaja ono matoea ba satoea fefoe, ba oebali'ō fa'owoeawoea dōdō wa'aboe dōdōra andrō ba oerara dōdōra, omoeso dōdōra oebe'e, aefa wa'alangoe dōdō andrō. Ba oebe'e fangokafoe dōdō gere dawō ba aboeso mbanoegoe fa'eboea dōdōgoe andrō — i'wa'ō Jehowa.
- 15 II. Imane Jehowa : Terongo li wanganōngarō ba Rama, feg'ege sabōlōbōlō ! — i'e'si nononia Rachela, ba lō irongo wondrara tōdō, ba nononia andrō, me lō ja'ira sa'ae ! (*Moz. I. 35, 19, 20. Mat. 2, 18*). Imane Jehowa : Bato wege'ege, bōi sa'ae mowūi dawā hōrōoe, so na sa mbōli gōlō, ba wa'erege dōdōoe andrō — i'wa'ō Jehowa : mangawoeli dania ira moroi ba danō nemali. So na sa dōtōnafō, ba gōtō dania chōoe — i'wa'ō Jehowa : ma-

ngawoeli dania ndraono ba danōra. Oerongo sa'ae wanganōngarō mado Geferaji : No ō'otoe'ō ndra'odo, ba tebai oetimba, hoelō nono za'wi, si lō moefamaha na, — tehe chōgoe wangawoeli, ba mangawoelido, me no Jehowa ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe ! (*Sin. F. 5, 21*). Me noa sa'ae oc'erogō ndra'oegō, ba mangesa dōdōgoe, ba me no oesōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba oebōzi zolagoe : ailado, aila sibai ndra'odo, oeloe'i sa'ae wa'aila andrō, si otarai me iraono na ndra'odo. Hadia, ono omasiō sa'ae chōgoe mado Geferaji, ono bōrō wa'omoeso dōdō, fa ifoelifoeli zosi itōrō tōdōgoe, ha me oega gōi fategoedo chōnia ? Andrō hoemoeloehoeloe bacha dōdōgoe chōnia — tebai lō ochachōsi tōdō ia ! — i'wa'ō Jehowa.

III. Taroe'ō chōoe dandra lala, taroe'ō geoe, tōngōni dōrōwa andrō, lala andrō, nitōrōoe, — foeli'ō, ja'oegō ono alawe, Iraono Gizeraēli, foeli'ō ba mbanoea andre chōoe ! Ha wa'ara na ō'ero'erogō, ja'oegō ono alawe si fa'ero ? Si bohoes sa ilaoe Jehowa ba goeli danō : Ifohoe ndra matoea ira alawe ! (*Joh. 1, 14 ; 17, 23. Fam. 21, 2, 3*). Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Ifoeli lamane dania ba danō mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea chōra, na no oefaiigi wangefa chōra : „Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa, ja'oegō nahia wa'atoelō, ja'oegō hili ni'amoni'ō !” (*Jes. 11, 9. Sach. 8, 3*). Ba monahia dania ba da'ō mado Joeda, fabaja banocara fefoe, sonowi ba sakoesbaloi oerifō. Oc'okafoei sa'ae dōdō si no odoefodoefo, ba dozi sariri, ba aboeso oebe'e. Ba tokeado ba da'ō ba ofachōlōdo, ba no fangokafoe dōdōgoe wemōrōgoe andrō ! (*Sin. 78, 65*). Imane Jehowa : Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania, ba oefazaewe danomō niha ba tanōmō goerifō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba danō mado

- 28 Joeda, ba si mane me lō atage ndra'o, ba wangochori ba ba wamoe-foc ba ba wanoeoedogō, ba ba wama-kiko ba ba wangalani[ja'ira], si manō gōi dania wa lō atagedo ba wangazō-chi ba ba wananō! — iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 1, 10). Na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'wa'ō: „Ira ama zi manga boea nagoe si lakiritō, ba iraono zafocroe boha.” (Hez. 18, 2). Ba horōnia sa'ae mate zamōsana; ha niha zi manga mboea nagoe si lakiritō, da'ō zafocroe boha.
- 31 IV. Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oeuoe Gizeraēli ba ba ma'oeuoe Joeda, fawoe'oesa li si bohoce. (F. 32, 40. Heb. 8, 8-12).
- 32 Tenga si mane me fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō ndra toeara, me oe'ohe dangara, ba wangocheta ja'ira ba danō Miseraji, fawoe'oesa li si no labōhōli, he ōa'ae amacola no oe'owaloe ira! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 33 Da'ō sa wawoe'oesa li, na oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oeuoe Gizeraēli, na no aefa gōtō da'e — iwa'ō Jehowa: Oebe'e barō datora goroisagoe andrō, oesoera ba dōdōra, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo ba banoeagoe ira. (F. 24, 7; 30, 22; 32, 38. Hez. 11, 19). Ba lō'ō sa'ae ifahaō nawōnia zamōsana ba lō'ō sa'ae ifahaō dalifoesonā sotalifoesō, wangoema'ō: Ja aboto ba dōdōmi Jehowa! Noa sa'ae. dezi ira zaboto ba dōdō ja'odo, i'otarai wondrege ndraono, noema'ō ba wondrege zateo — iwa'ō Jehowa —, oebe'e aefa sa'ae chēra lalōra ba lō'ō sa'ae itūrō tūdēgoc horōra! (Jes. 54, 13. F. 33, 8. Mich. 7, 18. Joh. 6, 45. Hal. zin. 10, 43).
- 35 V. Imane Jehowa, sangohonogōi loeo, ena'ō hoemaga ba zi ma'ōchō, aō lala mba'wa ba lala ndrōfi, ba wehaga ba zi bongi, samahocfa asi, fa moe'oegoe'oegoe ndroeloenia, — Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia, [imane]:
- 36 Moz. I. 1. 16. Jes. 51, 15). Si mane

wa tebai awoc'a fōnagoe nifachoi andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa —, si manō gōi wa tebai tenga sa'ae soi fōnagoe ma'oeuoe Gizeraēli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (Sin. 72, 5. Jes. 6, 13. Rom. 11, 25-27). Imane Jehowa: Si mane wa tebai tesoe'a mbanoea si ja'wa, aō wa tebai te'aloeci latalata danō andrō, tooe, si manō gōi wa tebai oetibo'ō madooe Gizeraēli ma'afefoe, ba nihaera andrō fefoe — iwa'ō Jehowa! Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tetaroe'ō zoci mbanoea chō Jehowa, i'otarai malige Hananeli andrō, iroegi mbawa gōli ba watalinga. (Neh. 3, 1. Sach. 14, 10). Ba latohoegō, ladōlō misa wano'e'a, ba hilihili Garebi andrō, ba lakōi'ō, latoctocroe Goa. Ba daso gamatela andrō, ma'afefoc, daso nawoc andrō, benoea andrō ma'asagōrō, iroegi mbombo Kendrona; ba tātō ba gatoemboechea, iroegi zinga mbawa gōli koedo, ba ni'amon'i'ō chō Jehowa: ba lō'ō sa'ae tefocfoe, lō'ō sa'ae tedoedoeogō, iroegi zi lō actoc.

FAZA 32.

I. Mowōli benoea Jeremia, me tescewō Jeroezalema, tandra wa mangawoeli dania Ndraono Gizeraēli. II. Fangandrō zama'ele'ō. III. I'ombacha'ō chōnia Lowalangi, wa ba horōra tedoedoeogō Jeroezalema. IV. Ba na foeri, ba i'ohe mangawoeli ba danōra mbanoeania, moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira.

I. Taroma li Jehowa chō Jeremia, me no aloea mezi'wa fache Zedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, dōfi si fele'waloe chō Neboekanesa. Me loeo da'ō isocwō Jeroezalema razo Mbabeli; ba no moekoeroe Jeremia, sama'ele'ō, ba naha zago ba gōdo razo mado Joeda. (Raz. 11, 25, 1). Noa sa ifakoeroe'ō ia Sedekia, razo mado Joeda, wangoema'ō: Hana wa ōmane wama'ele'ō: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli mbanoea da'e,

- 4 ena'ō atoc'a ira. (*F. 34, 2*). Ba Sedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba lō zi lō lara'oe Dawa Galedaia, lō zi lō tebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli, ba fa'oehoe ira ba fa'ila bawa.
- 5 Ba Mbabeli i'ohe Zedekia, ba ba da'ō ahono ia, irege oefoeli oetolo ia! — i'wa'ō Jehowa. Na fasōndra ami ba Ndrawa Geledaia, ba lō fozoe. Ba imane Jeremia: No hoemde chōgoe Jehowa, imane: Lō ara tō, ba mōi chōoe Hanameli, ono namae Saloemi, ba imane: Ōli mbenoeagoe andrō ba Ganatoti, ja'oegō sa zi tōla manano, wowōli ja'ia. (*Moz. III. 25, 25*). Ba so dāna nonogoe andrō, Hanameli, itōrō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, mōi chōgoe ba naha zago andrō, imane chōgoe: Tema ōli mbenoeagoe andrō, ba Ganatoti, ba danō niwada mado Mbenijami, tola sa ja'oegō moehō, tola ōsanoe — ōli ia chōoe! Ba aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no li Jehowa; ba oe'ōli mbenoea andrō, ba Ganatoti, ehō Hanameli, tana nonogoe, ba oetelo chōnia mbōli, felewitoe ba roefia. Ba oefazōchi zoera ba oefotandro ba oe'asogō zi so ba mbōrō ba oetelo mbōli, ba waliēra. Ba oehalō
- 11 zoera wowōli andrō, nifotandro, ba oebe'e chō Mbaroechi, ono Nerija ono Mahaseja zoera andrō, ba zi so Hanameli andrō, tana nonogoe ba si so ba mbōrō andrō, si no mame'e tandro tanga ba zoera wowōli andrō, ba zi so mado Joeda fefoe, si sosō ba naha zago andrō.
- 13 Ba oemane ehō Mbaroechi andrō
- 14 ba zi so ira: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Halō zoera wowōli andrō, nifotandro, ba si sagōrō, si lō moedohō, ba ōbe'e ba migō tanō,
- 15 ena'ō ara manaha. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Ifoeli te'ōli dania nomo ba benoea ba kaboe nagoe ba danō andre!
- 16 II. Ea me no oebe'e ba danga
- Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, zoera wowōli andrō, ba mangandrō ndra'ō chō Jehowa, oemane: He So'aja, 17 Jehowa, hiza, no ja'oegō zamazōchi banoea si ja'wa ba tanō, ba wa'abōlōmō andrō si lō ambō, tangamō andrō, ni'oro'ō, zamazōchi — lō hadia ia zi tebai, chōoe. (*Moz. I. 18, 14*). Ba ngahōnō ō'e 18 boea'ō dōdōoe ba ōsoelōni lalō ndra ama ba gaheta ndraonora foerira, ja'oegō Lowalangi seboea, si lō ambō fa'abōlō, sotōi Jehowa ngahōnō, (*Moz. II. 34, 7. Sin. 79, 12*), seboea lala dōdō ba sabōlō 19 ba wolaoe hadia ia, sanche lala nono niha fefoe, ba wanoelōni ba zamōsana, dali nitōrōnia andrō, awō loaloewa wolaoenia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9. Jes. 28, 29. Rom. 2, 6*). Si no mamazōchi tandra ba 20 sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō Miseraji, ba iroegi ma'ōchō andre, he ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba he ba niha baero, ba wangeboca toeria-mō, si mane toeriaoe ma'ōchō. No 21 ōheta ba danō Miseraji mbenoea-mō Iraono Gizeraēli, wamazōchi tandra ba sahōlihōli dōdō, tangaoe sabōlō ba ta'iomō nifadōlō, ba fao wameta'oe, sabōlōbōlō. (*Sam. II. 7, 23. Nga'ōt. I. 17, 21*). Ba no 22 ōbe'e chōra danō andre, nifaboe'oemō fame'e, si mōi'ō ba hōloe, ehō ndra toeara, tanō ba zi falawoe soe-soe ba'we wani. Ba me no laroegi, 23 me no la'ochōgō, ba lō la'o'ō goroi-samō ba lō latōrō nifachōimō, ma'ifoe lō la'o'ō ni'wa'ōoe chōra ni'o'ō, andrō wa ōfatōrō chōra wamakao andrō fefoe. No iroegi zinga mba- 24 noea fari andrō, ena'ō atoe'a nemali, ba noa sa'ae moebe'e ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, sama-soei ja'ia, mbenoea, ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba andrō; nidaō'ōdaō'ōmō, ba no itōrō, ba hiza, anehe ndra'oegō. Ba noa 25 zoei ōwa'ō chōgoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa: Ōli chōoe mbenoea andrō,

- be'e mbōli ba asogō zi so ba mbōrō! faoedoe wa tebe'e ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia mbanoea.
- 26 **III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō**
 27 **Jeremia, imane : Hiza, Jehowa**
 ndra'odo, Lowalangi nōsi goeli danō
 fefoe, — hadia, so maō hadia ia
 zi tebai, chōgoe? (*Moz. IV. 16, 22*).
- 28 **Andrō imane Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e**
 ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia mba-
 noea andre, ba danga Neboekanesa,
 razo Mbabeli, ena'ō atoe'a ira. (*F. 21, 10*). Ba Dawa Galedaia andrō,
 samasoei banoea andre, ba mōi
 bacha dania ba latoenoe mbanoea
 andre, achozi labe'e, fabaja omo
 andrō, ba nitoenoe koemōjō chō
 Mba'ali, ba dete ja'wa, ba ba ni-
 be'era soemange nibadoe ba Lowa-
 langi bō'ō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe.
 30 (*F. 19, 13*). Iraono Gizeraēli ba
 mado Joeda, ba i'otarai iraono ira
 sa'ae, ba awai nilaoera, ha si lō
 omasi ndra'o; lō aetoe sa la'andrō
 wōnoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ni-
 fazōchi dangara andrō — i'wa'ō
 31 **Jehowa ; fangandrō wōnoegoe ba**
 fangandrō wa'abao dōdōgoe sa'ae
 mbanoea andre, i'otarai loeo, me
 lataroe'ō ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre,
 ena'ō oeheta ia ba doedoema hōrō-
 32 **goe, bōrō walōsōchi Ndraono Gize-**
 raēli, fefoe ba falōsōchi mado Joeda,
 nilaoera andrō, ba wangandrō fō-
 noegoe, ja'ira ba razora ba satoe-
 ara ba ere andrō ba sama'ele'ō
 chōra ba ira matoea mado Joeda
 33 **ba banoea Jeroezalema. No la'ero-**
 gō ndra'o, lō ni'onahōgōra ja'odo,
 ba he wā'ae lō sadagedage ita, wa-
 mahaō ja'ira, ba lō'ō zoei nifo-
 ndrondrongora, ba wanōngōni fotoe
 34 **mena'ō. (*F. 2, 27; 7, 13*). Sogoro**
 ita andrō chōra sa'ae lafedadao
 ba gosali andrō, nifotōi chōgoe, ba
 wana'oenōi ja'ia. (*F. 7, 30; 23, 11*).
 35 **Lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange**
 chō Mba'ali ba ndraso Mbeni-
 Hinomo, ba wanoenoe onora ma-
 toea ba onora alawe chō Molocho
- andrō, — si tenga ni'wa'ōgoe chōra
 ba si lō irai itōrō tōdōgoe, folaoe
 sogoro ita andrō, ba wamowōhō
 mado Joeda, ba wamazōchi horō.
- IV. Ba ija'e — ba andrō wa** 36
 imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba mbanoea andre, ni-
 wā'ōmi no moebe'e ba danga razo
 Mbabeli ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba
 wōchō waba andrō : Hiza, oe'ōza 37
 ragō zoei ira ba danō andrō fefoe,
 ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira ba wōnoegoe
 andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdō-
 goe ba ba wa'abao dōdōgoe, si no
 abōlōbōlō, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli
 ba naha da'e ba ahono ira ba da'e,
 lō hadia ia, oebe'e. (*F. 29, 14*). Ba 38
 banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowala-
 ngira ndra'odo. (*F. 34, 7; 30, 22*).
 Ba ha sara dōdōra ba ha sara lala 39
 nitōrō, oebe'e chōra, fa bōi mama-
 lōmalō wangata'oe'fira ja'odo, fa-
 ngorifira ba fangorifi ndraonora,
 foerira. Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chō- 40
 ra, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō, fa
 lō oebōdado chōra, ba wolaoe si
 sōchi chōra. Ba oebe'e ba dōdōra
 wangata'oe'fira ja'odo, fa bōi fabali
 ira chōgoe. (*F. 31, 31 b. t.*). Bōrō 41
 wa'owoeawoea dōdōgoe sa'ae ira
 dania, ba wolaoe si sōchi chōra.
 Ba octanō ira ba danō andre, si
 ndroehoendroehoe, moroi si'aikō ba
 dōdōgoe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'-
 eragoe. (*Amos. 9, 15*). Imane sa 42
 Jehowa : Si mane famatōrōgoe ba
 mbanoea andre famakiko andrō
 fefoe, si no abōlōbōlō, si manō da-
 nia oefatōrō chōra zi sōchi andrō
 fefoe, nifaboe'oe'goe chōra. Ba la- 43
 foeli la'ōli mbenoea ba danō andre,
 ni'wa'ōmi : „Tanō si mate, lō niha
 ba lō oerifō ! no moebe'e ba danga
 Ndrawa Galedaia !” La'ōli dania 44
 mbenoea, labe'e mbōli, lafazōchi
 zoera wowōli ba lafotandro ba la'-
 asogō zi so ba mbōrō, ba danō
 mado Mbenijami ba ba zi fasoei
 Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado
 Joeda ba ba mbanoea ba hili ba

ba mbanoea ba ndraso ba ba mbanoea raja : oe'ohē sa mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō chōra ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 33.

I. Fangaro amaboe'oela li fa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba fangawoelira moroi ba Mbabeli. II. Tefa'ele'ō madooe Dawido andrō, satoelō. III. Fawoe'oesa li si bohooe andrō, ba si lō teboelō.

- 1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Jeremia, samoeza tō, me ba goeroenga na so ia, ba naha zago, imane:
- 2 (F. 32, 2). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, solaoe, Jehowa sogoi tōdōnia, ba wamaloea — Jehowa dōinia —, imane:
- 3 Angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oetema lioe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe zeboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, si lō ōrai ōrongo. Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba nomo ba mbanoea andre ba ba gōdo razo mado Joeda, nidoedogō, loealoea fari andrō ba loealoea zi'ōli.
- 5 So zi nōi fasōndra ba Ndrawa Galedaia ba lafo'ōsi [nomo andrō] boto niha si mate, niboenoegee ba wōneogoe andrō ba ba mba-choebachoe dōdōgoe; bōrō walōsō-chira fefoe, wa no oebini'ō mbawagoe ba mbanoea andre. Hiza, oefatōfa chōnia daloedaloē nifalemba, famadōhō; oefadōhō zochora ba oebōla'ō chōra wangerifi, si fahōna,
- 7 ba si lō mamalōmalō. Ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraēli, oefoeli oe'a'azōchi ira, si mane fōna. (F. 24, 6). Ba oehaogō ira, oeheta galōwara fefoe, lālōra chōgoe; oebe'e ae'fa chōra zalara fefoe, salara chōgoe, me lala'wa ndra'odo. (F. 31,
- 9 34). Ena'ō toeriagoe omasiō ba fanoeno ja'odo ba lachōmigoe ia (mbanoea andrō), ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe, sogichi tōdō dania ba sanizinizi ba zi sōchi andrō ba ba wangerifi andrō fefoe — na la-

rongo — nibe'egoe chōra. Imane 10
Jehowa : Ba naha andre niwa'ōmi : „Tanō si mate, lō niha, ba lō oerifō !” ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa ba baewali Jeroezalema, si no asai'ō, si lō nihaniha : lō niha ba lō oerifō, (F. 32, 43), ba terongo 11
zoei wa'iki ba wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba ba wa'omoeso dōdō ba li zangowaloc ba li nono nihalō ba fanoenō zangoemaō : „Nisoeno Jehowa ngahōnō ; si sōchi tōdō sa Jehowa, si lō aetoe sa wa'cboea dōdōnia andrō,” solohe ba gosali Jehowa soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō : me oebe'e mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō, si otarai danō da'e, ena'ō si mane fōna — iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 7, 34. Sin. 136, 1). Imane 12
Jehowa ngahōnō : Ba naha da'e, si no tanō si mate, si lō niha ba si lō oerifō, ba ba mbanoea chōnia fefoe, ba ifoeli dania monaha goebalo, sokoebaloi oerifō. Ba ba mbanoea ba hili ba ba mbanoea ba ndraso ba ba mbanoea raja ba ba danō mado Mbēnijami, ba ba zi fasoei Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ba ifoeli latōrō dania zangofaja, ja'ira biribiri, iwa'ō Jehowa.

II. Hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — 14
iwa'ō Jehowa — ba aloea oebe'e zi sōchi andrō, niwa'ōgoe, ba chō ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli ba ba chō ma'oe'woe Joeda : (F. 23, 5, 6; 29, 10). Na loeo da'ō ba na gōtō da'ō, ba 15
toemboe madooe chō Dawido, oebe'e, madooe satoelō, ena'ō ifaigi lala ba satoelō, ba danō ! (Jes. 4, 2. Kor. I. 1, 30). Na loeo da'ō, ba 16
te'orifi mado Joeda, ba ahono Jeroezalema, lō hadia ia, ba tōinia dania [tōi Jeroezalema], ba : „Fa-toelōda Jehowa”. Imane sa Jehowa : 17
Lō tola ambō chō Dawido [ma'oe'woe], sidadao ba dadaoma razo ba ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli, (Sin. 83, 30). ba ba gere, mado Lewi andrō, ba 18
lō tola ambō [ma'oe'woe], si so fō-

nagoe, samo'e soemange nitoenoe ba sanoenoe soemange ni'a ba sanga-siwai soemange nitaba, si lō mama-lōmalō.

- 19 III. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Jeremia, imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa :
 20 Na mi'ila miwoe'ai nifachoigoe lala zi ma'ōchō ba nifachoigoe lala zi bongi, fa bōi sa'ae mōleo ba fa bōi sa'ae bongi, ba ginōtōnia, (*F. 31, 36*), ba ocwoe'ai gōi wawoe'oesa li andrō ehōgoe, ehō genonigoe Dawido, fa bōi sa'ae so chōnia ma'oe-woe, sidadao ba dadaomania, samatōrō, ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe ba mado Lewi ere andrō, enonigoe.
 22 Si mane ngahōnō andrō, ba mbanoea si jawā, si tebai te'crai, awō nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai tesoe'a, si manō gōi wa tebai te'era ma'oe-woe genonigoe Dawido, oe-be'e, ba si manō nono Lewi andrō,
 23 si mōi enonigoe. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Jeremia, imane : Hadia, lō aboto ba dōdōoe niwā'ōwā'ō niha andrō, wangoema'ō : Mado andre, si domboea, nitoetoejoe Jehowa, ba no itibō'ō ! ba no lō ba dōdōra mbanoeagoe andrō, irege tenga sa'ae banoea wamaigira? Imane Jehowa : Na lō nifachoigoe lala ba zi ma'ōchō ba ba zi bongi, ba na lō nihonogōigoe sinōrō ba mbanoea si jawā ba ba danō si tooe, ba oeti-bō'ō gōi ma'oe-woe Jakobo ba ma'oe-woe genonigoe Dawido andrō, fa lō'ō sa'ae oehalō ma'ocwoenia samatōrō ma'oe-woe ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo ; oefaigi sa wangefa chōra ba oehachōsi tōdō ira.

FAZA 34.

I. Pombacha'ō chō Zedekia Jeremia, atoe'a dania zanoewō ba Jeroezalema ba lara'oe Zedekia, la'ohe ba Mbabeli. II. Itegoe ira Jeremia, me no lalimo zawoejoera.

- 1 I. Niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, me isoewō Jeroezalema ba banoea ba ngaira Neboekanesa, me no i'ohē

zabōlō ehōnia fefoe, awō fefoc nōri ba goeli danō, si so barō mbawania, awō fefoe soi niha, imane [Jehowa] : (*Raz. II. 25, 1 b. t. F. 52, 4*). Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrao-
 no Gizcraēli : Ae wā'ō chō Zedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ōmanc ehōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli mbanoea da'e, ena'ō itocnoe. (*F. 21, 10 ; 32, 29*). Ba ja'oe-gō, ba si tebai aefa ba dangania ; lō zi lō lara'oe ndra'oe-gō ba lō zi lō labe'e'ō ba dangania, ba fa'ila bawā ndra'oe-gō ehō razo Mbabeli andrō, ba fahoe-hoe ami ba te'ohe ba Mbabeli ndra'oe-gō ! Ba fondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'oe-gō Sedekia, razo mado Joeda : Imane Jehowa, ba chōoe andre : Lō tola laboenoe ndra'oe-gō ; ba wa'ahonohono mate ndra'oe-gō, ba si mane fanocnocra samohoca chō ndra amaoe, razo mege, fōnaoe, si manō gōi latoenoe chōoe dania ba la'e'si ndra'oe-gō, lamane : „Alai ndra'o ndra'oe-gō, sala'wa !” me no oenanō wangoema'ō — i'wā'ō Jehowa. (*Ngā'at II. 16, 14*). Ba ifa'ema chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda, Jeremia sama'ele'ō daroma li da'ō, ba Jeroezalema, me loeo lasoewō Jeroezalema sabōlō chō razo Mbabeli, ba bō'ōnia fefoe, si tosai banoea mado Joeda, Lachisi andrō ba Aseka ; hatō sa da'ō zi tosai banoea sarō, ba mado Joeda.

II. Niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, me no mamagōlō razo, Sedekia, ba zato mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe, ba wamarongogō fangefa chōra, (*Moz. II. 21, 2. Moz. V. 15, 12*), ena'ō i'efa'ō zawoejoenia ira matoea ba sawoejoenia ira alawe, Heberaio, zamōsana, fa lō tola i'osawoejoe niwara, ma'oe-woe Joeda, zamōsanā. Ba la'o'ō satoea fefoe ba sato fefoe, sanche mege famagōlō andrō, dozi la'efa'ō zawoejoera ira matoea, ba sawoejoera ira alawe, lō'ō sa'ae la'osawcejoe ; la'o'ō,

- 11 la'efa'ō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lahalō mangawoeli zawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe, ni'efa'ōra, la'anōsō'ō wangosawoejoe. Ba hoemedede Jchowa chō Jeremia, imane :
- 12 Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'li : No fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō ndra tocam, me oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji ba danō ni'osawoejoe ja'ira, wangoe-
- 13 ma'ō ; „Na irogi mcwitoe fache, ba jamoe'efa'ō dalifoesōnia Heberaio zamōsana, na so zi no mamawa ja'ia chōnia ; meōnō fache sawoejoemō ia ba na aefa ō, ba ō'efa'ō ia !” Ba lō lafondrondrongo ligoe ira toeami, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara.
- 14 (Moz. III. 25, 39 b. t.). Ba no mifalalini gera'erami ma'ōchō, no mi'o'ō zatoelō chōgoe, me no mifarongogō wangefa, ba nawōmi, ba me no mamagōlō ami fōnagoe, ba gosali andrō, si no fao ba dōi tōigoe. Ba ija'e, ba no mifoceli mibe'e ra'iō dōigoe, me ihalō mangawoeli zawoejoenia ira matoea ba sawoejoenia ira alawe zamōsana, sawoejoemi, si no mifaloea fangefa'ō ; me no mifoceli mi'anōsō'ō wangosawoejoe ja'ira. Andrō imane Jehowa : Lō nifondrondrongomi ligoe, ba wamarongogō fangefa ba dalifoesōmi, ba nawōmi andrō, dozi ami — ba hiza, ja'odo zamaringogō chōmi fangefa, oeloeloe ami ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba wōchō waba ba ba lofo, ba oche'e nifakao ami, dozi soi niha ba goeli danō zama-
- 15 kao ja'ami. Oeloeloe zi no manawō nifachoigoe andrō ba si lō molo'ō famagōlō andrō, famagōlōra fōnagoe, me lafabali nono za'wi andrō, ba wanōrō ataloea, (Moz. I, 15,
- 16 10. 17), satoea mado Joda ba satoea mbanoea Jeroezalema ba enoni razo jomo ba ere ba sato ba danō fefoe, si no manōrō otaloea nono za'wi nifabali andrō : — oebe'e ba danga nemalira ira, ba danga zangaloei famoenora, ba ō wofa

ba daloe mbanoea ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe dania mbatora. (F. 7, 33). Manō Zedekia andrō, razo mado 21 Joda ba kocmandroe seboea andrō chōnia : oebe'e ba danga nemalira, ba danga zangaloei famoenora, ba danga zabōlō andrō chō razo Mbabeli, si no aheta ba chōmi [iada'e]. Hiza, moehededo chōra — i'wa'ō 22 Jehowa — oe'ohē mangawoeli ira ba mbanoea da'e, ena'ō lasoewō ba ena'ō atoe'a ira, ba ena'ō latoenoe, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate mbanoea mado Joda, fa bōi sa'ae monahia bacha niha.

FAZA 35.

I. Folo'ō ma'owoe Rechabi andrō oroisā doeara. II. Tebe'e famaedo da'ō ba Ndraono Gizera'li.

I. Ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, 1 me loeo razo mado Joda Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, imane : Ae ba 2 ma'owoe Rechabi andrō ba hede chōra, ba ohe ira ba gosali Jehowa, ba mbate'e andrō zamboea ba be'e ōra nagoe. (Nga'at. I. 2, 55). Ba hoemededo chō Jasanania andrō, 3 ono Jeremia ono Habasinia, ba ba dalifoesōnia ba ba ndraononia fefoe ba ba watalifocōta ma'owoe Rechabi andrō fefoe. Ba oe'ohē ba 4 gosali Jehowa ba mbate'e ndraono Hanani andrō, ono Jigidalia, enoni Lowalangi, ba ngai mbate'e zatoea andrō, ja'wa mbate'e Maseja, ono Zaloemi, sanaro ba mbawandroeō. Ba oefa'oli migō ba mako, si so 5 agoe ja'wa ba ma'owoe Rechabi andrō, ba oemane chōra : Mibadōe nagoe ! Ba lamane : Lō mabadōe 6 nagoe ! noa sa i'oro'i'ō chōma toeami Jonadabi, ono doeama Rechabi, foeroegōma, imane : „Bōi manō mibadōe nagoe ba he irāonomi, (Raz. II. 10, 15), ba bōi mi- 7 laoe nomo ba bōi manaroe [fache] ami ba bōi mifazōchi kaboe nagoe, bōi so chōmi zi manō ; ba nōsē sosō ami, sagōtō ja'ami, ena'ō a-

- naoe nosomi ba danō, ba zi so a-
mi si fatewoe !" (*Moz. II. 20, 12*).
8 Ba no ma'o'ō goroiisa woeroegōma
Jonadabi andrō, ono doeama Rechabi,
fefoe hadia ia ni'oro'i'ōnia chōma,
wa lō mabadoe nagoe, sagōtō ja'aga,
he ja'aga ba he ira alawema ba
he onoma alawe, awō wa lō malae
nomo chōma, nahiamo, wa lō mafazōchi
kaboe nagoe, wa lō mangahalōga,
wa lō bolo nowi chōma.
10 Ba tohali ba nose sosōga, molo'ō
ndra'aga, matōrō ni'oro'i'ō woeroe-
gōma Jonadabi chōma, fefoe. Ba
me iroegi danōda Neboekanesa, r-
zo Mbabeli, ba mamane : „Talaboe,
talae moloi ba zabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia
andrō ba ba zabōlō Garamo, tasa'wa
Jeroezalema !" andrō sogā ba Jeroezalema.
(*Raz. II. 24, 1*).
12 II. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Je-
13 remia, imane : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa
ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli :
Ae hede ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea
Jeroezalema, ōmane : Hadia, lō mitōngōni
wotoe, ba wamondrongo ligoe ena'ō ?
i'wa'ō
14 Jehowa. Oroisa Jonadabi andrō, o-
no Rechabi, ni'oro'i'ōnia ba ma'oe-
woenia, fa bōi labadoe nagoe, ba no
moe'o'ō ; iroegi ma'ōchō andre lō
nibadoera, wolo'ō oroisa woeroegōra
andrō : ba no lō sadagedagedo fehede
chōmi, ba lō nifondrongomi chōgoe.
(*F. 7, 25; 11, 7. 25, 3*).
15 Ba lō sadagedagedo famatenge chō-
mi enonigoe andrō fefoe, sama'ele'ō,
ba wangoema'ō chōmi : Mifoeli ami,
jamoerōi lalania si lō sōchi andrō
zamōsana ba mihaogō mboea-boeami
ba bōi mi'o'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō,
ba wamosoemange ja'ira, ba lō teboelō
ami ba danō, nibe'egoe chōmi ba chō
ndra toeami ! — ba lō nibe'emi
bōrō dalingami, lō nifondrongomi
chōgoe. Ma'oewoe Jonadabi andrō,
ono Rechabi ba no la'o'ō geroisa
woeroegōra, ni'oro'i'ōnia chōra ;
ba niha da'e, ba lō

nifondrongongora chōgoe. Andrō 17
imane Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Hiza,
oefatōrō sa'ae ba ma'oewoe Joeda
ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema wamakiko
andrō fefoe, nida'ō'ōda'ō'ōgoe chōra,
me no hoemededo chōra, si lō famondrongo,
ba me no moe'aodo chōra, si lō fanema li.
Ba 18 ba watalifoesōta ma'oewoe Rechabi,
ba imane Jeremia : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa
ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli :
Me no mi'o'ō goroiisa woeroegōmi
Jonadabi, me no mitōngōni ni'oro'i'ōnia
andrō fefoe ba me no ahoi mitōrō
ni'wa'ōnia chōmi, ba imane Jehowa
ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli :
Lō 19 tola ambō chō Jonadabi andrō, ono
Rechabi, [ma'oewoe] si so fōnagoe
[enonigoe]. (*F. 33, 17*).

FAZA 36.

- I. Ifasoera'ō wama'ele'ōnia Jeremia
ba ifabaso'ō ba niha sato. II. Ibaso
gōi ba zatoea Baroechi andrō. III. Irongo
razo ba itoenoe zoera. IV. Fama'ele'ō
ba chō razo Jojaki.

I. Dōfi si ōfa chō Jojaki ono Josia,
razo mado Joeda, ba hoemede Jehowa
chō Jeremia, imane : Halō garate, ba
soera daroma li andrō fefoe, ni'wa'ōgoe
chōoe, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli ba mado Joeda, ba ba soi
bō'ō fefoe, i'otarai loeo andrō, me awena
hoemededo chōoe, me loeo Josia, iroegi
ma'ōchō andre. (*Jes. 8, 1. F. 1, 2; 35, 3; 30, 2*). Ma atō labe'e ba
dōdōra ma'oewoe Joeda wamakiko
andrō fefoe, si so ba dōdōgoe nifatōrō
chōra, ma atō irōi lalania si lō sōchi
andrō zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira, ba
oebe'e aefa chōra lālōra, awō horōra.
Ba hoemede Jeremia chō Mbaroechi
andrō, ono Nerija, ba i'anoera'ō Baroechi,
igo'ōgo'ō ni'wa'ō'wa'ō Jeremia chōnia,
fefoe daroma li Jehowa, ni'wa'ōnia
chōnia, itanō ba zoera. Ba noa 5

da'õ, ba i'wa'õ li chõ Mbaroechi
 6 Jeremia, imane : So rõrõgoe, tebai
 mõi do ba gosali Jehowa ; ba ae'e,
 ja'õegõ andre, ba baso zoera andrõ.
 nisoeramõ, wolo'õlo'õ ni'wa'õ'wa'õ-
 goe chõoe, taroma li Jchowa a-
 ndrõ ; farongogõ ba zato ba gosali
 Jehowa, na ba'wa wamoni ; ba ba
 mado Joeda fefoe, si no mõi ba
 da'õ, moroi ba mbanoea misa,
 7 farongogõ wombaso, ma atõ lakao
 chõ Jehowa, wangide'ide'õ ja'ira,
 ma irõ lalania andrõ si lõ sõchi
 zamõsana, ma lafoeli ira : noa sa
 ebocia wõnoe Jehowa ba bachqeba-
 choc dõdõnia, fameta'oe Jehowa ni-
 8 ha andre. Ba i'o'õ Baroechi, ono Ne-
 rija, fefoe ni'wa'õ Jeremia, sama'e-
 le'õ, chõnia, ibaso daroma li Jeho-
 wa, si so ba zoera andrõ, ba gosali
 9 Jehowa. Ba me dõfi si lima chõ
 Jojaki, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda,
 me ba'wa si si'wa, ba te'oro'i'õ wa-
 moni fõna Jehowa ba mbanoea
 Jeroezalema fefoe ba ba mbanoea
 bõ'õ fefoe, si mõi ba Jeroezalema,
 moroi ba mbanoea mado Joeda
 10 misa. Ba ibaso hoehoeo Jeremia
 andrõ Baroechi, ba gosali Jehowa,
 ba golajama chõ Gemaria, ono
 Zafano, doeroetoeli, ba golajama
 fõna, si ja'wa, ba zinga mbawa
 gõli si bohooe, ba gosali Jehowa,
 ifarongogõ wombaso soera andrõ,
 ba niha sato fefoe. (*Raz. II. 22, 3.*
F. 26, 10).
 11 II. Ba me no irongo Michaja,
 ono Gemaria ono Zafano, daroma
 li Jehowa fefoe, ba zoera andrõ,
 12 ba mõi ia mitooe ba gõdo razo ba
 kato doeroetoeli, ba no faloecha
 ba da'õ zala'wa fefoe, ira Elisama,
 doeroetoeli, Delaja, ono Zemaja ba
 Elinatano, ono Nachiboro, ba Ge-
 maria, ono Zafano, ba Sedekia, ono
 Hanania, ba satoea bõ'õ, fefoe. (*F.*
 13 *26, 22*). Ba i'ombacha'õ chõra
 Michaja fefoe nirongonia, me ifa-
 rongogõ ba niha sato Baroechi
 14 wombaso soera andrõ. Ba lafatenge

Joedi sala'wa andrõ fefoe, Joedi
 ono Natania ono Zelemia ono Choe-
 si, lafatenge chõ Mbaroechi, wa-
 ngoema'õ : Ohe zoera andrõ, nifa-
 rongogõoe ba zato ba ae chõma !
 Ba i'ohe zoera andrõ Baroechi, ono
 15 Nerija, mõi ia chõra. Ba lamane
 chõnia : Dadao, ba farongogõ chõ-
 ma ! Ba ifarongogõ chõra Baroechi.
 Ba me no larongo daroma li andrõ 16
 fefoe, ba faoma lafaigi mbawa na-
 wõra, no tobali dõdõra, ba lamane
 chõ Mbaroechi andrõ : Nifarongogõ
 chõ razo da'õ fefoe ! Ba lasofoe 17
 chõ Mbaroechi, lamane : Toenõ
 chõma, he õwisa wanoera taroma
 li andrõ, ni'ombacha'õnia chõoe.
 Imane chõra Baroechi : I'wa'õ'wa'õ 18
 chõgoe daroma li andre fefoe, ba
 oetanõ ba zoera, ta'wa. Ba lamane 19
 satoea, chõ Mbaroechi : Ae bini'õ
 ndra'õegõ, awõ Jeremia, ena'õ lõ
 sangila heza so ami.

III. Ba mõi ira chõ razo, ba 20
 golajama me no la'irõ'õ zoera a-
 ndrõ ba kato doeroetoeli Elisama,
 ba la'ombacha'õ chõ razo da'õ no
 mege fefoe. Ba ifatenge Joedi razo, 21
 ba wangai socra andrõ, ba ihalõ
 ba kato doeroetoeli Elisama. Ba
 ibaso Joedi, ifarongogõ chõ razo
 ba ba zatocaa andrõ, fefoe, si so ba
 ngainia. Ba ba nahania na ba'wa 22
 deoe so razo — ba'wa si si'wa —,
 no so galitõ fõnania. Ba ero na no
 23 tõloe irege õfa ngaroro ibaso Joedi,
 ba itaba razo ladawa ba itibo'õ
 ba galitõ, irege no ahori achozi
 zoe'a andrõ. Ba lõ tokea razo, ba he
 24 enoninia andrõ fefoe, samondrongo
 taroma li andrõ fefoe, lõ lasika noe-
 chara. Ba he'wa'ae la'andrõ chõ razo 25
 ira Elinatano, Delaja ba Gemaria,
 bõi jamoetoenoe zoera andrõ, ba lõ'õ
 zoei ifondrongo chõra. I'wa'õ 26
 na'i chõ Jeramieli, ono razo ba chõ
 ndra Seraja, ono Gaseriëli, Selemia,
 ono Gabideli, lakaoni doeroetoeli
 Baroechi ba Jeremia sama'ele'õ —
 ba no ibini'õ ira Jehowa.

- 27 IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
Jeremia, me no aefa itoenoe razo
zoera andrō, fabaja taroma li a-
ndrō, nisoera Mbaroechi, ni'omba-
cha'ō Jeremia chōnia, imane [Je-
28 howa]: Halō garate bō'ō, ba soera
ja'wa daroma li andrō, si mane me-
ge, si so ba zoera si fōfōna andrō,
nitoenoe Jojaki, razo mado Joeda.
29 Ba ba chō Jojaki andrō, razo mado
Joeda, ba ōmane: Da'ō ni'wa'ō
Jehowa: No ōtoenoe zoera andrō,
wangoema'ō: Hana wa ōtanō ba-
cha: „Lō zi lō mōi razo Mbabeli,
ba wamoofoe tanō da'e ba ba wa-
ngohori ba danō niha, fabaja oeri-
30 fōra?" Andrō imane Jehowa ba
chō Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joeda:
Lō nga'ōtōnia dania, sidadao ba
dadaoma Dawido andrō. ba so tooe
dania mbotonia, ba zino, na ma'ō-
chō, ba ba wa'oafoe, ba zi bongi.
31 (F. 22, 19). Ba oesoelōni ba chō-
nia ba ba ma'oevoenia ba ba ge-
noninia andrō lālōra, ba ba mba-
noea Jeroezalema ba ba mado
Joeda, ba oefatōrō wamakiko andrō
fefoe, nida'ō'ōda'ō'ōgoe chōra, lō
32 lai wa lō nifondrondrongora. Ba
ihalō garate bō'ō, ibe'e chō doeroe-
toelinia Baroechi, ono Nerija, ba
itanō bacha da'ō fefoe nōsi zoera
andrō, nitoenoe Jojaki razo mado
Joeda, igo'ōgo'ō ni'wa'ō'ōwa'ō Jere-
mia chōnia — ba oja lanōnō na
hoehoeo bō'ō, hoehoeo si manō gōi.
- enoninia ba he niha ba danō. Ba 3
ifatenge chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō ra-
zo Sedekia, — Joechala, ono Zele-
mia, ba Sefania ere andrō, ono
Maseja zinenge —, wangoema'ō: „A-
ngandrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangida,
salahima!" Me loeo da'ō, ba idō- 4
rōdōrōi na mbanoea Jeremia, lō
moekoeroe na. Ba barō ō, ba so 5
moroi sa sanoewō chō Wara'o, mo-
roi ba danō Miseraji, ba me tere-
ngo da'ō ba Ndrawa Galedaia, ba
laheta ira, labato wanoewō Jeroe-
zalema. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō 6
Jeremia, sama'ele'ō imane: Da'ō 7
ni'wa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizerašli: Mimane chō razo mado
Joeda, samatenge ja'ami, ba wa-
nofoe chōgoe: Sanoewō andrō chō
Wara'o, si so moroi sa, ba wanolo
ja'ami, ba mangawoeli ba danōra,
tanō Miseraji, ba sangawoeli gōi 8
Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, ba wanoe-
wō banoea da'e, ena'ō atoe'a ira ba
ena'ō latoenoe. (F. 34, 22). Da'ō ni- 9
wa'ō Jehowa: Bōi milimo ami,
wangoema'ō tōdōmi: „Aloea laheta
ira chōda Dawa Galedaia andrō!"
lō'ō sa laheta ira. He wa'ae mila'wa 10
ena'ō zabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia a-
ndrō fefoe, sanoewō ja'ami, ba he ha
mato ma'ifoe zi tosai, si no meso-
cho sibai na'i, ba ifaza'wa zoei ia
zamōsana ba nosenia ba latoenoe
mbanoea da'e.

FAZA 37.

I. I'ombacha'ō Jeremia, atoe'a da-
nia ba mbanoea Ndrawa Galedaia,
lō lai wa no larōi oea. II. Lara'oe
ia, me iheta ia ba mbanoea mena'ō.
III. Itolo na atō ia Sedekia.

- 1 I. Ba razo fangali Jojachi andrō,
ono Jojaki, Zedekia, ono Josia, ni-
fataro Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli,
razo ba danō mado Joeda. (Raz.)
2 II. 24, 17). Ba lō lafondrondrongo
li Jehowa andrō, nifa'wa'ōgōnia chō
Jeremia sama'ele'ō, he ja'ia ba he
- II. Ba me no laheta ira ba Je- 11
roezalema sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia
andrō, ba zanoewō andrō chō Wa-
ra'o, ba irōi Jeroezalema Jeremia 12
ba we'amōi ba danō mado Mbeni-
jami, ba wangai oerachania ba da'ō,
fajo ia ba niha [bō'ō]. Ba me iroe- 13
gi mbawa gōli mado Mbenijami a-
ndrō, chō zanaro sotōi Jeria, ono
Zelemia ono Hanania, ba itaha Je-
remia sama'ele'ō da'ō, imane: „Ba
Ndrawa Galedaia mōi ndra'ogō!"
Ba imane Jeremia: Faja! Tenga si 14
mōi ba Ndrawa Galedaia ndra'odo;
ba i'ositengagō. Ba itema ira'oe Je-

- remia: Jeria andrõ, i'õhe ba zatoea.
 15 Ba mofõnoe zatoea chõ Jeremia, labago ia ba labe'e ba goeroenga ba nomo Jonata doeroetoeli; noa
 16 sa labali'õ koeroenga da'õ. Ba to-bali labe'e ba goeroenga barõ da-nõ Jeremia, ba nibale kara moroi ja'wa; ba ara ia ba da'õ.
 17 III. Ba ifatenge chõnia razo, Sedekia, ifahalõ'õ ia. Ba isofoe chõnia razo ba gõdonia, nibini'õ, imane: Hadia, so chõoe daroma li Jehowa? Ba imane Jeremia: So! Ba imane: Ba danga razo Mbabeli te-be'e ndra'oegõ! Ba imane na Jeremia chõ Zedekia, razo: Hadia horõgoe chõoe ba ba genonioe andre, wa no mibe'edo ba goeroenga? Ba heza so iada'e zama'ele'õ andrõ, sangombacha chõmi, wangoema'õ: „Lõ iroegi ami razo Mbabeli ba lõ iroegi danõ andre!”—?
 20 Ba iada'e, ba fondrondrongo ja'oegõ sochõ ja'o, razogoe! Fondrondrongo wangandrõgoe! Bõi be'e mangawoeli ndra'o ba nomo Jonata doeroetoeli andrõ, fa bõi matedo
 21 ba da'õ! Ba i'wa'õ razo Sedekia, ba naha zago la'õhe Jeremia, wana naha ja'ia, ba samboea ma'õchõ labe'e roti chõnia, nihalõ ba nomo doeka roti, irege ahori roti ba mbanoea bacha. Ba ba naha zago ahono Jeremia. (F. 22, 2).

FAZA 38.

- I. Latibo'õ ba dõgi Jeremia satoea andrõ. II. I'orifi ia Ebeki-Melechi. III. Isofoe lala chõnia Sedekia, ba i'wa'õ chõ razo, jamoeloeloe ia ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia.
 1 I. Ba larongo ira Safatia, ono Matano, Gedalia, ono Wasoeri, ba Joechala, ono Zelemia, ba Fasoeri, ono Malikia, larongo li Jeremia, me fahoehoeo ia ba zato, wangoma'õ: Da'õ ni'wa'õ Jehowa: Ha niha zi lõ teboelõ ba mbanoea da'e, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'õli ba ba lofo ba ba wõchõ waba, ba

ha niha zoloeloe ja'ia ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia, ba saokeri; amae-dola gondra'oania nosonia, ba aokeri (F. 21, 9). Imane Jehowa: Banoea da'e, ba lõ zi lõ tebe'e ba danga zanocwõ andrõ, chõ razo Mbabeli, atoe'a ira dania! Ba lamine koemandroe seboea chõ razo: Ena'õ na õfaboenoe'õ niha da'õ! Awai halõwõnia: atalõ dõdõ zabõlõ, si tosai ba mbanoea da'a bacha, ibe'e, ba hoehoeo si manõ chõra; tenga fangorifi mbanoeadazi so ba dõdõ niha da'õ, ha famakiko! Ba imane razo, Sedekia: Ba mihalõ ia! tebai sa ifadaõ limi razo. Ba lahalõ Jeremia ba latibo'õ ia ba dõgi andrõ chõ nono razo andrõ, Malakia, ba golajama naha zago, ladada mitooe Jeremia sinali — ba lõ bacha idanõ ba dõgi andrõ, ha tamboe, — ba ahondrõ ba damboe Jeremia.

II. Ba me irongo Ebeki-Melechi, Dawa Gaitiofia, nichai, si so ba gõdo razo, no latibo'õ ba dõgi andrõ Jeremia — ba ba mbawa gõli mado Mbenijami so razo —, (Jer. 39, 16), ba irõi gõdo razo Ebeki-Melechi, mõi ia chõ razo, imane: He sochõ ja'odo, razo, tenga si sõchi fefoe nilaoera chõ Jeremia sama'ele'õ andrõ, wa no latibo'õ ia ba dõgi andrõ, fa mate olofo ia ba da'õ, me lõ balazo sa'ae ba mbanoea. Ba i'wa'õ razo chõ Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrõ, Ebeki-Melechi: Ohe awõoe niha moroi ba da'e, datõloc, ba dõni ja'wa Jeremia, moroi ba dõgi andrõ, fatoea lõ mate ia. Ba i'õhe awõnia niha andrõ Ebeki-Melechi, mõi ia ba gõdo razo, ba mbate'e tooe kato hoea, ihalõ ba da'õ noechnoecha. atoeala noecha, ba idada sinali chõ Jeremia ba dõgi. Ba imane Dawa Gaitiofia andrõ, Ebeki-Melechi, chõ Jeremia: Be'e ba galogoe gatoeala noecha andrõ, toefo zinali! ba i'õ'õ da'õ Jeremia. Ba ladõni ja'wa Jere-

- mia moroi ba dōgi, sinali. Ba ba naha zago ahono Jeremia.
- 14 III. Ba ifahalō'ō Jeremia sama'-ele'ō razo, Sedekia, chōnia ba mbawandroeō andrō, fanete zi domboea, ba gosali Jehowa, ba imane razo chō Jeremia: So nisofoegoe chōoe, — bōi bini'ō chōgoc hadia ia.
- 15 Ba imane Jeremia chō Zedekia: Na oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, ba hadia, ba lō ōboenoedo? ba na oefolala dōdōoe, ba lō'ō zoei ōfondrondrongo chōgoc. Ba fahōloe razo Sedekia chō Jeremia — lō ifarongogō ba niha — imane: Ba wa'aeri Jehowa, sombōi chōda nosoda andre, — lō oeboenoe ndra'oegō, ba lō oebe'e'ō ba danga niha andrō, sangaloei
- 17 famoenoe ja'oegō! Ba imane Jeremia chō Zedekia; Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeracli: Na ōloeloe ndra'oegō ba danga goemandra chō razo Mbabeli, ba aeri ndra'oegō ba lō tetoenoe mbanoea andre, ba saeri
- 18 ndra'oegō awō zoroijomoe fefoe. Ba na lō ōloeloe'ō ba danga goemandra chō razo Mbabeli, ba tebe'e ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia mbanoea da'e, ba latoenoe, ba tebai aefa ndra'oegō ba dangara! Ba imane razo Sedekia chō Jeremia: Ata'ōedo niwada, mado Joeda, si nc mōi ba Ndrawa Galedaia, — ma labe'edo
- 20 ba dangara, ba wango'aja ja'o. Ba imane Jeremia: Lō labe'e'ō ba dangara! Ba fondrondrongo gorōisa Jehowa, o'ō niwa'ōgoc chōoe, ba o. hahaoe dōdōoe ba saeri ndra'oegō.
- 21 Ba na te chōoe ōloeloe ndra'oegō, ba ja'ia da'e, nifa'ila'ō Jehowa chōgoc: Hiza, ira alawe andrō fefoc, si tosai ba gūdo razo mado Joeda, ba te'ohe baero chō goemandra chō razo Mbabeli, ba lamane [ira alawe andrō]: „No lafowōhō'ō sabe'e dōdōoe ba no lala'wa'ō! — me no alōsoe gaheoe ba damboe, ba no la'erogō ndra'oegō!” Ba ira alawcoc fefoe, fabaja onooe, ba la'ohe baero
- ba Ndrawa Galedaia, ba ja'oegō gōi, ba tebai aefa'ō ba dangara, tera'oe ndra'oegō ba tebe'e'ō ba dangara razo Mbabeli, ba banoea da'e, ba nitoenoe alitō. Ba imane Sedekia chō Jeremia: Lō tola irongo niha bō'ō hoehocōda andre, fa bōi mate ndra'oegō. Ba na larongo koe- mandroe seboea, no fahoehoe ndra'o chōoe, ba na mōi ira chōoe, na lamane chōoe: „Ombacha'ō chōma, hadia niwa'ōoe chō razo, — bōi bini'ō chōma hadia ia, fa bōi mabeenoe'ō — ba hadia niwa'ō razo chōoe,” ba ōmane chōra: No oe'ide'i'de'ō ndra'odo, wangandrō chō razo bōi jamoebe'e mangawoeli ndra'o ba nomo Jonata, ba wa'amate ba da'ō. Ba mōi goemandra seboea fefoc chō Jeremia, lasofoe chōnia, ba i'o'ō sibai niwa'ō razo chōnia, wangombacha chōra. Ba labōhōli ia, ma'ifoe lō moerongo hoehoco no mege. Ba ba naha zago ahono Jeremia, irege loeo atoe'a ba Jeroezalema zanoewō.

FAZA 39.

I. Atoe'a zanoewō ba Jeroezalema. Famakao Sedekia. II. Ihaogō chō Jeremia Neboekanesa. III. I'ombacha'ō chō Gebedi-Melechi wangorifi Jeremia.

(A. 1-10: Faz. 52, 4-16. Raz. II, 25, 1-12.)

- I. Ba me no atoe'a ira ba Jeroezalema (me dōfi si siwa chō Zedekia, ba'wa si feloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema, ba lafasoei; (Raz. II, 25, 1 b. t.); ba me dōfi si felezara chō Zedekia ba zi meziwa ba mba'wa si ōfa, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea), ba so goemandra andrō chō razo Mbabeli, ba doemadao ba zinga mbawa gōli ba daloe: Ira Neregala-Zarese, Samigaro-Nebo ba Saresechi, sa'asa seboea, ba Neregala-Zarese, satoea gere, si faeta, awō goemandra

- bō'ō andrō fefoe, chō razo Mbabeli.
- 4 Ba me la'ila ira ira Sedekia, razo mado Joeda, ba sabōlō andrō chōnia fefoe, ba latema moloi, ba zi bongi larōi mbanoea, latōrō lala ba kaboe razo, mbawa gōli ba gotaloea gōli si doea, ba lasa'wa Garaba.
- 5 Ba lagohi ira sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia ba lachamō Zedekia ba ndraso, ba Jericho; la'ohē ia, lafasao chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba Ribela ba danō Hamata, ba i'etoe'ō
- 6 hōekoenia. Ba ifataba'ō mbagi ndraono Zedekia razo Mbabeli, ba da'ō, ba Ribela, ba zanehe Zedekia; ba fefoe zala'wa mado Joeda, ba
- 7 ifataba'ō mbagi razo Mbabeli. Ba ifakoē'ō hōrō Zedekia, ba larate i'wa'ō ba la'ohē ba Mbabeli. Ba gōdo
- 8 razo andrō, awō nomo zato, ba latoenoe Dawa Galedaia ba ladoe
- 9 doegō gōli Jeroezaleina. Ba si tosai niha, si lō ahoi, ba mbanoea, he si no mōi chōra mege, ba he si tosai, si lō ahoi, ba i'ohē ba Mbabeli
- 10 Neboesa-Adano, sarasā wazoe-ri. Ba niha si noemana; si lō ba danga hadia ia, ba isaigō ōsa ba danō
- 11 mado Joeda Neboesa-Adano, sarasā wazoeri, ba ibe'e chōra kaboe nagoe, awō nowi, me loeo da'ō.
- 12 II. Ba ba chō Jeremia, ba ibe'e gorōisa Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, chō Neboesa-Adano, imane: Halō
- 13 ia ba rorogō, bōi fakao ia; o'ō chōnia zomasi ia, nibokainia chōoe!
- 14 Ba lafafenge zingenē ira Neboesa-Adano, sarasā wazoeri, Neboesasiba, sa'asa seboea ba Neregala-Zarese, satoea gere, si faeta, awō fefoe goe-
- 15 mandra andrō chō razo Mbabeli, lafatenge, lafahalō'ō Jeremia ba naha
- 16 zago ba labe'e rorogō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, ena'ō i'ohē jomo. Ba tobali torōi ia, awō zato.
- III. Ba no moehede Jehowa chō Jeremia, me tetaha ia ba naha zago, no imane: Ae wā'ō chō Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi:

Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Itōrō sa'ae ligoe ba mbanoea da'e oebe'e, ba wamakiko andrō, ba tenga ba wangorifi, itōrō ba zanehe ndra'oegō, na loeo da'ō. (F. 38, 7). Ba

17 ja'oegō andre, ba oe'orifi, na loeo da'ō — i'wa'ō Jehowa — ba lō tebe'e ndra'oegō ba danga niha andrō, sata'oe ndra'oegō. Aefa ndra'oegō

18 oebe'e, tenga si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ndra'oegō, amaedola gandra'oeamō nosooe, me no abe'e dōdōoe chōgoe — i'wa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 40.

I. Te'efa'ō Jeremia. II. Tefataro koemandroe zi tosai niha Jehoeda Gedalia andrō. III. Tefangelama ia, ba lō irongo.

I. Ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, me no i'efa'ō ia Neboesa-Adano, sarasā wazoeri, ba Rama, wamahālō'ō ja'ia — no moerate ia, awō

1 nira'oe andrō fefoe, banoea Jeroezalema ba mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli —. Ba ifahalō'ō Jeremia

2 sarasā wazoeri andrō ba imane chōnia: No idaō'ōdaō'ō ba mbanoea da'e wamakiko andrō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangimō, ba no ifatōrō; no

3 ifaloea Jehowa nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia, me no molalō ami chō Jehowa ba me lō nifondrondrongoni oroisania, ba

4 andrō itōrō ami da'ō. Ba ija'e, ba hiza! oeheta chōoe rate andrō ba dangaoe: na omasi'ō mōi awōgoe

5 ba Mbabeli, ba taboe, ba oerorogō ndra'oegō! Ba na anoezoe dōdōoe mōi awōgoe ba Mbabeli, ba acha lō'ō! Hiza, no ebolo danō fōnaoe: heza zomasi'ō mōi, ba da'ō ae'e!

Ba me lō mofanō Jeremia na, ba imane: Ba foeli'ō chō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, nifataro razo Mbabeli ba mbanoea mado Joeda, ba iagō chōnia, awō zato andrō, ma heza zomasi'ō. bō'ōnia, mōi'ō, ba da'ō ae'e! Ba ibe'e chōnia mbalazo ba lala ba boeala sarasā wa-

- zoeri andrō, ba ifofanō ia. (*F. 26, 24; 39, 14*). Ba isaŵa Gedalia, ono Gahika andrō, Jeremia, ba Misefa, ba i'iaḡō chōnia, awō zato, si tosai ba danō.
- 7 II. Ba me larongo koemandra andrō fefoe, baero mbanoea ba si fao chōra, me larongo, no ifataro [koemandroe] ba danō Gedalia, ono Gahika andrō, razo Mbabeli ba no ibe'e barō mbawania ndra matoea, awō ndra alawe, awō ndraono, fabaja niha si noemana, ba danō, ba niha si lō moe'ohe ba Mbabeli, (*Raz. II. 25, 22-24*), ba mōi ira chō Gedalia, ba Misefa, ira Sima'eli, ono Netania, Jochana ira, ba Jonata andrō, ono Garea ba Seraja, ono Danoemeti, ba iraono Gefa'i andrō, banoea Netofa, ba Jesania, ono mbanoea Ma'acha andrō, awō zi fao chōra andrō. (*F. 42, 1*). Ba mōi ba hōloe chōra ba ba nawōra andrō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, imanc: Bōi mi'ata'oeſi we'amōi barō mbawa Ndrawa Galedaia; mi'iaḡō danō ba mi'o'ō chō razo Mbabeli,
- 10 ba sohaſhae tōdō ami! Hiza, ba Misefa so ndra'odo, fōnami ba Ndrawa Galedaia, na so zi mōi chōda; ba ja'ami, ba mi'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba boea geoe bō'ō, fabaja fanicha, ba mibe'e ba nahia, ba mi'iaḡō mbanoea andrō,
- 11 ni'ochōḡōmi! Ba larongo ḡōi fefoe niha Jehoea andrō, si no fatewōe ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ba danō bō'ō fefoe, larongo, wa no isaigō ōsa mado Joeda razo Mbabeli, awō wa no ifataro koemandroera Gedalia andrō, ono Gahika ono Zafano. Ba mangawoeli fefoe niha Jehoea moroi ba danō misa fefoe, sizaewe ira, lasaŵa danō mado Joeda, chō Gedalia ba Misefa; ba lasōndra mboea nagoe ba boea geoe bō'ō, fahōna.
- 13 III. Ba mōi chō Gedalia, ba
- Misefa, Jochana andrō, awō goemandra andrō fefoe, si so baero mbanoea, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, no ōrongo ḡōi, wa no ifatenge Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania, Ba'alisi, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba wamoenoe ja'oegō? Ba lō ifati lira Gedalia, ono Gahika. Ba imane Jochana, ono Garca; chō Gedalia, ba Misefa — lō ifarongogō ba niha bō'ō —: Damōido mamoenoe Sima'eli andrō, ono Netania; alacha lō irongo niha bō'ō! Hana wa iboenoe ndra'oegō, ba wame'e zoe-maewe zoei fefoe niha Jehoea, si no oroedoe chōoe ba tekiko zi tosai mado Joeda? Ba imane Gedalia, ono Gahika, chō Jochana, ono Garea: Bōi! faja nibōbōḡōoe andrō chō Zima'eli!

FAZA 41.

I. Iboenoe Gedalia Sima'eli andrō, ba i'oloi'ō zato. II. Igohi zange'e andrō Jochana, i'efa'ō zato. III. Edōna moloi ira, lasaŵa danō Miseraji.

- I. Ba me baŵa si fitoe, ba so Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania ono Gelisama, nga'ōtō razo ba salaŵa ba ngai razo; dafoeloe niha nawōnia, lasaŵa Gedalia, ono Gahika. Ba Misefa, ba manga ira, tomenia, ba Misefa. (*F. 40, 14*). Ba maoso Zima'eli andrō ba awōnia fao, si dafoeloe andrō, latema laboenoe Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, laboenoe si'ōli nifataro razo Mbabeli ba danō, fabaja niha Jehoea fefoe, si so ba da'ō, ba Misefa, chō Gedalia ba Dawa Galedaia ba da'ō, sabōlō, iboenoe Sima'eli. Ba sara wongi, aefa no laboenoe Gedalia, me lō samondrongo na, ba so niha si otarai Zichema ba Silo ba Samaria, ŵaloe ngafoeloe ira, no moetōwō gambi ba no lasika noechara ba no lachoi'ira, so chōra zoemange ni'ā ba koemōjō, ni'ohe ba gosali Jehowa ona'ō. (*Jer. 16, 6*). Ba ifaondragō ira Sima'eli, ono

- Netania, moroi ba Misefa, me-ge'ge ia ba lala, ba me faondra ira, ba imane chōra: Mitaboe mijomo chō Gedalia, ono Gahika! Ba ha si'aikō laroege jomo mbanoea, ba i'ōtō ira Sima'eli, ono Netania, ba itibo'ō ba mba'a, ja'ia ba awōnia fao. Ba dafocloe chōra zangoema'ō chō Zima'eli: Bōi boenoea: so chōma mbalazo, nibini'ō ba danō, fache ba rigi ba fanicha ba we wani! Ba ibōhōli ira, lō iboenoe, awō mbanoeara andrō. Ba ba'a andrō, nitibo'ō Zima'eli boto niha andrō, niboenenia, fefoe —, ba ja'ia mba'a seboea andrō, nifachao'ō Asa, razo, ōra idanō, me isoewō ira Ba'esa, razo Ndraono Gizera'eli: da'ō nifo'ōsi Zima'eli, ono Netania, boto niboenoe.
- 10 (Raz. I. 15, 22). Ba dozi si to sai niha ba Misefa, ba i'oloi'ō Sima'eli, ono razo alawe, awō zato fefoe, si to sai ba Misefa, nibe'e Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri barō mbawa Gedalia ono Gahika — da'ō ni'oloi'ō Zima'eli, ono Netania, ba mo-fanō, ba we'amōi misi jefo ba Ndraono Gamoni.
- 11 II. Ba me larongo Jochana, ono Garea, ba koemandra andrō fefoe, awōnia, wamakiko andrō, nilaoe Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania, ba la'ozaragō niha fefoe, maoso ira, ba wanoewō Sima'eli, ono Netania, ba lachamō ia ba zinga mba-wa idanō seboea andrō, ba ngai Gibeona. (Sam. II. 2, 13). Ba ha si'aikō la'ila Jochana, ono Garea, awō goemandra andrō, fefoe, si fao chōnia, ni'oloi'ō Zima'eli andrō, ba omoeso dōdōra. Ba labali'ō ira foeri dozi ni'oloi'ō Zima'eli, moroi ba Misefa, lasa'wa Jochana, ono Garea.
- 15 Ba moloi Zima'eli, ono Netania, chō Jochana, ichamō Ndraono Gamoni, ba da'waloe nawōnia.
- 16 III. Ba dozi niha si to sai, ba i'ohē Jochana, awō goemandra zabōlō andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, dozi ni'o-

loi'ō Zima'eli, ono Netania, moroi ba Misefa, me no iboenoe Gedalia, ono Gahika, ira matoea, sabōlō andrō ba ira alawe ba iraono ba nichai andrō, ni'ohenia mangawoeli, moroi ba Gibeona. Ba maoso ira, 17 ba molombase dania oea ba Geroeti Kimami, ba ngai Mbetilechema, ba we'amōi misi tooe danō Miseraji, (Sam. II. 19, 38), ba Ndrawa Ga- 18 ledaia andrō; ata'oe sa'ae ira da'ō, me no iboenoe Gedalia, ono Gahika, nifatara razo Mbabeli ba danō Sima'eli andrō, ono Netania.

FAZA 42.

I. Lafasofoe'ō chō Lowalangi niha Jehoea, chō Jeremia, na itehe chōra we'amōi ba danō Miseraji. II. I'ombacha'ō chōra Jeremia, irorogō ira Lowalangi, na la'ia'gō danōra, ba ifatōrō wamakao, na ba danō Miseraji mōi ira.

I. Ba so goemandra andrō fefoe, 1 awō Jochana, ono Garea ba Asaria, ono Hosaja ba sato fefoe, he iraono ba he satoca, ba lamane chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō: Fondro- 2 ndrongo wangandrōma chōoe ba angandrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangioe, salahima, salahi zi to sai andre fefoe — lō'ō sa atotō ndra'aga, si to sai sato no, i'ila hōrōoe, na ō- 3 faigi ndra'aga —; (Sam. I. 7, 8; 12, 19. F. 37, 3); jamoe'ombacha'ō chōma Jehowa, Lowalangioe, lala, ni- 4 tōrōma, jamoe'wa'ō li, ni'o'ōma. Ba imane chōra Jeremia sama'ele'ō: Lae! Ba da mangandrōdo chō Lo- 5 walangimi Jehowa, oe'o'ō zomasi ami, ba fefoe ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōmi, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōmi; sam- 6 boca li lō oebini'ō chōmi. Ba lamane chō Jeremia: Ja si so ba mbōrō chōma Jehowa, si ndroehoe- ndroehoe, ba sabe'e dōdōda, na lō mabe'e sibi dāli wolaoema ni'wa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangioe, chōoe, nifa- 6 ema chōma; he si sōchi ba he si lō sōchi, — oroisa Lowalangima

Jehowa, ba nifatengema ja'oegō iada'e, da'ō ma'o'ō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōma, na mafondrōndrongo gorōisa Lowalangima Jehowa. (F. 7, 23).

- 7 II. Ba foeloe bongi, ba iwa'ō li
 8 Jehowa chō Jeremia. Ba ifakaoni'ō Jochana andrō, ono Garea, ba koe-
 mandra andrō fefoe, awōnia, awō
 9 zato fefoe, he iraono ba he satoea, ba imane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Je-
 howa, Lowalangima Ndraono Gizera-
 10 ēli, ba nifatengemi ja'odo, ba wa-
 ma'ema wangandrōmi, imane : Na
 mi'iaḡō danō da'e, ba oe'a'azōchi
 ami, ba lō oedoedoegō ami, oetanō
 ami, ba lō oefoeli oedehe ami ; noa
 sa'ae chōgoe wamakiko andrō, ni-
 11 fatōrōgoe chōmi. (F. 24, 6. Jon. 3,
 10). Alacha lō mi'ata'oefi razo Mba-
 beli, sata'oe ami iada'e, — acha
 lō mi'ata'oefi ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ; fao-
 fao sa ndra'ō chōmi, ba wanolo ja'-
 12 ami ba ba wangafa'ō ja'ami ba da-
 ngania. Faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō
 ami oebe'e, ena'ō i'ogolōi tōdō ami
 ba ena'ō itehe chōmi wangawoeli
 13 ba danōmi. Ba na mimane dōdō-
 mi : Lō ma'iaḡō danō da'e ! na lō
 mifondrōndrongo gorōisa Lowala-
 14 ngimi Jehowa, wangoema'ō : Lō'ō !
 ba danō Miseraji mōiga, ena'ō lō
 ma'ila wanoewō ba ena'ō lō maro-
 ngo li dorofe ba ena'ō lō olofoga,
 ba wa lō balazo, ba ba da'ō ma'-
 15 iaḡō ! — ba hiza, ba mifondro-
 ndrongo daroma li Jehowa, ja'ami
 si tosai mado Joeda : Imane Je-
 howa ngahōnō, Lowalangima Ndraono
 Gizeraēli : Na mi'onahōḡō we'amōi
 ba danō Miseraji, na mōi ami si
 16 fatewoe ba da'ō, ba ichamō ami,
 ba da'ō ba danō Miseraji, si'ōli a-
 ndrō, ni'ata'oefimi ma'ōchō, ba i-
 go'ōgo'ō ami ba danō Miseraji lofo
 andrō, sata'oe ami iada'e, ba teki-
 17 ko ami ba da'ō. Ba dozi niha, si
 onahōḡō fe'amōi ba danō Miseraji,
 si mōi fatewoc ba da'ō, ba si te-
 kiko ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo

ba ba wōchō waba, ba samōsa lō
 si tosai dania, ja'ira andrō, si fa-
 loecha moloi ba wamakiko andrō,
 18 nifatōrōgoe chōra. Imane sa Jeho-
 wa ngahōnō, Lowalangima Ndraono
 Gizeraēli : Si mane fōnoegoe andrō
 ba bachoebachoe dōdōgoe, me iha-
 woei mbanoea Jeroezalema, si manō
 dania, na ihawoei ami bachoeba-
 choe dōdōgoe andrō, na misa'wa da-
 nō Miseraji, ba bōrō wondrakō a-
 mi ba famahocha mboe ba fangelifi
 ba fango'aja, ba lō'ō sa'ae mi'ila
 danō da'e ! (Jes. 65, 15. F. 25, 9).
 Ba noa sa iwa'ō li chōmi Jehowa,
 19 ja'ami si tosai mado Joeda, no i-
 mane : Bōi misa'wa danō Miseraji !
 Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no
 oefangelama ami ma'ōchō. Noa sa
 20 milimo ami, me no mifatenge ndra'ō
 chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, wangoe-
 ma'ō : Angandrō chō Lowalangima
 Jehowa, salahima, ba o'ō sibaī ni-
 wa'ō Lowalangima Jehowa, wango-
 mbacha chōma, ena'ō matōrō da'ō.
 Ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōmi ma'-
 21 ōchō, ba lō nifondrōndrongomi o-
 roisa Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba da'ō
 fefoe, ba nifatengenia ja'odo, chōmi.
 Ba ija'e, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dō-
 22 dōmi : ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo
 ba ba wōchō waba tekiko ami dania
 ba danō andrō, somasi ami mōi a-
 mi fatewoe.

FAZA 43.

I. Mōi ba danō Miseraji niha Je-
 hoeda ; lō labe'e ba dōdōra wama-
 ngelama Jeremia. II. Ifa'ele'ō wa-
 noewō Neboekanasa Dawa Miseraji
 Jeremia.

I. Ba me no ahori i'ombacha'ō 1
 Jeremia ba zato fefoe daroma li
 Lowalangira Jehowa, ba nifatenge
 Lowalangira Jehowa ja'ia chōra,
 — taroma li andrō fefoe, ba lamane 2
 ira Asaria, ono Hosaja, Jochana,
 ono Garea, awō dozi, si no abe'e
 bawa chō Jeremia : Fajaoe, lō ni-
 fatenge Lowalangima Jehowa ja'-

oegō, ba wangoema'ō chōma : „Bōi
 3 mi'ae ba danō Miseraji, ba we'a-
 mōi si fatewoe ba da'ō!” Baroe-
 chi andrō, ono Nerija, zama'oe doe
 ja'oegō chōma, ba wame'e ba da-
 nga Ndrawa Galedaia ja'aga, ena'ō
 4 laboenoe ga, ba ena'ō la'oloi'ō ndra'-
 aga ba Mbabeli! Ba lō la'o'ō go-
 roisa Jehowa ira Jochana ba koe-
 mandra andrō fefoe, awō niha sato
 fefoe, ba wangiagō tanō mado Joeda
 5 ena'ō; la'ohe zi tossai mado Joeda
 fefoe ira Jochana, ono Garea, ba
 koemandra andrō fefoe, zi tossai a-
 ndrō, sangawoeli moroi ba niha
 misa, sizaewe ira mege, ba we'aso
 6 ba danō mado Joeda, ira matoea
 ba ira alawe ba iraono ba ono
 razo andrō, alawe, awō fefoe ni-
 ha, nisaigō Neboesa-Adano, sarasā
 wazoeri, chō Gedalia, ono Gahika
 ono Zafano, fabaja Jeremia sama'-
 ele'ō ba Baroechi, ono Nerija, (*F.*
 7 *41, 10*), ba lasawa danō Miseraji;
 lō'ō sa la'o'ō goraisa Jehowa. Ba
 laroe gi Dachifane. (*F. 2, 16*).
 8 II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
 9 Jeremia, ba Dachifane, imane : Halō
 gara seboea ba ko'o ba la'oeri ba
 nibale kara andrō, ba ngai lala
 jomo, ba gōdo Wara'o, ba Dachifane,
 10 fa'aso niha Jehoeda ōsa, ba
 ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Jeho-
 wa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli : Hiza, oefahalō'ō genoni-
 goe Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli,
 ba ja'wa gara andre, niko'ogoe, oef-
 edadao dadaomania ba da'ō dania
 11 ibologō darafa zalo chōnia. Ba so
 ia ba ifoefoe danō Miseraji : ba niha
 niboenoe, ba laboenoe, ba ni'oloi'ō,
 ba la'oloi'ō ba ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli, ba
 12 la'ō'ōtō si'ōli! (*F. 15, 2*). Ba oegoele'ō
 galitō ba gosali Lowalangi Ndrawa
 Miseraji, ba itoenoe [gosali andrō]
 ba i'oloi'ō [Lowalangira] ba i'okaero
 danō Miseraji, si mane na i'okaero
 mbaroenia seboea koebalo, ba ma-
 13 ngawoeli ia, lō hadia ia. Ba irasa
 gowe andrō ba Mbeti Zemesi, ba

danō Miseraji, ba osali Lowalangi
 Ndrawa Miseraji, ba itoenoe.

FAZA 44.

I. Fanogoe Jeremia niha Jehoeda
 ba danō Miseraji. II. Fa'abe'e mba-
 wara. III. Ifoeli itegoe ira Jeremia.

I. Taroma li niwa'ō chō Jere-
 mia, ba niha Jehoeda andrō fefoe,
 si so ba danō Miseraji, ba Migidola
 ba ba Dachifane ba ba Nofi ba ba
 danō Watara, imane : (*Moz. II, 14,*
 2. *Hez. 29, 10; 30, 6. F. 43, 7*).
 2 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lo-
 walangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : No ane-
 he ami wamakiko andrō fefoe, nifa-
 tōrōgoe ba Jeroezalema ba ba mba-
 noea mado Joeda andrō, — tanō si
 mate da'ō ma'ōchō ba lō niha —
 3 bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō, nifazōchira,
 wangandrō fōnoegoe, me mōi ira
 manoenoe koemōjō ba Lowalangi
 bō'ō, wamosoemange si lō la'ila,
 he ja'ira ba he ja'ami ba he ira
 toeami. Ba lō'ō sa sadagedagedo
 4 famatenge chōmi enonigoe andrō
 fefoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba wangoe-
 ma'ō chōmi : Bōi milaoe da'ō, so-
 goro ita, si fatocwae chōgoe! (*F.*
 5 *25, 3. 4*). Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō
 labe'e mbōrō dalingara, ba wo-
 ndrōi mena'ō si lō sōchi andrō, fa
 bōi sa'ae latoenoe goemōjō ba Lo-
 walangi bō'ō. Ba falawoe mbachoe-
 6 bachoe dōdōgōne ba fōnoegoe, hoe-
 mola ba mbanoea mado Joeda a-
 ndrō ba baewali Jeroezalema, fa
 tobali adoedoela ba tanō si mate,
 si mane ma'ōchō. (*F. 7, 20*). Ba
 7 ija'e, ba imane Jehowa, Lowala-
 ngi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizeraēli : Hana wa miwōwōi chō-
 mi wamakiko seboea, wangohori
 ira matoea ba ira alawe ba ono
 matoea ba ono sawoejoe chōmi, ba
 danō mado Joeda, wa lō misai
 gō wōfōmi, wangandrō fōnoegoe,
 8 ba nilaoe dangami andrō, wanoe-
 noe koemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō,
 ba danō Miseraji, si mōi ami si

- fatewoe, fa ahori ami, fa toballi
bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wango'aja
ami, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe?
- 9 Hadia, no olifoe ami golalōwa
ndra toeami ba olalōwa razo mado
Joeda ba olalōwa zalaŵami ba
olalōwami ba olalōwa ndra alawe-
mi, nilaoera ba danō Joeda ba
- 10 baeŵali Jeroezalema? Irege ma'ō-
chō andre lō si tehandro dōdōra,
ba lō sata'oe ira ba lō ni'o'ōra
oroisagoe ba amachoitagoe, nifa-
choigoe chōmi ba .chō ndra toeami.
- 11 Andrō wa imane Jehowa nga-
hōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-
raēli: Hiza, oenehegō ami ba wa-
makiko, ba wangohori mado Joeda,
ma'afefoe! (*F. 21. 10. Amos. 9, 4.*)
- 12 Oese'egō zi tosai mado Joeda andrō,
si so ba dōdō fe'amōi ba danō Mi-
seraji, si fatewoe ba da'ō; nihori
ira, ma'afefoe; ba danō Miseraji
mate ira; ba mbāwa zi'ōli ba ba
lofo ahori ira, he iraono ba he
satoea: bawa zi'ōli ba lofo wamoe-
noe. Ba toballi fondrakō ba fama-
hochha mboe ba bōrō wangelifi ba
bōrō wango'aja ira andrō. (*F. 42,*
- 13 *18.*) Ba oe'otoe'ō zi so ba danō
Miseraji, si mane fangotoe'ōgoe ba-
noea Jeroezalema, si'ōli ba lofo
- 14 ba fōchō waba. Ba samōsa lō si
faloecha fangorifi ba foloi, si tosai
mado Joeda andrō, si no mondreugi
tanō Miseraji, ba we'amōi si fa-
tewoe ba da'ō, ba wangawoeli ba
danō mado Joeda ena'ō, somasi ira
mangawoeli, ba we'aso [zoei] ba
da'ō: lō'ō sa faloecha mangawoeli,
baero zoloi andrō [si lō atotō].
- 15 II. Ba latema li Jeremia dozi ira
matoea, sangila wa latoenoe goe-
mōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō ira alawe-
ra ba dozi ira alawe, si no ato ba
da'ō ba sato fefoe, si no fatewoe ba
danō Miseraji ba Watara, lamane:
- 16 Ba niwa'ōoe andrō chōma, ba dōi
Jehowa, ba lō mafondrongongo
chōoe; ahori sa mafaloeba gamaboe-
oela lima andrō, nifaboe'oema, ba
- wanoenoe koemōjō chō razo mba-
noea si jaŵa ira alawe andrō ba ba
wame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia,
si mane folaoema mege, awō ndra
ama, awō razoma, awō zatoeama,
ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba bae-
wali Jeroezalema: me loeo da'ō,
ba lō ambō balazoma ba ohahaoe
dōdōma, ba lō itōrōga famakao. (*F.*
- 18 *7, 18.*) Ba gōtō me no mabato wa-
noenoe koemōjō chō razo mba-
noea si jaŵa, ira alawe andrō ba fa-
me'e soemange nibadoe chōnia, ba
ambō ndra'aga fefoe hadia ia, ba
ahori ndra'aga ba mbawa zi'ōli ba
ba lofo. Ba na matoenoe iada'e
- 19 goemōjō chō razo mbanoea si ja-
ŵa, ira alawe andrō ba na mabe'e
chōnia zoemange nibadoe — ba
tenga si lō larongo ira matoeama,
wa mafazōchi koe chōnia, wolaoe
doemadoemania, awō wa mabe'e
zoemange nibadoe chōnia.
- 20 III. Ba hoemede Jeremia ba ni-
ha sato, ba ndra matoea ba ba
ndra alawe ba zato fefoe, sangoe-
ma'ō da'ō no mege, imane: Ja'ia,
- 21 fanoenoe koemōjō andrō, nilaoemi,
ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba bae-
wali Jeroezalema, ja'ami ba ira a-
mami ba razomi ba satoeami ba
sato ba danō, — da'ō nitōrō dōdō
Jehowa, da'ō ni'angeragōnia. Ba
- 22 tebai sa'ae itaha Jehowa ba walō-
sōchi woloemi andrō, ba zogoro
ita andrō, nifazōchimi; ba andrō
wa toballi tanō si mate danōmi ba
bōrō wangelifi ba si lō niha, si ma-
ne ma'ōchō. Me no manoenoe koe-
- 23 mōjō ami ba me no molalō ami,
chō Jehowa, ba me lō nifondro-
ndrongomi niwa'ō Jehowa ba me lō
ni'o'ōmi oroisania ba amachoitani-
nia ba famadoehoe'ōnia: andrō
wa no itōrō ami famakiko andrō,
si mane, maōchō. (*Hos. 9. 1, b. t.*)
- 24 Ba imane na Jeremia ba zato ba
ba ba ndra alawe fefoe: Mifondro-
ndrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami niha
Jehoeda fefoe, ba danō Miseraji!

- 25 Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Ja'ami ira alawe, — niwa'ōmi bewemi, da'ō nilaoemi tangami! — me miwa'ō: „Mafaloea gamaboe' oela lima andrō, nifaboe'oema, wanoenoe koemojō chō razo mbanoea si ja'wa andrō, ira alawe, awō wame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia!” ba mitōrō ae nifaboe'oemi, mifaloea gamaboe' oela limi andrō! Andrō mifondronrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami niha Jehoeda fefoe, si so ba danō Miseraji: Hiza, fahōloe ndra'o ba dōigoe andrō, seboea, iwa'ō Jehowa: Samōsa lō'ō sa'ae niha Jehoeda, ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō, sanōtōi tōigoe ba wangoema'ō ena'ō: „Ba wa'aeri Jehowa!” (*Jes. 45, 23. F.*
- 27 49, 13. *Heb. 6, 13*). Hiza, oehōrō-hōrōgō ira ba wamakiko ba tenga ba wangorifi, ba dozi niha Jehoeda, si so ba danō Miseraji ba nihori bawa zi'ōli ba lofo, irege no ase'e!
- 28 (*F. 1, 12*). Ba saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba sangawoeli ba danō mado Joeda; larōi danō Miseraji, ba lō atotō. Ba si tosai mado Joeda fefoe, si no mana'wa tanō Miseraji, si fatewoe, ba saboto ba dōdō dania, ha li zi doehoe, na ligoe, ba na lira! —
- 29 Ba da'ō dania dandra chōmi, iwa'ō Jehowa, wa oe'otoe'ō ami ba danō da'e, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa lō zi lō aloea wamakiko andrō,
- 30 nida'ō da'ō'ogoe chōmi: Imane Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e ba danga nemalinia Wara'o Hofera andrō, ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ia, si mane fame'egoe Sedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, si no emalinia ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'ia. (*Hez. 29, 2*).

FAZA 45.

Tefangelama Mbaroechi andrō ba tefaboe'oe wangorifi.

- 1 Taroma li niwa'ō Jeremia chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, me

itanō ba zoera hoehoeo andre niwa'ōwa'ō Jeremia chōnia, me dōfi si ōfa chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda; imane Jeremia: (*F. 36, 4*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba chōoe andre, ja'ogō Baroechi: No ōmane: „Alai ndra'o, inōnō na sa fa'aboe dōdō wa'afōchō andrō chōgoe Jehowa! Erege dōdōgoe wanganarōngarō, lō faloechado wolo mbase!” Ba ōmane chōnia [ja'ogō Jeremia]: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Hiza, ni'otomosigoe andrō, ba oedoeogō, ba nitanōgoe, ba oedeha, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ba hadia, ō'andrō chōoe zeboea? Bōi andrō da'ō! Hiza sa, dozi niha sa'ae, ba oefatōrō wamakiko, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba ja'ogō, ba oe'orifi, fefoe gofoe heza ōsa'wa. (*F. 39, 18*).

FAZA 46.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Miseraji, doea balō: I. Te'ala Wara'o Necho andrō ibe'e Neboekanesa. II. Ifoefoe danō Miseraji. III. Tefaboe'oe wanganorifi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- I. Taroma li Jehowa chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba niha baero andrō: Ba Ndrawa Miseraji: Ba zanoewō andrō chō Wara'o Necho, razo Miseraji, si no mondreogi boto Oifarati, Karikemi andrō, ni'alani Neboekanesa, me dōfi si ōfa chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda [imane]: (*Raz. 11. 23, 29; 24, 7. Nga'ot. 11. 35, 20. Hez. 29, 2*). Mihalō mbaloese, awō ndrange, ba milaboe ba wasōndrata! (*Raz. I. 10, 17*). Mifa'anō koedo ba mi'ae ja'wa ba hoeloe! Mifa'aso ami, mi'otetenaoloe! Mihaogō doho! Mi'amaroe mbaroe sabe'e! Hana wa tokea ira, ba hana wa lawoewōe tete oe'ila? Hana wa hoemoefa zabōlōra ba hana wa moloi manō, lō fanaha, lō labali'ō ira foeri; tehawoe fa'ataoe — iwa'ō Jehowa? Lō faloecha moloi zalio ahe, tebai

- aefa zabōlō : jōoe andrō, si jaŵa, ba mbewe Oifarati andrō, manendre ira, alaoe ! Ha niha atō zanōi, si mane Nilo, sohohoe, si mane idanō seboea ? Dawa Miseraji andrō zanōi, si mane Nilo, mohohoe. si mane idanō seboea, ba lamane : Mōi ita mijaŵa, tanōnōi danō, tafoeoe mbanoea, fabaja niha bacha !
- 7 Mi'androe, ja'ami koedo ! Mi'abōlōgō, ja'ami koereta ! ba ndramoe-laboe sabōlō : Dawa Gaitiofia andrō ba Dawa Libia, samaloese andrō, fangōnara, ba Dawa Loedi. si so fana, nichai ! (*Moz. I. 10, 6*). Ba chō Zo'aja mbaŵa da'ō, chō Jehowa ngahōno andrō, baŵa wolaoe balō, ena'ō ilaoe mbalōnia ba zi fa'oeode chōnia ! Manga zi'ōli ba aboeso, maboe ia dora andrō : sanaba soemange sa'ae Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, ba danō jōoe, ba
- 8 mbewe Oifarati ! (*Jes. 34, 8*). Ae misi jaŵa ba Gileadi ba halō daloadaloe, ja'oeōgō ono alawe, ono Ndrawa Miseraji ! Ōfalalalala daloe-daloe nifalemba chōoe ! (*F. 8, 22*).
- 9 Larongo wa'ailamō andrō niha bae-ro, ba no anōnō danō fegēgeoe andrō, itendre nawōnia sabōlō sabōlō ba faoma alaoe ira, daroea ira.
- 10 II. Taroma li niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba we'aso Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba wanoewō Dawa Miseraji, imane : Mi'ombacha'ō ba danō Miseraji, miforongogō ba Migidola, mitoenō ba Nofi ba ba Dachifane, mimane : Faoso ba fa'anō'ō, noa sa'ae mangamanga zi'ōli ba zi tefasoei ja'oeōgō ! (*F. 44, 1*). Hana wa no tegaōlō tooe zabōlōmō ? Tebai manaha, me no Jehowa zanimba. No ato zalaoe ibe'e, ilangō nawōnia zamōsana, ba lamane : Talaboe, fafoeli ita ba nivada, ba danō chōda, ba zi'ōli andrō, sabōlō sibai ! Lamane ba da'ō : „Si tekiko Wara'ō, razo Miseraji ; lō ni'ogoena'ōnia wa-
- 11 ri ndra'o, iŵa'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jehowa ngahōnō — na tenga amaedola Dabora hili andrō, ba na tenga amaedola Garemeli andrō, jaŵa nasi, wa'asonia ! (Neboekanesa andrō). Fa'anō gamagamamō ba wofanō, ja'oeōgō niha ba danō, ono Ndrawa Miseraji alawe ; tanō si mate sa dania Nofi, tetoenoe, ba ahori niha. Amaedola nono zaŵi sisōchi sibai Miseraji andrō ; ba so goelo moroi jōoe, itōrō. Enoni andrō gōi chōra [ni'oni ba wanoewō], ba no amaedola nono zaŵi niboela, ba da'ō gōi zamali'ō ja'ira foeri, moloi, dozi, tebai manaha. Noa sa ichamō ira baŵa wa'atekikora, baŵa wotoe. Lira, ba no hoelō roeroe goelō, na moloi ia. Ato sa ira, sabōlō, na so ira ; lalaoe wato, amaedola zolobō eoe. La'obō gatoea andrō chōra, iŵa'ō Jehowa ; lō'ō sa moetaha moe'era ira, oja sa'ae ira, moroi ba damo, tebai zangerai. Tobali si lō bo-
- 12 to nono Miseraji andrō, alawe, tebe'e ba danga niha moroi jōoe ! Imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangira Ndraono Gizeraēli : Hiza, oe'otoe'ō Gamoni andrō ba No, fabaja Fara'o ba tanō Miseraji ba Lowalangira ba razora, Fara'o andrō, fabaja sabe'e tōdō chōnia. Ba oebe'e ba danga zangaloei fa-
- 13 moenoera ira, ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli ba ba danga genoninia ; ba aefa da'ō ba ifoeli so zowanoea ba da'ō, niha, si mane me gōtō fōna — iŵa'ō Jehowa.
- 14 III. Ba ja'oeōgō enonigoe, ma'oeewoe Jakobo, ba bōi ata'oeſi, bōi tokea'ō, ja'oeōgō ma'oeewoe Gizezeraēli ; hiza sa oe'efa'ō ndra'oeōgō ba danō sarōoe, ba oe'efa'ō madooe ba danō andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ena'ō mangawoeli ma'oeewoe Jakobo, ena'ō ahono ira ba danō ba ena'ō lō hadia ia ; fa bōi si keani ja'ira. (*Jes. 41, 13 ; 43, 5 ; 44, 2*). Bōi ata'oeſi, ja'oeōgō enonigoe ma'oeewoe Jakobo, iŵa'ō Je-

howa, faofao sa ndra'odo chōoe. Oese'e sa niha andrō fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'oe'ō, ba ja'oe'ō, ba lō oese'ēgō, ha oe'otoe'ō ndra'oe'ō, ndrohoendrohoe; lō'ō sa tola lō'ō manō oe'otoe'ō ndra'oe'ō. (*F. 30, 11*).

FAZA 47.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Wilisiti dania ba si hene asi.

- 1 Taroma li niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremiah ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, me lō nisoewō Wara'o Gasa na. (*F. 25, 30. Hez. 25, 15. Amos. 1, 6*).
- 2 Imane Jehowa: Mohohoe sa'ae nidanō moroi jōoe, toballi mbombo si nōnōi daso, anōnō danō, fabaja ōsinia, ibe'e, alōmō mbanoea, fabaja niha bacha: moe'ira'ira niha, mege'ege fefoe zi so ba danō. Ba wedōzōdōzō danō, ba wangoehoe ndra za'a koedo chōra ja'ia ba ba roeroe goeretara ba ba werara gaolo, — ba lō labali'ō ira foeri ba ndraonora ira ama, me no atata dangara, bōrō mba'wa andrō, si no aloea, ba wamoefoe tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'asagorō, ba ba wango-hori Tiro ba Sidona, dozi si tosai na, sanolo; ifoefoe sa'ae Jehowa Ndrawa Wilisiti, si tosai si hene asi ba Gafatora, (*Moz. I. 10, 14. Moz. V. 2, 23. Amos. 9, 7*). No iroegi Gasa fa'asele, no adoedoe Gasikalo. Ja'ami si tosai ma'oewoe Genaki, ha wa'ara na michoiehoi
- 6 nōsimi? (*F. 16, 6*). He ja'oe'ō, si'ōli Jehowa! ha wa'ara na, wa lō molombase ndra'oe'ō? Angawoeli ba zaemboemō, honogō'ō ba bōi aliwaliwa! He iwisawolombase, me no i'oroi'ō Jehowa? Ba Gasikalo ba ba zi hene asi andrō, — ba da'ō i'oroi'ō!

FAZA 48.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi dania: I. Tedeoedogō mbanoea chōra. II. Ara lō hadia ia, ba so dania wamakiko. III. Bōrō waja-wasara, wa te'otoe'ō ira. IV. Saōsō hoekoe andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Jes. 15, 16. Hez. 25, 8-11.*

Amos. 2, 1-3. Sef. 2, 8-11.)

- I. Ba chō Ndraono Moabi: Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Alai Nebo andrō, noa sa adoedoe! No toballi si lō boto Giriata'i, no atoe'a zanoewō; no si lō boto mbanoea sarō andrō! No taja doeria Ndraono Moabi. Ba Hesibona lafagōlōsi wamakiko ja'ira [lamane]: „Talaboe! Tahori ira, ena'ō tenga soi sa'ae". Ba ja'oe'ō gōi, ja'oe'ō Madimena, ba nifoefoe; igo'ōgo'ō ndra'oe'ō si'ōli! Hiza we'ira'ira moroi ba Horona'i, lamane: „Fa'adoedoe ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō!" Noa sa afoefoe Ndraono Moabi: Fegē'ege niron-goda, iroegi Zoara. Sege'ege ba lala mijawa, ba Loehiti, ba mitooe ba ngai Horona'i, ba fangarongarō ba wa'afoe'oe andrō tarongo. Mi'oloi, mi'orifi ami, ja si lō baloeba-loe ami ba danō si mate! Me no abe'e dōdōmi ba nilaoc dangami andrō ba ba gana'ami, ba atoe'a gōi ba mbanoea chōmi zanoewō, ba ni'oloi'ō Gamosi (adoe) andrō, ba ere andrō ba sala'wa andrō chōnia, fefoe. (*Moz. IV. 21, 29. F. 49, 3*). Ba dozi banoea, ba itōrō sanoedogō; samboea lō banoea, saefa: Tekiko ndraso ba afoefoe zalo'o, itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa. Mifo'afi Ndraono Moabi, ena'ō moehombo ba ena'ō moloi: adoedoela sa dania mbanoea chōra, salōsoe lō niha sa'ae! Ni'elifi zongae tōdō wanga
- 10 halōwō andrō chō Jehowa, ba ni'elifi gōi zanaha si'ōlinia ba wama-doewa do andrō.

- II. I'otarai mbōrōta, ba lō hadia ia ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, no

- ahonohono manō ba'wōrōwōrō andrō, lō moefohani ira ba nahia bō'ō. lō moerai moe'oloi'ō ira; andrō wa lō si teboelō wa'amira ba lō si tobali hoeara. Ba hiza sa, iroegi ba'wā dania, iwā'ō Jehowa, ba oefatōrō chōra zamohani, samadoewa ōsi nahia andrō chōra ba sorasa reombira! Ba tobali si lō boto Ndraono Moabi ba Gamosi andrō, si mane falōboto Ndraono Gize-raēli no, ba Mbetiēli andrō, ba za-
 12 be'e dōdōra. (*Raz. I. 11, 29*). He moroi, wa mimaue: Niha sabōlō ndra'aga si no to'ōlō ba wanoewō?
 13 So moroi sa zamoe'foe Iraono Moabi, sanoedoegō banoea chōra ba tegaōlō tooe wondrege nitoetoe'joe andrō, ono matoea sabōlō, ni'ō'ōtō, —
 14 iwā'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jehowa nga-hōnō. No ahātō wa'atekiko Ndraono Moabi andrō, aōsō sibai wamoe-
 15 noera. Mi'e'esi, dozi ami si faola tanō chōra, ja'ami si no mamondrongo tōira, fefoe! Mimane: Ha lō afoe'foe zi'o zala'wā andrō, si'o
 16 ba wa'abōlō, si'o lachōmi andrō!
 17 Ae tooe, rōi lachōmi andrō, dadao tooe, ba zi lō basōbasō dōdō, ja'oegō banoea Dibona, ono alawe; so sa'ae chōoe zamoe'foe Iraono Moabi moroi sa, idoedoegō hati andrō
 18 chōoe! Ae ba zinga lala, ba fachō-lō'ō, ja'oegō banoea Garōeri; sofoe ba zoloi andrō, ba zaefa andrō, ō-
 19 mane: He wisa mege? No tobali si lō boto Ndraono Moabi, noa sa tobali dōdō: mi'ege'ge ba mi'angarōngarō! Mi'ombacha'ō ba mbe-
 20 we Garono, wa no afoe'foe danō Moabi! Noa sa itōrō hoekoe danō andrō, ba zalo'o tanō, Holono andrō
 21 ba Jasa ba Mefa'ata, ba Dibona ba Nebo ba Beti Dibelata'i, ba Kiriata'i
 22 ba Beti Gamoela ba Beti Meona, ba Keriota ba Bosera, banoea Ndraono Moabi fefoe, he ba zahātō ba
 23 he ba zarōoe. No moe'ēwa dandroe Ndraono Moabi ba no moerasa da'-
 24 jo! — iwā'ō Jehowa. Miboesi ira tooe, noa sa lala'wā Jehowa; ena'ō tetaroe mbagi Ndraono Moabi ba goetara ba ena'ō fama'iki niha bō'ō
 25 gōi ira. (*F. 25, 27*). Hadia, lō ni'igi'igi'ōmi Iraono Gize-raēli? Hadia no moera'oe ira si fabaja ba zana-
 26 gō, wa ōfalichōlichō ndra'oegō, ero na itōrō lioe ira? Miheta ami jomo ba mbanoea, ja'ami si so ba danō Ndraono Moabi, ba dōgi narō gara mifaigi nahiamī, ena'ō amaedola mboeroe'oe ami, sangazoeni ba zinga mbahō!
- III. „No tarongo waja'wasa Ndraono Moabi andrō, si no fondrege, hochara andrō ba faja'wasa andrō chōra, hochara ba faja'wasa dōdōra!" (*Jes. 16, 9*). Oe'ila sa'ae waja'wasara andrō, iwā'ō Jehowa: faja wehedera ba faja wolaoera, hadia ia. Andrō wa sege'ege ndra'o
 27 ba Ndraono Moabi, sange'esi Iraono Moabi fefoe; sangarōngarō ita ba mbanoea Giri Heresi andrō! Abōlō
 28 wange'esigoe ja'oegō, ja'oegō tōla nagoe ba Zibema, moroi ba we'e ba Ja'ezeri andrō; tefa'ōtō ba zi-loea asi ndrahamō, ba iroegi mba-
 29 wā nidanō andrō ba Ja'ezeri: ba mba'wā wamasi chōoe, ba wangozaragō boea nagoe, so zamoe'foe. Aheta wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'iki
 30 ba kaboe ba danō Ndraono Moabi; taja nōsi mbœa nagoe ba roembi oebe'e, tehatō wolazi; fa'iki si tenga fa'iki!
 31 I'otarai Hesibona, sangarōngarō andrō ba iroegi Eleale, iroegi Jahasa, ba mege'ege niha; i'otarai Zoara, noemalō ba Horona'i
 32 ba ba zi tōloe nga'ōtō Negelati; ogo'ō sa'ae gōi nidanō ba Nimeri, tobali tanō si mate. (*Jes. 15, 5*). Ba oehori ba Ndraono Moabi —
 33 iwā'ō Jehowa — zi mōi mija'wā ba hilihili, ba wanoenoe koemōjō chō Lowalangira. Andrō wa molī bacha dōdōgōe
 34 ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, amaedola li zoeroene! molī bacha dōdōgōe, amaedola li zoeroene, ba mbanoea Giri-Heresi andrō: noa sa

- 37 taja ni'irō'ōra, nibe'era ja'wa. Dozi
hōgō, ba no batoele, ba no moe-
tōwō gambi, fefoe; dozi ta'io, ba
no moechoi ba no la'olembe goni-
38 goni. Ba dete nomo Ndraono Moa-
bi fefoe ba ba newali chōra, ba no
ha sambalō fangarōngarō, — me
no oerasa Ndraono Moabi, timba
worasa bowoa, si lō somasi, i'wa'ō
39 Jehowa. Ha lō arasa! Mege'ege.
La'erogō manō [ita] Iraono Moabi,
aila; Tobali fama'iki niha ba fa'a-
tobali dōdō Ndraono Moabi ba zi
faola tanō chōra fefoe.
- 40 IV. Imane sa'ae Jehowa: Hiza,
amaedola mojo we'asonia (sanoewō
andrō) moroi sa, ibologō gafinia
ja'wa Ndraono Moabi andrō; (*F. 49*,
41 22); te'ala mbanoea ba atoe'a ba
hati andrō zanoewō, ba tōdō zabōlō
Ndraono Moabi, na loco da'ō, ba no
timba dōdō ndra alawe, si so ba
42 daoegedaoege. Ba nifoe'oe Ndraono
Moabi fa tenga so sa'ae, me no
43 lala'wa Jehowa. Fehocha mboe ba
lōsoelōsoe ba tandra'wa chōoe, ja'-
oegō si so ba danō Ndraono Moabi,
— i'wa'ō Jehowa — : (*Jes. 24, 17*):
- 44 Si no moloi ba wehocha mboe a-
andrō, ba ae'choe ba lōsoelōsoe, ba si
mōi ja'wa moroi ba lōsoelōsoe, ba
alaoe ba dandra'wa. Da'ō sa nifatō-
rōgoe ba Ndraono Moabi, na dōfi
wangotōe'ō ja'ira — i'wa'ō Jehowa.
- 45 Ba loemō andrō ba Hesibona laba-
doegō ira soloi, tebai sa'ae, ba aloea
galitō ba Hesibona ba holahola galitō
ba gōdo Zihona; ba i'ā dangidangi
Ndraono Moabi ba amoe'oe zeboea
goeagoea. (*Moz. IV. 21, 18; 24, 17*).
- 46 Alai ami, ja'ami Iraono Moabi, no
tekiko mbanoea Gamosi andrō!
ono matoea ba ono alawe chōmi,
47 ba ni'oloi'ō sawoejoe. Ba o'efoli sa
oe'efa'ō Ndraono Moabi, ba gōtō
foeri, i'wa'ō Jehowa. — Ba da'e
iroegi fotoe Ndraono Moabi andrō.

FAZA 49.

I. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Ga-
moni. II. Si gōna Ndraono Gedomo.
III. Si gōna Ndramasoko. IV. Si
gōna Gedara ba Hasora. V. Si gōna
Gelama.

- I. Ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō: 1
Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa: Hadia, lō
nga'ōtō Ndraono Gizera'eli, lō sa-
nema ondrōita? Ba hana wa no
itema gondrōita Gado Milikomo a-
andrō, hana wa so ba mbanocara
mbanoeania? (*Raz. I. 11, 5. Raz. II.*
23, 13. Hez. 21, 28 b. t. 25, 2. b. t.
Amos. 1, 13 b. t.). Ba hiza, iroeg- 2
gi ba'wa dania — i'wa'ō Jehowa —
ba so wangahahagō ba wanewō
ba Raba Ndraono Gamoni oebe'e,
ba tobali adoedoela ia, ba teteo-
noe halama soja chōra ba latema
sa'ae Iraono Gizera'eli gondrōita za-
nema ondrōita doeara mege, — i-
wa'ō Jehowa. Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami ba- 3
noea Hesibona, me no atoe'a ba
mbanoea zanoewō! Mi'angarōngarō,
ja'ami halama soja ba Raba! Mi'ole-
mbe gonigoni, milaoe mangle'si, ja
si lō ahono ami, barō gōli misa; ni'-
oloi'ō sa'ae Milikomo andrō, fabaja 4
ere andrō ba sala'wa andrō chōnia!
Hadia wa ōsoeno ndra'oegō ba ndra-
so andrō, ba zi no fahōna ba zalo'o
andrō, ja'oegō ono alawe si no fa'ero,
si no abe'e tōdō ba gana'a, wangoe- 5
ma'ō: „Ha niha zolaoe chōgoe?” Hi-
za, fehocha mboe oefatōrō chōoe,
moroi ba zi tefasoei ja'oegō — i'wa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō; ba nifazae-
we ami, itōrō lalania zamōsana, ba 6
lō sangozaragō soloi andrō! Ba na
foeri, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō
andrō, Iraono Gamoni, — i'wa'ō
Jehowa.
- II. Ba Ndraono Gedomo: Ima- 7
ne Jehowa ngahōnō: Hadia, lō fa'-
atoeatoea sa'ae ba Demana? Ha-
dia, no taja gera'era zi so tōdō a-
andrō, hadia, no tobalo ba wa'atoea-
toeara? (*Obad. a. 1 b. t. Job. 15*). Mi'- 8
oloi, milaboe ami! Mibini'ō ami ba

- dōgi, ja'ami banoea Dedano! Fama-
 makiko sa'ae oefatōrō ba ma'oeuwe
 9 Gezaoe na loeo oe'otoe'ō ira. Na so
 zangzaragō boea nagoe, ba hadia,
 lō lasaigō wo'oe'oe? na sanagō,
 ba zi bongi — ba lafoefoe, irege
 10 ahono dōdōra. Ba me no ja'odo za-
 mahoi baloebaloe Gezaoe, me oe'-
 oroma'ō zi tobini chōnia, fa tebai
 ibini'ō ia, ba afoefoe ma'oeuonia
 ba talifoesōra ba si faola tanō chō-
 11 ra, ba si lō boto sa'ae! Rōi manō
 zi lō ama, si lō ina chōoe, — ja'odo
 zangorifi, ba si no mate ira matoea
 chōoe, ba hana na chōgoe abe'e dō-
 12 dōra! Imane sa Jehowa: Hiza, si
 tenga si nangea mamadoe ōsi mako
 andrō, ba lō tola lō labadoe, ba
 ja'oegō andrō, ba hadia, si lō fo-
 toe ndra'oegō? Tenga si lō fotoe
 ndra'oegō, lō tola lō ōbadoe! (F.
 13 25, 28. *Fet. I. 4, 17*). Fahōloe sa'ae
 ndra'o ba chōgoe — iwa'ō Jehowa:
 Bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa-
 ngo'aja ba tanō si mate ba bōrō
 wangelifi Mboera andrō dania, ba
 halama soja andrō chōra, ba si lō
 mamalōmalō adoeoela! (*Jes. 34,*
 14 *6; 63, 1*). No oerongo doeria chō
 Jehowa, no tefatenge zinenge ba
 niha baero, ba wangoema'ō: „Mi'-
 15 owoeloi ami, misa'wa ira, milaboe,
 ba wanoewō!” Hiza sa, oehōndrō-
 gō ndra'oegō ba ngai soi bō'ō si
 lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'oegō!
 16 oebe'e. Fa'ata'oe niha ndra'oegō!
 samowōhō ja'oegō, ba faja'wasa dō-
 dōmō andrō, ja'oegō si so banoea
 saro ba dete gara, sanalagoei zoe-
 zoe hili. He wa'ae ō'ala'wa'ō ja'wa
 gazoenimō, si mane mojo, ba oe-
 timba tooe ndra'oegō, moroi ba da'ō
 — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Mat. 11, 23*).
 17 Ba bōrō wehocha mboe dania
 Ndraono Gedomo: dozi sanōrō, ba
 tobali dōdō, ba fasi ba zochora andrō
 fefoe. (F. 18, 16; 19, 8; 50, 13).
 18 Si mane Sodoma andrō ba Gomora
 ba si faola chōra, si no tobali arō
 — iwa'ō Jehowa, — si manō gōi
 ba da'ō, wa samōsa lō niha ba
 da'ō, lō nihaniha si iagō da'ō. (*Moz.*
I. 19, 24). Hiza, timba zingo si mōi 19
 mija'wa moroi ba zoechoe ba bewe
 Joridano, sana'wa tanō sokara: si
 manō na oetimba ira, ha mamō'i
 hōrō wa'ara, ba oefataro sala'wara
 nitoejoe andrō. Ha niha sa zi fagō-
 lōgōlō chōgoe? ba ha niha zanofoe
 li chōgoe? ba heza so goebalo, sa-
 naha fōnagoe? (F. 12, 15). Andrō 20
 mifondrondrongo dōdō Jehowa a-
 ndrō, tōdōnia ba Ndraono Gedomo
 andrō, ba era'erania ba inbanoea
 Demana: Si ndroehoe, ni'oloi'ō ira
 — side'ide mbiribiri andrō! Si ndroe-
 hoe, si tobali tōdō nahara, ba chōra
 andrō. Ba veroeroe wa'alaoera a- 21
 ndrō, ba moehoe danō; fe'ira'ira
 — ba mbewe nasi zoechoe telobi li!
 Hiza, timba mojo wa'asonia moroi 22
 sa, moehombo, ba ibologō gafinia
 ja'wa Mboera andrō, ba tōdō za-
 bōlō Ndraono Gedomo, na loeo da'ō,
 ba no timba dōdō ndra alawe si so
 ba daeogeda'oe. (F. 43, 40).
- III. Ba Ndramaseko andrō: No 23
 aila Hamata ba Arafadi, me no
 toeria si lō sōchi nirongora; no
 aragoeragoe dōdōra, sidoeloedoeloe
 ira, si mane asi, si tebai ahono.
 (*Jes. 17, 1 b. t.*). Lō lala dōdō 24
 Ndramaseko, latema moloi, no iha-
 woei ira fa'ata'oe, no ira'oe ira
 fa'afōchō hoeloe, si mane ba za-
 dono. (F. 4, 31; 6, 24). Ha lō aterōi
 mbanoea andrō, seboea toeria,
 banoea omasiō chōgoe! Andrō te- 26
 gaōlō tooe ba newalira nono matoea
 chōra, ba ahori zabōlōra, fefoe, na
 loeo da'ō, — iwa'ō Jehowa nga-
 hōnō. Ba oe'ebōea'ō galitō barō 27
 gōli ba Ndramaseko, ena'ō i'a gōdo
 Mbenihada andrō. (*Amos. 1, 4*).
- IV. Ba Gedara ba ba gamatōrō- 28
 wa Hasora andrō, nisoewō Neboe-
 kanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli: Imane
 Jehowa: Milaboe, misocwō Gedara,
 midoedoegō inbanoea andrō, tātō
 ba gatocmboecha loeo! (*Job. 1, 3*).

- 29 Osera ba biribirira, ba nihalō, ba toefora ba gamagamara ba ondra chōra, ba ni'oloi'ō, ba lamane dania niha, we'ao : „Fehocha mboe, fa-soei !” Mi'oloi, mi'alioḡō woloi, mi-bini'ō ami ba dōḡi. ja'ami banoea Hasora ! — iwa'ō Jehowa ; so sa gera'era Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, chōmi, no ichoi tōdōnia wolaoe
- 31 chōmi. Milaboe ! misoewō niha si no ahonohono, si lō hadia ia — iwa'ō Jehowa — si lō lagō mba-wandroehō ba si lō lazi, ba si lō avō'awō. Ondra'oea dania gondrra ba ni'oloi'ō goerifōra, soja sibai, ba oefazawili ira, fefoe gofoe heza misa nifalo'o boe andrō — ba oefatōrō chōra wamakiko, moroi ba zi tefasoei ja'ira — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F.*
- 33 *9, 26*). Ba tobali naha nasoe ana'a Hasora andrō, adoedoela si lō mamalōmalō : lō'ō sa'ae niha ba da'ō, lō si iagō ja'ia.
- 34 V. Taroma li, niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba Gelama andrō, me awena razo Zedekia,
- 35 razo mado Joeda, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hiza, oerasa wana Ndrawa Gelama andrō, seboea
- 36 wangūnara andrō. Ba ōfa oefatōrō ba Ndrawa Gelama andrō angi, si oroi wondrege danō, si ōfa andrō, ba oefazaewe ira ba zi oroi angi andrō, fefoe ; lō niha dania, si lō laroegi sizaewe Dawa Gelama andrō. Aragoeragoe dania dōdō Ndrawa Gelama, oebe'e, ba nemalira andrō ba ba zangaloēi famoenoe ja'ira, ba oefatōrō chōra wamakiko, feholahola wōnocgoe andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa — ba oefago'ō chōra zi'ōli,
- 38 irege no ahori ira oebe'e. Dadao-magoe oefedadao ba danō Ndrawa Gelama andrō ba oehori ba da'ō razo, fabaja satoea — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 39 Ba na loeo safoeria dania, ba oe'oehe mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō. Dawa Gelama — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F.* *48, 47*).

FAZA 50.

Fama'ele'ō fa'atoe'a zancoewō ba Mbabeli : I. Na no atoe'a zancoewō ba Mbabeli, ba te'efa'ō Ndraono Gizerasli ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia. II. Ifalaoe'ō mbalōnia ba Mbabeli Jehowa. III. Tehōndrōḡō waja'wasa Mbabeli fōda Jehowa andrō ba danga nono matoea nitoejoe andrō.

- I. Taroma li Jehowa andrō, ni-fa'ema Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba Mbabeli, ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, imane : (*Jes. 13, 14. F. 25, 26*) : Mi'ombacha'ō ba niha baero, mifarongogō, mita'wi mandrera ! Mitoeiagō, bōi mibini'ō ! Mimane : No atoe'a zancoewō ba Mbabeli, no aila Mbeli andrō, no arasa Merodaki ; no si lō boto wamaedo andrō chōra, no arasa nadoera. (*Jes. 46, 1*). So sa'ae moroi jōoe niha, si mōi manoeuwō ja'ira, — samali'ō tanō si mate tanōra, fa lō niha sa'ae ba danō ; he niha, ba he oerifō, ba moloī, aheta. Ba na loeo da'ō, na ḡōtō da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba mangawoeli Ndraono Gizerasli, awō mado Joeda, mege'ege manō ba lala, we'amōi mangaloēi Lowalangira Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 4, 29. F. 31, 9*). Hili Ziona lazofoezofoe, la'otahōḡō da'e. So ira ba la'olembai Jehowa, famabōbō si lō mamalōmalō, si lō taja sa'ae ba dōdō. (*Jes. 55. 3*). Biribiri sisoena mege mbanoeagoe andrō : la'ohe ira ba lala eloengoea koebalora andrō, lafaeloengoe ira, ba hili misa, latōrōi hili ba hilihili misa, olifoe ira golombasewara. (*F. 23, 1 b. t.*). Si manga ja'ira dozi si fachamō chōra, ba lamane emalira andrō : Lō horōda ! — bōrō me no molalō ira chō Jehowa andrō, Jehowa nahia wa'atoelō, tōtōnafō ndra toeara. (*F. 31, 23 ; 40, 2. 3*). Mi'oloi, mirōi Mbabeli andrō, miheta ami ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, ja hoelō mbiribiri si matoea ami, sondrōnia'ō biribiri soja. (*Jes. 48, 20*). Hiza sa, oefaso gahe go-

- roedoea soi sabōlō moroi jōoe, ba Mbabeli andrō; so ira moroi sa oebe'e, sama'anō ja'ira, sanoewō ja'ira, ba da'ō moroi wa atoe'a dania ira ba [Mbabeli]. Ono wana niha da'ō ba no timba zabōlō, sahoe-
 10 (Sam. II. 1, 22). Ba tobali ondra'oea danō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba dozi si faraboe ba da'ō, ba aboeso —
 11 iwa'ō Jehowa. Ja omoeso dōdōmi, ja ma'iki ami, ja'ami soraboe nibajabajagoe, — ja mamarōga ami, si mane ono za'vi ba wamōbōrō fache, milaoe moedele, si mane si
 12 mateoa koedo. (Moz. V. 25, 4). Saila sibai dania ninami, afoesi mbawa zadono ja'ami, — ja'ira, soi safoeria andrō ba tanō si mate ba
 13 adoedoela ba bencea awoejoe! Ba wōnoe Jehowa andrō, ba lō'niha sa'ae, tanō si mate manō: dozi sanōrō Babeli andrō, ba tobali dōdō ba fasi, ba zochora andrō fefoe. (F. 18, 16).
 14 II. Mifa'anō ami, mifasoei Mbabeli andrō, ja'ami solohe fana! Mi'efasi wana chōra, bōi mi'ambōsi nono wana, me no chō Jehowa molalō ira! Mihehegō, fasoei: No iloe-
 15 loe ia [Babeli], no adoedoe wanga-be'e, no moedoedoe gōli! — Me no folaoe balō, chō Jehowa, ba milaoe mbalōmi chōra! Folaoera mege misoelōni chōra! (Moz. II.
 16 21, 24. Sin. 137, 8). Mihori ba Mbabeli andrō, he sanaroe, ba he samasi! Ba zi'ōli sabōlō andrō, ba isa'wa niwara zamōsana, oi
 17 zara moloi, lasa'wa chōra. Ono mbiribiri nikeani Ndraono Gizeraēli, nikeani zingo; bōrōtania, ba i'ā ira razo Asiria, ba ija'e, ba gafoe-
 18 riata, ba i'ō'ōchi dōlara razo Mbabeli. Andrō wa imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Hiza, oe'otoe'ō razo Mbabeli andrō, fabaja banoecania si manc fango-
 19 19, 35). Ba oe'ōhe mangawoeli ba
- mbenoeara Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō ba hili Garemeli ladoedoe goerifōra, ba ba Mbazana, ba ena'ō ba hili mado Geferaji andrō ba ba danō Gileadi lafadōhō wa'olofora! **Ba na 20 loeo da'ō, na gōtō da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba la'aloealoei lalō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba lō'ō sa'ao, ba la'aloealoei lalō mado Joeda, ba lō lasōndra; oe'efa'ō sa'ae ba nisaigō- 21 gōe andrō. Ae laoe ba danō „si doea gōtō fanandro” ba mbanoea „wotoe” andrō; se'egō, fakiko, gohi ira — iwa'ō Jehowa — o'ō sibai niwa'ōgōe chōoe! Hiza wanoewō 22 ba danō ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō! Ha lō afoefoe warōcha andrō, fa- 23 mōzi oeli danō ma'asagōrō, ha lō arasa! Ha lō atobali dōdō niha bō'ō Mbabeli andrō! No oelaoe wesoe 24 chōoe, ba no alaoe ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Babeli, lō nidōnadōnaoc! No lachamō ndra'oegō ba no lara'oe'ō, me no lō ata'oe'ō wola'wa Jehowa. No ibokai naha wangōna andrō 25 chōnia Jehowa ba no isa'ō baero wangōna andrō, na mofōnoe ia; so sa'ae halō'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, [fanoewō]. Milaboe chōra, gofoe he- 26 za moroi sa; mibokai halasa chōra mifahisi ira, amaedola wache nibōbōrō, ba mifakiko; ja lō si tosa chōra! Mihahandro nono za'vi si 27 matoca chōra, fefoe, — ni'ō'ōtō tooe! Alai ira! noa sa iroegi ba'wa chōra, ba'wa wotoe! (F. 48, 15). Hiza! Soloi ba saefa ba danō Mba- 28 bel, sangombacha ba hili Ziona folaoe balō andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi- da Jehowa, balō gosalinia andrō.**
- III. Mifasoe gahe zolohe fana, 29 ba Mbabeli andrō, dozi zogai fana! Mifasoei mbanoea! Bōi faloecha moloi ira! Misoelōni chōra wolaoera andrō! Mibe'e dali wolaoemi chōra wolaoera mege; noa sa lala'wa Jehowa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli! Andrō ni'ō'ōtō tooe ba newali no- 30 no matoea chōra, ba dozi sabōlō

chōra, ba nihori, na loeo da'ō —
 31 iwa'ō Jehowa. — Hiza, oelaoe
 chōoe, ja'oeō „fajawasa”, iwa'ō
 So'aja, Jehowa ngahōñō, noa sa
 iroegi ba'wa chōoe, inōtō wango-
 32 toe'ōgoe ja'oeō! (*Jes. 47, 7*). Ba
 salaoe sa'ae „wajawasa”, tegaōlō
 tooe, ba lō samaoso. Ba oegoelē'ō gal-
 litō ba mbanoeara, ena'ō i'ā fefoe zi
 33 tefasoei ja'ira! Imane Jehowa nga-
 hōñō : Nifakao Ndraono Gizeraeli,
 awō mado Joeda fefoe, ba dozi
 sangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, ba lataha,
 34 te chōra la'efa'ō. Ba sangefa'ō ja'ira,
 ba no sabōlō, — Jehowa ngahōñō
 dōinia ; ja'ia dania zamatoenō hoe-
 hoeora, ena'ō ahono goeli danō ibe'e,
 ba ena'ō manizini mbanoea Mba-
 35 belī. Fōda nifatōrō ba Ndrawa Ga-
 ledaia andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa, ba
 mbanoea Mbabeli ba ba zala'wara
 ba ba zatoeatoea andrō chōra!
 36 Fōda nifatōrō ba zoja bewē andrō,
 ena'ō sowōhō mowa ira! Fōda ba
 zabōlō andrō chōra, ena'ō atalō
 37 dōdōra! Fōda ba koedora ba ba
 goeretara ba ba niha bō'ō andrō,
 si no fatewoe, ena'ō tobali ira ala-
 we! Fōda ba girōgirōra andrō, e-
 38 na'ō teraboe! Fōda ba nidanō chōra,
 ena'ō aetoe! Tanō naha na'oe sa
 danō, ba ba zihocha mboeda a-
 39 ndrō owōhō ira. Andrō monaha da-
 nia ba da'ō garawi ba asoe ana'a,
 kanōwō zonahia ba danō ; ba iroe-
 gi zi lō aetoe, ba lō niha sa'ae ;
 gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō sowanoea :
 40 (*Jes. 34, 14*) : Si mane famali'ō Lo-
 walangi arō Zodoma, awō Gomora,
 awō mbanoea ba ngaira, — iwa'ō
 Jehowa — si manō dania ba da'ō,
 wa lō niha, wa lō siiagō. (*Moz. I.*
 41 *19, 24*). Hiza niha moroi jōoe, soi
 seboea ba razo si no ato zi maoso
 42 moroi ba wondrege danō! Mofana
 ba manoho, safaito ira, lō la'ila
 wa'ahachō dōdō. Fagoegoeasara,
 ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fakoe-
 do, no mangarō ira, fangarō zabō-
 lō, ba wanoewō ja'oeō, ja'oeō

ono Mbabeli alawe! (*F. 6, 23*). I- 43
 rongo doeriarā razo Mbabeli, ba
 atata dangā, no ihawoei ia fa'a-
 ta'oe, fanizini, si mane ba zadono.
 Hiza, timba zingo si mōi mija'wa, 44
 moroi ba ndroe'oe ba mbewe Jori-
 dano, sana'wa tanō sokara : si ma-
 nō na oetimba ira, ha mamō'i hō-
 rō wa'ara, ba oefataro sala'wara
 nitoejoe andrō. Ha niha sa zi fagō-
 lōgōlō chōgoe? ba ha niha zanōfoe
 li chōgoe? ba heza so goebalo, sa-
 naha fōnagoe? (*Job. 41, 1. F. 49,*
19 b. 4). Andrō mifondrondrongo 45
 dōdō Jehowa andrō, tōdōnia ba
 Mbabeli andrō, ba era'erania ba
 danō Ndrawa Galedaia : Si ndroe-
 hoe, ni'oloi'ō ira — side'ide mbiri-
 biri andrō! Si ndroehoe, si tobali
 tōdō nahara, ba chōra andrō! Ba 46
 we'ao andrō : „No atoe'azanoewō!”
 ba hoemeoe danō, ba fe'ira'irara,
 ba terongo ba niha baero misa!

FAZA 51.

Tohoetohoe : I. Bōrō Ndraono Gi-
 zeraeli, wa tesoolōni ba Mbabeli wo-
 laocera. II. Farōcha andrō, forasa
 niha bō'ō misa, ba nirasa sa'ae gōi.
 III. Te'otoe'ō sa'ae Mbabeli, bōrō
 zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoera ba Ziona.
 IV. Lō tola lō te'ala Mbabeli, ba
 Iraono Gizeraeli, ba ni'orifi. V. Iwa'ō
 chō Zeraja Jeremia, ena'ō ibaso da-
 nia wama'ele'ō andrō, ba Mbabeli.

I. Imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefa- 1
 rooe dōdō zamakiko, samoe'oe Ba-
 belī, banoea ba hoenō noedoe'oe
 andrō, (*F. 4, 11; 25, 12*), ba oefa- 2
 tenge ba Mbabeli zamōbōrō, si
 mōi mamōbōrō ja'ira, ena'ō lō niha
 sa'ae ba danōra labe'e. Na lafa'-
 oe'oe ira, na ba'wa wamakao andrō,
F. 15, 7, ba lō [ba Mbabeli] sogai 3
 fana, ba lō sangōrōba, sanimba!
 Ba bōi mihachōsi tōdō nono ma-
 toea chōra [ja'ami sanoewō]. mifa-
 kiko zabōlō andrō chōra, fefoe,
 ena'ō tegaōlō tooe ni'boenoe ba 4
 danō Ndrawa Geledaia, awō niha-

dania lõ lalalõ ba chõoe gowe ba samboea lõ lalalõ tojo gehomo; tanõ si mate ndrã'oeğõ, si lõ mamalõmalõ, — iwa'õ Jehowa.

27 III. Mitawĩ mandrcra ba goeli danõ! Milaoe dorofe ba niha misa! Mi'amonĩ'õ soi bõ'õ, sanoewõ ja'ira! Mĩkaronĩ oedoera gamatõrõwa razo Ararata ba amatõrõwa razo Mini ba amatõrõwa razo Asekena! Mi'oroi'õ zondronia'õ! Mi'asogõ koedo, si hoelõ damo sosõri! (*Moz. I. 10, 3.*)

28 *Raz. II. 19, 37.* Mi'amonĩ'õ soi bõ'õ oedoera, razo Ndrawa Media andrõ, awõ goemandroe chõra, awõ mandroe, amatõrõwara ma'afefoe!

29 Ba hoemisi dania danõ ba hoemeoe, itõrõ sa'ae niwa'õ dõdõ Jehowa, ba Mbabeli andrõ: tanõ si mate danõ

30 Mbabeli, ibe'e, ba ahoi niha. Labato wasõndrata sabõlõ Mbabeli, doemaodao ba hati andrõ chõra, no ariri wa'abõlõra, no tobali ira alawe irã: no moetoenoe nomora,

31 no afatõ lazi mbawa gõli. Faondra zi fagohi ba sinenge, ba wangombacha chõ razo Mbabeli, wa no atoe'a zanoewõ ba mbanoecania,

32 fasoei, awõ wa no ba danga nemali so gõtõna, wa no la'ogo'õisi mbandra nidanõ, awõ wa no tobali dõ-

33 dõ zabõlõ. Imane sa Jehowa ngahõnõ, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli: Ono Mbabeli andrõ alawe, ba amae-

34 dola golajama mbasitõ, na ba'wa latoetoe danõnia; lõ ara tõ, ba ba'wa wamasĩ! (*Jes. 21, 10.*) „No i'a ita Neboekanesa, razo Mba-

35 beli, no itimba ita; no ibali'õ nahia si lõ õsi ita, no itõlõ ita, nifanõlõ hioe, famo'õsi daloenia, no itimba ita ba danõda omasiõ". (*F. 30, 14,*

36 *19, 11.*) Ja mõi ba hoeloe Mbabeli wamalangõğõ ja'odo ba õsigoe andrõ [ni'a] — ja imanõ banoca Zi-

ona — ba dogoe andrõ, ba ja mõi ba hoeloe mbanoea Galcedaia! —

37 ja imanõ Jeroezalema. Andrõ imane Jehowa: Hiza, oefatõnõ hoehoe-

38 nidanõ andrõ chõra ba oe'etoe'õ goemboe! Ba adoedoela dania Mba-

39 beli, nahia nasoe ana'a, tobali bõrõ wehocha mboe, ba fama'iki ni-

40 ha, ba si lõ niha sa'ae! Moendrõ- ndrõndrõndrõ na ira, si mane

41 singo, ba fangõngõngõngõ, si mane ono zingo: Ba ba wangisõra andrõ

42 oefa'oli chõra mbinaloe ba oefabadoegõ chõra zi maboe ira, ena'õ o-

43 woeawoea dõdõra; ba alaoe dania hõrõra, ba wemõrõ si lõ mamalõ-

44 malõ, si lõ tokea ira sa'ae! — iwa'õ Jehowa. (*Dan. 5.*) Hoelõ nono

45 mbiribiri nitaba tegaõlõ tooe ira oebe'e, hoelõ zi matoea mbiribiri

46 ba si matoea nambi.

IV. Alai „Zezachi" andrõ, no a-

47 toe'a zanoewõ, no mõi ba danga zanoewõ wondrege nisoeno andrõ

48 ba goeli danõ, ma'asagõrõ! Alai Mbabeli, no tobali bõrõ wehocha

49 mboe ba niha baero! (*F. 25, 26.*) No inõnõi asi Mbabeli andrõ, no

50 42 ihawoei doeloenia sigosogoso. No tobali adoedoela mbanoeara, tanõ

51 43 si mate, tanõ si lõ niha sa'ae, si lõ itõrõ niha. Oe'otoe'õ Mbali andrõ

52 44 ba Mbabeli; hadia nitõlõnia andrõ, ba oesõbi ba mbawania. ba bõi sa'ae lahoeroefai ia niha baero! Ba

53 45 sadoedoe gõi gõli Mbabeli! Miheta ami ba chõra, ja'ami banoecagoe, jamoeaigi wangorifinia zamõsana, ba holahola wõnoe Jehowa andrõ!

54 46 Bõi sa atalõ dõdõmi, fa mi'ata'oei doeria andrõ, si terongo ba danõ, na sambalõ doeria zi dõfi andre ba sambalõ ba ndrõfia, ba na fama-

55 47 kao ba danõ, na faoma lala'wa nawõra sala'wa. Andrõ hiza, iroegi

56 48 ba'wa dania, ba oefatõrõ wotoe ba nadoe Mbabeli andrõ, ba aila danõra ma'asagõrõ, ba hiza tooe ba danõ fefoe niboenoe andrõ chõra.

57 49 Ba sowoeawoea tõdõ dania mbanoea si ja'wa ba tanõ tooe ba õsi-

58 50 nia fefoe, ba Mbabeli andrõ; moroi jõe sa lahawoei ira sanoedogõ andrõ — iwa'õ Jehowa. (*Fam. 18,*

- 49 20). Si te'ala gōi Mbabeli, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli niboeboenoe, me no bōrō Mbabeli, wa sagōrō oeli
 50 danō matemate niha. Ja'ami si no aefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, miheta ami, bōi mibato ! Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi Jehowa, ba zarōoe andrō ; bōi aefa'aefa ba dōdōmi Jeroezalema !
 51 (*Sin. 137, 5. 6*). Saila sibai ita, me no tarongo wango'aja ; no ihawoei mbawada fa'aila, me no laroegi niha bō'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba gosali
 52 Jehowa ! Andrō hiza, iroegi ba'wa dania — i'wa'ō Jehowa — ba oefatōrō wotoe ba nadoera andrō, ba sagōrō tanōra ba so zangarōngarō, niboeboe ! He no ba mbanoea si
 53 ja'wa iroegi Babeli, ba he si lō lala mija'wa hatira andrō, labe'e, ba ba chōgoe la'otarai chōra sanoedoegō — i'wa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 14, 13*). Hiza we'ira'ira moroi ba Mbabeli ba fa'afoefoe sabōlōbōlō tarongo, moroi
 54 ba danō Galedaia ! Idocdoegō sa'ae Mbabeli andrō Jehowa, tebato wagoegoeasa andrō, ba chōra ibe'e ; moegosogoso ndroeloera, [doeloe zanoedoegō] timba nasi ; hoemōngō we'aora andrō ! Laroegi sa'ae Mbabeli sanoedoegō ba nira'oe zabōlōra, nirasa wanara ; Lowalangi solaoe balō sa Jehowa, ihaogō wamasoelōni. Ba ba zala'wara ba ba zatoeatoea ba ba goemandroe ba ba mandroe ba ba zabōlō chōra, ba oefabadoegō zi maboe ira, ba alaoe hōrōra, ba mōrō si lō mamalōmalō ; lō'ō sa'ae tokea ira ! — i'wa'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jehowa
 55 ngahōnō. Imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Ōli Mbabeli andrō, si no awe'ewe'e sibai, ba nidoedoegō, irege dojo tooe, ba bawa gōli sala'wa andrō, ba nitoenoe alitō, ba itōrō niwa'ō andrō : Aechoe ba wa-ja woha'ōhalō'ō niha, ba ba galitō acchoe wa'erege dōdō soi niha.
 56 V. Taroma li niwa'ō Jeremia sama'ele'ō chō Zeraja andrō, ono Neria ono Mahaseja, me mōi ba Mba-

beli da'ō, awō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda, me no mendrōfa fache razo ia, — mandroe ba wofanō Zeraja andrō. (*F. 32, 12*). Ba itanō ba zoe-
 60 ra Jeremia wamakiko andrō fefoe, si gōna Mbabeli dania — hoehoeo andrō fefoe, nisoera, ba Mbabeli andrō. Ba imane Jeremia chō Zeraja : Na ōroegi Mbabeli, ba faigi, fa ōbaso daroma li andre fefoe, ba ōmane : He Jehowa, ja'oegō zi
 61 da'ōda'ō ba mbanoea da'e fanoe-doegō ja'ia, fa bōi si iagō ja'ia sa'ae, he niha ba he oerifō ; noa sa ōmane : Tanō si mate dania ndra'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba na no
 62 ahori ōbaso zoera andrō, ba fotamboea kara ba tibo'ō ba Oifarati, ba ōmane : Si manō dania wa'alō-
 63 mō Mbabeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli mōi ja'wa, ba wamakiko andrō, nifatōrōgoe chōra ; erege dōdōra.

Iroegi da'e hochoeo Jeremia andrō.

FAZA 52.

I. Si gōna Zedekia ba si sambao mo ja'ira, me atoe'a ba Jeroezalema zanoewō. II. Fa'adoedoe mbanoea, fabaja osali. III. Te'oloi'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli. IV. Te'efa'ō ba goeroenga Jojachi andrō, ba Mbabeli.

Faigi gōi Faz. 39, 1-10. Raz. II, 24, 18-25, 21. Ngaōt. II, 36, 11-21.

I. Doea woeloe a. sara fache
 1 Zedekia, me toemaro razo ia, ba felezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Hamoetala dōi ninania, ono
 2 Jeremia, banoea Libena. Ba si lō omasi Jehowa ilaoe, si manc si'ai-
 3 kō folaoe Jojaki andrō. Itōrō sa'ae mbanoea Jeroezalema, awō mado Joeda [si lō sōchi andrō], bōrō wō-
 4 noe Jehowa, irege no itimba ira ba doedoema hōrōnia. Ba fabali Zedekia chō razo Mbabeli. Ba me
 no ahatō iroegi mezi'wa fache razo ia, ba zi mewoeloe ba mba'wa si foeloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mba-
 beli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba

- wanoewō Jeroezalema, lafa'oe'oe, lafazōchi mba'aba'ara, fasoei. Ba
 5 toball te'oe'oe mbanoea, iroegi
 6 ndrōfi si felezara chō Zedekia. Ba
 ba zi meziwa ba mba'wa si ōfa, me
 no abōlō lofo ba mbanoea, me lō'ō
 7 sa'ae ō niha ba danō, ba atōla gōli
 labe'e sanoewō ba moloi razo, awō
 zabōlō fefoe, ba zi bongi, larōi
 mbanoea, latōrō mbawa gōli ba
 8 gotaloea gōli si doea, tănō ba ka-
 boe razo (ba samasoei banoea na
 Ndrawa Galedaia) ba latōrō lala
 ba Garaba. Ba lagohi razo sabōlō
 Ndrawa Galedaia ba lachamō Ze-
 9 dekia ba ndraso ba Jericho, me no
 larōi ia sabōlō chōnia fefoe, me no
 moezaewe. Ba lara'oe razo, la'oe
 chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribela ba
 danō Hamata; ba i'te'oe'ō hoekoe-
 10 nia da'ō. Ba ifataba'ō mbagi ndrao-
 no Zedekia razo Mbabeli, ba za-
 nehe Zedekia, ba fefoe zala'wa mado
 Joeda, ba ifataba'ō mbagi, ba
 11 Ribela. Ba ifakoē'ō hōrō Zedekia,
 ba larate i'wa'ō. Ba ifa'oe'ō ba
 Mbabeli razo Mbabeli ba ifakoe-
 roe'ō, iroegi wa'amatenia.
- 12 II. Ba ba zi mewoeloe ba mba-
 wa si lima, — me no sara ambō
 doea woeloe fache dania razo Ne-
 boekanesa, razo Mbabeli andrō —
 ba so Neboesa-Adano andrō, sa-
 rasá wazoeri, si lō aefa'aefa chō
 razo Mbabeli, mōi ia ba Jeroeza-
 13 lema, ba itoenoe gosali Jehowa, awō
 gōdo razo ba omo ba Jeroezalema
 fefoe; omo zala'wa fefoe, ba itoe-
 14 noe. Ba sara ōli Jeroezalema, fa-
 soei, ba ladoedogō sabōlō Ndrawa
 Galedaia, dozi ira, si fao chō zarasá
 15 wazoeri andrō. Ba si tosai niha, si
 lō ahori ba mbanoea ba si no mōi
 chōra mege, sana'wa razo Mbabeli
 andrō, ba si tosai toeka, ba i'oe
 ba Mbabeli Neboesa-Adano, sarasá
 16 wazoeri. Ba niha si noemana ba
 danō, ba isaigō ōsa Neboesa-Adano,
 sarasá wazoeri, irōi sohalōwō ba
 17 kaboe nagoe ba sonowi. Ba taroe
- nahe tōla andrō ba gosali Jehowa
 ba dajadaja andrō ba gala nidanō
 andrō, tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba
 larasa Dawa Galedaia; ba tōlania
 fefoe, ba la'oe ba Mbabeli. (*F.*
 27, 19). Ba bowoa andrō ba soe- 18
 ndroesoendroe ba si'ōli ba figa ba
 wanefe ba figa bō'ō ba fefoe wa-
 kake tōla, ba wame'e soemange,
 ba lahalō, ba mako seboea andrō 19
 ba gali ba figa ba wanefe ba bowoa
 ba naha wandroe ba mako ba waina-
 doe, fefoe wakake ana'a ba fefoe wa-
 kake firō, ba ihalō sarasá wazoeri a-
 ndrō. Doea rozi taroe nahe andrō ba 20
 samboea gala nidanō ba sawi tōla
 andrō, si felendroea, dajadajania,
 dajadaja andrō, nifazōchi razo Se-
 lomo, ba gosali Jehowa, — tebai
 tetoelo dōla wakake andrō fefoe.
 (*Raz. I. 7, 15*). Ba taroe nahe a- 21
 ndrō, ba felendroea hela wa'ala'wa
 zara ba mato da'ōfa manalagoe;
 ōfa toeroe wa'awe'ewe'e, ni'okoro.
 lō ōsi bacha. Ba mohōgō tōla; sa- 22
 mboea hōgō, ba lima hela wa'a-
 la'wa, ba no tefasoci ni'oboea da-
 limo hōgō andrō, tōla manō; ba
 si manō gōi ba daroe nabe si sara.
 Si'wa woeloe a ōnō ni'oboea dalimo, 23
 soroma, ba otoo fefoe ni'oboea
 dalimo, fasoei ba ni'otarali andrō.
- III. Ba ihalō sarasá wazoeri 24
 zatoea gere andrō, Seraja, ba ta-
 mbalinania ere, Sefania, ba sanaro
 ba mbawandroe'ō, datōloe. Ba 25
 ihalō ba mbanoea genoni jomo,
 zamōsa, si no koemandra zabōlō
 gōi, ba dafitoe zi lō aefa'aefa mege
 chō razo, nisōndra ba mbanoea, ba
 doeroetoeli goemandra seboea, sa-
 noetoetoe saradadoe niha danō ba
 ōnō ngafaeloe na niha ba danō,
 nisōndra ba mbanoea. Da'ō nihalō 26
 Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, ba
 i'oe chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribela.
 Ba ifaboenoe'ō ira razo Mbabeli, 27
 ba da'ō ba Ribela, ba danō Ha-
 mata. Si manō wa'aheta mado
 Joeda ba danōra, fangoloi'ō ja'ira.

- 28 Da'e wa'ato niha, ni'oloi'ō Neboe-
kanesa : Me dōfi si fitoe chōnia, ba
tōloe ngahōnō a doea woeloe a tō-
29 loe mado Joeda i'oloi'ō ; ba me
dōfi si felewaloe, ba wāloe ngaotoe
a tōloe ngafoeloe a roea, banoea
30 Jeroezalema. Ba me dōfi si doea
woeloe a tōloe chō Neboekanesa, ba
fitoe ngaotoe a ōfa woeloea lima ma-
do Joeda i'oloi'ō Neboesa Adano,
sarasá wazoeri ; tobali ōfa ngahōnō
a ōnō ngaotoe niha, fefoe.
31 IV. Ba me dōfi zi tōloe nga-
foeloe a fitoe, i'otarai me te'oloi'ō
Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda,
ba zi doea woeloe a lima, ba mba-

wa si felendroea, ba ihachōsi tōdō
Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda,
Ewili-Merodaki, razo Mbabeli —
ba ndrōfi me toemaro ia razo, i'efa'ō
ba goeroenga. (*Raz. II. 25, 27 b. t.*)
Ihaogō wehedenia chōnia ba ja'wa 32
naha dadaoma zala'wa bō'ō, awō-
nia ba Mbabeli, ibe'e dadaoma Jo-
jachi. Ifaheta'ō noechania ba goe- 33
roenga ba awōnia ia ba wemanga,
gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na. Ba razo 34
Mbabeli zanaha balazonia — bala-
zonias si lō mamalōmalō, hadia
zahori ma'chō, iroegi wa'amate-
nia, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na.

NGENOENGNOE JEREMIA.

FAZA 1.

I Fa'eboea wamakao, si no gōna ira.
II. Ena'ō na aboe dōdō zamondro-
ngo gōi : III. Fangandrō Jeremia.

- 1 I. Alai mbanoea andrō, no ao-
mōaomō, sato niha no ; no tobali
lacha, seboea no ba ngai niha bō'ō ;
samatōrō banoea bō'ō no, ba no
2 gōna rodi ! Sara wongi manō me-
ge'ege, mowōi da'wa hōrōnia. Lō
sondrara tōdōnia, dozi somasi ja'ia
mege. Dozi si fahoewoe chōnia me-
ge, ba no farōi chōnia, no si fa'-
3 oedoe. (*Sin. 6, 7*). No awoe'a mado
Joeda, ba wangaboe dōdō andrō
ba ba rodi andrō, si no abe'e. Ba
niha baero so ira, lō faloecha za-
hono ira. No lachamō ira solohi
4 ja'ira, ba zambō fa'ebolo lala. Sa-
boe tōdō lala ba Ziona, me lō si
mōi ba gowasa. Bawa gōlinia fefoe,
ba no adodoela ; mangarōngarō
gere chōra ; saboe tōdō nono ala-
we chōra ; ba ja'ra, ba no sala-

ngoe tōdō. No mōi ja'wa zamakao 5
ja'ira, ba ba zi fa'oedoe chōra, ba
lō fa'aboe dōdō. Jehowa sa'ae za-
moesi tōdōra, ba wa'oja horōra a-
ndrō ; noa sa moe'oloi'ō ndraonora,
niraboe zamakao ja'ira. Ba no a- 6
heta ba nono Ziona alawe lachō-
minia fefoe. Sala'wara, ba no timba
mbōhō, si lō ō doe'oe, mowa'waō
lō dōladōla, fōna zolohi. Itōrō tōdō 7
Jeroezalema — na ba'wa wamakao
ba na ba'wa wolohi — zi sōchi a-
ndrō fefoe, si otarai gōtō fōna sa'-
ae, me mōi ba danga zamakao
mbanoeara, me lō sangorifi ; lafa-
gifaigi samakao andrō, la'igi'igi'ō 8
ira, ba wa'ate'alara andrō. Seboea
horō Jeroezalema, andrō wa tobali
ni'ogorofi ira. Dozi samosoemange
ja'ira mege, ba no si lō ba dōdō ja'-
ira sa'ae, me no la'ila zaila ira ; ba
ja'ira, ba sangarōngarō, ba labali'ō
ira foeri. (*Sin. 44, 15. Jes. 47, 3.*
Jer. 13, 26). No ta'oenō gahe mba- 9
roera, lō itōrō tōdōra loealoea. Ba

- sahōlihōli dōdōda wa'ahōndrōra andrō, lō sondrara tōdōra. „Faigi wa'anoemanagoe, ja'oegō Johowa”,
- 10 noa sa fajawa zi fa'oedoe! No i'oro'ō dangania samakao andrō, ba wangai ana'ara fefoe. Ba no la'ila me mōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra niha baero, ni'wā'ōoe: lō tōla oroedoe ira ba mbanoeami. (*Moz. V. 23, 3. Jer. 52, 17*). No ara wanganrōngarō mbanoeara fefoe, wangeloei balazo; labe'ebe'e gana'ara bōli gōra, fangorifira. Faigi, ja'oegō Jehowa, nehegō, wa no lō ba dōdō niha ja'odo! (*Jer. 52, 6. F. 4, 10*).
- 12 II. Ja'ami fefoc, sanōrō, mifaigi ba minehegō, na so na wa'afōchō si mane fa'afōchō andrō chōgoc, nilaoe chōgoc, chōgoc andre, ni-boesi Jehowa tōdō, me ba'wa wō-nocnia andrō, si no abōlōbōlō sibai.
- 13 (*Jer. 14, 17*). No ilaoe galitō, moroi jawā, ifatōrō'ō ba dōlagoe, ba no ilaoe wesoe gahegoc ba no itimba foeri ndra'odo. No ifoefoe ndra'o, fadoro wōchōgoc ibe'e. No ifa'anō kalo mbagigoc horōgoc andrō. tangania; no tefabōbō, ba no moehere'ō ba mbagigoc — erege dōdōgoc ibe'e. No ibe'e ba danga zi tebai oela'wa ndra'odo So'aja.
- 15 No itibo'ō So'aja fefoc zabōlō, si so ba chōgoc mege. No ikaoni ba gowasa zi fa'ocdoe chōgoc, ba womama ono matoea chōgoc. So'aja zangoehoendragō folazi chō nono Joeda andrō alawe. (*Jes. 63, 3*).
- 16 Da'ō mbōrō wege'egegoc; mangele manō da'wa hōrōgoc. Noa sa arōoe chōgoc zondrara tōdō, si okafoei tōdōgoc ena'ō. No aboe dōdō ndraonogoc, me no abōlō nemali andrō. (*Jer. 23, 17*). I'oro'ō dangania Siona, lō faloecha zondrara tōdō. No ifaoso gahe zamakao ma'owoe Jakobo Jehowa, fasoei. No tobali ni'ogorofi Jeroezalema, ba chōra andrō. Satoelō Jehowa, noa sa oefa-daō linia. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha baero fefoe, ba mifaigi wa'a-

fōchō andre chōgoc! Ono alawe chōgoc ba ono matoea, ba no moe'-oloi'ō. No oekaoi zomasi ja'odo 19 mege, ba lalimodo. Ere chōgoc ba satoca, ba no mate olofo, ba mbanoea, me la'aloei gōra, fangorifira. (*Jer. 30, 14*).

III. Faigi, ja'oegō Jehowa, wa' 20 atosagoe andre; hoelō galitō bacha dōdōgoc. Ibalī'ō ia tōdōgoc barō dotogoc, me no sabe'e tandro ndra'odo mege. Baero, ba si'ōli, famoenoe ndraono, ba jomo ba mbanoea, ba teoe mbanoea. (*Jes. 16, 11. Jer. 14, 18*). Larongo niha 21 wanganrōngarōgoc — ba sondrara tōdō, ba lō'ō. Dozi si fa'oedoe chōgoc, ba larongo wamakao andrō chōgoc, ba omoeso dōdōra, me no ōlaoe [chōgoc]. Aloea dania mba'wa andrō, nifarongogōmō, ōbe'e, ba fagōlōgōlō ira chōgoc. Ja mōi ba doe-doema hōrōoe walōsōchira andrō, fefoe, ba laoe chōra, si mane folaoemō chōgoc, ba horōra andrō fefoe! Noa sa fahōna wanganrōngarōgoc, ba sofōchō bacha dōdōgoc. (*Jer. 8, 18*).

FAZA 2.

I. Fangarōngarō, me no adoedoe sibai Jeroezalema. II. Fanegoe sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō. III. Famarooe tōdō, ba wamalalini era'era.

I. Ha lō ateloemō nono Ziona a- 1 ndrō alawe, ibe'e So'aja ba wōnoenia andrō! Moroi ba mbanoea si jawā itibo'ō tooe ba danō lachōmi Ndraono Gizera'ēli, ba lō itōrō tōdōnia mbakoebakoe gahe andrō chōnia, me ba'wa wōnoe andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 78, 61; 99, 5*). Lō fa'aha-chō dōdō Zo'aja wamoefoe tanō ma'owoe Jakobo; no idoedoe gōhati nono Joeda alawe, ba wōnoenia andrō; no itimba tooe gamatōrō'wa, fabaja sala'wa, salacha ibe'e. No i'ē'wa dandroe Ndraono Gizera- 2 ēli fefoe, ba weholahola wōnoenia andrō; no ibōda gambōlōnia, ba 3

- nemali andrō, ba no i'ebœa'ō galitō siholahola, si mangamanga hadia ia, fasœi, ba ma'œwoe
- 4 Jakobo. No ichai wanania, si mane emali, abe'e gambōlōnia -si nane ba zi fa'œdoe, ba no ahori ibœnoe zomasi ira famaigi, ba no-se nono Ziona alawe; no ilaoe mbachœbachœ dōdōnia, hoelō galitō. Amaedola nemali sa'ae Zo'aja,
- 5 no ise'egō Ndraono Gizeraēli; no ifœfoe gōdo chōra fœfoe; hati chōra, ba no idoœdoegō; ba no fala-woelaete wangarōngarō nono Joeda alawe ibe'e. (*Sin.* 89, 41). No ideha gōlira, si mane ba kabœ; no ifœfoe naha gowoelœ chōra; olifœ mbœnoea Ziona gowasa ba sabato, ibe'e Jehowa, ba no itibo'ō razo, fabaja ere, ba mbachœbachœ dō-
- 7 dōnia andrō. (*Jes.* 5, 5). No lō ba dōdō Zo'aja naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia, no itibo'ō ba dōdōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia; no iloelœ ba danga nemali gōdora andrō; no moe'ao'ao ira ba gosali Jehowa, si mane na ba'wa gowasa.
- 8 No ihonogōi Jehowa wanoœdoegō ōli nono Ziona alawe; no ifatōrō wano'e'a, lō ibōda dangania wanoœdoegō, sabœ tōdō mba'aba'a, fabaja ōli, ibe'e, no faoma salangœ tōdō. (*Raz.* 11, 21, 13). No ahōndrō
- 9 ba danō mbawa gōlinia; no ifœfoe lazinia, no ifatō; razora ba satœa chōra, ba no so ba niha baero — no taja gorœisa; ba he sama'ele'ō chōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae falœcha wama'ele'ō chō Jehowa. (*Sin.* 74, 9).
- 10 No doœmaodao toœ ba danō, lō hedehe, zala'wa nono Ziona alawe; no lalœe gawœgawœ ba hōgōra ba no la'onoœcha gonigoni; lafatœgoe ira ono Jeroezalema a-
- 11 lawe. Ariri hōrōgoe, ba da'wa hōrō andrō, no aœchœ bacha narō do-togœ; hoelō zi fabali bacha dōdōgoe, ba wa'atekiko nono mbœnoeada andrō alawe, me si mate olofo ndraono, fabaja ono sawœjœ, ba
- newali ba mbœnoea. (*Job.* 16, 13. *A-maed.* 7, 23). Lamane chō ninara: 12 Heza so wache ba agœ? Me mate olofo, si mane sesœcho famœnoe, ba newali, ba mbœnoea, me aœtoe nosora ba gaheta ninara. Hadia 13 nibe'egœ famadoehœ'ō chōœ, hadia wamaœdoœ œbe'e, ja'œgō ono alawe, Jeroezalema? Hadia œbe'e si fala'wala'wa chōœ, ono Ziona? Fa'ebœa nasi sa'ae wa'ebœa zo-choœ; ha niha zamadōhō?
- II. Sama'ele'ō andrō chōœ, ba 14 faja, ba si lō asio wangi'ilara chōœ; lō nibokaira hōrœ ba wange-fa'ō ja'œgō, taroma li faja ba fanibo ni'ilara chōœ. (*Jer.* 2, 8; 5, 31; 14, 14; 23, 16. *Hez.* 13, 2). So-
- 15 laœ tatawō chōœ dozi sanōrō, fasi ira ba lafalichō ira, ba nono alawe andrō, Jeroezalema [lamane]: „Hadia, da'ō mbœnoea andrō, nibe'era tōi fondrege zi sōchi' ba, „omasio nōsi goeli danō, ma'afœfoe'?" (*Sin.* 48, 3; 50, 2). Lafaboka mbawara chōœ dozi si fa'œdoe chōœ; fasi ira ba lafatangi mbhara, lamane: „No mafœfoe! Ja'ia sa'ae mba'wa nidōnadōnama; no machamō, no ma'ila'!" (*F.* 3, 46). No ifalœa Je-
- 17 howa nichœi dōdōnia, no ifatōrō ba ni'wa'ōnia, ni'oro'i'ōnia, i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae — no idoœdoegō lō fa'-ahachō dōdō, ba no ibe'e omœso chōœ dōdō zi fa'œdoe, chōœ — no i'ala'wa'ō dandroe zamakao ja'œgō! (*Moz.* V. 28, 15).
- III. Angarōfi li Zo'aja, ja'œgō 18 ono alawe, ono Ziona; alacha mowōi da'wa hōrō, hoelō gelea, bongi ma'ōchō; bōi olombœse, bōi ibadoegō ia ono hōrō chōœ. (*Jer.* 14, 17). Labœ, angarōngarō ba zi bongi, na mōrō niha; fadoœwa dōdōœ, timba nidanō, ba doœdoema hōrō Zo'aja; oro'ō chōnia dangœe, ba wangorifi iraonœe, si mate olofo, ba watalinga newali, fœfoe. (*Sin.* 62, 9). Nehegō, ja'œgō Jehowa, 20 faigi: ha chō ōlœe zi manō!

Hadia, la'ā nonora ira alawe, iraono andrō, rorogōfōra ? Hadia, teboe-boenoe gere, fabaja sama'ele'ō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Zo'aja ? (*Raz.* 21 *II. 6, 29*). No so tooe ba danō, ba newali, ndraono, awō zatoea : ono alawe chōgoe ba ono matoea chōgoe, ba no mate ni'ō'ōtō ; no mange'e ndra'oegō, me ba'wa wōnoe andrō, chōoe — no mamocnoe niha ndra'oegō, lō fa'ahachē dōdō. 22 No ōkaoni — nifogaoni ba gowasa — gameta'oē chōgoe, fasoei, ba samōsa lō'ō, me ba'wa wōnoe Jehowa andrō, soloi ba saefa ; nirogōgoe andrō, ni'e'ebōeagoe, ba no ihori emaligoe andrō.

FAZA 3.

I. Mangarōngarō Jeremia ba wamakao andrō, si gōna ia. II. Fanga-ndrōnia ; i'ide'ide'ō ia ba idōnadōna wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi. III. Fangaombacha horō. IV. Ifondrondrongo Lowalangi ba itolo nifakao.

1 I. Ja'odo niha andrō, sangila famakao, ba mbōzibōzi andrō chōnia ba wōnoenia. Ja'odo nifasaonia, nifatōrōnia ba zogōmigōmi ba ba 2 zi lō haga. Chōgoe ifonoemanoemalō dangania, ma'ōma'ōchō. Sari-ri nōsigoc ba oeligoe, ibe'e ; tōlagoe, 3 ba no irasa. No ifasoei ndra'odo, wama'anō langoe ba famakao. No 4 ibe'e ba zogōmigōmi ndra'odo, amaedola zi mate, lō fangorifi sa'ae. No ikōlini ndra'o kara, lō lala, 5 no aboea rate chōgoe, ibe'e. (*Job.* 3, 23). Ba he moe'ao ndra'o, he 6 wa'ae eboea ligoe, ba iba'a wanga-ndrōgoe. Iba'a lalagoe kara seboea ; 7 ifoefoe nitōrōgoe ena'ō. Amaedola mberoea sanaronaro ia chōgoe, amaedola zingo ba mbinimbini. (*Job.* 11 *10, 16*). Seloengoe lalagoe ibe'e ; 8 no isasawi ndra'odo ; adoedoela ndra'odo ibe'e. No ichai wanania, 9 ba no ibe'e tandra wana ndra'odo. (*Job.* 16, 12. *Sin.* 7, 13). No ifa- 10 tōrō ba mboeagoe nono wana chō-

nia. No tobali fama'iki ndra'o ba 14 mbanoeama fefoe, ajara ma'ōma'ōchō. (*Job.* 30, 9). No i'aboesoi'ō 15 ndra'o safeto, no ifabadoegō chōgoe nidanō mboeloe mbala. Oebo- 16 hagō nene ibe'e, ba oefagaōlō ndra'o bawoe. No ōtajaigō wa'ohahaoe 17 dōdōgoe, olifoe ndra'o zi sōchi. Ba 18 oemane : No taja wa'abe'egoe, ba fanōtōnagoe chō Jehowa.

II. Tōrō tōdōoe wa'anoemana- 19 goe ba folohi ja'odo andrō, ba idanō mboeloe mbala andrō, awō langoe andrō ! Oe'angerangeragō, ba ikōwō 20 ia bacha tōdōgoe. Da'ō oetanō ba 21 dōdōgoe, ba andrō oedōnadōna : Lō'ō sa atō saetoe na wa'eboea 22 dōdō Jehowa, lō sahori na wa'ahachō dōdōnia ; ero mahemoloe, ba 23 iioeli bohooe, abōlō wa lō farōi ndra'oegō ! (*Sin.* 30, 6). Tāna chō- 24 goe Jehowa, i'wa'ō tōdōgoe, andrō wa chōnia oedōnadōna. (*Sin.* 16, 5 ; 73, 26. *Jer.* 10, 16). Seboea tōdō 25 Jehowa ba zanōtōna chōnia, ba niha sangaloei ja'ia. Si sōchinia, 26 tadōnadōna wangorifi andrō chō Jehowa, lō hedehede. Sōchi ba niha, 27 na iloe'i galo mbagi andrō, fatoea ono matoea na ia. Ja doemaodao 28 lō awō ba lō hedehede, na ihare'ō ba mbaginia. Ja fa'ago bawa ia ba 29 gawoegawoe tooe — ma atō so na dōtōnafō ; Jame'oro'ō mbo'ōnia ba 30 zamalisi ja'ia, ja aboeso fango'aja. Tenga si lō mamalōmalō wanibo 31 Zo'aja. Na no ifatōrō wa'aboe dōdō, 32 ba [iioeli] ahachō dōdō, ba wa'afahōna wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. Tenga 33 sa fa'omasinia wamakao ba famoesi tōdō nono niha. Wa 34 lahocndragō fefoe nira'oe andrō, ba danō, wa lawoe'ai hoekoe, ba 35 zanehe Wondrege Zala'wa, wa lafoejoe'ō hoehoeo niha, ba hadia, 36 lō i'ila So'aja ? Ha niha zangoema'ō, ba no itōrō, na tenga moroi 37 ba li Zo'aja ? (*Sin.* 33, 9). Hadia, 38 tenga oemboc zi lō sōchi ba oemboc zi sōchi gōi mbawa Wondrege Zala-

39 wā? (*Jes. 45, 7*). **Hadia wa mangarō-**
ngarō manō niha, sagōtō ja'ia? Ba
horōnia ja mangarōngarō zamōsana!

40 **III. Datafaigi dōrōwada, ta'alo-**
aloei, ba tafoeli ita chō Jehowa!

41 Datafazaŵa dōdōda ba tangada chō
 42 Lowalangi ba zoroego! No eloengoe
 ita, ba no tandrotandrotō ita — ba

43 lō nibe'eoe aefa [da'ō]. No ōfobaloe-
 baloe ndra'oegō fōnoe ba no ōgohi

ndra'aga, no ōboesboenoe ndra'aga, lō
 44 fa'ahachō dōdō. No ōbaloeō ndra'-

oegō lawoeo, fa tebai isōsō fanga-
 45 ndrō. No ōbali'ō sasao ba sogoro

niha ndra'aga, ba hoenō niha baero.
 46 (*Kor. I. 4, 13*). No lafaboka mba-

wara chōma dozi si fa'oedoe chōma.
 47 (*F. 2, 16*). Fehocha mboe ba koho-

koho gocrachama, ba fa'adoedoe ba
 48 fa'afoeoe. Mangele daŵa hōrōgoe,

ba wa'afoeoe nono alawe andrō,
 49 ono niwada. (*F. 3, 11*). Mo'ala'ala

manō hōrōgoe, lō mamalōmalō, (*F.*
 50 *2, 18*), balazi ifaigi moroi jaŵa, ba-

lazi ifaigi lala Jehowa, moroi ba zo-
 51 roego. Afōehō bacha dōdōgoe ibe'e

[taŵa] hōrōgoe andrō, ba nono alawe
 52 andrō, banoeada, fefoe. No lagohi

ndra'o, nifolohi fofo, si fa'oedoe
 53 chōgoe, lō bōrōbōrō, no la'etoe'ō

nosogoe ba gohokoho danō ba no
 54 lahawoei ndra'o kara. (*Jer. 38, 6*).

No ilawoei hōgōgoe idanō, ba oema-
 55 ne : si mate ndra'o.

IV. Ba no oe'angarōfi li dōimō,
 ja'oegō Jehowa, moroi ba wondrege

gohokoho. (*Sin. 130, 1*). Ba no ōfo-
 56 ndrondrongo we'aogoe andrō : „Bōi

doehō dōgi dalingaoe; okafoei dō-
 57 dōgoe, tolodo!” No ahātō ndra'oegō,

me moe'aodo chōoe, ōmane :
 58 „Bōi boesi dōdōoe!” No ōfatoenō

hoehoeogoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ō'-
 59 ōrifi ndra'odo. No ō'ila wamakao

ja'odo andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa : ohe
 60 ba lala hoehoeogoe andrō! No a-

nehe'ō dōdōra ba wolaoe chōgoe,
 61 fefoe nifachaira chōgoe. No ōrongo

wango'ajara andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa,
 62 fefoe nifachaira chōgoe, hoehoeo zi

fa'oedoe chōgoe ba tōdōra fa'oedoe
 doesa chōgoe, ma'ōma'ōehō. Faigi, 63
 ba wedadaora ba ba wemaosora,
 ba ajara ndra'odo. Ja'oegō Jehowa 64
 zanoelōni chōra, dali nilaoe danga-
 ra; (*Rom. 2, 6*); ō'abōsi'ō dōdōra — 65
 ōgohi ira ba wōnoemō ba ōhori ira, 66
 barō mbanoea chō Jehowa!

FAZA 4.

I. Fōna, ba sohaŵae tōdō Ziona,
 ba famakao iada'e. **II. Horō Jeroe-**
 zalema mbōrō da'ō. **III. Fameta'oe**
 Iraono Gedomo, somoeso tōdō.

I. Ha lō aitō gana'a andrō, ha 1
 lō atobali mbalaki, ba tetibo ma-

nimani ni'amoni'ō, ba watalinga
 newali fefoe! Ono matoea omasiō 2

andrō, ba Ziona, nifatimba balaki,
 ba no timba mbowoa tanō, nilaoe

danga zamōbōzi bowoa! (*Jer. 19,*
 11). He asoe ana'a, ba i'oro'ō 3

mbagi zoesoe, ifaenoe nononia; ba
 ono mbanoeada andrō, alawe, ba

no si lō fa'ahachō dōdō, no timba
 ganōwō ba danō si mate. No falemba 4

ba gararo lela nono sawoejoe, ba
 wa'owōchi dōdō andrō: mangandrō

gō ndraono, ba lō same'e ehōra.
 Si manga gō sami mege, ba no 5

mate olofo baewali; nifokaso baroe
 loeo mege ba wangahagi, ba no

latalagoei golawoea. Noa sa eboea
 horō mbanoeada andrō, moroi ba

horō Zodoma no, nibali'ō arō, ha
 mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba tenga ni-

babaja tanga. Safoesi moroi ba 7
 mbōtoea zalaŵara, safoesi moroi ba

nōsi zoesoe; sojo moroi ba doe-
 toeroe gara sojo nōsira, no timba

weremata nila nga'eocera. Ba noa 8
 sa'ae aitō moroi ba ndra'i mbowoa

wamaigida, lō oroma dōi niha, ba
 newali; falemba ba dōlara goelira,

no okōlikōli, timba geoe. Ohahaoe 9
 dōdō zi mate ba mbawa zi'ōli

mege, moroi ba zi mate olofo a-
 ndrō; sariri manō, no timba ni-

fahō tōdō, me lō boea nowi. Ira 10

- alawe sahachō tōdō, ba labe'e ba-
woe nonora tangara; labali'ō ōra,
ba wa'adoedoe nono alawe andrō,
ono mbanoeada. (*Jer. 19, 9. F. 2,*
11 20). No i'oi'igō mbachoebachoe dō-
dōnia Jehowa, no ilaoe holahola
wōnoenia andrō ba no i'eboea'ō
galitō ba Ziona, si manga latalata.
- 12 II. Lō'ō sa fadoehoe mena'ō
dōdō razo ba goeli danō, ba he
tōdō nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, wa
atoe'a ba mbawa gōli Jeroezalema
13 zanoewō ja'ira, emalira andrō. Bōrō
horō zama'ele'ō andrō chōra ba
horō gere ehōra, si no mame'e
adoewa ba mbanoea ndro zatoelō,
14 wa alaoelaoe ira, timba zaoe'a, ba
newali; si no ta'oenō do ira, to-
bali tebai tababaja noechara. „Mi-
hole'ō ami! Si ra'jō!” — lamanō
fōnara —, „mihole'ō ami! mihole'ō
ami! bōi fatōfa ami!” Na moloi
ira ba na alaoelaoe, ba lamane
niha baero: Lō tola sa'ae la'ia'gō
16 da'e! (*Moz. III. 13, 45*). Ba Jehowa
zamazawili ja'ira, lō'ō sa'ae ifaigi-
faigi ira. Lō ba dōdōnia gere, lō
sahachō dōdōnia si no tohare hoe-
17 wa. Ha wa'ara ariri manō hōrōda,
wamaigi fangorifi chōda zajazaja
gōlō! Ba naha wanaro andrō chō-
da tadōnadōna niha, si lō manolo
18 [ja'ita]. Ladarodarogō nihoendra-
gōda tanō, tobali tebai tatūrō ne-
wali chōda; no ahātō wozoe chōda,
19 no iroegi ba'wada, fozoe sa'ae. Alio
gahe zolohi ja'ita, moroi ba mojo
ba daloe mbanoea, lagohi ita ba
hili, latarogō ita ba danō si mate.
20 Nosoda andrō [razo], nibajoini Je-
howa, ba no alaoe ba lōsoelōsoe a-
andrō chōra — ja'ia andrō, ni'wa'ō-
da tōdōda: Ba loemōnia aocri ita,
ba niha baero.
- 21 III. Ja omoeso dōdōoe, ja owoe-
awoea, ja'oe'gō ono Ndraono Gedo-
mo alawe sowanoea ba danō Oesi;
iroegi dania ndra'oe'gō gōi mako a-
andrō; maboe dania ndra'oe'gō ba
ōheta mbaloeba'ioemō! (*Jer. 25, 15;*

49, 12). No aboe'a gōmōoe, ja'oe'gō 22
ono Ziona alawe, lō'ō sa'ae itibō'ō
ndra'oe'gō; ba ōmōoe, ja'oe'gō ono
Ndraono Gedomo, ono alawe, ba
i'aloeci, ibokai horōoe. (*Jes. 40, 2*).

FAZA 5.

I. Fa'aila Jeroezalema. II. Fanga-
ndrō fa'ahachō dōdō.

I. He Jehowa, tōrō tōdōoe zi no 1
gōna ndra'aga; faigi, ba nehegō
wa'ailama andre! Si so chōma me- 2
ge, ba no mōi ba danga niha bō'ō,
ba omoma ba no la'ochōgō Dawa
baero. Si lō ama ndra'aga sa'ae, 3
no lacha mbanoea ninama. Ōma
idanō, ba ni'ōli, ba awena faloecha- 4
ga geoema, na mabe'e mbōli. Fa-
loe'i ehōma zolohi ja'aga; no erege 5
dōdōma, lō labe'e molombase ndra'-
aga. No ma'oro'ō dangama ba 6
Ndrawa Miseraji, ba ba Ndrawa
Asiria, ena'ō masōndra zabōnō ōma.
No mola'ō ndra toeama; lō ja'ira 7
sa'ae, ba ja'aga zoloe'i olalōwara.
Sawoejoe zamatōrō ja'aga; lō sa- 8
ngefa'ō ja'aga ba dangara. Sata'oe
mate ndra'aga wangai gōma; ba 9
zi'ōli nemali andrō, ba danō si mate.
No aitō goelima, hoelō mbowa, 10
ba wa'afōchō wa'ololo andrō. Ira
alawe ba Ziona, ba no lahorōni,
fabaja ono a'awe, ba mbanoea ma-
do Joeda misa. No latawī zala'wa 12
tangara, ba bawa zatoea, ba lō ba
dōdōra. Ono mateoa, ba no labe'e 13
sanoetoe fache, ba salaoelaoe ndrao-
no ba norora eoe. Lō'ō sa'ae mōi ba 14
mbawa gōli zatoea; ba no labato
wolaoe biola ono mateoa. (*Moz. I. 34,*
20). No taja wa'omoeso dōdōma; 15
no tobali fangarōngarō wanoenōma.
No aehoe tooe zaemboe ana'a andrō 16
moroi ba hōgōma: alai ndra'aga,
me no mafazōchi horō! Ba da'ō, 17
wa tobali sofōchō dōdōma; ba da'ō,
wa no baloenō hōrōma; ba hili 18
Ziona andrō, me no afefoe, me
ladōrōdōrō asoe gatoea. (*Neh. 4, 3*).
II. Ba ja'oe'gō Jehowa, ba si lō 19

- aetoe fa'asalaŵa; dadaomamō a-
 ndrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin. 9,*
 20 *8; 90, 2; 102, 13*). Hana wa lō
 mamalōmalō ō'olifoegō'ō ndra'aga,
 hana wa ō'erogō ndra'aga, sagōtō
 21 ja'aga? He Jehowa, halō manga-
 woeli ndra'aga chōoe, ba mafoeliga;
 bohooeni mbaŵama, si mane ba
 gōtō fōna! (*Jer. 31, 18*). Ma no aloea 22
 ōtibo'ō ndra'aga; hadia, no falawoe
 wōnoemō chōma?

Soera

HEZEKIĒLI.

FAZA 1.

I. Fama'ele'ō lachōmi Jehowa chō
 zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Amoeata zali-
 ŵaliŵa andrō, saeri, soloe'i dadao-
 ma Lowalangi. III. Gaolo ba goe-
 reta dadaoma andrō. IV. Dadaoma
 Jehowa, sihaga.

- 1 I. Me no aracha 30 fache ndra'o,
 mesodo ba ni'oloi'ō andrō ba mbewe
 Chebara, ba zi melima ba mbawa
 si ōfa, ba teboka mbanoea ba oe'ila
 2 gangilata chō Lowalangi. Ba zi
 melima ba mbawa da'ō (no tōra
 mendrōfa fache, me te'oloi'ō razo
 3 Jojaki), (*Raz. II. 24, 15*), ba hoe-
 mede Jehowa chō Hezekiēli, ono
 Mboesi, ere, ba danō Galedaia, ba
 mbewe Chebara, ba ira'oe ia tanga
 4 Jehowa, ba da'ō. Ba oe'ila, ilaboe
 angi sabōlōbōlō, moroi jōoe, ba
 fao lawoeo seboea, ba alitō si no
 amaedola nimbajaini, ba si no mo-
 ragi lawoeo andrō, fasoei, ba moroi
 bacha ba galitō andrō, ba so zihaga,
 timba dōia garamba, si takile.
 (*Fam. 1, 15*).

- 5 II. Ba ōfa nga'coe zi oroi bacha
 ba galitō andrō saliŵaliŵa ba danō.
 Ba famaigida ja'ira, ba no monga'-
 6 eoe niha. (*Fam. 4, 6*). Ba dozi ira,
 ba ōfa'ōfa mbawa ba ōfa'ōfa gafi.
 7 (*F. 10, 14*). Ba ahera, ba no adōlō,
 ba laloea kahera, ba no si mane

laloe'a kahe nono zaŵi ba si
 takili, timba wa'atakile dōla gara-
 mba si no moedoechoe. Ba barō 8
 gafira, ba tanga niha, fōna ba foeri
 ba faoma fatambai, ōfa'ōfa. Ba
 bawa zi ōfa andrō ba afira — oi 9
 si fatōfa ba nawōra gafi andrō —
 ba lō labali'ō ira, na mofanō ira,
 idōlō manō ia zamōsana. Ba famai- 10
 gida bawara, ba tánō fōna, ba no
 bawa niha, ba ba gambōlō. ba ba-
 wa zingo, ba zi ōfa andrō, ba ba
 gabera, ba bawa zaŵi si matoea,
 ba zi ōfa andrō, ba bawa mojo,
 ba zi ōfa, mibacha. (*Fam. 4, 7*). Ba 11
 afira, ba si no moebologō mijaŵa:
 doeadoea zi no fatōfa, ba doeadoea
 mbaloebaloe mbotora. (*Jes. 6, 2*).
 Ba dozi, ba ladōlō manō ira; heza 12
 i'ō'oe ira Eheha, ba da'ō mōi ira;
 ba lō laholehole'ō ira, na mofanō
 ira. Ba ba gotaloea zaliŵaliŵa a- 13
 ndrō, ba hoelō mbo galitō, wamai-
 gigoe, hoelō zoeleoe sangōrōngōrō
 ba ba gotaloea zaliŵaliŵa andrō,
 ba sihaga galitō andrō, ba i'otarai
 galitō andrō gari mbanoea. Ba ma- 14
 ngōrōngōrō zaliŵaliŵa andrō, si ma-
 ne haga gari mbanoea.

III. Ba me oefaiği na zaliŵaliŵa 15
 andrō, ba hiza, ba samboeasa-
 mboea gaolo ba danō, ba ngai zali-
 ŵaliŵa andrō si ōfa nga'coe. Ba gaolo 16

- andrō ba famazōchi ja'ia, ba famai-
gida, ba no timba wa'atakile werema-
ta wirosi. Ba ha samboea wonga'oeo
zi ōfa andrō, ba famaigida ba fama-
zōchi ja'ia, ba hoelō na bacha ba
17 nawōnia so zi samboea. Mifōna ba
mifoeri, ba faoma fatambai lasa'wa
na mofanō; lō tobali, na mofanō.
18 Ba gama gaolo, ba no ala'wa ba
sata'oe ita; ba no si falawoe hōrō
gama andrō, fasoei, ba zi ōfa andrō
19 fefoe. (*Fam. 4, 8*). Ba na mofanō
zaliwāliwa andrō, ba mofanō gaolo
andrō, ba ngaira, ba na lafaza'wa
ira moroi ba danō saliwāliwa andrō,
20 ba moeza'wa gōi gaolo. Heza ifatō-
rō ira Eheha, ba da'ō lasa'wa, ba
ero na lafaza'wa ira, ba fao gōi gaolo,
me no ba gaolo so Geheha zali-
21 wāliwa andrō. Na mofanō da'ō, ba
mofanō gōi gaolo, ba na labadoegō
ira, ba ahono gōi gaolo, ba na lafa-
za'wa ira, moroi ba danō, ba fao
gōi weza'wa gaolo, me no ba gaolo
so Geheha zaliwāliwa andrō.
22 IV. Ba ja'wa zaliwāliwa andrō,
ba so zi hoelō mbanoea si ja'wa,
si takile, timba mbaloeri, sata'oe
23 ita, na tebolosō ja'wara. Ba barō
zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, ba no te-
bolosō gafira, no faondra; ba no
doea zageoe gafi, baloebaloe mbo-
24 tora. Ba oerongo roeroe gafira, no
timba wegosogoso nidanō seboea,
timba mbanoea chō Zi lō ambō
fa'abōlō; na mowaōwaō ira, ba ti-
mba werararara ba golombase'wa
zanoewō li weroeroe andrō; ba na
labadoegō ira, ba sadada manō ga-
25 fira. Ba terongo roeroe ja'wa zi hoe-
lō mbanoea andrō, ja'wara; ba na
labadoegō ira, ba sadada manō ga-
26 fira. (*Sin. 29, 3*). Ba ja'wa zi hoelō
mbanoea andrō, ja'wara, ba no hoelō
weremata nila wamaigida, amoeata
dadama, ba so zidadao ba dadao-
ma andrō, hoelō niha wamaigida,
27 ja'wa. (*Fam. 4, 2*). Ba oe'ila haga,
timba wa'atakile dōla garamba, si
takile, timba liaga galitō, bacha ba

nahia, i'otarai zi hoelō zolania wa-
maigida, mija'wa; ba i'otarai zi hoe-
lō zolania ba mitooe, ba no hoelō
galitō, wamaigigoe. Ba si tefasoei
ja'ia, ba no haga: si mane doemi, 28
ni'ilada ba lawoe na loeo moteoi,
si manō wamaigida haga andrō,
fasoei. Si manō wa'oroma lachōmi
Jehowa andrō wamaigigoe. Ba me
oe'ila, ba oefalōgoe tooe ndra'o. Ba
oerongo li zihede.

FAZA 2.

I. Famataro Hezekiēli sama'ele'ō
ba fangabe'e tōdōnia. II. Soera, ni-
tanō bacha fangarōngarō ba fa'a-
la'alaisa.

I. Ba imane chōgoe: He ono ni- 1
ha, zizio, ena'ō fahoehoeodo chōoe!
Ba mōi ba dōdōgoe, Geheha, me ima- 2
nō chōgoe, da'ō zamazizio ja'odo, ba
oerongo li zi fahoehoeo chōgoe. Ba 3
imane chōgoe: „He ono niha! Da'-
oefatenge ndra'oegō ba ma'oeuwe
Gizeraēli andrō, ba niha andrō si
no fa'ero, si no mangerogō ja'odo,
ja'irā ba ira toeara mege, ba no
la'erogō ndra'o, iroegi ma'ōchō a- 4
ndre. Ba niha sabe'e bawa ba sabe'e
tandro oefatenge ndra'oegō, ba ō-
mane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja
Jehowa! Ba he lafondrondrongo, 5
ba he lō ba dōdōra — me no niha
sabe'e tandro ira —, ba ja aboto
zoei ba dōdōra, wa no tefataro
chōra zama'ele'ō. Ba ja'oegō, ono 6
niha, ba bōi ata'oefi ira, ba he
fehедера, ba bōi ata'oefi, na amae-
dola lato ira chōoe ba na amaedola
za'asa'a mao, ba na tongo zi fate-
woe ndra'oegō jomo; bōi ata'oefi
wehedera, bōi tokea'ō ibe'c bawara,
me no niha sabe'e tandro ira. (*F.*
I, 8. Fet. I, 3, 14.) Taroma ligoe ō- 7
fa'ema chōra, he lafondrondrongo,
ba he lō'ō; no ha sambalō fa'abe'e
dandro chōra.

II. Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba fe- 8
ndrondrongo niwa'ōgoc chōoe; ja'-
oegō, ba bōi sabe'e tandro ndra'-

oegō, si mane niha sabe'e tandro andrō. Faboka mbawaoe ba ā nibe'egoe chōoe." Ba oefaigi, ba hiza danga ni'oro'ō chōgoe; ba soera ba danga andrō. Ba ibologō fōnagoe, ba no mocoera ba dete ba barō, ngenoenenoe ba fangarōngarō ba fa'ala'alaisa nitanō bacha.

FAZA 3.

I. Famatenge sama'ele'ō andrō ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli sabe'e tandro. II. I'ohē ia ba ni'oloi'ō andrō, ba mbewe Chebara, Eheha. III. Ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lowalangi. IV. Ifoeli to'ele lachōmi Jehowa ba mame'e oroisa Geheha.

1 I. Ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, ā zi so fōnaoe; ā nga'ōloe zoera andre, ba ae'ba hede ba
2 ma'owoe Gizeraēli. Ba oefaboka mbawagoe, ba ibe'e ōgoe nga'ōloe
3 zoera andrō, ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, be'e ō daloemō ba ōsi
mbetoe'amō nga'ōloe zoera andre, nibe'egoe chōoe. Ba oe'ā, ba ami
4 ba mbawagoe, timba wē wani, (*Sin. 19, 11. F. 15, 16. Fam. 10, 9. 11*). Ba
5 imane chōgoe: He ono niha, laboe! ae ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli ba fa'
6 ema chōra daroma ligoe. Tenga sa ba niha si lō aboto ba dōdōda
li ba tenga ba zabe'e lela, no ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli tefatenge ndra'
7 oegō; tenga ba ngawalō niha baero, si lō aboto ba dōdōda li ba si no
abe'e lela, si lō ō'ila li; no ba chōra oefatenge ndra'oegō. Ja'ira ba tenga
8 si tebai aboto ba dōdō niwa'ōoe! Ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli andrō, ba
9 si lō edōna mamondrongo chōoe, me no te chōra wamondrongo chōgoe;
noa sa sabe'e angango ba sabe'e tōdō ma'owoe Gizeraēli ma'a-
fefoe. Ba hiza, ba oe'abe'e'ō mbawoe, si mane bawarā, ba oe'abe'e'ō
gangangomō, si mane angangorā: timba indra'indra, sabe'e moroi ba
gowe, gangangomō dania, oebe'e. Bōi ata'oe fi ira, ba bōi to-

kea'ō chōra, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira! (*Jes. 50, 7. F. 1, 18*). Ba 10
imane chōgoe: He ono niha, taroma ligoe andre fefoe, niwa'ōgoe
chōoe, ba ōtanō ba dōdōoe ba ōbe'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ba wamondrongo!
Ba laboe sa'ae, ba ae ba ni'oloi'ō andrō, iwami, ba hede chōra,
ōmane chōra. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa....! he lafondrongo,
ba he lō'ō. (*F. 2, 7*).

II. Ba ifaza'wa ndra'o Eheha ba 12
oerongo moroi focrigoe roeroe zihoe sabōlōbōlō, me ifaza'wa ia
lachōmi Jehowa andrō, moroi ba nania, (*Mich. 1, 3. Sach. 2, 13*), awō 13
roeroe gafi zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, si fabaja ba nawōra, awō
roeroe gaolo, si fao, awō roeroe zihoe, sabōlōbōlō. Ba ifaza'wa ndra'o 14
Eheha, i'ohedo misa, ba mowa'wa'ō ndra'o, saboe tōdō ndra'odo,
ba wehoefa dōdōgoe andrō, no tohare chōgoe danga Jehowa. Ba oe-
roegi ni'oloi'ō andrō, ba Deli Abibi, ba mbewe Chebara, ba oe'iagō
da'ō chōra, fitoe bongi ndra'o chōra, lō tōdōtōdōgoe. 15

III. Ba me no iroegi fitoe bongi, 16
ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, no oefataro ndra'-
17 oegō sanaro ma'owoe Gizeraēli, ba na ōrongo daroma ligoe, ba ōfange-
lama ira chōgoe, ō'o'ō niwa'ōgoe. (*Jer. 62, 6. F. 33, 7*). Na oewa'ō 18
ba zi no mangerogō Lowalangi: Si mate ndra'oegō! ba na lō ōfange-
lama ia, na lō hedehehoe, ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lo-
walangi, ba lalanā eloengoea andrō, ba wangorifi ja'ia, ba si mate
ia, ja'ia, si no mangerogō Lowalangi, bōrō horōnia andrō, ba donia,
ba ba dangaoe so, chōoe oesoegi. Ba na ōfangelama zi no
mangerogō Lowalangi, ba na lō ibōhōli horōnia, ba he lala eloengoea
andrō chōnia, ba si mate sa ia, bōrō horōnia andrō, ba ja'oegō, ba
saoeri. Ba na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dō- 20

dōnia satoelō tōdō, na ilaoe zi lō
atoelō, ba na oefatōrō chōnia zi
te'ala ia, si mate ia, ba na lō nifa-
ngelamaoe ja'ia, ba si mate ia, ba
horōnia andrō, ba boeaboiania si
sōchi andrō, ba lō tebe'e harenia;
ba donia andrō, ba ba dangaoe so,
21 chōoe oesoei. (*F. 18, 24*). Ba na
ōfangelama zatoelō tōdō andrō, fa
bōi molalō ia, ba na lō mosala ia,
ja'ia, satoelō tōdō andrō, ba saoei
ia, me no ōfangelama ia, ba ja'oe-
gō, ba saocri [gōi].
22 IV. Ba tohare chōgoe danga Je-
howa ba da'ō, ba imane chōgoe
Jehowa: Faoso, ae misa, ba ndra-
so andrō, ba ba da'ō moehededo
23 chōoe dania. Ba maoso ndra'o, mōi-
do mitooe ba ndraso, ba hiza, no
so ba da'ō lachōmi Jehowa, si ma-
ne lachōmi andrō, ni'ilagoe ba mbe-
we Chebara no; ba oefalōgoe tooe
24 ndra'o. (*F. 1, 3*). Ba mōi ba dōdō-
goe Geheha, samazizio ja'o; ba
hoemedē ia chōgoe, imane chōgoe:
Ae jomo ba nomooe, ba koesi mba-
25 wandroehō foerioe. (*F. 2, 2*). Ba hi-
za, ja'oe-gō ono niha, labōbō dania
ndra'oe-gō, fa bōi mangōrōngōrō
26 ndra'oe-gō chōra. Ba falemba lēla-
mō ba gararoe oebe'e, ena'ō si lō
hede ndra'oe-gō, fa bōi mōi'ō sane-
goe ja'ira, me no niha sab'e ta-
27 ndro ira. Ba na moehededo chōoe,
ba oebokai mbawaoe, ba ōmane
chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jeho-
wa...! Sedōna mamondrongo, ba
jamoefondrongo, ba si lō edō-
na, ba jamoebato! me no niha sa-
be'e tandro ira.

FAZA 4.

I. Famodomaishi fanoewō Jeroezalema, ba II. fa'ta'oenō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba niha baero. Lofa ba Jeroezalema.

1 I. Ba ja'oe-gō ono niha, halō
gara tembo ba be'e fōnaoe ba soca
ba dete ja'wa wamaedo mbanoea
2 Jeroezalema. Ba fazōchi mba'aba'a

ba laoe malige zanoewō chōnia;
laoe fari chōnia, fa'aso zanoewō
ja'ia ba fasoei ia famoto gōli kara.
3 Ba chōoe halō gali si'ōli ba be'e
ba'aba'a si'ōli ba gotaloeami mba-
noca, ba otahōgō mbanoca, ena'ō
tobali nisoewō ia; ja'oe-gō zanoewō.
4 Ja tobali famaedo da'ō ba ma'oe-
Gizeraēli. Ba ja'oe-gō, ba be'e ngai-
mō ba halō norooe horō ma'oe-
Gizeraēli andrō: gōtō wa si manō
wemōrōoe tooe, ba ōbe'e langōla-
ngōmō horōra. Ba ha me oega
5 fache horōra mege, ba oebali'ō
ngaloeo chōoe — 390 ngaloeo —
ba langōlangōmō horō ma'oe-
Gizeraēli andrō. (*Moz. IV. 14, 34*).
6 Ba na no ahōwō mbongi andrō
chōoe, ba foeli be'e ngaimō kambō-
lō, ba be'e langōlagōmō horō ma'-
oe-woe Joeda, 40 wongi, dōfidōfi,
ba sarasara ngaloeo oe'erae chōoe.
7 Ba otahōgō wanoewō Jeroezalema
andrō, ba oro'ō chōnia da'iomō, nifa-
hoi baroe, ba mama'ele'ō ndra'oe-gō
8 chōra. Ba hiza, ba oebōbō ndra'-
oe-gō, fa tebai ōbalibali'ō ndra'-
oe-gō, irege no ahōwō chōoe mbongi
wanoewō andrō. (*F. 3, 25*).

II. Ba halō chōoe gandroe ba 9
se'iri ba harita niha ba harita
side'ide ba rigi ba rigi ō manoe;
laoe ba nahia ba bali'ō roti chōoe;
gōtō wa'ara andrō, wa ōbe'e ngai-
mō tooe, si 390 wongi, ō'a ia. Ba 10
ōtoelo gōoe, ba wemanga ja'ia, 20
roefia fanimba ma'ōchō; ba ōfo'-
otaloea wemanga. Ba ōoe idanō, 11
ba ōsoe'a gōi, samba botoboto ma'-
ōchō, ba ōfo'otaloea gōi wamadoe.
Ōbali'ō koe ze'iri, ba wemanga 12
ja'ia, ba tai niha, sokōli ōbe'e eoe,
ba wogore ja'ia. Ba zanche ira.
Ba imane Jehowa: Si manō gōi 13
dania Ndraono Gizeraēli: Ō si ta'oe-
nō la'a ba mbanoea niha baero, ba
nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira. (*Hos. 9, 3*). Ba 14
oemane: He Jehowa, So'aja! Hiza,
lō oerai gōna si ta'oenō ba lō oerai
oe'a zi mate, ba he nisasawi goetoe

- ndroe'oe, i'otaraí iraono ndra'o, iroegi ma'ochô andre, ba lô irai itôrô mbawagoe sobooe. (*Jes. 65, 4. Hal. zin. 10, 14*). Ba imane chôgoe: Ba hiza, ba oetehe chôoe dai za'wi, salahí dai niha, eoe gôoe andrô. Ba imane na chôgoe: He ono niha, hiza, ocfatô dania ba Jeroezalema zi'o ôra andrô, ba ni-toelo gôra ba fao wa'aboe dôdô, na la'â ia, ba niso'e'a nidanô, ba fao wa'atobali dôdô, na labadoo, 17 (*Moz. III. 26, 26*), ena'ô sambô ô ba sambô idanô ira ba ena'ô faoma tobali dôdôra, fa ariri ira, ba horôra andrô.

FAZA 5.

I. Amaedola; fôda ba faliëra. II. Eloeha: hoekoe nifatôrô ba mbanoea Jeroezalema.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegô ono niha, halô chôoe wôda satarô, be'e fanôwô; halô ia, ba fatôrô ba hôgôoe ba ba gambioe. Ba aefa da'ô, ba halô 2 waliëra, ba otôloe mboe andrô. Si saraô, ba ôtoenoe ba galitô, ba daloe newali ba mbanoea, na no noemalô mbongi wanoewô andrô, ba si saraô, ba ôhalô, ba fazawili ba zi fasoei, ôtimba si'ôli, ba si saraô, ba ôfazawili ba nangi, ba 3 oesôbi zi'ôli moroi foeri! Ba ha ma'ifoe ôhalô, ba ôfaboe'oe ba watalinga mbaroemô. (*Moz. IV. 15, 4 38*). Ba ôhalô zoei da'ô ma'ifoe, ba ôtibo'ô ba galitô, ôtoenoe. Ba da'ô i'otaraí alitô sanôrô ma'oevwoe Gizeraëli ma'afefoe. Ba ômane ba ma'oevwoe Gizeraëli fefoe: 5 II. Da'ô ni'wa'ô Jehowa, So'aja: Da'ô Jeroezalema andrô, nitaroe'ôgoe ba hoenô niha baero, si no tefasoei tanô bô'ô. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 1*). 6 Ba ja'ira, ba no sabe'e tandro, lô la'o'ô hoekoe andrô chôgoe, no seboea horô ira, moroi ba niha baero, ba no lafadaô nifachoigoe, moroi ba niha ba danô bô'ô misa, si tefasoei ja'ira. No lô ba dôdôra hoekoe a-

ndrô chôgoe, ba nifachoigoe andrô, ba lô la'o'ô. Andrô wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no sabe'e tandro 7 ami, moroi ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, me no lô ni'o'ômi nifachoigoe ba me lô nitôngônimi hoekoe andrô chôgoe, me lô'ô na'i ni'o'ômi hoekoe ba niha baero andrô ba ngaimi, andrô wa imane So'aja, 8 Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe sa'ae chômi, oefatôrô hoekoe chômi, ba zanehe niha baero. Ba oclaoe chômi zi lô 9 oeraí oelaoe ba si lô'ô sa'ae oelaoe gôí dania, bôrô zogoro ita andrô chômi, fefoe. Tobali la'â dania no- 10 nora ira ama, ba chômi, ba la'â namara iraono, ba oefatôrô chômi hoekoe, ba si tosai ja'ami, ba oefazawili misa ba zi fasoei fefoe. (*Jer. 49, 36. Ngen. Jer. 4, 10*). Andrô: 11 „ba wa'adoehoe wa'aerigoe" i'wa'ô Jehowa, oe'erogô gôí ami, bôrô me no mita'oenô ni'amoni'ô andrô chôgoe sihocha mboeda andrô chômi ba sogoro ita, fefoe, ba lô aha- 12 chô dôdôgoe wamaigi ja'ami ba si lô alimagô ami chôgoe, oebe'e. (*F. 7, 4. 8, 18*). Si saraô ja'ami, ba si mate ba wôchô waba ba sahori ba lofo, ba chômi, ba si saraô, ba si mate ba mba'wa zi'ôli, ba zi tefasoei ja'ami, ba si saraô [si tosai], 13 ba oefazawili ba nangi misa, ba oesôbi zi'ôli moroi foerira. Ba aha ahori wônoegoe ba oehonogôí wa'abao dôdôgoe ba chôra andrô, ba oe'okafei dôdôgoe, ena'ô aboto ba dôdôra, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zihede ba wa'aoehoe dôdôgoe ba chôra. 14 Ba ocbali'ô tanô si mate nahami, oebe'e bôrô wangehera ja'ami, ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, ba zanehe zanôrô fefoe. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba tobali bôrô wangehera ami 15 ba bôrô wanandra'wa, fanana'wa, ba bôrô wa'atobali dôdô, ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, na oefatôrô chômi hoekoe ba wônoe ba ba wa'abao dôdô, ba fotoe ba wônoe. Ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ô.

- 16 Na oe'efa'ō chōra nono wana lofo andrō, safōchō, famakiko andrō, ni'efa'ōgoe dania, ba wamakiko ja'ami, ba na lō aetoe oefatōrō chōmi lofo, ba oefatō chōmi zi'ō andrō, si'ō ōmi, (*F. 4, 16*), ba oefatōrō chōmi lofo ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ena'ō si lō ono ami labe'e, ba itōrō ami fōchō waba ba fa'adoewa ndro, ba si'ōli oefatōrō chōmi. Ja'odo, Jehowa, zangoema'ō! (*Moz. III. 26, 22*).

FAZA 6.

Fama'ele'ō ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō : I. Te'otoe'ō dania wame'e adoe andrō, ba tobali lō ato zi to sai niha. II. Fa'ala'alaisa ba chō Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
2 imane : He ono niha, otahōgō hili Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba da'ō, (*F. 36, 1*), ōmane : He ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeraēli, mifondrondrongo niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa! Imane So'aja, Jehowa ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili, ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso andrō : Hiza, oefatōrō chōmi zi'ōli ba oefoefoc hilihili andrō chōmi.
4 Ba nidoedoe'ō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōmi ba nirasa nadoe loeo andrō, ba fōna nadoemi octibo'ō tooe niboenoe andrō chōmi.
5 (*Moz. III. 26, 30. Jes. 17, 8*). Boto zi mate ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba oetoe'ō tooe fōna nadoera, ba tōlami, ba oefazawili, oefasoei naha wame'e soemange andrō chōmi. Ba danōmi misa fefoe, ba banoea sadoedoe dania ba hilihili si no afoefoe, ena'ō si lō moe'ogoena'ō sa'ac naha wame'e soemange chōmi, ba si no adoedoe, si no moerasa nadoemi ba si no moeheta, si no moetoeli'ō tooe nadoe loeo andrō ba si no moehori nifazōchi dangami andrō. Ba so zi mate niboenoe ba chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo Jehowa. Ba na so ōsa, banoeami,

saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba niha baero misa, na nifazawili ami ba danō zotanō, ba itōrō tōdō zoloi andrō chōmi, ba niha baero, ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, nibotogoe tōdō andrō, si no fa'ero, si no mangerogō ja'ō, awō hōrō, si lō aefa'aefa ba nadoe, timba ba zohorō, ba ogoro ira ira, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoera sogoro ita andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa tenga faja me oeda'ō dōda'ō wamatōrō famoenoe andrō chōra, ja'ō, Jehowa.

II. No imane So'aja, Jehowa : 11 Lae datawō ba bōrōbōrō danō ba lae wa'ala'alaisa ba zogoro ita andrō fefoc, ba ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli, me si'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba wamoenoera dania. Sarōoe, ba ba wōchō waba tekiko, ba sahatō, ba ba mbawa zi'ōli mate, ba si to sai, si lō gōna da'ō, ba ba lofo mate, ba tobali oe'oi'ō wōnoegoe ba chōra andrō. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi wa ja'ō Jehowa, na no so tooe ba ngai nadoera niboenoe andrō chōmi ba zi tefasoei naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba hilihili sala'wa fefoe ba ba zoezoe hili fefoe, dozi bōrō geoe ba dozi bōrō manawa sabōlō boeloe, ba nitoenoera samohoea ba nadoera fefoe. Ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ba chōra andrō, oebali'ō tanō si mate ba si lō nihaniha danōra, i'otarai danō si mate andrō, iroegi Ribela, ba naha mbanoe'ara fefoe ; ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'ō Jehowa. (*Jer. 48, 22*).

FAZA 7.

I. Amozoea Ndraono Gizeraēli.

II Lō foalitō sa'ae. III. Fondrege zafaitō niha baero zamakiko ja'ira.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : Ba ja'oe'ō ono niha, ba ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō : So moroi sa gamozoea ; ba mbalō danō ma'a'ōfa, ba amozoea sa'ae. Itōrō'ō sa'ae amozoea ba oefa-

- törö chöoe wönocgoe ba ochoekoe ndra'oegö, dali mboeaboeaeoe andrö, ba oe'otoe'ö ndra'oegö ba zogoro ita andrö chöoe, fefoe. Ba lö aha-chö dödögoe wamaigi ja'oegö, lö alimagö ndra'oegö chögoe, oefatörö sa'ac chöoe wotoe ba mboeaboeaeoe andrö, ba bacha ba hoenömi dania so zogoro ita andrö chömi; ba ja aboto ba dödömi, wa no ja'o Jehowa. Da'ö ni'wa'ö Zo'aja, Jehowa: Famakiko, hiza, so moroi sa wamakiko! Amozoea sa'ae so moroi sa gamozoea, isa'wa ndra'oegö, hiza ia moroi sa! Itörö'ö famachö, ja'oegö niha ba danö; iroegi inötö, no ahatö mba'wa, ba'wa wa'atobali dödö ba tenga ba'wa wa'iki, ba hili. (*Jes. 16, 10*). Ba lö ara tö, ba oehawoei ndra'oegö fa'abao dödögoe andrö ba oe'oigö wönocgoe ba chöoe andrö, ba ochoekoe ndra'oegö, dali mboeaboeaeoe andrö, ba oefatörö chöoe wotoe, ba zogoro ita andrö chöoe, fefoe. Ba lö ahachö dödögoe wamaigi ja'oegö, ba lö alimagö ndra'oegö chögoe. Oefatörö chöoe nifatörö, dali mboeaboeaeoe andrö, ba ba hoenömi dania so zogoro ita andrö chömi; ba ja aboto ba dödömi, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zamago ja'ami. Hiza mba'wa andrö; hiza ia! aloea dakoela, mobowo zi'o, moboeleoe hoeha andrö! (*Jes. 10, 5*). Maoso wamakao andrö, fefoe ba zi lö atöelö; ma'ifoe lö ja'ira sa'ae, lö si tosai sato andrö, lö si tosai si no fahöna, ba lö sange'esi ja'ira. Iroegi ba'wa, no ahatö loeo andrö: böi omoeso dödö zowöli ba böi aboe dödö zaniaga; tesao sa'ae wönoe ba zi no ato andrö. Lö'ö sa ifoeli möi ba danga zamawa ni'amawa andrö, he wa'ae lö mate ia na; lö mamöhöi wönoe andrö, ba zi no ato andrö fefoe. Ba dozi ira, ba lö faloecha wa'abe'e, böro horöra andrö.
- II. Milaoe dorofe, mifa'anö fefoe hadia ia, ba samösa lö saloea möi
- ba wasoewöta, me no tesao wönocgoe ba zato andrö fefoe. Baero, ba si'öli, ba jomo ba mbanoea, ba föchö waba, ba lofo. Si so baero ba mbenoea, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'öli, ba si so jomo ba mbanoea, ba ni'a lofo ba föchö waba. Ba na so zoloi ösa, ja'ira andrö, ba timba mboeroe'oe ba mbawa danö dania ira, sangaröngarö fefoe — ba horönia mangaröngarö zamösana. Adada danga fefoe ba sangoeloe mbalödoehi. (*Sam. 11, 4, 1. Jes. 13, 7*). Ba sonoecha noecha ba wa'aboe dödö ira ba si tehawoe fa'ata'oe; fa'aila ba mbawara fefoe, ba dozi högö, ba si batoele. (*Jes. 15, 3. Jer. 48, 37*). Firöra, ba latibo'ö tooe ba newali, ba ana'ara, ba sasao la'wa'ö. Tenga sa sangorifi ja'ira wiröra ba ana'ara, na ba'wa wönoe Jehowa andrö; no tenga fangaboese ba wa'atebachara andrö, ba tenga ösi daloea, noa sa tobalitandra'wa horö ia chöra (*Amad. 11, 4. Tim. I, 6, 9, 10*). Ba no labe'e böro waja'wasa gana'ara lachömira andrö, ba no labali'ö adoera andrö, sogoro ita, sihocha mboeda andrö chöra; andrö wa oebali'ö sasao ia chöra. Ba oeloeloe niraboc niha bö'ö ia, ahoeleoe wondrege zeboea horö ba goeli danö, ena'ö lafatörö ba zalacha. Ba oe'erogö ira, ba ndramoeafatörö ba zalacha girögirögoe andrö, hana na möi zoraboe ba hana na lalaoc zalacha chönia. Fazöchi rate; me no anönö danö fang'e ba me no anönö mbanoea horö.
- III. Ba oefatörö sa'ae wondrege zafaito niha baero, hana na da'ö zangoehögö omora, ba oe'ezosi sa'ae waja'wasa zabölö andrö, ba acha telaoe zalacha ba ni'amoni'ö andrö chöra. So wa'ata'oe, ba aloei wangorifi, ba lö faloecha: Si fatete manö wamakao ba si lö aeto doeria [sata'oe ita]; ba lazofoezofoe gangilata chö zama'ele'ö, ba ba gerc, ba taja lala, ba ba zatoea, ba

27 taja wamolala tödö. (*Mal.* 2, 7). Sa-
boe tödö razo, ba salaŵa, ba i'o-
noecha wa'atobali dödö, ba sadada
danga niha ba danö, lö döladöla.
Boeboeara oebe'e dali wolaoe chö-
ra, ba hoekoe ba chöra oebe'e dali
wangoehoekoe ja'ira, ba ja aboto
ba dödöra, wa no ja'o Jehowa.

FAZA 8.

I. Angilata : sogoro ita andrö ba
Jeroezalema. II. Mame'e adoe zatöea
ba ira alawe ba ere, ba gosali.

- 1 I. Ba ba ndröfi si önö, ba zi
melima ba mbaŵa si önö, me doe-
madaodo ba nomogoe, ba me doe-
madao fonagoe zatöea mado Joeda,
ba ira'oedo tanga Jehowa. (*F.* 1, 2).
- 2 Ba oefachölödö, ba oe'ila wamae-
do, hoelö niha wamaigigoe ; i'otarai
löwilöwinia mitöoe, ba alitö, ba mi-
jaŵa, ba hoelö haga, timba wa'a-
takile döla garamba si takile. (*F.*
- 3 1, 4). Ba i'oro'ö zi hoelö danga,
itoejoe mbogoe ba ifazaŵado ba
daloe mbanoea Eheha ba i'ohedo
ba Jeroezalema, ba gangilata chö
Lowalangi, ba zinga mbawandroehö
ibe'e ndra'o, bawandroehö tánö
bacha, mijöoe, ba zi so adoe andrö,
4 börö wa'olohoe [Jehowa]. Ba hiza,
ba so ba da'ö lachömi Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraëli, si mane fangi-
lagoe ja'ia no, ba ndraso. (*F.* 3,
- 5 23). Ba imane chögöe : He ono ni-
ha, fachölö'ö mijöoe ! Ba me oefa-
chölödö mijöoe, ba hiza, ba so ba
zinga mbawandroehö ba naha wa-
me'e soemange, tánö jöoe, nadöe
6 börö wa'olohoe andrö. Ba imane
chögöe : He ono niha, hadia, ö'ila
nilaoera ba da'ö ? No sogoro ita
sabölöbölö nilaoe ma'owoe Gize-
raëli ba da'e, tobali lö tola lö oe'-
erogö ni'amon'i'ö andrö chögöe ; ba
so na dania ni'ilaoe sabölö ogoro
ita, baero da'ö !
- 7 II. Ba i'ohedo ba zinga mbawa
göli ba golajama. Ba me oefachö-
lödö, ba hiza zatöla göli kara. Ba

imane chögöe : He ono niha, törö
göli andrö ! Ba me oetörö göli,
ba hiza mbawandroehö. Ba imane
chögöe : Ae bacha ba faigi zo-
goro ita, sabölöbölö andrö, ni-
laoera ba da'ö ! Ba me möido ba-
10 cha, ba me oefaigi, ba hiza nga-
walö wamaedo goeökoeö sihocha
mboeda, ba famaedo goerifö niha,
ba adoe ma'owoe Gizeraëli fefoe
nisoea ba mbagölö, fasoei. Ba so
11 niha, 70, satoea ma'owoe Gizeraëli,
ba Ja'asania, ono Zafano, ba hoe-
nöra bacha, solohe ja'ira, ba no do-
zi ira naha wanoenoe koemöjo ba
danga, noemalö mijaŵa hoca zimbo
goemöjö andrö. Ba imane chögöe :
12 Hadia, no ö'ila, ja'oegö ono niha,
hadia nilaoe zatöea Ndraono Gize-
raëli, ba zogömigömi, ba mbate'e
nadöe chönia ilaoe zamöšana. La-
mane sa dödöra : Lö i'ila ita Je-
howa, no iheta ia ba danöda Je-
howa. (*Job.* 22, 13. *Sin.* 94, 7. *Jes.*
29, 15). Ba imane na chögöe : So
13 na dania ni'ilaoe, baero da'ö, so-
goro ita sabölöbölö, nilaoera ! Ba
14 i'ohedo ba zinga mbawandroehö
ba gosali Jehowa, tánö jöoe, ba
hiza ndra alawe sidadao ba da'ö,
sange'esi Tamoesi andrö. Ba imane
15 chögöe : Hadia, no ö'ila, ja'oegö
ono niha ? So na dania ni'ilaoe so-
goro ita, sabölöbölö moroi ba da'ö.
Ba i'ohedo ba golajama gosali Je-
16 howa, tánö bacha ; ba mato 25 niha
ba da'ö, ba zinga mbawandroehö
ba gosali Jehowa, ba gotaloeara ge-
we'ewe andrö naha wame'o soema-
nge, sangerogö osali Jehowa ira ba
si otahögö atoemboechea loeo ba sa-
ngaloeloe ba loeo, ba gatoemboe-
cha. (*Moz.* V. 17, 3. *Job.* 31, 26. *Raz.*
II. 23, 5). Ba imane chögöe : Hadia,
17 no ö'ila, ja'oegö ono niha ? Hadia,
ambö na ba ma'owoe Joeda wo-
laoe sogoro ita andrö, nilaoera ba
da'e, wa lanönöi [na göli] danö fa-
makao awöra, awö wa lö aetoe la'-
andrö wönogoe ? ba hiza, ba la'a-

- 18 go'ago doetoeroe geoe saokeri. Ba ja'odo gōi, ba fōnoegoe oefatōrō chōra : lō ahachō dōdōgoe, wamaigi ja'ira ba lō alimagō ira chōgoe. Ba he eboea dania lira wangerōgarō chōgoe, ba lō oefondrondrongo. (*F. 5, 11*).

FAZA 9.

- I. Angilata : Mala'ika si daōnō, samoencemoenoe niha, awō niha samaroe baroe gere. II. Te'ombacha'ō geleoha gangilata andrō chō Hezekiēli.
- 1 I. Ba moe'ao ia chōgoe, eboea linia, imane : So moroi sa wotoe mbanoea andrō, ba no so ba danga zamōsana wanoedoegō. Ba hiza moroi sa niha, daōnō, la'otarai mbawa gōli tánō si ja'wa, tánō mijōoe, sara wanoedoegō ba danga zamōsana, ba baroe tarafali mbaroe zi samōsa ba fanoera ba lōwilōwinia. So ira ba la'iagō ba ngai naha wame'e soemange tōla garamba andrō. (*Nga'oti. II. 27, 3. Moz. III. 16, 4*).
- 3 Ba no iheta ia lachōmi Jehowa andrō, no irōi Keroebi andrō, si so ia ja'wa mege, isa'wa dojo mbawandroe'hō ba gosali ; ba moe'ao ia chō zamaroe tarafali andrō, si so fanoera andrō ba lōwilōwi. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Tōrō mbanoea, taloe Jeroezalema andrō, ba fotandra gangango niha andrō sangarōgarō, saboe tōdō ba zogoro ita andrō fefoe, nilaoe ba mbanoea andrō ! (*Moz. III. 12, 22. Fam. 7*).
- 5 3). Ba ba nawōnia, ba imane — irongo tōgi dalingagoe — : Mi'o'ō ia, mitōrō mbanoea ba milaoe chōra, bōi ahachō dōdōmi, wamaigi ja'ira, ba bōi alimagō ira chōmi !
- 6 Si no tohare hoewa ba ono matoea ba ono alawe ba iraono ba ira alawe, ba mi'ō'ōtō tooe ; ba dozi zi so tandra, andrō, ba bōi mibabaja. Ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe mibōrōtaigō ! Ba labōrōgō ba zatoea andrō, si so ba golajama

gosali. (*Moz. II. 32, 27. Jer. 25, 29. Fet. I. 4, 17*). Ba imane chōra : Mitā'oenōi gosali ba mibe'e anōnō newali boto niboenoe ! Milaboe ! Ba mōi ira ba lalaoe ba mbanoea andrō.

II. Ba me la'ō'ōtō tooe niha, me no torōido foeri, ba oefalōgoe tooe ndra'o, moe'aodo, oemane : He So'aja, Jehowa, hadia, ōfaloea wangohori si tosai Iraono Gizeraēli, wangahawoei Jeroezalema fōnoemō andrō ? Ba imane chōgoe : No eboea sibai horō ma'oeowe Gizeraēli ba he horō ma'oeowe Joeda, ba no anōnō danō fange'e, ba banoea, ba no anōnō famoejoe'ō hoekoe, lamane sa dōdōra : „No iheta ia ba danō Jehowa”, ba : „Lō i'ila Jehowa.” (*F. 8, 12*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae gōi ahachō dōdōgoe, wamaigi, ba lō alimagō ira chōgoe : oesoelōni chōra mboeaboeara andrō ! (*F. 5, 11*). Ba i'ombacha'ō sobaroe tarafali andrō, si so fanoera ba lōwilōwi, imane : No oe'o'ō ni'wa'ōoe chōgoe.

FAZA 10.

I. Oroisa chō zobaroe baroe gere, ba wamazae we bo galitō ba Jeroezalema. II. Angilata andrō, lachōmi Jehowa.

I. Ba oefachōlōdo, ba hiza, ba ja'wa zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, ja'wa hōgō Keroebi andrō, ba so zi hoelō weremata nila ; oroma ja'wara zi hoelō wamaedo dadaoma zala'wa. (*F. 1, 26*). Ba imane chō zobaroe tarafali andrō : Ae bacha ba gotaloea gaolo andrō, tooe Keroebi, gochōi mbo galitō ba gotaloea Keroebi andrō, ba fazaewe ja'wa mbania [Jeroezalema] ! Ba mōi ia bacha, anehe ndra'o. Ba ba gambōlō gosali so Keroebi andrō, me mōi ia bacha, ba inōnōi golajama tánō bacha lawoeo andrō. Ba ifaza'wa ia lachōmi, irōi Keroebi andrō, isa'wa dojo mbawandroe'hō gosali, ba anōnō gosali lawoeo andrō, ba ola-

- jama, ba anõnõ haga lachõmi Jehowa. (*F. 1, 13; 9, 3*). Ba terongo roeroe gafi Keroebi, iroegi golajama tánõ baero sibai, no timba li Lowalangi Si lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ, na moehede ia. (*F. 1, 25*). Ba me iwa'õ ehõ zobaroo tarafali andrõ: Halõ galitõ ba gotaloea gaolo andrõ, ba gotaloea Keroebi, ba mõi ia bacha, i'iaigõ ba ngai gaolo.
- 7 Ba i'oro'õ dangania Keroebi andrõ ba galitõ ba gotaloea Keroebi, itoejoe [õsa] ba ibe'e ba danga zobaroo tarafali andrõ, ba ihalõ ba mofanõ.
- 8 II. Ba oroma ba Keroebi andrõ zi hoelõ danga niha, barõ gafira.
- 9 Ba oefaiigi, ba hiza gaolo ba ngai Keroebi andrõ, õfa, samboea Keroebi, ba samboea gaolo ba ngai, na, ba gaolo andrõ, ba no timba wa'atakile weremata wiroesi, wamaigigoe. (*F. 1, 16*). Ba famaigida ja'ia, ba no fagõlõgõlõ, ma'a'õfa, hoelõ na bacha ba gaolo zi zamboea so zi samboea. Ba na mofanõ, ba õfa rozi lala; lõ labali'õ ira, na mofanõ; ba ni'otahõgõ zi samboea la'o'õ; lõ labali'õ ira, na mofanõ. Ba õsira ma'asamboea ba hoeloera ba tangara ba afira ba he gaolo andrõ, ba no anõnõ hõrõ, fasoei, ba zi õfa andrõ. (*Fam. 4, 6, 8*). Ba oerongo, me tebe'e tõi
- 14 gaolo andrõ „dawoejoe nangi.” Ba õfa bawa zamboea. Bawa zi zamboea, ba bawa za'wi si matoea, ba si samboea, ba sobawa niha, ba fanete da'õ, ba sobawa zingo, ba fanete da'õ, ba sobawa mojo. (*F. 1, 10*). Ba lafaza'wa ira Keroebi andrõ. Ja'ia manõ ni'ilagoe no, ba mbewe Chebara. (*F. 1, 3 b. t.*). Ba na mofanõ Keroebi andrõ, ba fao gaolo andrõ, ba ngaira, ba na labologõ gafira Keroebi, ba wamazawa ja'ira moroi ba danõ, ba lõ teboelõ ba ngaira gaolo. Ba na labadoegõ ira Keroebi, ba tebato gõi gaolo, ba na lafaza'wa ira Keroebi,
- ba fao gõi gaolo, me no so bacha geheha zali'waliwa andrõ. Ba iheta ia ba dojo mbawandroehõ gosali lachõmi Jehowa ba i'iaigõ jawã Keroebi. Ba labologõ gafira Keroebi, lafaza'wa ira moroi ba danõ — anehe ndra'o, me acfa ira, ba fao gaolo andrõ. Ba la'iaigõ zinga mbawandroehõ gosali, tánõ ba gatoemboechea loeo, ba jawara so lachõmi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli. Ja'ia zali'waliwa andrõ, ni'ilagoe no, dajadaja Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli. Ba oe'ila, wa Keroebi. No õfa'õfa mbawara ba õfa'õfa gafira, ba barõ gafira, ba no si hoelõ danga niha. Ba bawara andrõ, ba no si mane bawa ni'ilagoe no ba mbewe Chebara; famaigida ja'ia ba si ndroehoe gõi; ba idõlõ manõ ia zamboeana.

FAZA 11.

I. Horõ zatoea mbõrõ wamakao Jeroezalema andrõ. II. Fama'ele'õ wamazawili Iraono Gizera'eli. III. Iheta ia ba Jeroezalema lachõmi Jehowa andrõ.

- I. Ba ifaza'wado Eheha ba i'ohedo ba zinga mbawandroehõ gosali Jehowa tánõ ba gatoemboechea loeo, si otahõgõ atocmboechea; ba 25 niha ba da'õ, ba zinga mbawandroehõ, ba oe'ila ba ehõra zala'wa, Ja'asania, ono Asoeri ba Felatia, ono Mbenaja. (*F. 8, 16*). Ba imane ehõgoe: He ono niha, da'õ niha andrõ sangaloei famakiko, samachai tõdõ si lõ sõihi ba mbanoea andre, sangema'õ: „Lõ alio sibai ginõtõ wolaoe omo: bowoa mbanoea, ba diwo nirino ita!” Ba ama'ele'õ ba chõra, ama'ele'õ, ja'oe'gõ ono niha! Ba ihawocigõ Eheha Jehowa, ba imane chõgoe: Ômane: Da'õ niwa'õ Jehowa: Si manõ wehedemi, ja'ami ma'oe'woe Gizera'eli, ba hadia zi tesao ba dõdõmi, ba noa sa'ae aboto ba dõdõgoe. Atoniboenoemi jomo ba mbanoea andre, no mibe'e anõnõ newali niboenoe tooe.

- 7 Andrô wa imane So'aja Jehowa : Niboenomi andrô, ni'ô'ôtômi tooe, da'ô ndriwo andrô ba banoea mbo-
 8 woa ! Ba ja'ami, ba niheta ba mbanoea. Si'ôli mi'ata'oeft, ba si'ôli
 9 oefatôrô chômi, iwa'ô So'aja, Je howa. Ba oeheta ami ba mbanoea, oebe'e
 10 ba danga niha bô'ô ami ba oefatôrô chômi hoekoe. Si'ôli wa-
 11 moenoemi dania, ba nola danô Ndraono Gizeraëli oehoekoe ami,
 12 ba ja aboto ba dôdômi wa no ja'ô Jehowa. Bôï toballi bowoa chômi
 13 mbancea ba tenga diwo ami bachea ; ba nola danô Ndraono Gize-
 14 raëli oehockoe ami. Ba ja aboto ba dôdômi ba da'ô, wa no ja'ô Jeho-
 15 wa, si lô ni'ô'ômi nifachoinia ba si lô nitôngônimi hoekoe ; no hoekoe
 16 niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, mi'ô'ô. Ba fateoa mama'ele'ô ndra'o, ba
 17 no mate Wolatia, ono Mbenaja. Ba oefalôgoe tooe ndra'o, moe'aodo,
 18 eboea ligoe, oemane : Alai ndra'o, ja'oe'ô So'aja, Jehowa, hadia, ôfa-
 19 loea sa'ae wangohori si tosai Iraono Gizeraëli ?
- 14 II. Ba hoemede chôgoe Jehowa,
 15 imane : He ono niha, talifoesômi, iwami, si tengabô'ômi ba ma'oe'oe
 16 Gizeraëli fefoe, oroedoe, niwa'ô mbanoea Jeroezalema : „No arôoe
 17 gotaloe'ara Jehowa ; chôma no moe-
 18 tehe danô, ochôtama !” Andrô wa ômane : Da'ô niwa'ô Zo'aja, Jeho-
 19 wa : Ja'ia, no oebe'e ba zarôoe ira, ba niha baero, no oefazawili ira
 20 ba danô zotanô, ba no ha ma'ifoe ni'amoni'ô ndra'o chôra, ba danô
 21 andrô misa, si no laroegi. Andrô wa ômane : Da'ô niwa'ô Zo'aja,
 22 Jehowa : Ba oe'ozaragô ami ba niha bacro andrô ba oe'owoe'oi ami
 23 moroi ba danô andrô misa, ba nifazaewe ja'ami, ba oebe'e chômi
 24 danô Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba laroegi dania da'ô, ba laho'ri ba danô zi-
 25 hocha mboeda andrô chôra, fefoe, awô zogoro ita andrô, fefoe. Ba
 26 oebe'e chôra dôdô si bahoe'e,

Eheha si bahoe'e oebe'e ba dôdôra bachea ; dôdô kara andrô, ba oeheta barô doto, ba oebe'e chôra dôdô nagole, (*Jer. 24, 7; 32, 37 b.t. F. 36, 27 b. t.*), ena'ô la'ô'ô nifachoigoe ba ena'ô latôngôni hoekoe andrô chôgoe
 27 ba ena'ô latôrô ; ba banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangi ndra'odo. (*Jer. 30, 22*). Ba na so zadôni dôdô
 28 ba zogoro ita andrô chôra ba ba zihocha mboeda andrô, chôra oesoe-
 29 lônî wolaoera ! — iwa'ô So'aja, Jehowa.

III. Ba labologô gafira Keroebi andrô, ba fao chôra gaolo andrô, ba ja'wara so lachômi Lowalangi
 30 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba ifaza'wa ia lachômi Jehowa, moroi ba daloe
 31 newali mbanoea, ba i'ia'gô zoezoe hili, tánô ba gatoemboecha loeo, na
 32 ta'otarai mbanoea. (*F. 10, 18; 43, 2*). Ba ifaza'wa ndra'o Eheha, i'ohedo ba
 33 danô Ndrawa Galedaia, ba ni'oloi'ô andrô, ba gangilata, Eheha Lowa-
 34 langi zolohe ja o. Ba iheta ia chôgoe angilata andrô, ni'ilagoe mege. Ba
 35 oe'ombacha'ô ba ni'oloi'ô andrô daroma li Jehowa fefoe, nifa'ele'ônia chôgoe.

FAZA 12.

I. Jamoe'a'anô ia Hezekiëli, ba wa'awoe'a. II. Ba wangoloi'ô sala-
 36 wa ba banoea Jeroezalema tetandrô-
 37 saigô gamaedola andrô. III. Iraono Gizeraëli, ba sege'ege dania ba we-
 38 manga gôra. IV. Lô zi lô alio gôna ira hoekoe andrô.

I. Ba hoemede chôgoe Jehowa imane : He ono niha, bachea ba hoe-
 39 nô niha sabe'e tandro sosô ndra'-
 40 oegô, ba hoenô niha si so hôrô, ba wangila niha, ba lô sa la'ila niha,
 41 ba si so tôgi dalinga, ba wamondrongo, ba lô'ô sa larongo li ni-
 42 wa'ô chôra, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira. (*Jes. 6, 9; 42, 18. Jer. 5, 21*). Ba ja'oe'ô ono niha, ba faigi
 43 chôoe zogoena ba wa'awoe'a. ba a-
 44 heta'ô, ba zi ma'ôchô, ba zanehe

ira ; ðheta'õ ba nahiamõ, ba ðsa-
 1 wã mbanoea bõ'õ, ba zanehe ira,
 — ma atõ latõngõni, noa sa niha
 4 sabe'e tandro ira ! Ba zi ma'õchõ,
 ba zanehe ira, ðbe'e tooe gamaga-
 mamõ, gamagama ba wa'awoe'a ;
 ba ja'oegõ, ba na owi mofanõ'õ,
 5 ba zanehe ira, amaedola wa'aheta
 nifofanõ. Otõla'õ göli, ba zanehe
 ira, ba ðtõrõ da'õ, we'amõ baero.
 6 Õfa'ele'õ chõra, na ð'angalisigõ ga-
 magamamõ ; ba zi bongi mofanõ'õ
 ba ðbaloegõ mbawaoe, fa lõ ð'ila
 danõ. Oebe'e famaedo ndra'oegõ ba
 7 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oe'õ ð ni-
 wã'õ chõgoe : gamagamagoe, ba ba
 zi ma'õchõ oe'ohe tooe, amaedola
 gamagama ba wa'aheta, ba tánõ-
 tánõ owi, ba oetola'õ göli tanga-
 goe ; ba me bongi, ba oe'angalisigõ
 gamagamagoe ba oe'ohe baero, ba
 zanehe ira.

8 II. Ba ba zangochoelõ wongi,
 ba hoemedede chõgoe Jehowa, imane :
 9 He ono niha, hadia, lõ niwã'õ ma'-
 oewoe Gizeraëli, niha sabe'e tandro
 andrõ : „Hadia nilaoemõ andrõ ?”
 10 Õmane chõra : Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja
 Jehowa : Ba zala'wa tetandrõsaigõ
 niwã'õ andre, ba Jeroczalema, ba
 ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe banoe-
 11 ara. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Õmane : Famaedo
 ndra'o chõmi ; Nilaoegoe andrõ, ba
 itõrõ ira dania : ba danõ niha bõ'õ
 12 te'oloi'õ ira dania. Ba sala'wa andrõ,
 ba chõra, ba i'angalisigõ gamagama-
 nia ba ba zi bongi aheta ia. Latõla'õ
 dania göli, lalania ; ba bawania,
 ba ibaloegõ, ena'õ lõ i'ila ia niha,
 ba ja'ia, ba ena'õ lõ i'ila danõ.
 13 (*Raz. 11, 25, 4*). Ba oehawoei ia
 oe'õ andrõ chõgoe, ba alaoe dania
 ia ba goe'õgoe, ba oe'ohe ba Mba-
 beli ia, ba danõ Ndrawa Galedaia ;
 ba lõ'õ sa i'ila hõrõnia, ba ba da'õ
 mate ia dania. (*Jer. 39, 7; 52, 11*).
 14 F. 17, 20). Ba awõnia andrõ, tohoe-
 tohoe dangania, ba sabõlõ andrõ
 chõnia fefoe, ba oefazawili misa,
 ba zi fasoei, ba oesõbi zi'õli, moroi

foerira. Ba ja aboto ba dõdõra, wa 15
 no ja'õ Jehowa, na oefazaeue ira
 ba niha baero ba ba danõ misa.
 Ba oesaigõ ðsa, si lõ atotõ, banoe- 16
 ara, si lõ mate ba mbawa zi'õli
 ba ba lofo, ba ba wõchõ waba,
 ena'õ ladeenõdoenõ ba niha baero
 misa zogoro ita andrõ chõra, fefoe,
 ba niha niroegira dania, ena'õ
 aboto ba dõdõra, wano ja'õ Jehowa.

III. Ba so na niwã'õ Jehowa 17
 chõgoe, imane : He ono niha, sani- 18
 zinizi ndra'oegõ dania ba wemanga
 gõoe, ba sogichi tõdõ ba saboe tõdõ,
 ba wamadoe idanõ, ba õmane ba 19
 niha ba danõ : Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja,
 Jehowa, nitandrõsaigõ ba mbanoea
 Jeroczalema, ba danõ Ndraono
 Gizeraëli : saboe tõdõ ira dania,
 ba wemanga gõra ba sihocha boe,
 na labadoe nidanõ ; ena'õ tanõ si
 mate dania danõra, si no aheta
 si fahõna mege, bõrõ horõ niha
 ba danõ andrõ, fefoe. Ba banoea 20
 andrõ, si so niha iada'e, ba tobali
 si lõ niha dania, ba tanõ si mate
 danõ, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõmi, wa
 no Jehowa ndra'odo.

IV. Ba so zoei niwã'õ Jehowa, 21
 chõgoe, imane : He ono niha, hadia 22
 chõmi niwã'õ andrõ ba danõ Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli, na lamane : Lõ'õ manõ
 i'ila iroegi ba'wa ba tobali manõ
 si lõ boto gangilata fefoe ? (*Hab.*
2, 3. Fet. 11, 3, 4). Andrõ wa õmane 23
 chõra : Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa :
 Da'oe'etoe'õ niwã'õ andrõ, fa bõi
 sa'ae la'wa'õwã'õ Iraono Gizeraëli !
 Õmane sa'ae chõra : Itoegoe ahato
 mba'wa andrõ ba cloeha gangilata
 andrõ, fefoe. Bõi sa'ae ta'ila ba 24
 ma'oewoe Gizeraëli gangilata si lõ
 boto, ba he fama'ele'õ faja. Ja'odo 25
 a'i, Jehowa, zihede, oe'wã'õ niwã'õ-
 goe, ba itõrõ dania. Lõ mogasa
 sa'ae, ba gõtõmi andre, ja'ami niha
 sabe'e tandro ; so niwã'õgoe, ba
 itõrõ göi oebe'e ! — i'wã'õ So'aja,
 Jehowa. Ba so niwã'õ Jehowa 26
 chõgoe, imane : He ono niha, hiza, 27

lamane dōdōra ma'oewoe Gizeraēli :
 Angilata andrō, ni'ilania, ba ba
 wa'ara dania, ba gōtō foeri nifa'-
 ele'ōnia andrō. Andrō wa ōmane
 chōra: Ni'wa'ōgoe andrō fefoe, ba
 lō mogasa sa'ae: taroma ligoe andrō
 ni'wa'ōgoe, ba itōrō dania! — i'wa'ō
 So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 13.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba za-
 ma'ele'ō sofaja andrō, II. ba ba za-
 ma'ele'ō ira alawe.

1 I. Ba so ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 2 imane: He ono niha, ama'ele'ō, ni-
 tandrōsaigō ba zama'ele'ō andrō ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ōmane ba za-
 ma'ele'ō nichoi dōdōra andrō: Mi-
 fondrondrongo li Jehowa! *Fet. II.*
 3 *1, 21).* Da'ō ni'wa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa:
 Alai zama'ele'ō andrō, si lō tōdō,
 solo'ō manō nichoi dōdōra, si no
 4 tenga ni'ila hōrōra. No timba na-
 soe gatoea ba gadoedoela mbanoea
 zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi, ja'ami Irao-
 5 no Gizeraēli. (*Sin. seb. 2, 15*). Lō
 si mōi ami mija'wa ba zatōla gōli,
 ba lō nikōlinimi ma'oewoe Gize-
 raēli, ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ami ba
 wasoewōta na ba'wa Jehowa. (*Sin.*
 6 *106, 23. F. 22, 30*). Si lō boto mege
 la'ila ba faetasa faja, ja'ira andrō,
 si'ao mege: „Ni'wa'ō Jehowa”, ba
 lō nifatenge Jehowa ja'ira ba no
 7 sombalombaloi, ena'ō itōrō ni'wa'ō
 andrō. Hadia, tenga angilata si lō
 boto ni'i'ilami ba tenga faetasa faja
 wehedemi, ba no minane: „Ni'wa'ō
 Jehowa”, ba lō sihede ndra'odo.
 8 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa:
 Me no si lō boto wehedemi ba me
 no faja ni'ila hōrōmi, ba oelaoe
 sa'ac chōmi! — i'wa'ō So'aja Je-
 9 howa. Ilaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō
 tangagoe, ba zama'ele'ō si no ma-
 ngi'ila si lō boto, ba si no mama'ele'ō
 faja; tebai monaha ira ba mba-
 noeagoe andrō, ba ba zoera nga'ōtō
 ma'oewoe Gizeraēli, ba lō latanō
 dōira, ba lō tola laroege danō Ndrao-

no Gizeraēli; ba ja aboto sa'ae
 ba dōdōmi, wa no So'aja, Jehowa,
 ndra'odo. Bōrō me no lafaeloengoe
 10 mbanoeagoe wangoema'ō: „Fa'a-
 toelō”, ba zi lō fa'atoelō sa atō,
 ba na lalaoe gōli kara banoeagoe,
 ba ja'ira zolaoe betoea fangatoesi.
 (*Jer. 6, 14*). Ba ōmane sa'ae ba zo-
 laoe betoea andrō: Ja adoedoe! Si
 ndroehoe, oefatōrō deoe sabōlōbōlō,
 fangahanigō ja'ia; aechoe ba danō
 deoe kara ba ilaoe angi sabōlōbōlō.
 Ba adoedoe sa'ae gōli kara andrō. 12
 Hadia, lō lasofoc dania chōmi:
 Heza so mbetoea andrō, nilaoemi?
 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: 13
 Ja'ia, ilaoe angi sabōlōbōlō oebe'e,
 ba wa'abao dōdōgoe andrō ba teoe
 sabōlōbōlō fangahanigō, localoea wō-
 noegoe ba teoe kara, bachoebachoe
 dōdōgoe, ba wangohori. Ba oedoe- 14
 doegō sa'ae gōli andrō, nilaoemi
 betoea, oelaoe tooe ba danō, ena'ō
 oroma dajadajania; sadoedoe ia ba
 ja'ami, ba si tekiko ba da'ō, ba
 ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo
 Jehowa! (*Mat. 7, 27*). Ba oe'oigō 15
 wa'abao dōdōgoe ba gōli kara
 andrō, ba ba zolaoe betoea chōnia,
 ba imane dania chōmi: Lō'ō sa'ae
 ōli kara andrō ba lō'ō sa'ae solaoe
 betoea, sama'ele'ō andrō ba Ndrao- 16
 no Gizeraēli, sama'ele'ō nitandrō-
 saigō ba Jeroezalema ba sangi'ila
 angilata fangorifi chōra, me lō'ō sa
 atō fangorifi! i'wa'ō So'aja Jehowa.

II. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, otahō- 17
 gō nono mbanoeami alawe, sama'e-
 le'ō nichoi dōdōra, ba ama'ele'ō
 nifaoedoegō chōra, ōmane: Da'ō 18
 ni'wa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Alai ndra
 alawe andrō. sanagoe loeniloeni
 mboelōcha fefoe ba samazōchi ba
 loebaloe hōgō, sondrozigō niha, he
 iraono ba he zatoea, ba wogaigō
 uha. Hadia, edōna mifa'oe'oe ōsa
 chōmi? Ba no mibe'e ba zalacha 19
 ndra'o, ba mbanoeagoe, ha mato
 matonga kata fache mbōli gōlōmi
 ba mato doea mbawa koe, ba wa-

moenoe niha, salacha lõ mate ena'õ,
 ba ba wangorifi niha, si lõ tola
 aeri ena'õ, me milaoe waja ba mba-
 noeagoe, si no samondromondrongo
 20 faja. (*Moz. V. 18, 20*). Andrõ wa i-
 mane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oe-
 laoe ba loeniloeni andrõ chõmi fo-
 ndra'oemi niha, timba wondra'oe
 wofõ, ba oesõbi ba dangami, ba
 oe'efa'õ niha andrõ nira'oemi, nifa-
 21 moloi fofo. Ba oere'a mbaloebaloe
 andrõ chõmi, ba oe'efa'õ ba da-
 ngami mbanoeagoe andrõ, fa bõi
 sa'ae ahoeloea ira ba dangami, ba
 ja aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no ja'odo
 22 Jehowa. Me no miboesi dõdõ niha
 satoelõ tõdõ, falimosa, me lõ oma-
 si ndra'o lafakao ira, ba me no
 mi'abe'e'õ danga zi no mangerogõ
 Lowalangi, ena'õ lõ ibõhõli mboea-
 boeania si lõ sõchi andrõ, fa lõ mate
 23 ia. Ba bõi sa'ae mi'ila zi lõ boto
 ba bõi sa'ae milaoc waetasa, oe'e-
 fa'õ sa'ae ba dangami mbanoeagoe
 andrõ, ba ja aboto ba dõdõmi, wa
 no ja'õ Jehowa.

FAZA 14.

I. Satoea mbanoea samini tõdõ.
 II. Hoekoe satoelõ hoekoe andrõ ni-
 fatõrõ Jehowa, ba he no faloecha
 mato samõsa satoelõ tõdõ, ba tebai
 itimba.

1 I. Ba mõi chõgoe niha, satoea
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba moedadao
 2 ira fõnagoe. Ba so niwa'õ Jehowa
 3 chõgoe, imane. He ono niha, no
 la'aro'õ ba dõdõra nadoera niha a-
 ndrõ ba no labe'e fõnara, tandra-
 4 wã horõra; ba hadia, oetehe chõra
 lasofoe chõgoe hadia ia? Ba hede
 chõra, õmane: Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja,
 Jehowa: Dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, sa-
 ngaro'õ ba dõdõra adoera ba same'e
 fõnara tandra'wa horõra, ba si mõi
 chõ zama'ele'õ dania, ba ja'odo,
 Jehowa, zangoema'õ li chõra, ba
 5 wa'afahõna nadoera andrõ, ba wo-
 mbaja tõdõ ma'owoe Gizeraëli, me
 no la'erogõ ndra'o, ba nadoera a-

6 ndrõ fefoe. Andrõ wa õmane ba
 ma'owoe Gizeraëli: Da'õ niwa'õ
 Zo'aja Jehowa: Mifalalini gera'-
 erami, ba mibõhõli nadoemi andrõ
 ba mi'erogõ zogoro ita andrõ chõ-
 7 mi fefoe. Dozi ma'owoe Gizeraëli
 sa, ba niha bõ'õ, si no fatewoe ba
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, si fabali chõgoe,
 ba sangaro'õ ba dõdõra adoera, ba
 same'e fõnara, tandra'wa horõra a-
 ndrõ ba si mõi chõ zama'ele'õ da-
 nia, ba wanofoe chõgoe ba hoe-
 hoeo hadia ia chõra, ba ja'odo,
 Jehowa, zangoema'õ li chõra.
 Oetõngõ niha si manõ ba oebe'e
 8 tandra ira ba amaedola ba oehori
 ira ba mbanoeagoe andrõ, ena'õ
 aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no ja'õ Je-
 howa. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba na ibe'e
 9 nifowõhõ ia sama'ele'õ, ba wangoe-
 ma'õ li, ba no ja'õ, Jehowa zamo-
 wõhõ sama'ele'õ andrõ, ba oe'oro'õ
 dangagoe chõnia ba oeboenoe ia ba
 hoenõ mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli.
 Ba laloe'i horõra, fagõlõgõlõ ia za-
 10 la zanofoe zala zama'ele'õ andrõ,
 ena'õ lõ'õ sa'ae eloengoe ma'owoe
 11 Gizeraëli wangerogõ ja'õ, ba bõi
 sa'ae lata'oenõ ira, ba horõra andrõ
 fefoe; ja banoeagoe ira ba Lowala-
 ngira ndra'odo, iwa'õ So'aja, Jeho-
 wa. (*Raz. I. 22, 22. Tes. II. 2, 11*).

II. Ba so na niwa'õ Jehowa
 12 chõgoe, imane: He ono niha, na
 13 mosala chõgoe niha ba danõ, heza,
 na farõi ira chõgoe, ba na oebabaja
 ira, na oefofoe wangabe'era andrõ,
 õra, na oefatõrõ chõra lofo ba na
 oehori ba danõ niha, fabaja oeri-
 fõra, (*F. 4, 16*), ba na so ba danõ
 14 andrõ niha andrõ si datõloe: Noa-
 chi ba Daniëli ba Jobi, ba ha
 ja'ira zaoeri, ba wa'atoelõ dõdõra
 andrõ, — iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.
 (*Moz. I. 6, 8. Dan. 9, 23. F.*
28, 3. Job. 42, 10). Na oe'oehe ba
 15 danõ goetoe ndroe'oe ena'õ la-
 hori ndraono, ena'õ lõ nihaniha
 sa'ae, ena'õ tanõ si mate sa'ae, si
 lõ sanõrõ, bõrõ goetoe ndroe'oe a-

- 16 ndrō, ba na so ba danō niha andrō, si datōloe, ba faja wa no saori ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono mateoa, ba he ono alawe : ha ja'ira zaoeri. ba tanō, ba tobali tanō si mate. 2
- 17 Ba ma na si'ōli oefatōrō ba danō andrō, na oemane : „Jatoemōrō danō andrō si'ōli !” ba na oehori 3
- 18 ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra, ba na so ba danō niha andrō, si datōloe, ba faja, wa no saori ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono mateoa, ba he ono alawe ; ha ja'ira zaoeri. Ba ma na fōchō waba oefatōrō ba danō andrō, ba na oelaoe chōra wōnoegoe andrō, iroegī ndro, ba wangohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra, ba na so ba danō ndra Noachi, Daniēli, Jobi, ba faja, wa no saori ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono mateoa, ba he ono alawe ; ha ja'ira zaoeri, ba 4
- 20 wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō. Ba imane sa'ae So'aja, Jehowa : Ba na oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema wotoe andrō chōgoe, si ōfa balō, si lō sōchi : Si'ōli ba lofo ba oetoe ndro'e ba fōchō waba, ba wangohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra. (Jer. 15, 3. 5
- 22 Fam. 6, 8), ba hiza, ba so zi tosai ba danō, ni'orifi, sangoloi'ō ono mateoa ba ono alawe. Da'ō dania zi mōi chōmi, ba mi'ila mbocaboe-ara, awō nilaoera, ba arāra dōdōmi, ba wamakao andrō nifatōrōgoe ba Jeroezalema, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, nifatōrōgoe chōra. (F. 24, 26). 6
- 23 Ba tobali arāra dōdōmi labe'e, na anehe ami mbocabocara, awō nilaoera, ba aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no tenga si lō bōrō, me oelaoe chōra nilaegoc andrō fefoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. 7
- imane : He ono niha, hadia zi tohoede wēwe nagoe, moroi ba doetoeroe geoc satoroe moroi ba hogoe geoc ba gatoea? (Sin. 80, 9. Jer. 2, 21. Joh. 15, 6). Hadia, so zangai ja'ia, samali'ō fakake, hadia ia, hadia so zamali'ō saita ja'ia, ba wanaitagō ngawalō hadia ia wakake ? Hiza, ō galitō labe'e ia ; ba na no achozi mbalōnia fafōfō, ba na no ifelai alitō daloenia gōi, ba hadia, so na gocnania dania ba ngawalō hadia ia? Hiza, me lō sachozi na ia, ba lō goenania, ba wolaoe hadia ia ; ba mendoera manō tebai la'ogoenā'ō ia ba da'ō, na no i'ā alitō ba na no achozi ōsa. Andrō wa imane So'aja Jehowa : 8
- Timba dōla nagoe ba ngai geoc ba gatoea, nihonogōgoe ō galitō, oebe'e dania mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. Ba oetōngō ira : No aefa ira ba galitō, ba alitō zoei zi manga ja'ira dania, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'ō Jehowa, na oetōngō ira. Ba oebali'ō tanō si mate danō, me no farōi ira, iwa'ō So'aja Jehowa. 9

FAZA 16.

Amaedola ndra alawe sohorō Jeroezalema. I. No ifaigi ia Jehowa ba wa'anoemania ba no ifohoe. II. Ba no iloeloe wa'asōchinia ba no mohorō ia ba Ndrawa Miseraji ba ba Ndrawa Asiria ba ba Ndrawa Gale-daia. III. Ba te'otoe'ō sa'ae ba wohorō andrō. IV. Ebocē horōnia, moroi ba horō Zodoma ba moroi ba horō Zamara. V. Ba ifoeli zoei na ihachōsi tōdō ira dania Jehowa ba ifoeli fawoe'oe li ba Jeroezalema.

(Faigi gōi Hos. 1-3).

- I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, tegoe Jeroezalema ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba mbanoea Jeroezalema : Si otarai ja'ocgō ba bōrōtamō, ba no ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana : Toeaoe, ba Iraono Gamori, ba aweoe, ba Iraono Cheti. Ba ba wa'atoemboemō 4

FAZA 15.

Nitoenoe Jeroezalema, timba wēwe nagoe, si lō goena.

- 1 Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,

- andrō, me loeo toemboc ndra'oe-
gō, ba lō moetaba woesōmō ba
lō moefemondri ndra'ogō, ba wa-
ngenhao ōsioe, ba lō moedoechoe a-
sio ndra'ogō ba lō moelōlō. Lō
5 sahachō tōdō ja'ogō, ba wolaoe
chōoc hadia ia, da'ō, ba wangaha-
chōsi tōdō ja'ogō. No nitibo'ō bae-
ro ba mbenoea ndra'ogō, — awai
zi so ba dōdōra nosoe, me loeo
6 toemboe ndra'ogō. Ba oetōrō ndra'-
ogō, ba anhedo, me manaranara
ndra'ogō, oi do, ba oemane chōoe :
Ja'ogō andrō ba ndro andrō chōoe,
tooe, ba ni'orifi ndra'ogō ! oemane
chōoe : saoei ndra'ogō, ba ndro a-
7 ndrō chōoe ! Ba no oe'oja'ō ndra'ogō,
timba wa'oja rozi ngawalō ndroe oe
ba danō, ba no manōi'ō, eboea ndra'-
ogō, ba no tobali fondrege oma-
siō ndra'ogō : no afosoe ndra'ogō,
ba no itoegoe abōlō mbemō, ba
si lō noecha na ndra'ogō, si lō ba-
loebaloe. Ba oetōrō ndra'ogō, ba
8 oe'ila'ō, ba hiza, ba no iroegi ba'wa
wa'omasi chōoe. Ba oebologō ga-
mbalagoe baloebaloemō, oebaloeō
ndra'ogō, me no lō nocchaoe, ba
fa'woe'oe li ndra'ō chōoe, mōido ba
hōloe, i'wa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, ba no
chōgoe sa'ae ndra'ogō. (*Roet. 3, 9.*
9 *Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. V. 7, 6).* Ba
oefemondri'ō ba nidanō, oesasai
ndro andrō chōoe ba oebajoini fa-
10 nicha ndra'ogō. Ba oefonoecha
ndra'ogō noecha nifola'ala'a, ba
wanoso, ba oefobadagahe oeli za'wi
nasi ndra'ogō ; ba oefolembē ndra'-
ogō lembe tarafali ba salendra
11 soeto oebe'e chōoe. (*Sin. 45*). Ba oe-
fo'aja ndra'ogō ba oebe'e gōla ba
mboelōchamō ba aja ba mbagioe.
12 Ba aja ba nichoemō ba saeroe da-
linga ba dalingaoe ba takolea si sō-
chi sibai ba hōgōoe. (*Moz. I. 24, 47*).
13 Ba no nifo'aja ndra'ogō, aja ana'a
ba aja firō, ba noechamō, ba no
tarafali, awō noecha sola'ala'a. Ba
fache samohoea ba we'vani ba fa-
nicha gōoe ba tobali si maeloe
- wa'asōchioe ba ōchamō wa'asala'wa.
Ba eboea doeriamō ba niha baero 14
misa, bōrō wa'asōchioe andrō, me
no a'oi so, ba wangehao andrō, ni-
be'egoe chōoe, i'wa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
II. Ba no ōbe'e fa'abe'e dōdōoe 15
wa'asōchimō andrō, ba mohorō
ndra'ogō, bōrō doeriamō andrō,
ōhōna wohorōmō andrō ba zanōrō
fefoe, ōloeloe ndra'ogō. (*Jer. 2, 20.*
16 *F. 23, 3*). Ba ōhalō noechamō andrō
ōsa, ba ōbe'e toefo ba hilibili andrō
chōoe, sola'ala'a ba da'ō, ba mo-
horōhorō'ō ba da'ō — si lō irai ba
si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania. (*F. 7, 20*).
Ba ōhalō najamō andrō, ana'agoe 17
ba firōgoe, nibe'egoe chōoe, ba ō-
bali'ō famaedo ndra matoea, ba
mohorō'ō chōra. (*Hos. 2, 8*). Ba ō- 18
halō noechamō, sola'ala'a andrō, ba
ōbe'e noechara ; ba fanicha andrō
chōgoe ba koemōjō chōgoe, ba ōbe'e
soemangera. Ba koe andrō chōgoe, 19
nibe'egoe chōoe, hamo si sōchi a-
ndrō chōgoe, ba no ōbe'ebe'e soe-
mangera, samohoea ; si manō mege,
i'wa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ōhalō no 20
nooe matoea ba onoe alawe, ni'-
adonogōmō chōgoe, ba ōtaba, ōra ;
hadia, sambō na wohorōmō andrō,
(*Moz. III. 18, 21*), wa ōtaba na gōi 21
nonogoe matoea ba wame'e chōra,
wa no ōtoetoenoe ōra. (*Raz. II, 16,*
22 *3*). Ba ba zogoro ita andrō chōoe
fefoe ba ba wohorōhorōmō, ba lō'ō
sa itōrō tōdōoe gōtō mo ono sa-
woejoe ndra'ogō, me lō noechaoe,
me lō baloebaloemō, ba mc manara-
nara'ō tooe ba me oi do ndra'oe-
gō ! Ba nōnōnōnō zi lō sōchi andrō 23
chōoe fefoe, — Alai ndra'ogō, a-
lai ndra'ogō ! — i'wa'ō So'aja, Je-
howa, ba ōlao chōoo nose ba ōfazō- 24
chi chōoe hilibili ba golajama misa
fefoe. Ba ngai waeroea lala fefoe 25
ōfazōchi chōoo hilibili ba ōbe'e ba
zalacha wa'asōchimō andrō, dozi
sanōrō, ba ōfolala chōoe ; no ōhōna
wohorōmō. Mohorō'ō ba nono ma- 26
toea Ndrawa Miseraji, si faola tanō

chōoe, seboea ōsi; ba ōtohoegō na wohorōmō, ba wangandrō fōnoe-
27 goe. Ba hiza, ba no oe'oro'ō dangagoe ja'waee ba no oe'ambōsi nihonogōi chōoe, ba no oeloeloe ndra'oegō ba wa'atebacha zi fa'oe-
28 doe chōoe andrō, ono Ndrawa Wili-siti alawe, si no aila ba mboea-boeamō fohorō andrō. Ba no mo-
horō'ō ba Ndrawa Asiria, ba tebai aboeso ndra'oegō; no mohorō'ō chōra ba tebai afōlī'ō. (*Raz. II. 16, 7. Nga'ot. II. 28, 23. F. 23, 12*).
29 Ba no ōtohoetohogō na wohorōmō ba danō zaniaga andrō, ba danō Galedaia, ba he ba da'ō gōi, ba lō safōli ndra'oegō. No si tebacha si-
30 bai dōdōoe! i'wā'ō So'aja. Jehowa — wa no ōlaee da'ō fefoe, ni-foloee zohorō, si no maocloemaeoe-
31 loe, wa no ōdozigō waeroea lala, wolaoe ose chōoe, ba he ewali fefoe, wamazōchi hilihili chōoe; ba no tenga zoei si mane sohorō, sa-
ngoema'ō no ambō loeo, ndra'oegō.
32 He alawe sohorōhorō, soloeloe ja'ia ba mbō'ō, lō lai wa no modonga ndra'oegō! Dozi ira alawe sohorō, ba manema boeala, ba ja'oegō, ba mamoeala ba zomasi ja'oegō fefoe, no ōbe'e gana'a, ena'ō mōi ira chōoe, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe, ba
34 wohorō chōoe. (*Hos. 8, 9*). Ba no tobali ba chōmō andrō, no tenga si mane hoekoe ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba wohorōhorōmō andrō, no tenga nigohi ndra'oegō, no ja'oegō zame'e loeo, ba lō'ō sa moefoloco ndra'oegō. No tobali ba chōmō andrō.
35 III. Ba me no si manō, ja'oegō sohorōhorō, ba fondrondrongo li
36 Jehowa! Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no moelaeo zaila'ō, ba me no moefa'ele'ō zi lō baloebaloe chōoe, ba wohorōhorōmō andrō ba zomasi ja'oegō, ba ba nadēmō andrō fefoe, sihochā mboeda, ba bōrō na gōi ndro ndraonoee andrō, ni-be'ee soemangera, ba hiza ba
oe'ozaragō fefoe zomasi ja'oegō, ba zi no omasiō ndra'oegō, ba somasi ndra'oegō, fabaja si lō edōna'ō ba si no te chōoe ōwa'ō. Oe'ozaragō ira chōoe ba oefahoi mbaloebaloe zaila'ō, ba zanehe ira, ena'ō lā'ila zaila'ō andrō fefoe. (*Jes. 47, 3. Jer. 13, 26. Hos. 2, 10 b. t.*). Ba oehoekoe
38 ndra'oegō, hoekoe zohorō oefatōrō chōoe, hoekoe ndra alawe sange'e, ba oebe'e adeowa ndromō, ba wō-noegoe andrō ba ba wa'olohogoe. (*Moz. III. 20, 10*). Ba oebe'e ba da-
39 ngara ndra'oegō, ba ladoedogō no-seoe andrō ba lafoefoe hilihili andrō chōoe ba laheta chōoe noechemō ba lahalō najaoe ba si lō noecha sa'ae ndra'oegō, si lō baloebaloe labe'e. Ba faloecha dania ira, oe-
40 doemō, ba lateboe kara ndra'oegō ba la'ō'ōtō ndra'oegō si'ōli. Ba la-toenoe nomoe ba lafatōrō chōoe hoekoe, ba ato ndra alawe bō'ō sa-
maigimaigi, ba lō'ō sa'ae oetehe sohorōhorō ndra'oegō, ba lō tola sa'ae ōbe'e loeora ba wohorō andrō. (*Raz. II. 25, 9*). Ba oe'okafoei wō-
42 noegoe ba chōoe andrō, dohō wa'olohogoe chōoe, ba lō hedehe-degoe sa'ae, ba lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo. (*F. 5, 13*). Me lō itōrō tōdōoe me-
43 ge, he wisa me ono sawoejoe ndra'oegō, ba me no ō'andrō wōnoegoe ba ngawalō andrō fefoe, ba hiza, ba oesoelōni sa'ae chōoe mboeaboe-
44 aoe andrō! i'wā'ō So'aja, Jehowa, ba hadia, lō nifazōchioe fondrege horō, nōnōnōnō zogoro ita andrō chōoe fefoe? (*F. 9, 10; 11, 21*).
IV. Hiza, dozi solaoe amaedola,
44 ba labōbōgō chōoe, lamane: „No famaedo nina nono alawe”. Ono ni-
45 naee ndra'oegō, ono ninaee andrō, sanoezoe tōdō mege fo'omonia, fa-baja ononia. Ba no talifoeseō da-lifoeseō ndra'oegō, sanoezoe tōdō fo'omora ba Iraono: Iraono Cheti gawemi ba Iraono Gamori doeami. Samaria ga'aoe ira alawe, ja'ia ba
46 ononia alawe, si so ba ngaimō,

- ba gabera, ba achioe andrō, si so
ba gambōlōoe, ba ja'ia Zodoma ba
ononia alawe. (*Moz. V. 32, 22. Jes.*
47 *1, 10. Jer. 3, 8*). Ba no tenga lalara
nitōrōmō ba tenga sogoro ita chōra
nilaoemō; lō arārā, ba tedoe wa-
lōsōchi mboeaboeamō fefoe, moroi
48 ba mboeaboea. Faja wa no saeri
ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na no
irai ilaoe achioe Sodoma ba ononia
alawe nilaoemi onoe alawe! (*Mat.*
49 *10, 15*). Hiza, da'ō horō nachioe
Sodoma: Hocha, ba fa'afahōna
mbalazo ba fa lō fa'aboe dōdō zi
faloecha ia, ba ononia alawe, ba si
noemana ba sambō balazo, ba lō
50 latolo. (*Loek. 17, 28*). Faja'wa ira ba
lalaoe zogoro ita fōnagoe; ba oe-
heta ira, me oe'ila da'ō. (*Moz. I.*
51 *19, 24*). Ba lō'ō na'i matonga ho-
rōmō nifazōchi Zamaria; no abōlō-
bōlō wolaoemō sogoro ita andrō,
moroi chōra, ba tobali no ōboe'a
ba hoeloe ndra talifoesōoe, ba zo-
goro ita andrō fefoe, nilaoemō. (*Jer.*
52 *3, 11*). Ba ōtaha sa'ae gōi wa'aila-
mō, ja'ōegō andrō, me no mōi'ō
samoe'a ba hoeloe ndra talifoesōoe,
ba horōmō andrō, ba zi no ōlaoe
sogoro ita, sabōlōbōlō, moroi ba
nilaoera, ba tobali satoelō moroi
chōoe ira. Ba jagō aila sa'ae, ba ō-
taha wa'ailamō, me no hoelō za-
toelō dalifoesōmō ōbe'e.
- 53 V. Oefoeli sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō ira,
Sodoma ba ononia alawe ba Sama-
ria ba ononia alawe, ba oehachōzi
tōdō gōi ndra'ōegō, ba chōra oe'ohe
54 ndra'ōegō, (*Fet. I. 3, 19, 20*), ena'ō
ōtaha wa'ailamō, ena'ō aila ndra'ōegō
ba nilaoemō andrō fefoe, na arāra
55 dōdōra ōbe'e. Ba talifoesōoe andrō,
Sodoma ba ononia alawe, ba lacha-
mō si mane fōna, ba Samaria ba
ononia alawe, ba lachamō, ba ja'-
ōegō ba onoe alawe, ba michamō
56 si mane fōna. Ba lō nitōrō lioe So-
doma, talifoesōoe andrō, gōtō waja-
57 wasamō andrō, me lō oroma na
walōsōchimō, si mane me loeo la'-

o'aja ndra'ōegō ono Ndraono Ge-
domo alawe, awō zi tefasoei ja'ira
fefoe, ono Ndrawa Wilisiti alawe,
sango'aja ja'ōegō, fasoci. (*Jes. 7, 1*).
Fohorōmō andrō ba sogoro ita a- 58
ndrō chōoe, ba no ōloe'i, iwa'ō So'-
aja, Jehowa. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Zo'- 59
aja, Jehowa: Oesoelōni chōoe ni-
laoemō, me ō'sitengagō wahōloesa
andrō ba me ōdoedogō wawoe'oesa
li andrō. Ba ja'o, ba lō olifoedo 60
wawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe
li ndra'o chōoe, me iraono ndra'-
ōegō, ba [oefoeli] fawoe'oe li chōoe,
siroegi si lō aetoe. (*Jer. 31, 31 b.t.*).
Awena dania itōrō tōdōoe mboe- 61
aboeamō andrō ba aila ndra'ōegō,
na ōhalō chōoe ndra ga'aoe andrō,
fabaja achioe, na oebe'e onoe ira,
ba tenga ba wawoc'oesa li andrō
chōoe. Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chōoe, 62
ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'o
Jehowa. Ena'ō itōrō tōdōoe, ba e- 63
na'ō aila'ō, fa lō hedehedeo sa'ae,
ba wa'aila andrō, na oebe'e aefa
chōoe nilaoemō andrō fefoe, iwa'ō
So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 17.

I. Amaedola: hogoe geresi ba we-
we nagoe. II. Eloehania, nitandrō-
saigō chō razo Sedekia. III. Fama'e-
le'ō: eresi Mesia ba hili Ziona.

- I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa.chōgoe, 1
imane: He ono niha, laoe dahō- 2
dahō ba amaedola ba ma'oeuwe
Gizeraḡli, ōmane: Da'ō niwa'ō 3
Zo'aja, Jehowa: No so moroi sa
mojo seboea, seboea sibai afi, sa-
naoe sibai boe, no a'oi so mboe
si sōchi la'ala'a; isa'wa hili Libano
ba ifatō hogoe geresi. (*Jer. 48, 40;*
49, 22). Ichete mbadōbadō ba i'o- 4
loi'ō ba danō zaniaga; ba mbanoea
soja lafo ibe'e. (*F. 16, 29*). Ba ihālō 5
zinanō ba danō, sara, ba itanō ba
kaboe, ba zabōlō idanō ibe'e, timba
mbooe. Ba aeri ba tobali we'we 6
nagoe sanana tooe ba danō, ba
tobali akōi mangawoeli chōnia ga-

- sinia ba harõnia so w'ania. Ba me no tobali wewe nagoe, ba fadahadaha ia, i'oro'õ ndrahaniania.
- 7 Ba so mojo bõ'õ, seboea ba seboea afi ba sabõlõ boe, ba hiza, ba ifaoedogõ ia w'ania wewe nagoe andrõ, ba i'oro'õ chõnia ndrahaniania, ena'õ chõnia isõndra nidanõ, ba tenga ba gowoto andrõ
- 8 nitanõ ja'ia, he w'a'ae no ba danõ si sõchi ba sabõlõ idanõ tetanõ ia mege, ena'õ modaha ia ba ena'õ mowoea, ena'õ tobali wewe nagoe
- 9 si no maceloe fa'asõchi. Ba õmane: Da'õ niw'a'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hadia, si sõchi maõ localoea dania? Hadia, lõ ideha dania w'ania [sananõ ja'ia mege], ba lõ ifcoe mboeania, fa aleoe lehelehenia fefoe? Ba tenga ba wa'abõlõ danga, ba tenga ba wa'ato
- 10 niha, na ideha w'ania. Ba hiza, ba no sinanõ ia; ba hadia, si sõchi maõ localoea dania? Hadia, lõ aloea manõ aleoe, na gõna ia angi moroi ba gatoemboecha loeo, lõ aleoe ia ba gowoto andrõ, ba nitanõ ja'ia? (*Moz. I. 41, 6*).
- 11 II. Ea so niw'a'õ Jehowa chõgoe, imane: Õmane ba niha sab'e tandro andrõ: Hadia, lõ aboto ba dõdõmi geloeaha da'õ? Õmane: Hiza, no mõi ba Jeroezalema razo Mbabeli ba no ifara'oe'õ razora, awõ goemandroe seboea chõnia, ba no i'ohẽ chõnia ba Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 24, 10*
- 12 b. t.). Ba no ihalõ gõi nga'õtõ razo, ba no fawoe'oe li ia chõnia, no i-be'e ba hõloe, ba sala'wa ba danõ, ba no i'ohẽ, (*Raz. II. 24, 17 b. t.*),
- 14 ena'õ bõi eboea wa'asalawa, ena'õ bõi faja'wa [razo] ba fa bõi iwoe'ai wawoe'oesa li andrõ chõnia, ena'õ
- 15 arõ. Ba no fabali ia chõnia, ba no ifatenge zinenge ba danõ Miseraji, ena'õ lafa'ohẽ'õ chõnia koedo ba ena'õ lafatenge niha. Hadia, si sõchi maõ localoea da'õ? Hadia, saeri maõ zolaoe si mane da'õ? Hadia, aeri ia, na no idoedogõ wawoe'oesa li andrõ? (*Ng'a'õt. II. 36, 13*).
- Faja wa no saeri ndra'o, iw'a'õ 16 So'aja, Jehowa, na tenga ba mbanoea razo andrõ mate, ba mbanoea razo andrõ, samali'õ razo ja'ia mege, si no isawõ si mõi ia ba hõloe mege, awõ wawoe'oesa li andrõ, chõnia ba Mbabeli bacha mate ia. Ba Fara'o andrõ, ba lõ'õ sa itolo 17 ia sabõlõ chõnia, ba he ba wa'ato niha chõnia, ba wasoewõta, na lako'o fari dania ba na lalaoe maligc, ba wangohori niha, sato sibai. (*F. 4, 2*). Noa sa isawõ zi no 18 mõi ia ba hõloe mege, me no iwoe'ai wawoe'oesa li andrõ: he w'a'ae no fara'oc tanga ira, ba no ilaoe zoei da'õ fefoe; ba lõ aeri ia ba da'õ. Andrõ wa imane So'aja, Je- 19 howa: Faja wa no saeri ndra'o, na lõ oesoelõni chõnia wahõloesania andrõ, ba chõgoc mege, si no i'ositengagõ, ba he fawoe'oesa li andrõ, me fawoe'oe li ia fõnagoc, niwoc'ainia. Ba oehawoei ia oe'õ andrõ 20 chõgoe, ena'õ alaoe ia ba go'õgoe; ba oe'ohẽ ia ba Mbabeli, ba ba da'õ. ochoekoe ia, ba walimosania andrõ chõgoc. (*F. 12, 13*). Ba fo- 21 ndrege zabõlõ andrõ chõnia, ba zabõlõ andrõ chõnia fefoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'õli dania, ba si tosai, ba nifazawili misa ba zi fasoei fefoe, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'õ. (*F. 5, 12*).
- III. Da'õ niw'a'õ Zo'aja, Je- 22 howa: Oehalõ gõi zara doetoeroe ba hogoe geresi sala'wa andrõ ba oetanõ. Ba doetoeroenia ba wondrege hogoe oefatõ zara sise'ise, ba oetanõ ja'wa ba hili sala'wa. (*Jes. 4, 2; 11, 1. Jer. 23, 5; 33, 15. Sach. 3, 8; 6, 12*). Ba hili sala'wa andrõ 23 ba Ndraono Gizera'eli oetanõ, ena'õ modaha ia, ba ena'õ mowoea ba ba ena'õ tobali eresi sala'wa sibai, nahia ngawalõ wofo; ba loemõ ndrahaniania la'ia'gõ. Ba ja la'ila tõla 24 geoe ba mbenoea fefoe, wa no ja'o Jehowa zangide'ide'õ eoe seboea, awõ wa no oe'eboea'õ geoe side'ide,

wa no mangadoloe geoe saokeri
oebe'e, awō wa no mobowo geoe
si no mate mege : ja'odo, Jehowa
zangoema'ō ba no ja'odo zolaoe.

FAZA 18.

I. Nisoelōni nilaoe zamōsana. II.
Na ifalalini gera'erania si no mangle-
rogō Lowalangi, ba akeri ia; ba na
i'erogō Lowalangi satoelō tōdō me-
ge, ba si mate ia. III. Famaroe
tōdō ba wamalalini era'era.

- 1 I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
- 2 imane : Hana ami, wa milaoelaoe
gamaedola andrō ba danō Ndraono
Gizeraēli, wa mimane : „Ira ama
mege zi manga mboea nagoe saisō,
3 ba iraonora zaferoe boha?” (*Jer.*
31, 29). Faja wa no saokeri ndra'o,
iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na milaoe
na dania gamaedola andrō, ba
4 Ndraono Gizeraēli! Hiza, no chō-
goe noso niha, fefoe, he noso na-
ma, ba he noso nono, ba no chō-
goe; sosala zaetoe noso! (*Rom. 5,*
5 *12. Jak. 1, 15*). Na so zatoelō tōdō,
6 na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, na lō
i'ā gō nadoe, ba hili, ba na lō
ifaōga hōrōnia ba nadoe ma'owoe
Gizeraēli andrō, ba na lō i'ahafi
ndronga nawōnia, ba na lō oroedoe
ia ba ndra alawe, gōtō wa'afōchō
daloenia, (*Jes. 57, 7. F. 22, 9. Moz.*
7 *III. 18, 20; 20, 18*), na lō ifakao
nawōnia, ba na ifoelifoeli gade
zoegilōnia, ba na lō falaoe horō
ia ba na ibe'e ō zolofo gōnia ōsa,
ba na ifobaloebaloe zi lō noecha,
(*Moz. II. 22, 26. Moz. III. 19, 13.*
8 *Moz. V. 15, 7. Jes. 58, 7*), ba na lō
i'ebœa'ō hare gana'ania, na lō
ifo'ono gana'ania, ba na lō ibabaja
zi lō sōchi, ba na lō ifeje'ō hoe-
koe ba niha bō'ō, (*Moz. II. 22, 25*),
9 ba na i'ō'ō nifachoigoe, ba na itō-
ngōni hoekoe andrō chōgoe, wolaoe
sadōlō, — da'ō niha satoelō, ba lō
zi lō akeri zi manō, iwa'ō So'aja,
10 Jehowa. Ba na mo'ono ia ono sa-
makao awōnia, sange'enge'e ba

solaoe si lō sōchi, ba si lō manōrō 11
lala namania andrō, satoelō tōdō;
si manga gō nadoe, ba hili, ba si
angahafi donga nawōnia, ba sa- 12
makao side'ide ba si noemana, ba
si falaoe horō, ba si lō mamœli
gade, ba samaōga hōrōnia ba na-
doe andrō, ba solaoe sogoro ita, ba 13
sangeboea hare zoegilōnia, samo'ono
ana'ania, hadia, saokeri zi manō?
Lō akeri zi mane da'ō! Me no ilaoe
zogoro ita andrō, fefoe, ba hoekoe
famoenoe hoekoenia; ja'ia zoloe'i
donia. Ba na mo'ono zœi zi manō, 14
ba na i'ila zala namania fefoe ono
andrō, ba na ata'oe ia ba na lō
i'ohia'ō da'ō, na lō i'ā gō nadoe, 15
ba hili, ba na lō ifaōga hōrōnia ba
nadoe ma'owoe Gizeraēli andrō,
ba na lō i'ahafi ndronga nawōnia,
ba na lō ifakao nawōnia, ba na 16
lō itagō gade ba na lō falaoe horō
ia, ba na ibe'e ō zolofo gōnia ōsa
ba na ifobaloebaloe zi lō noecha,
ba na lō ibabaja zi lō sōchi, ba 17
na lō i'ebœa'ō hare zoegilōnia, na
lō ifo'ono gana'ania, ba na i'ō'ō
hoekoe andrō chōgoe, na itōrō ni-
fachoigoe, — ba lō mate ba horō
namania zi manō, saokeri ia. Ama- 18
nia andrō, me no ifakao nawōnia
ba me no falaoe horō ia, ba me
no ilaoe zi lō sōchi, bacha ba
hoenō niwara, — da'ō zi mate,
bōrō hōrōnia andrō. Ba mimane: 19
Hana wa lō iloe'i gōi horō nama-
nia ono? Na no i'ō'ō hoekoe ono,
ba na no ilaoe zatoelō, ba na no
itōngōni nifachoigoe, ba na no i'ō'ō,
ba saokeri ia. Niha solalō, da'ō zi 20
mate. Lō iloe'i horō namania ono,
ba lō iloe'i horō nononia ama. Lō
teboelō chō zatoelō tōdō wa'atoelō
dōdōnia andrō, ba lō teboelō chō
zeboea horō golalōwania andrō!
(*Moz. V. 24, 16. Hab. 2, 4*).

II. Ba na ifalalini gera'erania 21
seboea horō, na ibōhōli horō a-
ndrō nifazōchizōchinia mege, ba
na itōngōni nifachoigoe ba na

- ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, ba aoeri
 22 ia, lō mate. Fangerogōnia andrō,
 bocaboania mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 tebe'e horōnia; aoeri ia, bōrō za-
 23 toelō andrō, nilaoenia. Hadia, so-
 masi fa'amate zeboea horō ndra'o-
 do, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, hadia, lō
 omasido, na ibōhōli mboeaboania
 si lō sōchi andrō, ba na aoeri ia?
 (F. 33, 11. Tim. I. 2, 4. Fet. II. 3, 9).
- 24 Ba na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dōdōnia
 satoelō tōdō, ba na ilaoe zi lō sō-
 chi, si mane sogoro ita andrō, ni-
 laoe zeboea horō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 goena mboeaboania si sōchi andrō,
 mege; si mate ia, bōrō walimosania
 andrō, nilaoenia, awō horōnia. a-
 25 ndrō, nifazōchinia. (F. 3, 20). Ba
 na miwa'ō: Tenga satoelō wolaoe
 Jehowa! ba mifondrondrongo, ja'-
 ami ma'owoe Gizeraēli: hadia,
 folaoegē zi lō atoelō? Hadia, tenga
 folaoemi zi lō atoelō? (F. 33, 17).
- 26 Na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dōdōnia sa-
 toelō tōdō, ba na ilaoe zi lō sōchi,
 ba si mate ia, bōrō da'ō; bōrō wa'a-
 matenia zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoe-
 27 nia. Ba na ibōhōli mboeaboania
 mege seboea horō ba na ilaoe za-
 dōlō ba satoelō, ba lō mate ia.
- 28 Me no ibōhōli wangerogōnia andrō,
 mege, fefoe, ba saeri ia, lō mate.
- 29 Ba na lamane ma'owoe Gizeraēli:
 Tenga satoelō wolaoe Jehowa!
 ba hadia, si ndroehoe, folaoegē
 zi lō atoelō, ja'ami ma'owoe Gi-
 zeraēli? Hadia, tenga folaoemi a-
 ndrō zi lō atoelō?
- 30 III. Andrō wa boeaboea zamō-
 sana oebe'e dali wangoehoe
 ja'ami, ja'ami ma'owoe Gizeraēli!
 iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Mi-
 falalini gera'crami, mibōhōli wa-
 limosami andrō fefoe, fa bōi tobali
 31 tandra'wa horō, chōmi. Mibōhōli
 walimosami andrō fefoe, nilaoemi
 chōgoe, ba mifaigi chōmi dōdō si
 bohooe ba era'era si bohooe; hana
 sa wa edōna mate ami, ja'ami
 ma'owoc Gizeraēli! (F. 11, 19; 36,

26). Lō'ō sa omasido wa'amate zi 32
 mate andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
 Ba mibōhōli, ena'ō aoeri ami.
 (F. 33, 11).

FAZA 19.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'atekiko
 razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba II. ba
 Jeroezalema, nibe'e amaedola we'we
 nagoe.

I. Ba ja'oegō, ba e'esi razo Ndrao- 1
 no Gizeraēli, ōmane: Ha niha ni- 2
 naoe? Singo si alawe; ba ngai zingo
 mōrōmōrō ia, ba ngai nono zingo
 i'e'ebaea nononia. Sara zeboea ono- 3
 nia; ba tobali ono zingo da'ō ba
 ifamaha ia ba wondra'oendra'oe,
 i'ā niha. Ba la'echoegō niha chō- 4
 nia niha baero, ba lōsoelōsoe chō-
 ra lafa'ala ia, lafesoē nichoe ba
 la'ohe ba danō Miseraji ia. (Raz. 5
 II. 23, 31 b. t. Jer. 22, 11. Jes. 37,
 29). Ba me i'ila [inania] ara manō
 ba lō tōtōnafō sa'ae, ba ihālō nono-
 nia si sara, ba ibali'ō ono zingo. 6
 Ba faofao ia ba zingo, tobali ono
 zingo, ifamaha ia ba wondra'oe-
 ndra'oe, i'ā niha. Ba i'achafi lacha 7
 mbanoea chōra ba idoedogō mba-
 noea, ba tobali tanō si mate danō,
 fabaja ōsinia, ba wendrōndrōndrō-
 ndrōnia. Ba lafasoei ia niha baero, 8
 oedoenia, moroi ba danō si tefa-
 soei ja'ira, ba lahawoei ia oe'ōra,
 ba ba lōsoelōsoe chōra lafa'ala ia.
 Ba lafesoē nichoe ba ladōni ba 9
 haja, ba la'ohe ia chō razo Mbabeli,
 si jawa ba hati labe'c, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae
 terongo linia ba hili Ndraono Gize-
 raēli. (Raz. II. 24, 1 b. t. Nga'ōt. 10
 II. 36, 5 b. t. Jer. 22, 19).

II. No timba we'we nagoe ni 10
 naoe, si mane ja'oegō, we'we nagoe
 nitanō ba mbewe nidanō; no abōlō
 mboea ba no abōlō ndraha, bōrō
 wa'abōlō nidanō. (F. 17, 6). Ba 11
 sara zesolo dahania, tola si'o zala-
 wa; manōi ia, bacha ba zarege
 daha, ba to'ele ia, ba wa'ala'wania
 ba ba wa'oja zi fadahadaha. Ba 12

tedeha ia ba wōnoe, tetibo'ō tooe
 ba danō, ba okōli mboeania ibe'e
 angi timoe; nilōwa ndrahania se-
 solo ba mangadoloe, ō galitō. (F.
 13 17, 10). Ba ija'e, ba no moetanō
 ba danō si mate, ba danō sokōli-
 14 kōli, si no timba zowōchi tōdō. Ba
 no i'ā doeteroenia alitō, si otarai
 ndraha no mege, ba lō si tosaī chō-
 nia dāha sesolo, lō'ō sa'ae si'o za-
 la'wa. Fangarōngarō da'e ba no
 toballi fange'esi.

FAZA 20.

Hoehoeo ba zatōea Ndraono Gi-
 zeraēli: I. Famasoei ba dōdō wa'a-
 be'e dandōra ba danō Miseraji, II.
 ba ba danō si mate, ba III. ba gōtō
 me asfa da'ō. IV. Andrō wa i'ōhe
 ira, ba danō si mate, ba niha baero,
 Jehowa V. Ba na foeri, ba i'ōhe ma-
 ngawoeli ira ba danōra.

1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba zi me-
 woeloe ba mba'wa si lima, ba so zatōea
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, ōsa. ba wanofoe
 chō Jehowa, ba moedadao ira fō-
 2 nagoe. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa,
 3 imane chōgoe: He ono niha, hede
 ba zatōea Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō,
 ōmane chōra: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Zo'aja,
 Jehowa: Hadia, ba wanofoe chōgoe
 mōi ami, Faja wa no saeri ndra'o,
 na oetche chōmi wanofoe chōgoe,
 4 i'wa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba na ōfa-
 tōrō chōra hoekoe, na ō'otoe'ō
 ira, ja'oe'ō ono niha, ba omba-
 cha'ō chōra zogoro ita andrō chō
 ndra toeara mege, (F. 22, 2; 23, 36),
 5 ba ōmane chōra: Da'ō ni'wa'ō Zo'aja,
 Jehowa: Me loeo oetoejoe Ndraono
 Gizeraēli, ba no oefaza'wa dangagoe
 [we'amōi ba hōloe] ba nga'ōtō ma'-
 oewoe Gizeraēli, ba no oefa'ele'ō
 ndra'o chōra, ba danō Miseraji; no
 oefaza'wa dangagoe chōra, ba no
 oemane: Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowa-
 6 langimi! (Moz. II. 6, 2 b. t.). Me
 loeo da'ō oefaza'wa dangagoe chōra
 [we'amōi ba hōloe] wa oeheta ira
 ba danō Miseraji, awō wa oe'ōhe

ira ba danō ni'aloiegoe chōra, tanō
 si falawoe soesoe ba wē wani, —
 fondrege zi sōchi danō fefoe! (Moz.
 7 II, 3, 8). Ba no oemane chōra:
 Dozi ami, ba mitibo'ō zibocha mboe-
 da andrō, ba doedoema hōrōmi, ba
 bōi mihalō zalacha chōmi nadoe
 Ndrawa Miseraji andrō! No ja'odo
 Jehowa, Lowalangimi! Ba no sa-
 be'e tandro ira, ba lō edōna lafo-
 ndrondrongo ligoe; sihocha mboeda
 andrō fōnara, ba lō latibo'ō, ba
 adoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba lō
 labōhōli. Ba oehawoei ena'ō ira ba
 choebachoe dōdōgoe andrō, ba oe-
 horigō ena'ō wōnoegoe ba chōra,
 ba daloe danō Ndrawa Miseraji.
 Ba lō olifoedo dōigoe andrō, fa
 9 bōi te'o'aja da'ō ba zanehe niha
 baero, ba zi so ira, sanehe, me
 oefa'ele'ō ndra'o chōra, me oeheta
 ira ba danō Miseraji.

II. Oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji 10
 ba oe'ōhe ira ba danō si mate;
 ba oefachoi chōra nifachoigoe, ba 11
 oe'ombacha'ō chōra hoekoe chōgoe,
 ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aeri ia ba da'ō.
 (Moz. III. 18, 5. Loek. 10, 28). Ba 12
 loeo sabato andrō chōgoe gōi oebe'e
 chōra, ena'ō tandra ia chōma, ena'ō
 aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'ō, Jcho-
 wa, zi amoni'ō ja'ira. (Moz. II. 20,
 8; 31, 13; 35, 2). Ba no lō la'o'ō 13
 chōgoe ma'oewoc Gizeraēli, ba da-
 nō si mate, lō latōrō nifachoigoe
 ba lō ba dōdōra hoekoe andrō chō-
 goe, ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aeri ia ba
 da'ō; ba loeo sabato andrō chōgoe,
 ba no laforege wango'aja. Ba oe-
 hawoei ena'ō ira bachoebachoe dō-
 dōgoe andrō, ba danō si mate, ba
 wangohori ja'ira. (Moz. II. 16, 28;
 32, 10). Ba lō'ō zoei olifoedo dōi- 14
 goc andrō, fa bōi te'o'aja da'ō ba
 zanehe niha baero, si no anehe, me
 oeheta ira. Ba no oefaza'wa gōi da- 15
 ngagoe chōra, ba danō si mate
 [mōido ba hōloe chōra], wa lō oe'ōhe
 ira ba danō andrō nitehegoe chōra.
 tanō si falawoe soesoe ba wē wani —,

fondrege zi sōchi danō fefoc ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 30*), me no lō ba dōdōra hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba me lō latōrō nifachoigoe ba me la'o'aja loeo sabato andrō chōgoe ; me no ba nadoc chōra molemba dōdōra. (*Amos. 5, 25, 26*). Ba no abōlō ahachō dōdōgoe ira, ba tebai oefakiko ira, ba lō oefaloea wangohori ja'ira, ba danō si mate. Ba no oemane ba ndraonora, ba danō si mate : Bōi mi'o'ō gamoeata ndra amami ba bōi mitōngōni hoekoe andrō chōra ba bōi mita'oenōi ami ba nadoera !

19 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangi : nifachoigoe mitōrō ba hoekoe chōgoe mitōngōni ba mi'o'ō ! Ba he loeo sabato andrō chōgoe, ba mi'amo-ni'ō, ena'ō tandra ia chōda, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Ba iraonora andrō gōi, ba lō lafondrondrongo ligoe : lō latōrō nifachoigoe ba lō latōngōni hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba wolo'ō ena'ō ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aeri ia ba da'ō ; ba he loeo sabato andrō chōgoe, ba no la'o'aja. Ba oehawoei ena'ō ira bachoebachoe dōdōgoe andrō, ba oehorigō ena'ō wōnōgoe chōra, ba danō si mate.

22 Ba oefoeli zoei oebōda dangagoe, ba lō olifoedo dōigoe andrō, fa bōi te'o'aja da'ō, ba zanehe niha baero andrō, si no anehe mege, me oeheta ira. Ba no oefazawa dangagoe chōra ba danō si mate [mōido ba hōloe] wa oetibo'ō ira ba niha baero, wa oefazawili ira ba danō zotanō misa, (*Moz. III. 26, 33*), me no lō la'o'ō hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba me lō ba dōdōra nifachoigoe, ba me la'o'aja loeo sabato andrō chōgoe, ba me lō aefa hōrōra ba nadoe ndra amara andrō. Ba no oefachoi chōra zambō fa'asōchi ba no oehonogōi hoekoe si tenga fangorifira. (*Rom. 1, 28*). Ta'oenō ira oebe'e, ba gō nadoe andrō chōra — me no ahoi manō lafatōrō ba galitō zi a'a nonora — ena'ō moe-

hochha mboera oebe'e, fa aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 18, 21. Moz. V. 12, 31. F. 16, 20*).

III. Andrō wa moehede'ō ba ma' 27
oewoe Gizeraēli, ja'ōgō ono niha, ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja Jehowa : Sambalō na wango'aja ndra toeami ja'odo, me no la'erogō ndra'o. Me no oe'ohc ira ba danō 28
andrō, nifaboe'ogoe chōra, we'a-mōi ba hōloe, ba na la'ila hilihili sala'wa, heza, ba ma eoe sabōlō bocloe, ba latataba ba da'ō zoemange nadoc chōra ba ba da'ō labe'c game'elara andrō, sanoezoe dōdōda, ba he soemange samohoea andrō chōra ba he soemange nibadōe. (*Jes. 57, 5*). Ba oemane chōra : Ha- 29
dia hilihili andrō, si mōimōi ami ? Andrō wa labe'e tōinia „hilihili”, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba ōmane 30
sa'ae ba ma'oewoe Gizeraēli : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hadia, hoekoc chō ndra toeami mi'o'ō, wana'oenōi ja'ami, ba mohorōhorō ami ba zihocha mboeda andrō chōra. Ba wame'e soemange andrō 31
chōmi ba ba wamatōrō ba galitō onomi matoea, mita'oenōi ami ba nadoe andrō chōmi, fefoe, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba hadia, ba oetehe chōmi wanofoe chōgoe, ja'ami, ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ? Faja wa no saori ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jchowa, na oetehe chōmi wanofoe chōgoe ! Ba hadia niwa'ōmi tōdōmi, ba 32
lō'ō manō itōrō, me no mimane dōdōmi : Tafaomagō ita ba niha bacro, ba niha ba danō niha baero, wamosoemange eoe ba kara. (*Jez. 44, 17*).

IV. Faja, wa no saori ndra'o, 33
iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na lō mōido samatōrō ja'ami ba na lō oe'abe'e'ō dangagoe ba na lō oc'oro'ō ba na lō oelaoe mbachoebachoe dōdōgoe. (*Moz. V. 5, 15*). Ba oeheta ami ba 34
niha baero, oe'ozaragō ami moroi ba danō misa, ba zi no tefazawili

ami, oe'abe'e'õ dangagoe ba oe'o-
 ro'õ ba oelaoe mbachoebachoe dõ-
 35 dõdõgõ. Ba oe'ohe ami ba danõ
 si mate ba niha baero, ba ba da'õ
 fahoehoeo ita, si faoedoe wawa
 36 ita. (*Jes. 31, 2. Hos. 2, 14*). Si mane
 me fahoehoeo ndra'o chõ ndra
 toeami ba danõ si mate, ba danõ
 Miseraji, si manõ gõi na fahoe-
 hoeodo chõmi. iwa'õ So'aja, Je-
 37 howa. Ba oefatõrõ ami barõ zi'o
 ba oebe'e ba wesoe wawoe'oesa li
 andrõ ami. (*Moz. III. 27, 32. Mich.*
 38 *7, 14*). Ba oeheta ba chõmi zi no
 mola'wa ja'odo ba si no fabali
 chõgõ. Oeheta ira ba danõ andrõ,
 ba zi no niha bõ'õ ira, ba lõ'õ sa
 laroegei danõ Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 ena'õ aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no
 39 ja'odo Jehowa. Ba ja'ami, ma'oewoe
 Gizeraëli, ba da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja,
 Jehowa: Mi'ae mitoenoe nadoemi
 andrõ, dozi ami; ba aefa da'õ —
 hadia, si ndroehoe lõ mifondro-
 ndrongo ligoe? — ba lõ'õ sa'ae
 mi'o'aja dõigoe andrõ, ni'amoni'õ
 ba gõ nadoe andrõ chõmi ba ba
 nadoemi andrõ.
 40 V. Ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ
 chõgõ, ba hili sala'wa andrõ ba
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, iwa'õ So'aja,
 Jehowa, ba da'õ lafosoemange da-
 nia ndra'odo ma'oewoe Gizeraëli
 ba danõ, dozi; ba oe'ebœa'õ sa'ae
 dõdõgõ, wangi ja'ami chõgõ ba
 ebœa dõdõgõ ba zoemange nihalõ
 fegero ba ba zi a'a game'ela andrõ
 chõmi, ba game'elami ni'amoni'õ
 41 andrõ, fefoe. Ba wa'amohœa andrõ
 oe'ebœa'õ dõdõgõ wangi ja'ami
 chõgõ, na oeheta ami ba niha
 baero ba na oe'ozaragõ ami ba danõ
 misa, ba nifazawili ja'ami, ba oefa'-
 ele'õ wa no ni'amoni'õ ndra'odo, ba
 42 zanehe niha baero. Ba aboto dania
 ba dõdõmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa, na
 oe'ohe ami ba danõ Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli, ba danõ si no mõiido ba
 hõloe chõ ndra toeami, ba wa-
 43 me'e chõra. Ba itõrõ dania tõdõmi

mbœabœœami, awõ zi lõ sõchi
 andrõ, fefoe, nilaoemi, wana'oenõ
 ja'ami, ba ogoro dania ami wo-
 laoemi andrõ, bõrõ zi lõ sochi a-
 ndrõ, fefoe, nifazõchimi. (*F. 6, 9*).
 Ba ja aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no ja'o 44
 Jehowa, na lõ olifoedo dõigoe
 andrõ, ba nilaoegoe chõmi, na lõ
 oebe'e dali mbœabœœami andrõ,
 si lõ sõchi, ba ba folaoemi andrõ,
 si lõ sõchi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gize-
 raëli, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 21.

I. Ida'õda'õ na wangoehœoe
 Jeroezalema Jehowa. II. No moesõbi
 zi'õli ja'wa Jeroezalema ba ja'wa
 Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Ja'ia wama-
 tõrõ Jehowa hœoe ba mbanoania.
 IV. Famoenoe mbanoenoe Jeroezale-
 ma zi'õli razo Mbabeli. V. Ba Irao-
 no Gamoni gõi itõrõ hœoe fõnoe
 andrõ.

I. Ba so niwa'õ Jehowa chõgõ, 1
 imane: He ono niha, otahõgõ danõ 2
 miraja, ba miraja laoe hœohœœmõ
 ba ama'ele'õ, nitandrõsaigõ ba ga-
 toea andrõ ba mbenœa, ba danõ
 tánõ raja, (*F. 21, 2*), ba õmane 3
 ba gaoea andrõ, ba danõ tánõ
 raja: Fondrondrongo li Jehowa!
 Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza,
 oe'ebœa'õ galitõ chõœ, si manga
 geoe saœri fefoe, fabaja adoloe
 fefoe. Si lõ mate holahola galitõ
 andrõ, ba bawa niha fefoe, i'otara
 moroi raja, noemalõ mijõœ, ba
 ariri ibe'e. (*Loek. 23, 31*). Ba dozi 4
 niha dania zangila, wa no ja'o,
 Jehowa, zangebœa; si lõ mate ia.
 Ba oemane: Alai ndra'o, ja'œgõ 5
 So'aja, Jehowa! Lamane dania ba
 chõgõ andre: Hadia, tenga solaoe
 amaedola? (*F. 17, 2*).

II. Ba so niwa'õ Jehowa chõ- 6
 gõ, imane: He ono niha, otahõgõ 7
 Jeroezalema, ba angombacha, ni-
 tandrõsaigõ ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ
 ba ama'ele'õ, nitandrõsaigõ ba da-
 nõ Ndraono Gizeraëli. Õmane ba 8

- danō Ndraono Gizeraēli : Da'ō ni-
wā'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oelaoe chōoe,
oesōbi zi'ōligoe ba oehori ba danō
he satoelō tōdō, ba he seboea hor-
rō. Me edōnado oehori ba danō
9 zatoelō tōdō, fabaja seboea horō
andrō, wa aheta ba zaemboe zi'ōli-
goe, famoenoe niha fefoe, i'otarai
10 moroi raja, noemalō mijōoe. Ba ja
aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe, wa no
ja'odo, Jehowa, zanōbi si'ōli ; lō'ō
11 sa'ae mangawoeli ba zaemboe. Ba
ja'oegō ono niha, ba angarōngarō !
Ja timba safatō sola ndr'a'oegō ba
saboe sibai tōdō wangerōngarō, ba
12 zanehe ira ! Ba na lamane chōoe :
Hadia wa mangarōngarō'ō ? ba ō-
mane : Me no moerongo doeria ba
zangoeloe dōdō fefoe ba ba zadada
danga fefoe, ba zi taja gera'era
fefoe ba ba zi tobali idanō mbalō-
doehi fefoe. Hiza, aloea, itōrō, i-
wā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 7, 17).
- 13 III. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō-
14 goe, imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō,
ōmane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Ō-
mane : Si'ōli, no moedali zi'ōli, no
moehaogō ! Ba wang'ōtōtō niha, wa
15 no ladali ia, ba wa'atakile, wa no
lahaogō. Tenga si lō abōlō mbōzi-
bōzi nonogoe andrō, no si lō ba
16 dōdō ngawalō geoe fefoe. Ba no
ibe'e nihaogō, ena'ō itoejoe tanga-
nia. No moedali zi'ōli andrō ba no
moehaogō, ba wame'e ba danga za-
moenoemoenoe niha ja'ia. Ege'ege
17 ba angarōngarō, ja'oegō ono niha,
telaoe sa'ae ba mbanoeagoe ba ba
zala'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli, fefoe !
Ō zi'ōli sa'ae ira, fabaja banoeagoe
18 andrō ; ba bōzi zolamō ! Noa sa
moetandraigō — „ba he wisa, na
te chō mbōzibōzi andrō ?” Tebai
19 da'ō, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ja'-
oegō, ono niha, ba ama'ele'ō ba
lae datawō, ba tōloe dania zi'ōli,
si'ōli famoenoe, si'ōli famoenoe se-
boea zamasei ja'ira, (F. 6, 11),
20 ena'ō mangoeloe dōdō, ba ena'ō ato
ni'ōtōtō tooe, ba mbawa gōli chōra
fefoe. Takile zi'ōli oebe'e, na amae-
dola gari mbanoea tebe'e ia, no
ba wamoenoe ladali. Bali'ōgō foeri, 21
sa'wa gambōlō, dōlō'ō, sa'wa gabe-
ra, he zi no moewa'ō mbawaoe !
Ba ja'odo gōi, ba oelaoe datawō, 22
ba oefadōhō wōnoegoe ; ja'odo, Je-
howa zangoma'ō. (F. 16, 42).
- IV. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō- 23
goe, imane : He ono niha, honogōi, 24
doea rozi lala zi'ōli andrō chō razo
Mbabeli, ha samboea danō, si ota-
rai lala andrō, si doea rozi. Ba do-
zi bawa lala ba mbanoea heza, ba
ōbe'e dandra, ena'ō itōrō Raba 25
Ndraono Gamoni ba tanō mado
Joeda, ba Jeroezalema ba daloe, si'-
ōli andrō. Noa sa so ba wabali'wa 26
lala razo Mbabeli, ba mbawa lala
andrō si doea rozi, ba wolaoe fae-
tasa ; ifahisi nono wana, isofoe ba
ziraha ba ifaigi gate. (Moz. I. 31,
19). Ba dangania kambōlō, ba da- 27
hōdahō „Jeroezalema”, ba wame'e
famato gōli ba wa'ao ba ba
wangahahagō ba ba wamataro fo-
rasa mbawa gōli, ba wogo'o fari
ba ba wolaoe malige zanoewō. (F.
4, 2). Ba ba dōdōra, ba no hoelō 28
waetasa faja ; famaigira, ba ara na,
ha oega migoe na, ba tefasoeigi ba
dōdō horōra, ena'ō te'oloi'ō ira.
Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : 29
Me no mifasoeigi ba dōdō horōmi,
me no oroma wangerogōmi [ja'odo],
me no tobali to'ele horōmi ba ni-
laoelaoemi andrō, fefoe, — me itō-
rō tōdō ami, ba nira'oe ami, bōrō
da'ō. Ba ja'oegō niboenoe seboea 30
horō, sala'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli, si
no iroegi ba'wa ba ginōtō wangasi-
wai horō : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja Je- 31
howa : Niheta zaemboe, niheta da-
koela ! Tenga si lō tebelō da'ō.
Nibe'e ja'wa zi no ide'ide tooe ba
nihōndrōgō tooe zi no ala'wa ja'wa.
Tōloe winaeta oebali'ō adoedoela ; 32
da'ō gōi, ba si lō'ō sa'ae dania,
irege so zochō andrō, ba chōnia
oebe'e. (Moz. I. 49, 10).

- 33 V. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba a-
ma'ele'ō, ōmane : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'-
aja Jehowa, ba chō Ndraono Ga-
moni ba ba wango'ajara andrō, ba
ōmane : Si'ōli, no moedōni zi'ōli,
no moehaogō ba wango'ō'ōtō niha
34 ba wa'ataki ba ba wehaga, fatoea
lafaigi chōoe walimosa ba fatoea
lalaoe chōoe waetasa faja, ba wa-
maoedogō ja'ia ba mbagi zi mate
seboea horō, siroegi ba'wa ba ginō-
35 tō wangasiwai horō. Foeli sae-
mboegō ! Ba mbanoea ba niwōwōi
ja'oegō, ba danō mbōrōtamō oe-
36 hoekoe ndra'oegō. (*Jer. 47, 6*), ba
oehawoei ndra'oegō fōnoegoe ; alitō
bachoebachoe dōdōgoe oe'ebōea'ō
chōoe, ba oebe'e ba danga niha si
no timba goetoe ndroe'oe ndra'oe-
37 gō, niha sama'oea famakikomō. Ō
galitō dania ndra'oegō, ba ba da-
loe danō adoewa ndromō ; lō'ō sa'-
ae itōrō tōdō ndra'oegō ; noa sa
ja'odo, Jehowa, zangoema'ō !

FAZA 22.

I. Ba wamazawili ja'ira ba niha
baero te'otoe'ō horō Jeroezalama,
si no fahōna. II. Amaedola tetoe-
noe ira ba galitō fa'aboe dōdō. III.
Tesoelōni dania horō zama'ele'ō a-
ndrō ba he horō gere ba he horō
zala'wa.

- 1 I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō-
2 goe, imane : Ba ja'oegō, ono niha,
hadia same'e fotoe ndra'oegō, sa-
me'e fotoe ba mbanoea zange'enge'e
andrō ? Ba fasoegi ba dōdōra zogoro
3 ita andrō chōra, fefoe, (*F. 20, 4 ;*
24, 9), ōmane : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja,
Jehowa : Alai mbanoea andrō, sa-
me'e adoewa ndro niha ba chōra,
ena'ō iroegi ba'wa andrō chōra, ba
samazōchi chōra adoe, ba wana'oe-
4 nōi ja'ira ! Ba ndro andrō chōoe,
nidoewagōmō, tohare chōoe horō, ba
ba nadoe andrō chōoe, nifazōchimō,
ba no ta'oenō ndra'oegō. Ba no ara
ndra'oegō, no neomalō ndrōfioe. A-

ndrō wa oebe'e ni'ō'aja niha baero
ndra'oegō ba fama'iki ba danō misa,
fefoe. (*Raz. II. 21, 16. Moz. V. 28, 37.*
F. 5, 14). He sahatō, ba he sarōoe, 5
ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si
no ebōea toeria wa'ata'oenō, si no
fahōna fa'afakoejoe. Hiza, sala'wa 6
Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō ba chōoe,
ba fatandro, ba dangania abe'e dōdō
zamōsana, ba wamoenoemoenoe ni-
ha. Ama ba ina, ba la'ositengagō 7
ba chōmi, ba si fatewōe, ba lafa-
langōgō, ba si lō ama, si lō ina,
ba he lacha mbanoea, ba lafakao,
ba chōmi andrō. No lō ba dōdōmi 8
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba he loeo
sabato andrō chōgoe, ba mi'ō'aja.
So ba chōmi niha samōbōgō si 9
lō sōchi, ba wamoenoe niha dania,
ba ba hili ba chōmi, ba la'aga'a-
ga gō nadoe, ba mohōrōhōrō mba-
noeami. (*F. 18, 6*). Sangeheta ba- 10
loebaloe zaila nama ami, ba soroe-
doe ba ndra alawe si no ra'ira'io
ba wa'afōchō daloe. (*Moz. III. 18,*
8. 19). Si samōsa, ba ihorōni ndro- 11
nga nāwōnia, ba si samōsa, ba
ra'ira'io noemōnōnia ibe'e, wohō-
rōni ja'ia, ba si samōsa ba chōmi,
ba ihorōni dalifoesōnia, ono nama- 12
nia. (*Moz. III. 18, 9. 15. 20*). Ma-
nga gana'a ami, ba wamoenoe ni-
ha ; no mi'ebōea'ō hare zoegilōmi
ba no mifo'ono gana'ami, no mi-
be'e te'ala nāwōmi, no mifakao,
ba no olifoe ami ndra'odo, iwa'ō 13
So'aja, Jehowa. Ba hiza, ba no
ahōlihōli dōdōgoe ba haremō andrō,
nisōndramō, ba ba wamoenoemoe-
noe niha andrō ba chōmi. (*F. 21,*
17). Ba hadia, lō teboelō wa'abe'e 14
dōdōmi andrō ba lō mamalōmalō
wa'abe'e dangami, na loeo oeseche-
gō ami ? No ja'odo, Jehowa, za-
ngoema'ō, ba oefaloea gōi. (*F. 17,*
24). Ba oefazawili ami ba niha 15
baero, ba danō zotanō misa zoemae-
we ami oebe'e, ba oeheta chōmi
zi ra'ira'io andrō, (*F. 12, 14*), ba 16
oe'ochōgō ami, ba zanehe niha

- baero, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'ō Jehowa.
- 17 II. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō-
- 18 goe, imane: He ono niha, no tobali ahozila chōgoe ma'owoe Gizerāēli andrō. Ja'ira fefoe, ba no timba dōla garamba ba simo mbanoea ba si'ōli ba simo itō, ba galitō famahele; no tobali tai wirō.
- 19 (*Jes. 1, 22. Jer. 6, 28*). Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no ahori tobali ahozila ami, ba hiza, ba oe'owoelei ami ba Jeroezalema bacha.
- 20 Si mane na la'oroedoegō bacha ba galitō wirō ba tōla garamba ba si'ōli ba simo itō ba simo mbanoea, ba wangeboea alitō chōnia ba ba wolaoegō ja'ia, si manō na oe'oroedoegō ami dania ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba wa'abao dōdōgoe, ba oetoe'li'ō tooe ami, ba alaoe ami
- 21 oebe'e. Ba oe'owoelei ami, ba oe'eboea'ō chōmi galitō bachoebachoe dōdōgoc, ena'ō alaoe ami bacha ba
- 22 da'ō. Si mane na latoenoe wirō ba galitō, si manō dania wolaoegō ja'ami bacha ba da'ō, eua'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no oehawoei ami fōnoegoe, ja'odo andre, Jehowa.
- 23 III. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō-
- 24 goe, imane: He ono niha, ōmane chōnia: Tanō si lō teoe ndra'ogō si lō basōbasō, me loeo wōnoegoe
- 25 andrō. Sama'ele'ō andrō ba chōra, ba no mamagōlō; la'ā niha, si mane singo sindrōndrōndrōndrō, sonda'oe'ndra'oe; gamagama ba ana'a, ba laraboe, ba fahōna ba danō lacha mbanoea labe'e. (*Hos. 6, 9. Mat. 23, 14*). Ere ba chōra, ba mo'olalōwā ba nifachoigoe andrō ba la'o'aja ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe; ni'amoni'ō ba si lō moe'amonini'ō, ba lō lafaehoesi, ba lō lafahaō zato, he wisa ba zi lō moe'amonini'ō; ba loeo sabato andrō chōgoe, ba lafakifoe horōra, ba tobali ni'o'aja
- 27 ndra'o ba chōra. (*F. 44, 23*). Salawāra andrō, ba no hoelō nasoe ga-

toea sonda'oe'ndra'oe niha, ba wame'e adoewa ndro ba ba wamoenoe niha, wangoloēi harera. (*Mich. 3, 11. Sef. 3, 3*). Ba sama'ele'ō andrō 28 chōra, ba labaloe'ō da'ō, wangi'ila faja, ba lafa'ele'ō chōra walimosa, lamane: „Niwā'ō Jehowa!” ba lō'ō sa hedehehe Jehowa. (*F. 13, 10*). Niha ba danō, ba lafakao nawōra 29 ba faraboeraboe; lafakao zide'ide ba si noemana ba lafalangōgō zi fatewoe, lō bōrō. Ba no oe'alo'e'a- 30 loei zamōsa, same'e ba'aba' ba mā samelegō nosonia ba danō andrō, chōgoe, fa bōi oefakiko, ba lō nisōndragoe. (*Sin. 106, 23*). Ba no 31 oelaoe chōra wōnoegoe, no oehori ira alitō bachoebachoe dōdōgoe andrō, no oesolōni chōra mboeaboeara andrō, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 9, 10; 11, 21; 16, 43*).

FAZA 23.

I. Fanegoe ira alawe andrō si daroea, sohorōhorō, Ohola ba Oholiba (Samarja ba Jeroezalema): II. Fohorō Gohola andrō, ba no la'otoe'ō Dawa Asiria. III. Ba Oholiba gōi, ba no mohorōhorō ba Ndrawa Galedaia. IV. Andrō wa Dawa Galedaia gōi zangotoe'ō ja'ia. V. Samoeza tō idoenōdoenō Jehowa zogoro ita andrō ba zi daroea andrō, awō wotoe wohorōra.

- I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe, 1
 imane: He ono niha! So ndra a- 2
 lawe, domboea, ha samboea nina, 3
 sohorōhorō ba danō Miseraji, me o-
 no alawe ira na mohorōhorō ira. 4
 Lababaja zoesoera [ira matoea] ba
 la'omōsimōsi wosoera. (*F. 16, 26; 20, 8*). Ohola dōi zi a'a, ba Oholi-
 ba dōi nachinia. Ba no oehalō ira, 5
 ba mo'ono ira, ono matoea ba ono
 alawe, ba Ohola dōi Zamaria ba
 Oholiba dōi Jeroezalema
 II. Ba oroe'oe ba ndra matoea 5
 bō'ō, salahigoe, Gohola, ba aoechoe
 ia ba zomasi ja'ia andrō, ba Ndra-
 wa Asiria, si mōi chōnia, (*Raz. II. 6*
15, 19; 17, 3. F. 16, 28), sobaroo oe-

- ngoe sowē warocwaroe, residé ba koemandroe, oi ono matoea omasiō, si fakoedo. Ba iloele ia chōra, ba wohorō andrō; oi ono matoea Ndrawa Asiria, nitoetojeoe; ba ba chōra fefoe, ba zi no aoechoe ia, ba ra'ira'io ia ibe'e, ba nadoera andrō fefoe. Ba fohorōhorōnia andrō, si oroi ba danō Miseraji sa'ae, ba lō ibōhōli; noa sa mohorō da'ō chōnia, me ono alawe ia na, no lababaja wosoenia ba no lalaoe chōnia wohorōra andrō. Andrō wa no oebe'e ia ba danga zomasi ja'ia, ba danga nono matoea Ndrawa Asiria andrō, ba zi no aoechoe ia. Ba la-heta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, ba la'oloi'ō nononia matoea, fabaja ononia alawe, ba laboenoe ia si'ōli, ba tobali amaedola ia ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba lafatōrō chōnia hoekoe. (*F. 16, 37*).
- III. Ba he wa'ae no i'ila da'ō achinia Oholiba, ba abōlōbōlō zoei na wa'oechoenia, moroi chō ga'ania, ba tedoe na wohorōnia, moroi ba wohorō ga'ania mege. (*Jer. 3, 11*). Aoechoe ia ba nono matoea Ndrawa Asiria andrō, ba residé ba ba goemandroe, si mōi chōnia, si sōchi sibaí noeche, ba si fakoedo; oi ono matoea omasiō. Ba no oe'ila, wa ja'ia gōi zana'oenōi ja'ia; no fagōlōgōlō mboeaboea zi daroea andrō. Ba ja'ia, ba itohoeōgō wohorōhorōnia andrō. Ba me i'ila wamaedo ndra matoea, nisoa ba mbagolō, famaedo Ndrawa Galedaia, nilaoe se sojo, ba sobōbō lōwīlōwi, ba sanaemboe, oi koemandra wamaigida, famaedo nono matoea Mbabeli, banoea Ndrawa Galedaia, — ba aoechoe ia ba da'ō, me i'ila ira, ba ifatenge zinenge chōra ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia: Ba mōi si bacha chōnia nono matoea Mbabeli, ba wohorō chōnia ba ra'ira'io ia labe'e, ba wohorōra andrō, tobali si ra'ira'io ia ba chōra andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba fa'ero dō-
- dōnia chōra. Ba me no ba zoroma ba niha ilaoe wohorōnia andrō, ba mé iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, ba fa'ero dōdōgoe chōnia, si mane mege, me oe'erogō ga'ania. Ba ja'ia, ba itohoeōgō na wohorōhorōnia andrō, itōrō tōdōnia gōtō me ono alawe ia, me mohorōhorō ia ba danō Miseraji. Ba aoechoe ia ba zohorō chōnia, si so famatoea si mane ba galide ba fa'adoewa goela, si mane ba koedo. Ba no ōfoeli ō'aloealoei wohorōmō ba gōtō me, ono alawe na ndra'oeōgō, me la'omōsimōsi wosoemō Dawa Miseraji, ba me lababaja zoesoemō andrō, si bohooe eboea.
- IV. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa, ja'oeōgō Oholiba: Hiza, oefaroe oedoemō zomasi ja'oeōgō andrō mege, ja'ira andrō, ba zi no fa'ero dōdōoe, so ira moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe, ba wolaoe chōoe, oebe'e. Ono matoea Mbabeli andrō ba Dawa Galedaia fefoe, Fekodi ba Soa ba Koa, ono matoea Ndrawa Asiria fefoe, awōra, oi ono matoea omasiō, residé ba koemandroe, oi koemandra ba sala'wa, si fakoedo. Ba so ira, ba wolaoe chōoe, oja sibaí goereta ba gaolo, ba ato sibaí niha; mamaloese ba modange ba motetenaoeloe, wolaoe chōoe, lafasoei ndra'oeōgō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra hoehoeo andrō, ena'ō lahoe-koe ndra'oeōgō, dali hoekoe ba chōra. (*Raz. I. 10, 17*). Ba oelaoe chōoe wōneogoe, ba lō ahachō dōdōra ndra'oeōgō, ichoemō ba tali-ngamō, ba latataba, ba si tosai chōoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli. Onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba la'oloi'ō, ba si tosai chōoe, ba ō galitō dania. Ba laheta chōoe noe-chamō ba lahalō najaoe. Ba oe'e toe'ō hochamō ba fohorōmō andrō, si oroi danō Miseraji, fa bōi sa'ae ōfaōga hōrōoe chōra ba fa bōi sa'ae itōrō tōdōoe danō Miseraji. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e

- ba danga zi fatioe dōdōoe ndra'oe-
gō, ba danga zi no fa'ero dōdōoe a-
ndrō. Ba lafakao ndra'ogō ba ahori
lalahō zi so chōoe ba larōi tooe
ndra'ogō lō noecha, lō baloebaloe,
aheta mbaloebaloe zaila ndra'ogō,
saila zohorōhorō, ba oroma woho-
rōhorōmō andrō, awō hochamō.
Bōrō wa lalaoe chōoe da'ō, ba me
no mohorōhorō ndra'ogō ba niha
bacro, me no ra'irai'ō ndra'ogō ba
nadoera andrō. No ōtōrō lala
ga'aoe andrō; ba oefabadoegō sa'ae
chōoe gōi nōsi mako andrō, niba-
doenia. (*Sin. 75, 9*). Da'ō niwa'ō
Zo'aja, Jehowa : Ōsi mako andrō,
nibe'e chō ga'aoe mege, ba ōbadoe
gōi, ōsi mako sabacha ba seboea,
sehoea sibai ōsi, ba toballi fama'iki
niha ndra'ogō ba borō wango'aja,
(*Jes. 51, 17. Jer. 25, 15; 49, 12. Obad.*
a. 16), ba maboe sibai ndra'ogō
ba aboe sibai dōdōoe, no mako ba
wehocha mboe ba ba wa'atobali
dōdō, mako nibe'e chō ga'aoe Sa-
maria mege. Ba ōbadoc nōsi, ōhori
wangohofō ja'ia, ba ōclafelai ga-
motola ba ōcha'acha'ai zoesoemō,
me no ja'o zangoema'ō, iwa'ō So-
aja, Jehowa : Andrō wa imane So'-
aja, Jehowa : Me no olifoe'ō ndra'o
ba me no ō'erogōdo, ba ōloe'i gōi
hochamō, awō wohorōhorōmō a-
ndrō. (*Raz. 1, 14, 9. Jez. 2, 32; 13,*
23. F. 22, 12).
V. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa :
He ono niha, na ō'toe'ō ndra O-
hola Oholiba, ba fasoci ba dōdōra
zogoro ita andrō chōra. (*F. 20, 4*).
Noa sa mohorō ira ba no togoele
ba dangara ndro. ba no ba nadoe
andrō chōra mohorōhorō ira, no
lafatōrō ba galitō nono matoea a-
ndrō, si no toemboe chōra chōgoe,
no labe'e ō nadoe. (*F. 16, 20*). Ba
da'ō na gōi nilaoera chōgoe : No
lata'oenōi ni'amonī'ō andrō chōgoe,
me loeo da'ō, ba no la'o'aja loeo
sabato andrō chōgoe. (*Raz. II, 21,*
4). Ba na laboenoe ō nadoe nono-
ra matoea, ba mōi ira ba ni'amo-
ni'ō andrō chōgoe, na loeo da'ō, ba
wango'aja ja'ia, ba hiza, ba si ma-
nō gōi wolaoera bacha ba gosali
chōgoe ! Ba lafakaoni'ō na'igōi ni-
ha moroi ba zarōoe, ba ha si'aikō
tohare chōra zinenge, ba so ira, ba
mondri ndra'ogō ba ōhaogō rōngō-
rōngōoe ba ōfake najamō. Ba moe-
dadao ndra'ogō ba gaso si sōchi
sibai, ba meza fōnaoe, si no moe-
haogō, ba ōbe'e ja'wa goemōjō a-
ndrō chōgoe ba fanicha chōgoe.
(*Amaed. 7, 17*). Ba jomo ba mba-
noea, ba fagoegoea niha, fagoea-
goeasa si lō fa'aila. Ba awō niha
si lō tōi, ba lafakaoni'ō zamadoe-
madoe tooe ba danō si mate, da'ō
zame'e aja ba dangara ba saemboe
si sōchi sibai ba hōgō. Ba oemane :
Mohorōhorō na zi no aleoe, lō ibō-
hōli wohorōnia, ilaoe manō. Ba mōi
ira si bacha chōnia, si mane na
mōi ba zohorō ; mōi ira si bacha
chō Gohola ba chō Goholiba, ira
alawe seboea hocha. Ba niha satoelō
zamatōrō fotoe chōnia dania, fotoe
ba zohorō ba fotoe ba zange'e, noa sa
sohorōhorō ira ba no togoele ba da-
ngara ndro. (*F. 16, 38*). Imane sa
So'aja, Jehowa : Nilaoe faloechata
chōra, nibe'e nifakao ba niraboe si
so chōra irā. (*F. 16, 40*). Ba ndra-
moeteboe kara ira sato ba ndra
moe'ō'ōtō ira si'ōlira. Niboenoe tooe
nonora matoea, fabaja onora alawe,
ba omora, ba nitoenoe. Ba oefa-
dōhō wohorō andrō ba zi manō, e-
na'ō labe'e nitegoe ira ira alawe
[bō'ō] fefoe, fa bōi mohorōhorō
ira, si mane ja'irā andrō. Ba labe'e
ba hoeloemi wohorōmi andrō, ba
olalōwami ba nadoemi andrō, ba
miloe'i, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi,
wa no ja'odo Zo'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 24.

I. Famaedo wanoedoegō Jeroezalema: Bowoa, so'otoe idanō. II. Mate wo'omo Hezekiëli ba lō tōla i'e'si.

- 1 I. Ba ndrōfi si siwa, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba hoemedede chōgoe Jehowa, imane:
- 2 (*Jer. 52, 4*). He ono niha, tănō ba zoera dōi mbaŵa da'e, tōi mbaŵa da'e sibai, ma'ōchō! Ma'ōchō andre ilaoe ba Jeroezalema razo
- 3 Mbabeli. Andrō wa ōlaoe gamaedola ba niha sabe'e tandro andrō, ōmane chōra: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Fedadao bawoe mbowoa, fedadao ba laoe gōi nidanō bacha.
- 4 (*Jer. 1, 13. F. 11, 3*). Be'e bacha ndrīwo andrō, ōsinia, hadia ia zi sōchi, osoe ba ta'io, fo'ōsi si so tōla, ni toetoejoe. Biribiri nitoe-toejoe halō, ba fa'anō gōi geoe barōnia; rino ndrīwo andrō bacha: mo'otoe sa'ae bacha zi so tōla andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Alai ndra'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō banoea zange'e, bowoa andrō, si no molemba howoe, ba si tebai aheta sa'ae howoe andrō! no lazaraza wangi ōsi, ba lō moelaoe dahōdahō. Me no so na bacha ba mbanoea ndro andrō nidoewagōra. No ba dete gara si lō tanō lalaoe, tenga ba danō ladoewagō, ena'ō ibadoe tanō. Ba wamatōrō fōnoe chōra, ba ena'ō oe'ila oelae mbalō, andrō wa ba dete gara si lō tanō tohare ndro andrō nidoewagōra, oebe'e, fa bōi ibadoe tanō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Alai ndra'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō banoea zange'enge'e! Hiza, oe'ebōea'ō mbaho geoe andrō! (*F. 22, 2. Nach. 3, 1. Hab. 2, 12*). Mihōna geoe, mi'e-bōea'ō galitō, mi'asosoi ndrīwo andrō, jamō'otoe nidanōnia, ena'ō achozi dōla andrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba be'e bawoe mbowoa, lō ōsi, ena'ō aoechoe ia ba ena'ō ojo dōlania, fa adoedoe bacha zi ta'oenōnia

ba ena'ō ahori howoe. Ba no zaja- 12
zaja gōlō ibe'e, ba lō aheta chōnia howoe sawe'ewe'e andrō, howoe sabōoe andrō, ba wa'ata'oenōmō, 13
ba wohorōhorō andrō. Me no oeta-ndraigō wangehao ja'oegō ba me no tebai aheta zi ta'oenō andrō chōoe, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae aheta, irege no oefadōhō wōnoegoe, ba chōmō andrō. No ja'ō, Jehowa, za- 14
ngoema'ō; itōrō dania ba oefaloea: ma'ifoe lō oewoewoe, lō oehachōsi tōdō ami, ba lō mangesa dōdōgoe. Boeaboeamō ba folaoemō andrō labe'e dali wamatōrō hoekoe chōoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 5, 11*).

II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō- 15
goe, imane: He ono niha, oeheta 16
chōoe gomasiō hōrōoe andrō, ba wōchō oeheta chōoe. Ba bōi angarōngarō ba bōi e'e; bōi mowōi daŵa hōrōoe. Angarōngarō lō li, 17
bōi e'si: anaemboe ba amadagahe: bōi baloegō mboe mbawamō ba bōi ā koe ba wa'aboe dōdō! (*Jer. 16, 7*). Ba fahoehoe ndra'ō ba 18
niha, si hoelō wongi; ba tănō owī, ba mate wo'omogoe, ba mahemo-
loē ō, si hoelō wongi, ba oe'ō'ō niŵa'ō chōgoe. Ba lamane chōgoe 19
niha: Hadia, lō ōbotochi ba dōdōma, hadia geloeahania, wa ōmanō? Ba oemane chōra: No moehede 20
chōgoe Jehowa, no imane: Ōmane ba ma'oewoe Gizera'eli: Da'ō niŵa'ō 21
Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e ba zalacha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, nibe'emi bōrō wajaŵasami, omasiō hōrōmi andrō, fa'omasi dōdōmi; ba onomi matoea ba onomi alawe, nirōimi, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli dania. Ba ba da'ō dania mi' 22
o'ō nilaoegoe andre: lō mibaloegō mboe mbawami ba lō mi'ā koe ba wa'aboe dōdō. Lō mibolō'ō zaemboe ba hōgōmi, ba he badagahe ba gahemi, lō mangarōngarō ami ba lō sege'ege, sariri manō ami, ba horōmi andrō, ba faoma chō nawōmi mangarōngarō ami. (*Moz. III.*

- 24 26, 39. *F. 4, 17*). Ba tobali amae-
dola chōmi Hezekiëli andre; mi'o'ō
sibai dania nilaoenia andre, na
itōrō dania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi,
wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*F. 12. 6*).
25 Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba hiza, na
loeo oeheta chōra nidōnadōnara
andrō, omasiōra andrō si sōchi
sibai, awō zomasi dōdōra, onora
26 matoea ba onora alawe, na loeo
da'ō, ba so zoloi, si mōi chōoe, ba
27 wanoeriagō ja'ia. (*F. 33, 21*). Na
loeo da'ō, ba teboka mbawaoe,
endronga ami soloi andrō, ba hoe-
mede ndra'oegō, tenga sa'ae si
lō hede ndra'oegō, ba amaedola
ndra'oegō chōra, ena'ō aboto ba
dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

FAZA 25.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba
Ndraono Gamoni, ba II. ba Ndrao-
no Moabi, ba III. ba Ndraono Ge-
domo, ba IV. ba Ndrawa Wilisiti.

- 1 I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
2 imane: He ono niha, otahōgō
Ndraono Gamoni ba ama'ele'ō ni-
tandrōsaigō chōra, (*Jer. 49, 1 b. t.*),
3 ōmane ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō:
Mifondrondrongo li Zo'aja, Jehowa!
Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja Jehowa: Me no
fahā! ami ba ni'amonī'ō andrō
chōgoe, me no moe'o'aja ia, ba ba
danō Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no
moebali'ō tanō si mate ia, ba ba
ma'oewoe Joeda, me no moe'oloi'ō
4 ira, ba hiza, ba oebe'e ochōta niha
tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ami,
ena'ō lalaoe hatira ba chōmi ba
ena'ō lataroe'ō nahiara. Ja'ira
zi manga boea danō chōmi ba
ja'ira zamadoe soesoe za'wi chō-
5 mi. Ba oebali'ō nikoebaloi gondra
Raba andrō, ba tanō Ndraono Ga-
moni, ba oebali'ō fōrōma mbiribiri,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'-
6 odo Jehowa. Imane sa So'aja, Je-
howa: Me no molaoe tatawō ami
ba me no mibōrō danō ba me no
mi'ositengagō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba

me no a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi
ba zi gōna ira, (*F. 35, 15*), ba hiza, 7
ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe ja'wami ba
oebe'e ondra'oea niha baero ami
ba oehori ami bacha ba hoenō ni-
ha bō'ō, taja ami ba danō oebe'e;
oefakiko ami, ena'ō aboto ba dō-
dōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

II. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: 8
Me no lamane Iraono Moabi ba
banoea Ze'ira: No tobali si mane
niha bō'ō fefoe ma'oewoe Joeda!
(*Jer. 48, 1 b. t.*), ba hiza, ba oelahoī 9
zanaere tanō andrō, ba Ndraono
Moabi, fa lō banoea sa'ae, banoēa
andrō mege, ba zi fasoei: fa'amo-
doe danō andrō, Beti Jesimoto ba
Ba'ali Meono ba Kiriata'i. Oebe'e 10
ochōta niha tānō ba gatoemboecha
loeo, awō danō Ndraono Gamoni,
ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha
bō'ō Ndraono Gamoni andrō. Ba 11
ba Ndraono Moabi, ba oefatōrō
hoekoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa
no ja'odo Jehowa.

III. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: 12
Me no molaoe balō ba ma'oewoe
Joeda Ndraono Gedomo, ba me no
eboea horō, me no lalaoe mbalōra
chōra, (*Sin. 137, 7. Amos. 1, 11*), a- 13
ndrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa:
Oe'oro'ō sa'ae dangagoe ja'wa Ndrao-
no Gedomo, ba oehori ba danō
niha, fabaja oerifō, ba oebali'ō ta-
nō si mate danō; i'otarai Demana,
noemalō ba Dedano, ba matemate
ira ba mbawa zi'ōli. Ba folaoegoe 14
balōgoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba
oebe'e ba danga mbanoegoe Irao-
no Gizeraëli, ena'ō fōnoegoe ba
fa'abao dōdōgoe labe'e dali wolaoe
ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba ena'ō la'-
ila wolaoegoe balōgoe andrō, i'wā'ō
So'aja, Jehowa. (*Jes. 11, 14*).

IV. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: 15
Me no molaoe balō Ndrawa Wilisiti,
me no la'ositengagō ami ba me
no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lalaoe
mbalōra chōmi, me no famakiko
lafa'oea, ba watioesa andrō si lō ae-

16 toe, (*Jer. 47, 1 b. i. Sef. 2, 5*), andrō
wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza,
oe'oro'ō dangagoe ja'wa Ndrawa
Wilisiti, ba oehori Ndrawa Gereta
andrō, ba oefakiko zi tosai sihene
17 asi. Folaoe balō sabōlōbōlō oefatōrō
chōra, fotoe ba wōnoe, ena'ō
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Je-
howa, na oelaoe mbalōgoe chōra.

FAZA 26.

I. Fama'ele'ō: Fanoedoegō Tiro.

II. Neboekanessa zamatōrō fotoe andrō
chōra. III. Fa'atobali dōdō ba
wa ate'alara andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Jes. 23. Amos. 1, 9. Joēl. 3, 4 b. i.*)

1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, me
tesa'a, ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
2 imane: He ono niha, me no fahā!
Diro andrō, ba Jeroezalema, me no
lamane: „No moebokai mbawa gō-
li ba niha baero; tánō ba chōda
no teboka ia, sato niha fōna, ba
3 no si lō nihaniha, ba imane So'aja,
Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'-
oegō Tiro, oja soi oe'ohē oedoemō
niha, timba ndroeloe ba nasi, sabo-
4 to baene. Ba ladoedoegō dania gōli
Diro, ōli kara, ba laso'agō malige
andrō chōra. Ba oebōzini chōnia
goeli danō, oebali'ō kara silō tanō
5 ja'wa. Naha wolochoi kiri dania ia,
ba daloe nasi bacha, me no ja'ō
zangoema'ō, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa,
6 ba ahoeloea soi bō'ō dania ia. Ba
banoea halama soja chōra, sihene
asi, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli dan-
ia, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
ja'odo Jehowa.

7 II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa:
Hiza oefatenge sanoewō Tiro Ne-
boekanessa, razo Mhabeli, moroi
jōoe, fondrege razo andrō, solohe
koedo ba hoereta ba si fakoedo,
8 awō niha sato sibai. Da'ō zamoe-
noe tooe si'ōli mbanoea halama
soja chōmi, sihene asi, ba ilaoe
malige zanoewō chōmi ba ifako'o'ō
fari chōmi ba ifafazōchi'ō mba'a-

ba'a chōra. Ba la'olobigō ba gōli 9
kara chōmi wamoto andrō ba la-
rasa maligemi si'ōli andrō chōra.
Ba tehawoe ami gawoegawoe ba 10
wa'oja koedo chōra moroi sa; ba
ba werara zi fakoedo ba gaolo ba
koereta, ba hoemisi gōli mbanoea
chōmi, na latōrō mbawa gōli chō-
mi, si mane na atoe'a ba mbanoea
zanoewō. Afoeoe newalimō fefoe 11
[ja'oegō Tiro] labe'e ahe koedo
chōra, ba ōsimō, ba laboenoe tooe
si'ōli, ba adoedoe tooe gehomo se-
solo andrō chōoe. Ba laraboe ga- 12
na'amō, ba faniaga andrō ba chōoe,
ba lahalō, ba ladoedoegō gōlimō,
ōli kara andrō, ba omo, seboea
balazo mege ba wolaoe, ba lafoefoe,
ba karania ba eoenia, adoedoela,
ba latibo'ō ba nasi. Oe'etoe'ō li 13
wanoenō ba chōoe, ba he li mbiola
chōoe, ba lō terongo sa'ae. (*Jes. 24, 8*).
Ba oebali'ō kara si lō tanō 14
ja'wa ndra'oegō: tobali naha wo-
lochoi kiri ndra'oegō; lō'ō sa'ae
lafoeli lataroe'ō ndra'oegō, me no
ja'ō, Jehowa, zangoema'ō, iwā'ō
So'aja, Jehowa.

III. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, 15
nitandrōsaigō ba Diro andrō: Ha-
dia, lō moeheoe hoelo ba nasi ba
werara wa'adoedoemō ba ba wa-
ngarōngarō nitaroe'ō si'ōli, na mōi
famoenoe ba chōmō zi'ōli andrō?
Ba mōi tooe zala'wa ba mbewe nasi 16
fefoe, larōi dadaomara, laheta mba-
roera, baroe zala'wa, awō noechara
nigili sola'ala'a. Ba la'onoecha wa-
nizinizi, ba tooe ba danō moedadao
ira; lō mamalōmalō wanizi ba no
tobali dōdōra ba chōmō andrō.
Ba la'e'esi ndra'oegō ba lamane 17
chōoe: „Ha lō afoeoe ndra'oegō,
ha lō ataja ndra'oegō ba nasi,
ja'oegō, banoea nisoeno sibai mege,
si no abōlō ba nasi, ja'ia ba ōsi-
nia, same'e manizinizi chōnia dozi
si so ba ngai! (*Fam. 18, 9*). Ba 18
iada'e, ba hoemeoe hoelo, me loeo
wa'adoedoemō, ba si tobali tōdō

- hoelo ba nasi, ba wozoemō andrō.
- 19 Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa : Na oeba-li'ō banoea si no adoedoe ndra'oegō, si mane banoea bō'ō andrō, si lō niha sa'ae, na oefatōrō chōoe
- 20 goloro, ena'ō anōnō'ō asi, ba oetoe-li'ō si tooe ndra'oegō, awō zi no mōi si tooe ba gohokoho, ba niha ba gōtō fōna, ba ba mbanoea tooe oe'asiwai nahiamō, timba gadoe-doela si no ara sibai, ba zi no mōi ba gohokoho, fa bōi sa'ae la'ia'gō ndra'oegō niha, ba fa bōi sa'ae monaha ndra'oegō ba danō
- 21 niha saeri. I'ogomozaō adoedoe ndra'oegō oebe'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae ja'oegō. La'aloei dania ndra'oegō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō lasō-ndra'ō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 27.

I. Fange'si Tiro. Fa'asōchi mbanoea mege ba fa'eboea gana'ara. II. Fa'abōlō waniagara. III. Fa'a-doedoenia ba fange'si da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
- 2 imane : Ba ja'oegō ono nihā, d'e'esi
- 3 Diro andrō, ōmane chōnia : Si so ba mbewe nasi, ba mbewe laboca, saniaga ba niha bacra, ba zihene asi misa : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Ja'oegō Tiro, ba no ōmane dōdōoe : „No fondrege zi sōchi ndra'o !” (F. 28, 12). No ba daloe nasi so nahiamō ; no maeloe wa'asōchimō labe'e sanaroe'ō ja'oegō.
- 5 No senobari moroi ba Zeniri labe'e fafamō fefoe, ba eresi moroi ba hili Libano lahalō, ba wamotōla lojo ja'oegō. Ba taligae moroi ba Mbazana labe'e sola, ba bagolōmō ba tetemō ba simalamboco, moroi ba hoelo Ndrawa Giti, nifosinga ifō goeaza. (Jes. 23, 1). Ba tarafali nigili sola'ala'a, moroi ba danō Miseraji, ōbologō mandreramō, ba oengoe sowā waroewaroe ba sojo, moroi ba mbewe nasi ba Gelisa mba'aba'a zino chōoe. Banoea Zidona ba banoea Garawada ōhalō
- sanola ; ba sabōlō oneche si so ba chōoe, ja'oegō Tiro, ba no mōi sangamoeri. Satoeambanoea Gebala
- 9 ba toeka chōra zi mōi sanga'azōchi si bōla ba chōoe ; owo ba nasi fefoe, awō nono nowo, ba no so ba chōoe. (Raz. I. 5, 18). Dawa
- 10 Weresia ba Dawa Loedi ba Dawa Woeti, ba no mōi saradādoe chōoe ba wasoewōta ; baloesie ba tete-naeloe, ba no lasaitagō ba chōmō andrō, nōnōnōnō lachōmīoe. Banoea
- 11 Garawada andrō ba sabōlō andrō chōoe [fefoe], ba no so ba gōlimō, fasoei, ba sabōlō zi so ja'wa ba maligemō. Baloesera, ba no lasaitagō ba gōlimō fasoei ; lafo'ahonoa wa'asōchimō.
- II. Tarisi zaniagō chōoe, ba wa'oja
- 12 ngawalō waniaga. Firō ba si'ōli ba simo mbanoea ba simo itō la'ohe ba kade chōoe. Jawano ba Toe-bala ba
- 13 Mesечи zaniaga chōoe ; sawoejoe ba fakake tōla garamba la'ohe chōoe. faniaga. Ma'oewoe Dogarima zolohe
- 14 ba kade chōoe koedo goereta ba koedo ba wakoedosa ba kalide koedo. Dawa Dedano zaniaga chōoe. No
- 15 mōi barō mbawaoe ba waniaga zihene asi misa ; ifō goeaza ba eoe zati labe'e beo chōoe. Dawa Gara-
- 16 mo zaniaga chōoe, ba wa'oja ngawalō necheneche danga chōra ; fere-mata zoemoeroedi ba oengoe ba noecha nigili sola'ala'a ba tarafali ba meredia ba jasia la'ohe ba kade chōoe. Mado Joeda ba iraono
- 17 Gizeraēli zaniaga chōoe. Gandroe moroi ba Miniti ba koe sami ba ūe wani ba fanicha ba fanicha samohoea la'ohe chōoe faniaga. Da-
- 18 maseko zowōliwōli chōoe, ba wa'oja ngawalō necheneche danga chōoe, ba wa'afahōna waniaga, agoe moroi ba Helebono ba boe mbiri-biri, moroi ba Zachara, si takile fa'afoesi, la'ohe. Wedano ba Jawano
- 19 ba Oesala zolohe faniaga ba kade chōoe ; fakake si'ōli ba koeli mani ba deringoe la'ohe chōoe faniaga.

20 Dedano zaniaga chōoe, danedane
 21 zela koedo, ba wakoedosa. Dawa
 Ara ba salaŵa Gedara fefoe, ba
 no so barō mbawaoe saniaga:
 ono mbiribiri ba biribiri si ma-
 toea ba nambi si matoea la'ohe:
 22 da'ō waniagara chōoc. Sikoli Zaba
 ba sikoli Raëma zaniaga chōoe.
 Fondrege zi sōchi rembaremba,
 awō ngawalō weremata ba ana'a
 23 la'ohe ba kade chōoe. Harana
 ba Kāne ba Edena, sikoli Zeba
 ba sikoli Dawa Asiria ba si-
 24 koli Gilimada zaniaga chōoe. Fa-
 niagara ba kade chōoc, ba baroe
 loeo ba baroe seboea oengoe sowō
 warocwaroe ba noecha nigili sola'-
 ala'a ba ambala sochoichoi ba si-
 nali ni'otawī gatōloe ba sinali ni-
 tali. Owo Darisi zolohē faniaga
 25 chōoe, ba tobali seboea ana'a ndra'-
 oegō ba seboea lachōmi, ba daloe
 nasi.
 26 III. Misi tooe ba nasi la'ohe
 ndra'oegō sanola owooe; — ba irasa
 ndra'oegō angī timoe, ba daloe nasi.
 27 Ana'amō ba faniagamō ba ōsi lafo
 ba ono nowo chōoe ba sangamoeri,
 sanga'azōchi si bōla chōoe, ba sa-
 mawamawa faniaga andrō chōoc ba
 saradadoemō, fefoe, si so jomo ba
 mbanoca chōoe, fabaja niha sato
 fefoe chōoc, ba sahōndrō ba daloe
 nasi dania, na loeo wa'adoedocmō.
 28 Ba ba we'ira'ira zangamoeri andrō
 29 chōoe, ba hoemisi nowo soja. Ba
 dozi sangamocri, ba larōi nowora;
 ono nowo ba dozi sangamoeri, ba
 30 nasi, ba mōi jaŵa ba danō. Ba la'-
 esi ndra'oegō ba moe'ira'ira ba
 lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra, ba
 lahawoei ira awoe. (*Fam. 18, 11*).
 31 Latōwō mboera, bōrō ndra'oegō,
 ba la'onoccha noecha ba wa'aboe
 dōdō ba mege'ego ira ba chōmō a-
 ndrō, aboe sibai dōdōra, afōchō si-
 32 bai chōra. Ba ba wa'aboe dōdōra
 andrō, ba mangarōngarō ira ba
 chōmō andrō, ba la'e'si ndra'oegō,
 lamane. Ha niha zi no si mane 'li-

ro andrō, si lō nininini sa'ae ba-
 cha ba daloe nasi! Me mōi jaŵa 33
 moroi ba nasi waniagamō andrō,
 ba no oja soi zaboeso ōbe'e; ba
 wa'ebocē gana'amō ba ba wa'oja
 waniagamō, ba no ōfo'ana'a razo
 ba goeli danō. Ba ija'e, ba no 34
 aboto ndra'oegō, no aheta'ō ba
 nasi jaŵa; no ahōndrō si tooe wa-
 niagamō andrō, fabaja niha sato
 fefoe, ōsioe. Dozi si hene asi, ba 35
 tobali dōdō ba chōmō andrō, ba
 hoemocha mboe zalaŵara, mänge-
 raoe mbawa. Saniaga andrō ba 36
 niha bō'ō, ba la'o'aja ndra'oegō;
 no i'ogomoeza'ō adoedoc ndra'oegō,
 ba lō'ō manō ja'oegō sa'ae.

FAZA 28.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chō ra-
 zo Diro. II. Fangarōngarō zama'ele'ō
 ba chōnia. III. Fama'ele'ō nitandrō-
 saigō ba Zidona. IV. Fangazōchi
 ma'owoe Gizerašili.

I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, 1
 imane: He ono niha, ōmane chō 2
 razo Diro andrō: Da'ō niŵa'ō
 Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no fajaŵa dō-
 dōoe, me no ōmane: „Lowalangi
 ndra'odo, nahia Lowalangi nahia-
 goe ba daloe nasi bacha!” ba no
 niha ndra'oegō, ba tenga Lowa-
 langi, ba me ōŵa'ō zoei tōdōoe,
 Lowalangi ndra'oegō, — (*Jes. 14,*
13; 31, 3), hiza, no ateateoea 3
 ndra'oegō, moroi chō Daniëli, lō
 hadia ia si tobini, si lō ōsōndra.
 (*Dan. 1, 20*). Ba wa'atocatoeamō 4
 andrō ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōoe,
 ba ōsōndra gana'a ba ōhōna gana'a
 ba firō, barō dawōla. Ba wa'afa- 5
 hōna wa'atocatoeamō andrō ba ba
 waniagamō, ba ōdooe'ō wa'ebocē
 gana'aoe, ba fajaŵa dōdōoe, bōrō
 wa'ebocē gana'amō andrō. Andrō 6
 wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me
 ōŵa'ō tōdōoe, Lowalangi ndra'oegō,
 ba hiza, ba oefatōrō chōoe niha 7
 bō'ō, niha si lō fa'ahachō, dōdō, ba
 lasōbi zi'ōlira ba wa'atocatoeamō

- andrō, ba la'o'aja lachōmioe andrō. 8
(*F. 30, 11*). Ba gohokoho si tooe latoeli'ō ndra'oegō, ba fa'amate niboenoe wa'amateoe, ba daloe nasi bacha. Ba hadia, ōwa'ō na 9
gōi dania: „Lowalangi ndra'o!” fōna zamoenoe ja'oegō, me no niha ndra'oegō, ba tenga Lowalangi, ba 10
danga zi ange'eli ja'oegō? Fa'amate zi lō moeboto wa'amateoe dania, ba danga niha bō'ō, me no ja'o zangoema'ō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
- 11 II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō-
goe, imane: He ono niha e'esi razo 12
Diro andrō, ōmane chōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: No tandro ba wa'amo'ahonoa ndra'oegō, mege, no fahōna wa'atoeatoea ba no 13
mo'ahonoa wa'asōchi. No ba Gedenā, ba kaboe Lowalangi andrō, so ndra'oegō; baloebaloemō ngawalō weremata, aki ba sabaradi ba ita ba firosa ba oena ba jasia ba nila ba soemoeroedi ba jakoedi; ba ana'a waritia ba soeroene chōoe; me loe tewōwōi ndra'oegō tefazōchi, (*Moz. I. 2, 8. Moz. II. 28, 17-20*). No Keroebi ba'aba'a oefataro ndra'oegō; ba hili Lowalangi andrō ni'amoni'ō so'ō; ba gotaloea gara, si no timba galitō, mowaōwaō ndra'oegō. (*Moz. II. 25, 20. Jes. 6, 6*). 14
Si lō sinegoe ndra'oegō ba mboeaboeamō andrō, i'otarai loco, me tewōwōi ndra'oegō, irege tesō-
16 ndra dania galalōwa ba chōoe. Ba waniagamō andrō, si no abōlō si-bai, ba mo'esi ndra'oegō si lō sōchi, mosala ndra'oegō; ba no oebe'e ba zalacha ndra'oegō, no oeheta'ō ba hili Lowalangi andrō, no oefakiko'ō, ja'oegō Keroebi ba'aba'a, ba ba gotaloea gara andrō, si no 17
timba galitō, ba no oeheta'ō. No faja'wa dōdōoe, bōrō wa'asōchimō andrō, ba taja wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ōbe'e, ba lachōmimō andrō. Ba danō tooe no oetibo'ō ndra'oegō, no oēbe'e ba danga razo bō'ō ndra'oegō, ena'ō wa'omasira wa-
maigimaigi ja'oegō. Ba wa'afahōna 18
galalōwamō andrō ba ba walimosa andrō ba waniagamō, ba ōbe'e ba zalacha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe. Ba aloea galitō ba chōmō oebe'e, ba no i'ā'ō, ba no oebali'ō awoe ndra'oegō ba danō tooe, ba zanehe zamaigi ja'oegō, fefoe. Dozi si no fa'ila li chōoe. ba niha baero, ba no tobali dōdō, ba chōmō andrō; no i'ogomoezaō tekiko ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō manō ja'oegō sa'ae. (*F. 26, 16*).
- III. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō-
goe, imane: He ono niha, otahōgō 20
Zidona, ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chōra, ōmane: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, 22
Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Sidona, ba molachōmi ndra'o ba chōmō andrō, oebe'e, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oefatōrō chōra hoekoe ba na oe'oroma'ō chōra, wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo. Ba oefatōrō 23
chōra wōchō waba, ba fange'e ba newali chōra, ba mate tooe niboenoe si'ōli, ba mbanoea bacha, tefasoei si'ōli ira, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Ba 24
ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli, ba lō'ō sa'ae doi famakao ba lō'ō sa'ae zoezoemō safōchō, ba niha si tefasoei ja'ira, fefoe, si lō ba dōdō ja'ira, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.
- IV. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jeho- 25
wa: Na oe'ozaragō dania ma'owoe Gizeraēli, ba niha baero andrō, ba nifazaewe ja'ira, ba oe'oroma'ō ba chōra, wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo, ba zanehe niha baero, ba ba danōra dania so ira, ba danō nibē'egoe chō genonigoe Jakobo. (*Jes. 65, 21 b. t.*). Ba mowanoea ira ba 26
da'ō, lō hadia ia chōra, molaoe omo ira ba lafazōchi kaboe nague, ba lō hadia ia chōra, na oefatōrō hoekoe ba niha fefoe, si lō ba dōdō ja'ira mege, ba zi tefasoei ja'ira mege, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangira.

FAZA 29.

I. Fama'ele'ô fa'atekiko danô Miseraji: ôfa woeloe fache tanô si mate ia. II. Fanga'azôchi dania. ba tenga si mane fôna. III. Chô razo Neboekanesa dania ia.

(Faigi gôï Jes. 19.)

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrôfi si foeloe, ba zi mewelendroea ba mba'wa si foeloe, ba so ni'wa'ô Jehowa chôgoe, imane: He ono niha, otahôgoe Wara'o
- 2 andrô, razo Miseraji, ba ama'ele'ô nitandrôsaigô chônia ba ba danô Miseraji, ma'asagôrô. Hede, ômane: Da'ô ni'wa'ô Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chôoe, ja'ogô Fara'o, razo Miseraji boe'aja seboea, si so ba daloe nidanô andrô chônia, sangoema'ô: Chôgoe Nilo, no ja'o zamazôchi! (Jes. 27, 1; 51, 9. F. 32, 2). Oelaoe sa'ae gai
- 4 ba zimbimô, ba falemba ba hoenahoenamô gi'a, ba nidanô andrô chôoe, oebe'e, ba oedôni'ô ja'wa, moroi ba daloe nidanô andrô chôoe, fabaja i'a fefoe, ba nidanô chôoe, si no falemba ba hoenahoenamô.
- 5 Ba oetibo'ô ndra'ogô ba danô si mate, ja'ogô ba i'a andrô fefoe, ba nidanô andrô chôoe; ba mbe-noea aeohoe tooe ndra'ogô, ba lô'ô sa'ae lahalô'ô ba lô lako'ô ba danô ndra'ogô: ô goetoe ndroe'oe ba ô wofo ba daloe mbanoea oebe'e
- 6 ndra'ogô. Ba ja aboto ba dôdô Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Me no si'ô soeohoe ndra'ogô ba ma'owoe Gizerâeli —
- 7 (Raz. II, 18, 21. Jes. 36, 6), na latoejoe ndra'ogô, ba afatô'ô, ba oi mesocho dangara ôbe'e, ba na labe'e tendrotendrora ndra'ogô, ba tefatô'ô, ba oi mangiwa zolara ôbe'e! — Andrô wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oefatôrô chôoe zi'ôli: ba oehori ba chômô niha, fabaja oerifô. Ba tanô si mate
- 9 ba si lô nihaniha dania danô Miseraji, ena'ô aboto ba dôdôra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Me no ô-

wa'ô: „Chôgoe Nilo, no ja'o zamazôchi!” Ba andrô, ba hiza, oelaoe chôoe ba ba nidanô andrô chôoe, ba oebali'ô si lô nihaniha ba tanô si mate danô Miseraji, i'otarai Migidola, noemalô ba Ziêne, ba ba nola Choesi. (Jer. 44, 1; 46, 14). Lô'ô sa'ae itôrô ahe niha, ba he ahe zali'wali'wa ba danô: si lô niha ia, 40 fache wa'ara. Oebali'ô tanô si mate danô Miseraji, bacha ba daloe danô bô'ô, si no moefoe-fee, ba banoeara, ba adoedoela, bacha ba hoenô mbanoea bô'ô, si no adoedoe gôï, 40 fache wa'ara; ba Dawa Miseraji, ba oefazaewe ba niha baero, ba danô bô'ô misa oefazawili ira.

II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa: Na no iroegi 40 woeloe fache dania, ba oefoeli oe'ozaragô Ndrawa Miseraji, ba niha baero misa, ba nifazaewe ja'ira. Ba oe'ohe manga-woeli Ndrawa Miseraji, ni'oloi'ô mege, ba danô Watara, ba danô mbôrôtara oe'ohe ira; ba soi side'ide dania ira ba da'ô. Ide'ide ira, moroi ba soi niha bô'ô, ba lô'ô sa'ae faja'wa ira, ba niha baero, ba lô ato ira oebe'e, fa tebai sa'ae ja'ira zamatôrô niha bô'ô. Ba tenga sa'ae tôtônafô ma'owoe Gizerâeli zangadogô ja'ira, ba lalôra andrô, na la'olembai ira; ba aboto ba dôdôra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, So'aja. (F. 21, 24).

III. Ba ndrofi si 27, ba zî sa-mboea desa'a ba mba'wa si fôfôna, ba hoemedede chôgoe Jehowa, imane: He ono niha! No halôwô safôchô lahalô sabôlô andrô chô Neboekanesa ba Diro andrô, ibe'ne Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli: no ahori adeha mboe hôgô, ba alisi fefoe, ba no azaza; ba lô nitemara bôli gôlôra, ba Diro andrô, ba halôwôra, nihâlôra ba chôra, he ja'ia ba he sabôlô andrô chônia. Andrô wa i-mane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e boealagoe chô Neboekanesa, razo

Mbabeli, danō Miseraji andrō, ena'ō i'oloi'ō gana'ara, ba ena'ō iraboe ba ibo'ai zi so : da'ō mbōli gōlō
 20 zabōlō andrō chōnia dania. Loora ba halōwō andrō nihālōra oebe'e danō Miseraji, me no mohalōwō ira
 21 chōgoc, i'wā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oefatoemboc'ō dandroe ba ma'ocwoe Gizeraēli, ba ja'oe'gō, ba octolo, fa lō ata'oe'ō moehede ba chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Sin.* 132, 17).

FAZA 30.

I. Iroegi dania ba'wa wangoehoe-koe Dawa Miseraji, fabaja si fa'awō chōra. II. Neboekanesa zamatōrō hoekoe. III. Samomō dania razō Miseraji, ba sabōlō razō Mbabeli.

1 I. Ba so ni'wā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 2 imanc : He ono niha, ama'elc'ō, ō-manē : Da'ō ni'wā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Mi'ege'cge, alai mba'wa andrō !
 3 Noa sa ahatō mba'wa andrō ; ba'wa andrō chō Jehowa, ba no ahatō ! Ba'wa salwē mbanoea, inōtō ba niha baero ia, (*Sef. 1, 14, b. t.*). Ba iroegi Ndrawa Miseraji si'ōli, ba hoemee danō Choesi, na tegaōlō tooe niboenoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na la'oloi'ō gana'ara ba na ladoe-
 5 doegō mbanoea. Choesi ba Foeti ba Loedi, fabaja niha si fachōjō andrō fefoc, ba Koebi ba Dawa Gereta, ba mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, a-
 6 wōra. (*Jer. 46, 9*). Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa : Aso'a dania toewoetoe'woe Miseraji andrō, ba awoewoe tooe lachōmira andrō, si no eboea ; i'otarai Migidola, noemalō ba Ziēne, ba mate ira ba mbawa zi'ōli i'wā'ō
 7 So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 29, 10*). Ba tanō si mate dania danōra, bacha ba daloe danō bō'ō, si no moebali'ō tanō si mate gōi ; ba banoea chōra ba bacha ba hoenō mbanoea si no
 8 adoedoe so. (*F. 29, 12*). Ba aboto dania ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oegoele'ō galitō ba danō

Miseraji, ba na te'ō'ōtō tooe fefoe zi fa'awō chōra. Ba na loeo da'ō,
 9 ba so zinenge, sowaōwaō fōnagoe, ba nowo, ba wokeani Choesi andrō, si lō fa'aboe dōdō na, ha hoemee dania danōra, ba mba'wa Miseraji andrō ; hiza sa, iroegi dania !

II. Da'ō ni'wā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa :
 10 Oe'etoe'ō sa'ae goeagoea andrō ba danō Miseraji tanga Neboekanesa, razō Mbabeli. Ja'ia ba banoeania,
 11 awōnia, ni'ōhe moroi sa, soi safaito, ba wameofoe tanō, ba lasōbi zi'ōlira ba danō Miseraji ba anōnō danō niboenoe labe'e. (*F. 28, 7*). Ba oe'-
 12 ogo'ōisi nidanō, ba tanō, ba oe'a-mawa ba niha si lō sōchi, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate danō ba oefoe-foe nōsinia tanga niha bō'ō. No ja'ō Jehowa zangoema'ō ! (*Jes. 19, 5*). Da'ō ni'wā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa :
 13 Oefoe'oe nadoe andrō ba oehori wamaedo andrō ba Nofi, awō zala'wa ba danō Miseraji, fa lō ja'ira sa'ae dania ; ba oehawoei fa'ata'oe Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba oedoe'oe'gō
 14 Watara ba oegoele'ō galitō ba Zōana ba oefatōrō hoekoe ba No. (*Jes. 19, 13. Jer. 46, 25. Nach. 3, 8*). Ba
 15 ochawoei bachoebachoe dōdōgoe Zini, banoea saro andrō ba danō Miseraji, ba oehori zato andrō ba No. Oegoele'ō galitō ba danō Miseraji,
 16 ba sanizinizi ba sogichi dania Zini ; ba ba No, ba atoe'a nemali, ba ba Nofi, ba emali ba zi ma'ōchō. O-
 17 no matoea ba Oni ba ono matoea ba Wibese, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba banoea bō'ō, ba ni'oloi'ō. (*Moz. I. 41, 45*). Ba Dachifane, ba
 18 ogōmigōmi ba zi ma'ōchō, na oefatō ba da'ō zi'ō zala'wa ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na a'ozoe ba da'ō lachōmira andrō, si no eboea. Ba-
 19 noea andrō, ba ibaloe'gō salwē, ba halama soja chōra, ba ni'oloi'ō. (*Jes. 43, 8*). Hoekoe oefatōrō ba
 19 Ndrawa Miseraji, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

III. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, 20

- ba zi mewitoe ba mbaŵa si fōfōna,
ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane:
- 21 He ono niha, ta'io Wara'o andrō,
razo Miseraji, ba no oefatō, ba
hiza, ba lō labe'e daloedaloe; ena'ō
ifoeli abe'e, na labe'e daloedaloe,
na la'olohoeni, ena'ō ifoeli abe'e,
ba wanoejoe si'ōli. (*Jer. 37, 7*).
- 22 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa:
Hiza, oelaoe chō Wara'o andrō.
razo Miseraji, oefatō da'ionia, he
ta'ionia sabe'e na, ba he si no
afatō andrō; ba oetimba ba da-
ngania zi'ōli. Ba oefazaewe ba niha
baero Ndrawa Miseraji, ba danō
zotanō misa oefazawili ira. (*F. 29,*
- 24 *12*). Ba oe'abe'e'ō danga razo Mba-
beli, ba oebe'e ba dangania zi'ōli
andrō chōgoe; ba ta'io Wara'o,
ba oefatō, ena'ō mangarōngarō ia
fōna razo Mbabeli, timba wanga-
rōngarō nihandro toho. Ba tanga
razo Mbabeli, ba oe'abe'e'ō, ba
sadada danga Wara'o, ba ja aboto
ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa,
na oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli
zi'ōli andrō chōgoe. ena'ō ilaoe ba
- 26 Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba oefazaewe ba
niha baero Ndrawa Miseraji, ba
danō zotanō misa oefazawili ira,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
ja'odo Jehowa.

FAZA 31.

Famangelsma Fara'o: I. Amae-
dola geresi' si sōchi sibai ia mege.
II. Ba no iso'agō ia Lowalangi ba
tobali dōdō niha baero ba wa'aso'a-
nia andrō.

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara
andrō, ba zi samboca desa'a ba
mbaŵa si tōloe, ba so niŵa'ō Je-
howa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha,
ōmane chō Wara'ō andrō, razo Mi-
seraji: Ha niha zi falaŵalaŵa chōoe,
ba wa'eboeamō andrō? Hiza geresi
ba hili Libano, si sōchi daha ba
si sōchi hogoe ba si no alaŵa si-
bai, ba lawoco si jaŵa iroegi hogoe-
nia. (*Dan. 4, 7*). No idanō wange-

boecania mege, no molō wamanōi;
no ifasoci hohoenia naha andrō
ba nitanō ja'ia, ba iroegi mbōrō
geoe ba mbenoea fefoe eleania.
Andrō wa no eboea ia moroi ba 5
geoe bō'ō fefoe, ba mbenoea; itoe-
goe tedoe wa'eboea hogoenia, itoe-
goe anaoe ndrahanian ba wa'abōlō
nidanō, na i'oro'ō ndraha. Ba 6
ndrahanian andrō mangazoeni nga-
walō wofa ba daloe mbanoea, ba
ba mbōrōnia mo'ono goetoe ndroe-
oe fefoe, ba ba loemōnia mowa-
noea soi niha andrō, ha wa'oja.
Ba no si sōchi ia, ba wa'eboecania 7
andrō, ba wa'anaoe ndrahanian, me
no iroegi zabōlō idanō wa'ania.
Lō italo'e ia eresi bō'ō, ba kaboe 8
Lowalangi, ba lō si falaŵalaŵa
chōnia daha zenobari, ba daha
mbaranga, ba lō si fagōlōgōlō chō-
nia; sara lō eoe ba kaboe Lowa-
langi andrō, si falaŵalaŵa chōnia,
ba wa'asōchi. (*Moz. I. 2, 8*). No si 9
sōchi ia ba wa'afahōna ndrahanian
oebe'e, ba fefoe dōla geoe ba Ge-
dena, ba kaboe Lowalangi andrō,
ba no safōchō tōdō chōnia.

II. Andrō wa imane So'aja, 10
Jehowa: Me no alaŵa sibai ia ba
me no iroegi lawoeo si jaŵa hogoe-
nia, ba me no fajaŵa dōdōnia, ba
wa'amanōinia andrō, andrō wa no 11
oebe'e ia ba danga zabōlō ba niha
baero, da'ō dania zolaoe chōnia; no ba
walōsōchinia, wa oeheta ia ba danō.
Ba no la'obō ia niha bō'ō, fondrege 12
zafaito ba niha baero, no laso'agō
tooe. Ba hili ba ba ndraso misa
fefoe moezawili doetoeoenia, ba
dahania, ba no safatō tooe ba
ndraso mbombo misa ba danō, ba
mofanō soi niha ba danō fefoe,
laheta ira ba loemōnia, ba larōi
tooe ia. (*F. 28, 7*). Ba ba mbotonia 13
tooe manoege wofa ba daloe mba-
noea, ba barō ndrahanian sosō goe-
toe ndros'oe ba mbenoea fefoe,
ena'ō bōi sa'ae eboea hadia ia geoe 14
ba mbewe nidanō, bōi sa'ae iroegi

- lawoeo si ja'wa hogoe, bôï sa'ae faja'wa zabôlônia ba da'ô, fefoe zanisio idanô andrô. Noa sa moeloeoe ba wa'amate fefoe, ba mbanoea tooe, ba hoenô nono niha bacha, ba zi no môï mitoeoe ba gohokoho. Imane So'aja, Jehowa : Me loeo môï mitoeoe ia ba mbanoea tooe, ba aboe dôdô nidanô oebe'e ba oetaha hohoenia, ba toba'a nidanô andrô, si no abôlô. No oebaloegô salê hili Libano, bôrô ia, ba no ba chônia, wa no ariri geoe ba mbanoea, fefoe. Ba werara wa'aso'ania andrô, ba hoemisi niha baero oebe'e, me oetoele'i'ô ia si tooe ba mbanoea tooe, ba zi no noemalô mitoeoe ba gohokoho, ba arâra dôdô geoe Gedena fefoe, ba mbanoea tooe, eoe nitoetoejoe andrô, fondrege zi sôcli ba hili Libano, fefoe zanisio idanô. (Jes. 14, 8). Si fao chônia gôï da'ô mitoeoe ba mbanoea tooe, ba niboenoe si'ôli andrô, fabaja nga'ôtôra, sonahia ba loemônia mege, bacha ba hoenô niha baero. Hezo zi falawala'wa ndra'oegô ba wa'asôcli ba ba wa'ala'wa, ba geoe Gedena andrô? Ba awô geoe Gedena andrô tetoele'i'ô si tooe ndra'oegô, ba mbanoea tooe; tooe, bacha ba hoenô zi lô moeboto so'ô dania, ba niboenoe si'ôli andrô: da'ô Wara'o andrô, fabaja lachôminia fefoe, i'wa'ô So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 28, 10).

FAZA 32.

I. Fange'esi Fara'o razo Mis raji.

II. Fange'esi Dawa Miseraji sato, nitoeli'ô si tooe, ba mbanoea tooe, si mane soi niha baero bô'ô.

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrôfi si felendroea, ba zi samboea desa'a ba mba'wa si felendroea, ba soni'wa'ô Jehowa chôgoe, imane: He ono niha, e'esi Wara'o andrô, razo Miseraji, ômane chônia: Ja'oegô ono zingo ba niha baero, lô ja'oegô sa'ae! no timba mboeaja ba molô ndra'oegô, no izô-
- izô nichoemô, no ô'olotoei nidanô ahemô, no manamboenamboe ndra'oegô ba hohoe. (F. 29, 3). Da'ô ni'wa'ô Zo'aja, Jehowa: Oehawoei sa'ae ndra'oegô dialagoe ba zoja aeohoe soi niha, ba ladôni ja'wa ndra'oegô, ba ndrialogoe andrô. (F. 12, 13). Ba oefazaoemba ja'wa ba danô ndra'oegô, ba mbenoea oetibo'ô tooe ndra'oegô, ba manoege ba mbotomô wofô ba daloe mbanoea fefoe oebe'e; ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba goeli danô ma'asagôrô, ba oe'aboesoi'ô ôsioe. (F. 29, 5). Ba oe'oehe ja'wa ba hili nôsioe, ba oefo'ôsi ndraso amatelamô. Ba ba danô ninônôimô mege, ba oefabadoegô ndromô, iroegi ba gahe hili, ba afônôe ngôfi mbombo ôbe'e. Ba ba wa'amatemô, ba alê mbanoea oebe'e ba oebaloegô saitô ndrôfinia; loeo, ba oebaloegô lawoeo, ba ba'wa, ba si lô haga. (Jes. 13, 10). Sihaga andrô ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba oebaloegô saitô, bôrô ndra'oegô, ba oehawoei sogômigômi danômô, i'wa'ô So'aja, Jehowa. Ba oja soi niha, ba aboe dôdô oebe'e, na oe'oehe ba niha baero gadoedoelamô, ba danô zotanô, si lô ôrai ô'ila. Ba oja soi niha zi toballi tôdô oebe'e, ba chômô andrô, ba razora, ba sihochâ mboe, bôrô ndra'oegô, na oefaligoi zi'ôli fônara, ba sanizinizi ira, si lô mamalômalô; ba nosonia manizinizi zamôšana, na loeo wa'ate'alamô andrô. Imanesa So'aja, Jehowa: Iroegi dania ndra'oegô si'ôli razo Mbabeli. Si'ôli zabôlô andrô oebe'e famoefoe lachôminimô andrô; fondrege zafaito niha fefoe. Da'ô dania zamoefoe hochâ Miscraji andrô; ba lachômira fefoe, ba nihori. (F. 28, 7). Ba oerifôra fefoe ba zabôlô idanô andrô, ba oehori, ba sara lô ahe niha sa'ae dania si olotoei idanô andrô, ba he sa'a zali'wali'wa ba danô. Ba o-

hahaoe dania nidanô andrô chôra, oebe'e, ba hoelô wanicha wa'ahele

- hohoenia, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
- 15 na oebali'ō tanō si mate danō Miseraji, na no afefoe danō ba na si lō ōsi sa'ae, na oeboenoe fefoe zowanoe ba danō, ena'ō aboto ba
- 16 dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Fange'si da'e, nilaoe, ono niha bae-ro alawe zolaoe ja'ia : ba danō Miseraji ba ba lachōmira andrō fefoe latandrōsaigō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
- 17 II. Ba ba ndrōfi si felendroea, ba doeli, ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa ehōgoe, imane : He ono niha, e'si lachōmi Miseraji andrō, ba dāda tooe ia ba mbanoea tooe, ba zi no noemalō mitooe ba gohokoho, ja'oegō ba ono soi seboea alawe.
- 19 (*F. 31, 14*). Hadia, tenga no omasiō ndrā'oegō moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe ? Ae si tooe ba be'e nifafōrō ba ngai zi lō moeboto ndrā'oegō !
- 20 (*F. 28, 10*). Bacha ba hoenō niboenoe si'ōli tegaōlō tooe ira. No moebe'e zi'ōli ; ba tefafōrō tooe ia, fabaja lachōminia fefoe ! Ba lamane dania chōnia sabōlō andrō moroi ba daloe mbanoea tooe, chōnia ba ba zi no fa'awō chōnia : No ahōndrō si tooe, no so tooe ba da'ō zi lō moeboto, niboenoe si'ōli andrō.
- 22 Hiza Asiria ba sato ehōra fefoe, si no tefasoei lewatōnia, — oi niboenoe tooe, si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli mege — ba wondrege ba watalinga tebe'e mege lewatōra, ba no tefasoei satonā lewatōnia, oi niboenoe tooe mege, si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, sameta'oe niha
- 24 mege ba danō niha saeri. Hiza Gelama ba satonā fefoe, si tefasoei lewatōnia, oi niboenoe tooe mege, si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, si no noemalō mitooe ba mbanoea tooe lō moeboto, sameta'oe niha mege, ba danō niha saeri, ba soloe'i ija'é wa'ailara, awō zi no noemalō mitooe ba gohokoho. (*Jer. 49,*
- 25 *36*). Bacha ba hoenō niboenoe lafazōchi chōnia naha wemōrō, awō naha zatonā andrō, tefasoei ia le-
- watōra, oi si lō moeboto, si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli mege — noa sa sameta'oe niha mege ira ba danō niha saeri — ; ba laloe'i ija'é wa'ailara, ba ngai zi no noemalō mitooe ba gohokoho, bacha ba hoenō niboenoe tebe'e nahara. Hiza Me-
- 26 sechi ba Toebala ba satora fefoe, no tefasoei ia lewatō da'ō, oi si lō moeboto, si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli mege, sameta'oe niha mege, ba danō niha saeri: (*F. 27, 13; 38, 2*). Tenga ba ngai zabōlō andrō so ira,
- 27 tenga ba ngai zabōlō si mate niboenoe ba gōtō fōna sibai, si lō aheta fangarō, ba welalō mitooe, ba mbanoea tooe, nibe'e tandraja si'ōlira, ba ambala gamatelara mba-
- 28 loesera ; noa sa sata'oe niha zabōlō andrō, ba danō niha saeri mege. Ba bacha ba hoenō zi lō moeboto arasa ndrā'oegō, ba ba ngai niboenoe si'ōli mōrō tooe ndrā'oegō !
- 29 Hiza Gedomo andrō, awō razora, awō zalaŵara fefoe, si no moebe'e ba ngai niboenoe si'ōli, ba wa'abōlōra andrō ; ba ngai zi lō moeboto tooe so ira, ba ngai zi no noemalō mitooe ba gohokoho. Hiza razo
- 30 moroi jōoe ba banoea Zidona fefoe, si no noemalō mitooe niboenoe, lō lai wa no sata'oe ita mege, loealoea wa'abōlōra, si no aila ira. No tooe ba da'ō so ira, lō moeboto, ba ngai niboenoe si'ōli ; ba laloe'i wa'ailara, awō zi no noemalō mitooe ba gohokoho. Da'ō [fefoe] ni'ila Wa-
- 31 ra'o andrō dania, ba arāra dōdōnia, ba lachōminia andrō fefoe ; niboenoe si'ōli Wara'o andrō, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia fefoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Noa sa sata'oe niha
- 32 mege ba danō niha sa'eri ; andrō wa labe'e tooe ia bacha ba hoenō zi lō moeboto, ba ngai niboenoe si'ōli : Fara'o andrō, fabaja lachōminia fefoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 33.

I. Nibe'e sanaro zama'ele'õ, ena'õ ifangelama zi no mangerogõ Lowalangi. II. Somasi Lowalangi na ifalalini gera'erania si so horõ ba na acri ia. III. Me no moerongo wa'adoedoe Jeroozalema, ba ifoeli tefatenge ba mbanoeara zama'ele'õ, ba wamasoegi ba dödöra lalõra. IV. Ha sambalõ fango'aja nidõnadõnania chõra.

- 1 I. Ba so niw'a'õ Jehowa chõgoe,
- 2 imane: He ono niha, hede ba ndraono mbanoemi, õmane chõra: Na oefatõrõ zi'õli ba danõ, heza, ba na latoejoe zamõsa, ba chõra
- 3 fefoe, nibe'e sanaro chõra, ba na i'ila, itõrõ danõ si'õli, ba na ilaoe dorofe, na ifangelama niha, —
- 4 ba na lõ ibe'e nifangelama ia samondrongo li dorofe andrõ, ba na mõi famoenocnia, ba ja ba hoeloenia so ndronia! (*F. 18, 13*). No
- 5 irongo li dorofe, ba lõ nibe'cnia nifangelama ja'ia: ja ba hoeloenia so ndronia! Ba sanaro no mege, ba no ifangelama ia, ba no i'orifi nosonia. Ba na i'ila moroi sa zi'õli
- 6 sanaro andrõ, ba na lõ ilaoe dorofe, na lõ tefangelama zato, ba na itõrõ si'õli, na mõi famoenoe niha ba chõra, ha niha ia; ba si mate ba lalõnia da'õ, ba donia, ba ba danga zanaro andrõ oe'aloel.
- 7 Ba ja'oe'õ ono niha, ba no oebe'e sanaro ba ma'oe'woe Gizeraëli, ena'õ õfangelama ira, ena'õ õfa'ema niw'a'õgoe, na no õrongo daroma
- 8 ligoe. (*F. 3, 17*). Na ce'wa'õ chõ zi no mangerogõ Lowalangi: „Si mate ndra'oe'õ, seboea horõ!” ba na lõ hedchedeoc, ba wamangelama si no mangerogõ Lowalangi, ba mboeaboecania andrõ, ba si mate zeboea horõ andrõ ba lalõnia, ba donia,
- 9 ba ba dangaoe oe'aloel. Ba tenga ba chõoe so, na no õfangelama zi no mangerogõ Lowalangi, ba mbocaboecania andrõ, ena'õ ifalalini gera'erania, ba na lõ ibõhõli mboca-

boecania, ba si mate sa ia, bõrõ lalõnia andrõ, ba ja'oe'õ, ba no õ'orifi nosoe.

- II. Ba ja'oe'õ ono niha, ba 10 õmane ba ma'oe'woe Gizeraëli: No mimane: Si ndroehoe, no tohare chõma lalõma, awõ horõma, ba moroi ba da'õ, wa ariri ndra'aga, ba heza masõndra fa lõ mate ndra'aga? (*F. 24, 23*). Õmane chõra: **Faja** 11 **wa no saceri ndra'o, na omasido mate zeboea horõ; somasi ndra'o na irõi lalania andrõ seboea horõ, na ifalalini gera'erania, ba na acri ia. Mifalalini gera'erami, mirõi lalami andrõ, si lõ sõchi! Hana sa wa edõna mate ami, ja'ami ma'oe'woe Gizeraëli? (*Sam. II. 14, 14. F. 18, 23*). Ba ja'oe'õ ono niha, ba 12 õmane ba niwami: Ba zatoelõ tõdõ andrõ, ba tenga fangorifi wa'atoelõ dõdõnia andrõ, na loeo molalõ ia; ba ba zi so horõ, ba tenga famoenoe horõnia, na loeo ifalalini gera'erania, na ibõhõli horõnia andrõ; ba satoelõ tõdõ, ba lõ acri ba da'õ, na loeo molalõ ia. Na oemane chõ 13 zatoelõ tõdõ: Lõ zi lõ acri ndra'oe'õ, ba na abe'e dõdõnia ba wa'atoelõ dõdõnia andrõ, ba na ifazõchi zi lõ sõchi, ba lõ'õ sa'ae itõrõ tõdõ mboeaboecania si sõchi andrõ; ba zi lõ sõchi andrõ, nilaoenia, mate ia. Ba na oemane chõ zi so horõ: Si 14 mate ndra'oe'õ! ba na ifalalini gera'erania, na ibõhõli horõnia andrõ ba na ilaoe zadõlõ ba satoelõ, na 15 ifoeli gade ba na i'alì zinagõ, ba na i'o'õ nifachoigoe, ba wangorifi, na lõ'õ sa'ae ifazõchi zi lõ sõchi, ba saceri ia, lõ mate! (*Moz. II. 22, 4. 26. Moz. III. 6, 2 b. t.*). Horõnia a- 16 ndrõ fefoe, nifazõchinia mege, ba lõ'õ sa'ae tebe'e horõnia: no sadõlõ ba satoelõ nilaoenia, ba saceri ia. Ba lamane na iwami: „Tenga 17 satoelõ wolaoe Jehowa,” ba no folaoerá zi lõ atoelõ. (*F. 18, 25*). Na 18 ibõhõli wa'atoelõ dõdõnia satoelõ tõdõ ba na ifazõchi zi lõ sõchi, ba**

19 si mate ia ba da'õ. Ba na ifalalini
gera'erania si so horõ, na ibõhõli
horõnia andrõ, ba na ilaoe zadõlõ
ba satoelõ, ba mõi bõrõ wangorifi-
20 nia da'õ. Ba no mimane : „Tenga
satoelõ wolaoe Jehowa !” Boeaboe-
ami oebe'e dali wangoehoekeoe za-
mõsana ba chõmi, ja'ami ma'owoe
Gizeraëli !

21 III. Ba me no aracha mewe-
ndroea fache aefa wangoloi'õ ja'aga,
ba mõi chõgoe zoloi ba Jeroezale-
ma, solohe toeria, imane : „No a-
toe'a zanoewõ ba mbanoea !” (*Raz.*

22 *II. 25, 4. 5. F. 24, 26*). Ba sara wo-
ngi lõ'õ na soloi andrõ, ba no ira'-
oe ndra'o tanga Jehowa, ba no ibo-
kai mbawagoe, fõna we'amõi da'õ
chõgoe, si hoelõ wongi, ba lõ'õ
sa'ae oebato wehede, tenga sa'ae

23 si lõ hede ndra'o. Ba so niwa'õ

24 Jehowa chõgoe, imane : He ono ni-
ha, lamane si so ba gadoedoela a-
ndrõ ba danõ Ndraono Gizeraëli :
Ha samõsa Gaberahamo, ba tebe'e
zoei ochõtania danõ andre, ba ja'-
aga, ba no ato, chõma tebe'e o-
25 chõtã danõ. Andrõ wa õmane chõra :
Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa :
Ba hili mangamanga ami [õ nadoe]
ba ba nadoe andrõ chõmi mifaõga
hõrõmi, ba manoewagõ do ami —
ba midõnadõna mõi ochõtami danõ ?

26 (*Moz. I. 9, 4. Moz. III. 19, 26*). A-
be'e dõdõmi ba zi'õlimi, molaoe si
lõ sõchi ami, faoma mibe'e ta'oenõ
ndronga nawõmi — ba midõnadõna

27 ochõtami danõ ? Õmane chõra : Da'-
õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa : Faja wa
no saeri ndra'odo, na fajagoe : si
so ba gadoedoela andrõ, ba si mate
ba mbawa zi'õli dania, ba si so ba
mbenoea, ba oebe'e õ goetoe ndroe'-
oe, ba si so ba dete gara jawã ba
ba dõgi narõ hili, ba si mate ba

28 wõchõ waba. Ba oebali'õ tanõ si
lõ nihaniha danõ ba tanõ si mate,
ba awai sa'ae dania hochania a-
ndrõ, ba tanõ si mate hili Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, fa lõ sanõrõ sa'ae.

Ba aboto dania ba dõdõra, wa no 29
ja'odo Jehowa, na no oebali'õ tanõ
si lõ nihaniha danõ ba tanõ si mate,
bõrõ zogoro ita andrõ chõra, fefoe,
nilaoera.

IV. He ono niha, fahoeheoe ni 30
wami ba zalogotõ ba ba mbagi
nora ; faoma lamane chõ nawõra
ba da'õ : Mitaboe ba mifondondro-
ngo hadia daroma li Lowalangi
andrõ ! Ba lahoeroefai ndra'oegõ, 31
ba docmaodao ira fõnaoe, banoea-
gõ, ba na no larongo niwa'õoe,
ba lõ'õ zoei la'o'õ. Fa'omasi la-
fa'oea bawara, ba tõdõra, ba no
solohi hare. Ba hiza, ba amaedola 32
wanoenõ omasiõ ndra'oegõ chõra,
si sõchi li ba si no oneche folaoe
biola, ba larongo limõ, ba lõ la'o'õ.
Ba na itõrõ dania — ba hiza, itõrõ 33
— ba awena aboto ba dõdõra, wa
no so zama'ele'õ ba chõra.

FAZA 34.

I. Fanegoe koebalo andrõ si fali-
mo. II. Jehowa sa'ae zamaigi nikoe-
baloi andrõ, ba ifoseli i'ozaragõ. III.
Ifaboe'oe chõra, ifatenge goebalo si
lõ farõi, enoninia Dawido andrõ.
IV. Fa'ohahaoe dõdõ barõ mbawa
da'õ.

I. Ba so niwa'õ Jehowa chõgoe, 1
imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'õ ni- 2
tandrõsaigõ ba goebalo Ndraono
Gizeraëli andrõ ; ama'ele'õ, õmane
ba goebalo andrõ : Da'õ niwa'õ
Zo'aja, Jehowa : Alai goebalo
Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ, sokoebalo
botora ! Hadia, tenga biribiri ikoe-
baloi koebalo ? (*Jer. 23, 1 b. t.*).
Soesoe, ba no mibadoe, ba boe, 3
ba no mihalõ noechemi, ba si no
atabõ, ba no mitaba, ba fokoeba-
loimi biribiri, ba no lõ'õ ! (*Sach.*
11, 16). Samomõ, ba lõ ni'abe'e'õmi, 4
ba ba zafõchõ, ba lõ nifadõhõmi
fõchõ, ba ba zesochõ, ba lõ nibe'e-
mi daloedaloe, ba si no moezaewe,
ba lõ nihalõmi mangawoeli, ba si-
soena, ba lõ ni'aloemi, no sabe'e

- ami wamatōrō ja'ira, no safaito.
 5 (*Pet. I. 5, 3*). Ba no tobali moezae-
 we ira, me no lō koebalo, ba no
 6 tobali ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō
 fefoe ira, ba moezawili. Ba hili
 misa fefoe ba ba hilihili salaŵa
 fefoe eloengoeleengoe mbiribiri; ba
 ba danō ma'asagōrō misa zoema-
 7 wili mbiribirigoe andrō, ba lō sa-
 maigimaigi ja'ira, lō sangaloei. A-
 ndrō, ja'ami koebalo, mifondrondro-
 8 ngo li Jehowa! Faja, wa no saoei
 ndra'o, na fajagoe, iŵa'ō So'aja,
 Jehowa; si ndroehoe, me no tobali
 ahoeloea mbiribirigoe andrō, me no
 ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō mbiri-
 9 birigō, lō koebalo, ba me no lō
 ba dōdō goebalo andrō chōgoe
 mbiribirigoe — noa sa batora la-
 koebalo koebalo, ba biribirigoe, ba
 10 lō nikoebaloira — andrō, ja'ami
 koebalo, mifondrondro ngo li Je-
 howa! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-
 howa: Hiza, oelaoe ba goebalo
 andrō; ba dangara ocsoegi mbiri-
 11 biri ba oe'etoe'ō wokoebaloira biri-
 biri; ba bōi sa'ae lakoebaloi mbo-
 tora koebalo andrō, oefadōni sa'ae
 ba mbawara mbiribiri andrō, fa
 bōi sa'ae mōi ōra.
- 11 II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa:
 Hiza ndra'odo, ba wangeloei biri-
 birigoe andrō ba ba wamaigimaigi
 12 ja'ira. (*Joh. 10, 11 b. t.*). Si mane
 famaigimaigi goebalo biribiri, na
 loeo so ia ba hoenō mbiribirinia,
 si no moezaewe, si manō dania
 wangeloeigoe biribirigoe, ba oe'orifi
 ira, moroi ba danō andrō misa fe-
 foe, ba nifazaewe ja'ira, me loeo
 abōlō lawoeo ba me alō. (*F. 30, 3*).
 13 *Joel 2, 2*). Ba oe'oho ira mijāŵa,
 moroi ba niha baero ba oe'ozaragō
 ira ba danō zotanō misa, ba oe'ohē
 ira ba danōra, ba oekoebaloira ira
 ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba
 mbewe mbombo, ba ba danō misa
 fefoe, ba zi so banoea niha. (*F. 28,*
 14 *25*). Ba zabōlō doe'oe oekoebaloira
 ira, ba ba hili salaŵa ba Ndraono
- Gizeraēli so nahara, naha gōra; ba
 da'ō mōrōmōrō ira ba mbenoea si
 sōchi ba satabō gōra doe'oe ba hili
 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ja'odo dania zo-
 koebaloira biribirigoe ba ja'odo zame'e
 15 mōrō ja'ira, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
**Sisoena, ba oe'aloei, ba si no moe-
 zaewe, ba oehalō mangawoei, ba ba
 zesocho, ba oelaoe daloedalo, ba
 sofōchō, ba oe'abe'e'ō, ba satabō
 ba sabōlō, ba oerorogō; oe'onan-
 gegō wokoebaloira.** Ba ja'ami biri-
 16 birigoe, da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-
 howa: Hiza, oefatoenō hoehoeo
 mbiribiri andrō ba nawōra, ba he
 hoehoeo nichai ba zi matoea. (*Mat.*
 25, 32). Hadia, ambō na chōmi, na
 18 ba wondrege zatabō doe'oe misō-
 ndra gōmi, wa mihoendrahoeandra
 na tooe zi lō ahoi mi'ā; ba na i-
 danō sohahae mibadeo, wa mi'o-
 lotoei ahe mi zi toai? Ba tobali ō
 19 mbiribirigoe zi no mihoendrahoe-
 ndra tooe, ba ōra idanō zi no mi'o-
 lotoei ahe mi.
- III. Andrō wa imane chōmi So'-
 20 aja, Jehowa: Hiza ndra'odo, ba
 wamatoenō hoehoeo mbiribiri sata-
 bō andrō ba zafoeo. He no mibe'e
 21 fanimba biribiri sambō fa'abōlō fe-
 foe ngaimi ba alisimi, ba me no
 mitatandroe, irege no mitoei'ō bae-
 ro ira. Ba oetolo sa'ae mbiribirigoe
 22 andrō, fa bōi sa'ae ahoeloea ira,
 ba oefatoenō hoehoeo mbiribiri ba
 nawōra. **Ba oefataro goebalo chōra,**
 23 **si ha samōsa, da'ō dania zokoeba-**
loi ja'ira, enonigoe Dawido andrō.
Da'ō zokoebaloira ja'ira, da'ō goeba-
lora. (*Jez. 40, 11. Jer. 23, 5. F. 37,*
 24 *Heb. 13, 20. Pet. I. 2, 25; 5, 4*).
 Ba ja'odo Jehowa, ba Lowalangira,
 24 ba enonigoe Dawido andrō, ba sa-
 laŵa ba chōra; no ja'odo, Jehowa,
 zangoema'ō! (*Jes. 42, 1*).
- IV. **Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōra,** 25
 fawoe'oesa li ba wa'atoelō, oetoe
 ndroe'oe safaito fefoe, ba oetaboi,
 oeheta ba danō, ba tobali tola
 la'ia gō danō si mate, lō hadia ia,

- ba tola mōrō ba daloe gatoea.
 26 *F. 37, 26. Hos. 2, 18*). Ba ja'ira ba hadia zi tefasoei hilihili andrō chōgoe, ba oebali'ō howoehowoe, ba oebe'e aechoe ba danō deoe na inōtō; teoe howoehowoe deoe andrō!
 27 (*Moz. III, 26, 3-6*). Ba mowoea geoe ba kaboe, ba tanō, ba mowoea, ba la'iagō danōra lō hadia ia, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oefatō dōla galo mbagi andrō chōra, ba na oe'efa'ō ira ba danga zangasawoejoe ja'ira
 28 mege. (*Sin. 85, 13*). Ba bōi sa'ae ahoeloea niha baero ira ba bōi sa'ae mōi ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō; sahono ira, lō hadia ia, ba nahiaira, lō si keani ja'ira. (*Jer. 30, 10, 46, 27*). Ba si no maoeloe zinanōra oebe'e, ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae ba danō si mate olofo, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae lataōgō wango'aja niha baero.
 30 Ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa oetolo ira, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangira, awō wa no banoeagoe ira, ja'ira, ma'owoe Gizeraēli, iwa'ō
 31 So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ja'ami, ba no biribirigoe ami, biribiri nikoeba-loigoe [niha] ami; ja'odo Lowalangimi! iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 36, 37*).

FAZA 35.

Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea ba hili Ze'ira ba ba Ndraono Gedomo, si no ma'iki, me te'ala Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- 1 Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 2 imane: He ono niha, otahōgō hili Ze'ira ba ama'ele'ō, ōmane chōnia:
 3 (*Jer. 49, 7 b. i. F. 25, 8*). Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelae chōoe, ja'ogō hili Ze'ira, oe'oro'ō dangagoe ja'wae ba oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate ndra'ogō. Banoea chōoe, ba oebali'ō adoedoela, ba ja'ogō, ba si toball tanō si mate, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!
 5 Me no si lō mamalōmalō watioe-

samō andrō, ba me no ōbe'e ba mba'wa zi'ōli Ndraono Gizeraēli, me loeo wa'ate'alara andrō, me loeo wangasiwai horō, (*Jer. 18, 21*), andrō faja, wa no saeri ndra'o, 6 na fajagoe: Hiza, oebali'ō do ndra'ogō ba do zolohi ja'ogō; si ndroehoe, ba ndro horōmō andrō, ba do dania zolohi ja'ogō! Ba 7 oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha hili Ze'ira andrō ha tanō si mate, ba oehori ba danō zangōrōngōrō. Fahōna ba hilira misa niboenoe 8 tooe oebe'e; ba hilihili misa chōoe ba ba ndraso ba ba mbewe mbo-mbo chōoe tegaōlō tooe niboenoe si'ōli. Oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha 9 ndra'ogō, si lō mamalōmalō, ba si lō niha mbanoea chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*F. 34, 30*). Me no ōmane: Chōgoe 10 dania soi si domboea andrō ba tanō andrō si doea gōrō, ja'aga zi oehōgō! — he wa'ae no Jehowa zi so ba da'ō —. Andrō: faja, wa no 11 saeri ndra'o, na lō oebe'e dāli ba wolaeogoe chōoe wōnoemō andrō ba fa'aechoe dōdōoe ba wolae chōra, me no fatioe dōdōoe, ba to'ila ndra'o chōoe oebe'e, na oehoe-koe ndra'ogō, ena'ō aboto ba dō- 12 dōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Noa sa oerongo wanandra'waisimō andrō fefoe, nilaeomō ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, me ōmane: No tanō si mate ia, ōda sa'ae! Ba no 13 abe'e mbawami chōgoe, no mihōna wehedemi chōgoe. No oerongo. Da'ō 14 niwa'ō Zo'aja Jehowa: Me no omoeso dōdōoe ba danō andrō chōgoe, me no tanō si mate, ba oemanō gōi wamatōrō chōoe. Me no omoeso 15 dōdōoe ba danō ma'owoe Gizeraēli, ondōrita ndra toeara chōra, me no tanō si mate, ba oemanō gōi wamatōrō chōoe. Tanō si mate dania ndra'ogō, ja'ogō hili Ze'ira, ba tanō Ndraono Gedomo ma'asagōrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa na ja'odo Jehowa. (*F. 25, 6*).

FAZA 36.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli; ifoeli so jawā niha dania. II. Ifoeli dania itolo mbanoeania Jehowa ba i'ozaragō ira ba niha baero. III. Tefaboe'oe wangazōchi: famohoeni tōdō ba fa'ohahae dōdōra ba goeli danō.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oe'gō ono niha, ba ama'e-le'ō nitandrōsaigō ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli, ōmane: Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeraēli! Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no lamane ba chōmi andrō emali: „Ha! no tanō si mate, si lō mamalōmalō! no mōi ochōtama!” (F. 6, 2; 25, 3; 26, 2). Andrō wa mama'ele'ō ndrā'oe'gō, ōmane: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, me no labali'ō tanō si mate [danō-mi], ba me no lafasoei ami, wangisō ja'ami, ena'ō niha bō'ō zochō ja'ami, ba me no lafatoenō ami, me no lafatoe ami niha, andrō ja'ami hili
- 4 Ndraono Gizeraēli, mifondrondrongo li Zo'aja, Jehowa! Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso, ba gadoeoela andrō, si lō niha-niha sa'ae ba ba mbanoea si no ahetā niha, si no tobali ahoeloea ba fama'iki niha bō'ō, si tefasoei
- 5 ja'ira, — andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, ba wa'aoeohoe dōdōgoe andrō moehede ndrā'o ba niha bō'ō andrō ba ba Ndraono Gedomo fefoe, si no mamaigi chōra tanō chōgoe, no omoeso sibai dōdōra, ba me no mama'iki ira, ba wanimba niha ba danō ba ba woraboe si
- 6 so chōra. Andrō wa mama'ele'ō ndrā'oe'gō, nitandrōsaigō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ōmane ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba wa'abao dōdōgoe mege moehede ndrā'odo, me no sanaōgō
- 7 fango'aja niha baero ami. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Oefaza'wa

dangagoe, [mōido ba hōloe], oemane: Si ndrōehoe, niha baero andrō, si tefasoei ja'ami, zanaōgō dania wango'ajami! Ba ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba acha moboeoe geemi ba acha mowoea, ō mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli; lō'ō sa ara tō mangawoei ira! Hiza sa, mōido chōmi, oe'otahōgō ami ba lahalō ami, labali'ō nowi ami. (F. 34, 30). Ba

ato niha chōmi oebe'e, — ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli ma'afefoe, — ba ba mbanoea misa, ba so niha, ba adoedoela andrō, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō. Ba he niha, ba he oerifōra, ba oe'oja'ō ba chōmi, itoegoe oja ira ba mo'ono'ono. So niha ba chōmi oebe'e, si mane ba gōtō fōna, ba oebe'e zi sōchi, oedoe'ō moroi ba nibe'egoe ba gōtōmi fōna, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa! Ba mo-waōwaō ba detemi niha oebe'e, banoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli; da'ō zi ochōgō ja'oe'gō, ena'ō chōra ndrā'oe'gō, amaedola gondrōita, ba lō'ō sa'ae

ōhori ndrāonora. Imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no lamane chōmi: No ira alawe si manga niha ndrā'oe'gō, no

ōhorihori ndrāono mbanoeae — andrō wa bōi sa'ae si manga niha ndrā'oe'gō ba bōi sa'ae

ōhorihori ndrāono mbanoeamō, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oefarongōgō chōoe wa'iki niha baero andrō, ba fango'aja soi niha, ba lō'ō sa'ae

ōtaōgō, ba lō'ō sa'ae

ōhori ndrāono mbanoeamō, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

II. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, me so na ba danōra ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli, ba no lata'oenōi ia ba mbocabocara andrō ba ba zi lō sōchi andrō nifazōchira. No timba wa'ata'oenō ndrā alawe, na afōchō daloenia, mbocabocara andrō fōnagoe. (Moz. III. 15, 19). Ba no oehawoei ira fōnoegoe, bōrō ndrō andrō, nidoewagōra ba danō, ba me no lata'oenōi ia ba nadoe andrō chōra. Ba no oefazaewe ira ba niha baero, tefazaewe ira ba danō zota-

- nō; boeaboeara ba si lō sōchi andrō nifazōchira oebe'e dali wangoehoeke ja'ira. Ba no laroegi niha baero; ba heza laroegi, ba te'o'aja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, lab'e'e, me no lamane [niha bō ō], ba chōra andrō: „da'ō mbanoea Jehowa andrō, ba noa zoei abeta ira ba danō andrō chōnia!” (*Jes. 52, 5*). Ba arōoe-rōe ba dōdōgōe dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'o'ajara ba niha baero, ja'ira ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli, fefoe gofoe heza laroegi. Andrō wa ōmane ba ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli: Da'ō niw'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Tenga ja'ami mbōrō, wa oefaigi lala, ja'ami ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli, bō'ō dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'o'ajami ba niha baero, heza miroegi. Ba oe'amoni'ō dōigoe andrō, seboea, si no moe'o'aja ba niha baero, si no mi'o'aja ba chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha bacro, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, iw'a'ō So'aja, Jehowa; na oe'roma'ō ba chōmi andrō, wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo, ba zanehe ira. Ba oehalō ami ba niha baero andrō ba oe'ozaragō ami ba danō zotanō misa fefoe, ba oe'he ami ba danōmi. (*F. 11, 17, b. t.*)
- 25 III. Ba oetefe ami idanō sobahae, ba aheta ndra'imi, fefoe zi ra'ira'iōmi ba adoemi andrō fefoe, ba oeheta chōmi. (*Jes. 44, 3. Sach. 13, 1*). Ba oebe'e chōmi dōdō si bohcoe ba Eheha si bohcoe oebe'e ba dōdōmi bacha; tōdō kara andrō, ba oeheta barō dotomi ba oebe'e chōmi dōdō nagle. (*Moz. V. 30, 6. Jer. 31, 33; 32, 39*). Ba E-heshagoe oebe'e ba dōdōmi ba mi'o'ō nifachoigoe oebe'e, ba mitōngōni lala nibe'egoe ba mitōrō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae teboelō ami ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chō ndra toeami; ba banoegoe ami, ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo. Ba oeheta chōmi zi ra'ira'iō andrō fefoe ba hoemedē ndra'o ba mboea nowi ba oe'oja'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae oefatōrō chōmi lofo. Ba boea
- geoe ba boea danō, ba oc'oja'ō, fa bōi sa'ae zamoeza tō miloe'i wa'aila ba lofo, ba niha baero. Ba i-tōrō dania tōdōmi mboeaboemasi lō sōchi andrō, awō nilaoemi andrō si lō gōna, ba ogoro dania dōdōmi ami, bōrō lalōmi andrō ba sogoro ita chōmi. (*F. 6, 9; 20, 43*). Tenga ja'ami mbōrō, wa oe'aloei lala, iw'a'ō So'aja, Jehowa; bōi zi lō mironogo! Acha aila ami ba acha afoesi mbawami ba mboeaboemasi andrō, ja'ami ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli. Imane So'aja, Jehowa: Na loe oeheta chōmi lalōmi andrō fefoe, ba so zoei niha ba mbanoea misa oebe'e, tetaroe'ō zoei gadoedoela andrō, Ba tanō andrō, si no modoe'oe, ba lafoeli lahalō, fa bōi sa'ae si mane fōna, me no tanō si mate, sanehe niha fefoe, sanōrō. Balamanedania: „Tanō andre, si no tanō si mate mege, ba no toballi timba kaboe Edena, ba banoea andrō, si no adoedoela mege, si lō nihaniha sa'ae ba si no afoefoe, ba no moe'aro'ō ijae, ba so niha!” Ba aboto dania ba dōdō niha andrō si tosa, si tefasoei ja'ami, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zanaroe'ō si no adoedoe mege ba samali'ō kaboe si no tanō si mate. No ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō ba oefaloea gōi! (*F. 17, 24*). Imane So'aja, Jehowa: Ba da'ō gōi na oefondrondrongo wangandrō ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli, fa oe'o'ō chōra: Ato ira oebe'e, timba mbiribiri nikoebaloi. (*F. 34, 31*). Timba mbiribiri nibe'e soemange. Si mane fa'afahōna mbiribiri ba Jeroezalema. Na loe gowasa, si manō dania wa'afahōna ngawawá niha ba mbanoea andrō, si lō nihaniha sa'ae mege, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!

FAZA 37.

I. Angilata: Fangorifi tōla zi mate, amaedola wa'aeri Ndraono Gizeraēli dania. II. Famodomaisi fa'oroedoera mado Joeda Ndraono Gizeraēli, barō mbawa razo si ha samōsa, razo Dawido.

- 1 I. Ira'oe ndra'o tanga Jehowa, ba i'oe baero ndra'o Eheha Jehowa ba ba daloe ndraso ibe'e tebato ndra'odo, ba ndraso si no fahōna tōla zi mate. Ba ifatōrō ndra'o, oefasoei ibe'e. No fahōna tooe ba ndraso, ba no okōli sibai. Ba imane ehōgoe: He ono niha, hadia, ifoeli maō aeri dōla zi mate andrō! Ba oetema linia, oomane: He So'aja, Jehowa, ja'oegō zangila!
- 4 Ba imane ehōgoe: Ama'ele'ō nita-ndrōsaigō ba dōla zi mate andrō, ōmane: He ja'ami tōla zi mate andrō, si no okōli, mifondrondrongo li Jehowa! Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba dōla zi mate andrō: Hiza, oefonosos dania ami, ena'ō ifoeli aeri ami. Oefo'oeo ami ba oefonagole ami, ba oefo'oeli ami ba oefonosos ami, ena'ō aeri ami, fa aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo
- 7 Jehowa. Ba mama'ele'ō ndra'o, oe'o'ō niwā'ō ehōgoe. Ba moeroeroe, me mama'ele'ō ndra'o, ba moerara ba te'anō'anō dōla zi mate andrō. Ba oe'ila wa itoegoe mo'oeo ba monagole ba tobaloe oeli. Ba lō'ō na baeha noso. Ba imane ehōgoe: Hede ba nangi, ama'ele'ō, ono niha, ōmane ba nangi: Aine noso, moroi jōoe ba moroi raja, moroi ba gatoembœcha ba moroi ba gae-ehœla, hehaini nibœnoe andre, fangorifi! Ba me mama'ele'ō ndra'o, me oe'o'ō niwā'ō ehōgoe, ba monoso ira, aeri ba maoso, moezizio ato sibai ira! Ba imane ehōgoe: He ono niha, ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ma'afefoo dōla zi mate andre. So ōsa zangoema'ō: No okōlikōli dōlama, lō tōtōnafōma sa'ae: si lō
- 12 boto sa'ae ndra'aga! Ba ama'ele'ō,

ōmane ehōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebokai lewatōmi ba oehalō ja'wa ami, moroi ba lewatōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba oe'oe ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ami, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oebokai lewatōmi, ba na oehalō ja'wa ami moroi ba lewatōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe. Ba oebe'e barō dotomi noso andrō ehōgoe, ena'ō ifoeli aeri ami; ba ba danōmi oe'oe ami, ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa; no ja'odo zangoema'ō, ba oefaloea gōi, iwā'ō Jehowa.

II. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, halō zio, ba soera ba detenia: „Mado Joeda ba awōra Iraono Gizeraēli;” ba noa da'ō ba sara tō ōhalō si'o ba ōsoera ba detenia: „Mado Josefo, si'o Geferaji, ba awōnia ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ma'afefoo”. Ba aefa da'ō, ba fabōbō ira, ha sara si'o ōbe'e, ena'ō ha sara ba dangaoe. (*Jes. 11, 13. Jer. 31, 9*). Ba na lamane ehōoe iwami: Hadia, lō ōbotoehi ba dōdōma, hadia danioe wolaoe da'ō? ba ōmano chōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oehalō zi'o mado Josefo andrō, si so ba danga mado Geferaji ba ba danga nawōnia, mado Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba oe'oroedoegō ba zi'o mado Joeda, ena'ō ha sara si'o ba danga mado Joeda. Ni'oroedoegō ba dangaoe zi'o andrō, nisoeramō, ba zanehe ira. Ba ōmano ehōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oehalō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba hœnō niha baero, ba zi no laroegi, oe'ozaragō ira ba zi fasoei misa ba oe'oe ira ba'danōra. Ba ha samboea soi dania ira oebe'e, ba danō, ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ha samōsa razora, ja'ira fefoe, bōi sa'ae domboea soi ira ba bōi sa'ae doea ōri, bōi si no fabali. (*Hos. 1, 11. Joh. 10, 16*). Ba bōi sa'ae lata'oenōi ira ba nadœ andrō chōra ba ba zogoro ita andrō ehōra

- ba ba walimosara fefoe; ba oe'efa'õ
ira ba wa'erosara andrõ fefoe, ola-
lõwara andrõ, ba oehaogõ ira, ena'õ
ifoeli banoeagoe ira, ba Lowala-
ngira ndra'odo! (*F. 36, 25 b. i. Kor.*
24 *II. 6, 16*). **Ba razora genonigoe**
Dawido, ba ja'ira fefoe, ba ha sa-
mõsa goebalora ba la'o'õ geroisa-
goe, latõngõni nifachoigoe ba latõrõ.
25 (*Jer. 30, 9. F. 11, 20; 34, 23 b. t.*). Ba
la'iaogõ danõ andrõ, nibe'egoe chõ
genonigoe Jakobo, tanõ ba zi so
ira toeami mege; ba da'õ gõi so
ira, ba iraonora ba ma'oewoera, i-
roegi zi lõ aetoe, ba enonigoe Da-
wido zalawara, si lõ mamalõmalõ.
26 Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o chõra, fa-
woe'oesa li ba wa'atoelõ, fawoe'oesa
li chõra, si lõ teboelõ, iroegi zi lõ
aetoe, Ba oefataro ira ba ato ira
oebe'e, ba oebe'e ba hoenõra bacha
ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõgoe, ba lõ oe-
27 boelõ'õ. (*Sin. 89, 4. Jes. 55, 3*). Ba
jawa dania nahiagoe, ba Lowa-
langira ndra'odo ba banoeagoe ira.
28 Ba aboto dania ba dõdõ niha baero,
wa no ja'odo Jehowa, si amoni'õ
Iraono Gizeraëli, na lõ teboelõ ba
hoenõra bacha ni'amoni'õ andrõ
chõgoe.

FAZA 38.

Fama'ele'õ nitandrõsaigõ ba Gogi
ba ba Magogi. I. Ba gõtõ safoeria
dania, ba Gogi zi mõi manoewõ
danõ ni'amoni'õ andrõ. II. Ba Jeho-
wa zamakiko ja'ira ba da'õ.

- 1 I. **Ba so niwã'õ Jehowa chõgoe,**
2 **imane: He ono niha, otahõgõ Gogi**
andrõ ba danõ Magogi, razo ba
Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba ba Doe-bala,
ba ama'ele'õ nitandrõsaigõ chõnia,
3 (*Moz. I. 10, 2. Fam. 20, 8*), õmane:
Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza,
oelaoe chõoe, ja'oegõ Gogi, razo ba
Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba ba Doe-bala,
4 ba oedõnisi ndra'oegõ, oegaini zi-
mbimõ, oe'ohe baero ndra'oegõ, a-
wõ zabõlõ andrõ chõoe fefoe, fabaja
si fakoedo, oi si no mangehao, fo-

ndrege zi sõchi noecha, ato sibai ira,
samaloese ba sodange, sara wõda
ba danga zamõsana. (*Raz. II. 19,*
28. F. 29, 4). Awõra Warasa ba Choe-
si ba Foeti, oi samaloese ba sote-
tenaoeloe; (*F. 27, 10*). Gomeri ba
5 sabõlõ andrõ chõra fefoe ba ma'-
6 oewoe Dogarima, fondrege jõoe ba
sabõlõ andrõ chõra fefoe — oja soi
nawõoe! (*F. 27, 14*); Angarõ ba fa'-
7 anõ fefoe hadia ia chõoe, ja'oegõ
ba sabõlõ andrõ chõoe, fefoe, si no
owoelo chõoe, ba iaogõ nitõngõnira.
8 Na ara dania, ba tewã'õ li chõoe,
ba gõtõ na foeri, ba õroegi danõ,
si no moefadõni ba mbawa zi'õli
[ba niha] si no moe'ozaragõ ba ni-
ha baero misa, soja soi, si no moe-
fataro ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli,
si no lõ mamalõmalõ, wa lõ niha-
niha mege; moroi ba niha baero
te'ohe mijawa ira mege; ba dozi
la'iaogõ danõ, lõ hadia ia. Ba so
9 ndra'oegõ moroi sa, timba deoe sa-
bõlõbõlõ fabaja angi, timba lawoe
ndra'oegõ moroi sa, ba wangaha-
woei tanõ, na so'õ, ja'oegõ ba sa-
bõlõ andrõ chõoe fefoe, ba soi soja,
awõoe. Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja, Jeho-
10 wa: Na loeo da'õ, ba so zi tesao
ba dõdõoe ba si lõ sõchi nichoi
dõdõoe, ba õmane: „Da'oesoewõ
11 zi fahalama, niha sahonohono
oehawoei, niha si lõ hadia ia;
lõ moe'õli nahiaara, lõ bawa gõli
ba lõ lazi!” (*Sach. 2, 4. 5*). Ba
12 wamaigi sahoeloe ndra'oegõ, ba
ba woraboe, ba wolaoe ba gadoe-
doela andrõ, si so niha zoei, ba ba
niha ni'ozaragõ ba niha baero, niha
sangaloei ana'a, sowaoea ba woesõ
danõ. (*F. 5, 5*). Seba ba Dedano ba
13 saniaga andrõ, banoea Darisi ba o-
no zingo andrõ chõra fefoe, ba la-
mane chõoe: Hadia, ba wamaigi
sahoeloe ndra'oegõ so'õ? Hadia ba
woraboe õ'owoeloi zabõlõ chõoe, ba
wangoloi'õ firõ ba ana'a, ba wolohe
misa nibabajaba, ahoeloea seboea?
14 Ba ama'ele'õ, ja'oegõ ono niha, õ-

- mane chō Gogi andrō : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : He wisa ? Na loeo ahonohono ba danō mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli, na lō hadia ia chōra, maoso ndra'oegō, ba so'ō moroi sa ba nahiamō ba wondrege jōoe, ja'oegō ba soi soja andrō, awōoe, oi si fakoeo, ato siba, ato zabōlō, ba moi'ō moesowō mbanoegoe Iraono Gizeraēli, hoelō lawoeo, ba wangahawoei tanō ? Ba gōtō safoeria andrō oe'ohe mija'wa ndra'oegō, ba wanoewō ba danōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero ndra'odo, na oe'oroma'ō ba chōmō andrō, ja'oegō Gogi, wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo. ba zanehe ira.
- 17 II. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hadia, ja'oegō nitōrō ligoc me fōna, nifa'ema genonigoc sama'ele'ō andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, si nō mama'ele'ō me loeo da'ō, ha me oega fache wa'ara, wa oe'ohe chōra ndra'oegō sanoewō ja'ira ? (*Jes. 24, 21. Jer. 30, 23. Joël. 3, 2*). Ba na loeo da'ō, na loeo so Gogi, ba wanoewō Iraono Gizeraēli, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa, ba hoemola wōnoegoe ba nichoegoe. Ba wa'aoehoe dōdōgoe ba ba galitō wa'abao dōdōgoe andrō oewā'ō ia : Si ndroehoe, na loeo da'ō, ba itōrō danō Ndraono Gizeraēli siheoc sabōlōbōlō. Hoemisi dania fōnagoe gi'a ba nasi ba fofe ba daloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba danō ba koeōkoeō fefoe, sanna ba danō, awō niha fefoe ba goeli danō ; ba hili, ba adoedoe, ba kara sisindro, ba aso'a, ba ōli kara fefoe, ba adoedoe tooe ba danō.
- 21 Ba ba hili andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba moehededo ba zi'ōli famoenoenia, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; dozi ira, ba
- 22 faoma lalaoe chō nawōra zi'ōli. Ba fahoehoeodo chōnia ba wōchō waba ba ba wa'adoewa ndro, ba deoe sabōlōbōlō ba ba deoe kara ; moteoe alitō ba talō balera ia ba sabōlō andrō chōnia, awō soi soja andrō, awōnia, oebe'e. (*Sin. 11, 6*).

Ba oe'oroma'ō, wa no seboea ndra'o, 23
awō wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'o ba oe-
fa'ele'ō ndra'o ba zanehe soi soja,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo
Jehowa.

FAZA 39.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō andrō, nitandrōsaigō chō Gogi ba ba Magogi : I. Tefaolesōgō dania wamakiko Gogi. II. Ba da'ō dania to'ele lachōmi Jehowa ba niha baero. III. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba banoea Jehowa.

- I. Ba ama'ele'ō, ja'oegō ono niha, nitandrōsaigō chō Gogi andrō, ōmane : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Gogi, Razo ba Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba ba Doebala, ba oedōnisi ndra'oegō ba oefasao'ō ba oe'ohe mija'wa ndra'oegō, moroi ba wondrege jōoe, oe'ohe ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'oegō. Ba oetimba ba dangaoe kabera wana ba ahele ba dangaoe kambōlō nono wana oebe'e. Ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli mate ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ba sabōlō andrō chōoe fefoe, awō soi bō'ō andrō awōoe. Ba wofe sandra'oendra'oe andrō, ba zo'afi fefoe ba ba goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō oetoehe ndra'oegō, ōra. (*F. 29, 5; 32, 4*). Baero ba mbenoea tegaōlō tooe ndra'oegō, me no ja'ō zangoema'ō, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba oegoele'ō galitō ba Magogi ba ba zihene asi andrō, si lō fa'aboe dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa ! Ba terongo dōigoe ni'amoni'ō bacha ba hoenō mbanoegoe Ira'ono Gizeraēli oebe'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e ni'ojaja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Hiza, itōrō, aloea, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa : da'ō mba'wa andrō niwā'ōgoe. Ba mōi baero dania zi so ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli ba labe'e fangeboea galitō ba fangasoso gō wangōna andrō, dange ba baloesē ba fana ba ono

wana ba bago gama ba toho, me-
 witoe fache wa'ara labe'e fangeboea
 10 galitō da'ō. Lō lalahō geoe ba mbe-
 noea, lō la'obō ba gatoea; fangōna
 andrō labe'e fangeboea galitō ba
 laraboe gamagama zoraboe, gama-
 gamara mege, ba lalahō gana'a za-
 ngai ana'ara mege, iwa'ō So'aja,
 11 Jehowa. Ba na loeo da'ō ba oeh-
 nogōi naha Gogi, naha lewatōnia
 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ndraso
 zikoli andrō, tātō ba gatoemboe-
 cha, na ta'otarai nasi; ba tobali
 ba'aba'a lala zikoli. Ba da'ō lako'o
 dania Gogi, fabaja sabōlō andrō
 chōnia fefoe, ba labe'e tōi ndraso
 andrō ndraso zato andrō chō Gogi.
 12 Ba fitoe wawa, wa'ara la'oko'o'ō
 ira Iraono Gizeraēli, ba wangehao
 13 tanō. Niha sato ba danō fefoe zo-
 go'o ja'ira, ba tobali fangeboea
 dōira, na loeo oefa'ele'ō lachōmigoe,
 14 iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba latoetoe-
 joe dania niha, lafataro ba wanō-
 rōi tanō, ba wogo'o si tosai na tooe
 ba danō, sikoli, ba wangehao tanō,
 na no aefa zi fitoe wawa, ba la'a-
 15 aloealoei. Ba na latōrōi danō ba na
 so zangila tōla niha, ba jamoebe'e
 dandra ba ngai, irege lako'o ba
 ndraso zato andrō chō Gogi sogo'o
 16 si mate andrō. Ba labe'e tōi mba-
 noea Hamona („sato"). Ba lahao-
 gō danō ba zi manō.
 17 II. Ba ja'ogō ono niha, da'ō
 niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Ōmane ba
 wofō andrō so'afi, fefoe ba ba goe-
 toe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea, fefoe:
 Mi'owocloi ami ba mi'aine, mifa'-
 18 aso ami, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe,
 ba wemanga zoemange andrō ni'a-
 sogōgoe chōmi, — soemange seboea
 ba hili Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ni-
 āmi ōsi ba ba nibadoemi do. (*Jes.*
 34, 8. *Fam.* 19, 17). Ōsi zabōlō mi'a
 ba do zala'wa ba goeli danō miba-
 doe: biribiri si matea ba ono
 mbiribiri ba nambi si matea ba
 ono za'wi, awō niboela mbanoea
 19 Mbazana fefoe! Ba tawō mi'a,

irege aboeso ami ba do mibadoe,
 irege maboe ami, soemange andrō
 chōgoe, ni'asogōgoe chōmi. Ba we-
 20 manga chōgoe aboeso ami koedo
 ba koreeta ba sabōlō ba sanoewō,
 ha niha ira, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
 Ba oefa'ele'ō ba niha baero lachō-
 21 migoe andrō, ba dozi niha, ba
 la'ila hoekoe andrō, nifatōrōgoe,
 ba tangagoe, fombambaja ja'ira.
 Ba ba ma'oeuwe Gizeraēli, ba ja a-
 22 boto ba dōdō, wa no ja'odo Je-
 howa, Lowalangira, i'otarai loeo
 da'ō, ba mitoe dania. Ba ba niha
 23 baero, ba ja aboto ba dōdō, wa no
 lalō Ndraono Gizeraēli mbōrō, wa
 no tetibo ira, — bōrō me no la'e-
 rogō ndra'odo; tobali oebini'ō mba-
 wagoē chōra, ba oebe'e ira ba
 danga nemalira, ba tobali aho-
 24 mate ira ba mbawa zi'ōli. Dali
 ba wolaoegoe chōra wa'ara'iōra
 ba fangerogōra ja'odo, ba no oebi-
 ni'ō mbawagoē chōra.

III. Andrō wa imane So'aja, 25
 Jehowa: Ija'e, ba oe'ohē manga-
 woeli ni'oloi'ō andrō, ma'oeuwe
 Jakobo, ba oehachōsi tōdō Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli fefoe, ba amaedola
 zolohoe ndra'o, ba dōigoe andrō
 ni'amoni'ō. (*F.* 16, 61; 20, 43;
 36, 31). Ba acha olifoe ira wa'ai-
 26 lara andrō ba fangerogōra ja'odo
 fefoe, na ahono zoei ira ba danō,
 lō hadia ia, lō si keani ja'ira. Na
 27 oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, moroi ba
 niha baero, ba na oe'ozaragō ira
 ba danō nemalira; ba oefa'ele'ō
 ba chōra andrō, wa no ni'amoni'ō
 ndra'o, ba zanehe niha baero, soja
 soi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
 28 ja'odo Jehowa Lowalangira, me
 noa sa oetibo'ō ira ba niha baero
 misa, ba me no oeoeli oe'ozaragō
 ira ba danōra; samōsa lō oerōi
 foeri ba da'ō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oebi-
 29 ni'ō mbawagoē chōra, me no oe-
 laoe Gehehagoe ba ma'oeuwe Gi-
 zeraēli, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*F.*
 36, 25. *Joël.* 2, 28).

FAZA 40.

Angilata Hezekiëli: osali si bohooe.
I. Famobörö. II. Bawa göli ba golajama tánö baero ba ewe'ewe. III. Bawa göli ba golajama tánö bacha, töloe. IV. Bate'e, awö meza ba golajama tánö bacha ba hadia goenania.

- 1 I. Ba ndröfi si doea woeloe a lima, aefa te'oloi'ö ndra'aga, me büröta ndröfi, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbawa si föföna, meweleoä fache aefa atoe'a zanoewö ba Jeroezalema, — me loeo da'ö itoejoe ndra'o tanga Jehowa, ba i'ohedo ba da'ö. (*Moz.*
- 2 *II. 12, 2. 3. F. 33, 21*). Ba gangilata soroi ba Lowalangi i'ohedo ba danö Ndraono Gizeraëli ba itoe'e tooe ndra'o ba hili salaäwa; ba ba da'ö, ba no so ba gametahögoe zi hoelö mbanoea nitaroe'ö. (*F. 8, 3*). Ba me no i'ohedo ba da'ö, ba oroma niha, hoelö döla garamba wamaigigoe, sinali tarafali ba helo ba dangania; ba singa mbawa göli so ia. (*F. 1, 4.*
- 3 *Dan. 10, 6. Fam. 11, 1; 21, 15*). Ba hoemedede chögoe niha andrö, imane: He ono niha, nehegö ba fondronrongo ba töngöni fefoe ni'oroma'ögoe chöoe. Ba da'ö te'ohede ndra'oegö ba da'e, ena'ö la'oroma'ö chöoe; ba ahori ö'ombacha'ö ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ni'ilaoe!
- 4 II. Ba hiza göli kara baero gosali, fasoci, ba so helo ba danga niha andrö, ono hela wa'anaoe, sahesahela a laloe'a hela andrö. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo nomo andrö: sahelö, ba fa'alawa, ba sahelö göi. Ba möi ia bacha ba mbawa göli, si otahögö atoemboecha loeo; möi ia mijawa ba mbosinia ba isoe'a dojo mbawa göli: sahelö wa'ebolo, sara tojo ba sahelö wa'ebolo, ba si hoelö mbate'e side'ide andrö, ba sahelö wa'anaoe ba sahelö wa'ebolo, ba otaloea zi hoelö mbate'e side'ide andrö, ba lima hela, ba tojo mbawa göli ba ngai gewe'ewe ba mbawa göli andrö, tánö bacha, ba no

sahelo. Ba isoe'a gewe'ewe andrö, 8
ba mbawa göli, tánö bacha, ba sahelö. Ba isoe'a gewe'ewe andrö ba 9
mbawa göli, ba no waloehela, ba ehomonía, ba doea hela; ba ewe'ewe andrö ba mbawa göli, ba no mibacha. Ba si hoelö mbate'e side'ide andrö ba mbawa göli, si otahögö atoemboecha loeo, ba töloe-töloe, fatambai. No fagölöngölö wa'eboea zi töloe andrö; ba si manö göi gehomo andrö fatambai: no fagölöhölö wa'eboea. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo mbawa göli, ba no foeloe hela; fa'anaoe mbawa göli, ba feledöloe hela. Ba föna zi hoelö mbate'e side'ide andrö, ba so darali, sahesahela darali andrö, fatambai; ba si hoelö mbate'e andrö, ba öndö'öndö hela, fatambai. Ba isoe'a mbawa göli, i'otarai zagö mbate'e si samboea, noemalö ba zagö zi samboea: doea woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo, no fatahö mbawandroehö. Ba ewe'ewe andrö, ba doea woeloe, 14
ba bate'e andrö ba mbawa göli, ba no mibaero ba golajama, fasoci. Ba i'otarai föna mbawa göli, lala 15
mibacha, iroegi föna gewe'ewe ba mbawa göli tánö bacha, ba no lima woeloe hela. Ba bawa göli, ba no 16
fasoci zandrele, si no ahole ba wangotahögö si hoe'ö mbate'e andrö ba ehomonía andrö, tánö bacha, ba si inanö göi gewe'ewe andrö, no fasoci zandrele, mibacha, ba ba gehomo andrö, ba famaedo nohi. (*Raz. I. 6, 4*). Ba i'ohedo bacha, 17
ba golajama tánö baero. Ba so mbate'e ba da'ö, ba no moelaoe mbale ba golajama, fasoci; töloe ngafoeloe mbate'e side'ide ba zinga mbale andrö. Ba ngai mbawa göli 18
so mbale andrö, dali wa'anaoe mbawa göli, bale tánö tooe andrö. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo golajama, i'otarai 19
föna mbawa göli tánö tooe, iroegi wondrege golajama tánö bacha: otoo hela, tánö ba gatoemboecha loeo ba tánö mijöoe. Ba bawa 20

- göli ba golajama tánõ baero, si
 21 otahögõ tánõ mijöoe, ba isoe'a,
 fa'anaoe ba fa'ebolo. Ba si hoelõ
 mbate'e side'ide ba da'õ, ba tõloe-
 tõloe, no fatambai, ba ehonomia
 ba ewe'ewenia, ba no fala'wala'wa
 ba mbawa göli no mege; lima woeloe
 22 hela wa'anaoe ba doea woeloe
 a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba sandre-
 lania ba ewe'ewenia ba famaedo
 nohi andrõ, ba no fala'wa ba mba-
 wa göli andrõ, si otahögõ tánõ ba
 gatoemboecha loeo; fitoe bosi lala
 23 mija'wa chõnia, ba fõnania gewe'e-
 wenia andrõ. Ba bawa göli ba go-
 lajama tánõ bacha, ba no faoedoe
 ba mbawa göli tánõ mijöoe ba ba
 mbawa göli tánõ ba gatoemboecha
 loeo. Ba isoe'a, i'otarai mbawa göli
 24 si samboea, noemalõ ba zi samboea:
 otoo hela. Ba i'ohedo miraja; ba
 so ba da'õ mbawa göli si otahögõ
 tánõ miraja. Ba isoe'a gehonomia
 ba ewe'ewenia, ba no fala'wala'wa
 25 ba zoe'asoe'a no mege. Ba no mo-
 sandrela, si mane ewe'ewenia göi,
 fasoei, si mane sandrela no mege;
 lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea
 26 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba
 fitoe bosi lala mija'wa chõnia, ba
 fõnania gewe'ewenia. Ba so wa-
 maedo nohi, sagesageoe, fatambai,
 27 ba gehonomia. Ba samboea mba-
 wa göli ba golajama tánõ bacha,
 si otahögõ tánõ miraja, ba isoe'a,
 i'otarai mbawa göli si samboea, noe-
 malõ ba zi samboea, miraja: otoo
 28 hela.
- III. Ba i'ohedo ba golajama tá-
 nõ bacha, ifatõrõdo, ba mbawa göli
 29 tánõ miraja ba isoe'a mbawa göli
 tánõ miraja ba zoe'asoe'a no mege,
 ba si hoelõ mbate'e side'ide andrõ
 ba ehonomia ba ewe'ewenia, ba zoe'-
 asoe'a da'õ göi. Ba no mosandrela,
 30 si mane ewe'ewenia göi, fasoei; li-
 ma woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea
 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba no
 mo'ewe'ewe, fasoei, doea woeloe a
 lima hela wa'anaoe ba lima hela
- wa'ebolo. Ba ewe'ewenia, ba no tánõ 31
 ba golajama tánõ baero, ba ba ge-
 homonia, ba famaedo nohi, ba walo-
 bosi lala mija'wa. Ba i'ohedo ba 32
 mbawa göli, tánõ ba gatoemboecha
 loeo, ba isoe'a mbawa göli andrõ,
 ba zoe'asoe'a no mege. Ba bate'e 33
 side'ide andrõ ba ehonomia, ba e-
 we'ewe andrõ chõnia, ba no fala-
 wala'wa göi, ba no mosandrela, si
 mane ewe'ewe andrõ chõnia, fasoei;
 lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea
 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba 34
 ewe'ewenia, ba i'otahögõ golajama
 tánõ baero, ba famaedo nohi ba
 gehonomia, faoma fatambai; walo-
 bosi lala mija'wa chõnia. Ba i'ohedo 35
 ba mbawa göli tánõ jöoe ba isoe'a,
 ba zoe'asoe'a no mege, bate'e si-
 de'ide andrõ chõnia ba ehonomia
 ba ewe'ewenia, ba no mosandrela,
 fasoei; lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe
 ba doea woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo.
 Ba ewe'ewenia, ba i'otahögõ gola- 37
 jama tánõ baero, ba famaedo nohi
 ba gehonomia, fatambai; walo-
 bosi lala mija'wa chõnia.
- IV. Ba so mbate'e; ba gewe'ewe 38
 mbawa göli andrõ so mbawandroe-
 hõnia, naha ba wanasai soemange
 nitoenoe. Ba barõ gewe'ewe mba- 39
 wa göli andrõ, ba no domboedo-
 mboea meza, no fatambai, naha
 ba wanaba soemange nitocnoe ba
 soemange fameta horõ ba soema-
 nge ogaeta. Ba ba zinga mbagolõ 40
 tánõ baero, tánõ mijöoe, na so
 zanõrõ bawa göli mija'wa, ba
 no domboea meza, ba ba zinga
 mbagolõ ba zi tambai, ba gewe'e-
 we mbawa göli, ba domboea göi
 meza; õfa'õfa meza, no fatambai, 41
 ba zinga mbagolõ mbawa göli an-
 drõ; walo- meza naha ba wana-
 banaba soemange. Õfa meza ba zoe- 42
 mange nitoenoe, kara, si õfa sagi, sa-
 hela a matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela
 a matonga wa'ebolo ba sahela wa-
 ala'wa, ba wanoe'õ ba da'õ fakake
 andrõ, nifake ba wanaba soemange ..

- 43 nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba. Ba no moefosinga mibacha, laloe'a wa'ebolo, fasoei, ba ba meza andrō labe'e-
 44 be'e nōsi zoemange andrō. Ba fōna mbawa gōli tánō bacha, ba so mbate'e, nahia zanoenō ba gola-
 jama tánō bacha, samboea ba zinga mbagolō mbawa gōli tánō jōoe, ba i'otahōgō dānō miraja, ba samboea
 ba zinga mbagolō mbawa gōli tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, si otahōgō
 45 tánō mijōoe. Ba imane chōgoe : Ba te'e andre, si otahōgō tánō miraja, ba mogoena nahia gere, sangaingai
 46 halōwō bacha ba gosali. Ba bate'e andrō, si otahōgō tánō mijōoe, ba mogoena nahia gere, sangaingai
 halōwō ba naha wame'e soemange. Ma'owoe Zadoki da'ō ; ha da'ō ma'owoe Lewi si tola mangaha-
 tō'ō ja'ira chō Jehowa, ngoningoninia. (*F. 43, 19 ; 44, 15. Raz. I. 1, 8, 39. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 34.*) Ba isoe'a
 47 golajama andrō : otoe hela wa'anaoe ba otoe hela wa'ebolo, si ōfa sagi. Ba fōna gosali so naha wa-
 48 me'e soemange. (*F. 43, 13.*) Ba i'ohedo ba gewe'ewe gosali, ba isoe'a gewe'ewe gosali andrō, lima hela
 dambai, ba fa'ebolo mbawa gōli, ba feleōfa hela, ba bagolō mbawa gōli, ba no tōloe hela dambai.
 49 (*Raz. I. 6, 3.*) Fa'anaoe gewe'ewe andrō, ba doea woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo, ba felendroea hela, ba foeloe bosi lala miја́wa chōnia. Ba ba ngai gehomo andrō, ba so zi hoelō daroe nahe, faoma fatambai. (*Raz. I. 7, 21.*)

FAZA 41.

Tohoetohoe : I. He wisa bacha ba gosali. Fondrege ni'amonī'ō ba bate'e ba ngai ba olajama. II. Fa'amoadoe ; naha wame'e soemange.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 6.*)

- 1 I. Ba i'ohedo bacha ba nōsi gosali ba isoe'a gehomo : ōnō'ōnō hela wa'ebolo, faoma fatambai.
 2 Ba fa'ebolo mbawandroehō, ba no foeloe hela, ba bagolō kara andrō ba mbawandroehō, ba lima hela dambai. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe : ōfa woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo : doea woeloe hela. Ba mōi ia bacha ba isoe'a gehomo ba mbawandroehō : doea hela, ba fa'ebolo mbawandroehō : ōnō hela, ba bagolō fatambai mbawandroehō : fitoe hela dambai. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe : doea woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo : doea woeloe hela, fōna gosali. Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō wondrege ni'amonī'ō andrō ! (*F. 43, 12.*) Ba isoe'a mbagolō gosali : ōnō hela, ba fa'ebolo zahesahe andrō : ōfa hela si fasoei osali. Ba bate'e ba ngai, ba no te'oli, medōloe wa tōloe ngafoeloe, no monga'ōtō, ba tehandrō ba mbagolō, bagolō gosali tánō ba mbate'e andrō, fasoei, ba wangabe'e, ba lō'ō sa moefachai ba mbagolō. Ba ebolo, tedoe miја́wa ; tedoe nōsi ba nga'ōtō miја́wa, fasoei, ba gosali, toballi ebolo nōsi mbate'e andrō, tánō miја́wa. Ba so lala, i'otarai zi sagōtō tánō tooe, noemalō ba zi sagōtō ba daloe ba ba zi sagōtō tánō ja'wa. (*Raz. I. 6, 6. 8.*) Ba oe'ila mbosi ba gahe gosali, fasoei : tojo mbate'e ba ngai andrō : sahelō ; ōnō hela iroegi nindrotōi andrō. Ba fa'awe'ewe'e mbagolō kara andrō ba mbate'e andrō, tánō baero, ba no lima hela ; ba otaloea mbate'e ba ngai andrō, ba gosali. Ba bate'e andrō, ba no mo'otaloea, doea woeloe hela, si fasoei ba gosali. (*F. 42, 1-3.*) Ba bawandroehō ba mbate'e andrō, ba i'otahōgō zi lō bate'e ; samboea mbawandroehō mijōoe ba samboea miraja, ba fa'ebolo zi lō bate'e, ba no lima hela, fasoei. Ba ōsi nomo, fōna newali ni'oniagō andrō, ba watalinga, tánō ba gaechoela loeo, ba fitoe ngafoeloe hela wa'anaoe, ba fa'ebolo mbagolō kara, ba nomo andrō, ba no lima hela, fasoei, ba fa'anaoe, ba siwa woeloe hela. Ba isoe'a

nomo andrō: otoo hela wa'anaoe
 ba olajama ni'oniagō andrō ba omo
 andrō, awō mbagolō kara ba no o-
 14 toe hela wa'anaoe. Ba fa'ebolo no-
 mo, tánō fōna, fabaja olajama ni'-
 oniagō andrō, tánō ba gatoemboe-
 15 cha loeo, ba no otoo hela gōi. Ba
 isoe'a wa'anaoe nomo andrō, tánō
 ba golajama ni'oniagō andrō ba
 geronia, ba hareharena fatambai:
 otoo hela. Ba ba nōsi gosali andrō,
 awō nifosagō andrō, ba golajama,
 16 ba no eoe nihaogō fokata zilōtō ba
 sandrela nifotarali andrō, awō lesi,
 ba zi tōloc nahia, fōna zilōtō andrō,
 fasoei manō. I'otarai danō, iroegi
 zandrela — ba sandrela, ba no moe-
 17 doehō, — iroegi ja'wa mbawandroe-
 hō ba iroegi gosali tánō bacha, ba
 baero ba ba mbagolō fefoe, fasoei,
 bacha ba baero, ba so zoe'asoe'a.
 18 II. Ba no moelaoe wamaedo Keroebi
 ba famaedo nohi, sagesageoe
 nohi ba gotaloea zi domboedombaea
 Keroebi. Ba si domboedombaea ba-
 19 wa Keroebi andrō: Si samboea, ba
 bawa niha, si otahōgō ohi ba zi ta-
 mbai, ba si samboea, ba bawa zi-
 ngo, si otahōgō ohi ba zi tambai,
 ba nomo andrō ma'asamboea, fa-
 20 soei. I'otarai danō, iroegi ja'wa mba-
 wandroehō so wamaedo Keroebi a-
 ndrō ba famaedo nohi; ba mbagolō.
 21 Ba ehomo gosali, ba si ōfa sagi.
 Ba fōna ni'amoni'ō, ba so zi hoelō
 naha wame'e soemange. wamaigida,
 22 naha wame'e soemange eoe, tōloe
 hela wa'ala'wa; fa'anaoenia, ba
 doea hela, ba fa'ebolonia, ba doea
 hela gōi; ba no motalinga, ba a-
 henia, awō ngainia, ba eoe. Ba i-
 mane chōgoe: Da'ō meza andrō,
 si so fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 30,*
 23 *1-10*). Ba domboea mbawandroehō
 ba nomo osali andrō ba ba ni'a-
 24 moni'ō. Ba doeadoea gōrō lagō mba-
 wandroehō, lagō nifoejoe'ō; doea
 gōrō ba zi samboea ba doea gōrō
 gōi ba zi samboea. (*Raz. I. 6, 34*).
 25 Ba ba mbawandroehō gosali andrō,

ba no moelaoe wamaedo Keroebi
 ba famaedo nohi, si mane nilaoe
 ba mbagolō misa, ba so lesi eoe,
 baero, fōna gewe'ewe andrō, ba sa-
 26 ndrela nifotarali ba famaedo nohi,
 faoma fatambai ba mbagolō gewe'-
 ewe.

FAZA 42.

Tohoetohoe: I. Bate'e nahia gere
 ba ngai golajama, baero. II. Fa-
 noe'a ōli kara ba golajama baero.

I. Ba i'ohedo baero ba golajama 1
 baero, tánō mijōoe. Ifasaodo ba mba-
 te'e andrō, ba gamaoedoe ni'oniagō
 andrō ba ba gamaoedoe nomo no
 mege, tánō mijōoe; ba mbawa doea-
 2 sania, otoo hela wa'anaoenia, tánō
 mijōoe; ba fabolo, ba lima woeloe
 hela. (*F. 41, 13*). Ba ba gamaoedoe 3
 zi doea woeloe hela andrō, ba go-
 lajama tánō bacha, ba fōna mbale
 andrō, ba golajama baero, ba no
 fatahō harehare, tōloe nga'ōtō. (*F.*
41, 10; 40, 17). Ba fōna mbate'e 4
 andrō, ba so lala, foeloe hela wa'e-
 bolo, tánō ba golajama bacha, otoo
 hela wa'anaoe, ba tánō mijōoe mba-
 5 wandroehō. Ba bate'e tánō ja'wa,
 ba no obōda, noa sa naha harehare
 da'ō, moroi tánō tooe ba ba daloe.
 Noa sa tōloe nga'ōtō, ba lō ehomo, si 6
 mane ehomo ba golajama andrō;
 andrō wa no abōda [tánō ja'wa],
 ebolo tánō tooe ba ba daloe, moroi
 tooe ba danō. Ba ōli kara andrō, 7
 ba dali mbate'e andrō, tánō ba go-
 lajama baero, fōna mbate'e andrō,
 ba no lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe.
 Me no lima woeloe hela gōi wa'a-
 naoe mbate'e andrō, tánō ba gola-
 8 jama baero; ba hiza ba gamaoedoe
 gosali, ba otoo hela. Ba tooe mba-
 9 te'e andrō so lala mibacha, tánō
 ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba ta'ota-
 raí golajama baero, we'amōi bacha,
 ba mbolo gōli kara andrō, ba go- 10
 lajama. Ba tánō ba gatoemboecha
 loeo, fōna ni'oniagō andrō ba fōna
 nomo andrō, ba so [gōi] mbate'e.

- 11 Ba fōna da'ō, ba so lala, si mane bate'e andrō, wamaigida, bate'e tánō mijōoe; fa'anaoe ba fa'ebolo, ba no si mane ba da'ō, ba bawandroehō fefoe ba wamazōchi, ba no fagōlō-gōlō ba da'ō. Ba no si mane bawandroehō mbate'e andrō, tánō miraja, samboea mbawandroehō ba mbawa lala. lala fōna gōli kara andrō. si ohia'ō ja'ia, tánō ba gatoemboecha loco, na mōi bacha.
- 12 Ba imane chōgoe: bate'e andrō tánō jōoe ba bate'e tánō raja, fōna ni'oniagō andrō, ba no bate'e ni'amoni'ō andrō, nahia gere si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira chō Jehowa, ba wemanga wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba da'ō labe'e wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ba he soemange ni'ā ba soemange famcta horō ba soemange ogaoeta; me no ni'amoni'ō
- 13 naha andrō. (*Moz. III. 21, 22*). Ba na mōi bacha gere — ba lō tola mōi ira ba golajama baero, la'otarai ni'amoni'ō andrō — ba labe'e ba da'ō noechara, noechara ba halōwōra andrō, me no ni'amoni'ō da'ō, ba la'onoecha noecha bō'ō, ba awena lasa'wa nahia zato.
- 14 II. Ba me no awai isoe'a nomo andrō tánō bacha, ba i'ohedo baero, masawa mbawa gōli, si otahōgō tánō ba gatoemboecha loco, ba
- 15 isoe'a baero, ifasoei. Isoe'a tánō ba gatoemboecha loco, helo andrō:
- 16 500 helo, ba helo andrō, fasoei. Ba isoe'a tánō jōoe: 500 helo, ba helo
- 17 andrō, fasoei; ba isoe'a tánō raja:
- 18 500 helo, ba helo andrō. Ba ifasoei, isa'wa dánō ba gaechoela loco, 500
- 19 helo, ba helo andrō: saginia si ōfa [fefoe] isoc'a. No tefasoei ōli kara: 500 wa'anaoe ba 500 wa'ebolo, ba wangoniagō ni'amoni'ō ba zi tenga ni'amoni'ō.

FAZA 43.

Toboetohoe: I. To'ele lachōmi Jehowa ba gosali, ba fahoehoe ia chō zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Naha wame'e soemange. III. Fe'amoni'ō naha wame'e soemange.

I. Ba i'ohedo ba mbawa gōli andrō tánō ba gatoembacha loco. Ba hiza, ba to'ele lachōmi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, moroi ba gatoemboecha loco, no timba wegoso-goso nidanō seboea we'oegoe'oegoenia, ba hoemaga danō ba lachōminia andrō. (*F. I. 24; 11, 23*). Ba famaigigoe andrō, ba no timba wamaigigoe me fōna, me to'ele ia ba wamakiko banoea; ba famaigigoe koereta andrō, ba no si mane famaigi ba mbewe Gebara no; ba oefalōgoe tooe ndra'odo. (*F. 8-11; F. I. 4*). Ba isa'wa gosali lachōmi Jehowa, itōrō mbawa gōli andrō, si otahōgō atoemboecha loco. (*F. II. 22. 23; 10, 19*). Ba ifaza'wa ndra'o Eheha ba i'ohedo ba golajama bacha, ba hiza, ba no anōnō gosali lachōmi Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 40, 34. Raz. I. 8. 10. 11*). Ba oerongo li zihede chōgoe, si otarai gosali; ba no so na ba ngai-goe niha andrō, imane chōgoe: He ono niha! Hadia, no ō'ila naha dadaomagoe andrō, awō naha laloe'a kahegoe, nahiagoe ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli, si lō teboclō? Ba bōi sa'ae labe'e ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli ra'ira'iō dōigoe andrō ni'amoni'ō, — ja'irā andrō ba razora, ba wame'emc'era adoe ba ba hili-hili andrō chōra ba ba mboto razora si no mate, (*Sin. 132, 7. 13. 14; 99, 5. Nga'ot. I. 28, 2. Jes. 66, 1*), me lafaedo zilōtōra ba zilōtō chōgoe ba ehomo chōra ba gehomo chōgoe, tobali ha bagolō gotaloeama; ba lō mamalōmalō wa ra'ira'ō dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, labe'e, ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, nilaoera, ba no tobali oehori ira ba wōnoegoe andrō. (*F. 8, 7-18*). Ba ija'e, ba

- lō'ō sa'ae lahatō'ō ehōgoe wame'e-me'era adoe andrō ba he boto zi mate andrō, boto razora, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō oe'iagō ba chōra. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ōtanō ba zoera nibe'e ba ma'oewoe Gizeraēli, he wisa gosali andrō, ena'ō aila ira gola'ōwara andrō, ba acha la-soe'a gōi nomo andrō? (*F. 16, 61.*)
- 11 63; 36, 32). Ba na aila ira nilaoera andrō fefoe, ba botoehi ba dōdōra he wisa gosali andrō, he wisa wolaoe ja'ia ba he lala ba we'amōi baero, awō lala ba we'amōi baeha ba amoeatania fefoe, ba he wisa wame'e ja'ia fefoe ba hadia nifachoi ba ehōnia ba oroisa fefoe, ba tātō ba zoera, ba zanehe ira, ena'ō latōngōni he wisa wolaoe ja'ia, ba hadia gamachoita, ba ena'ō la'o'ō.
- 12 Si mané wame'e osali andrō: ba zoezoe hili andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō sibai nahania andrō fefoe, fasoei. Hiiza, da'ō nifachoi ba gosali andrō.
- 13 II. Ba da'ō wa'eboea naha wame'e soemange andrō ba hela, ba sahela, ba no sahela a laloe'a: Tojonia, ba no sahela, ba sahela wa'ebolo; ba lesinia ba zinga, ba lito, fasoei. Ba da'ō wa'alawa naha wame'e soemange andrō: (*F. 40, 47.*)
- 14 *Moz. II. 27, 1-8*): I'otarai dojo andrō tooe, iroegi lesi andrō, tātō tooe, ba doea hela, ba fa'ebolo, ba sahela; ba i'otarai lesi side'ide andrō, iroegi lesi seboea, ba ōfa hela, ba sahela wa'ebolo. Ba farichi andrō ba zoemange, ba ōfa hela, ba farichi andrō, ba sotandroe mija'wa, ōfa dandroe. Ba farichi, ba felendroe hela wa'anaoe ba felendroe hela wa'ebolo, no si ōfa sagi, si fagōlōgōlō. (*Moz. II. 27, 2. Jes.*)
- 15 29, 1). Ba lesi andrō, ba feleōfa hela wa'anaoe ba feleōfa wa'ebolo, saginia andrō si no fagōlōgōlō, ba tarali, fasoei, ba matonga hela. Ba tojo andrō, fasoei, ba sahela. Ba nibosi andrō, ba no tātō ba gatoe-mboeoha loeo.

III. Ba imane ehōgoe: He ono niha! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Da'ō nihonogōi ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, na loco wama'anō ja'ia, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba detenia, ba ba wanefe ja'ia do. Ba ōbe'e ba danga gere andrō, ma'oewoe Lewi, nga'ōtō Zadoki, si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira ehōgoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, ba wamosoemange ja'o ōbe'e ba dangara nono za'wi, soemange fameta horō. (*Moz. II. 29, F. 40, 46*). Ba ōhalō ndronia ōsa, ba ōgoele'ō ba dandroe wame'e soemange andrō, si ōfa, ba watalinga lesi andrō, si ōfa ba ba darali, fasoei, fameta sala ba ehōnia ba o-gaoeta. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ōhalō nono za'wi andrō, soemange fameta horō, ena'ō latoenoe ia ba naha nihonogōi andrō, baero ni'amoni'ō. (*Moz. III. 16, 27*). Ba mahemoloe ō ba ōbe'e soemange fameta horō nambi si matoea, si lō si sala, fameta zala ba naha wame'e soemange, si mane me labe'e fameta zala ba ehōnia nono za'wi andrō. Ba na no ō'o'ozoei wameta sala andrō, ba ōbe'e soemange nono za'wi si matoea, si lō si sala, sara, ba sageoe gōi zi matoea mbiribiri si lō si sala. Ō'ohe fōna Jehowa, ba lalaoe ja'wa nasio ere ba labe'e soemange Jehowa. soemange nitoenoe. (*Moz. III. 2, 13*). Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba sageoe ma'ōchō ōbe'e si matoea nambi, soemange fameta horō, ba sara gōi nono za'wi, si matoea, labe'e, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, si lō si sala. Fitoe bongi wa'ara lahetaheta zala ba naha wame'e soemange ba lahaogō ia ba la'amoni'ō. (*Moz. II. 28, 41*). Ba si manō wa'ahōwō mbongi andrō ehōra; ba na loeo si waloce ba na aefa da'ō, ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō ehōmi, ba soemange nitaba, ere, ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba oehachōsi tōdō ami, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 44.

Tohoetehoe: I. Nihonogōi ba mba-wa gōli andrō, tănō ba gatoemboe-cha loeo, ba bawandroehō ba ni'amoni'ō. II. Nihonogōi ba Nono Lewi. III. Nihonogōi ba gere, hadia gamonita chōra ba hadia zinemara.

- 1 I. Ba i'ohē mangawoeli ndra'o, masawā mbawa gōli ba ni'amoni'ō, bawa gōli baero, si otahōgō atoe-mboe-cha loeo; ba si no moekoesi
- 2 da'ō. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Bōi teboelō nikoesi mbawa gōli andrō, bōi labokai. Lō tola itōrō niha; me no itōrō ia Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndracno Gizeraēli, we'amōi bacha, andrō wa lō labokai
- 3 ia. (*F. 43, 4*). Ba razo zidadao ba da'ō, ba wemanga andrō, fōna Jehowa. Ba gewē'ewe mbawa gōli andrō itōrō we'amōi bacha, ba da'ō gōi lalania ba wangawoeli. (*F. 45, 7, Moz. II. 29, 32*). Ba i'ohedo tănō ba mbawa gōli jōoe, fōna gosali; ba oe'ila wa'anōnō gosali Jehowa lachōmi Jehowa, ba oefalōgoc tooe
- 5 ndra'odo. (*F. 43, 5*). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: He ono niha, tōngōni ba faigi hōrōoe ba fōndrondrongo tōgi dalingamō fefoe niwā'ōgoc chōoe ja'e, ba nihonogōi andrō fefoe, ba gosali Jehowa, awō nifachoi ba chōnia, fefoc; tōngōni lala ba we'amōi bacha ba gosali, awō lala we'amōi baero,
- 6 na la'otarai ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba ōmane ba zabe'e tandro andrō, ba ma'ocwoe Gizeraēli: Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: No abōnō wa'ara wolaoelaoemi sogoro ita andrō chōmi, ja'ami ma'ocwoe Gizeraēli, me no mi'ohē bacha niha bō'ō, si lō moeboto tōdō, ba he ōsi, me no mitehe so ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba wango'aja osali chōgoe, na mibe'e gōgoe, tawō ba do, ba toballi midoedogō wawoe'ocsa li andrō chōgoe, nōnōnōnō zogoro ita andrō chōmi, fefoe. (*Moz. III. 3,*
- 8 *17*). Ba no lō mi'ō'ō nifachoi ba

ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe; nichoi dōdōmi zi no mibe'e dali a'ine, ba wamataro sanaro ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe.

II. Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: 9
Lō tola mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe niha bō'ō si lō moeboto tōdō ba si lō moeboto ōsi, — niha bō'ō andrō fefoe, si no fate-woe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ono 10
Lewi a'ine, si no mangerogō ja'odo, me eloengoe Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no larōi ndra'odo, wame'eme'e adoe andrō chōra, fa'eloengoc, da'ō zoloei lalōrā andrō. Ba sangaiŋgai 11
halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ira, sanaro ba mbawandroehō gosali ba ngoniningoni ba gosali; sana-banaba soemange nitoenoc ba soemange nitaba ira, soemange nibe'e zato; la'iagō sanolo ja'ira, ngoniningonira. (*Nga'ōt. I. 23, 28*). Me no 12
mōi ira ngoniningonira ba nadoera andrō [fōna], ba me no toballi tandrawa golałōwa ira ba ma'ocwoe Gizeraēli, andrō wa no oefaza-wa dangagoe chōra, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa; ba laloe'i lalōrā andrō. Lō 13
tola lahatō'ō ira chōgoe, ba wangaiŋgai halōwō gere andrō chōgoe, we'amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Laloe'i wa'ailara a'inc, awō wotoe ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, nilaoera. Ba wangaiŋgai halōwō ba gosali 14
oefataro ira — halōwō ngoniningoni andrō ba hadia ia, fefoe, nihalōhalō ba da'ō, ba ja'ira zangaiŋgai.

III. Ba ere Ono Lewi andrō — 15
nga'ōtō Zadoki —, sangaiŋgai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, mege, me la'erogō ndra'odo Iraono Gizeraēli, da'ō zangahatō'ō ja'ira chōgoe, ngoniningonigoe, ba la'ondrasi ndra'odo, ba wame'e chōgoe tawō ba do, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 40, 46; 43, 11*). Mōi ira bacha ba 16
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ba lahatō'ō ira ba meza chōgoe, ngoniningonigoe, sangaiŋgai halōwō chōgoe.

- 17 Ba na latōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi ba golajama tănō bacha, ba baroe tarafali la'obaroe; lō tola labe'e ba nōsira mboe mbiribiri, na lahalō-halō halōwōra barō mbawa gōli golajama tănō bacha ba ba gosali.
- 18 (*Moz. III. 16, 4*). Saemboe tarafali ba hōgōra ba saraewā tarafali ba wahara; bōi la'onoecha zabōbōi ira. (*Moz. II. 28, 42*). Ba na mōi ira baero, ba golajama baero, ba niha sato, ba laheta noechara, noechara ba halōwōra mege, ba latooe'ō tooe ba mbato'e andrō, ba noecha bō'ō la'onoecha, fa bōi la'amoni'ō zato, ba noechara andrō. (*F. 42, 14*).
- 20 (*Moz. III. 16, 4. 23*). Bōi lafatōwō'ō ira, ba bōi gōi ladoedoe mboe, nifalo'o a'i mboera. (*Moz. III. 19, 27; 21, 5*). Ba agoe, ba bōi ibadoe ere, na mōi ira ba golajama bacha.
- 22 (*Moz. III. 10, 9*). Ba lō tola lahalō lacha ba he ira alawe nitibo'ō; ono alawe a'i lahalō, ono ma'oevōe Gizeraēli; ba lacha gere sa, ba hana na lahalō. (*Moz. III. 21, 7. 13, 14*).
- 23 Ba banoegoe ba lafahaō he wisa wa'afahoe ni'amoni'ō ba zi tenga ni'amoni'ō, ba fa'afahoe zi ra'iō ba zi sōchi, ba labotochi ba dōdōra.
- 24 (*Moz. III. 10, 10. F. 22, 26*). Ba samatoenō hoehoe ira; hoekoe chōgoe la'o'ō ba wangoehoeke, ba o-roisagoe, awō nifachoigoe, ba latōngōni ba loco ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba la'amoni'ō zabato andrō chōgoe. (*Moz. V. 17, 8. Nga'ot. II. 19, 10*). Ba mboto zi mate, ba bōi lahatō'ō ira, fa bōi ra'iō ira; ha na amara ba ma inara ba ma onora matoea ba ma onora alawe ba ma talifoesōra matoea ba ma talifoesōra alawe, si lō moera moehalō, ba hana na ra'iō ira. (*Moz. III. 21, 1-4*). Ba na no moefoeli moehaogō, ba fitoe bongi na la'e-rai chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 19, 11*). Ba na leo ifoeli mōi ba ni'amoni'ō, ba golajama bacha, ba wangai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange
- fameta horō andrō chōnia, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Tāna chōra benoea, ba lō labe'e chōra — no ja'odo dāna chōra — ba bōi mibe'e chōra zotōi chōra dania: no ja'odo gochōtara! (*Moz. IV. 18, 20, Moz. V. 10, 9*). Soemange ni'a andrō ba soemange fameta horō ba soemange o-gaoeta, da'ō gōra, ba hadia fefoe nilacha'ō, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba chōra. Ba si sōchi zi a'a, hadia ia ngawalō fefoe ba hadia ia ngawalō zoemange, nihalō fegero, fegero andrō fefoe, ba zoemange nihalō fegero, ba ere zanema. Ba si a'a hamo chōmi, ba chō gere mibe'e, e-na'ō mōi howoehowoe ba nomomi mibe'e. (*Moz. II. 13, 2*). Ba hadia zi mate ba he nira'oe wofō ba he nisašawi goetoe ndro'eoe, ba lō tola la'a ere. (*Moz. III. 22, 8. Moz. II. 22, 31*).

FAZA 45.

Tohoetohoe: I. Famaosa tanō ni'amoni'ō andrō. Benoea mbanoea ba benoea razo. II. Amachōita ba wegero andrō chō razo. III. Amachōita ba gowasa fasa ba ba gowasa nose daha geoe.

- I. Na mifaosa danō, na milaoe dahōdahō, ba wame'e tāna chō, ba mifachoi chō Jehowa ōsa, ame'ela tanō ni'amoni'ō, 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 20,000 hela wa'ebolo; ni'amoni'ō da'ō, ma'asagōrō, fasoei. Ba ba nise'e andrō ba ōsoe'a na, ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, naha ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Ame'ela tanō ni'amoni'ō da'ō; tāna ba gere, sangai ngai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira, ngonigoni Jehowa, naha nomora. Ba si no tonia ni'amoni'ō andrō. Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō ba da'ō, ba si 500 hela sagi, fasoei, si ōfa sagi, ba 50 hela golajamania, fasoei. Ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 10,000 wa'ebolo, ba nibe'e tanō Nono Lewi andrō,

- sangaingai halõwõ ba gosali, doea
 6 woeloe banoea naha nomo. Ba mihonogõ ba mbanoea andrõ, ba 5000 hela wa'ebolo ba 25,000 wa'-anaoe, dali nifachoi no mege, ni'-amoni'õ. Ba ba ma'owoe Gizera-
 7 ãli fefoe da'õ. Ba chõ razo, ba faoma fatambai ni'amoni'õ andrõ, iroegi faoma fatambai mbenoea andrõ, he tánõ ba gaechoela loeo, ba he tánõ ba gatoemboecha. Si fanaoenaoe ba nifachoi ba zi samboesamboea mado, i'otarai nola danõ tánõ ba gaechoela loeo, noe-
 8 malõ ba nola tánõ ba gatoemboecha. (*F. 44. 3; 48, 21, 22*). Da'õ mbenoeania ba Ndraono Gizeraãli, ena'õ bõi sa'ae lafakao mbanoea-
 goe razo andrõ chõgoe, ena'õ latehe a'ine ba ma'owoe Gizeraãli — dali madora — danõ [si tosa].
 9 II. Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa: Mibato sa'ae, ja'ami razo Ndraono Gizeraãli: Famakao ba famalangõgõ, ba mibõhõli, ba milaoe za-
 10 dõlõ ba satoelõ. Mibato wamakao banoeagoe andrõ! iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa. Saga satoelõ ba toemba satoelõ ba laeroe satoelõ mifake.
 11 (*Moz. III. 19, 35*). Toemba ba laeroe, ba ni'osara'õ; felelima laeroe zi sa so'e labe'e ba waloehinaoja zi samba laeroe. Ba zi sazo'e la'o-
 12 tarai wangerai. Ba tõloe ngafoeloe saga zi samba fondroejoe; na lima saga, ba lima saga gõi labe'e, ba na foeloe saga, ba foeloe saga, ba doea woeloe roefia zi samba fo-
 13 ndroejoe. (*Moz. II. 30, 13*). Da'õ gamaedola wegero, nibe'emi: Sadoemba ba zi sazo'e gandroe ba sadoemba gõi ba zi sazo'e ze'iri.
 14 Ba nihonogõ ba wanicha, ba samba hinaoja ba zi sazo'e, ba zi felelima laeroe, si sazo'e. Ba sara-
 15 sara nono mbiribiri ba zi 200 biribiri, amaedola fegero, nibe'e mado Ndraono Gizeraãli fefoe, nibe'e soemange ni'ã ba soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi, ba wameta salara, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa. Niha 16
 sato fefoe nifo'õmõ si hoelõ wegero andrõ chõ razo Ndraono Gizeraãli. Ba õmõ razo zoemange nitoenoe 17
 ba soemange ni'ã ba soemange nibadoe ba gowasa ba ba wasoelõna ba ba zabato, ba gowoeloa ma'owoe Gizeraãli fefoe. Ja'ia zame'e soe-
 mange fameta horõ ba soemange ni'ã ba soemange nitoenoe ba soc-
 mange fangorifi, ba wameta sala ma'owoe Gizeraãli.
 III. Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa: 18
 Ba zi samboea desa'a ba mbawa si fõfõna, ba õhalõ nono za'wi, si matoea, si lõ sala, ba wameta sala ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ. Ba ihalõ ndro 19
 zoemange fameta horõ andrõ õsa ere, ba igocle'õ ba gehomo gosali ba ba watalinga lesi naha wame'e soemange andrõ, si õfa, ba ba mbo-
 ha mbawa gõi ba golajama bacha. Ba si manõ gõi õlaoe ba zi samboea 20
 desa'a ba mba'wa si fitoe, bõrõ zi no mosala, seloengoe, ba ma sam-
 bõ fa'aboto ba dõdõ, ba miheta zala ba gosali ba zi manõ. Ba ba 21
 zi meweelõfa, ba mba'wa si fõfõna, ba milaoe gowasa fasa andrõ; fitoe bongi wa'ara la'ã roti si lõ moe'-
 aisõni. (*Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba razo, 22
 ba ibe'e nono za'wi soemange fameta horõ, na loeo da'õ, chõnia ba ba niha sato ba danõ fefoe. Ba si 23
 fitoe ngaloee gowasa andrõ, ba fadoro fitoe rozi maõchõ ibe'e ono za'wi soemange nitoenoe chõ Jeho-
 wa ba fitoe nga'oe gõi mbiribiri si matoea. si lõ si sala, ba sageoe ma'õchõ nambi si matoea, soema-
 nge fameta horõ. Ba soemange ni'ã, 24
 ba tõloe laeroe ibe'e, awõ nono za'wi andrõ, ba tõloe laeroe gõi awõ mbiribiri, ba fanicha, tõloetõloe hi-
 naoja ba zi tõloetõloe laocroe andrõ. Ba doeli ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba gowa- 25
 sa, ba si manõ gõi ibe'e, fitoe bongi wa'ara, he soemange fameta horõ ba he soemange nitoenoe, ba he soema-
 nge ni'ã ba fanicha. (*Moz. III. 23, 34*).

FAZA 46.

Tohoetohoe: I. Amachoita ba zoe-
mange nibe'e razo. II. Amachoita
ba mbenoea andrō, nibe'e razo boea-
la. III. Naha wondrino soemange,
nibe'e gere.

- 1 I. Da'ō niw'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa :
Bawa gōli andrō ba golajana bacha,
tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba si
ōnō ngaleo barō zabato, ba lō labo-
kai, ba na loeo sabato, ba labokai,
- 2 ba si manō gōi ba wasoelōna. Ba
itōrō gewe'ewe, mbawa gōli andrō
razo, moroi baero, we'amōi bacha,
ba i'ia gō ba ngai mboha mbawa
gōli. Ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe
andrō chōnia ba soemange fango-
rifi ere; ba ja'ia, ba sangaloeloe,
ba zilōtō mbawa gōli andrō, ba
aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli mōi baero, ba
bawa gōli ba lō lakoesi, irege bo-
ngi. Ba niha ba danō, ba sangaloeloe
chō Jehowa, fōna mbawa gōli
na loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna.
- 4 Ba da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō,
nibe'e razo chō Jehowa : na loeo
sabato, ba ōnō rozi nono mbiri-
biri, si lō si sala, ba sageoe mbiri-
biri si matoca, si lō si sala, ba ni-
fo'awō soemange ni'ā, tōloetōloe
laeroe ba mbiribiri si matoca
andrō; balazi ira ha wa'eboea zoe-
mange ni'ā andrō awō nono mbiri-
biri andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja wani-
cha ba zi tōloe laeroc. Ba ba wa-
soelōna, ba ono za'wi si matoca,
si lō si sala, ba ōnō rozi nono
mbiribiri ba sageoe mbiribiri si
matoca, oi si lō si sala [nibe'e].
- 7 (Moz. I V. 28, 11), Ba soemange ni'ā,
ba tōloe laeroe i'asiwai, awō nono
za'wi andrō, ba tōloe laeroe, awō
mbiribiri si matoca; ba awō nono
mbiribiri andrō, ba dali ia ha wa'e-
boea, ba tōloe hinaoja wanicha ba
zi tōloe laeroe. Ba na mōi bacha
razo, ba ewe'ewe mbawa gōli a-
ndrō itōrō, ba da'ō gōi lalanía
we'amōi baero. Ba na la'ondrasi
Jehowa niha ba danō, na ba'wa

gowasa, ba sanōrō bawa gōli tánō
jōoe we'amōi bacha, ba bawa gōli
tánō raja itōrō we'amōi baero, ba
sanōrō bawa gōli tánō raja we'a-
mōi bacha, ba bawa gōi tánō jōoe
itōrō we'amōi baero; bōi latōrō
ba wangawoeli mbawa gōli nitō-
rōra ba we'amōi bacha; ba zi fa-
tahō a'i latōrō ba we'amōi baero.
Ba razo, ba bacha ba hoenōra so,
na mōi ira bacha, ba fao ia chōra,
na mōi ira baero. Ba ba gowasa
ba na loeo ni'amoni'ō, ba tōloe-
tōloe laeroe zoemange ni'ā, awō
nono za'wi andrō ba awō mbiribiri
si matoca; ba balazi ira ha wa'e-
boea ba nono mbiribiri andrō; ba
tōloetōloe hinaoja wanicha ba zi
tōloetōloe laeroe. Ba na ibe'e ga-
me'ela saoha gōlō razo, soemange
nitoenoe ba ma soemange fangorifi,
saoha gōlōnia chō Jehowa, ba la-
bokai chōnia mbawa gōli, tánō ba
gatoemboecha loeo; ba ibe'e soe-
mange fangorifi, nibe'ebe'enia, na
loeo sabato, ba ifoeli mōi baero;
ba no mōi ia baero, ba nikoesi
mbawandrochō. Ba ero ma'ōchō,
ba sara ibe'e ono mbiribiri si dōfi
fa'eboea ba si lō si sala, soemange
Jehowa, soemange nitoenoe; ero
na mahemoloe mbanoea ibe'e. Ba
ifo'awō soemange ni'ā —'ero ma-
hemoloe — doea doemba, ba samba
hinaoja wanicha, ba wanefe hamo
si sōchi andrō, soemange Jehowa,
soemange ni'ā, amachoita si lō te-
boelō. Ba si manō wame'era ono
mbiribiri andrō ba soemange ni'ā
andrō, awō wanicha, ero mahemo-
loe, soemange nitoenoe, si lō mama-
lōmalō.

II. Da'ō niw'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 16
Na ibe'e chō nononia mbenoca ra-
zo, bocalania, ba iraononia zochō,
ondrōita. Ba na chō genoninia ibe'e 17
bocala mbenoea, ba ha iroegi ndrōfi
wangefa andrō, wa chōnia. Ba ba
da'ō, ba mangawoeli chō razo; ba
benoea ba ndraononia andrō, ba lō

- teboelō wa chōra. (*Moz. III. 25, 10.*)
 18 *Moz. IV. 36, 4.* Ba lō tola ihalō hadia ia mbenoea zato razo, wama-kao ja'ira, na i'ambōsi dāna chōra; benoea chōnia, ba hana na ibe'e ba ndraononia, ondrōita, fa bōi tetimba mbanoeagoe, ha niha ia, ba dāna chōnia.
- 19 III. Ba ifatōrōdo ba mbāw-androehō andrō, ba mbagolō ba zingā mbawa gōli andrō ba mbate'e ni'amonī'ō andrō, nihonogōi nahia gere, tāmō mijōoe. Ba ba da'ō, ba so nahia ba watalinga ba wondrege tāmō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba i-
 20 mane chōgoe: Da'ō naha andrō ba nirino gere soemange ogaoeta andrō ba soemange fameta horō ba ba nigore soemange ni'ā andrō, fa bōi la'ohē baero ba golajama, ba golajama baero, ba we'amonī'ō
 21 niha sato. Ba i'ohedo baero, ba golajama baero, ifa'amōido ba watalinga golajama andrō, si ōfa, ba hiza, dozi fatalinga golajama, ba
 22 so golajama [side'ide]. Ba watalinga golajama andrō, si ōfa, ba so golajama ni'oniagō, 40 hela wa'anaoe ba 30 hela wa'ebolo; no fagōlōgōlō wa'eboea zi ōfa andrō, nahia andrō,
 23 ba watalinga. Ba no moebale kara, fasoei, ma'a'ōfa, ba ba gahe mbale
 24 andrō, ba so nawoe, fasoei. Ba i-mane chōgoe: Da'ō nahia koki andrō; ba nirino zangaingai halōwō ba gosali soemange nitaba andrō, nibe'e niha sato.

FAZA 47.

Tohoetohoe: I. Idanō ni'amonī'ō andrō ba gosali. II. Ola ba wamaosa tāmō ni'amonī'ō.

- 1 I. Ba i'ohedo mangawoeli, ba mbawandroehō gosali, ba hiza nidanō, si otarai dojo nomo andrō, tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo; atoe-mboecha loeo sa i'otahōgō osali. Ba ahele mitooe nidanō andrō ba gahe mbagolō gosali tāmō raja, raja naha wame'e soema-
- nge. (*Joël. 3, 18. Fam. 22, 1.*) Ba i'ohedo baero, ifatōrōdo be mbawa gōli tāmō joee ba matōrō lala, ba wamasoei ba mbawa gōli baero, si otahōgō atoemboecha loeo; ba hiza nidanō, si otarai narō mbagolō tāmō raja. Ba mōi baero niha andrō, si so helo ba danga, me isa'wa tāmō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba isoe'a, ba 1000 hela. Ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō andrō; iroegi mboe'oe gawono. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō, ba iroegi mbalōdoehi. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō, ba no fala'wa sola. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba no idanō seboea si tebai oe'ōtō. Me no abōlō abacha nidanō andrō — no idanō so-langi ita — no idanō seboea, si tebai ta'ōtō. Ba imane chōgoe: Ha-dia, no anehe'ō da'ō, ono niha? Ba i'ohedo mangawoeli ba mbewe nidanō andrō. Ba me oefoelido, ba hiza, no fahōna geoe ba mbewe nidanō andrō, faoma fatambai. Ba i-mane chōgoe: Idanō andre, ba isa'wa baero ba danō tāmō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba Garaba misi tooe moloe-aha; ba na iroegi ziloea asi andrō [si-loea asi si mate] ba nidanō sasi'asi, ba idanō sisōchi nasi andrō. (*Moz. V. 3, 17.*) Ba hadia ia fefoe sali'wali'wa, solihaliha ba da'ō, heza iroegi hooenia, ba aeri, ba si fahōna dania gi'a; na no iroegi sa'ae idanō andrō, ba tobali idanō si sōchi [nasi andrō], ba hadia ia fefoe ba ziroegi idanō andre, ba aeri. (*Sach. 14, 8.*) Ba so dania zangai i'a ba mbewe, i'otarai Enigedi, noemalō ba Enegela'i; naha ba nilaoe kiri dania ia; oi so ngawalō gi'a, si mane i'a ba nasi seboea, fahōna. Ba laza andrō chōnia, awō zi faonō andrō, ba lō tobali, dōrō-dōrō asi'asi a'ine, ba wangasio. Ba ba mbewe nidanō andrō, ba ngōfinia fatambai, ba so ngawalō geoe sowoea, ō niha; boeloenia,

ba lõ aleoe, ba boea, ba si lõ aetoe. Sarasara waŵa. ba so mboea si bohooe; me no ba ni'amonio andrõ i'otarai idanõ andrõ chõnia. Boea, ba õ niha, ba boeloe, ba daloedaloe. (*Fam.* 22, 2).

- 13 II. Da'õ niŵa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa: Da'õ nola danõ andrõ, nifaosami chõmi, dali mado Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ, si felendroea; ba ba mado Josefo, ba domboea waosatõ.
- 14 (*Moz.* I. 48, 5). Mifagölögölõ waosatõ chõmi, ondrõita dania, me no fahõloe ndra'õ me fõna, oebe'e chõ ndra toeami, ba tobali ja'ami zochõ tanõ andre, ondrõita. (*Moz.* I. 12, 7; 17, 8). Ba da'õ nola danõ, tánõ jõe: I'otarai nasi seboea ba itoetoeoc Hetelono, iroegi lala ba
- 16 Zedada, Hamata ba Berota ba Sibera'i, ba nolara danõ Ndramaseko danõ Hamata, iroegi Hasara-Enono, ba nola Haoerana. (*Jos.* 13, 5. *Sa-ngoehoe* 3, 3). Tobali i'otarai nasi ola andrõ, ba iroegi Hasara-Enono, tobali italo'e mi jõe tanõ Ndramaseko ba tanõ Hamata; da'õ dánõ
- 18 mijõe. Ba tánõ ba gatoemboecha loeo: I'otarai Hasara-Enono ba gotaloeara Ndramaseko Haoerana, ba no Joridano nolara Gileadi danõ Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi ziloea asi tánõ ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi dánõ ba Damara; da'õ dánõ ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba tánõ miraja: I'otarai Damara, iroegi Me-Meriboto ba ngai Gadesi ba itoetoeoc mbombo andrõ mitooc ba nasi seboea; da'õ dánõ miraja. (*Moz.* I. 14, 7. *Moz.* IV, 20, 1; 27, 14; 34,
- 20 5). Ba tánõ ba gaechoela loeo: Asi seboea nola, iroegi ba gamaoedoe sibai lala ba Hamata; da'õ dánõ
- 21 ba gaechoela loco. Da'õ danõ andrõ nifaosami chõmi, dali mado Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ. (*Moz.* IV. 33,
- 22 54). Milaoe dahõdahõ, ba wamaosa ja'ia ondrõita chõmi ba ba niha bõ'õ andrõ, si no fatewoe chõmi, si no mo'ono ono matoea ba chõ-

mi. Si falaŵalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ono ba danõ, ira, mibe'e. Sanema ondrõita gõi ira, awõmi, bacha ba hoenõ mado Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mado andrõ, ba zi 23 so niha bõ'õ andrõ, mitoetoeoc chõnia gondrõita chõnia, iŵa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 48.

Fango'ozoei: I. Fame'e ola ba mado tánõ jõe andrõ, si fitoe. II. Sinema gere ba sinema Nono Lewi ba sinema mbanoea andrõ ba sinema razo, ba daloe danõ. III. Ola ba mado tánõ raja andrõ, si lima. IV. Bawa göli mbanoea ni'amonio andrõ, si felendroea.

I. Ba da'e dõ mado andrõ: Ba 1 wondrege jõe, ba ngai lala ba Hetelono, iroegi lala ba Hamata ba ba Hasara-Enana ba nola Ndramaseko tánõ raja, ba ngai Hamata, tobali chõra i'otarai dánõ ba ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalõ ba dánõ ba gaechoela, ba mado Dano, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Dano, 2 i'otarai dánõ ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalõ ba dánõ ba gaechoela, ba mado Gaseri, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Gaseri, moroi ba gatoemboecha, noemalõ ba gaechoela, ba mado Nafetali, samboea. Ba ba ngai 4 mado Nafetali, moroi ba gatoemboecha, noemalõ ba gaechoela, ba mado Manase samboea. Ba ba ngai mado 5 Manase, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Geferaji, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado 6 Geferaji, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Roebeno, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado 7 Roebeno, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Joe-da, samboea.

II. Ba ba ngai mado Joe 8 da, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba boeala andrõ. ni-be'emi, lab'e'e, 25,000 hela wa'ebolo ba fa'anaoe, ba i'ohia'õ dána ba zi

- samboesamboea mado, moroi ba
 * gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela ;
 ba ha dalcocnia labe'e ni'amoni'õ
 9 andrõ. Ba boeala andrõ nibe'emi
 chõ Jehowa, ba 25,000 hela wa'a-
 10 naoe, ba 20,000 hela wa'ebolo. Ba
 da'õ zochõ boeala ni'amoni'õ a-
 ndrõ : Ere, mijõoe, ba 25,000 hela,
 ba tánõ ba gaechoela loeo, ba
 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, ba tánõ ba
 gatoemboecha, ba 10,000 hela gõi
 wa'ebolo, ba tánõ miraja, ba 25,000
 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ba dalocnia ba-
 cha labe'e ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõ
 11 Jehowa. Ba gere ni'amoni'õ andrõ,
 nga'õtõ Zadoki, si iagõ ngoningo-
 nigoe, si lõ eloengoe, me cloengoe
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, si mane fa'elo-
 engoe Nono Lewi andrõ. (*F. 44, 15*).
 12 Chõra ia si fabõbõ ba mboeala a-
 ndrõ, fõfõ mboeala tánõ andrõ, ni'-
 amoni'õ sibai, si faola ba mbenoea
 13 Nono Lewi. Ba ba Nono Lewi, ba dali
 nibe'e ba gere : 25,000 hela wa'anaoe
 ba 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, tobali 25,000
 hela wa'anaoe, fefoe, ba 20,000 hela
 14 wa'ebolo. Ba lõ tola la'amawa ha-
 dia ia ba lõ tola lafalalini, lõ tola
 mõi ba danga mbõ'õ wondrege zi
 sõchi danõ andrõ, me no ni'amo-
 15 ni'õ chõ Jehowa. Ba si 5000 hela
 andrõ, si tosai na, bolo andrõ, ba
 zinga zi 25,000 hela andrõ, ba ba
 mbanoea, ba zato, mõi, naha no-
 mo ba benoea zato ; ba banoea, ba
 16 ba daloe bacha so. Ba da'õ wa'e-
 boea : Tánõ jõe, ba 4500 hela, ba
 tánõ raja, ba 4500 hela, ba tánõ
 ba gatoemboecha ba 4500 ba tánõ
 17 ba gaechoela, ba 4500. Ba benoea
 mbanoea andrõ, ba 250 hela tánõ
 jõe ba 250 tánõ raja ba 250 tánõ
 ba gatoemboecha ba 250 tánõ ba
 18 gaechoela. Ba si tosai naoenaoe,
 ba zinga mboeala ni'amoni'õ andrõ,
 10,000 hela tánõ ba gatoemboecha
 ba 10,000 hela tánõ ba gaechoela,
 da'õ nibe'e si faola ba mboeala ni'-
 amoni'õ andrõ, ba boeania, ba õ
 19 mbanoea. Ba banoea andrõ, ba si
 fachõjõ, dozi mado Ndraono Gizera-
 raëli. Ba ahonoa nibe'emi boeala 20
 tánõ, ba si õfa sagi, 25,000 hela :
 boeala ni'amoni'õ andrõ, fabaja
 benoea mbanoea. Ba si tosai, ba 21
 chõ razo, faoma fatambai mboeala
 ni'amoni'õ andrõ, ba zi fabaja be-
 noeambanoea tánõ bagatoemboecha
 loeo, ba ngai zi 25,000 hela, iroegi
 nola tánõ ba gatoemboecha, ba
 tánõ ba gaechoela, ba ngai zi
 25,000 hela, iroegi nola tánõ ba
 gaechoela, dali dána ba zi samboe-
 samboea mado ; chõ razo da'õ, ba
 boeala ni'amoni'õ andrõ, ba osali
 andrõ, ni'amoni'õ, ba ba daloe ba-
 cha so. Ba i'otarai mbenoea Nono 22
 Lewi ba benoea mbanoea, ba go-
 taloea dána chõ razo, ba chõ razo
 gotaloeara dána ba mado Joeda
 dána ba mado Mbenijami.
 III. Ba mado si tosai, ba i'ota- 23
 rai dánõ ba gatoemboecha loeo,
 noemalõ ba dánõ ba gaechoela, ba
 mado Mbenijami, samboea. Ba ba 24
 ngai mado Mbenijami, moroi ba ga-
 toemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela,
 ba mado Zimeoni, samboea. Ba i'- 25
 otarai mado Zimeoni, moroi ba ga-
 toemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba
 mado Isasari, samboea. Ba ba ngai 26
 mado Isasari, moroi ba gatoem-
 boecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba
 mado Zeboeloni, samboea. Ba 27
 ba ngai mado Zeboeloni, moroi
 ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gae-
 choela, ba mado Gado, samboea.
 Ba ba ngai mado Gado, tánõ mi- 28
 raja, ba ola, i'otarai Damara, itõrõ
 Me-Meriba, ba zinga Gadesi, iroegi
 mbombo andrõ (ola danõ Miseraji),
 ba i'osisi, iroegi nasi scboea. Da'õ 29
 danõ andrõ, nifaosami ondrõita da-
 nia ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 si fadahõdahõ ami, ba da'õ dána
 chõra andrõ, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.
 IV. Ba da'õ mbawa göli mba- 30
 noea — tõi mbawa göli mbanoea,
 ba si ohia'õ tõi mado Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli — : Tánõ jõe, 4500 hela 31

- ba zoe'asoe'a andrô, ba tôloe mbawa gôli, tánô mijôoe: bawa gôli mado Roebeno, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Joeda, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Lewi, sambocœa. Ba tánô 32 ba gatoemboecœa loco, 4500 hela, ba tôloe mbawa gôli: bawa gôli mado Josefo, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Mbenijami, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Dano, sambocœa. 33 Ba tánô raja, 4500 hela, ba tôloe mbawa gôli: bawa gôli mado Zimeoni, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Isasar', sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Zeboeloni, sambocœa. Ba tánô 34 ba gaechoela loco, 4500 hela, ba tôloe mbawa gôli: bawa gôli mado Gado, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Gaseri, sambocœa, ba bawa gôli mado Nafetali, sambocœa. 18,000 hela, fa- 35 soei, ba tõi mbanoœa, na loco da'ô dania, ba „Jehowa ba da'ô."

Soera

DANIËLI.

FAZA I.

I. Te'che ba Mbabeli Daniëli ba awônia andrô si datôloe ba lafahaô ira ba gôdo razo Neboekanesa. II. Lô i'â gô salacha Daniëli. III. Fa'omasi razo nono matocœa andrô.

- 1 I. Më no aloœa mendrocœa fache razo Jojaki andrô, razo mado Joeda, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, mõi ia ba Jeroezalema, ba wanoewô ja'ira. (*Raz. II. 24, 1*). Ba 2 ibe'e ba dangania Jojaki razo mado Joeda So'aja, awô gamagama ba nomo Lowalangi ôsa, ba i'oe ba danô Zineara, ba gosali Lowalanginia, ba gamagama andrô, ba ibe'e ba mbate'e girôgirô andrô chô 3 Lowalanginia. (*Moz. I. 10, 10*). Ba ibe'e li razo chô Asifena, mandrocœa genoni jomo, ena'ô ifaigi ba Ndrao- 4 nga'ôtô zalaŵa, ono matocœa si lô si sala [ba mbatora] ba si no moefahaô ba sangila watahögô ba si so fa'aboto ba dôdô, si nangea mõi ngoniongoni razo, ba gôdo, ba ena'ô na ifahaô ira ba wanoœa ba ba li 5 Ndrawa Galedaia. Ba iŵa'ô razo gôra ma'ôchô, fôfô gô razo ba fôfô

nagoe nibadoebadoœnia, ba ibe'e li, medôloe fache wa'ara la'e'ebocœa ira, ba na aœa da'ô, ba mõi ira ngoniongoni razo. Ba ja'ira gô mado Joeda andrô, ira Daniëli, Hanania, Mizaëli ba Asaria. Ba ifalalini dôira mandrocœa genoni jomo: Tõi Daniëli, ba Belizasari, ba tõi Hanania ba Saderachi, ba tõi Mizaëli, ba Mezachi ba tõi Asaria ba Abedo-Nego ibe'e.

II. Ba iŵa'ô sibai tôdônia Daniëli, lô ihalô salacha chônia wemanga gô razo, ba he famadocœe agocœe andrô, fôfô nibadoebadocœe razo. Ba i'andrô chô mandrocœa genoni jomo, ena'ô alacha lô ihalô salacha chônia. (*Moz. III. 11*). Ba falocœa wa'ebocœa dôdô ba fa'ahachô dôdô Daniëli, chô mandrocœa genoni jomo, ibe'e Lowalangi; ba imanc zocœi mandrocœa andrô chô Daniëli: Sosô dôdôgocœe, ma dania safocœofocœe ami, moroi ba nono matocœa bô'ô, si faziazia'a chômi, wamaigi zochô ja'ô, razo, sangoema'ô gômi andrô, ba ma ifabocœocœe dania ndra'ô razo, bôrô ami! Ba imane Daniëli chô mandrocœa zame'eme'e gô, nibe'e mandrocœa genoni

- jomo barō mbawa ira DaniĒli, Hanania, MizaĒli ba Asaria: Tema tandraigō ba genonioe andre, foeloe bongi, ena'ō ha sambalō sinanō la-
 13 be'e ōma, ba idanō, nibadoe. Ba hana na ōfaigi dania, he wisa nōsi-
 ma ba he wisa nōsi nono matoea si mangamanga wōfō gō razo; ba
 14 heza zi fadochoe dōdōoe dania, ba da'ō ōlaoe ba genonioe. Ba i'ō'ō
 ni'andrōra, ba itandraigō foeloe bongi. Ba me no aefa zi foeloe bongi,
 15 ba no sōchi nōsira ba no esolo ira, moroi ba nono matoea andrō
 fefoe, si mangamanga wōfō gō razo.
 16 Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba ifaheta'ō mandroe same'eme'e gō gōra andrō
 ba agoe andrō, ba sinanō ibe'e ōra.
 17 Ba ibe'e ba nono matoea andrō si daōfa Lowalangī wangila watahōgō
 ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ngawalō zoera fefoe, awō ngawalō wa'atoeatoea;
 ba DaniĒli, ba i'ila gōi geloeaha gangilata ba eloeaha wangifi fefoe.
 18 III. Ba me no iroegi inōtō niwā'ō razo, ba wama'ele'ō ja'ira chōnia,
 ba ifa'ele'ō ira chō Neboekanesa
 19 mandroe genoni jomo. Ba me fahoehoe chōra razo, ba lō ba chōra
 fefoe si mane ira DaniĒli, Hanania, MizaĒli ba Asaria; ba mōi ngoni-
 20 ngoni razo ira. Ba ero na balazi wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō,
 ba isōndra razo — ero na izofoezofoe chōra — mewoeloe lataloe'i
 zeboea elemoe ba si faeta fefoe, ba
 21 mbanoecania, fefoe. Ba DaniĒli, ba lō si mate na, me awena tobali
 razo Kiro. (*Eser. 1, 1. F. 6, 28*).

FAZA 2.

I. Mangifi Neboekanesa, ba me lō la'ila geloeaha soneche chōra, ba ifa-
 boenoe'ō ira ena'ō. II. So DaniĒli. Mangandrō ira ndra awōnia andrō, ba
 ifondrondrongo Lowalangī. III. Itoenō chō razo wangifinia DaniĒli. IV.
 I'ombacha'ō geloeaha: amatōrōwa andrō si ōfa ba banoea Lowalangī.
 V. Ifosoemange DaniĒli razo.

- 1 I. Ba me no tōra dōfi razō Ne-

boekanesa, ba mangifi ia, ba hoemoefa dōdōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila mōrō. Ba ibe'e li razo, lakaoni zeboea elemoe ba si faeta ba sanoto
 2 ba Dawa Galedaia, ba wangombacha chō razo hadia wangifinia. Ba me so ira, me la'ondrasi razo, ba
 3 imane chōra razo: No mangifi ndra'ō, ba no hoemoefa dōdōgoe, ena'ō oe'ila geloeaha wangifi andrō.
 4 Ba latema li razo Dawa Galedaia andrō, ba li Ndrawa Garamo, lamane: He razo, ja si lō aetoe
 nosoe! Toenō wangifi andrō ba genonioe, ena'ō ma'ombacha'ō geloeahania!
 5 Ba imane razo ba Ndrawa Galedaia andrō: No oe'etoe'ō tōdōgoe: Na tebai mitoenō
 chōgoe wangifi andrō, fabaja eloeahania, ba la'ō'ōtō ami, ba labali'ō
 6 oboela nomomi. Ba na mi'ila mitoenō chōgoe wangifi, fabaja eloeahania, ba oja
 ngawalō mboeala ba soemange seboea mitema chōgoe. Andrō mi'ombacha'ō
 7 chōgoe wangifi andrō, awō geloeahania! Ba lafoeli latema linia, lamane: Jamoetoenō
 manō wangifi andrō razo, ba genoninia, ba ja'aga dania zangoema'ō
 8 hadia geloeahania. Ba imane chōra razo: Aboto sibai sa'ae ba dōdōgoe,
 wa edōna mirōrō ndra'odo, me no mirongo, no oe'etoe'ō tōdōgoe: Na lō'ō sa
 9 mi'ila mitoenō chōgoe wangifigoe andrō, ba lō teboelō hoekoe, ni'etoe'ō
 gōe chōmi, me no mamagōlō ami, ba wolaoe faja chōgoe, ba wolimo
 10 ja'ō, irege no olifoe ndra'ō. Andrō mitoenō chōgoe wangifi andrō, ena'ō
 aboto ba dōdōgoe, mi'ila gōi miwā'ō chōgoe, hadia geloeahania. Ba
 latema li razo Dawa Galedaia andrō, lamane: Samōsa lō niha
 11 ba goeli danō, sangila mangoema'ō ni'andrō razo, ba lō'ō gōi irai
 iwā'ō ba zeboea elemoe ba ba zi faeta ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia
 zi mane da'ō razo seboea ba sabōlō, fefoe gofoe heza. No abōlō

- afõchõ ni'andrõ razo, me samõsa
lõ sangila mangombacha'õ da'õ chõ
razo, baero zi no motõi Lowalangi,
ba tenga ba ngai niha si matemate
12 so da'õ. Ba mofõnoe sibai razo,
abao dõdõnia, ba ibe'e li, ahori
laboenoe zonecheneche ba Mbabeli.
- 13 Ba me no moebe'e gorõisa andrõ,
ba wamoenoe sonecheneche andrõ,
ba la'aloei gõi Daniëli ba awõnia
andrõ, ba wamoenoe ja'ira.
- 14 II. Ba hoemedè Daniëli, si so era'
era ba si so tõdõ, chõ Gariochi, koe-
mandra wazoeri, si mõi mamoenoe
15 sonecheneche ba Mbabali. Hoemedè
ia, imane chõ Gariochi andrõ, koe-
mandra chõ razo: Hadia mbõrõ
gorõisa sabe'e andrõ, nibe'e razo?
Ba me no i'ombacha'õ chõ Daniëli
16 mbõrõ Ariochi, ba mõi Daniëli
mangandrõ famonosõ chõ razo, ba
i'ombacha'õ chõ razo geloeaha
17 [wangifi andrõ] iwa'õ. Aefa da'õ,
ba ifoeli ia ba nahiania Daniëli ba
idoenõdoenõ ba nawõnia andrõ, chõ
ndra Hanania, Mizaëli, Asaria hoe-
18 hoeo andrõ, ba iwa'õ chõra la'a-
garõfi li Lowalangi ba zoroego, ba
zi no tobini andrõ, ena'õ ihachõsi
tõdõ ira, fa bõi lafao dania ba zo-
necheneche bõ'õ ba Mbabeli Daniëli
19 ba awõnia, wamoenoe ja'ira. Ba
tebokai chõ Daniëli zi no tobini
andrõ ba gangilata, ba zi bongi.
Ba isoeno Lowalangi ba zoroego
20 Daniëli. Hoemedè ia, imane: Ni-
soeno dõi Lowalangi, gõtõgõtõ wa'-
ara dania; me no chõnia wa'atoca-
toea ba fa'abõlõ. (*Sin. 113, 2*).
- 21 Ja'ia zamalalini nga'õtõ ba inõtõ,
itimba razo ba ifoeli ifataro razo
bõ'õ; ba ja'ia zame'e fa'atocatea
ba zatocate'a ba fa'aboto ba dõdõ
ba zaboto ba dõdõ. (*Raz. I. 3, 7 b. t.*)
- 22 *Job. 12, 13 b. t.*) Ja'ia zamokai si
no tobini sibai, ba i'ila nilaoe ba
zogõmigõmi; ba haga andrõ, ba ba
23 chõnia so. Oe'andrõ saoha gõlõ
chõoe, ja'oe gõ Lowalangi ndra toea-
goe, oesoeno ndra'oe gõ, me no
- õbe'e chõgoe wa'tocatea ba fa'a-
bõlõ, ba me no õbokai gõi chõgoe
iada'e ni'andrõma chõoe; noa sa
õbokai chõma niwa'õ razo andrõ.
- III. Ba mõi sa'ae Daniëli chõ 24
Gariochi, ba niwa'õ razo famoenoe
sonecheneche ba Mbabeli; mõi ia
chõnia, imane chõnia: Bõi boenoe
zonecheneche ba Mbabeli! Ohe
ndra'o jomo chõ razo, ba oe'omba-
cha'õ geloeaha [wangifi andrõ] chõ
razo. Ba i'aliogõ i'ohe chõ razo 25
Daniëli Ariochi, imane chõnia: No
oesõndra niha, ba Niha Jehoeda,
ni'oloi'õ moroi ba mbanoeara, se-
dõna mangombacha eloeaha [wa-
ngifi andrõ] chõ razo. Ba hoemedè 26
razo, imane chõ Daniëli, si no moe-
fõtõ Belizasari: Hadia, õ'ila õ'o-
mbacha'õ chõgoe hadia wangifigoe
andrõ ba hadia geloeahania? Ba 27
hoemedè Daniëli, imane chõ razo:
Ba zi no tobini andrõ, ni'andrõ
razo, ba lõ sonecheneche ba lõ
si faeta ba lõ seboea elemoe ba
lõ sangila eloeaha ndrõfi, sangila
mangombacha chõ razo; ba so Lo- 28
walangi, ba zoroego, samokai si no
tobini, ba no da'õ zama'ele'õ chõ
razo Neboekanesa, he wisa dania,
foerida. Ba da'õ wangifigoe andrõ
ba angilata hõrõoe ba wemõrõoe:
(*Amos. 4, 13*). Ja'oe gõ razo, ba no 29
mangerangera tõdõ ndra'oe gõ ba
gasooe, he wisa maõ foerida; ba
samokai si no tobini, ba no ifa'e-
le'õ chõoe he wisa. Ba no tenga 30
bõrõ wa'atocatea, si no so chõgoe
tawa'õ, ba si lõ ba niha bõ'õ fe-
foe, wa no moe'oroma'õ chõgoe;
bõrõnia: ena'õ irongo geloeaha razo,
ba ena'õ te'ombacha'õ chõoe hadia
gera'era dõdõoe andrõ. Ja'oe gõ ra- 31
zo, ba no õ'ila, no so ba doedoe-
ma hõrõoe wamaedo niha, seboea
sibai. No eboea wamaedo andrõ,
ba si no eboea sibai lachõmi gõi;
no moesindro fõnaoe ba sata'oe ita
wamaigi ja'ia. Hõgõ wamaedo a- 32
ndrõ, ba no si ndroehoe mbalaki,

- ba totonia, awō da'io, ba firō, ba taloe ba lafojo, ba tōla garamba, 33 ba fahania, ba si'ōli, ba ahenia, ba no matonga zi'ōli, ba si matonga, 34 ba la'oeri. Ba ōfaigi, ba i'ogomoezaō abo'a gowe — tenga moroi ba danga niha — ba gōna ba wamacdo niha andrō, ba gahenia si'ōli ba 35 la'oeri, ba arasa ibe'e. Ba i'ozoe-magō moezawili, he si'ōli ba he la'oeri, ba he tōla garamba, ba he firō, ba he balaki, timba ndrami ba golajama mbasitō ba wamasi, ba i'oloi'ō angi, tobali ezai moetō lō moesōndra sa'ae. Ba gowe andrō, same'e arasa wamaedo niha andrō, ba manōi ba tobali hili seboea, anōnō goeli danō ma'asagōrō ibe'e. (*Jes. 2, 2; 28, 16*).
- 36 IV. Da'ō wangifi andrō, ba da-ta'ombacha'ō chō razo hadia geloea- 37 hania; Ja'oegō razo, ba no razo ja'wa razo bō'ō ndra'oegō, nibe'e Lowalangi ba zoroego fa'asala'wa ba fa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e ba fa'eboea 38 dōi, (*Hez. 26, 7*), ba nibe'enia barō mbawa niha, fefoe gofoe heza so ira, awō zali'wali'wa ba danō, awō wofō ba daloe mbanoea, nibe'enia samatōrō ja'ira fefoe: ja'oegō hōgō balaki andrō. (*Jer. 27, 6; 28, 14*).
- 39 Ba foerioe dania, ba so gamatōrō- 40 ōwa bō'ō, sambō moroi ba chōmō; ba aefa da'ō, ba so zoei, si no tōla garamba, ba iroegi goeli danō ma'asagōrō famatōrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba amatōrō'wa fanete zi tōloe, sabe'e, timba zi'ōli, si mane si'ōli, sorasa fefoe hadia ia, samoto, si manō wa ifoefoe dania da'ō no mege fefoe ba irasa, si mane si'ōli, forasa ha- 41 dia ia. Ba ahe andrō ba toetoeoe kahe ni'ilaoe, wa no matonga la'oeri ba si matonga, ba si'ōli, ba falōarō gamatōrō'wa andrō [gelocahania]. Ba so sa atō chōnia gōi wa'abe'e zi'ōli; ja'ia wa no ō'ila, 42 no fachōjō ira zi'ōli la'oeri. Ba fangilaoe, wa no faroea ira zi'ōli la'oeri, ba doetoeoe kahe, ba ja'ia
- wa matonga aro, matoga lō aro gamatōrō'wa andrō; awō wa no 43 faroea ira zi'ōli la'oeri, ō'ila: ba he lafachōjō ira, na fahalō ira, ba lō'ō sa atō fabōbō, si mane si'ōli ba la'oeri, si tebai gōi tafaroea. **Ba na loeo razo andrō,** 44 **ba i'asogō gamatōrō'wa Lowalangi ba zoroego, amatōrō'wa si tebai a-deodeo, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba fa'a-sala'wa da'ō, ba lō mōi ba niha bō'ō; irasa dania gamatōrō'wa no mege fefoe, ba ihoi, ba ja'ia, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (*F. 4, 31; 6, 26, 44. Mich. 4, 7. Luk. 1, 33*). Si mane fangilaoe, wa abo'a 45 gowe ba hili — tenga moroi ba danga niha — sorasa si'ōli ba tōla garamba ba la'oeri ba firō ba balaki. No Lowalangi seboea zama'-ele'ō chō razo, he wisa dania. Ba fangifi andrō, ba no si ndroehoe, ba eloeahania, ba no si fadoehoe dōdōda.
- V. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia razo Ne- 46 boekanesa, ba mangaloeloe ia chō DaniĒli, ba ibe'e li, labe'e zoemange chōnia ba samohoea. Ba hoemede 47 razo, inanc chō DaniĒli: Si ndroehoe: no Lowalangi ja'wa Lowalangi bō'ō Lowalangimi andrō, ba no So'aja razo fefoe, ba no sangila mamokai si no tobini ia, me no ō'ila ōfa'ele'ō zi no tobini andrō. Ba ifosoemange sibai DaniĒli razo; 48 oja sibai ibe'e chōnia boeala seboea, ba ifataro sala'wa ia ba nōri Mbabeli ma'asara, ba ibe'e fondrege zateoa zonecheneche ba Mbabeli fefoe ia. Ba me mangandrō Da- 49 niĒli chō razo, ba ibe'e ba danga ndra Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego wamatōrō ōri Mbabeli. Ba DaniĒli, ba lō aefa'aefa ba gōdo razo.

FAZA 3.

I. Ifafazōchi'ō wamaedo niha Neboekanesa, famaedo seboea sibai, balaki, ba ibe'e li, ba wangaloeloe ba da'ō. II. Lō la'o'ō ira awō Daniēli andrō, ba latibo'ō ira ba mbaho galitō. III. P'orifi ira Lowalangi, ba ifosoemange Lowalangi si ndroehoe Neboekanesa.

- 1 I. Ifafazōchi'ō wamaedo niha Neboekanesa, famaedo ana'a, 60 hela wa'ala'wa ba 6 hela wa'ebolo, ba ndraso, ba Doera, ba danō
- 2 Mbabeli. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo Neboekanesa ba zala'wa ba chō ndra toea seboea ba ba goemandroe ba ba hōgō zangoehoeke ba ba zangirō ana'a ba ba zangila amaehoita ba ba zangoehoeke sato ba ba nifataro ba danō misa, ba halōwō ehō razo, fefoe, ifakaoni'ō ira, ba wangoewoesi famaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō razo Neboekanesa. Ba owoelo zala'wa ba ira toea seboea ba koemandroe, awō hōgō zangoehoeke ba sangirō ana'a ba sangila amaehoita ba sangoehoeke sato, awō nifataro ba danō misa, ba halōwō ehō razo, fefoe, ba wangoewoesi famaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō Neboekanesa, ba la'ia'gō fōna wamaedo
- 4 andrō. Ba moe'ao zi'ao andrō, eboea linia, imane: Da'ō ni'wa'ō ehōmi, ja'ami, ha niha ami, ha
- 5 soi ami ba hadia limi. Ha si'aikō mirongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika side'ide ba li mbiola nitika seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali, ba li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na fefoe nifoli, ba mifalōgoe tooe ami, ba wangaloeloe ba waemaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō razo Neboekanesa. Ba si lō mamalōgoe tooe ja'ia, ba si lō mangaloeloe, ba ladōlō latibo'ō ba mbaho galitō siholahola! (*Jer. 29,*
- 7 *22*). Andrō wa la'anema'ō lafalōgoe tooe ira dozi ha niha ira ba ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, me

larongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali, ba hadia ia na, fefoe, nifoli, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifafazōchi'ō razo Neboekanesa.

- II. Ba i'anema'ō so Ndrawa 8 Galedaia, sangadoegō Niha Jehoda. Hoemede ira, lamane ehō razo 9 Neboekanesa: He razo, ja si lō aetoe nosoe! (*F. 2, 4*). No ōbe'e 10 goraisa, ja'oegō razo, ena'ō lafalōgoe tooe ira niha, fefoe, na larongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali ba li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na, fefoe nifoli, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, awō wa nitibo'ō 11 ba mbaho galitō siholahola zi lō mamalōgoe tooe ja'ia ba si lō mangaloeloe. Ba no so ba da'ō Niha 12 Jehoda, nifataromō samatōrō ōri Mbabeli, ira Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego. No la'ositengagō gorisamō niha andrō, ja'oegō razo; Lowalangimō, ba lō lafosoemange, ba ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifafazōchi'ōmō, ba lō mangaloeloe ira. Ba mofōnoe sibai Neboekanesa, a- 13 bao dōdōnia, ba ibe'e li, la'oho ehōnia ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego. Ba me la'ohē ira ehō razo, ba hoemede Neboekanesa, i- 14 mane ehōra: Hadia, ni'odōdōgō, ja'ami, ira Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, wa lō mifosoemange Lowalangigoe, awō wa lō mangaloeloe ami ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifalaoe'ōgoe? Hiza, na edōna 15 ami mifalōgoe tooe ami, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō, nifalaoe'ōgoe, na ha si'aikō mirongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba li mbiola si lō sinali, ba he li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na, fefoe, nifoli, ba laoe; ba na lō mangaloeloe ami, ba ladōlō latibo'ō ami ba mbaho galitō siholahola, ba ha

- niha maõ Lowalangi, sangila mangefa'õ ja'ami ba dangagoe! (*Sam. I. 17, 45, Jes. 36, 20; 37, 20*). Ba latema li ira Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, lamane chõ razo Neboekanesa: Alacha lõ matema limõ. Na i'ila i'orifi ndra'aga Lowalangima andrõ, nifosoemangema, ba i'efa'õga ba mbaho galito siholahola ba ba dangaoe, ja'oegõ razo; (*Hal. zin. 4, 19*); ba na lõ'õ, ba ja aboto ba dõdõoe, ja'oegõ razo, wa lõ'õ zoei mafosoemange Lowalangimõ, ba lõ'õ gõi mangaloeloe ndra'aga ba wamaedo niha andrõ ana'a, nifalaoe'õmõ. Ba mofõnoe sibai Neboekanesa chõ ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ojo mbawania, ba i'oroi'õ ladooe'õ galitõ, mewitoe fa'abõlõnia mege, si nangea fa'aoechoenia fõna. Ba ibe'e gõi li ba zabõlõ zaradadoenia, labõbõ ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ba wanibo'õ ja'ira ba mbaho galitõ andrõ. Ba labõbõ niha andrõ — lõ moeheta zaraewara ba lembra ba baroera, ba hadia ia noecha bõ'õ — ba latibo'õ ba mbaho galitõ siholahola. Ba me no abe'e sibai goraisa razo ba me no tõra wa'abõlõ galitõ, ba mate niha andrõ solohe mijawã ira Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, ibe'e holahola galitõ andrõ; ba si datõloe andrõ, Saderachi ba Mezachi ba Abedo-Nego, ba aeche si tooe ba mbaho galitõ andrõ, nibõbõ. (*Jes. 43, 2*).
- 24 III. Ba tobali dõdõ razo Neboekanesa, ba i'aliogõ maoso; hoemedede ia, imane chõ ndra anofaelania: Hadia, tenga ha datõloe nibõbõda niha, nitibo'õ ba galitõ? Ba latema li razo, lamane chõnia: Si ndroehoe, razo! Ba imane chõra: Ba daõfa oe'ila iada'e niha, sowaõwaõ ba galitõ, lõ bõbõ, ba lõ hadia zachozi ira, ba si samõsa, ba no hoelõ nono Lowalangi wamagida. (*Job. 1, 6*). Ba mõi ba mbawa mbaho galitõ andrõ siholahola Neboekanesa, hoemedede ia, imane: He ja'ami, ira Saderachi Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ja'ami enoni Lowalangi Fondrege zalaãwa, mi'ae jawã, mi'ae ba da'e! Ba larõ galitõ ira Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, ba owoelo zalaãwa ba ira toea seboea ba koemandroe ba anofaela razo, ba la'ila, wa no tebai i'ã nõsi niha andrõ alitõ, wa lõ sachozi mboera, awõ wa lõ sadoedoe noechara ba he sabõoe alitõ, ba lõ'õ, ba chõra andrõ. Ba hoemedede Neboekanesa, imane: Nisoeno Lowalangi ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, si no mamatenge mala'ikania ba si no mangorifi enoninia andrõ, si no abe'e tõdõ chõnia, ba si no manawõ oroisã razo, woloelec batora, fa bõi lafosoemange Lowalangi bõ'õ, ba fa bõi mangaloeloe ba Lowalangi bõ'õ, ha ba Lowalangira. Andrõ wa no oebe'e goraisa: Dozi, ha niha ira, ba ha soi ira, ba hadia ngawalõ lira, ha niha zango'aja Lowalangi ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ba ni'õ'tõ, ba omonia, ba nibali'õ oboela, me no lõ Lowalangi bõ'õ, sangila mangorifi niha, si mane Lowalangira. (*F. 2, 5*). Ba ifataro koemandroe seboea ba danõ Mbabeli ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, razo. Oroisã razo Neboekanesa ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalõ lira, ba goeli danõ: Ja ahowoe ami! Omasi ndra'o, oefarongogõ dandra andrõ ba sahõlihõli dõdõda, nilaoe Lowalangi Fondrege zalaãwa chõgoe. Si no eboea sibai dandra andrõ chõnia, ba si no abõlõbõlõ sibai zahõlihõli dõdõda andrõ! Amatõrõwania andrõ, ba no amatõrõwa si lõ teboelõ, iroegi zi lõ aetoc, ba fa'asalaãwania andrõ, ba gõtõgõtõ wa'ara dania! (*Sin. 93, 1. F. 2, 44*).

FAZA 4.

I. Soera Neboekanesa. II. P'ombacha'ō chō Daniēli wangifinia: soe seboea andrō, seboea sibai. III. P'ombacha'ō geloeahania Daniēli: fa'owōhō Neboekanesa dania. IV. Itōrō. V. Fadeohoe dōdō Neboekanesa.

1 I. „Ja'odo Neboekanesa ba no sōdo ba nomogoe lō fangaboe dōdō, ha sambalō fa'ohahae dōdō chōgoe
2 ba gōdogoe. Ba mangifi ndra'ō ba tobali dōdōgoe ba tokeado ibe'e e-ra'eragoe ba gasogoe ba angilata
3 hōrōgoe andrō. Ba oebe'e li, la'ōhe chōgoe zonecheneche ba Mbabeli, fefoe, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōgoe
4 geloeaha wangifigoe andrō. Ba so zeboea elemoe ba si faeta ba Dawa Galedaia andrō ba sangila eloeaha
5 ndrōfi, ba oetoenō chōra wangifigoe andrō; ba lō la'ila la'ombacha'ō chōgoe geloeahania. (F. 2, 2). Ba ba gafoeriatā, ba so Daniēli andrō, sotōi Belizasari, wangohia'ō tōi Lowalangigoe andrō, ba si so Eheha Lowalangi, ni'amoni'ō, ba oetoenō chōnia wangifigoe, oemane:

6 II. He Belizasari, hōgō zeboea clemoe, si so Eheha Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō, oe'ila, ba sangila mamokai si no tobini, fefoe, fondronrongo ni'ilagoe ba wangifi, ba ombacha'ō chōgoe geloeahania!
7 Angilata hōrōgoe, ba gasogoe, ba oefaigi, ba hiza geoe seboea sibai, ba daloe danō. (Hez. 31, 3 b. 1.) Ba tedooedooo wa'eboea geoe andrō ba fa'esolonia; iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa hogoenia, ba iroegi ba wondrege danō oroma ia. Boeloenia, ba no si sōchi ba boeania, ba no fahōna, dozi niha zanōndra gōra chōnia; mōrōmōrō ba mbōrōnia zaliwāliwa ba danō, ba loemō, ba ba ba ndrahanā, ba mangazoeni wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ba chōnia lasōndra gōra fefoe zonoso.
10 Ba oe'ila ba gangilata hōrōgoe andrō, ba gasogoe, ba hiza moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea si ja'wa zanaro

ni'amoni'ō; moe'ao ia, ibe'e li, 11 imane: Mi'obō ge'oe andrō ba mitoenga ndrahanā; miboeroesi mboeloe ba mifazawili mboea! Ena'ō moloi zaliwāliwa ba danō ba mbōrōnia, ba he fofō ba ndrahanā. Ba bōrōnia, ba nirōi ba 12 danō, ba nirate, rate si'ōli ba tōla, ba mbenoea, ena'ō hamboenō ia ia namo mbanoea, ba ena'ō i'aga'-agā ndroe'oe ba danō, awō zaliwāliwa ba danō. Tōdō niha andrō 13 chōnia, ba niheta chōnia, ba tōdō zaliwāliwa ba danō nibe'e chōnia, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara da'ō chōnia. Nihongōi zanaro andrō 14 da'ō, ba no oroisa ni'amoni'ō andrō ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha saoei, wa no ba danga Wondrege zala'wa so wa'asala'wa niha ba ibe'e chō zomasi ia, awō wa i'ila gōi ifataro sala'wa wondrege zide'ide. (Raz. I. 22, 19). Da'ō wangifi andrō, 15 me mangifi ndra'odo, ja'odō, razo Neboekanesa; ba ja'ogō, Belizasari, ba hadia geloeahania? Fefoe zonecheneche ba danōgoe, ba lō'ō sa la'ila la'ombacha'ō chōgoe geloeaha; ba ja'ogō zangila, me no so chōoe Geheha Lowalangi andrō, ni'amoni'ō.”

III. Ba tobali dōdō Daniēli, 16 sotōi Belizasari, ara ma'ifoc, aboe dōdōnia, me mangera'era ia. Ba hoemedē razo, imane: He Belizasari, bōi tobali dōdōoe ba wangifi andrō, ba ba geloeahania! Ba itema linia Belizasari, inanc: He Toea! Ena'ō na si fatioe tōdō chōoe danrōsa wangifi andrō, ba ena'ō na ba nemalioe tetandrosāigō geloeahania! Eoe andrō, ni'ilaoe, sala'wa 17 ba sesolo, siroegi ba mbanoea si ja'wa hogoe ba soroma iroegi ba wondrege danō fasoei, si sōchi boeloe ba si 18 no fahōna boea, irege lasōndra gōra dozi si mōi chōnia, ba zonahia zaliwāliwa ba danō, ba loemō, ba ba zangazoeni fofō, ba ndraha, ba ja'ogō da'ō, ja'ogō razo, se- 19

- boea ba sabōlō, si no tedooedoe fa'eboea, iroegi ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba siroegi ba wondrege danō fa'a-bōlō. Ba fangila razo, wa so moroi ja'wa zanaro ni'amoni'ō, sangoe-ma'ō: Mi'obō geoe andrō ba mi-chōchō, ba bōrōnia, ba mirōi ba danō ba mirate, rate si'ōli ba tōla, ba mbenoea, ena'ō hamboenō ia namo mbanoea, ba ena'ō i'ā wō-fō gō zaliwāliwa ba danō, iroegi mewitoe fache, ba da'ō geloeahania, ja'ogō razo, — no nihonogōi Wondrege zala'wa, nifatōrō chō zo-chō ja'ō, razo — latibo'ō dania ndra'ogō niha, ba ba zaliwāliwa ba danō nahiaoe dania: boeloe ndroe'oe labe'e ōoe, fōfō gō za'wi, ba si hamboenō namo mbanoea ndra'ogō, mewitoe fache wa'ara chōoe da'ō, irege aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ba danga Wondrege zala'wa so wa'asala'wa niha, ba i'ila ibe'e ba zomasi ia. (*Jer. 27, 5*). Ba oroisa andrō, wa lō laboelō'ō ba danō mbōrō geoe andrō, ba eloeahania, ba si lō teboelō chōoe wa'arazomō; ha si'aikō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no abōlō zoroego. Ba andrō, ja'ogō razo, fondrondrongo ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe: salahini horōoe andrō fa'atoelō dōdō, ba olalōwāmō, ba salahini fa'ahachō dōdōoe zi noemana, ma atō ara dania wa'ohahaoe dōdōoe.
- IV. Ba itōrō razo Neboekanesa da'ō fefoe. Dōfi aefa da'ō no mege, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba manōrōnō-rō razo ba dete gōdonia, Ba hoe-mede ia, imane: Hadia, tenga Babeli seboea andrō da'e, nitaroe'ōgoe banoea razo, ba wa'abōlōgoe, si no maoeloc, ba ba wangebocae lachō-migoe! Ba lō saetoe na ba mbewe razo ni'wa'ōnia andrō, ba so li si oroi mbanoea si ja'wa, imane: Da'ō ni'wa'ō chōoe, ja'ogō razo Neboekanesa: no aheta chōoe wa'asala-wāmō, latibo'ō sa'ae ndra'ogō a-wōra nihā, ba ba zaliwāliwa ba danō nahiamō dania. Boeloe ndroe'oe, fōfō gō za'wi, labe'e ōoe, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara da'ō chōoe, irege aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ba danga Wondrege zala'wa so wa'asala'wa niha, ba i'ila ibe'e ba zomasi ia. Ba i'anema'ō itōrō Neboekanesa ni'wa'ō andrō: latibo'ō ia banoecania ba tobali i'aga'agā mboeloe ndroe'oe, fōfō gō za'wi, ba hamboenō ia namo mbanoea, irege anaoc mboecania, timba mboe mojo, ba sa'ania, ba tobali timba za'a wofō.
- V. Ba me no iroegi inōtō andrō, ba maoso ndra'o, ja'odo Neboekanesa, oefaōga hōrōgoe ba ifoeli motōdō ndra'o; ba oe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Wondrege zala'wa ba oesoeno zaoeri iroegi zi actoe ba oe'eboea'ō dōinia, tōi zi so fa'abōlō si lō aetoe, ba fa'asala'wania, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Faja manō fefoe niha ba goeli danō; somasi ia ba ilaoe, he ba ngahōnō andrō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba he ba niha ba goeli danō; ba samōsa lō sangila manenawa ja'ia, si tola mangoema'ō chōnia: Hadia nilaoemō? (*Job. 9, 12, Jes. 40, 17; 14, 27*). Ba i'anema'ō ifoeli motōdō ndra'odo ba oesōndra mangawoeli wa'eboeagoe fōna, awō lachōmigoe, fangeboea dōi wa'asala'wagoe. La'aloci ndra'o ira anofaelagoe ba a-wōgoe sala'wa, ba ifoeli tefataro razo ndra'odo, ba tebe'e chōgoe wa'abōlō, si tedoe moroi me fōna. Ba ija'e, ba manoenō ndra'o ba oe'andrō saoha gōlō, ta oesoeno razo ba zoroego. No si ndroehoe wolaoecania fefoe, ba he lala andrō chōnia, ba no sateelō, ba sanōrō lala hecha, ba i'ila ihēndrōgō.
- FAZA 5.
- I. I'ila zoera ba mbagolō razo Belisasa, me fatome ia. II. Lafa-kaoni'ō Daniēli ba i'ombacha'ō geloeaha zoera andrō, famakiko razo Belisasa. III. Atoe'a ha Mbabeli zanoo'wō, ba laboecoe Mbelisasa.
- I. Ilaoc fatome razo Belisasa, fa-

- tomesa seboea, hōnō nikaoni awō-
nia salaŵa, ba ibadoebadōe nagoe
ba zi so zi hōnō andrō. (*Jer. 27, 7; 51, 39, 57*). Ba me no ibōrōtaigō
maboe Mbelisasa, ba iŵa'ō lahalō
mako ana'a andrō ba mako firō,
nihalō doeania Neboekanesa ba go-
sali ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō la'ama-
doegō ira razo awōnia salaŵa ba
fo'omonia ba dongania ba dōi a-
ndrō. (*F. 1, 2*). Ba la'ohē chōnia
mako ana'a andrō, nihalō ba nomo
Lowalangi ba Jeroezalema, ba ni'a-
moni'ō andrō, ba la'amadoegō ira
razo awōnia salaŵa, ba fo'omonia
ba dongania ba dōi andrō. Laba-
doebadōe nagoe ba lasoenō nadōe
ana'a, awō nadōe firō, awō nadōe
tōla, awō nadōe si'ōli, awō nadōe
eoe, awō nadōe kara. Ba ba da'ō
si'aikō oroma doetoeroe danga niha,
sanoera ba mbagolō nilaoe betoea,
ba gamaoedoe naha wandroe, ba
mbate'e seboea nihaogō; ba i'ila
razo danga andrō, sanoera. Ba oe-
foesi mbawa razo ba tobali dōdō-
nia, ba hoelō zadeha zolania ba
manizini mālōdehinia. Ba moe'-
ao razo, eboea linia, ena'ō lafakao-
ni'ō zi faeta ba Dawa Galedaia
ba sangila eloeaba ndrōfi. Ba hoe-
mede razo, imane ba zonecheneche
andrō, ba Mbabeli: Ha niha zangila
mombaso soera ba sangila mango-
mbacha chōgoe eloeahania, ba lafo-
baroe baroe loeo ba labe'e ba mba-
ginia naja ana'a, ba labe'e faha-
ndrona ba gamatōrōŵa razo ia.
Ba mōi jomo zonecheneche andrō
chō razo, fefoe, ba lō sangila mo-
mbaso soera ba he fangombacha chō
razo hadia geloeaha. Ba tobali si-
bai dōdō razo Belisasa, afoesi mba-
wania, ba awōnia salaŵa gōi, ba
fawoeka' manō dōdō.
- II. Ba me irongo ina razo hoe-
hoeora awōnia salaŵa, ba mōi ia
ba mbate'e wemanga andrō. Hoe-
mede ira, imane chō razo: He razo,
ja si lō aetoe nosoe! Bōi boesi dō-
- dōe ba bōi afoesi mbawaoe! (*F. 2, 4*). So niha ba mbanoaeoe, si so
Eheha Lowalangi andrō, ni'amo-
ni'ō; me loeo razo doeaee, ba no
lasōndra, wa no so chōnia haga ba
tōdō satoeatoea ba fa'atoeatoea
Lowalangi; ba toeaeoe, razo Neboe-
kanesa, ba no ifataro ia hōgō ba
zeboea elemoe ba ba zi faeta, ba
ba Ndrawa Galedaia ba ba zangila
eloeaha ndrōfi — toeaeoe andrō, ja'-
oegō razo! — (*F. 2, 48; 4, 6*). Me
no la'ila, wa Eheha si sōchi zi so
chō Daniëli andrō, ba fa'aboto ba
dōdō ba fangila eloeaha wangifi ba
eloeaha dahōdahō ba famokai si no
tobini, chō Daniëli andrō, nifotōi
razo „Belizasari.” Andrō ōfakaoni'ō
Daniëli andrō, ba i'ombacha'ō
chōoe geloeaha zoera andrō. Ba 13
la'ohē chō razo ba gōdo Daniëli.
Ba hoemedē razo, imane chō Da-
niëli: Hadia, ja'oegō Daniëli andrō,
awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, Niha Jehoea,
banoea mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō doca-
goe razo [Neboekanesa]? No oero- 14
ngo ndrā oegō, wa no so chōoe
Geheha Lowalangi, awō wa no
mo'e'ila chōoe haga ba fa'atarō
dōdō ba fa'atoeatoea, si no maoe-
loe. No faefā mege la'ohē chōgoe 15
zonecheneche ba si faeta, ba wo-
mbaso soera andrō, ba ba wango-
mbacha chōgoe eloeahania; ba lō
la'ila geloeaha, tebai la'ombacha'ō
chōgoe. Ba no oerongo ndrā'oegō, 16
wa ō'ila ō'ombacha'ō geloeaha ha-
dia ia ba ō'ila ōbokai zi no tobini.
Ba ija'e, ba na ō'ila ōbaso zoera
andrō, ba na ō'ila ō'ombacha'ō chō-
goe geloeahania, ba lafobaroe baroe
leo ndrā'oegō, ba labe'e ba mbagioe
naja ana'a, ba labe'e fahandrona
ndrā'oegō, ba gamatōrōŵagoe! Ba 17
imane Daniëli chō razo: Boeala
andrō, ba alacha lō ōbe'e chōgoe,
ba ame'elamō andrō, ba hana na
ba mbō'ō ōbe'e; ba oebaso sa
chō razo zoera andrō, ba ō'omba-
cha'ō chōnia hadia geloeaha. He 18

razo! Fondrege Lowalangi andrō,
 ba no ibe'e chō doeaeo Neboekane-
 nesā wa'asalaŵa ba fa'abōlō ba
 19 soemange ba fa'eboea dōi. Ba ba
 wa'abōlō andrō, nibe'enia chōnia,
 ba manizinizi niha fefoe, ha soi
 ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba la'a-
 ta'oeſi ia. Tola iboenoe zomasi ia
 ba tola i'orifi zomasi ia; tola ibe'e
 salaŵa zomasi ia, ba tola ihō-
 20 ndrōgō zomasi ia. Ba me fajaŵa
 dōdōnia, me tesao hochania, irege zi
 tenga inōtō, ba tetimba ia ba da-
 daoma razo, ba aheta chōnia wa'a-
 21 razonia. Latibo'ō ia awōnia nihā,
 ba tōdōnia, ba tobali timba dōdō
 zaliŵaliŵa ba danō, ba ngai galide
 gatoea nahiania, ba labe'e ōnia
 mboeloe ndrōe'oe, fōfō gō zaŵi; ha-
 mboenō nōsinia namo mbanoea,
 irege aboto ba dōdōnia, ba danga
 wondrege Lowalangi so wa'asalaŵa
 niha ba somasi ia ifatara salaŵa.
 22 (F. 4, 22). Ba ja'oegō, Belisasa, ma'-
 oewoenia, ba no lō ni'ide'ide'ōmō
 ja'oegō, he ŵa'ae no ōrongo da'ō
 23 fefoe, no ōlaŵa Zo'aja ba zoroego;
 mako andrō, ba gosalinia, ba no
 ō'oro'iō chōoe, ena'ō mi'amadoegō,
 ja'oegō ba awōoe salaŵa ba fo'o-
 mooe ba dongaoe ba dōi andrō,
 wamadōe agoe; ba no ōsoeno na-
 doe firō, awō nadōe ana'a, awō na-
 doe tōla, awō nadōe si'ōli, awō na-
 doe eoe, awō nadōe kara, si lō ma-
 ngila niha, ba si lō mamondrongo
 li niha ba si lō tōdō; ba Lowala-
 ngi andrō, si so ba danga nosoe,
 ba si no balazi ba zanōrō ja'oegō
 24 fefoe, ba no lō nifosoemangeoe. Da'ō
 mbōrō, wa no ifatenge doetoeroe
 danga andrō, ba wanoera soera a-
 ndrō ba da'ō. Ba nisoera andrō ba
 25 da'ō, ba: **Menē, menē, tekēl, oe-**
 26 **pharsin.** Ba eloeha li andrō, ba:
 „**menē'**”, ba: No i'eraſi wa'arazo-
 27 mō Lowalangi, ba no i'etoe'ō. Ba
 „**tekēl'**”, ba: No **latoelo** ndra'oegō
 ba waliēra, ba no lasōndra, wa no
 28 abōlō aoha ndra'oegō, „**pereš'**”,

(upharsin), ba: No **lafaosa** gama-
 tōrōŵamō ba no labe'e ba Ndra-
 wa Media ba ba Ndrawa **Were-**
sia.

III. Ba ibe'e li Belisasa, lafoba- 29
 roe baroe loeo Daniēli ba labe'e ba
 mbaginia naja ana'a andrō, ba lafa-
 rongogō ba niha, wa nibe'e salaŵa
 ia ba gamatōrōŵa razo, fahandro-
 na. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba la- 30
 boenoe Mbelisasa andrō, razo Ndra-
 wa Galedaia. (Jes. 21, 1 b. t.; 47, 11.
 Jer. 51, 53).

FAZA 6.

I. Ibe'e gorōisa Dario: 30 wongi
 wa'ara. ba ha chō razo mangandrō
 niha. II. La'adoegō Daniēli si fa'oe-
 doe chōnia ba tetibo'ō ba lōsoelsoe
 nahia zingo ia. III. Lō laboenoe ia
 singo, ba lasasawi sa zi fa'oe-
 doe chōnia andrō. IV. Ifosoemange Low-
 alangi Daniēli razo.

I. Ba Dario, Dawa Media, zi to- 1
 bali razo, me no 52 fachc wa'atoe- 2
 ania. Ba omasi Dario andrō, 120 ifa-
 taro koemandroe, ba gamatōrōŵania 3
 ma'asagōrō, ifosasi. Ba datōloe i-
 be'e hōgōra toea seboea, samōsa 4
 Daniēli, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō ba da'ō
 koemandroe andrō, he wisa, fa bōi
 manō te'ala razo. Ba hōgō zoei Da- 4
 niēli, hōgō doe seboea andrō, ba
 hōgō goemandroe fefoe, me no so 5
 chōnia Geheha seboea; ba tōdō ra-
 zo sa'ae: ibe'e barō mbawa Daniēli
 gamatōrōŵania ma'asagōrō. Ba la'- 5
 aloei sibai ira toea seboea andrō,
 awō goemandroe, nibe'e esoeanō
 Daniēli ba halōŵōnia famatōrō a-
 ndrō. Ba lō lasōndra hadia ia ge-
 soeanō, ba he hadia ia zi lō sōchi,
 me no lō falimosa chō Daniēli, ba
 he fa'areoe ba he bō'ōnia si lō sō-
 chi, ba lō lasōndra chōnia. Ba la- 6
 mane niha andrō: Lō tasōndra
 mbōrō chō Daniēli andrō, na tenga
 ba wolo'ōnia oroisa Lowalangira.
 Ba mangandrō sibai ira chō razo, 7
 ira toea seboea andrō, awō goema-

- ndroe, lamane chõnia : He razo Dario ! Ja si lõ aetoe nosooe ! (*F. 2, 4*).
- 8 No mamagõlõ ndra toea seboea fefoe ba gamatõrõwamõ, ba satoea ba koemandroe ba ira anofaelamõ ba koemandra, ena'õ ibe'e goroisa razo ba ena'õ ifeta'oe niha : dozi ira, na so zangandrõ hadia ia, he chõ Lowalangi, ba he ba niha, na tenga chõoe, ja'oe gõ razo, 30 wongi wa'ara, ba nitibo'õ ba lõsoelõsoe, nahia zingo. Ba ija'e, ja'oe gõ razo, 9 ba be'e goroisa andrõ, ba fa'oe'õ zoera, soera goroisa, si tebai awoe'a, dali lala goroisa andrõ ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, si tebai lawoe'ai. (*Esit. 1, 10; 8, 8*). Ba 10 ifasoera'õ goroisa andrõ, awõ wameta'oe no mege, razo Dario.
- 11 II. Ba me irongo Daniëli, wa no moebe'e goroisa andrõ, ba mõi ia ba nomonia, ba no teboka zandrela ba mbate'e ba zi sagõtõ chõnia, si otahõgõ Jeroezalema ; ba medõloe ma'õchõ ibalõdoehini tooe zalo, mangandrõ ia chõ Lowalanginia ba isoeno Lowalangi, lõ iboelõ'õ zi no to'õlõ ia. (*Raz. 1, 8, 48. Sin. 55, 18*).
- 12 Ba fagohi moroi tooe niha no mege ba la'ila, me mangandrõ Daniëli ba 13 fakaosania chõ Lowalangi. Ba mõi ira chõ razo ba lasofoe chõnia, ba goroisania andrõ, lamane : Hadia, tenga no õbe'e goroisa nitanõ ba zoera, wa nitibo'õ ba lõsoelõsoe nahia zingo dozi sangandrõ hadia ia, he chõ Lowalangi, ba he ba niha, na tenga chõoe, ja'oe gõ razo, 30 wongi wa'ara ? Ba itema lira razo, imane : Ja'ia, no moehonogõ da'õ, dali goroisa ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, si tebai awoe'a.
- 14 Ba lamane chõ razo : Ba Daniëli andrõ, awõ ni'oloi'õ andrõ, Niha Jehoeda, ba no i'ositengagõ ndra'oegõ, ja'oe gõ razo, ba he oroisa andrõ, nibe'eoc ; medõloe ma'õchõ mangandrõngandrõ ia. Ba me irongo da'õ 15 razo, ba aboe sibai dõdõnia, ba i'aloeloei tõdõnia, he iwisa wangorifi Daniëli ; iroegi aechoe loeo i'aloeli lala, ba wangefa'õ ja'ia. Ba lafo- 16 rege chõ razo niha no mege, lamane chõnia : Bõi zi lõ aboto ba dõdõoe, ja'oe gõ razo, wa no hoekoe ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, wa tebai awoe'a. na so nitenawã razo, ba he ni'oroi'õnia, fefoe gofoe hadia ia ! Awena ibe'e li 17 razo, lahalõ Daniëli, ba wanibo ba lõsoelõsoe nahia zingo. Ba hoemede razo, imane chõ Daniëli : Jamoe'orifi'õ Lowalangimõ andrõ, nifosoemangeoe, si lõ mamalõmalõ ! Ba 18 la'oe gowe, doehõdoehõ mbawa lõsoelõsoe andrõ, ba ifotandro razo, tandronia ba tandro nawõnia sala- 19 wã, ena'õ bõi awoe'a nihoekoe andrõ ba chõ Daniëli. (*Mat. 27, 66*). Ba mõi ba gõdonia razo, ba mamoni ia ba zi bongi andrõ ; lõ ifa'amõi si bacha ndra alawe ; ba lõ alaoe hõrõnia.
- III. Ba me moloeo, me afoesi 20 wali, ba maoso razo, ba i'aliogõ isa'wa lõsoelõsoe nahia zingo. Ba me lõ arõoe tõ iroegi lõsoelõsoe, ba moe'ao ia chõ Daniëli, timba ze'e. Hoemede razo, imane chõ Daniëli : He Daniëli, enoni Lowalangi saeri andrõ, hadia, no i'ila itimba chõoe zingo andrõ Lowalangioe andrõ, nifosoemangeoe, si lõ mamalõmalõ ? Ba hoemede Daniëli, imane chõ 22 razo : He razo ! Ja si lõ aetoe nosooe ! No ifatenge mala'ika chõnia Lowa- 23 langigoe, ba no ikoesi mbawa zingo, fa bõi laboenoe ndra'õ, me no lõ horõgoe i'ila, ba he chõoe gõi, ja'oe gõ razo, ba lõ lalõgoe. (*F. 3, 25. Heb. 11, 33*). Ba omoeso sibai dõdõ 24 razo, ba i'wa'õ lahalõ ja'wa Daniëli, moroi ba lõsoelõsoe. Ba me lahalõ ja'wa ia, ba ma'ifoe lõ lasõndra sesocho ia, me no abe'e dõdõnia chõ Lowalanginia. Ba i'wa'õ razo, lati- 25 bo'õ ba lõsoelõsoe nahia zingo niha andrõ, sangadoegõ Daniëli mege. Ba la'oe ba latibo'õ si tooe, fa-baja fo'omora ba iraonora ; ba lõ

sikoko ira ba dojo lōsoelōsoe, ba lara'oe sa'ae ira singo, ba larasa dō-lara fefoe.

- 26 IV. Ba ifa'ohē'ō zoera razo Dario, ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō, imane : „Ja aho-
27 woe ami ! (F. 3, 31). Da'ō niwā'ōgoe chōmi : ba gamatōrōwāgoe ma'asa-gōrō, ba chō Lowalangi Daniēli manizinizi ami ba ja'ia ma'ata'oeffi. Me no ja'ia Lowalangi saeri, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; amatō-rōwānia, ba no si tebai adoesoe, ha fa'salaŵania, ba si lō aetoe
28 (F. 2, 44). I'ila i'orifi niha ba i'ila i'efa'ō, ifazōchi dandra ba ilaoe zahōlihōli dōdō, ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ba goeli danō tooe, ja'ia andrō, si no mangefa'ō Daniēli ba wa'abōlō
29 zingo andrō". Ba Daniēli andrō, ba sohahoe tōdō, barō mbawa Dario andrō, ba he barō mbawa Giro, Dawa Weresia andrō, dania. (F. 1, 21).

FAZA 7.

I. Fangifi Daniēli ; saliŵaliŵa ba danō si ōfa nga'oe ba tandroe side'ide andrō. II. Angilatania : fangoe-hoeke ōsi goeli danō ba fa'salaŵa Nono Niha andrō. III. Eloesha zaliŵaliŵa ba danō andrō, si ōfa nga-
eoe : ōfa gamatōrōŵa ba goeli danō, ba ba gafoeriatā, ba amatōrōŵa Lowalangi zabōlō.

- 1 I. Ba me lō dōfi na razo Mba-beli Belisasa, ba mangifi Daniēli, so gangilata hōrōnia, ba gasonia. Ba itanō ba zoera wangifi andrō, toehonia. (F. 2, 29). Hoemedē Daniēli, imane : Ni'ilagoe ba zi bongi ba wangifigoe, ba ilaboe angi, isa-
2 ŵa nasi seboea, ōfa nangi mbanoea si jaŵa. (Jes. 17, 12). Ba so moroi tooe ba nasi zaliŵaliŵa ba danō seboea sibai, ōfa nga'oe ba no fa-zamboezamboea. Si fōfōna, ba no hoelō zingo, ba no mo'afi mojo. Ba
3 oefaigifaigi manō ia : ba tedeha ga-

finia ba tefasindro ia, moroi ba danō, tefazizio ba gahenia si doea, hoelō niha ba tebe'e chōnia dōdō niha. (Jer. 4, 7. F. 2, 13). Ba aefa da'ō, ba so zageoe tō, doea geoe, mōi da'ō, ba si hoelō mberoea da'ō ;
5 ba si tambainia, ba no sisindro, ba ba mbawania, ba tōloe rozi dōla nosoe, ba nifōnia, ba so zangoema'ō chōnia : Laboe, oja'ō wemanga nago-le hadia ia ! (F. 5, 28 ; 8, 3). Ba oefaigi, ba oroma zageoe tō, si hoelō harimo, ba ōfa gafī wofō ba hoe-loenia ; ba ōfa gōi hōgōnia, ba no moebe'e chōnia wa'abōlō. (F. 8, 5.
6 21, 22). Ba aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila ba gangilatagoe ba zi bongi, ba sageoe tō zi so moroi tooe sata'oe ita ba sihochā mboeda, ba sabōlō sibai. Si'ōli nifōnia, seboea sibai ; i'aga'-
7 agā gōnia ba ibohagō ; ba si tosai, ba ihoendrahoeindra tooe. Ba no faehoe ia ba da'ō no mege fefoe, ba foeloe rozi dandroenia. (F. 2, 40.
8 41). Ba oetōngō sibai dandroe andrō, ba hiza dandroe bō'ō side'ide si toemhoe ba gotaloea, ba tōloe rozi nideha tandroe no mege, si fōfōna. bōrō zide'ide andrō ; ba hiza,
9 ba si so hōrō dandroe andrō, hoelō hōrō niha ; ba noa gōi mobawa solaoe fajaŵasa.

II. Ba oefaigifaigi, iroegi tefedadao ba da'ō dadaoma zalaŵa ba irege doemadao „zatoea andrō," si no ararā ; baroenia, ba no si takile, afoesi, fa'afoesi mbetoea, ba boenia,
10 ba no timba zi ndroehoe mboe mbiribiri, ba dadaomania, ba holahola galitō, ba no moroda alitō siholahola. (Hez. 1. 16. Mat. 19, 28. Fam. 20, 4). Ba hoelō zabele misa
11 galitō, seboea, si otarai ia ; mehōnō wa hōnō ngoniningoninia, ba mewoeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō zi so ba ngainia. Ba doemadao zangoehoeke ba labokai zoera. (Sin. 68, 18. Fam. 4, 5. Fam. 20, 12). Ba oefaigifaigi manō — bōrō waja-
ŵasa andrō, hoehoeo dandroe andrō,

- seboea li — oefaigifaigi manō, irege laboenoe zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō, ba irege lafakiko mbotonia, ba irege latibo'ō ba galitō si holahola. (*Fam. 19, 20*). Ba he ba nawōnia saliwāliwā ba danō andrō, ba teheta wa'abōlō, ba te'ōtō chōra mbongi
- 12 19, 20). Ba he ba nawōnia saliwāliwā ba danō andrō, ba teheta wa'abōlō, ba te'ōtō chōra mbongi
- 13 ba inōtō, ha wa'anaoe nosora. Ba ni'ilagoe na ba gangilata andrō, ba zi bongi, ba so moroi sa, ba lawoeo ba mbanoea si jawā, zi hoelō niha, ba iroegi zatoea no mege, te'ohe chōnia. (*Hez. 1, 26. Mark. 13, 26. Hal. zin. 1, 11. Fam. 1, 13; 14, 14*). Ba ba da'ō tebe'e sa'ae wa'abolo ba fa'eboea dōi ba fa'asalawā: enoninia niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira; ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba giroegi si lō aetoe ba si lō teboelō, ba amatōrōwānia andrō, ba lō'ō manō adoedoe. (*Sin. 2, 6; 110, 2. F. 2, 44. Fil. 2, 9*).
- 15 III. Ba ja'o, Daniēli, ba saboe sibai bacha tōdō; tobali dōdōgoe
- 16 ibe'e angilata hōrōgoe andrō. Ba oe'ondrasi zamōsa, si so ba da'ō, ba oe'andrō chōnia, ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chōgoe zi ndroehoe geloeaha da'ō fefoe. Ba itema ligoe, i'ombacha'ō chōgoe geloeaha ni'ilagoe andrō, imane: Saliwāliwā ba danō andrō, seboea sibai, si ōfa nga'oe, ba daōfa dania razo ba goeli danō; ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalawā dania zanema fa'asalawā, ba chōra manō dania, lō teboelō,
- 17 gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba omasido, na oerongo geloeaha zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō, fanete zi tōloe, si no faehoe ba nawōnia andrō, fefoe, ba sata'oe sibai ita, si so ifō si'ōli ba sa'a tōla garamba, si mangamanga gōnia ba samohagō, ba si
- 20 hoendrahoendra tooe si toesai, ba eloeaha dandroe andrō si foeloe, ba hōgōnia, ba eloeaha dandroe si sara andrō, si toemboe [ba gotaloea], ba zabo'a si tōloe rozi, tandroe andrō, si so hōrō ba si so bawa, si so hoehoe fajawāsa, ba
- si no arōoe eboea moroi ba nawōnia, wamaigida. Ba noa gōi oe'ila: 21 Isoewō ni'amoni'ō andrō tandroe andrō, ba ja'ia zabōlō, (*Fam. 11, 7; 13, 7*); ba ba gafoeriata. ba so „zatoea” no mege, ba te'ohe ba lala hoehoeo niha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalawā, ba inōtō sa'ae, wa mōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō wa'asalawā. Ba imane chōgoe: Saliwāliwā ba danō andrō, fanete si tōloe, ba no amatōrōwā fanete zi tōloe, si no faehoe ba gamatōrōwā bō'ō fefoe, si toemboe ba goeli danō dania, ba i'ā danō ma'afefoe ba ihoendrahoendra ba ifoefoe. Ba tandroe andrō si foeloe rozi, ba dafoeloe dania razo ba gamatōrōwā andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba so zamōsa tō, si faehoe ba zi so mege, fōnania, ba datōloe itimba razo. (*Fam. 17, 12*). Ba ilaoe hoehoeo fajawāsa 25 chō Wondrege zalawā, ba ifakao ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalawā; iwai dania tola iwoe'ai ginōtō ba oroisa; ba dōfi ba mendroea fache ba matonga ndrōfi tebe'e ba dangania ira. (*F. 12, 7. Fam. 12, 14; 13, 5*). Ba doemadao 26 sa. dania zangoehoeoe; ba teheta chōnia wa'abōlōnia, adoedoe ba afoefoe, si maeloe. Ba tebe'e sa'ae 27 dania ba niha ni'amoni'ō chō Wondrege zalawā wa'asalawā ba fa'abe'e ba fa'abōlō, ba gamatōrōwā andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō; amatōrōwānia, ba amatōrōwā si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba tobali ngoniningoninia zalawā fefoe, barō mbawania ira. Awai ni'ombacha'ō 28 ōnia chōgoe. Ba ja'odo, Daniēli, ba si tobali tōdō, afoesi mbawagoe; ba oetanō ba dōdōgoe da'ō no mege.

FAZA 8.

I. Angilata DaniĒli: biribiri si matoea ba nambi si matoea andrō si toemboe tandroe side'ide ba gotaloea dandroenia si ōfa rozi; ba samoefoe naha ni'amonī'ō andrō dandroe side'ide andrō. II. Eloeha gangilata andrō: amatōrōwa Ndrawa Media, fabaja Dawa Weresia ba amatōrōwa Ndrawa Heleni andrō, ni'o'ōfa dania. III. Ba zi samboea dania maoso zamoefoe naha ni'amonī'ō, ba nifakiko dania ia.

- 1 I. Ba me no tōra mendroea fache razo Belisasa, ba so gangilatagoe bō'ō, ja'odo DaniĒli andre, me no aefa gangilata si samboea
- 2 no. (F. 7, 1). Oe'ila ba gangilata andrō, ba hoelō ba gōdo ba Zoesa, ba danō Gelama, sodo, me oe'ila; ba oe'ila ba gangilata andrō, wa no ba mbewe Goela'i sodo. (Neh. 1, 1,
- 3 Est. 1, 2). Ba me oefaōga hōrōgoe, ba hiza mbiribiri si matoea, si doea rozi tandroe, ba mbewe nidanō, ba si sara tandroenia sanae andrō, ba no anaē na moroi ba zi sara; ba sanae andrō, ba safoeria manōi.
- 4 (F. 5, 28; 7, 5). Ba oe'ila, me fandroee mbiribiri si matoea andrō, tănō ba gaechoela loeo ba mijōoe ba miraja; ba lō saliwaliwa ba danō sangila mola'wa ja'ia. Lō sangefa'ō ba wa'abōlōnia; ilaoe zomasi ia, ba iteogoe abōlō sibai.
- 5 Ba me oefaigi sibai na, ba hiza nambi si matoea, moroi ba gaechoela loeo, itōrō goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba lō manandrōsa ba danō gahenia; ba ba nambi andrō, ba sara dandroe si tenga inōtō fa'anae, ba mbōrō nichoenia. (F. 7,
- 6 6). Ba i'ondراسي mbiribiri si matoea andrō, si doea rozi tandroe, nilagoe mege, ba mbewe nidanō ba itandroe, sofōnoe ia, ba a'oi dōlania. Oe'ila, wa no ngai mbiribiri
- 7 itandroe; abao sibai dōdōnia ba i'olobigō ia ba mbiribiri andrō, afatō dandroe, ma'adoea rozi, ibe'e; ba

me no ambō wa'abōlō mbiribiri, ba wola'wa ja'ia, ba itoeli'ō tooe ba ihoendrahoendra, ba lō sangefa'ō biribiri ba wa'abōlōnia andrō. Ba iteogoe abōlō sibai nambi andrō, ba me no iroegi wondrege wa'abōlōnia, ba afatō dandroe sanae andrō, ba ōfa zi toemboe tandroe bō'ō ba nahania, miraja ba mijōoe ba tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba tănō ba gaechoela. Ba ba zi sara, ba toemboe dandroe side'ide, sanōinōi sibai miraja ba tănō ba gatoemboecha loeo ba tănō ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō andrō. (F. 7, 8. *Sin. 106, 24. Hez. 20, 6*). Bailawa ngahōnō ba mbancoea si ja'wa, ba atoroe ōsa ibe'e, ba dōfi ōsa atoroe ba danō ba ihoendrahoendra. Ba he sala'wa ngahōnō andrō, ba ila'wa; tobali lō'ō sa'ae labe'e ba da'ō zoemange, nibe'ebe'e chōnia mege, ba ladoedoagō naha ni'amonī'ō chōnia. (Jos. 5, 14). Ba bōrō golalōwa andrō, wa no ngahōnō niloeloe, fabaja soemange andrō, sero ma'ōchō; ba itoeli'ō tooe zi doehoe, ba mofozoe wolaoenia. Ba oerongo zihede, ni'amonī'ō, ba ni'amonī'ō bō'ō zanofoe chō zihede andrō, imane: Ha wa'ara gangilata andrō, fa'atebato zoemange andrō, nibe'ebe'e mege ba fanao horō andrō, gōtō wa no iloeloe nihoeन्द्राहोendra naha ni'amonī'ō andrō, awō ngahōnō andrō? Ba itema linia, imane: Doea ngahōnō a tōloe ngaotoe wongi, ba te'azōchi zoei naha ni'amonī'ō andrō.

II. Ba me no oe'ila gangilata andrō, ja'odo DaniĒli, ba me oe'aloeloei hadia geloeahania, ba h'iza niha, ba gametahōgoe, ira matoea wamaigioe. Ba oerongo li niha, si otarai noengo Goela'i, moe'ao ia, imane: He Gaberieli! ombacha'ō chōnia andrō geloeaha gangilata andrō! (F. 9, 21. *Loek. 1, 26*). Ba so ia, i'iagō ba ngaigoe, ba tokea ndra'o, me so ia, ba oefalōgoe tooe

ndra'o. Ba imane chōgoe : Fondro-
ndrongo, ono niha, me ba gōtō sa-
foeria dania itōrō gangilata andrō.

- 18 (*Hez. 1, 28*). Ba me fahoeheo ia
chōgoe, ba tobali hoelō zi ono ma-
telō ndra'o, si no telōgoe tooe ba
danō; ba itoejoe ndra'o, ifazizio
19 ndra'odo, ba zi sodo mege. Ba ima-
ne chōgoe: Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe,
he wisa dania, na alō sa'ae wō-
noe [Lowalangi], me no ba gōtō
20 safoeria tetandrōsaigō ia. Biribiri
si mateoa andrō, ni'ilaee, si doea
rozi tandroc, ba no razo Ndrawa
21 Media, fabaja Dawa Weresia. Ba
nambi si mateoa andrō, sanae boe,
ba no razo Ndrawa Heleni. Ba ta-
ndroenia andrō, sanae, ba mbōrō
22 nichoe, ba ja'ia zi a'a razora. Ba
fa'afatōnia, awō wa no ōfa rozi zi
toemboe ba nahania, ba ōfa gama-
tōrōwa dania zi so barō mbawania
mege, lō lai wa sambō fa'abōlō
dania ira, moroi chōnia mege.

- 23 III. Ba ba gamozoea wa asala-
wara dania, na no lafōnoei zoe'asoe'a
sanao horō andrō, ba so zala'wa sa-
faieto, sangila kōikōi fefoe. Sabōlō
24 sibai ia dania, ba tenga sa fa'abōlō
si to'oea chōnia; famakiko si tenga
inōtō ilaee, ba sofozoe wolaoenia;
sabōlō ifakiko, ba tōdōnia dania,
ena'ō i'ila ihori ni'amoni'ō andrō.
25 Ba falimosa andrō, nifachainia, ba
mofozoe, si faja'wa ia ba ato ifaki-
ko, si lō moedōnadōna, ba ila'wa
Wondrege zala'wa, ba nirasa dania
ia, ba tenga moroi ba danga [niha].
26 (*F. 11, 24*). Ba angilata andrō, ni-
fa'ele'ō — ha oega bongi ia — ba
no si ndroehoe; ba ja'oegō, ba bōi
ombacha'ō gangilata andrō, me no
ba gōtō sarōoe mitooe dania teta-
ndrōsaigō. (*Hez. 12, 27. F. 10, 14*).
27 Ba ja'odo, Daniēli, ba mofōchō, ha
oega bongi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli
abe'e ndra'o, ba oe'ila oehalō halō-
wōgoe chō razo; ba no sahōlihōli si-
bai tōdō ndra'o ba gangilata andrō,
lō lai wa lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia.

FAZA 9.

I. Fangandrō Daniēli. II. Fama'-
ele'ō si 70 migoe [dōfi], irege to'ele
Mesia ba famoenoe da'ō ba fanoe-
doegō Jeroezalema, fabaja osali.

- I. Ba me lō dōfi na Dario andrō, 1
Dawa Media, ono Gahasiwero, si
no tobali razo Ndrawa Galedaia,
me lō'ō na dōfi razo ia, ba oefaigi, 2
ja'odo Daniēli, ba zoera, ha me
oega fache, ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Je-
remia sama'ele'ō, si lō teboelō, wa
adoedoela Jeroezalema, 70 fache.
(*Jer. 25, 11. 12; 27, 7; 29, 10*). Ba 3
oe'otahōgō Lowalangi So'aja, ma-
moni ndra'o, oe'obaroe gonigoni ba
mocdadaodo bawoe, ena'ō oesōndra
wangandrō ba fakaosa chōnia. (*Sa-
ngoehoe. 20, 26*). Mangandrō ndra'o 4
chō Lowalangigoe Jehowa. oe'omba-
cha'ō lalōda, oemane: „He So'aja,
Lowalangi seboea ba sata'oe ita,
si lō mowoe'ai fawoe'oesa li andrō
ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba zomasi ja'oe-
gō, ba zolo'ō oroisamō! (*Moz. V.
7, 9. Neh. 1, 5*). No mamazōchi horō 5
ndra'aga ba no malaoe zi lō atoelō;
no seboea horō ndra'aga ba no ma-
la'wa ndra'oegō, no masawō goroi-
samō ba amachōitamō. (*Sin. 106,
6. Jes. 64, 5*). Noa gōi lō nifondro- 6
ndrongoma li genonimō, sama'ele'ō
andrō, sama'ema ni'wa'ōoe ba razo-
ma ba ba zala'wama ba chō ndra
toeama ba ba niha ba danō, fefoe.
Ba ja'oegō So'aja, ba si no a'oi so 7
fa'atoelō, ba no safoesi bawa fa'ai-
la mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroeza-
lema ba Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, he
ba zahatō, ba he ba zarōoe, ba da-
nō andrō fefoe misa, ba nifazae-
weoe ja'ira, bōrō wa no la'erogō
ndra'oegō. He So'aja, saila ndra'a- 8
ga, ja'aga ba razoma ba sala'wama
ba ira tocama, me no molalōga
chōoe. Ba no chō Zo'aja. Lowala- 9
ngima, so wa'ahachō dōdō ba fa-
ngefa horō. Noa sa mola'wa ndra'-
aga chōnia, ba lō nifondrondro- 10

- ngoma li Lowalangima Jehowa, ba wanōrō ena'ō lala nifachoinia nifarongōnia chōma ba genoninia samaele'ō andrō. Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba no lasawō goroisamō, no lō ni'o'ōra chōoe, no la'erogō ndra'oegō. Ba no gōna ndra'aga fangelifi andrō ba fahōloesa, si so ba zoera gorois andrō chō Moze, enoni Lowalangi, me no mola'ō ndra'aga chōnia. (*Moz. III. 26, 14 b. t. Moz. V. 27, 15 b. t.; 28, 15 b. t.; 29, 20 b. t.; 30, 18; 32, 19 b. t.*). No ifatōrō ba niwā'ōnia, fameta'oe ja'aga ba salawama, samatōrō ja'aga, wa ifatōrō dania chōma wamakao seboea, si lō moerai moelaoe ba goeli danō, ha ba Jeroezalema. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 12; 2, 13*). Itōrō manō zi so ba zoera gorois andrō chō Moze, no gōnaga famakao andrō, fefoe. Ba lō ni'alōsima tōdō Lowalangima Jehowa, lō nifalalinima era'erama, lō nibatoma wanao horō ba lō nitōngōnima si dēhoe andrō chōoe. Andrō wa no itōrō tōdō Jehowa wamakao andrō, ba no ifatōrō chōma, me no satōelō Lowalangima Jehowa, ba nilaoenia fefoe; ba ja'aga, ba no si lō molo'ō linia. (*Jer. 1, 12; 31, 28; 24, 27*). Ba ija'e, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangima, me no ōfawoe'a mbanoae, me no ōheta ira ba danō Miseraji tangaoe sabōlō ba me no eboea dōimō ōbe'e, iroegi ma'ōchō andre; no mola'ō ndra'aga, no molaoga si lō atoelō. He So'aja, alōsi wōnoemō ba mbanoae Jeroezalema, ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, dali wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, ni'oromaroma'ōmō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae! Bōrō sa horōma andrō ba olalōwa ndra toema, wa no tobali fama'iki niha si tefasoei ja'aga fefoe Jeroezalema
- 17 ba banoeamō andre. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Lowalangima, ba fondrondrongo wangandrō genonioe ba fakao-sania, ba fehaga mbawaoe ja'wa ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, si no adoe-doe, bōrō ndra enonimō andrō, ja'oegō So'aja! (*Moz. IV. 6, 25*). Be'e 18 mbōrō dalinga'oe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba fondrondrongo! Fehaga'ō ba faigi wa'adoedoe andrō chōma ba banoea andrō, sotōi tōimō. Tenga sa bōrō wanōtōnama ba wa'atoelōma, ni'oroma'ōma, wa ma'ōhe chōoe wakaosama andrō, bōrō 19 wanōtōnama fa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea sibai. He So'aja, fondrondrongo! be'e aefa chōma horōma, So'aja! be'e mbōrō dalinga'oe, So'aja, ba ta'ita'i, bōrō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe; me no sotōi tōimō inbanoea andrō chōoe ba banoeae [niha]!"
- II. Ba me lō saetoe na wehede-goe ba fangandrōgoe, me oe'ombacha'ō horōgoe. awō horō mbanoea Iraono Gizeraēli ba me oe'oe chō Lowalangigoe Jehowa wanganrōgoe fanolo ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangigoe, me mangandrōngandrō na ndra'odo, ba i'ondrasido Gaberiēli andrō — ni'ilagoe ba gangilata andrō no — me inōtō wame'e soemange na tanō owi so ia, me no erege sibai dōdōgoe. (*F. 8, 16. Loek. 1, 19*). Mōi ia fahoehoe chōgoe, ba imane: He Daniēli, ba wamotochi sibai ba dōdōoe so ndra'odo iada'e. Me 23 ōbōrōtaigō mangandrō mege, ba tebe'e li, ba no sodo, ba wangom-bacha chōoe, wa no omasiō ndra'oegō. Ba fondrondrongo, ba aboto ba dōdōoe dania gangilata andrō! (*F. 10, 12*). Fitoe ngafoeloe migoe 24 (mewitoe fache zi samigoe) niho-nogōi ba niwami ba ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba wango'ozoei fanao horō andrō ba ba wamōnoei soe'asoe'a horō ba ba wangeheta olalōwa ba ba wangasogō fa'atoelō dōdō si lō aetoe, ba ba wamotandro angilata zama'ele'ō andrō ba ba wa'amoni'ō fondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*F. 8, 23. Heb. 9, 12. Mat. 5, 17*). Ba bōi zi lō ōrongo, 25 ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe: I'otarai

mbaŵa me tefaboe'oe, lafoeli lata-
roe'ō Jeroczalema, irege so Mesia,
salaŵa, ba fitoe migoe, ba 62 mi-
goc wa'ara la'angazōchi'ō ewali
ba bandra [ba Jeroczalema], ba lō
aefa wamakao ba gōtō da'ō. [Ezer.
26 7, 11 b. t.; 9, 9. Neh. 9, 36]. Ba na
no aefa zi 62 migoc andrō, ba te-
timba Mesia lō horōnia, ba banoea,
fabaja ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba sabōlō
chō razo si so moroi sa zanoedoe-
goc, ba timba na itōrō oloro ga-
mozoeania; iroegi gamozoea, ba
fanoewō ba famakao ba fanoedoe-
goc. [Jes. 53, 8. Mat. 26, 66]. Ba ato
nibe'enia oroisia sabe'e dania, sa-
migoc wa'ara, ba ba daloe zi sa-
migoc andrō dania, ba itenaŵa
wame'e soemange nitaba ba soe-
mange ni'ā, ba bōrō wondrege zo-
goro ita andrō, ba so zanoedoe-
goc ba iroegi wangohori, si no moe-
honogōisibai, si hawoei dania sanoedoe-
goc. (F. 11, 31; 12, 11, Mat. 24,
15. Mar. 13, 14. Loek. 24, 20.

FAZA 10.

I. I'ila mala'ika Daniēli. II. Ibō-
rōtaigō ibokai chōnia mala'ika a-
ndrō, he wisa dania mitooe.

1 I. Ba me no tōra mendroea
fache razo Ndrawa Weresia andrō,
Kiro, ba so nifa'ele'ō ehō Daniēli
andrō, nifotōi Belizasari. Si ndroe-
hoe nifa'ele'ō andrō, ha no fama-
kao seboea nifa'ele'ō. Ba itanō ba
dōdōnia nifa'ele'ō andrō ba itō-
ngōni gangilatania. Ba ja'odo Da-
niēli, ba saboe tōdō, me loeo da'ō,
3 tōloe migoc wa'ara: Lō oe'ā gō
sami, ba he diwo, ba lō oebadoc
nagoc, ba samoeza lō oebajoini
ndra'o, iroegi aloea zi tōloe migoc.
4 Ba ba zi doea woeloe a ōfa ba
mbaŵa si fōfōna. ba ba mbewoe
nidanō seboea andrō, Tigeri, sodo.
5 (Moz. I. 2, 14). Ba oefaōga hōrō-
goc, oefachōlōdo, ba hiza niha,
noecha tarafali noechania, ba bōbō
lōwilōwinia, ba balaki sa'oesō, ba-

laki Oefasa. (F. 12, 6. Fam. 1, 13).
Ba botonia, ba no timba we- 6
remata wiroesa, ba sihaga mba-
wania, hoelō gari mbanoea, ba hō-
rōnia, ba hoelō zoeloe, ba ta'ionia
ba ahenia, ba no tōla garamba si
no moedoechoe, si takile, wamai-
gida, ba linia, ba no hoelō gos-
goso sabōlōbōlō. (Hez. 1, 7. 26-28).
Ha ja'odo, Daniēli, zangila angie- 7
lata andrō, ba awōgoc, ba ma'ifoe
lō la'ila; ba noa sa ihawoei ira
fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō, ba moloi ira,
ba wamini'ō ja'ira. (Raz. II. 6, 17.
Hal. zin, 9, 7). Ha ja'o zi torōi, ba 8
me oe'ila gangilata seboea andrō, ba
atata manō dōlagoc, ba afoesi mba-
wagoc, tobali, ba lō dōladōlagoc
sa'ae. (F. 7, 23; 8, 18). Oerongo 9
linia, ba me oerongo da'ō, ba alaoe
tooe ndra'o, hoelō zi ono matelō,
telōgoedo tooe ba danō. Ba i'ogo- 10
moezaō itoea ndra'o tanga ba ifa-
hisi ndra'odo; ba oebalōdoehini da-
nō, ba oetoendreheni ndra'o tanga-
goc.

II. Ba imane ehōgoc: He Daniēli 11
omasiō! Fondrondrongo ligoc, ni-
ŵa'ōgoc chōoc ba zizio, me no ija'e
sibai tefatengoc ndra'o ehōoc. Ba
me iŵa'ō chōgoc da'ō, ba moezizio
ndra'o, manizinizido. (F. 9, 23). Ba 12
imane chōgoc: Bōi boesi dōdōoc,
Daniēli, i'otarai loeo, me ibōrōtaigō
omasiō ōsōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō
ba me ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō fōna
Lowalangioe. ba no tefondrondro-
ngo wangandrōoc, ba no fanga-
ndrōoc andrō mbōrō wa'sagōc.
13 Doea woeloe a sara wongi wa'ara
iba'a ndra'o mala'ika samaigimaigi
amatōrōŵa Ndrawa Weresia a-
ndrō; ba hiza, ba so Michaēli, sa-
laŵa mala'ika, seboea, itolodo, me
no ha ja'odo ba wasōndrata ba
razo Ndrawa Weresia. Ba no sodo, 14
ba wangombacha chōoc, he wisa
ba madomi, ba gōtō foeri; noa sa
zoei angilata, nitandrōsaigō ba gōtō
mitooe dania. (F. 8, 26). Ba me 15

- imanõ chõgoe, ba oefatoegoe ndra'o,
 16 ba lõ hedehedegoe. Ba hiza zi hoelõ
 niha, wamaigigoe, sanoefa bewegoe
 toeteroenia; ba oebokai mbawa-
 goe, hoemedede ndra'o, oemane ba zi
 so fõnagoe andrõ: He Toeha! No
 gõna ndra'o faniri, bõrõ ni'ilagoe
 17 andrõ, ba lõ dõladõlagoe sa'ae. Ba
 he oewisa gõi, ja'odo enoni zochõ
 ja'o, he oewisa fahoehoeo chõ Doeha,
 si mane ja'oegõ? Lõ dõladõlagoe
 18 sa'ae ba ambõ manõ nosogoe! Ba
 ifoeli itoefa ndra'odo tangania, si
 hoelõ niha, wamaigigoe, i'abe'e'õ
 19 ndra'o. Ba imane: Bõi boesi dõ-
 dõoe, ja'oegõ omasiõ, ja ohahoe
 dõdõoe! Abe'e'õ ndra'oegõ, ja'ia. Õ'-
 abe'e'õ ndra'oegõ! Ba me i'wa'õ
 chõgoe da'õ, ba abe'e ndra'odo, ba
 oe'ila oe'wa'õ: Hede Toeha, me no
 20 ð'abe'e'õ ndra'odo! Ba imane: Ha-
 dia, õ'ila, hana wa mõiido chõoe?
 Mangawoeli ndra'o iada'e, mõiido
 fasõndra ba mala'ika samaigimaigi
 Dawa Weresia, ba na aefado ba
 da'õ, ba no so sa'ae mala'ika Ndra-
 21 wa Heleni. Ba oe'ombacha'õ atõ
 chõoe zi so ba zoera zi doehoe a-
 ndrõ, he wa'ae lõ awõgoe, ba wo-
 laoe ba chõra andrõ, baero mala'-
 ikami andrõ, Michaëli.

FAZA 11.

Tohoetohoe: I. Fama'ele'õ he wisa
 dania gamatõrõwa Ndrawa Weresia
 ba amatõrõwa Ndrawa Heleni. II.
 Ba he wisa gamatõrõwa Ndrawa
 Miseraji ba amatõrõwa Ndrawa Ga-
 ramo, ba famadõnira tanõ ni'amo-
 ni'õ. III. Razo Andriocho Efifane,
 razo Ndrawa Garamo ba famakao-
 nia banoea Lowalangi. IV. Fa lõ
 ba dõdõnia Lowalangi ba folaoenia
 bõ'õnia ba fa'amatenia.

- 1 I. Ba ja'odo, me ambõ dõfi na
 razo Dario andrõ, Dawa Media, si
 iagõ awõgoe, ba wanolo ja'o ba
 2 ba womba'a chõgoe hadia ia. Ba
 ija'e, ba si doehoe oe'ombacha'õ
 chõoe: Datõloe tõ na dania razo
 Ndrawa Weresia; ba fanete da'õ,

ba ana'a seboea moroi ba gana'ara
 fefoe isõndra, ba na sabõlõ sibai
 sa'ae ia dania, ba i'owoeloi zabõlõ
 fefoe, ba wanoewõ amatõrõwa Ndra-
 wa Heleni. Ba so dania razo sabõlõ, 3
 samatõrõ amatõrõwa seboea, ba i-
 faloea zomasi ia. (F. 3, 5). Ba si 4
 mane fa'asonia, si manõ gõi wa'-
 adoedoe gamatõrõwiania [wa'aliõ],
 ni'o'õfa, mangohia'õ mata angi
 si õfa. Ba samboea lõ mõi ba
 nga'õtõnia, ba samboca gõi lõ so-
 gamõ fa'abõlõ chõnia mege. Fa'a-
 sala'wania ba ni'osi sa'ae, ba ba
 mbõ'õ mõi, tenga ba nga'õtõnia.
 (F. 3, 8).

II. Ba abõlõ dania razo raja, ba 5
 sabõlõ na moroi chõnia goemandra
 chõnia, samõsa, ba sala'wa da'õ,
 sala'wa gamatõrõwa, tanõ seboe 6
 ibe'e barõ mbawania. Ba mato
 mendroea fache, ba fahoewoe ira,
 ba mõi fo'omo razo jõoe nono razo
 raja, ba wahoewoesa, ba lõ anaee
 gõlõ dolotolo da'õ; ba he tolotolo
 bõ'õ chõnia, ba si lõ boto, tebe'e
 nifakiko dania ia [ira alawe andrõ],
 awõ zolohe ja'ia mege, awõ nama- 7
 nia, awõ zanolo ja'ia mege. Ba so
 dania wangalinia, lewiõ ba lali
 andrõ, si otarai ira alawe andrõ,
 mege; da'õ dania zi mõi fasoewõ
 ba zabõlõ'andrõ, ba atoe'a ia ba
 mbanoea saro andrõ, chõ razo jõoe;
 ba ilaoe chõra zomasi ia ba sabõlõ 8
 ia. Nocmalõ adoera ba famaedo
 nifafele chõra, awõ gamagamara
 seboea bõli, firõ ba ana'a, ba i'o-
 he ahoeloea, ba danõ Miseraji; ba
 irege mato mendroea fache dania,
 ba lõ'õ sa'ae isoeuwõ razo jõoe;
 ba da'õ dania zi mõi ba danõ razo 9
 raja, ba wanoewõ ja'ira, ba ifoeli
 sa atõ ia ba chõra. Ba iraononia 10
 dania zanohoege fanoewõnoewõ a-
 ndrõ, ba ato sibai la'owoeloi sabõlõ.
 Da'õ dania zi so, timba molõ
 seboea, ba lanõnõi danõ; ba lafoeli
 lalaoe, laroegi mbanoea saro andrõ
 chõnia. Ba abao sibai dania dõdõ 11

- razo raja, ba so ia moroi si tooe, ba wasoewōta chō razo jōoe. Ato sibaia sa ba da'ō sabōlō, ba mōna zoei razo raja. Ba ahoi zanoewō andrō; ba fajaŵa razo raja, bangafoeloe ngahōnō iboenoe niha, ba tengasa atō sabōlō iadania. Ifoeli i'oweloi zabōlō razo jōoe, sato moroi ba zi fōfōna mege; ba na no mato mendoera fache zoei, ba ifoeli so ia, ato sibaia zabōlō chōnia, ba fangōna, ba si no fahōna. Ba ba da'ō dania, ba ato zi maoso oedoe razo raja, ba molaŵa gōi zabōlō andrō, soimi, ena'ō itōrō wama'e-
- 15 le'ō andrō, ba si te'ala ira. So razo jōoe, ifako'o'ō mba'aba'a ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro; lō'ō sa manaha zaradadoe moroi raja, ba fondrege zabōlō chōnia. ba no sambō fa'abōlō, ba wanimba ja'ira
- 16 ena'ō. Ba solaoe chōnia andrō, ba ilaoe manō zomasi ia, me lō sabe'e. Ba i'aro'ō naha ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō andrō; famakiko nilaoe dangania. (*F. 8, 9*). Ba da'ō nifainia dania, ena'ō chōnia manō gamatōrōŵa razo raja, ma'sagōrō, ba i'atoelō'ō ia chōnia ba ibe'e chōnia nononia alawe, ba ba wamakiko; ba lō itōrō [nifachainia],
- 18 lō fozoe. Ba ifaigi wangai tanō ba mbewe nasi ba ebolo ihalō chōnia; ba so dania goemandra seboea, samadōhō fango'ajania andrō, isoelōni sa'ae chōnia wango'ajania andrō.
- 19 Ba awena dania ifaigi mbanoea saro ba danōnia, ba amaedola zandrende ia ba da'ō, ba alaoe ia, ba
- 20 lō ja'ia sa'ae. Ba fangalinia, ba ifatenge ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō andrō zanoegi beo; ba lō ara, ba mate niboenoe ia, ba tenga ba wōnoe ba tenga ba wanoewō.
- 21 III. Ba fangalinia, ba si lō ngaroro, si tenga ni'odōdōgō famataro razo; ba so manō ia, lō moedōnadōna ba ba walimolimosa i'ochōgō wa'asalaŵa. (*F. 8, 25*). Ba sanoewō sato sibaia, ba amaedola ihanigō
- manō, ba ihori, ba iboenoe gōi zatoea ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, samōsa. Ba he na so zi no fahoewoe chōnia, ba ilimo; lō ato sibaia chōnia zabōlō, na mōi ia manewō, ba ja'ia zoei zi mōna. Ihawoei manō danō fondrege zatabō sinanō, lō moedōnadōna, ba ilaoe zi tenga nilaoe ndra amania, ba he ira toeania fōna; niraboenia ba ahoeloenia, ba ifaosa ba nawōnia, tenga ha ma'ifoe, ba ifachai wolaoe ba mbanoea saro misa; ba lō ara sibaia. Ba ilaoe chō razo raja wa'abōlōnia andrō ba fa'abe'e dōdōnia, ato sibaia i'ohe niha, ba no maceloe gōi wa'ato chō razo raja, ba no sabōlō sibaia, ba ifaondragō, ba wasoewōta, ba tebai ilaŵa, bōrō me so zi manga mbōli. Soeredoe manga chōnia zamoeŵe ja'ia; timba nihanigō zabōlō andrō chōnia fefoe, ba ato niboenoe si'ōli. Falimosa dōdō razo andrō si daroea; ha samboea naha wemanga ba faoma lalimo nawōra; ba lō fozoe, me awena amozoea, na no iroegi inōtō. Ba tobali ifoeli ia ba danōnia, ba no eboea sibaia gahoeloea, ba awena dania ifaigi ba wolaoe ba zi no fawoe'oe li andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba ifaloea ba ifoeli ia ba danōnia. Ba na no iroegi inōtō, ba isaŵa zoei danō si raja, ba bō'ō loaeloea ba zi samoeza andrō, bō'ō me fōna. Lalaoe chōnia si so ba nowo Giti, ba ata'oe ia labē'e, ba tobali mangawoeli, ba ba zi no fawoe'oe li andrō, ni'amoni'ō, itandrōsaigō wōnoenia. Ba ifoeli ia ba chōra, ba i'otarai da'ō, ba itandrōsaigō ba zi no mangawoeli foeri, si no mondrōi fawoe'oesali ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Moz. IV. 24, 24. Jes. 23, 1*). Ifatenge zabōlō, si iagō da'ō, ba solaoe salacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba hati andrō, ba sanenaŵa soemange andrō, nibe'ebe'e ba samedadao sogoro ita andrō, fanoedoeḡ [hoekoc Lowa-
- 22 langi]. (*F. 9, 27*). Ba zi no manawō

fawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ilimo, ena'ō la'erogō [hoekoe Lowalangi]; ba si no aboto ba dōdō Lowalangirā, ba
 33 lō mangiwa, latandro. Satoeatoea ba chōra, ba labotochi ba dōdō zato, ba mato mendrōfa fache wa'ara tefakiko ira bawa zi'ōli ba alitō ba fokoeroe ba foraboeraboe si so
 34 chōra. Ba na loeo wa'ate'alara andrō, ba faloecha ira wanolo side'ide, fangorifira; ba ato dania zi
 35 fao chōra, samini tōdō. Ba so zi mate, ōsa, satoeatoea chōra, ba wameta si fabaja, si lō gōna, ba si no amaedola gadaja, ba wangehao, gasagasa gamozoea; ba ginōtō sa dania da'ō. (*F. 12, 10*).

36 IV. Ba razō andrō, ba ilaoe zomasi ia; sohochia ia ba si fajaŵa ia ba zi no motōi Lowalangi, fefoe, ba chō Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa, ba ilaoe hoehoeo sihochia mboeda, ba mofozoe wolaoenia, irege no alō wōnoe Lowalangi [ba Ndraono Gizerāēli], me no moefaloea nihonogōi. (*F. 7, 25. Tes. II. 2,*
 37 *4. Hez. 28, 2. Fam. 13, 5*). Ba he Lowalangi ndra toeania mege, ba lō ba dōdōnia, ba he „fa'omasi ndra alawe” andrō, ba he hadia ia Lowalangi bō'ō, ba lō ba dōdōnia, fajaŵa manō ia chōra fefoe. Ba ni-
 38 fosoemangenia, salahi, ba Lowalangi hati andrō, Lowalangi si lō moerongo chō ndra toeania, ifosoe-
 39 mange firō ba ana'a ba manimani ba barasi. (*Hab. 1, 11*). Ba ba mbanoea saro misa, ba ifaigi chōnia zolo'ō hoekoe Lowalangi bō'ō; ba ba nitoetoejoenia andrō, ba i'ebaea'ō zoemange ba ifataro salaŵa ira, ato ibe'e barō mbawara, ba ifachoi chō-
 40 ra danō, bōli gōlōra. Ba ba gōtō safoeria andrō, ba fatandra fa'abōlō chōnia razo raja, ba ilaoe chōnia razo jōoe, i'ōhe goereta ba si fakoeo, ba oja gōi nowo, lasaŵa danōnia ba lahawoei, lanōnōi.
 41 (*Hez. 38, 15. Fam. 9, 16*). Ba mōi ia gōi ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō a-

ndrō, ba ba ngafoeloe ngahōnō zi mate ibe'e. Ba si lō ibabaja, ba Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi ba toeho Ndraono Gamoni. I'oro'ō da-
 42 ngania jaŵa danō andrō misa, ba he tanō Miseraji gōi, ba lō aefa chōnia; ana'a ba firō ba hadia
 43 gamagama seboea bōli ba danō Miseraji, ba ihālō chōnia, ba solo'ō chōnia gōi Ndrawa Libia ba Dawa Choesi. Ba so dania doeria moroi ba
 44 gatoemboechea loeo ba moroi jōoe, si tokea ia; ba maoso ia, isaŵa, ena'ō ato ifakiko ba ihori. Ba ba gota-
 45 loeara nasi hili andrō, si so famoadoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ibe'e nose-
 46 nia, amaedola gōdonia; ba ba da'ō ichamō ia fa'amate, ba lō sangorifi ja'ia. (*F. 7, 26. Fam. 19*).

FAZA 12.

Fango'ozoei: I. Famaloea fangorifi banoea Lowalangi. II. Nibini'ō oea gangilata andrō.

I. Ba na loeo da'ō dania, ba maoso
 1 so Michaēli andrō, salaŵa mala'ika, seboea, samaigimaigi soimi andrō, ba gōtō wamakao ba da'ō, si lō irai, iroegi da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta soi niha. Ba ba gōtō da'ō, ba da'ō fefoe ni'orifi, soimi, si no moetanō ba zoera. (*F. 10, 21. Mat. 24, 21. F. 12, 7*). Ba ato zi maoso dania, si
 2 no mōrō barō danō, ba wa'aeri si lō aetoe ōsa, ba tānō bō'ō, ba ba wa'aia ba ba wa'ogoro si lō aetoe. (*Jes. 66, 24. Mat. 25, 46. Joh. 5, 29. Hal. zin. 24, 15*). Ba satoeatoea, ba
 3 sihaga, timba haga mbancea si jaŵa, ba si no ato molohe ba wa'aetelō, ba timba ndrōi dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, si lō aetoe. (*Amaed. 4, 18. Mat. 13, 43. Jak. 5, 20*). Ba
 4 ja'oegō Daniēli, ba bōi ombacha'ō hoehoeoda andre ba fotandro zoera, iroegi ba gōtō safoeria. Ato dania zangaloengaloei eloeaha ba tedoedoe dania wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*Jes. 29, 11*).

II. Ba ja'odo, Daniēli, ba oe'ila, 5

- ba hiza mala'ika, daroea, si so ba da'õ, si samõsa, ba ba mbewe nidanõ tánõ andre, ba si samõsa, ba 10
 6 ba mbewe tánõ si jefo. Ba imane si samõsa ba niha andrõ, sonoecha tarafali, si so ja'wa nidanõ: Ha wa'ara dania wa'a'ozoe zahõlihõli dõdõ andrõ? (*F. 10, 5*). Ba oerongo me 7
 hoemedede zonoecha tarafali andrõ, si so ja'wa nidanõ — i'oro'õ mija'wa dangania ma'adoea, mija'wa ba zoroego, fahõloe ia ba chõ zaoeri andrõ, iroegi zi lõ aetoe — imane: Fa'arania, ba dõfi ba mendroea fache, ba matonga ndrõfi; na no a'ozoe wa'abõlõ zamakiko soi ni'amoni'õ, ba itõrõ da'õ no mege fefoe! (*F. 7, 25. Fam. 10, 5. 6.*) Oerongo sa, ba lõ aboto ba dõdõgoe, 8
 ba oemane: He Toeha! He wisa loealoea da'õ no mege fefoe dania? 9
 Ba imane chõgoe: Foeli'õ, ja'oegõ

Danieli! irege gõtõ safoeria andrõ, ba tenga sa ni'ombacha'õ hoehoeo andre; nifotandro. Ato dania zi hoelõ 10
 nitafi, nihaogõ, ba niheta si lõ sõ-chi, ba seboea horõ, ba si dõrõdõrõ manao horõ; dozi seboea horõ, ba dõrõdõrõ lõ fa'aboto ba dõdõ; ba ba zatoeatoea, ba so wa'aboto ba dõdõ. (*F. 11, 35. Hos. 14, 9. Fam. 22, 11*). Ba i'otarai loeo andrõ, na 11
 tetenawa zoemange andrõ, nibe'e-be'e mege, ba wamedadao sogoro ita andrõ, fanoedoegõ hoekoe Lo-walangi, ba 1290 wongi tõ. (*F. 8, 11; 9, 27; 11, 31*). Ja ahowoe za-naoe õlõ ba sanae noso, iroegi no 12
 noemalõ zi 1335 wongi! Ba ja'oegõ, 13
 ba ae'e, amaedola õfaondragõ gamozoea; solombase ndra'oegõ oea, ba maoso'õ dania, ba wanema tána chõoe andrõ, ba gamozoea gõtõ danõ andre. (*Kol. 1, 12*).

Soera

H O S E A.

FAZA 1.

Ihalõ ndra alawe sohorõ Hosea, amaedola walimosa Ndraono Gizeraeli.

- 1 Da'e daroma li Jehowa chõ Hosea andrõ, ono Mbe'eri, me loeo Oesia ba Jotamo ba Ahasi ba Hiskia, razo mado Joeda, ba me loeo Jerobeamo andrõ, ono Jo'asi, razo Ndraono Gizeraeli. (*Jes. 1, 1*).
 2 Me bõrõta wehede Jehowa chõ Hosea, ba imane Jehowa chõ Hosea: Ae halõ ndra alawe sohorõ-horõ, fabaja nono horõ, me no sohorõhorõ niha ba danõ, wangerogõ
 3 Jehowa. (*Jer. 3, 1. Hez. 23, 3*). Ba mõi ia mangai Gouneri andrõ, ono

Dibila'i, ba manabina da'õ ba mo'ono chõnia, ono matoea. Ba imane 4
 chõnia Jehowa: Jezere'eli be'e tõi-nia; hatõ sa ma'ifoe tõ, ba oelaoe mbalõ ndro Jezere'eli andrõ, ba nga'õtõ Jehoe andrõ ba oese'e nõri Ndraono Gizeraeli andrõ. (*Raz. I. 21, 1. Raz. II. 10, 1 b. t.; 15, 12*). Ba 5
 na loeo da'õ, ba oefatõ wana Ndraono Gizeraeli ba ndraso andrõ, ba Jezere'eli. Ba ifoeli manabina ba 6
 mo'ono, ono alawe. Ba imane chõnia Jehowa: Lo-Roehama (si lõ moehachõsi tõdõ) be'e tõi-nia, me lõ'õ sa'ae oehachõsi tõdõ ma'oewoe Gizeraeli, wame'e aefa chõra horõra 7
 ena'õ. Ba ma'oewoe Joeda andrõ, 7
 ba oehachõsi tõdõ, ba oe'orifi ira

tanga Lowalangira, Jehowa, ba lō oebe'e fangorifira wana ba si'oli ba fanoewō, ba he koedo ba he si fakoedo. (*Raz. II. 19, 34*). Ba i'efa'ō ba mbagi zoesoe Lo-Roehama andrō, ba ifoeli manabina ba mo'ono, ono matoea. Ba imane Jehowa: Lo-Ami (tenga banoeagoe) be'e tōinia, me no tenga banoeagoe ami, ba me lō edōnado, chōmi ndra'odo.

FAZA 2.

I. Faloecha ira wa'ahachō dōdō dania. II. Tohoetohoe gamaedola walimosara ba fotoera. III. Ama-boe'oela li fa'eboea dōdō,

1 I. Ba fa'ato Ndraono Gizeraēli dania, ba timba wa'oja ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai ni-soe'a ba si tebai ni'erai; ba toballi: ba mbanoea, ba niwa'ō chōra: „Tenga banoeagoe ami”, ba lamane chōra: „Ja'ami, ono Lowalangi saeri.” (*Moz. I. 32, 12. Rom. 9, 26. Fet. I. 2, 10*). Balafaeli la'oroedoeō ira Iraono Joeda ba Iraono Gize-raēli fefoe, ba si ha samōsa lafa-taro hōgōra ba mōi ira mijawā, moroi ba danō andrō; ba'wa seboea sa mba'wa Jezere'eli andrō. (*Jer. 3, 18; 30, 9. Hez. 37, 22*).

3 II. Mimane ba dalifoesōmi matoea andrō: „Banoeagoe [ami]!” ba ba dalifoesōmi alawe: „Niha-chōsi tōdō [ami]!” Mihoekoe ni-nami andrō, mihoekoe! me no tenga fo'omogoe ia ba me no tenga ngambatōnia ndra'odo, ena'ō iheta ba mbawania hochania, ba fohorōnia ba gotaloea zoesoenia. (*Jer. 3, 1. Hez. 23, 3; 16, 16*). Fa bōi oeheta mbaloebaloenia, fa bōi oebe'e si mane me loeo wa'atoemboenia ia, ba fa bōi oefaomagō ia ba danō si mate, ba danō si lō ida'idanō, ba fa lō oebe'e mate owōchi dōdō ia. 6 Ba ononia andrō, ba lō oehachōsi tōdō, me no ono horō. Noa sa mo-horō ninara, no ilaoe zaila ita sadono ja'ira; noa sa imane: Da-

oego'ōgo'ō zomasi ja'odo, same'e ōgoe fache ba ōgoe idanō ba boe mbiribiri ba afasi ba fanicha chō-goe ba hadia ia nibadoegoe. Andrō 8 hiza, oeba'a lalania doi ba oefa'-anō gōli kara chōnia, ba alacha lō isōndra lalania. Ba igohi zomasi 9 ja'ia, ba lō ichamō: i'aloeli, ba lō isōndra, ba imane dania: Da'oe-foelido chō ngambatōgoe si fōfōna andrō; noa sa ohahaoe dōdōgoe, me loeo da'ō, moroi iada'e. Ba lō 10 saboto ba dōdōnia, wa ja'odo zame'e chōnia fache ba agoe ba fanicha andrō, ba si no mangōhōna chōnia firō ba ana'a; ba ba chō Mba'ali la'ogoenā'ō. (*Hez. 16, 16 b. t.*). Ba 11 ja'odo gōi, ba oehalō sa'ae gōi wache andrō chōgoe, na asotō, ba agoe andrō chōgoe, na ba'wania; ba boe mbiribiri ba afasi andrō chōgoe, nibe'enia baloebaloenia ena'-ō, ba oesōbi chōnia. Ba oeheta mba- 12 loebaloe zaila ia, ba zanehe zohorōni ja'ia; ba lō sangefa'ō ja'ia ba dangagoe! (*F. 5, 14*). Ba oe'etoe'ō 13 fefoe wa'omoeso dōdōnia, awō walōwa andrō, awō wasoelōna andrō, awō loeo sabato ba awō gowasa andrō chōnia, fefoe. (*Amos. 8, 10*). Ba tōla nagoe andrō chōnia ba 14 tōla marafala chōnia, ba oefoefoe, niwa'ōnia tōdōnia: boeala chōgoe da'ō, nibe'e zomasi ndra'o andrō, ba oebali'ō sasai'ō, ena'ō ō goetoe ndrōe'oe. (*Sin. 80, 13. Jes. 5, 5*). Oehoeke ba chōnia gōtō nadoe a- 15 ndrō, gōtō wamosoemangenia ja'ia, wango'aja laedoeroe ba aja bō'ō, me olifoe ia ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa.

III. Andrō hiza, oedōnisi ia, ba 16 oe'ohe ba danō si mate, ba oehaogō wehede chōnia. (*Jes. 40, 2. Hez. 20, 35*). Ba ba da'ō oefoeli chōnia ka- 17 boe nagoe andrō chōnia ba oeba-li'ō bawa gōli ba wanōtōna mba-wa danō wa'aboe dōdō andrō; ena'ō manoenō ia ba da'ō, si mane me ono alawe ia, si mane me

- i'otarai moroi si tooe danō Miseseraji. (*Moz. II. 15, 1. Jos. 7, 26*).
 18 Na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba „fo'omogoe” ōbe'e tōigoe, ba
 19 tenga sa'ae „Ba'aligoe.” Ba oebe'e taja sa'ae ba mbewenia dōi Mba'ali andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae tetōtōi
 20 dōira andrō. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oebe'e gamachoita ba goetoe ndroe'oe ba ba wofa ba daloe mbanoea, ba ba goeōkoeō ba danō, fangorifira, ba fana ba si'ōli ba fanoewō, ba oehori ba danō, ba lō hadia ia chōra — ba danō oebe'e.
 21 Ba oe'oniha ndra'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō; oe'oniha ndra'oegō ba wa'atoelō ba ba wa'adōlō ba ba wa'eboea dōdō ba ba wa'ahachō dōdō;
 22 (*Hez. 16, 8*); ba wa lō farōi oe'oniha ndra'oegō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe Jehowa! (*Jer. 31, 34*). Na loeo da'ō, ba oefondrondrongo li, iwa'ō Jehowa; oefondrondrongo li mbanoea si ja'wa, ba ja'ia zamondrongo li danō. (*Sach. 8, 12*). Ba tanō, ba ifondrondrongo li wache ba li nagoe ba li wanicha ba ja'ira zamondrongo li Jezere'eli andrō.
 23 (*F. 1, 11*). Ba oetaroe'ō ia chōgoe ba danō, ba oehachōsi tōdō Lo-Roehama (si lō moehachōsi tōdō) andrō, ba oemane chō Lo-Ami (tenga banoegoe) andrō: „Banoegoe ndra'oegō”! ba ja'ia, ba imane: „He Lowalangigoe.” (*F. 1, 6, 9, 10*).

FAZA 3.

Ifoeli ihālō ndra alawe sohorō sama'e'le'ō, amaedola, ba tefaboe'oe zoei wamalalini era'era Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- 1 Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Ae foeli omasi'ō ndra alawe, sangomasi'ō niha bō'ō ba si no mohorō, si mane fa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli, he wa'ae no adōni dōdōra ba Lowalangi bō'ō ba he wa'ae no oma-

si ira koe nifaroeka boea nagoe. Ba no oehōli ia chōgoe felelīma 2
 roefia ba sazo'e gandroe; ba oemane chōnia: Ara dania doemao- 3
 dao ndra'oegō chōgoe; bōi mohoro'ō ba bōi mōi'ō donga ndra matoea bō'ō, ba si manō ndra'o chōoe. Iraono Gizeraēli andrō sa, ba ara 4
 dania, ba doemao dao manō, lō salāwa, lō hōgō, ba lō fame'e soemange ba lō harefa ba lō ono mbaroe ba doto ba lō siraha. (*Moz. I. 31, 19. Nga'ōt. II. 15, 3. F. 10, 3*). Ba na 5
 aefa da'ō, ba lafalalini gera'erara Iraono Gizeraēli ba la'aloei Jehowa, Lowalangira, ba Dawido andrō, salāwara, ba la'ondrasi Jehowa ba fa'eboea dōdō andrō chōnia, oi so wa'ata'oe, na aefa da'ō dania. (*Jes. 2, 2 b. t. Jer. 30, 9*).

FAZA 4.

I. Fanegoe lālō Ndraono Gizeraēli, awō lālō zama'e'le'ō andrō chōra, awō lālō gere. II. Famangelama mado Joeda.

I. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, 1
 ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! So hoehoeo Jehowa ba niha ba danō, me lō falōfarōi, ba me lō fa'omasi, ba me lō fa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba danō: mangelingelifi 2
 ira ba molaoelaoe faja ba mange'enge'e ba managōnagō ba mohorōhorō; manōinōi jomō ira ba te'oli manō wamoenoe niha. Da'ō mbōrō, 3
 wa okōlikōli danō [lō teoe], awō wa ariri niha ba danō, fabaja oetoe ndroe'oe ba fofa ba daloe mbanoea; ba noemalō i'a ba nasi, ba mate- 4
 mate. Ba bōi fasoso niha ba bōi fatahi chō nawōnia. Ba chōmi, ja'ami ere, so hoehoeogoc! (*Moz. V. 17, 12*). Ba zi ma'ōchō alaoe ami 5
 oebe'e, ba he sama'e'le'ō andrō, ba salaoe, awōmi, ba zi bongi, ba oefakiko ninami! Ba wa'atekiko la- 6
 sa'wa banoegoe, me no lō fa'aboto ba dōdō. Ba me no lō ba dōdōmi

- wa'aboto ba dödö andrö [ja'ami ere], ba'æotibo'ö ami, fa böi sa'ae ere ami. Ba me no olifoe ami nifachoi Lowalangimi, ba da'oe'olifoe'ö göi ndra'o ndraonomi. (*Jes. 5, 13*). Me itoe'oe abölö ira mege, ba no itoe'oe oja lälöra chögöe; ba oebe'e salahi lachömira wa'aila.
- 7 Ba horö mbanoegoe andrö lasöndra göra, ba no omasi ira golalöwä mbanoegoe. (*Moz. III. 6, 26*).
- 8 Ba dalafaomagö wolaoe chöra, ba gere ba ba niha sato: Oe'otoe'ö mboeaboeara, ba mangandraoceli chöra nilaoelaoera oebe'e. (*Jes. 24, 10*). Na manga ira, ba böi ja aboeso ira; ba na oroedoe ira ba ndra alawe, ba böi mo'ono'ono ira, me no laböhöli wame'e ba dödöra Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 26, 26. Hag. 1, 6*). Ba wohoröhorö ba ba wemaboemaboe'agoe taja gera'era:
- 12 Ba mbalö geoe faeta mbanoegoe ba si'ora zangombacha chöra lala. Noa sa bechoe ba wohoröhorö zamowöhö ja'ira, fa lafosoemange nadoe, salahi Lowalangi. Ba zoezoe hili misa latataba zoemange, ba ba hilihili labe'e, ba mbörö manawa ba ba mbörö ma'oesö ba ba mbörö zimalamboe — no omasiö loemö geoe andrö. Ba tobali mohoröhorö nonomi alawe ba laloeloe ira ba zohoröni donga zodonga oemönömi. (*Raz. II. 17, 20. Jes. 37, 7. Hez. 6, 13; 20, 28*). Ba onomi alawe, ba lö oe'otoe'ö ba wohoröhorö andrö, ba he oemönömi, me laloeloe ira ba zohoröni donga zodonga, ba lö oe'otoe'ö. Ja'irä [ere] ba noa sa fao ira ba ndra alawe sabao, ba zi tobini, ba no faofao ira ba ndra alawe nifataro ba wohoröhorö, wame'e soemange nitaba, ba tobali tekiko niha sato, si lö fa'aboto ba dödö.
- 15 II. Ba na mamosoemange adoe ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba böi atö malalö mado Joeda! Böi mi'ae ba Giligala, ba böi mi'ae mija'wa
- ba Mbeti Awene, ba böi mifao ba da'ö wahöloesa andrö: „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa! (*Raz. I. 12, 29. F. 9, 15. Amos. 8, 14*). Na no sabe'e tandro Ndraono Gizeraëli, timba za'wi samoe'i, ba hadia, ba ikoebaloi ira Jehowa, ba mbenoea sebolö, amaedola nono mbiribiri? No la'olembai nadoe mado Geferaji; ba niböhöli sa'ae ira! No tenga inötö wemaboemaboera, ba sohoröhorö ira! Fangeboea döira andrö, ba lö ba dödöra; fa'aila zomasi ira. (*Mich. 7, 3*). Ifoejoe'ö ira tawoejoe nangi sabölö ba tobali si lö boto wanötönara ba naha wame'e soemange andrö chöra.

FAZA 5.

I. Fanegoe mado Geferaji, awö mado Joeda. II. Ida'ö'da'ö'sa-ma'ele'ö wangoehoe'oe Lowalangi ja'ira.

I. Mifondrondrongo da'e, ja'ami ere! Mibe'e mbörö dalingami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba mitöngöni, ja'ami ba gödo razo! Me no chömi manandrösa hoe'oe andrö, me no tobali tandra'wa ami ba Misefa ba oe'ö nifadölö ba hili Dabora. No la'erogö [Lowalangi] ba no abacha wanao horö. Andrö oe'otoe'ö ira fefoe dania! Noa sa aboto ba dödogoe mado Geferaji, ba tebai labini'ö ira chögöe Iraono Gizeraëli; noa sa faefä mege mame'e adoe ami, ja'ami mado Geferaji ba no lata'oenöi ira Iraono Gizeraëli, wänörö salacha. Boeaboeara wamati-mba, na lafoeli ira chö Lowalangira ena'ö; no mobechoe ira bechoe wohorö, ba fa'aboto ba dödöra Jehowa, ba lö chöra. (*F. 4, 12*). Ba fangeboca döi Ndraono Gizeraëli andrö zamadoehoe'ö dania, oedoera, wa lasa'wa wa'atekiko Iraono Gizeraëli, fabaja mado Geferaji, börö golalöwä andrö — ba si tekiko göi mado Joeda, awöra. (*F. 7, 10*).

6 Ba na maoso dania ira, na la'ohe
mbiribirira, awō zawira, ba wanga-
loei Jehowa, ba lō lasōndra ia : noa
sa i'erogō ira. (*Jer. 11, 11. Joh. 7,*
34). No farōi ira chō Jehowa, noa
7 sa mo'ono'ono ono horō ira. Andrō
i'ā dania ira owasa ba wasoelōna
andrō, fabaja tanōra.

8 II. Milaoe dorofe ba Gibeā, mi-
lae dorofe ba Rama ! Mihahagō
ba Mbeti Awene ! Mi'angelama, ja'-
9 ami mado Mbenijami ! Si tobali ta-
nō si mate danō mado Geferaji
dania, na ba'wa vangotoe'ō. Si doe-
hoe ni'ombacha'ōgoe, si gōna Ndrao-

10 no Gizeraēli dania ! Satoea mado
Joeda andrō, ba no timba zama'-
ese gowe nola ; ja'ira dania oeha-
woei fōnoegoe, nifamadoewa idanō.

11 (*Moz. V. 19, 14*). Ba mado Geferaji,
ba latehe wamoejoe'ō hoekoe, la-
tehe na lahoendrahoendra ; noa sa
lō ata'oe ira, la'o'ō wafajaja a-

12 ndrō. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Ba no tobali
timba hama ndra'o ba mado Gefe-
raji ba timba go ba mado Joeda.

13 Ba me la'ila wōchōra mado Gefe-
raji ba me la'ila waosara mado
Joeda, ba mangandrō tolo mado
Geferaji ba Ndrawa Asiria, lafate-

14 nge zinenge chō razo Jarebi, ba te-
bai i'abe'e'ō ami da'ō, ba lō i'ila
ifadōhō waosami andrō, me timba
zingo dania ndra'odo ba mado Ge-

15 feraji, ba timba nono zingo ba
ma'owoe Joeda. Ja'odo andre,
oesasawi ira ba oelae mofanō ;
oe'oloi'ō ira, ba lō sangefa'ō ja'ira,
ba lō mofanō ndra'o, oefoelido ba
nahiagoe. Ba fozoe dania, ba aboto
ba dōdōra ba la'aloei wamaigigoc
ja'ira ; na tosasa ira, ba hoemoeloe
dōdōra chōgoe.

FAZA 6.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wamalalini
era'era. II. Lafalalini sibai i'wa'ō
Lowalangi.

1 I. „Talaboe, tafoeli ita chō
Jehowa ; ifoeli sa ifadōhō zochoda,

me no amaedola isasawi ita, ida-
loedaloeni zochoda andrō, me no
ifesocho ita ! (*Moz. V. 32, 39. Job.*
5, 18, Jes. 30, 26). Ha mato doea
2 wongi, ba i'orifi ita, ba mahemo-
loe ō, ba ifocli i'abc'e'ō ita, ena'ō
aoeri ita rorogōfōnia. (*Jes. 26, 19.*
Kor. I, 15, 4). Acha aboto ba dōdō-
3 da, ba ena'ō na taforege wangeloei
fa'aboto ba dōdōda Jehowa, —
mōi ia chōda, si ndroehoendroe-
hoe. timba wa'adoehoe wa'amoleoe,
ena'ō itōrō ita, timba deoe, timba
deoe sarā, si basōi tanō." (*Sam. 11.*
23, 4. Sin. 72, 6).

II. He oewisa chōmi, ja'ami
4 mado Geferaji ? Hadia nilaogoe
chōmi, ja'ami mado Joeda ? me
no hoelō lawoeo ba zangoehoe
wongi wa'omasimi andrō, me no
hoelō namo mbanoea, salio sibai
taja. (*F. 13, 3*). Ba me no si manō,

5 ba lō tola lō oefabago'ō ira
ba zama'elc'ō andrō, ba lō tola
lō oeboselc'oe ira taroma ligoe
andrō, ba nifa'elc'ō wangochoekoe-
goe, si mane fa'atoemboe loeo.

6 Fa'omasi sa zomasido. ba tenga
soemange nitaba ; fa'aboto ba dō-
dōra Lowalangi zomasido, ba tenga
soemange nitoenos ! (*Sam. 1. 15, 22.*
Amaed. 21, 3. Mat. 9, 13). Ba ja'ira

7 andrō, ba no lasawō nifachoigoe,
nifolae niha baero. No falimo ira
chōgoe ba da'ō. (*F. 8, 1*). Gileadi

8 andrō, ba no banoea zanao horō,
si no ta'oenō do. No timba zi fa-
raboe, sanarogō sanōrō, gere andrō ;
mange'enge'e ira ba ngai lala ba

9 Zichema. Horō sa nilaoera ! Siho-
cha mboeda ni'ilagoe ba mbanoea
Ndraono Gizeraēli : No mame'e-
me'c adoe ba da'ō mado Geferaji,

10 no lata'oenōi dangara Iraono Gi-
zeraēli. Ba ba chōmi gōi, ja'ami
11 mado Joeda, ba famasi dania labe'e,
na oefoeli dania oe'azōchi mba-

noeagoe andrō.

FAZA 7.

I. Fangarōngarō ba horō mado Geferaji andrō. II. Ba niha baero la'aloeli wangorifi; ba Lowalangi, ba la'erogō.

- 1 I. Ero na omasido oe'orifi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba oroma horō mado Geferaji ba si lō sōchi ba mbanoea Zamaria, me no si falimo ira ba me manōinōi jomo zanagō, ba me no ato zi faraboeraboe,
- 2 baero, ba lala. Ba lō'ō sa lafatooe-tooe tōdōra, wa lō olifoolifeo ndra'o mboeaboeara andrō, si lō sōchi, fefoe. Ba no te'oe'oe ira nilaelaoera andrō; lō aefa'aefa ba
- 3 doedoema hōrōgoe da'ō. Labe'e fondrara dōdō razora zi lō sōchi andrō chōra ba fondrara dōdō zala'wa labe'e wamini tōdō andrō
- 4 chōra. Dozi ira, ba sohorō, timba nawoe famogō roti, nibōda doeka roti alitō, irege no manōi gombōila
- 5 roti andrō, si no moefaroea. Na owasa chō razo, ba maboe agoe zala'wa andrō, irege achōmōchōmō ira. Ba i'oro'ō dangania ba zango'aja. No timba nawoe si'ōli dōdōra, ba walimosara andrō. Sara wongi manō mōrōmōrō doeka roti, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba eboea
- 7 galitō, alitō siholahola. Dozi ira, ba no hoelō nawoe si'ōli, seboea alitō, ba toballi la'ā zangoehoekoe ja'ira. Sala'wara fefoe, ba no moeboenoe, ba samōsa lō'ō ba chōra sangombacha chōgoe. (*Raz. II, 15, 10, 14*).
- 8 II. No fao ba niha baero mado Geferaji; no toballi hoelō koe si lō moebali'ō ira. (*Sin. 106, 35*).
- 9 Niha bō'ō zi manga wa'abōlōra, ba lō la'ila; no tohare hoewa, ba
- 10 lō la'ila. Ba si lō lai wa no ifadoehoe'ō wolaoera lachōmi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō: lō nifaelira ja'ira chō Lowalangira Jehowa, lō ni'aloelira ja'ia, lō lai da'ō fefoe. (*F. 5, 5*).
- 11 Folaoe mado Geferaji, ba no

nifolaoe marafadi, sowōhōwōhō ba si lō tōdō; no lakaoni Ndrawa Miseraji, ba no la'angarōfi li Ndrawa Asiria. (*Raz. II, 17, 4. F. 5, 13*). Ba me ba da'ō lasa'wa, ba oeta'wi 12 woeka, oehalō ira ba daloe mbanoea ba oe'otoe'ō, dali zi no moefarongogō ba mbanoeara; Alai ira, me 13 no la'erogō ndra'o! Ja itōrō ira fa'adoedoe, me no lala'wa ndra'odo! He na edōna ndra'o oe'orifi ira, ba lalaoe waja, wamatoenō wolaogoe. Ba tenga soroi ba dōdōra 14 wangarōfi li ja'odo, ha fege'ege tooe ba zalo. Ba lachoi nōsira, wola'wa ja'odo, ena'ō abōlō mboea nowi, awō nago. Ba noa sa atō 15 ja'ō zamobawa lala chōra ba sangabe'e'ō tangara. Ba no si lō sōchi dōdōra chōgoe. Labali'ō sa foeri ira, 16 ba no tenga mija'wa. Hoelō wana si lō aefa ira! Ba sala'wara, ba niboenoe si'ōli, bōrō mbewera andrō, fōnoerā andrō — andrō wa la'igi'igi'ō dania ira ba danō Miseraji. (*Sin. 78, 57. Jes. 30, 3*).

FAZA 8.

I. Fanegoe fame'eme'eadoe andrō, ba Zamaria. II. Fame'e soemange si tenga moroi ba dōdō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi.

I. Laoe dorofe! Laoe'ō ba nomo 1 Jehowa, hoelō si mane mojo! Me no lasawō nifachoigoe ba me no mola'wa ira, ba ni'wa'ōgoe chōra. (*Moz. V. 28, 49, F. 5, 8; 6, 7*). Ba 2 mce'ao ira chōgoe, lamane: He Lowalangigoe! Aboto sa ba dōdōma ndra'ogō, ja'aga Iraono Gizeraēli! Ba no lō ba dōdō Ndraono 3 Gizeraēli fangorifi andrō — ba alacha lagohi ira emali! No lafatara 4 razo, ha ja'ira, si tenga balazi ndra'odo; no lateojoe hōgōra, si lō nironogoe. No lafahele adoe wirōra ba ana'ara; ba hadia goenania? Ha sambalō famakikora. (*Raz. I. 12, 20. F. 2, 8*). Ono za'wi 5' andrō chōmi, ja'ami banoea Zama-

- ria, ba no abōoe; no tesao wōnoe-
goe chōra. Ha wa'ara na dania, wa
tebai si lō horō ira! (*Raz. I. 12, 28*).
- 6 No ba Ndraono Gizeraēli mbōrōta-
nia [bōrōta za'wi andrō] no toeka
zolaee ja'ia, ba tenga Lowalangi
ia. Nifoefoe sa dania za'wi Zamaria
andrō! Angi sa nitaroera, ba angi
7 sabōlō dania labasi; lō tōla, saoe-
ri andrō, ba si lō ōsi, ba na so
8 ena'ō, ba niha bō'ō zi manga. Ni'ā
Ndraono Gizeraēli! Amaedola wa-
kake si lō goena sa'ae ira, ba ni-
ha baero! (*Jes. 30, 14. Jer. 22, 28*).
- 9 Me no mōi ba Ndrawa Asiria ma-
do Geferaji, timba galide ndroe'oe,
somasasi si lō awō'awōnia, ba no la-
fachai zi fahoewoe chōra, nifoloee.
10 (*Hez. 16, 33*). Ba famachaira si fa-
hoewoe chōra andrō, ba niha bae-
ro, mbōrō, wa oesasagō sa'ae ira,
ena'ō lō ara tō mangarōngarō ira,
ba mbeo andrō, nibe'e chō razo
seboea andrō.
- 11 II. Noa sa'ae oja lafa'anō naha
wame'e soemange mado Geferaji,
ba loealoeania chōra, ba no ba ho-
rō ba Lowalangi. Ba he oehōna wa-
machoi chōra lala, ba hoelō nifa-
12 choi niha bō'ō wamaigira. Lataba
zoemange nitaba ba la'ā nōsi, ba
lō omasi Jehowa ira. Ba lō olifoe-
lifoee ia wa'atefoejojera, ba i'otoe'ō
13 dania horōra Ja'irā andrō dania
zangawoeli ba danō Miseraji ba si
manga gō salacha ba danō Ndrawa
14 Asiria. (*F. 6, 6. Jes. 66, 3*). Me no
olifoe Ndraono Gizeraēli zombūi
ja'ira mege, ba me no lalaoe gōdo
chōra, ba me no la'oja'ō chōra
mbanoea saro mado Joeda, ba oe-
fa'ohe'ō galitō ba mbanoeara andrō,
alitō si manga hati andrō chōra.

FAZA 9.

I. Iroegi inōtō wangotoe'ō Iraono
Gizeraēli. II. Teloeloe ba danga niha
baero mado Geferaji.

- 1 I. Bōi mi'abōlōgō wangomoēsōi'ō
tōdōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, bōi
si mane niha baero! Noa sa mi-
erogō Lowalangimi, no farōi ami;
no omasi ami loeo wohorō ba go-
lajama mbasitō misa fefoe. Ba i'o-
sitengō sa ira olajama mbasitō ba
he folazi mboea nagoe; ba lō chō-
ra dania. Aheta dania ira ba danō
Jehowa andrō. Sangawoeli ba danō
Miseraji mado Geferaji, ba si ma-
nga gō salacha ba danō Asiria.
(*Hez. 4, 13*). Lō'ō sa'ae lafadoewa
nagoe chō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa'ae
la'asiwai chōnia zoemange nitaba
andrō chōra. Timba gō ba wa'aboe
dōdō gōrā dania; dozi si manga
ja'ia, ba ra'ira'io. Ha sa famadōhō
wa'olofora gōra, ba lō'ō sa iroegi
gosali Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 26, 14*). Ba
he miwisa na ba'wa gowoeola ba na
owasa chō Jehowa? Hiza, no lō
ichamō ira famoenoe, ba wa'adoe-
doe andrō, ba ba danō Miseraji ga-
honoa, ba Membisi lewatōra dania;
ahonoa najara firō, ba ba lato, ba
sa'asa'a mao zi toemboe ba nosera.
(*Jes. 32, 13; 34, 13*). Iroegi dania
ba'wa wangotoe'ō, iroegi ba'wa wa-
masoelōni, ba nisōndra Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli fa'aboto ba dōdō, me no la-
mane: Sowōhō mowa zama'ele'ō a-
andrō ba sowōhō zi so Eheha! Ba-
lazi wa'abōlō wa'atcfoejoemi ba fa-
tatoesami andrō. Sanaronaro mado
Geferaji ba gametahō Lowalangigoe.
Chō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no lalaoe
wesoe, nifolaoe zama'ala fofō, ba
bōlōdi, ba gosali Lowalangingia. No
manao horō seboea ira, si mane ba
Gibea no: lō olifoe ia golalōwara,
i'otoe'ō dania horōra!
- II. Nisōndragoe Ndraono Gizera-
ēli, timba mboea nagoe ba danō si
mate, ba fangilagoe ira toeami, ba
no timba wangilada si a'a mboea
ara ba hogoe zawena mowoea. Ba
me laroegi Mba'ali Weoro andrō,
ba lalaoe mamosoemange adoe, ba
tobali sogoro ita ira, si mane ni'
olembaira andrō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 3*;
Jer. 24, 1 b. t.). Hoelō wofō soloi

- dania [wa'ataja] mado Geferaji sa-to andrô; tebato wo'ono, lô'ô sa'ae manabina, lô'ô sa'ae moetoenge nono.
- 12 Ba he la'e'eboca nonora matoea, ba oeheta dania chôra, ena'ô lô ira matoea sa'ae dania. Ba he ja'ira gôï, ba alai ira, na lô'ô sa'ae
- 13 oefaiji ira! No timba Diro nitaroe'ô ba ndraso mado Geferaji wamaigigoe, ba laloeloe dania ba danga zange'e nonora matoca mado
- 14 Geferaji andrô. Be'e chôra zomasi'ô ôbe'e chôra, ja'oegô Jehowa! Bôda chôra nôsi daloe ba ôsi zoe-
- 15 soe! Ba Giligala lafazôchi horôra andrô fefoe. Ba da'ô sa tesao wa'oedoesagoe chôra. Oeheta ira ba nomogoe andrô, oefofan'ô ira, bôrô zi lô sôchi andrô nilaoera. Lô'ô sa'ae oe'omasi'ô ira! Sala'wara fefoe, ba no si fa'ero [chôgoe]. (*F. 4, 15. Jes. 1, 23*). No gôna famoenoe mado Geferaji, obooe wa'a, tebai sa'ae mo-wea! Ba he na mo'ono ira, ono matoea, ba oeboenoe nonora oma-
- 17 siô andrô. Itibo'ô ira Lowalangigoe; me no lô nifondrondrongora linia: alacha si lô hinaoma ira ba niha baero misa!
- ma? — (*F. 3, 4*). Hadia, samagôlô [ba nawônia] ia, si môï ia ba hôloe si lô itôrô, ba ma si fawoe'oe'oe'oe li wamatoembœ'ô hoekoe si bo-hoe, timba ndroe'oe langoe ba nowi, na no lafakoe? Sawi si matoea andrô ba Mbeti Awene ni'a-boesi mbanœa Zamaria tôdô dania; aboe dôdô zi olembai ja'ia mege, ba manizinizi gerenia ba chônia, dania, — ba girôgirô andrô chônia, me saheta chônia. (*Raz. II. 23, 5. Sef. 1, 4*). Ba ja'ia na'i, ba ni'oloi'ô ba danô Asiria, boeala chôrazo Jarebi; fa'aila mado Geferaji andrô ihâlô chônia, ba tobali faja wanôtôna Ndraono Gizeraéli ba nichoi dôdôra andrô. (*F. 5, 13*). Safœfoe Zamaria andrô, ba razora, ba si hoelô wahawaha geoe solangi ba dete nidanô. Sadoedoe dania hilihili famakiko andrô, horô Ndraono Gizeraéli andrô, ba lato ba sa'a-sa'a mao zi toembœe dania ba naha wame'e soemange andrô chôra. Ba ba da'ô dania lamane ba hili: Mihawœi ndra'aga! ba ba hilihili: Milangôgôga! (*Jes. 2, 19, Loek. 23, 30*).

FAZA 10.

I. Aheta ba danôra Ndraono Gizeraéli, môï ba danô Asiria, bôrô wamosoemangera adoe andrô. II. Famarœoe tôdô ba wangelœi Jehowa, ena'ô lô gôna ira fotoe andrô.

- 1 I. Tôla nagœ sabôlô manôï Ndraono Gizeraéli mege, ba si sôchi fowœa. Ba itœgoe abôlô mboea, ba oja lafa'anô chôra naha wame'e soemange [ba nadœ]; itœgoe abôlô mboea danô, ba itœgoe lafazôchi chôra nadœ nihaogô. (*Jes. 5, 3. F. 8, 11*). No tôdô si falimo dôdôra; andrô wa ni'otoe'ô ira. Ja'ia zanoedœgô naha wame'e soemange andrô chôra, ba irasa nadoera. Lamane sa dania: Lô chôma razosa'ae, me no lô ni'ata'œfima Jehowa. Ba hadia goena razochô-
- ma? — (*F. 3, 4*). Hadia, samagôlô [ba nawônia] ia, si môï ia ba hôloe si lô itôrô, ba ma si fawoe'oe'oe'oe li wamatoembœ'ô hoekoe si bo-hoe, timba ndroe'oe langoe ba nowi, na no lafakoe? Sawi si matoea andrô ba Mbeti Awene ni'a-boesi mbanœa Zamaria tôdô dania; aboe dôdô zi olembai ja'ia mege, ba manizinizi gerenia ba chônia, dania, — ba girôgirô andrô chônia, me saheta chônia. (*Raz. II. 23, 5. Sef. 1, 4*). Ba ja'ia na'i, ba ni'oloi'ô ba danô Asiria, boeala chôrazo Jarebi; fa'aila mado Geferaji andrô ihâlô chônia, ba tobali faja wanôtôna Ndraono Gizeraéli ba nichoi dôdôra andrô. (*F. 5, 13*). Safœfoe Zamaria andrô, ba razora, ba si hoelô wahawaha geoe solangi ba dete nidanô. Sadoedoe dania hilihili famakiko andrô, horô Ndraono Gizeraéli andrô, ba lato ba sa'a-sa'a mao zi toembœe dania ba naha wame'e soemange andrô chôra. Ba ba da'ô dania lamane ba hili: Mihawœi ndra'aga! ba ba hilihili: Milangôgôga! (*Jes. 2, 19, Loek. 23, 30*).
- II. Potarai gôtô ba Gibeae andrô, ba no molalô ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraéli. Lô si teboelô ira ba da'ô, ba ichamô ira fanoewô sanao horô andrô, ba Gibeae andrô. (*F. 9, 9*). Na edôna ndra'o, ba œ'illa œ'otoe'ô ira, ni'owoelœi dania soi niha baero, solaoe chôra, wango-toe'ô ja'ira ba lalôra andrô si no doea winœeta. Mado Geferaji andrô, ba no hoclô nono zawi si no moehaogô famamaha, somasi mamôbôrô fache. Noa sa lô nibe'œgoe kalo mbagi ba mbagina si sôchi andrô, mege, ba ija'e, ba œefokalo mbagi sa'ae mado Geferaji; ba sondrôni famali'ô danô mado Joeda ba sondrôni korikori ma'œœœœe Jakobo. Fa'ahachô dôdô mitarœ, ba so fônami wamasi dania, ibe'e fa'ebœœa dôdô [Lowalangî] andrô!

Mitoea'ō zi bohooe, me no iroegi inōtō, ba wanggaloei Jehowa, ena'ō i'ondراسي ami, ba ena'ō ifatōrō chōmi deoe fangorifi. (*Amaed. 11, 18*).

- 13 Ba me no mitaroe horō, ka no famakiko nibasimi, ba no boea walmosami gōmi! Noa sa tōtōnafōce goereta ba wanoewō andrō ba fa'ato zabōlō andrō chōoe! Ba roemoeroe dania moroi sa zanoewō sato andrō chōoe; ba banoea saro andrō chōoe fefoe, ba ladoedoe gō, si mane me idoedoe gō Mbeti Arebeli Salama, me loeo manowō no, me la'ō'ōtō nina ndraono, fabaja iraonora. (*Raz. II. 17, 3*). Si manō sibai dania wolaoera chōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, me no hatō falō-sōchi chōmi. Ba zangoehoelō wongī dania mate niboenoe razo Ndraono Gizeraēli!

FAZA 11.

I. Lō nī'andrō Ndraono Gizeraēli sacha gōlō fa'omasi Lowalangi ira.
II. Ba ifoeli zoei na ihachōsi tōdō ira.

- 1 I. Me ono'ono na Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba no omasido ira ba oekaoni zato andrō, oeheta ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 4, 22. Mat. 2, 15*).
2 Ba na hoemededo chōra ba la'e-ro gō ndra'o. Latataba zoemange nadoe ba lafosoe mange wamaedo andrō, (*Moz. II. 32, 4. Raz. I. 11, 8*),
3 ba ja'odo, ba oetoejoe galogo mado Geferaji [nifolaoe ba Ndraono], ba oehagi ira. Ba lō la'ila, wa oefadōhō wōchōra. (*Moz. II. 15, 26*).
4 No oedōni ira sinali, si mane nī'ogoena'ō niha, fesoe fa'omasi, ba no amaedola zoloeloe kalo mbagi andrō, ba mbagira, ndra'odo, ba
5 oe'oro'ō gōra. Sangawoeli ba danō Miseraji ira, ba razo Ndrawa Asiria razora dania, me no te chōra wamoeli ja'ira chōgoe. Ba nidōni sa'ae zi'ōli, ba wolaoe ba mbanoeara andrō, famoe foe lazi mbawa gōli

ba si manga hati andrō chōra. Noa sa aso'ala dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō, wangerogō ja'odo; ba he na moe'ao ita chōra: mija'wa! ba samōsa lō sedōna.

II. Ba hadia, tola oebōhōli ami, ja'ami mado Geferaji, tola oeloeloe ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli? Tola oebōhōli ami si mane Adama no, tola oebali'ō Sebo'i ami? Tobali bacha dōdōgoe, ba no a'oi tesao wa'ahachō dōdōgoe. (*Moz. I. 14, 2; 19, 24*). Bōi moloealoea wōnoegoe saeochoe andrō; lō oefaloea wamakiko mado Geferaji. Me no Lowalangi ndra'odo, ba me tenga niha, oe'ia-gō ba chōmi, Lowalangi nī'amoni'ō, ba lō tesao wōnoegoe. (*Moz. IV. 23, 19*). La'o'ō dania chō Jehowa; sindrōndrōndrōndrō ia, hoelō zingo; sindrōndrōndrōndrō ia, ba so moroi sa ba mbewe nasi nono matoea, manizinizi. So ira moroi sa, ba danō Miseraji, hoelō wofo, manizinizi, hoelō marafadi si oroi danō Asiria. Ba sahono baomora dania ira oebe'e, i'wa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 60, 8*).

FAZA 12.

I. Falimosa Ndraono Gizeraēli.
II. Fanegoe ja'ira famasoegi ba dōdōra gōtō fōna.

I. No tefasoei manō mado Geferaji faja nilaoe chōgoe labe'e, ba si tefasoei falimosa Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba mado Joeda, ba sanoefa tōdō manō na, ba chō Lowalangi ba ba chō Nī'amoni'ō andrō, si lō falimosa. Mado Geferaji, ba no somasi angi sabōlō ba lagohi nangi timoe, ero ma'ōchō manō lahōna waja ba famakao awōra; fawoe'oe li ira ba Ndrawa Asiria; ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba la'ohe wani-cha. (*F. 5, 13; 7, 11*). Ba ifatōrō dania hoekoe ba mado Joeda Jehowa, ba i'otoe'ō ma'owoe Jakobo, dali mbocae boeara, ba isaelōni chōra nilaoelaoera andrō.

- 4 II. Ba daloe ninara ilimo ga'ania [Jakobo], ba me no ira matoea ia, ba si fasōndra chō Lowalangi ia. (*Moz. I. 25, 26; 32, 25-29*).
- 5 No fasōndra ira mala'ika andrō, ba Jakobo zabōlō : mege'ege ia ba i'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō chō mala'ika andrō. Ba Mbetiēli faloecha chōnia mala'ika andrō, ba ba da'ō fahoe-hoeo ia chōnia, — (*Moz. I. 28, 19; 35, 10*), Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ja'iā andrō, sotōi Jehowa.
- 7 Ba si manō gōi ndra'oegō ena'ō, wamoeli ja'oegō chō Lowalangioe, Fa'omasi ba fa'atoelō fa'oea, ba bōi aetoe wanōtōnamō chō Lowalangioe ! Ba danga Ndrawa Gana'ana so waliēra faja, ja'ia zomasi mangalani awōnia. (*Moz. I. 14, 2; 19, 24*).
- 9 Ba imane [gōi] mado Geferaji : Ha fangeboea ana'a ni'aloieigoe ; ena'ō na eboea gana'agoe dōdōgoe. Ba ba wangeloeigoe andrō fefoe, ba tebai lafo'eseoanō ndra'o, tebai labe'e
- 10 horōgoe hadia ia. (*Fam. 3, 17*). Ba ja'odo Jehowa, ba no Lowalangimō ndra'odo, i'otarai ba danō Miseraji no — ba oe'ila oefoeli oefa'aso ba nose ndra'oegō, si mane me loeo waloechata andrō [ba gahe hili Horēbi] — (*Jes. 43, 11*), ba no tenga ha samoeza hoemedē ndra'o ba zama'ele'ō andrō ; ja'odo zangoja'ō fame'e angilata ba same'e molaoe
- 12 amaedola zama'ele'ō andrō. Na si lō ngaroro mbanoea Gileadi andrō, ba nihori ira ; na labe'e soemange za'wi si matoea, ba Giligala, ba nibali'ō baho kara ba hinōloe nowi naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra. (*F. 4, 15; 6, 8*). Me moloī Jakobo, me isa'wa danō Mezofotami, ba tobali sawoejoe Gizeraēli, bōli ndra alawe ; bōli ndra alawe wa koebalo mbiribiri ia. (*Moz. I. 28, 2; 29, 20*). Sama'ele'ō ifataro Jehowa, ba wangeheta Iraono Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraji, ba sama'ele'ō zamaigimaigi ja'ira. Ba no sangandrō fōnoe mado Geferaji. Andrō wa

ibe'e ba hoeloera wange'enge'era andrō sochō ja'ira, ba mangandraoe-li chōra horōra andrō ibe'e.

FAZA 13.

I. No eboea zala mado Geferaji, seboea tōi mege, andrō wa ifatōrō hoekoe Lowalangi, aetoe wa'ahachō dōdō. II. Ba edōna i'orifi na dania ira So'aja, i'efa'ō ira ba wa'amate ba ba mbanoea tooe.

- I. Ero na lafeta'oe niha bō'ō mado Geferaji, fōna, ba sala'wa ira wamaigi Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba no mosala ira, me no mame'eme'e adoe ira, ba matemate ira. (*Sangoehoeck. 8, 1; 12, 1*). Ba he ma'ōchō andre, ba latohoehtoegō wamazōchi horō : no labali'ō adoe nifafele wirōra, adoe bō'ō nibe'e famaedo — ba ha sambalō halōwō doeka da'ō fefoe. Da'ō ni'angarōfira li ! Niha same'e soemange, ba fa'ago bawa ba za'wi si matoea ! (*Raz. I. 19, 18. F. 2, 8*). Andrō wa tobali timba lawoeo ba zangoehelō wongi ira ba timba namo mbanoea, salio sibai taja, ba timba ndrami wache, ni'olo'i'ō nangi, moroi ba golajama mbasitō, ba timba zimbo, sanōrō bawa doewoetoewoe. (*Sin. 1, 4. Dan. 2, 35*). Ba ja'odo, Jehowa, ba noa sa atō Lowalangimō ndra'odo, i'otarai ba danō Miseraji sa'ae — tănō bō'ō, si no Lowalangi gōi, ba lō ni'ilaoe ; ba tănō bō'ō, si no sango-rifi gōi, ba lō'ō. (*Moz. II. 20, 2. F. 12, 10. Sin. 18, 32. Jes. 45, 22*). Ja'odo mege zame'e gōmi ba danō si mate, ba danō si no okōlikōli tooe. (*Moz. V. 8, 15; 32, 10*). Ba itoegoe oja gōra, ba itoegoe abōlō lafo'ōsi daloera, ba me no abōlō sibai la'aboesoi'ō ira, ba tesao hochā, ba tobali olifoe ira ndra'odo. (*Moz. V. 32, 15*). Andrō wa no timba zingo ndra'ō chōra ; oedarodarogō ira ba zinga lala, hoelō si mane harimo ; oera'oe ira nifondra'oe mberoea si alawe, niheta ono, ba oere'a gōrō-

- ba dōdōra (tоторa). Ba da'ō la'ā ira ono zingo, ba lasasawi ira oetoe ndroe'oe. (*Sam. II. 17, 8. Amaed. 17, 12*). **Na oefakiko ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ha niha zangorlfi ja'ami?** Ba heza so iada'e razomi, ena'ō i'orifi ami, ba he hōgōmi andrō fefoe, ba wolohe ba lala hoeheomi andrō? niwa'ōmi: Fataro chōma razo ba satoea! (*Sam. I. 8, 5; 16, 1*). Oefa'aso chōmi razo, ba wōnoegoe andrō, ba oefoeli oeheta ia ba wa'abao dōdōgoe!
- II. Lalō mado Geferaji andrō, ba no moebe'e ja'wa, ba horōra, ba no moe'irō'ō. Tesao chōra wa'afōchō hoele; ba no timba ndraono, si lō mamondrongo li, ira. Na inōtō sa'ae, ba lō toemboe ira. Hadia, oefaigi chōra wa'aefa ba wa'abōlō mbanoea tooe, oe'efa'ō ira ba wa'amate? Hezo wōchō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō fa'amate? Hezo wamakao andrō chōoe, ja'oegō banoea tooe? Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila wa'ahachō dōdō!** (*Jes. 25, 8. Kor. I. 15, 55. Rom. 11, 29*).
- 15 He wā'ae no timba geoe sowoea mado Geferaji, ba ngai mado bō'ō andrō, fabaliwara, ba ilaboe zoei angi timoe, angi sabōlō chō Jehowa, ba danō si mate tesao ia, ba tobali ogo'ō nidanō ba mba'a ba aetoe noeloe mbombo. Ba ja'ia [razo Ndraono Gizeraēli] zangohori gamagama andrō fefoe ba naha girōgirō chōnia.** (*Moz. I. 41, 32*).

FAZA 14.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wamalalini era'era. II. Tefaboe'oe wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi ba zangesa tōdō.

- 1 I. Tohare wotoe ba Zamaria, me no lō ba dōdōra li Lowalangira. Ba mbawa zi'ōli mate ira; ono sawoejoe, ba nirasa dania; ba sanabina, ba nisikōi taloe.** (*Raz. II. 15, 16*).

Mifoeli ami chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Olalōwami andrō wamakikomi. (*Hez. 18, 32*). Mi'ohē daroma li (fangesa dōdō) wamoeli ja'ami chō Jehowa, ba mimane chōnia: Be'e aefa chōma horōma, fefoe, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga, ba mabe'e salahi zoemange ono za'wi mbewema andre: (*Sin. 116, 14. Jes. 57, 19. Heb. 13, 15*). „Lō'ō sa'ae ma'andrō tolo ba Ndrawa Asiria, lō'ō sa'ae fakoedo ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa'ae mabe'e tōi necheneche dangama „Lowalangima“, chōoe sa lasōndra wa'ahachō dōdō si lō ama si lō ina.”

II. Oefoeli dania oefadōhō loea-loea wangerogōra ja'o andrō, ba aoha gōlōgoe wangomasi'ō ja'ira. noa sa alō wōnoegoe chōra. Timba namo mbanoea dania ndra'odo ba Ndraono Gizeraēli: mobowo dania ira, si mane ladari mbōhō, ba mōwā'a, si mane eoe gataea ba hili Libano. Ba atabō lewiōrā, ba hogoe, ba timba hogoe zai, ba fa'amohoeania, ba timba wa'amohoea ba hili Libano. (*Sin. 52, 10. Sin. seb. 4, 11*). Ba si so nahia ba loemōra, ba ifoeli lasōndra mboea nowi ba mobowo, si mane agoe; eboea dania doeriarā, timba doeria nagoe ba hili Libano. He ja'ami mado Geferaji! Hadia goena nadoe andrō chōgoe sa'ae dania? Ja'odō andre zamondrongo chōra dania ba oehō-rōhōrōgō ira; no timba zenobari si sōchi lehelehe ndra'odo! Boeami andrō dania, ba ja'odo zangasogō. Ha niha zatoeatoea, ba wanōndra da'ō, ba ha niha zi so tōdō, saboto ba dōdō ja'ia? **Sadōiō sa lala andrō chō Jehowa. Latōrō satoelō tōdō, ba sangerogō Jehowa, ba alaoe ba lala andrō.** (*Sin. 107, 43. Amaed. 10, 29. Dan. 12, 10. Kor. II. 2, 16*).

Soera

J O Ë L I.

FAZA I.

I. Famakao andrô, sangohori sina-
nô. II. Famarooe tôdô, ba wangaloe-
loe chô Lowalangî.

- 1 I. Taroma li Jehowa, niwa'ônia
2 chô Joëli, ono Wetoeëli. Mifondro-
ndrongo da'e, ja'ami satoea, mibe'e
mbôrô dalingami, ja'ami niha ba
danô, fefoe! Hadia, no irai si manô
ba gôtômi, ba ma ba gôtô ndra
3 toeami? Midoenôdoenô ba ndraon-
mi, ba iraonomi zancoetoenô ba
ndraonora, ba iraono da'ô, ba
4 sama'ema mitoe! Si lô ahori i'â
tamo lea, ba i'â era, ba si lô ahori
i'â cra, ba ifakiko fôla, ba si tosai
ba wôla, ba i'â siliwi. (*Moz. II.*
5 *10, 14*). Mifaoso, ja'ami si maboe
andrô, ba mi'ege'ege! Mi'angarô-
ngarô, ja'ami samadoemadoe agoe,
fefoe, me no mocbôda ba mbawa-
6 mi nidanô nagoc! Noa sa ihawoei
danôgoe soi baero, soi sabôlô, si
lô moetaha moe'erai ha wa'ato
niha; ifô zingo nifôra ba boha zi-
7 ngo si alawe mbohara. Tola nagoe
chôgoe, ba no lafoefoe, ba tôla ara
chôgoe, ba no lafatô; no ahori
labo'a goeli ba no laso'agô, tobali
8 afoesi manô ndraha; Mi'ege'ege,
timba nono alawe, si no mamaroe
baroe ba wa'aboe dôdô, wamato-
matooe tôdônia soniha ja'ia, me
9 ono alawe ia! Lô'ô sa'ac soemange
ni'â ba lô'ô sa'ae soemange niba-
doe ba gosali Jehowa; aboe dôdô
10 gere, enoni Jehowa. No moebali'ô
tanô si mate mbenoea ba no saboe

tôdô danô salo'o; noa sa mocfoe-
foe zinanô ba nowi, otoefo nôsi
nagoe, ariri wanicha. Ja afoesi 11
mbawami wa'aila, ja'ami sangahalô,
ba mi'ege'ege, ja'ami sokaboe na-
goe, ba gandroe andrô ba ba ze'iri;
me si lô boto sa'ae mbasitô ba
nowi. Tôla nagoe ba no mate, ba 12
ara, ba aleoe, ba he dalimo ba
ohi ba ma'oefa, ba eoe ba mbe-
noea fefoe, ba oi matemate; ba
noa sa ogo'ô wa'omoeso dôdô nono
niha.

II. Mi'obaroe [mbaroe ba wa' 13
aboe dôdô] ba mi'ege'ege, ja'ami
sangai halôwô ba naha wame'e soe-
mange! Mi'ae bacha [ba gosali], ba
sara wongi bô miheta noecha ba
wa'aboe dôdô, ja'ami enoni Lowa-
langigoe! Me lô'ô sa'ae faloecha . ,
zoemange ni'â ba he soemange ni-
badoe, ba gosali Lowalangimi. Mi- 14
wa'ô wamoni ni'amoni'ô, mikaoni
zato ba gowoeola! Mifa'aso zatoea,
awô niha ba danô fefoe, ba gosali
Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba mikao chô
Jehowa. (*F. 2, 15*). Alai mba'wa da'- 15
ô! Noa sa ahâtô mba'wa andrô chô
Jehowa, so moroi sa wanoedoe-gô,
nifatôrô Zi lô ambô fa'abôlô. (*Jes.*
13, 6. *F. 2, 1*). Hadia, tenga no moe- 16
bôda fônada gôda, ba he fa'omo-
so dôdô ba fa'iki ba gosali Lowa-
langida? No ariri ba danô wache 17
si no moetaroe, si lô ôsi looe, awô
halasa, ba si no adoedoe naha mba-
lazo, me no mate zinanô ba nowi.
Moe'ô'ô'ô'ô sibai goerifô, ba sihoe- 18
fa ngawawá za'wi, me lô ôra, fefoe

gofoe heza ! Ba famakao sa'ae gōi
 19 ja ngawawá mbiribiri. He Jehowa,
 ja'oegō oe'angarōfi li ! Me no acho-
 zi mbenoea si so doe'oe mege, ba
 me no arii ba holahola galitō
 20 geoe ba danō, fefoe. Ba he oetoe
 ndroe'oe, ba mangarōngarō chōoe,
 me no ogo'ō mbombo ba me no
 i'ā alitō mbenoea, si so doe'oe me-
 ge. (*Sin. 104, 20 ; 147, 9*).

FAZA 2.

I. Itoegoe ahatō mbaŵa wangoe-
 hoekoe andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō,
 ba wamalalini era'era. III. Ba iha-
 chōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehowa.

1 I. Milaoe dorofe ba Ziona, ba mi-
 bōzi garamba, ba hili ni'amoni'ō
 andrō chōgoe, ena'ō manizinizi ni-
 ha ba danō, fefoe ! Iroegi sa dania
 baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, no ahatō
 2 ia. (*Sef. 1, 14. Jes. 13, 6*). Baŵa
 wa'ogōmigōmi, ba baŵa wa'abongi,
 ba baŵa wa'alōe, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe
 mbanoea ba zi bongi, timba na
 ibōrōgō fa'amoloeo ba hili misa.
 Sato sibai ba sabōlō [zi so moroi
 sa], si lō moerai moe'ila ; i'otarai
 gōtō fōna sibai, ba si lō'ō sa'ae
 gōi dania, iroegi gōtō wondrege
 3 mitooe. (*Amos. 5, 18*). Sowaŵaō
 fōnara, ba no alitō si mangama-
 nga hadia ia ba holahola galitō
 gōi moroi foerira. Ba na no timba
 kaboe no, ba Gedena danō fōnara
 mege, ba no tanō si mate mbenoea
 foerira, ba lō fangorifi ba chōra
 4 andrō ! Koedo ira, wamaigida, ba
 fa'alio zi fakoedo wa'aliora. (*Fam.*
 5 *9, 9*). Si mane feroeroe goereta,
 na lafanoka ira, na lasawō zoezoe
 hili ba si mane feriri holahola ga-
 litō, na achozi go'ō, timba zano-
 wō si no ato, ba si no mangarō
 6 ba wasōndrata. Manizinizi fōnara
 soi niha ; dozi niha, ba no safoesi
 bawa. (*Nach. 2, 11*). Fagohisa za-
 bōlō wagohisara, lasawō gōli kara,
 7 si mane sanoewō si no to'ōlō ; la-
 lania itōrō zamōsana, ba samōsa

lō sanaŵa lala nawōnia. Lō sani-
 mba awōnia, idōlō manō ia zamō-
 sana ; latōrō manō doho ni'oloeoe,
 fagohi manō, lō labadoegō ira.
 Ladōrōdōrōi newali, ba si feelōfoe-
 9 lōi ira ba dete gōli kara, manōi
 jomo ira, latōrō zandrela, si mane
 sanagō. Modoeroe danō fōnara, ba
 10 hoemisi mbanoea si jaŵa ; ndroe-
 ndroemō loeo, fabaja baŵa, ba
 taja haga ndrōfi. (*Jes. 13, 10*). Ba
 11 ife'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea Jehowa,
 fōna zabōlō andrō chōnia ; me no
 ato sibai zanoewō andrō chōnia,
 ba me no sabōlō zamatōrō niŵa'ō-
 nia andrō ! Baŵa seboea sa mbaŵa
 andrō, chō Jehowa, ba sata'oe si-
 bai ita : ha niha zanaha ! (*Jes.*
30, 7).

II. Ba ija'e na gōi, ba da'ō ni-
 12 ŵa'ō Jehowa : Mifalalini gera'era-
 mi, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, ja fao
 wamoni ba fege'ege ba fangarōnga-
 rō ! (*Jer. 4, 1*). Tōdōmi mire'a, ba
 13 tnga noechami, ba mifooli ami
 chō Lowalangimi Jehowa ! Me no
 seboea tōdō ia ba me no sahachō
 tōdō ; lō aōsō mofōnoe ia, ba no
 lahōna wa'asēchi dōdōnia, ba ma-
 ngesa dōdōnia ba wamakao andrō.
 (*Sin. 51, 19. Moz. II, 34, 6*). Ha
 14 ngila, na lō ifoeli mangesa dōdōnia
 dania, ba mia irōi chōmi howoeho-
 woe : soemange ni'ā ba soemange
 nibadoe, chō Lowalangimi Jehowa.
Sam. II, 12, 22. Jon. 3, 9). Milaoe
 15 dorofe ba hili Ziona ! Miŵa'ō wa-
 moni ni'amoni'ō, mikaoni niha sato
 fefoe ba gowoeloa ! (*F. 1, 14*). Mi'-
 16 owoeloi niha sato, mi'amoni'ō mba-
 noea, mifa'aso zi no tohare hoewa,
 mi'owoeloi ndraono, — noemalō si
 lō acfa na ba mbagi zoesoe ; jamoe-
 rōi mbate'enia sangowaloe, ba ono
 nihalō, ba jamoerōi wōrōmania !
 Ndramege'ege gere andrō, enoni Je-
 17 howa, ba gotaloeara gewē'ewe andrō
 naha wame'e soemange, ja lamane :
 Hachōsi tōdō mbanoeamō, Jehowa,
 ba bōi be'e aila dāna chōoe, bōi

mōi salaḡara niha baero!. Hana wa ōbe'e lamane niha baero: Heza so Lowalangira? (*Sin.* 42, 11; 70, 10; 115, 2. *Mich.* 7, 10).

- 18 III. Ba afōchō bacha dōdō Jehowa ba danōnia andrō, ba iha-
 19 chōsi tōdō mbanocania. Hoemedē Jehowa, imane ba mbanocania: Hiza, oebe'e chōmi mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, ena'ō aboeso ami; ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e la'o'aja ami
 20 niha baero. Ba soroi jōoe andrō, ba ba zarōoe oetimba ira chōmi, ba danō si no okōlikōli, ba danō si mate oetibo'ō ira; si so fōna, ba oetimba ba ziloea asi tánō ba gatoemboecha, ba si so moroi foeri, ba ba nasi tánō ba gaechoela, ba tobali mōi jaḡa wa'abōoe, hoea zi no mate, me no si tenga inōtō
 21 nilaoera! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō tanō, a'iki ba omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, me no seborea nilaoe Jehowa!
 22 Bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami oetoe ndrōe'oe; toemboe sa'ae ndrōe'oe ba mbenoea ba ndraso, mowoea geoe sowoea: ara ba agoe, ba no abōlō mboea. Ba ja'ami gōi, ba gahe hili Ziona, mi'a'iki ba mi'o-moesoi'ō dōdōmi, ba chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, me ibe'e chōmi deoe, ba ginōtō, ifa'ohe'ō mitooe chōmi deoe, teoe sahoelō ba teoe sarā, si
 24 mane fōna. (*Moz.* V. 11, 14). Fahōna mboea nowi ba golajama mba-sitō, ba si falawoe agoe ba fanicha
 25 wolazi. Oesalahini chōmi zi lō'ō ba ndrōfi andrō, me no la'ā tamo lea ba era ba fōla ba siliwi, — soja andrō chōgoe, nidoedoegoe chōmi.
 26 (*F.* 1, 4). Si fahōna dania gōmi, ba aboeso ami ba mi'oeno dōi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, si no mamatōrō chōmi sahōlihōli dōdō, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae itōrō mbanoeagoe famakiko.
 27 kiko. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi dania, wa no ja'odo zi so ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli; Jehowa sa atō ndrā'odo, Lowalangimi, ba Lowa-langi bō'ō, ba lō'ō; ba lō'ō manō

sa'ae itōrō mbanoeagoe famakiko. (*Sach.* 12, 9).

FAZA 3.

I. Folaoe Eheha ba niha fefoe, ba fao zahōlihōli dōdō. II. Famakiko niha baero andrō, ba ndraso chō Jozafati. III. Ba Ziona i'agō Jehowa, awō mbanocania.

I. Ba na aefa da'ō, ba oelaoe 1
 Gehehagoe ba niha fefoe; ba ma-
 ma'ele'ō dania nonomi mateoa ba
 onomi alawe, ba mangifi zatōea
 chōmi ba la'ila gangilata ono ma-
 2 toea chōmi. Noemalō ba zawoejoe
 ira mateoa ba ba zawoejoe ira ala-
 we, ba oelaoe Gehehagoe, na loeo
 da'ō. (*Jes.* 44, 3. *Hez.* 39, 29. *Hal.*
zin. 2, 17 b. t.) Ba oefa'ele'ō dandra
 3 sahōlihōli dōdō ba mbanoea si jaḡa
 ba ba danō tooe: do ba alitō ba
 4 boto zimbo. Tobali ogōmigōmi loeo
 ba do mbaḡa, gasagasa wa iroegi
 baḡa seborea andrō, mata'oe ita,
 chō Jehowa. (*A.* 20. *Mat.* 24, 29).
 Ba dozi si angarōfi li tōi Jehowa,
 5 ba ni'orifi; so sa wangorifi ba hili
 Ziona ba ba Jeroezalema, itōrō
 niḡa'ō Jehowa, fangorifi zi tosai
 andrō, nikaoni Jehowa, (*Obad.* a.
 17. *Rom.* 10, 13).

II. Hiza sa, na loeo da'ō dania, 6
 na oefoeli oetolo mado Joeda, ba ba-
 noea Jeroezalema, ba oe'owoeloi soi
 7 niha baero, fefoc, ba oe'ohe mitooe
 ira ba ndraso andrō chō Jozafati,
 ba wamatōrō hoekoe chōra ba da'ō,
 bōrō mbanoeagoe, tāna chōgoe andrō,
 Iraono Gizeraēli, me no lafazaewe
 ba niha baero misa, ba me no la-
 faosa danōgoe; (*Nga'ot.* II. 20); ba
 me no fadahōdahō ira ba mbanoe-
 agoe andrō; ono mateoa ba no la-
 be'e bōli ndra alawe sohorōhorō, ba
 ono alawe, ba no bōli nagoe chō-
 ra, ba no laforege wamademaedoe
 agoe. Hadia atō ni'aloeci chōgoe, 9
 ja'ami banoea Diro ba banoea Zi-
 dona, ba ja'ami fefoe, ba danō
 Ndrawa Wilisiti? Hadia, chōgoe

- misoelōni nilaoe chōmi, ba ma milaoe chōgoe hadia ia ? Da'oe'aliogō sibai oebe'e mangandraoei ba hoeleomi nilaoemi andrō. (*Hez. 22, 31*).
- 10 Noa sa miraboe wirōgoe ba ana'agoe, ba fondrege zi sōchi najagoe, ba no mibe'e ba gosali chōmi. Ba mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba no mi'amawa ba Ndrawa Heleni, ba wangerōoe'ō ja'ira, aefa ba mbanoeara. (*Hez. 27, 13*). Ba hiza, ba oesoeseogi ira, ba mbanoea andrō ba ni'amawami ja'ira, ba mangandraoei ba hoeleomi nilaoemi oebe'e. Oe'amawa dania ba mado Joeda nonomi matoea, fabaja onomi alawe, ba ja'ira ba la'amawa ba Ndrawa Zaba, soi ba zarōoe sibai,
- 14 me no Jehowa zangoema'ō ! Mifatenge zi'ao ba niha baero, mima-ne : Mifa'anō ami ba wanoewō ni'amoni'ō ! Mifaroe zabōlō ! Ndramoefa'aso ira sanoewō fefoe, ndramōi manoe'ō ! (*Jer. 6, 4*). Mibali'ō fōda wakoemi ba rosōmi, ba mibali'ō toho. Samomō, ba jamoe'ā'ō : „Sabōlōndra'odo !” (*Jes. 2, 2, Mich. 4, 3*). Mita'ita'i, mitaboe, mi'owoe-loi ami, ja'ami soi si tefasoei ja'aga ! — Ba da'ō dania dada zabōlō
- 17 andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Faoma ndramoefaroe nawōra soi niha ba ndramoesa'wa ndraso andrō chō Jozafati ; ba da'ō sa dania doemadao ndra'o, ba wangoehoekeoe soi
- 18 niha andrō fefoe, misa. Milaoe zabi, me no basitō sa'ae ; mi'aine ba mihoendragō wolazi, me no moefo'ōsi, si falawoe to andrō, me no eboea si-
- bai horōra ! (*Fam. 14, 15*). Monga-wawá ira wa'aso ; me no ahato mba'wa andrō chō Jehowa, ba ndraso andrō, ba wangetoe'ō hoekeoe. Noa 20 sa ndroendroemō loeo, fabaja ba'wa, ba no taja haga ndrōfi. (*F. 2, 10*).
- III. Ba si ndrōndrōndrōndrō Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, ba moroi ba Jeroezalema ifarongogō linia, ba tobali modoeroe mbanoea si ja'wa, fabaja tanō ; ba no sawatō mbanoeania Jehowa, ba no hati Ndraono Gizeraēli ia. (*Jes. 31, 4, Jer. 25, 30, F. 11, 10, Hag. 2, 6, Heb. 12, 26*). Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi ; hili Ziona oe'iagō, hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ! Ba Jeroezalema andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō ; lō'ō sa'ae latōrō ia niha bō'ō. (*Sach. 14, 21, Fam. 21, 27*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba mowōiwōi nō- 23 si nagoe, ba hili inisa ; mangele nōsi zoesoe moroi ba hilihili, ba falawoe idanō mbombo fefoe, ba mado Jeda. Samboea dania goemboe ba gosali Jehowa, samo'idanō daso Ziti-mi andrō. (*Amos. 9, 13, Hez. 47, 1*). Ba tanō Miseraji, ba si tobali ta- 24 nō si mate, ba tanō Ndraono Gedomo, ba tobali benoea si lō doe'oedoe'oe, bōrō horōra andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no labe'e adoewa ndro zi lō horō, ba danōra. (*Amos. 1, 11*). Ba tanō mado Joeda, 25 ba si lō teboelōboelō niha, ba he Jeroezalema, iroegi nga'ōtō mitooe sibai. Ba oelaoe mbalō ndrora, si 26 lō nilaoegoe na, ba i'iagō manō hili Ziona Jehowa !

Soera

G A M O S I.

FAZA 1.

I. Famobörö hoehoeo Gamosi andrö. II. Fameta'oe Damaseko, III. ba Gasa, IV. ba Tiro, V. ba Iraono Gedomo, VI. ba Iraono Gamoni.

- 1 I. Hoehoeo Gamosi da'e, Amosi koebalo andrö, banoea Dekoa, hoehoeo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, nifa'e-le'ö chö'ia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Oesia andrö, ba me razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jerobeano, ono Joasi, mendroea fache lõ doeroe andrö. (*F. 7, 14. Hos. 1. 1. Sach. 14, 5*).
- 2 Ba imane : Moendröndröndröndrö Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, moroi ba Jeroezalema ifarongogö linia. Ba aleoe dania mbenoea goebalo andrö, ba mate ndroe'oe ba zoe-zoe hili Garemeli. (*Joël. 3, 21*).

- 3 II. Da'ö niwa'ö Jehowa : Börö horö Ndramaseko andrö, si tõloe balö, si öfa balö na, wa lõ oefoeli ligoe — me no lafatörö ba mbanoea Gileadi wamöbörö wache nifosi'öli. (*Raz. II. 13, 7*).
- 4 Andrö wa oefatörö galitö ba mbanoea Hazaëli, si manga gödo Mbenihada andrö. (*Raz. II. 13, 3*).
- 5 Lazi ba mbawa göli Ndramaseko, ba oefatö, ba ösi mbanoea, ba oehori, ba ndraso horö andrö, ba solohe si'o zala'wa, ba oeboenoe ba nomo wa'omasi andrö, ba soi Ndrawa Garamo andrö, ba ni'oloi'ö ba Giri, iwa'ö Jehowa. (*Jes. 17, 1. Raz. II. 16, 9*).

- 6 III. Da'ö niwa'ö Jehowa : Börö horö [Ndrawa Wilisiti] ba Gasa, si tõloe balö andrö, si öfa balö na, wa lõ oefoeli ligoe — me no samba-

samba banoea manö sa'ae la'oloi'ö, ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Gedomo. (*Nga'öi. II. 21, 16. 17; 28, 18. Jer. 47, 5*). Andrö wa oefatörö galitö ba göli Gasa, alitö si manga gödo andrö chö'ra. Banoea Gasoto, ba oehori, ba solohe si'o zala'wa ba Gasikalo, ba oeboenoe, ba oefoelido foeri, ba Nekerona, ba tobali tekiko si tosa'i Dawa Wilisiti, iwa'ö So'aja, Jehowa.

IV. Da'ö niwa'ö Jehowa : Börö horö [Ndrawa Wönikia] ba Diro, si tõloe balö, si öfa balö na, wa lõ oefoeli ligoe — me no sambasamba banoea manö sa'ae la'oloi'ö, nibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gedomo, ba me no olifoe ira wawoe'oesa li andrö ba zi fatalifoesö. (*Raz. I. 5, 1*). Andrö wa oefatörö galitö ba göli Diro andrö, alitö si manga gödo andrö chö'ra.

V. Da'ö niwa'ö Jehowa : Börö horö Ndraono Gedomo andrö, si tõloe balö, si öfa balö na, wa lõ oefoeli ligoe — me no lagohi si'öli dalifoesö'ra ba me no fadoro manö laboenoe wa'ahachö dö'dö'ra, me no lõ lafamalomälö wönoera, ba me lõ latajaigö wa'abao dö'dö'ra. (*Moz. I. 27, 40*). Andrö wa oefatörö galitö ba Demana, alitö si manga gödo ba Mbosera. (*Jes. 34, 6. Obad. a. 9*).

VI. Da'ö niwa'ö Jehowa : Börö horö Ndraono Gamoni andrö, si tõloe balö, si öfa balö na, wa lõ oefoeli ligoe — me no lasiköi daloe zanabina, ba Gileadi, ba wangebolo tanö'ra. (*Sam. I. 11, 2. Raz. II. 8, 12*).

- 14 Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli
Raba andrō, alitō si manga gōdora,
ba fao we'ao'ao, na ba'wa wasō-
ndrata, ba angi sabōlō, na ba'wa
15 we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea. Ba ni'o-
loi'ō Milikomo andrō, fabaja ere
ba satoea andrō chōnia, i'wā'ō Je-
howa.

FAZA 2.

I. Fameta'oe Iraono Moabi, II.
ba mado Joeda, III. ba Iraono Gi-
zeraēli.

- 1 I. Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa : Bōrō
horō Ndraono Moabi andrō, si to-
loe balō, si ōfa balō na, wa lō
oefoeli ligoe — me no latoenoe
dōla razo Ndraono Gedomo, nifa-
noenoe betoea. (*Jes. 15, 1*). Andrō
2 wa oefatōrō galitō ba Ndraono
Moabi, alitō si manga gōdo ba
Geriotō. Ba mate nisoewō Ndraono
Moabi, ba fao we'ao'ao ba wanoe-
wō, ba telaoelae dorofe. (*Jer. 48,*
3 *24*). Oeboenoe zala'wa, bacha ba
hoenōra, ba satoeara fefoe, ba oeb-
oebnoe awōnia, i'wā'ō Jehowa.
4 II. Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa : Bōrō
horō mado Joeda andrō, si tōloe
balō, si ōfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli
ligoe — me no la'ositengagō go-
roisa Jehowa, ba me lō ni'o'ōra
amachoitania; noa sa labe'e nifo-
wōhō ira, wolo'ō faja andrō, ni'o'ō
5 ndra toeara megc. Andrō wa oefatō-
rō galitō ba mado Joeda, alitō
si manga gōdo ba Jeroezalema.

- 6 III. Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa : Bōrō
horō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, si
tōloe balō, si ōfa balō na, wa lō
oefoeli ligoe — me la'amawa ba
gana'a zatoelō tōdō, ba si noema-
na, ba ba zi safasa badagahe, ja'ira
7 andrō, sangisō tanō andrō ba hōgō
zi noemana, ba samila'ō lala ba zi
no gōna famakao; ha samboea
ndra alawe sohorōhōrō, ba faoma
mōi ira chōnia, he ama, ba he ono,
ba wango'aja tōigoe andrō, ni'amo-
8 ni'ō. Labe'ebe'e toefora noecha ni-

halō gade, ba zinga naha wame'e
soemange fefoe, ba labadoebadoo
nagoe ogaoeta, ba gosali Lowala-
ngira. (*Moz. II. 22, 26*). Ba noa sa
ja'odo zangohori mege Iraono Ga-
mori, fōnara, si no timba dōla ge-
resi fa'eboea ba si no timba dōla ma-
nawa fa'abe'e. Ba no oehori mboea
ba hogoe ba he wā'a tooe. (*Moz.*
IV. 21, 24. Jos. 24, 8). No ja'odo zo-
lohe ja'ami mija'wa, moroi ba danō
Miseraji ba samatōrō ja'ami ba da-
nō si mate andrō, ōfa woeloe fache
wa'ara, ena'ō mi'ochogō danō Ndrao-
no Gamori andrō! (*Moz. II. 12, 51*).
Ba iraonomi, ba sama'ele'ō ōsa, ba
11 ono matoea chōmi, ba naziri ōsa,
oebe'e. Hadia, tenga si manō, ja'-
ami, Iraono Gizeraēli? i'wā'ō Je-
howa. (*Moz. IV. 6, 2*). Ba no mibe'e
12 ō naziri andrō nagoe, ba ba zama'e-
le'ō andrō, ba no mimane: Lō tola
mama'ele'ō ami! (*Jes. 30, 10. Jer.*
11, 21. E. 7, 13). Ba hiza, ba oefe-
13 ra'ō ami, ba zi so siba'i ami, si
mane koereta famōbōrō wache,
famera dōla wache si no fahōna
ba golajama, ena'ō tobali faja wo-
14 loi zalio ahe, ba ena'ō tobali si lō
boto wa'abe'e zabōlō; ena'ō lō fa-
loecha wangorifi zabōlō, ba ena'ō
15 lō manaha zi fafana, ena'ō lō mōi
fangorifi zalio ahe gahenia andrō,
ba ena'ō lō aeri gōi zi fakoeo.
Ba na so ba zabōlō andrō zabe'e
16 tōdō, — ba moloi lō baloebaloe,
na loeo da'ō dania, i'wā'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 3.

I. Fama'ele'ō fotoe Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli fefoe, ni'ombacha'ō Lowala-
ngi ba zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Nihoe-
koe Zamaria, ba horōra andrō.

- 1 I. Mifondrondrongo daroma li
andre, taroma li Jehowa, fanegoe
ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli, fanegoe
sato fefoe, ni'ohogoe mija'wa mo-
roi ba danō Miseraji; imane: Ba
2 niha fefoe ba goeli danō, ba no
ha ja'ami nitoejogoe; andrō wa
64

oe'otoe'ō ami ba lālōmi andrō fe-
 3 foe. Hadia, so zi daroea, si fao ba
 4 lala, na lō samagōlō ira? Hadia,
 moendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ba ga-
 toea, na lō ahocloeania? Hadia,
 ifarongogō linia ono zingo, ba naha
 5 wemōrō chōnia, na lō hadia ia ni-
 ra'oenia? Hadia, alaoe wofa ba da-
 ndrāwa tooe ba danō, na tenga chō-
 nia mege lalaoe dandrawa andrō?
 Hadia, aefa dandrawa ba danō
 6 tooe, na lō hadia zalaoe? Hadia,
 lalaoe gōi dorofe jomo ba mbanoea,
 si lō tokca niha sato? **Hadia,
 itōrō mbanoea famakao hadia ia,
 na tenga chō Jehowa mbōrō?** (*Jes.*
 7 *45, 7*). Lō'ō! Lō ilaoe hadia ia Je-
 howa, na lō nibokainia oea tōdō-
 nia, ba genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō.
 8 Na no moendrōndrōndrōndrō zi-
 ngo, ba ha niha zi lō ata'oe? Ba
 na no moehede Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba
 ha niha zi lō mama'ele'ō?
 9 II. Mifarongogō ba gōdo ba
 Gasoto ba ba gōdo ba danō Mise-
 raji, ba mimane: Mi'owoeloi ami
 ba hili andrō, si tefasoei Samaria,
 ba mifaigi wagoeageasa sabōlōbōlō
 andrō ba famalangōgōra awōra!
 10 Lō'ō sa la'ila wolaoe satoelō, iwa'ō
 Jehowa, ja'ira andrō, sangōhōna
 horō ba famakao awōra, ba gōdora
 11 andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja,
 Jehowa: Lasasagō dania danō
 emali, fasoei manō, ba ladoedogō
 mba'aba'a andrō chōmi, ba niraboe
 12 dania gamagama ba gōdomi. Da'ō
 niwa'ō Jehowa: Si mane na ifa-
 dōni ba mbawa zingo kabalo zi
 doea rozi faha [mbiribiri], ba ma
 si samboca mboeroemboeroe, si
 manō dania wangorifi Iraono Gi-
 zeraēli andrō, sidadao ba Zamaria
 ba watalinga warate ba ha gaso
 13 Ndramaseko. (*Hos. 5, 14*). Mifo-
 ndrondrongo ba mifadoehoe'ō ba
 ma'owoe, iwa'ō So'aja Jehowa,
 14 Lowalangi ngahōnō: Si ndroehoe,
 na oe'otoe'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba
 horōra, ba oelaoe ba naha wame'e

soemange andrō, ba Mbetiēli, ena'ō
 ni'e'wa dandroe ba naha wame'e
 soemange, ena'ō atoroee tooe ba
 danō. *Moz. II, 27, 2. Raz. I, 12, 32.*
Raz. II, 23, 15). Ba he omo, na 15
 ba'wa deoe, ba he omo, na ba'wa
 lōchō, ba oedoeoedogō. Ba nifoefoe
 gōi nomo ifō goeaza; oja manō zi
 taja dania omo, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jer.*
36, 22. Raz. I, 22, 39).

FAZA 4.

I. Fameta'oe banoea Zamaria;
 ni'oloi'ō dania ira. II. Lō nifalalini-
 ra era'erara ba wotoe andrō mege.
 III. Famaroe tōdō zoei, ba wanga-
 woeli ba zi sōchi.

I. Mifondrondrongo ligoe andre, 1
 ja'ami sa'wi Mbazana ba hili Za-
 maria, ja'ami samakao side'ide ba
 samoefoe si noemana ba sangoe-
 ma'ō chō zochō ja'ira: Faigi chōnia
 nibadoema! (*Raz. I, 16, 24. Jes. 56,*
11, 12). No fahōloe Zo'aja, Jehowa, 2
 ba wa'asalawania andrō, no imane:
 Hiza, irocgi ba'wa dania chōmi,
 nidōni ja'wa ami ba chaichai, ba
 nga'ōtōmi, ba ba gai gi'a. Ba mi- 3
 tōrō zatōla gōli, we'amōi baero
 mbanoea, idōlō ia zamōsanā, ba
 tetibo ami ba Haramono.

II. Mi'ae ba Mbetiēli ba mi- 4
 sao'ō horō, ba ba Giligala, ba mi'-
 oja'ō wanao horō. Mibe'e zoemange
 nitaba andrō chōmi, na mahemoloe
 mbanoea, ba ba zi doea wongi,
 ba mibe'e zi samboea ni'ofoeloe
 andrō chōmi. (*Hos. 4, 15; 12, 12*).
 Mitoenoe manō roti ni'aisōni, soe- 5
 mange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba
 mi'ao ba niha sato, ena'ō labe'e
 game'ela saoha gōlō! Da'ō sa atō
 zomasi ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizera-
 ēli! iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba he 6
 wa'ae lō halōwō mbohami oebe'e
 ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba he wa'ae
 ambō balazo ba nahiami fefoe, oe-
 be'e, ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'-
 erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, i-
 wa'ō Jehowa. Ba he wa'ae lō oe- 7

- be'e chōmi deoe mege, me tōloe wawā lō famasi na; tenga ha samoeza, ba ba mbanoea si samboea aechoc ba danō deoe, ba ba zisamboca, ba lō'ō — nowi si sagōrō, ba no si gōna teoe, ba ba zi sagōrō, ba mate zinanō, me lō si gōna ia — ba he wā'ae tenga ha samoeza, ba domboea banoea, tōloe banoea na, zondroni ja'ira ba mbanoea si samboea, ba wamadoe idanō, si lō'ō sa atō dōhō fa'owōchi dōdō, ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. No oe'otoe'ō ami fa'achozin galai wache ba fa'ongaō; ba tamo zi manga zinanō ba kaboenagoe, ba he āra chōmi ba he zai, ba la'ā. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 22. Raz. I. 8, 37. Joel. 1, 4; 2, 25. Hag. 2, 17.*)
- 10 Ba no oefatōrō chōmi wōchō waba, si mane ba Ndrawa Miseraji no; no oeboenoe si'ōli zabōlōmi, lō lai wa no lahalō gōi koedomi, ba no oefamōi mijāwa ba nichoemi wa'abōoe golombasewami andrō. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, ba
- 11 wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe mena'ō. Ba no oebali'ō ami, si manc me iba-li'ō Zodoma ba Gomora Lowalangi, ba tobali timba ndroendrocnga nisōbi ba galitō ami. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, ba wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe mena'ō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Sach. 3, 2. Joel. a. 23.*)
- 12 III. Andrō wa oelaoe chōmi da'ō, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli: — ba me oemanō dania chōmi, ba mifa'anō ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, ba
- 13 wangondrasī Lowalangimi! Hiza sa, so zamōsa, samazōchi hili mege ba sombōi angi, sama'ele'ō ba niha hadia ba dōdōnia, samali'ō sogōmigōmi fa'amoloeo, ba sanawō hili ba goeli danō, — Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō dōinia. (*F. 5, 8.*)

FAZA 5.

I. Fange'esi Iraono Gizeraēli. II. Famaroe tōdō, ba wangaloei So'aja. III. Fanegeoe fa'atefoeje dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli. IV. Famaroe tōdō zoei, ba wamalalini era'era. V. Famatā'oe: no hatō fangoehoekoe ja'ira.

1. Mifondrondrongo ligoe andre, fange'esigoe ja'ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! No alaoe nono alawe andrō soi Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba tebai maoso sa'ae. No moetoe'ō tooe ia ba danōra tooe, ba lō samaza'wa ja'ia! Da'ō sa niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Ba mbanoea andrō, si hōnō sabōlō, ba hatō otoo zi to-sai dania, ba ba zi otoo sabōlō mege, ba hatō foeloe zi to-sai dania, ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraeli. (*Moz. V. 28, 62. Jes. 6, 13.*)

II. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō: Misofoe ndra'odo, ena'ō aeri ami! Ba bōi mi'aloei Mbetiēli andrō! Bōi mi'ae ba Giligala ba bōi misa'wa Mbereseba! Giligala andrō sa, ba ni'oloi'ō dania, ba Betiēli, ba nifoefoe. (*F. 4, 4.*) Mi'aloei Jehowa, ena'ō aeri ami! Fa bōi ihawoei mado Josefo, timba galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia, si lō samoenoe, ba Mbetiēli; ja'ia andrō, sombōi „zara” andrō ba „si tōloe” (dōfi), samali'ō fa'amoloeo si bongi, sogōmigōmi siba, ba samali'ō si bongi si moloeo; si no hoemede ba nasi mege, ena'ō inōnōi goeli danō: Jehowa dōinia! Sangasogō famakiko zabōlō, si lō mocdōnadōna, ba he fa'adoedoe mbanoea saro. Ja'ira andrō, samali'ō safeto siba hoekoe satoelō, ba samila'ō lala. (*Job. 9, 9. Moz. I. 7, 10.*)

III. Si fatioe tōdō ira ba zolohe ba lala hoehoeo, ba kato, ba la'ogorofi zolaoe si doehoe. Me no sa ngoehoendragō si noemana ami, ba me mitema chōra mbocala, boea nowi, ba alacha milaoe nomo kara

- nitoto, ba lõ tola mi'onahia; ba a-
lacha mifazõchi kaboe nagoe oma-
siõ, ba lõ tola mibadoe nõsi mboea.
12 (*Sef. 1, 13. Hag. 1, 6*). Noa sa aboto
ba dõdõgoe: no fahõna golalõwami
ba no oja sibai horõmi! Mifakao
zi lõ horõ ba manga gana'a ami
ba mifalangõgõ zi noemana, ba ka-
13 to. Andrõ wa lõ hedehede zatoea-
toea, ba gõtõ da'e, me no gõtõ si
lõ sõchi. (*Efes. 5, 16*).
- 14 IV. Mi'aloei zi sochi, ba bõi si
lõ sõchi, ena'õ aeri ami! Awena
dania itolo ami Jehowa Lowalangi
15 ngahõnõ, si mane niwa'õmi. Mi'o-
gorofi zi lõ sõchi ba mi'omasi'õ
zi sõchi; bõi mifoejoe'õ hoekoe, ba
kato! Ma atõ ihachõsi tõdõ zi to sai
mado Josefo Jehowa, Lowalangi
ngahõnõ! (*Sin. 34, 15. Jes. 1, 16*).
- 16 V. Andrõ wa imane Jehowa, Lo-
walangi ngahõnõ, So'aja: Dozi olaja-
ma dania, ba fege'ege, lamane ba
newalifeofe: Alai ndra'o! alai ndra-
'o! Sangahalõ ba danõ, ba hoemede
17 dania ba zi no to'õlõ ba wege'ege ba
wa'aboe dõdõ ba ba wange'esi, ba
dozi kaboe nagoe misa, ba fege'ege
18 dania, na oetõrõ ami, iwa'õ Jeho-
wa. Alai zomasi na alio iroegi ba-
wa andrõ chõ Jehowa! Hadia
goena mba'wa andrõ chõ Jehowa
chõmi? Fa'ogõmigõmi dania ia,
ba tenga haga! (*Jes. 17, 15; 30.*
19 *7. Jes. 13, 6*). Hoelõ zi faloecha
beroea, na no moloi ia ba zingo,
ba nidooe oelõ, na no iroegi jomo,
ba na itoe'efa tangania dowa. (*Jes.*
20 *24, 18*). Hiza, fa'ogõmigõmi dania
mba'wa andrõ, chõ Jehowa, ba
tenga haga; sogõmigõmi, ba tenga
21 sihaga! Anoezoc dõdõgoe gowasami
andrõ, lõ ba dõdõgoe, tebai oe'ago
22 gowoeloami (*Jes. 1, 11*). Na mibe'e
chõgoe zoemange nitoenoe ba ame'e-
lami andrõ, ba no tenga somasido;
ba soemange fangandrõ saoha gõlõ,
ono zav'i niboela andrõ chõmi, ba
23 lõ'õ na'i oefaigi. Arõoe'õ chõgoe
wakoresa andrõ, fanoenõmõ; li

mbiola andrõ chõoe, ba lõ omasido
oerongo! Ba ena'õ na mangoe- 24
mboengoemboe zatoelõ lala, timba
nidanõ; ba hoekoe satoelõ, ba
ena'õ na timba mbombo, si tebai
ogo'õ! Hadia, no mibe'e chõgoe 25
zoemange nitaba ba ame'ela, ba
danõ si mate no, si õfa woeloe
fache wa'ara; ja'ami Iraono Gize-
raeli? (*Hal. zin. 7, 42, 43. Hes. 20,*
16 b. t.). Ba mi'osa'õ Zikoeti andrõ, 26
razomi, ba Kewana andrõ, Lowa-
langimi, famaodo andrõ chõmi, ni-
fazõchimi! (*Raz. I, 11, 7. Sef. 1, 5*).
Ba oebe'e ni'oloi'õ ami, amaedola 27
nitibo'õ, iroegi ba zi tambai Ndra-
maseko, iwa'õ Jehowa — Lowalangi
ngahõnõ dõinia. (*Raz. II, 17, 6*).

FAZA 6.

I. Fanegoe Siona ba Samaria. II.
Fameta'oe: so wotoe dania.

I. Alai zi lõ mangaboesi tõdõ 1
hadia ia ba hili Ziona, ba si no
ahonohono manõ ba hili Zamaria,
si no seboea tõi ba zi a'a soi andrõ,
ba ni'ondra'ondrasi ma'owoe Gi-
zeraeli! (*Loek. 6, 24*). Mi'ae ba Ga- 2
lene, ba mifachõlõ ami ba mi'o-
tarai da'õ, ba miroegi Hamata se-
boea, ba mi'ae mitoe ba Gata, ba
danõ Ndrawa Wilisiti: Hadia, si
sõchi ami, moroi ba mbanoea da'õ,
ba hadia, eboue danõmi, moroi ba
danõra? (*Jes. 10, 9. Nga'õt. II, 26, 6*).
Ja'ami, sangoema'õ tõdõra, arõoe 3
na sa mba'wa si lõ sõchi, ba sanga-
hatõ'õ dadaoma horõ. (*Hes. 12, 27.*
F. 9, 10). No farate ifõ goeaza wa- 4
ratera, ba lafadõlõ ira ba gasora;
ono mbiribiri satabõ gõra, ono
mbiribiri nikoebalo, ba ono zav'i
moroi ba kandra. Si fakore ira, na 5
telaoe mbiola nitika, ba lawai nifo-
lae Dawido wolaoera biola. (*Jes. 5,*
12. Nga'õt. I, 23, 5). Mako zoema- 6
nge la'amadoegõ wamadoe agoe,
ba labajoini ira fondrege zi sõchi
wanicha, ba fõchõ ma'owoe Josefo
andrõ, ba lõ la'aboesi tõdõ! Andrõ 7

wa si a'a ni'oloi'ō sa'ae ira, ba
tebato wa'iki zi no mamadōlō
ja'ira ba zalo.

- 8 II. No fahōloe Zo'aja, Jehowa,
iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō,
[imane]: Ogoro ndra'odo waja'asa
ma'oe'woe Jakobo, anoezoe, dōdōgoe
9 hatira andrō, ba oeloeloe mbanoea
andrō, fabaja ōsinia. Ba na dafoe-
loe dania zi tosai niha ba nomo
10 heza, ba a'ori mate ira. Ba na
ihalō dania ira sahatō chōra, so-
go'o ja'ira, ba wangeheta jomo, ba
na imane chō zi so si bacha ba
mbate'e side'ide: Hadia, so na na-
wōoe? ba na imane da'ō: Lō'ō,
ba imane: Bōi hedehe! Lō tōla
11 sa latōtōi dōi Jehowa. Hiza sa,
ibe'e gorōisa Jehowa, ba idoedoe'gō
nomo seboea ba irasa zide'ide.
12 (Hez. 24, 15 b. t.). Hadia, latōrō dete
gara koedo, ba hadia, ta'ila tabe'e
sangoehoendra asi zawī? Me no
mibali'ō langoe hoekoe, ba me no
mibali'ō safeto sibai mboeaboea
13 wa'atoelō. (F. 5, 7). Omoeso dōdō-
mi zi lō boto, mimane dōdōmi:
Moroi ba wa'abe'eda, wa no sa-
14 bōlō ita! (Raz. I. 22, 11). Ba hiza,
ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli — iwa'ō Je-
howa, Lowalangi ngahōnō — oe'a-
sogō sa'ae chōmi soi samakao ja'-
ami, i'otarai ba lala ba Hamata,
iroegi mbombo andrō ba danō si
mate. (Jes. 7, 17. Nga'ōt. II. 7, 8).

FAZA 7.

I. Angilata Gamosi, tōloe ngawa-
lō. II. I'adoegō ia chō razo Amasia,
ba itimba ja, ifosanō ba danō. III.
Fama'ele'ō ba chō Gamasia andrō.

- 1 I. Da'e nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa
chōgoe: So nono damo, me ibōrō-
taigō aeri zinanō ba nowi sebole,
ba so zaracha mo'ahonoa fa'eboea,
me no aefa ifagoeti'ō mboe mbiribiri
2 chōnia razo. (Raz. II. 15, 17). Ba me
no a'ori la'ā mboeloe ndrōe'oe ba
danō, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema-
ne: He So'aja, Jehowa, be'e aefa

horō! Heza lasōndra wangerifi ma'-
oe'woe Jakobo? No si noemana si-
bai ira! Ba mangesa dōdō Jehowa. 3
Bōi! iwa'ō Jehowa. (Jer. 18, 8). Ba 4
da'e [zoei] nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa
chōgoe: Iwa'ō wanoewō galitō So'-
aja, Jehowa. Ba i'ā nasi seboea ali-
tō; ba me i'ā ena'ō dāna chō Je-
howa, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema- 5
ne: He So'aja, Jehowa, bōda! He-
za lasōndra wangerifi ma'oe'woe Ja-
kobo? No si noemana sibai ira! Ba
mangesa dōdō Jehowa. Bōi! i- 6
wa'ō Jehowa. Ba da'e [zoei] nifa'- 7
ele'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, chōgoe: No
so ba dete gōli kara, sadōlō fesi-
ndro, Zo'aja, ba no so ba danga-
nia zimo (fanimba, na adōlō). (Jes.
34, 11). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: 8
Hadia ni'īlamō, Amosi? Ba oema-
ne: Simo. Ba imane So'aja: Hiza,
oelaoe zimo ba hoenō mbanoeagoe
Iraono Gizeraēli; lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli
oebe'e aefa horōra! Raz. II. 21, 13).
Nidoedoe'gō ine hilihili andrō ba ma'-
oe'woe Giza'aki, ba nifoefoe ni'amo- 9
ni'ō andrō ba ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli; ba
ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba
oetema oelaoe zi'ōli! (Jer. 17, 2).

II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Amasia, 10
ere ba Mbetiēli, chō Jerobeamo,
razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, imane:
Amosi andrō, ba ifawe'e ma'oe'woe
Gizeraēli, ba wola'wa ja'oe'gō; tebai
itaha tanō hoehoenia andrō fefoe!
(Raz. II. 14, 23). Da'ō sa niwa'ō 11
Gamosi: Ba mbawa zi'ōli mate
Jerobeamo, ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba
lō zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira
ba danōra. Ba imane Amasia chō 12
Gamosi: He sangi'ila, faoso! oloi,
sa'wa danō mado Joeda! Ba da'ō
aloei gōoe, ba ba da'ō mōi'ō sa-
ma'ele'ō! Ba ba Mbetiēli, ba lō 13
tola sa'ae mōi'ō sama'ele'ō! me no
ni'amōni'ō chō razo da'e, osali zato
fefoe chō razo. (Jes. 30, 10. F. 2, 12).

III. Ba itema li Gamasia Amosi, 14
imane: Tenga sama'ele'ō ndra'odo
ba tenga gōi ono zekola zama'ele'ō,

- koebalo za'wi ndra'odo a'ine, ba si
 15 so kaboe ara. (*F. 1, 1*). Ba no
 ihalō ndra'odo Jehowa, no ihe-
 tado koebalo. ba no imane chōgoe
 Jehowa: Ae'e, ba iagō sama'elc'ō
 ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli.
 16 (*Hez. 21, 2*). Ba fondrondrongo
 sa'ae li Jehowa: Ja'oegō, ba ōmane:
 Lō tola ō'iagō sama'ele'ō ba Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, ba lō tola ōlaoe hoe-
 17 hoe ba ma'oewoe Giza'aki! Andrō
 wa imane Jehowa: Fo'omoee, ba
 si tobali sohorō, ba mbanoea, ba
 onoeo matoea ba onoeo alawe, ba
 si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli. Tanōoe,
 ba lasoe'a sinali, wamaosa ja'ia,
 ba ja'oegō, ba ba danō si ra'ira'iō
 mate'ō. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō
 zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira ba
 danōra. (*Hoz. 4, 13*).

FAZA 8.

I. Angilata: Daga so'ōsi boea geoe
 sasoso, amaedola wa no hoelō zi no
 asoso Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba wama-
 tōrō hoekoe ehōra. II. No ihonogēi
 Jehowa wamakiko banoania andrō.

- 1 I. Da'e nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa
 chōgoe: Hiza ndraga so'ōsi boea
 2 geoe sasoso. Ba isofoe ehōgoe,
 imane: Hadia ni'ilaoe Amosi? Ba
 oemane: Daga so'ōsi boea geoe
 sasoso! Ba imane ehōgoe Jehowa:
 Iroegi dania ba'wa wangozaragō
 boea geoe ba mbanoeagoe Iraono
 Gizeraēli andrō; ba lō'ō sa'ae
 oefoeli oebe'e aefa horōra! (*F. 7, 8*).
 3 Ba sege'ēge dania zanoenō, ira
 alawe andrō, ba gōdo misa, na
 loeo da'ō, i'wa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
 4 Fahōna mboto zi mate! Lafazawili
 manōlō hedehehe! Mifondrondrongo
 da'e, ja'ami solohi si noemana ba
 samakiko seboea famakao ba danō,
 5 wangoema'ō tōdōmi: Ha wa'ara
 aefa wasoelōna, ena'ō tola ta'a-
 mawa mboea nowi, ba ha wa'ara
 aefa loeo sabato, ena'ō tola tabokai
 naha wache, ba ena'ō ta'ide'ide'ō
 laeroe, ba ena'ō ta'ebaea'ō zaga

ba tafaigi waliēra falimosa, ba wo-
 limo niha, (*Hos. 12, 8*), ba ena'ō ta'-
 6 ōli niha side'ide; tabe'e gana'a, ba
 si safasa badagahe tabe'e bōli zi
 noemana, ba ena'ō ta'amawa gōi
 dambōni.

- II. No fahōloe Jehowa, ba wa-
 7 ngeboea dōi ma'oewoe Jakobo a-
 ndrō, no imane: Si ndroehoe, lō'ō
 manō olifoedo zambalō, nilaoera a-
 ndrō! (*F. 6, 8*). Hadia, lō inoeheoe
 8 danō ba zi mane da'ō, ba hadia,
 lō aboe dōdō dozi sonahia ba de-
 tenia? hadia, lō manōi ena'ō danō
 ma'asagōrō, si mane Nilo, ba ifoeli
 alō, si mane Nilo ba danō Miseraji?
 Ba na loeo da'ō — i'wa'ō So'aja,
 9 Jehowa — ba na laloee aeehoe loeo
 oebe'e, ba ba zi ma'ōchō oefatōrō
 wa'ogōmigōmi, ba goeli danō. (*Jer.*
15, 9). Owasami, ba oebali'ō fa'a-
 10 boe dōdō, ba fanoenōmi fefoe, ba
 oebali'ō fange'esi; dozi lōwilōwi, ba
 molembe lembe ba wa'aboe dōdō, ba
 dozi hōgō, ba nitōwō oebe'e. To-
 bali amaedola wange'esi ono ma-
 toea si ba samboesamboea, oebe'e,
 ba amozoeania, ba si mane ba'wa
 safōchō siba. (*Jer. 6, 26; 48, 37.*
Hez. 7, 18. Sach. 12, 10). Hiza, iro-
 11 gi ba'wa dania — i'wa'ō So'aja Je-
 howa — ba oefatōrō ba danō lofo
 mbanoea, tenga fa'ciofo ba gō, ba
 tenga fa'owōchi dōdō ba nidanō,
 fa'olōfo ba wamondrongo li Jehowa
 a'ine, ba tobali lafangōrō ira, i'ō-
 12 tarai nasi si sambocae, noemalō ba
 zi sambocae, ba latōrōi danō, i'ōta-
 rai moroi jōoe, noemalō ba gatce-
 mboechea loeo, ba wangaloei taroma
 li Jehowa; ba iō lasōndra! Ba na
 13 loeo da'ō, ba ono matelō nono ala-
 we si sōchi bawa ba ira matoea sa-
 bōlō, ba wa'owōchi dōdō! (*Hos. 2,*
3). Ja'ira andrō, same'e hōloe olalō-
 14 ōwa Zamaria andrō, wangoema'ō:
 „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Lowala-
 ngimi andrō, ja'ami — banoea Da-
 no!” ba: „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri
 Lowalangimi andrō, ja'ami — ba-

noea Mbereseba !” — tegaðlõ tooe ira, ba lõ lafoeli maoso. (*Raz. I. 12, 29*).

FAZA 9.

I. Angilata : Adoédœ gosali, ba te'oloi'õ mbanoea. II. Fama'ele'õ, tefoeli tetaroe'õ dania nose Dawido andrõ, si no adoedoe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila Zo'aja, si iagõ ngai naha wame'e soemange, ba imane : Bõzi hõgõ [ðaroe nahe] andrõ, e-na'õ moehisi mboeatõ, rasa, [echoe-gõ] ba hõgõra, fefoe ! Nga'õtõra, ba oeboeboenoe si'õli, samõsa bõi molo-i, samõsa bõi 'orifi ia. (*Jes. 6, 4. F. 2, 14*). Ba he banoea tooe lasa-
 2 wa, ba ihalõ ira ba da'õ tangagoe, ba he mija'wa ba mbanoea si ja'wa mõi ira, ba oetoe'li'õ si tooe ira, moroi ba da'õ. (*Sin. 139, 8. Jer. 23, 24. Heb. 4, 13*). Ba na labini'õ ira
 3 ba zoezoe hili Garemeli, ba oe'aloei ira ba da'õ, ba oehalõ ira. Ba he si tooe ba dojo nasi labini'õ ira, fa bõi oe'ila ira, ba oefatõrõ goelõ ba
 4 da'õ, sondrooe ja'ira. Ba na mõi ni'oloi'õ ira, emalira moroi foeri, ba oe'wa'õ zi'õli ba da'õ, famoenoe-ra ; ba oenehcgõ ira ba zi lõ sõchi, ba tenga ba zi sõchi ! (*Jer. 44, 11*).
 5 Ba ja'ia So'aja, Jehowa ngahõnõ, na ibaja danõ, ba alaoe, ba aboe dõdõ dozi sonahia ba detenia, ba manõi danõ ma'asagõrõ, si mane Nilo, ba ifoeli alõ, si mane Nilo ba danõ Miseraji. (*Sin. 97, 5. F. 8, 8*).
 6 Ba mbanoea si ja'wa ilaoe mbate'e chõnia, ba ba goeli danõ itaroe'õ nõoe chõnia, no hoemedē ia ba nasi — no ifadoewa ba goeli danõ misa — Jehowa dõinia. (*Sin. 104, 3. F. 5, 8*).
 7 II. Hadia, tenga si mane Dawa Gaitiofia ami chõgoe, ja'ami Irao-

no Gizeraeli ? i'wa'õ Jehowa. Hadia, lõ ni'ohégœ mija'wa Iraono Gizeraeli moroi ba danõ Miseraji, ba Dawa Wilisiti moroi ba Gafora, ba Dawa Garamo moroi ba Giri ? (*Jer. 47, 4. F. 1, 5*). Ba hiza, ba inehegõ mbanoea seboea horõ andrõ So'aja, Jehowa ; ba oehori ba goeli danõ. Ba lõ'õ sa oefaloea sibai wangohori ma'owoe Jakobo andrõ, i'wa'õ Jehowa. (*Jer. 5, 18 ; 30, 11*). Hiza sa, oebe'e li dania, ena'õ lasichi ma'owoe Jakobo, ba niha baero fefoe, timba na lasichi dambõni ba data, ba samboea ngawoea lõ aechoe ba danõ. Ba mba'wa zi'õli mate dozi si so horõ ba mbanoeagoe, sangoema'õ tõdõra : „Lõ ichamõ ita famakiko, lõ ihawoei ita !” (*F. 6, 3*). Ba na loeo da'õ, ba oefoeli oetaroe'õ nose Dawido andrõ, si no adcedoe, ba oefoeli oe'a'azõchi zadoedoenia ; adoedoenia, ba oefoeli oefasindro, ba oefoeli oe'otomosi, si mane ba gõtõ fõna. (*Hal. zin. 15, 16*). Ena'õ labe'e barõ mbawara zi tosai Iraono Gedomo, ba soi bõ'õ fefoe, ba nitõtõi tõi'goe mege — i'wa'õ Jchowa, solaoe da'õ dania. Ba iroegi ba'wa dania, i'wa'õ Jehowa, ba ichamõ zamasi samakoe, ba ichamõ zolazi boea nagoē sanaroe ; ba mowõi õsi nagoe hili misa, ba mahgoeloe hilihili fefoe. (*Joël. 3, 18*). Ba oefoeli oe'azõchi mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraeli, ba tobali na lafoeli lataroe'õ mbanoea si no adoedoe, ba la'onahia gõi, ba na lafazõchi kaboe nagoe, ba labadoe gõi nõsi mboea, ba na latanõ geoe sowoea, ba la'ã gõi mboeania. Ba amaedola oetanõ ira ba danõra, fa bõi sa'ae adeha ira ba danõra andrõ, nibe'egoe chõra, i'wa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangioe. (*Jer. 32, 41*).

Soera

GOBADIA.

I. Fanegoe Iraono Gedomo, me no fajaŵa ira, ba me no omoeso dōdōra wamakao Ndraono Gizeraēli.

II. Amaboe'oele li: fangorifi ba Ziona.

- 1 I. Fama'ele'ō chō Gobadia. Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba chō Ndraono Gedomo andrō: No marongo doeria chō Jehowa, ba no moefatenge zinenge ba niha baero, [no imane]: Talaboe, mōi ita manoeŵō ja'ira! (*Jer. 49, 7 b. t.*). Hiza, oehōndrōgō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai
- 2 oehōndrōgō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai oehōndrōgō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai
- 3 oegō dania. No ifowōhō ndra'oegō tōdōoe si fajaŵa andrō, no amae-dola zi so omo ba dete gara ba hili ndra'oegō, ba dadaoma si no alaŵa jaŵa, no ōmane dōdōoe: „Ha
- 4 niha zanoeli'ō tooe ja'odo!” Ba he no ba zalaŵa jaŵa ōbe'e gazoenimō, si mane mojo, he ba ngai ndrōfi si jaŵa ōbe'e, ba oetoele'ō tooe ndra'oegō moroi ba da'ō,
- 5 iŵa'ō Jehowa. Na mōi jomo chōoe zanagō, si faraboe ba zi bongi — ba no nifakao sibai ndra'oegō — ba ha ndrohoendrohoe zomasi ira sa atō la'oloi'ō. Ba na mōi ba kaboe-mō zaneteoe boea nagoe. ba hadia,
- 6 lō lasaigō wo'oe'oe? Ba no mocboe'ai sibai nomo ma'oe'oe Gezaoe, iroegī wondrege mbinimbini!
- 7 Latimba ami dozi si fa'awō chōmi mege, lō lafa'amōi ba danōra ami; lalimo ami si no fahoe'oe chōmi mege, lahōndrōgō ami; si no manga gōmi mege, ba lalaoe dandra-ŵa chōmi, si lō oroma. Hiza, na

leo da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba oehori zatoeatoea ba Ndraono Gedomo, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō ba hili ma'oe'oe Gezaoe. (*Jes. 29, 14*). Satalō tōdō dania zabōlō andrō 9 chōmi, ja'ami, banoea Dema, ena'ō samōsa lō tosai dania niha ba hili ma'oe'oe Gezaoe, ena'ō ahori, ba wasōndrata andrō. (*Hez. 25, 13*). Si tehawoe fa'aila dania ndra'oegō, 10 bōrō horōoe andrō chō nachioe Jakobo, ba nihori ndra'oegō, si lō foelitō. (*Moz. IV. 27, 41. Sin. 137, 7. Hez. 35, 5. Amos. 1, 11*). Me leo mōi'ō oedoenia, me leo la'oloi'ō 11 gana'ania niha bō'ō, me atoe'a ba mbanoecania Ndrawa, ba me fadahōdahō ira ba Jeroezalema, ba no so gōi ndra'oegō, hoelō na awōra ndra'oegō. (*Nga'ot. II. 21, 16 b. t.*). Bōi omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ba mbaŵa 12 wamakao andrō, chō nachioe, ba mbaŵa wa'ate'ala andrō chōnia. Bōi owoeawoea dōdōoe ba mado Joeda andrō. na baŵa wa'ateki-kora; bōi ōmanō wamaboka ba-waoe, na baŵa wa'atosasa chōra. Bōi tōrō mbawa gōli mbanoecagoe, 13 na baŵa wamakao chōra; bōi omoeso dōdōoe gōi ba wamakaora, na baŵa wamakao chōra, ba bōi babaja zi so chōra, na baŵa wamakao chōra. Bōi iagō wabaliŵa 14 lala, ba wamoenoe soloi, banoe'ara, ba bōi ra'oe zoloi andrō, na baŵa wa'atosasa! (*Hez. 35, 15*). Noa sa 15 ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa, ba niha baero fefoe [baŵa wangoe-hoekoe]. Tesoelōni chōoe nilaoemō

- andrō, mangandraoeli ba hōgōoe
 16 wolaoemō! (*Joel. 2, 1*). Si mane fa-
 madoemi mege ba hili ni'amonī'ō
 andrō chōgoe, si manō dania wa-
 madoe niha baero fefoe, si lō aetoe;
 mamadoe ira ba mangohofō, ba
 tobali si mane si lō mangila haga
 zi moloee!
- 17 II. Ba ba hili Ziona, ba so wa-
 ngorifi, ba „ni'amonī'ō” dōinia, ba
 la'ochōgō dāna chōra ma'owoe
- 18 Jakobo. Tobali alitō nga'ōtō Ja-
 kobo, ba holahola galitō nga'ōtō
 Josefo. Ba ma'owoe Gezaoe, ba
 tobali tōla wache sokōli, ba ira'i
 alitō no mege, ba i'ā, ba tobali lō
 hadia ia zi tosai nga'ōtō Gezaoe;
- me no moroi ba li Jehowa. Banoea 19
 tātō raja andrō zangochōgō hili
 Ndraono Gedomo, ba banoea ba
 zalo'o zangochōgō tanō Ndrawa
 Wilisiti; ba he benoea mado Ge-
 refaji, ba he benoea Zamaria, ba
 la'otanō, ba mado Mbenijami za-
 ngai tanō Gileadi. Ba Iraono Gi- 20
 zeraēli ni'oloi'ō mege, banoea sarō
 andre, ba la'ochōgō danō Ndrawa
 Gana'ana, iroegi tātō ba Zarefa,
 ba ni'oloi'ō, banoea Jeroezalema, si
 so ba Zefarada, ba la'ochōgō mba-
 noea tātō raja. Sangorifi zana'wa 21
 hili Ziona, ba wamatōrō hoekoe
 ba hili ma'owoe Gezaoe, ba chō
 Jehowa wa'arazo.

Soera

J O N A.

FAZA 1.

I. Hoemede Lowalangi chō Jona,
 ifatenge ia ba Niniwe; moloī Jona.

II. Bade, sata'oe zolojo. I'omba-
 cha'ō Jona, wa ja'ia mbōrō wōnoe
 Lowalangi andrō. III. Latibo'ō ba
 nasi ia.

- 1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Jo-
 na, ono Gamita'i, imane: (*Raz. II.*
 2 *14, 25*): Faoso, ae ba Niniwe, ba-
 noea seboea andrō, ba angomba-
 cha chōra; noa sa iroegi ndra'o, ba
 da'e si ja'wa horōra andrō! (*Moz.*
 3 *I. 10, 11; 18, 21. F. 18, 5*). Ba ma-
 so Jona, ba woloi chō Jehowa, i-
 sa'wa Darisi ena'ō. Ba iroegi si tooe
 Jafo, ba isōndra nowo, sana'wa Ta-
 risi. Ba ibe'e wanofa, ba mōi ia
 ja'wa, ba wefao chōra ba Darisi, ba
 woloi chō Jehowa. (*Hal. zin. 9, 36*).
 4 II. Ba ifatōrō nangi sabe'e ba
 nasi Jehowa, tobali bade sabōlō-
- bōlō, ba nasi, hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba
 aboto nowo. Ba ata'oe sibai zolohe 5
 owo, ba i'angarōfi li Lowalanginia
 zamōsana. Ba latibo'ō ba nasi ga-
 magama ba nowo, ena'ō aoha. Ba
 no mōi si tooe Jona, ba wondrege
 si tooe ba nowo, no ifadōlō ia, ba
 mōrō sibai. Ba mōi chōnia Nakoda, 6
 imane chōnia: Hadia chōoe da'ō,
 wa mōrō'ō? Faoso, angarōfi li
 Lowalangimō! Ma atō itōrō tōdō
 Lowalangi da'ō ita, fa bōi ahō-
 ndrō ita! Ba faoma lamane chō 7
 nawōra: Talaboe, talaoe fadahōda-
 hō, ena'ō tasōndra, ha niha mbōrō,
 wa gōna ita famakao andre! Ba me
 fadahōdahō ira, ba Jona zi gōna.
 Ba lamane chōnia: Ombacha'ō 8
 chōma, ha' niha mbōrō, wa gōna i-
 ta famakao andre: Hadia halōha-
 lōwōoe, ba heza ō'otarai? Ha ba-
 noea ba ha soi ndra'oege? Ba i- 9

mane ehōra : Niha Heberaio ndra'odo, samosoemange Jehowa. Lowalangi zoroego, sombōi asi ba tanō sabē'e. Ba ata'oe sibai niha andrō, ba lamane ehōnia : Hadia nilaoemō andrō ? Noa sa larongo niha andrō, wa no soloi ehō Jehowa ia, me no i'ombacha'ō chōra. Ba lasofoe ehōnia, lamane : He mawisa ehōoe, ena'ō tebato mbade andre ehōda ? itoegoe manō eboea ndroeloe. Ba imane ehōra : Mitoejoe ndra'o ba mitibo'ōdo ba nasi, ba ahono ebōmi nasi. Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no ja'odo mbōrō, wa gōna ami bade sabōlōbōlō andre !

III. Ba laforege niha andrō, ba wolohe ba laboea owō, ba tebai ; me itoegoe manō abōlōbōlō mbade andrō chōra. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, lamane : He Jehowa ! Bōi be'e tekiko ndra'aga, bōrō noso niha andre, ba bōi be'e ba hoeloema ndro zi lō horō ! Noa sa ōlaoe zomasi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Ba latoejoe Jona, ba latibo'ō ba nasi ; ba dōhō mbade. Ba ata'oe sibai niha andrō Jehowa, labe'e ehōnia zoemange nitaba ba lafaboe'oe na chōnia.

FAZA 2.

Itōlō Jona i'a, mangandrō ia ba i'ceta'ō ia i'a andrō.

Ba ifatōrō gi'a seboea Jehowa, ba wanōlō Jona. Ba tōloe ngaloeo ba tōloe mbongi Jona ba daloe gi'a. (*Mat. 12, 40 ; 16, 4. Loek. 11, 29 b. t.*). Ba mangandrō Jona ba daloe gi'a andrō ehō Lowalanginia Jehowa, imane : „Ba wa'atosasagoie andre oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba no itema ligoe ; moroi ba daloe mbanoea tooe moe'ao ndra'o, ba no ōfondrongro ligoe. (*Sin. 120, 1*). No ōtibo'ō ba namō ndra'odo, ba daloe nasi, ba no te'oe'oe ndra'o hooe, no ihawoei ndra'o hooe ba doeloe andrō chōoe, fefoe.

No oemane sa'ae dōdōgoe : No te-tibo ndra'odo, lō'ō sa'ae ōfaigido ! Hadia, ifoeli maō oe'ila gosali andrō ehōoe, ni'amonī'ō ? No te'oe'oe ndra'o asi, iroegi nosogoe, no ifasoie ndra'o hooe, no ibōbō hōgōgoe doe'oe ba nasi. No noemalō si tooe ndra'o ba wondregē dajadaja hili ; ilazi ndra'o tanō, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba no ōsōbi jawā nosogoe, moroi ba gohokoho, ja'oe-gō Lowalangigoe Jehowa ! Me no aragoeragoe bache dōdōgoe, ba itōrō tōdōgoe Jehowa, ba iroegi ndra'oegō fangandrōgoe, ba gosali andrō ehōoe, ni'amonī'ō. Si olembai adoe faja andrō, ba la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si faloecha ira ena'ō. (*Sin. 144, 2*). Ba ja'odo, ba oe'eboea'ō ligoe wangandrō saoha gōlō ehōoe, oefosoemange ndra'oegō ; hadia nifaboe'oe'oe, ba oeboe'a : ehō Jehowa i'otarai fangorifi !” (*Sin. 3, 9 ; 50, 14*). Ba ibe'e li chō gi'a andrō, Jehowa, ba i'ceta'ō baene Jona.

FAZA 3.

I. I'ombacha'ō wa'atekiko Niniwe Jona, me no ifoeli i'wa'ō chōnia Jehowa. II. Mangaloeloe mbanoea Niniwe andrō, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi.

I. Ba ifoeli hoemedē Jehowa chō Jona, imane : Faoso, ae ba Niniwe, banoea seboea andrō, ba toeriagō ehōra ni'wa'ōgoe ehōoe. Ba maoso Jona, mōi ia ba Niniwe, i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa ehōnia. Ba no banoea seboea sibai Niniwe andrō, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'anaoe. Ba ibōrōtaigō Jona itōrō newali mbanoea, ma'ōchō fofanō, mangombacha ia, imane : Hatō ōfa woeloe wongi, ba adoedoe Niniwe !

II. Ba fadoehoe dōdō mbanoea Niniwe ehō Lowalangi, la'wa'ō wamoni ba la'obaroe mbaroe ba wa'aboe dōdō, he satoea ba he iraono.

(Dan. 9, 3. Mat. 12, 41, Loek. 11, 30).

- 6 Ba me irongo doeria andrō razo Niniwe, ba maoso ia, irōi dadaoma razo, iheta mbaroenia baroe seboea, ihalō haloebalenia mbaroe ba wa'aboe dōdō ; ba moedadao ia bawoe.
- 7 Ba ifatenge zihede ba mbanoea Niniwe, imane ; Da'ō goroisa razo ba oroisa nawōnia sala'wa : Bōi manga niha ba he oerifō, he sa'wi, ba he biribiri ; lō tola mōi ba ndroe'oe, ba lō tola labadoe nidanō. La'obaroc mbaroe ba wa'aboe dōdō — he niha, ba he oerifō — ba laforege wangerōfi li Lowalangi, ba ibōhōli mboeabocania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, awō horō andrō, si no falembe ba dangara. (Jes. 59, 6). Ma atō aloeloe dōdō Lowalangi, ma arōoerōoe ba dōdōnia, ma alō wōnoenia, fa bōi tekiko ita ! (Joël. 2, 14).
- 10 Ba me i'ila wolaoera Lowalangi, wa labōhōli mboeabocara si lō sōchi andrō, ba arōoerōoe ba dōdō Lowalangi wamakiko andrō niwa'ōnia, fameta'oe ja'ira, ba lō ifaloca. (Jer. 18, 8).

FAZA 4.

I. Itahigō Lowalangi Jona, ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō. II. I'ailasi Jona Lowalangi, ibe'e famaedo lafandroe andrō.

- 1 I. Ba abao sibai dōdō Jona, mofōnoe ia. (Loek. 16, 20). Ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : He Jehowa, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōgoe, me sodo ba chōma na, ba da'ō mbōrō woloigoe, me oesawa Darisi ena'ō, fa bōi si manō ! **Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no Lowalangi seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ndra'oegō, si lō aliolio mofōnoe ba si no fahōna**

fa'asōchi dōdō, awō wa arōoerōoe ba dōdōoe dania wamakiko andrō [niwa'ōoe] ! (Moz. 11, 34, 6. Sin. 86, 5. Joël. 2, 13). Ba etoe'ō manō sa'ae nosogoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, sōchi sa na matedo, moroi na aoerido !

II. Ba imane Jehowa : Hadia, si ndroehoe, so mbōrō wōnoemō andrō ? Ba iheta ia jomo ba mbanoea Jona, tooe mbanoea i'ia'gō, tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ilaoe nose chōnia ba da'ō, ba moedadao ia bae andrō. ba loemō, ba wamaigi hadia nifatōrō [Jehowa] ba mbanoea andrō. Ba ifatoemboe'ō lafandroe Jehowa, Lowalangi ; manōi, ja'wa Jona, ena'ō telcoemō hōgōnia, ba ena'ō dōhō walōsōchisōchi dōdōnia ; ba omoeso sibai dōdō Jona lafandroe andrō. Ba me moloeo, me mahemoloe o, ba i'asogō goekoeō Lowalangi, sanōgi tōla lafandroe, ba aleoe. Ba me tocmboe loeo, ba ifatōrō nangi timoe, angi lōchō, Lowalangi, ba ihandro hōgō Jona sino, ba atata sibai dōlania. Ba omasi ia mate, imane : Sōchi na matedo, moroi na aoerido ! Ba imane Lowalangi chō Jona : Hadia, si ndroehoe, so mbōrō wōnoemō, ba lafandroe andrō ? Ba imane : Tenga si lō bōrō, na mofōnoc ndra'odo, iroegi wa'amategoe ! Ba imane Jehowa : Ja'oegō, ba no sahachō tōdō lafandroe andrō, si lō erege dōdōoe ba si tenga ni'e'boeamō ; ha sara wongi wanōinia ba ha sara wongi gōi wa'amatenia. Ba ja'odo, ba hadia, ba lō oeha-chōsi tōdō Niniwe andrō, banoea seboea, si no tōra 120,000 nono niha, si lō mangila hezo gambōlō, ba hezo gabera, awō gocrifō niha, soja sibai ? (Sin. 145, 9).

Soera

M I C H A.

FAZA I.

Fangoehoekoe Samaria, awō Jeroezalema. I. I'etoe'ō hoekoe Zamaria, awō hoekoe Jeroezalema, sangoe-hoekoe ōsi goeli danō. II. Fangarōngarō, me no adoedoe mbanoea'mado Joeda andrō.

- 1 **Da'e** daroma li Jehowa andrō, niwā'ōnia chō Micha andrō, banoea Moreseti, me loeo razo mado Joeda Jotamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia; niwā'ō chōnia, nitandrōsaigō ba Zamaria ba ba Jeroezalema. (*Nga'ōi. II. 27, 1. Raz. II. 16, 1; 18, 1; 15, 32. Jes. 1, 1. Jes. 26, 18*).
- 2 I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha baero, fefoe! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō tanō, fabaja ōsioe! Ba acha mōi si so ba mbōrō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, So'aja andrō, moroi ba gosalinia andrō, ni'amonī'ō. (*Moz. V. 32, 1. Jes. 1, 2*). Hiza sa, mangefa ba nahiania Jehowa, mōi ia mitooe ba itōrō misa hili ba goeli danō. (*Moz. V. 32, 13; 33, 29. Sin. 115, 3. Jes. 26, 31*). Ba alaoe hili, barō gahenia ba asila zalo'o, timba zigoesigoe ba galitō ba timba nidanō, moroi ja'wa ba hili. (*Sin. 97, 5. Amos. 9, 5*).
- 3 Bōrō da'ō fefoe, ba olalōwa ma'oe-woe Jakobo, awō horō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Hadia golalōwa ma'oe-woe Jakobo andrō? Hadia, tenga Samaria andrō? Ba hadia horō mado Joeda? Hadia, tenga Jeroezalema andrō? (*Raz. II. 23, 13*). Ba oebali'ō sa'ae baho gara ba mbenoea Zamaria, oebali'ō naha
- 6

kaboe nagoe. Ba karania, ba oefagaōlō mitooe ba zalo'o tanō, ba oe'oroma'ō dajadajania. Adoe niffoē andrō chōra, fefoe, ba nirasa, ba boeala andrō chōra, fefoe, ba nitoenoe ba galitō, ba he naha nadoe andrō chōra, fefoe, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate; me no loeo zohorō mege wangōhōna ja'ia, ba si tobali loeo zohorō zoei dania.

II. Andrō wa mangarōngarō ndra'o, ba mege'egedo, mowaōwaō manō ndra'o, lō badagahe ba lō baroe seboea; oelaoe mege'ege, si mane asoe ana'a, ba mangarōngarōdo, si mane fofō ondra. (*Job. 30, 29. Jes. 21, 3. Jer. 4, 19*). Me no tebai nidaloedalocni zochora andrō; iroegi sa'ae mado Joeda, ichamō mbawa gōli mbanoeagoe andrō, iroegi Jeroezalema! Bōi sa mifaringogō ba Gata, bōi mi'ege'ege ba Ako! Ba Mbeti Afera milaoe gawoegawoe ba nōsimi. (*Sam. II. 1, 20. Jer. 6, 26*). Mitōrō, ja'ami banoea Zafiri, si lō baloebaloe, acha aila ami! Ata'oe mōi tooe mbanoea Za'ana; fege'ege Mbeti Eseli andrō zi fatimba chōmi, na mi'ia-gō da'ō ena'ō. (*Jes. 47, 3*). Manizinizi sa'ae mbanoea Maroto andrō, wanggaloei fangorifi; so sa wamakiko mbawa gōli Jeroezalema, si otarai moroi ja'wa chō Jehowa. (*Amos. 3, 6*). Mifa'anō koedo, ba goereta, ja'ami banoea Lachisi! Da'ō zamobōrō horō ba mbanoea Ziona, me no ba chōoe tesōndra lalō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Andrō wa ōbe'e

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

zoera wangefa ba Moreseti Gata ;
tobali falimosa ba razo Ndraono
Gizeraéli nomo ba Nachisibi andrô.
15 Samoeza 'tô oefatôrô chômi zanoewô
ja'ami, ja'ami banoea Maresa ;
16 laroege dania Gadoela salaŵa Ndraono
Gizeraéli. Fatôwô'ô mboemô, awô
gambioe, bôrô ndraono omasiô andrô
chôoe, ebolo'ô zi lô boe, si
mane ba wofô nazari ! aheta sa ira
chôoe, ni'oloi'ô.

FAZA 2.

I. Alai zalaŵa samalangôgô side'ide,
ba si lô ba dôdô niŵa'ô zama'ele'ô.
II. Amaboe'ela li, fondrara dôdô.

1 I. Alai zamachai si lô atoelô, ba
sama'oea si lô sôchi, ba gasora [ba
zi bongi], ba wamaloea ja'ia, na
moleoe, na ha si'aikô lasôndra lala.
2 (*Job. 12, 6*). Na omasi ira mbenoea,
ba la'ochôgô ; ba na omo zomasi
ira, ba lafadôni ba nawôra. Lafakao
nawôra, ba lahalô manô zi so
chôra ; lafalangôgô manô zochô, fa-
baja si so chônja. (*Jes. 5, 8. Amos.*
3 *2, 7, 8*). Andrô wa imane Jehowa :
Hiza, no so ba dôdôgoe zi lô sôchi,
nilaoe ba mbanoeagoe andrô, si
tebai mifadôni mbagimi, ba si tebai
mifaôga mbawami ba wowaôwaô,
me baŵa si lô sôchi dania da'ô !
4 (*Amos, 5, 13 ; 2, 14-16*). Na loeo
da'ô dania, ba manoenô niha, fan-
go'aja ja'ami, ba latema la'e'si
ami, lamane : „Noa sa'ae ! No sa-
doedoe manô mbanoeada. Nisoe'a
sinali mbenoea mbanoeada, ba wa-
maosa ! Ifadôni manô chôma ! Ba
niha baero ifaosa mbenoeami !”
5 Andrô wa lô chôoe, samatôrô sinali
fanoe'a ba dâna ba mbanoea Je-
6 howa. Lamane bewera : „Bôï milaoe
deatea mbewe.” „Bôï lahalô teatea
mbewera da'ô ! Lô aetoe wango'aja
andrô !” (*Jes. 30, 10. Amos, 7, 16*).
7 Hadia manô hoeohoeo andrô, ja'ami
ma'owoe Jakobô ? Hadia, si ono
wônoetô Jehowa, ba no si manô
wolaoenia ? **Hadia, tenga fangorifi**

daroma linia, tenga fangorifi zadôlô
tôdô wanôrô lafania ? Ba no ara 8
sa'ae, ba molaŵa mbanoeagoe andrô,
si fa'oeoe ira. Ba zanôrô si lô fa-
maoedoe dôdô, ba sanoezoe tôdô
fagoeagoeasa, ba misôbi mbaroe
seboea, baloebaloe gameza. Ira ala- 9
we mbanoeagoe, ba mitimba jomo
ba nomora, sohahoe dôdôra, ba
ba ndraonora, ba mifadôni naja a-
andrô nibe'egoe, ba lô mifoeli. Mi- 10
faoso, milaboe ami ! lô'ô sa tola
mi'iaôgô da'e, bôrô wa'ara'ira'io a-
ndrô, famakiko ba famoenoe. (*Moz.*
11 *III. 18, 25*). Na ilimo ena'ô ndra'oe-
gô sama'oea angi ba faja, na imane
ena'ô : Da mama'ele'ô ndra'ô chôoe :
agoe ba hadia ia nibadoe, si ma-
boe ita ! — da'ô zama'ele'ô zi gôna
ba mbanoea andre ! (*Jes. 30, 10*).

II. Ahori oe'ozaragô ami, ja'ami 12
ma'owoe Jakobô ! Ahori oefoeli
oe'owoeloi zi tosaï Iraono Gizeraéli !
Oe'oroedogô ira, si mane hiribiri
ba kandra, si mane nikoebaloi ba
mbenoea, ba tobali ato sibai, siroe-
roeroeroe ! (*Jer. 31, 10*). Ba mowaô- 13
waô fônara zamolala ja'ira ; lati-
mba zi fatimba ba latôrô manô,
lasaŵa baero mbawa gôli. Ba mo-
waôwaô fônara razora, ba Jehowa
zolohe ja'ira. (*Jes. 52, 12*).

FAZA 3.

I. Fama'ele'ô nitandrôssaigô ba
zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeraéli. II. Nita-
ndrôssaigô ba zama'ele'ô andrô. III.
Bôrô zalaŵa ba ere ba sama'ele'ô
andrô, wa gôna famakiko Jeroeza-
lema.

I. Ba no oemane : Mifondrondro- 1
ngo ae, ja'ami hôgô ma'owoe Ja-
kobo ba ja'ami samatôrô nga'ôtô
Gizeraéli. Hadia, tenga sangila hoe-
koe ami ena'ô ? (*Jer. 5, 5. F. 6, 8*).
Labôhôli zi sôchi, ba eboea dôdôra 2
ba zi lô sôchi, labo'ai goeli nawôra,
ba lafaefa nagole ba dôla. (*Jes. 5,*
3 *20*). Ôra nôsi mbanoeagoe andrô,
labo'ai goeli ba nôsi ba lafatô dôla ;

latatawi, si mane nibe'e bawoe, si mane nagole ba mbalanga. (*Sin. 14, 4*). Avena dania mangarõngarõ ira chõ Jehowa, ba lõ'õ sa ifondrondrongo lira, ba ibini'õ mbawania chõra, na loeo da'õ, bõrõ me no lalaoe zi lõ sõchi. (*Job. 27, 9; Amaed. 1, 29. Hez. 8, 18*).

5 II. Da'õ niw'a'õ Jehowa ba zama'ele'õ andrõ, si no molohe ba lala eloengoea banocagoe, sangoema'õ: „Ja ahowoe!” na so gõra; ba si lõ mame'e gõra, ba lasoewõ. (*F. 2, 11. Mat. 7, 15*). Andrõ wa itõrõ ami si bongi, lõ angilata, ba fa'ogõmi-gõmi, lõ fangombacha lala; aechoe loeo ba zama'ele'õ andrõ ba ogõmi-gõmi chõra ba zi ma'õchõ. (*Jes. 8, 22. Amos. 8, 9*). Ba toballi si lõ boto zangi'ila andrõ, ba saila zama'ele'õ; dozi dania labaloe gõ gambira, me lõ itema lira Lowalangi! (*Sach. 8, 4 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo, ba si no fahõna fa'abõlõ, Eheha Jehowa ba hoe-koe satoelõ ba fa'abe'e, ba wangombacha ba ma'oeuwe Jakobo fangerogõra Lowalangi. ba ba Ndraono Gizeraeli horõra. (*Jes. 50, 4; 58, 1*).

9 III. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami hõgõ ma'oeuwe Jakobo, ba ja'ami samatõrõ nga'õtõ Gizeraeli, sanoezoe tõdõ ba hoe-koe satoelõ ba samila'õ sadõlõ fefoe: (*Amos. 5, 7*). Fange'enge'e wanaroe'õ Ziona ehõra ba horõ wanaroe'õ Jeroezelema. (*Hez. 22, 27. Nga'õt. II. 28, 3*). Manga gana'a zala'wa, ba wolohe ba lala hadia ia, ba ere chõra, ba latema loeo ba wamahaõra; sama'ele'õ chõra, ba no sama'ele'õ nifoleo, ba ladõnadõna chõ Jehowa, lamane dõdõra: So sa atõ ba ehõda Jehowa, tebai gõna famakao itã! (*Sam. I. 8, 3. Jes. 1, 23. Hos. 4, 18*). Andrõ wa lafakoe nowi dania Ziona, bõrõ ami, ba Jeroezelema, ba si toballi adoeoela, ba hili satoea eoe dania hili gosali andrõ! (*Sin. 79, 1. Jer. 26, 18. Loek. 19, 43*).

FAZA 4.

I. Amaboe'oea li: fa'ohabaoe dõdõ dania. II. Ba so na wa'afõchõ oea, timba wa'afõchõ hoele, ba mbancea Ziona andrõ.

(*Faigi gõi Jes. 2.*)

I. Ba ba gõtõ safoeria dania, ba si no modajadaja saro hili gosali Jehowa andrõ, sala'wa hili ba sana-loe'i hilihili misa; ba lahoeroefai ia niha baero. (*Sach. 8, 21-23*). Oja soi dania zi maoso, ba lamane: „Talaboe, tasa'wa mija'wa hili Jehowa andrõ, ba osali Lowalangi, ena'õ ifahaõ ita ba lala andrõ ehõnia, ba ena'õ lalania andrõ tatõrõ!” Me ba Ziona i'otarai amacheita andrõ, ba ba Jeroezelema i'otarai taroma li Jehowa. (*Sin. 25, 4; 122, 1. Sach. 8, 18; 14, 16 b. t.*). Ba oja soi dania nifatoenõnia hoehoe, ba he ba niha baero sabõlõ, iroegi ba zarõoe, ba ja'ia zangetoe'õ hoe-koe; ba labali'õ fakoe zi'õlira si'õli nihaogõ, ba tohora, ba labali'õ fonda'ra. Samboea lõ soi sa'ae solohe si'õli, ba wanoewõ soi bõ'õ; lõ'õ sa'ae lafamaha ira ba wanoewõ. (*Jos. 3, 15*). Sahono manõ dania zamõsana ba loemõ nagoe chõnia ba ba loemõ marafalania, lõ si keani ja'ia, me no Jehowa ngahõnõ zangoema'õ. (*Raz. I. 4, 25. Jes. 11, 6 b. t. Jer. 30, 10*). Ba niha bõ'õ fefoe, ba no tõi Lowalangira chõra, ba wanõrõ lalara, ba ehõdã, ba no tõi Lowalangida Jehowa, ba wanõrõda lalada, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara! Ba na loeo da'õ, iwa'õ Jehowa, ba oe'ozaragõ zi no mangahole'õ ja'ira, ba oe'owoelei zi no moezaewe, fabaja si no oe-be'e te'ala mege. (*Moz. V. 30, 4*). Ba edõna oe'orifi zi no mangahole'õ ja'ira, ba oebali'õ soi sato niha zi no moezaewe misa. Ba razora Jehowa, ba hili Ziona andrõ, i'otarai da'õ, ba iroegi zi lõ aetoe. (*Hez. 34, 16. Sef. 3, 19. Dan. 2, 44*). Ba ba chõmõ andrõ, ja'oe gõ mali-

- ge Ederi, hilihili mbanoea Ziona, ba mōi chōoe wa'asalaŵa fōna, mangawoeli chōoe, fa'arazo ba mbanoea Jeroezalema! (*Moz. I. 35, 21*).
- 9 II. Hana wa si manō wanganrōngarōmō? Hadia, lō razo chōmi, ba ma no mate zamobawa lala chōmi, ba no gōna faniri ndr'a'ogō, timba zadono? Mikōrōboei ami, ja'ami Siona, ja afōchō hoelocmi, si mane ba zadono! Saheta jomo ba mbanoea sa'ae ami, ba baero ba mbenoea mōrōmōrō ami, ba miroegi Mbabeli. Ba da'ō faloecha ami wanganrōfi, ba da'ō i'efa'ō ami Jehowa, ba danga nemalimi! Ba ija'e, ba no oja soi sowoelo oedoemi, sangoema'ō: Jatoemōrō ira salacha chōra, ena'ō fa'omasida wamaigimaigi Siona andrō. (*Sin. 54, 9*). Ba ma'ifoe lō saboto ba dōdōra gera'era Jehowa andrō, ba lō la'ila watahōgō dōdōnia andrō, wa no i'owoeloi ira, timba nganoe'i wache
- 12 ba golajama mbasitō. Mifaoso. ja'ami banoea Ziona, ba mibōbōrō! Oebali'ō si'ōli sa'ae dandroemi, ba sa'ami, ba oebali'ō tōla garamba, ena'ō oja soi mifoeoe. Ba ō'amon'i'ō chō Jehowa niraboera andrō [mege], ba ana'ara, ba ō'amon'i'ō chō Zo'aja tanō ma'asagōrō. (*Sach. 4, 14; 6, 5*). Ba mi'owoeloi ami, ja'ami banoea nidegeni mege! No lafasoei ita fari [sanoewō]. Lafalisi oee dania mbo'ō zangochoekoe Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Joh. 18, 22*).

FAZA 5.

I. Fama'ele'ō: salaŵa andrō, banoea Mbetelechema, salaŵa sohahae dōdō mbanoea. II. Lō'ō sa'ae fajawasa ba he fame'e adoe.

- 1 I. Ba ja'ogō Betilechemata Eferrata, noa sa abōlō ide'ide ndr'a'ogō, ba wamadoro ja'ogō ba mbanoea zalaŵa ba mado Joeda ena'ō. Ba ba chōoe sa i'otarai chōgoe samōsa, si mōi samatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli; me fōna sa'ae mbōrōtania, ba gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae. (*Mat. 2, 6. Joh. 7, 42. Amaed. 8, 23*). Andrō wa iloeloe ira, iroegi loeo no madono zo'ono andrō. ba iroegi mangawoeli niwania si tosai andrō, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Jes. 7, 14. Fam. 12, 5*). Ba da'ō dania so ia, ba ikeobaloi dania ira, fa'abōlō Jehowa wa'abōlōnia, ba ba dōi Lowalanginia Jehowa, si no eboea sibai; ba tobali sahono ira; seboea sa dania ia, iroegi ba wondrege danō [wa'asalaŵania]. (*Sin. 72, 4, Jes. 9, 7. Hez. 34, 11*). Ba ja'ia dania wa'atoelō! Na lasaŵa danōda Dawa Asiria, na mōi ba chōda, ba dafitoe tabe'esanimba ja'ira koebalo mbiribiri, ba daŵaloe zalaŵa. (*Ejes. 2, 14*). Da'ō dania zamatōrō si'ōli ba zi so ba danō Ndrawa Asiria, ba fōda si no moesobi lafatōrō ba danō Nimerodi, ba tobali i'orifi ita, lō ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Asiria ita, na lasaŵa danōda, na mōi ba chōda. (*Sach. 8, 13. Sin. 110, 3*). Ba si tosai ma'oevoe Jakobo, ba niha baero, sizaewo ba niha bō'ō, soja misa, ba tobali timba namo mbanoea, timba daŵa deoe, satoroe ba mboeloe zinanō, si lō manōtōna ba niha, si lō mombaloi fa'aso nihā. Si tosai ma'oevoe Jakobo andrō, ba niha baero, sizaewe ba niha bō'ō soja misa, ba tobali timba zingo ba goetoe ndroe'oe, ba timba nono zingo ba ngawawā mbiribiri, si hoendrahoeandra ba sanasawi na itōrō, lō sanganrifi. Sabōlō dania ndr'a'ogō, ba ōlaŵa zamakao ja'ogō, ba ahoi dania nemalioe fefoe!
- II. Ba na loeo da'ō, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba oehori koedo chōoe, ba oeheta goereta, (*Sach. 9, 10*), banoea andrō ba danōoc, ba oehori, ba hati andrō chōoe, ba ahoi oedoedoegō. Ba elemoe andrō, ba oehori ba dangaoe, ba sanoto, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba chōmi. Adoe nifofōē andrō chōoe ba famaedo hadia ia, ba

- oehori ba chōmi, ba lō'ō sa'ae mangaloeloe ndra'oegō ba nifazōchi
 13 dangaoe. (*Nach. 1, 14*). Aseramō andrō, ba oedeha chōoe, ba adoe-
 14 mō, ba oefoeoe. Ba oelaoe mbalō ba niha baero andrō, si lō mamondrongo ligoe, mofōnoedo chōra ba abao dōdōgoe.

FAZA 6.

I. Hoehoeo Jehowa ba mbanoeania. II. Ha famalalini era'era, si ndroehoendroehoe, zomasi Jehowa. III. Ba solaoe si lō sōchi, ba nihoekoe.

- 1 I. Mifondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō Jehowa: Faoso, fatoenō hoehoe ba zanehe hili, ena'ō irongo
 2 limō bawō andrō! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami hili, hoehoeo Jehowa andrō, ba ja'ami si lō teboelō, ja'ami
 3 dajadaja danō! So sa hoehoeo Jehowa ba mbanoeania, ba ifatōrō hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Hos. 4, 1. Amos. 3, 9*). „Hadia horōgoe chōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba hca
 4 so uifakaogoe ja'ami? Mitoenō chōgoe! (*Jer. 2, 5*). Noa sa atō oe'ōhe mija'wa ami moroi ba danō Mises-
 5 raji, no oc'efa'ō ami ba danō, ba zi no mōi sawoejoe ami, ba no oebe'e solohe ja'ami ndra Moze, A'aroni, Mirija. (*Moz. 11, 15, 20*). Mitōrō-
 6 tōrō tōdōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, hadia dōdō Mbalaki andrō, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba hadia niwā'ō Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbeoro, warena linia, ba he wisa, i'otarai Ziti, noemalō ba Giligala, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō.” (*Moz. IV. 22, 18; 25, 1. Jos. 4, 20*).
 7 II. „Hadia ni'ohogoe chō Jehowa, wangondrasi ja'ia, wangaloeloe chō Lowalangi ba zala'wa ja'wa? Hadia, oe'ōhe chōnia zoemange nitocnoe, ono za'wi si dōfi fa'eboea? (*Sin. 50, 8; 51, 18. Jes. 1, 11*).
 8 Hadia, omasi Jehowa ngahōnō

mbiribiri si matoea, ba omasi ia hele fanicha si lō moetaha moe'e-rai? Hadia, oebe'e chōnia zi a'a nonogoe, ba wameta horōgoe andrō; nga'ōtōgoe oebe'e chōnia, hōli nosogoe? **No i'wā'ō chōoe, ja'oegō niha, hadia zi sōchi!** Ba hadia go-roisa Jehowa chōoe, baero ba w-laoe satoelō ba ba wangomasi'ō awōoe ba fa bōi fajawa ndra'oegō ba wanōrō lalamō, fōna Lowalangioe? (*Moz. V. 10, 12*).

III. Fondrondrongo! Lō aefa' aefa we'ao Jehowa ba mbanoea, ba fangorifi larongo sangata'oeftōinia. Mifondrondrongo wotōe andrō ba ha niha zangoema'ō ja'ia. Hadia, so jomo chō zeboea horō gana'a si lō atōelō, ba wangaloeloe ja'ia mege, awō laeroe sabōlō ide'ide, ni'elifi ena'ō? (*Amos. 8, 5*). Hadia, si lō sala zi so faliera falimosa ba tokosa naha zaga silō atōelō? (*Moz. III. 19, 35. Hos. 12, 8*). Na famakao awōra lafa'oea seboea ana'a ba chōra, ba na faja lalaoe banoeara ba na si falimo lela ba mbawara? (*Jer. 9, 8*). Ba ja'odo gōi, ba oebōrōtaigō oebōbōzi'ō, oe'asogō wanoedoegō, bōrō horōoe andrō. Na manga'ō, ba lō aboeso'ō oebe'e, dōrōdōrō manō wa'olofo daloemō a'ine. Ba na mangirō ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa atō zi tōra balazooe; si tōra, ba oeloeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli a'i. (*Moz. III. 26, 26*). Na manaroe fache ndra'oegō, ba lō mama-si'ō oebe'e! Na ōlazi mboea zai, ba lō ōbajoini fanicha ndra'oegō; ba na boea nagoe ōlazi, ba lō ōbadoc nōsi. (*Moz. V. 28, 38. Amos. 5, 11. Sej. 1, 13. Hag. 1, 6*). Ba no ōtōngōni gamachoita Omeri, awō nilaoe zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, fefoe, tōdōra zi no mi'ohia'ō, ena'ō oebali'ō tanō si mate ndra'oegō ba fama'iki niha bō'ō zowanoea ba danō; tohare sa dania chōmi wangō'aja niha baero. (*Raz. I. 16, 25-30*).

FAZA 7.

I. Fangarōngarō ba walōsōchi
Ndraono Gizeraēli. II. Fangandrō.

III. Ifoali dania ibachōsi tōdō mba-
noeania Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Alai ndra'o, no timba zango-
zaragō boea geoe ndra'odo, hoelō
zangezōchōi wo'oweo'oe ba wane-
teoe boea nagoe: Lō'ō sa'ae boea
nagoe, ōgoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae boea
āra sahoelō, somasido ena'ō. (*Jer.*
- 2 24). Niha satoelō tōdō, ba no taja
ba danō; sadōlō tōdō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
ba nihá; no dozi sanaro ira, ba
wange'enge'e; ilaoe goe'ō nawōnia
- 3 zamōsana. (*Sin.* 12, 2. *Jes.* 57, 1). Si
lō sōchi nifa'oea dangara ba wama-
loea ja'ia ba wa'lio. Salawā, ba
mangandrō ana'a, ba sangoehoe-
koe, ba itema loeo, ba seboeara, ba
- 4 iwa'ō manō zomasi dōdōnia; si ma-
nō wamachaira ja'ia. (*F.* 3, 11). Si
sōchira, ba no timba manaze, ba
satoelō, ba no atarō moroi ba gōli
hao mbitaha. Ba'wa zanaro andrō
- 5 chōoe, fangotoe'ō ja'ogō, ba no a-
hatō! Ba si tokea dania ira! Bōi
sa'ae abe'e dōdōmi chō zi fahoeowē
chōmi! Bōi manōtōna ami ba zi
no ha sara tōdō chōmi mege! Faigi-
faigi mbawandrochō mbawaoe, he ba
- 6 chō nitalagoeimō andrō. (*Jer.* 9, 4).
I'o'aja sa'ae namania ono matoea,
ba ilawā ninania ono alawe, ba bōli
gana'a, ba ilawā ninania sowōli ja'-
ia: Si fa'oeoe ba nihá, ba ja'ia
zoroijomonía fefoe! (*Hez.* 22, 7. *Mat.*
- 7 10, 21). II. Ba ja'odo, ba oetōngōtōngōni
chō Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'o chō
Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'odo.
Ifondrondrongo sa ligoe Lowalangi-
goe. Bōi omoeso dōdōoe ba chōgoe
- 8 andrō ja'ogō si fa'oeoe chōgoe!
Na no alaoe ndra'o, ba oefoeli mao-
so; na ba zogōmigōmi so ndra'o,
ba haga chōgoe Jehowa! Fōnoe Je-
howa andrō, ba oeloe'i, me no mo-
lalō ndra'o chōnia, irege ifondro-
ndrongo hoehoeogoe andrō, ba ire-

ge i'ohē ba lala. I'ohē ba haga da-
nia ndra'odo, ba fangokafoe dōdō-
goe dania wa'atoelōnia andrō. (*Jer.*
50, 34). Ba acha ifaigifaigi dania 10
oedoegoe andrō, ba ja tehawoe fa'-
aila! Ja'ia andrō, sanofoc chōgoe:
Heza so Jehowa, Lowalangimō a-
ndrō? Wa'omasi hōrōgoe dania
wamaigimaigi ja'ia. Ba tehoendra-
hoendra dania ia, timba damboe
baewali. (*Jozl.* 2, 17).

III. Iroegi ba'wa dania, ba la'a'- 11
azōchi gōlimō; na loeo da'ō, ba a-
rōoe to'ese misa nolamō andrō.
(*Sin.* 72, 8. *Amos.* 9, 11. *Sach.* 9, 10).
Na loeo da'ō, ba la'ondrasī'ō si o- 12
roi danō Ndrawa Asiria, iroegi da-
nō Miseraji, ba i'otarai zoei danō
Asiria, noemalō ba mboto Oifarati,
ba i'otarai nasi si samboea, noema-
lō ba zi samboea, ba hili si sa-
mboea, noemalō ba zi samboea,
la'otarai sangondrá. (*Jes.* 19, 23). Ba 13
tobali tanō si mate goeli danō, bōrō
zowanoea ja'wa, boeaboeara andrō.
(*Jer.* 21, 14). Koebaloī mbanoeamō 14
andrō si'ooe, timba mbiribiri, ochō-
tamō, ena'ō ba zi lō nihaniha mo-
nahia ira, ba gatoea, ja'wa ba hili
Garemeli. Acha ba Mbazana ba
ba danō Gileadi la'aloei gōra, si
mane ba gōtō fōna. (*Moz.* IV. 23,
9. *Sin.* 23. *Jer.* 50, 19). Fa'ila'ō 15
chōra zahōlihōli dōdō, si mane
me loeo la'otarai danō, Miseraji.
Acha la'ila niha baero, ba acha 16
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no si lō boto
wa'abōlōra andrō; hana na la'ochō
dania mbawara ba hana na afiso
ira. (*Job.* 21, 5). Lafelai gawoegawoe 17
dania, si mane oelō; si mane sa-
nana ba danō tooe; laheta ira
ba mbinimbini andrō chōra, mani-
zinizi, ata'oe ira, ba lanehegō Lo-
walangida Jehowa ba la'ata'oe'fi ia!
(*Sin.* 18, 46; 72, 9. *Jes.* 49, 23). He- 18
za so Lowalangi si mane ja'ogō,
same'e aefa herō ba zi tosaī tāna
chōnia, ba sangosilōmilagō olalō-
wā; si tenga si fadoro mofēnoe, so-

- masi a'i wamatōrō fa'ahachō dōdō.** | ba nasi! (*Moz. I. 3, 15*). Si lō farōi 20
 (*Moz. II. 34, 6. Jez. 57, 16. Jer. 3, 5*).
 19 Ifoeli dania ihachōsi tōdō ita, ba
 ihōndrōgō tooe golalōwada andrō.
 Horōma andrō, ba ōtibo'ō ba namō, | we'amōi ba hōloe chōra. (*Loek. 1, 73*).

Soera

NACHOEMI.

FAZA 1.

Fama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba Niniwe: I. Sangoehoekoe emali mbanoeania Jehowa. II. Ifatōrō hoekoe dania ba Niniwe ba ba nadoera andrō.

- 1 Nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea Niniwe. Soera wama'ele'ō andrō chō Nachoemi andrō, banoea Gelikosi. (*Jes. 10, 3. Hez. 31, 3 b. t.*)
- 2 I. Lowalangi solohoe ba solaoe balō Jehowa; solaoe balō Jehowa ba si no fahōna fōnoe. Solaoe balō ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia Jehowa, lō aefa wōnocnia chōra. (*Moz. II. 20, 5. Sin. 94, 1*). Lō aliolio mofōnoe Jehowa, ba no sabōlō sibai ia, ba lō zi lō ibe'e wotoe. Si fao ba nangi sabōlō ba ba mbanoea Jehowa, ba no gawoegawoe barō gahenia lawoe. (*Moz. II. 34, 6*). Itēna'wa nasi, i'ogo'ōisi, ba otefo noengo nidanō fefoe, ibe'e. Aleoe zinanō ba Mbazana ba ba hili Garemeli; ba ba hili Libano, ba aleoe mbowo.
- 5 Hoemeoe hili, fōnania, ba hilihili, ba alaoe; maōga danō fōnania, oeli danō, fabaja sowanoea ja'wa. (*Moz. II. 19, 18. Sin. 18, 8; 97, 5*).
- 6 Ha niha zanaha fa'abao dōdōnia andrō ba ha niha zabe'e ba wōnoenia andrō, siholahola? Timba galitō na itōrō fōnoenia andrō, ba fabali fōnania gara ba hili.
- 7 Sebcea tōdō Jehowa, ba'aba'a ia,

na ba'wa wa'aboe dōdō; aboto ba dōdōnia zana'wa ja'ia. (*Sin. 1, 6*). Ba timba nitōrō molō, na ifakiko zola'wa ja'ia, ba sogōmigōmi zolohi si fa'oedoe chōnia. He wisa dōdōmi ba chō Jehowa, Ifakiko[ami] — lō ifomendroea famakao! Timba za'asa'a mao, si no fachai, ba si no maboe nibadoera andrō, i'a ira alitō, si mane tōla wache, si no okōli sibai. Chōmi mege i'otarai si so era'era si lō sōchi ba chō Jehowa, samachai famakiko. (*Jes. 36*).

II. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa: He na la'wa'ō tōdōra, sabōlō ira ba ato irā, ba nihori zoei ira, saheta irā. Na no oehōndrōgō ndra'oegō, ba lō oefoeli oehōndrōgō'ō zamoeza tō. Ba oerasa sa'ae galo mbagi andrō chōnia, ba mbagioe, ba oe'etoe'ō wesoemō andrō. Ba ba chōmō andrō, ba ibe'e li Jehowa: si taja sa'ae dōimō, lō nga'ōtō. Ba ba gosali Lowalangimō andrō, ba oehori nadoe nifofoē ba adoe nifalehe, ba oe'asiwai sa'ae lewatōmō, me nitibo'ō ndra'oegō. (*Jes. 37, 38. Dan. 5, 27*).

FAZA 2.

I. Terongo ba Jeroezalema, wa no lasoewō Niniwe, awō wa no atoe'a zanoewō. II. Awai sa'ae wamakaora niha bō'ō.

- I. Hiza moroi sa ba hili zango- 1

- mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō, wa lō fanoewō sa'ae. Milaoe gowasa chōmi, ja'ami mado Joeda, mitōrō nifaboe'oemi andrō, lō'ō sa'ae latōrō ami samakiko andrō, no moehori ira, lō si tosai. (*Jes. 52, 7.*)
- 2 *Rom. 10, 15. Raz. I. 22, 19 b. t.*) So moroi sa chōmi zanoedoegō! Midarodarogō hatimi andrō! Bōi aefa'aefa ba lala hōrōmi! Mī'a-be'e'ō dōdōmi, mihaogō wama'anō
- 3 ja'ami! Ifoeli i'a'azōchi wa'asala'wa ma'owoe Jakobō Jehowa, ba he fa'asala'wa Ndraono Gizeraēli; noa sa lataboe si faraboeraboe andrō, no lafoefoe lewiō. (*Jes. 10,*
- 4 *12*). No ojo mbaloese zabōlō andrō chōnia, baroe leo mbaroe zi mōi fasoewō andrō; hoelō galitō wa'atakile zi'ōli andrō ba goereta, na ifa'anō, ba lafangaha doho.
- 5 Moerara goereta ba newali, ladōrō-dōrōi golajama; hoelō zoeloe, wamaigida, timba gari mbanoea, na latōrō. Itōrō tōdōnia zala'wa andrō
- 6 chōnia: alaoelaoe ira ba lala, si foelōi ira, lasa'wa gōli mbanoea — ba lafazōchi sa'ae mba'aba'a. Ba labokai sa'ae mbawa gōli ba nidanō, ba si taja gōdo. Ba no moehonogōi: ni'oloi'ō ia, ni'ohe mi-si ja'wa, ba mangarōngarō genoninia ono alawe, hoelō li marafadi
- 7 lira, ba lahōzi dōtō'ara. No timba mba'wa nidanō Niniwe, i'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba moloi zoei ira. „Mibadoegō ami! Mibadoegō ami!” — ba samōsa lō samali'ō ja'ia foeri.
- 9 (*Jon. 4, 11*). Mihalō wirō, mihalō gana'a! Me no si fahōna girōgirō; no oja sibaī ngawalō gamagama
- 11 seboea bōli. Tobali si lō'ō sa'ae, si lō ōsi sa'ac, no adoeoela, ba tōdō si no atalō ba balōdoehi sanizini, ba dozi sola, ba akandro, ba dozi bawa, ba afoesi! (*Jes. 13,*
7. *Joel. 2, 6.*)
- 12 II. Heza so nahia zingo andrō, naha andrō ba ni'e'boea ono zingo, nidōrōdōrō zingo si matoea ba

zingo si alawe ba ono zingo, lō si keani ja'ira? (*Hez. 19, 2 b. t.*) Mo- 13 ndra'oendra'oe mege zingo, irege abōnō ō nononia, ba mange'enge'e, ō zi alawenia; ihōna gahoeloeania ba nahiania tōgi narō gara, ba o- ndra'oecania ba wōrōmania. Hiza, 14 oelaoe chōoe! i'wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oetoenoe ba galitō goereta chōoe, ba ō mbawa zi'ōli nono zingo andrō chōoe. Ba oehori ba danō gondra'oeamō andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo li ziuengemō!

FAZA 3.

I. Bōrō horō Niniwe andrō, wa tefatōrō chōra hoekoe. II. Itōrō ira gōi si gōna No Amoni mege. III. I'ohia'ō wa'abōlōra fōna fa'abōlō wa'atekikora.

- I. Alai mbanoea sange'enge'e andrō, si no fahōna falimosa ba famakaora awōra, si lō mamōhōli 1 famara'oe. (*Hez. 24, 9*). Tarongo sa'ae li mbōzibōzi koedo! Tarongo werara gaolo goereta, awō koedo si mandroeo, awō weroeoe goereta, 2 ba si fakoedo, si so moroi sa, ba si'ōli ba toho, oi takile! No ato tooe niboenoe, no fahōna manō mboto zi mate, no fadoro manō tooe, 3 tobalī alaoe ita, tatendre mboto zi mate andrō. Ba wa'asese horō ndra alawe sohorō andrō, ira alawe oma- 4 siō andrō, si no to'ōlō ba wakele- moesa, si no mamowōhō si niha ba wohorōnia andrō, ba samaeloe- ngoe niha — ha soi ira — ba wa- kelemoesania. (*Fam. 17, 1 b. t.; 18,*
- 1 b. t.). Ba hiza, ba oelaoe chōoe! 5 i'wa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oefahoi goe'imō, fōna, ba oe'oroma'ō ba niha zi lō baloebaloe chōoe, ocfa'e- le'ō ba gamatōrō'wa niha zaila'ō. (*Jer. 13, 26*). Ba oehawoei ndra'oe- 6 gō sogoro ita, ba aila'ō oebe'e, oe- bali'ō fama'iki niha ndra'egō, e- na'ō moloi dozi sangila ja'ogō, ba 7 ena'ō lamane: No moedoedoegō Ni-

niwe ! Ha niha zahachō tōdō ja'ira ?

Heza oesōndra zondrara tōdōmi ?

- 8 II. Hadia, sōchi ami, moroi ba
No Amoni andrō, ba mbewe Nilo,
si no tefasoei idanō, si so ba'aba'a
9 asi ba ōli idanō ? Fangabōlōra
Ndrawa Gaitiofia ba Dawa Miseraji,
si lō moetaha moe'era, ba awōra
na Ndrawa Woeti ba Dawa Libia.
10 Ba no ni'oloi'ō gōi ira, ni'osawoe-
joe ; ba ono sawoejoe chōra ba no
moerara ba watalinga newali fefoe.
Salaḡwara, ba nilaoe dahōdahō, ba
11 seboeara fefoe, ba nibōbō. Ba ja'-
ami gōi, ba si maboe dania, si so
ba zogōmigōmi, sangaloei saḡwatō
fōna nemali ami gōi ! (Jer. 25, 15).
12 Hati andrō chōmi fefoe, ba no ti-
mba dōla āra, si so boea sahoelō ;
na lafadōgō, ba atoroe mboea, gō-
13 na ba mbawa zi manga ja'ia. Hi-
za, sabōlō andrō ba chōmi, ba no
tobali ira alawe — teboka manō
mbawa gōli ba danōmi, alitō zi
manga lazi chōmi ! (Jes. 19, 16).
14 Mita'oe chōmi nidanō, sogoena na

lasowō ami ! Mi'a'aro'ō hatimi !
Mihoendrahōendra lōmboe za'oea,
mitoetoe la'oeri, mitoejoe golaboet-
ta gara tembo ! Ba da'ō i'ā ami a- 15
litō, ahoi ami ba mbawa zi'ōli, ti-
mba wemanga larewe, he oja sibai
ami oea, si mane fali. (Jer. 51, 14).

III. No oja moroi ba ndrōfi ba 16
mbanoea si jaḡwa zaniaga andrō
chōoe, ba latōrō fōla andrō, ba hoe-
mombo misa, No timba larewe za- 17
laḡwami, ba koemandra andrō chō-
mi, ba no timba damo, si mōrōmō-
rō ba zinga gōli kara, na oafoe ira,
ba na toemboe loeo, ba moloi ira,
ba lō sangila, heza lasaḡwa. Koeba- 18
lo andrō chōoe, ja'oegō razo Asiria,
ba manokōoe, ba salaḡwa andrō
chōoe, ba no mōrōmōrō tooe ; ba-
noeaoe, ba no moezaewe ba hili mi-
sa, lō sangoweloi ja'ira ! Lō fa- 19
ngokafoe wōchōoe andrō, ba lō fa-
madōhō zochōoe. Dozi samondro-
ngo toeriamō, ba lalaoe datawō, ba
chōmō andrō ; ha niha na sa, zi lō
ōfakao mege, si lō mamalōmalō ?

Soera

HABAKOEKI.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangarōngarō zama'ele'ō ba
wa'awoeuwe Ndraono Gizeraāli. II.
Fama'ele'ō : lasowō dania ira Dawa
Galedaia. III. Fangandrō zama'ele'ō.

- 1 Taroma li, nitema Habakoeiki
sama'ele'ō andrō. (Jes. 13, 1).
2 I. Ha wa'ara sa'ae oe'andrō
tolo chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba lō
ōfondrondrongo ; ha wa'ara sa'ae
moe'aodo chōoe : „Famakao !” ba
3 lō'ō sa ōtolo ! Hana wa ōfa'ila'ō

chōgoe zi lō sōchi, ba ōfaigifaigi
manō gōi wamakao niha awōra ?
Famalangōgō ba famakao zi so ba
doedoema hōrōgoe ; andrō wa no
toemboe wasosota, ba sosō manō
zoei wagoegoeasa. Andrō wa aloe- 4
loe wolohe ba lala hadia ia, ba
satoelō, ba lō'ō manō oroma sa'ae.
Lafa'oe'oe sa'ae zatoelō seboea horō
andrō, andrō wa fafoejoe hoekoc,
na aloea.

II. Mifaōga mbawami, ja'ami si 5
no farōi, mifachōlō ami ! Ja atōngō

ami ba ja tobali dōdōmi ! Nilaoenia
 ba gōtōmi andrō, ba lō fadoehoe
 dōdōmi, na nitoenō chōmi ena'ō !
 6 (*Jes. 28, 21. Hal. zin. 13, 41*). Hiza
 sa, oe'asogō Ndrawa Galedaia a-
 ndrō, soi safaito ba salio ahe, sanō-
 rōi bolo goeli danō, ba wangochōgō
 7 nahia niha bō'ō. (*Jer. 5, 15*). Siho-
 cha mboeda ba sata'oe ita ira. Ba
 chōra manō toemboe hockoe andrō
 8 chōra ba fa'asalaŵara. Koedo chōra,
 ba no alio moroi ba harimo ba
 afaito moroi ba nasoe gatoea, na
 bongi ; si fakoedo andrō chōra, ba
 lafandroeo koedora, seboea hochā
 ira, ba zarōe la'otarai, sihombo
 ira, timba mojo sonda'oe gōnia.
 (*Jer. 4, 13; 5, 6. Moz. V. 28, 49*).
 9 (*Mat. 24, 28*). Dozi ira, ba famakao
 awōra lafa'oea, atoemboecha loeo
 la'otahōgō ; lahōna niha ni'oloi'ō,
 10 timba ngawoea nene wa'oja. Ba
 ja'ia — ba i'gi'igi'ō razo, ba ta-
 ndrōsa wango'ajania zalaŵa. Ma'iki
 ia ba hati andrō, fefoe, ilaoe fari
 11 tanō, ba atoe'a ia dania. Ba ilaoe
 angi sabōlō, itōrō, ba mosala ia,
 ja'ia andrō, same'e Lowalangia fa'a-
 bōlōnia. (*Hez. 28, 2*).
 12 III. Hadia, tenga Lowalangioe
 ndrā'oegō, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai
 sa'ae, hadia, tenga ni'amoni'ō chō-
 goe ndrā'oegō, ja'oegō, si lō'ō manō
 mate ? He Jehowa, ba wamatōrō
 hoekoe ohonogōi ia, ba no ofataro
 13 same'e fotoe ia — (*Jes. 10, 5*) ja'-
 oegō andrō, si so hōrō satoelō, fa-
 tebai ōfaigifaigi zi lō sōchi, batebai
 anehe ndrā'oegō wamakao niha
 awōra — ba hana wa ōfaigifaigi zi
 farōi andrō, ba hana wa lō hede-
 hedeoe, na ifakiko seboea horō zi
 14 lō horō chōnia ? (*Sin. 5, 5*). Noa sa
 tobali timba gi'a ba nasi nihā ōbe'e,
 15 timba goēkoeō si lō sochō. Ja'ira
 fefoc, ba no igaini, idōni misa ba
 waoeroenia, ba ifa'oe'oe ba giri. A-
 ndrō wa omoeso dōdōnia ba owoea-
 16 woea dōdō : andrō wa itaba zoe-
 mange waoeroenia ba ifosoemange

gōi girinia. Me ba da'ō isōndra
 gondra'oea seboea ba ō satabō. A- 17
 ndrō wa lō aetoe idōni zi'ōli ba
 iboenoeboenoe soi bō'ō lō fa'aha-
 chō dōdō.

FAZA 2.

I. Tenga faja wama'ele'ō andrō,
 itōrō manō dania. II. Fa'ala'alai
 zama'ele'ō ba nemali Ndraono Gize-
 raēli andrō, samakao ja'ira.

I. Damōido ba naha wanaro chō- 1
 goe, mōido ba hati andrō, ba wa-
 maigimaigi, ena'ō oerongo hadia
 hoehoeonia chōgoe, ba hadia ni-
 ŵa'ōnia chōgoe, ba wangadoegoe
 andrō. (*Jes. 21, 8. Hez. 33, 7*). Ba 2
 itema ligoe Jehowa, imane chōgoe :
 Tanō ba zoera gangilata andrō,
 haogō wanoea ba gara wanoera,
 ena'ō lō afōchō wombaso ja'ia. (*Jes.*
30, 8. Fam. 1, 19). Mogasa na sa 3
 wa'aloea gangilata andrō, ba aōsō
 ia ba wa'aloea, ba no tenga faja.
 Na mogasa ia, ba dōnadōna manō ;
 lō'ō sa zi lō itōrō, lō zi lō aloea !
 (*Heb. 10, 37. Fet. II. 2, 9*). Hiza, no 4
 si so hochā dōdōnia, lō bacha tōdō
 sadōlō ; ba satoelō tōdō, ba ba wa-
 matinia aori ia. (*Joh. 3, 36. Rom.*
1, 17. Gal. 3, 11. Heb. 10, 38).

II. Ba baero ō na, ba no famo- 5
 wōhō nagoe andrō ; ba si lō boto
 niha si fajaŵa, samokai bawania,
 timba narako, ba si no timba wa'-
 amate, ba wa'atebai aboeso, si no
 mondrōnisi chōnia niha bacro, fefoe,
 ba sangoweloi chōnia dozi soi.
 (*Amaed. 30, 16. Jes. 5, 14. Dan. 5, 1*).
 Ba hadia, lō la'o'aja dania ia da'ō 6
 fefoe, lō lafatoe ia, ba lō labe'e
 amaedola ? Lāmane dania : Alai
 zangōhōna ana'a mbō'ō — ha wa'-
 ara maō ? — ba sangai noronia ni-
 halō gade. Hadia, lō i'ogomoezaō 7
 maoso dania zosoegilō chōoe, ba lō
 i'ozoemagō tokea zamakao ja'oegō ?
 Ba ahoeloeara ndrā'oegō ! Si manc 8
 ja'oegō sa, me no oja soi niraboe-
 raboemō si so chōra, si manō gōi

- laraboeraboe dania zi so chōoe soi si toasai andrō, bōrō ndro niha andrō, si no adoewa, ba famakaomō tanō ba banoea ba ōsi mbanoea. (Jes. 33, 8). Alai zangaloei ana'a si lō ataelō, ni'ochōgō, ba wame'e ba zala'wa ja'wa azoeninia, ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ba wa'abōlō wama-kiko! (Jer. 22, 13). Fangailami, ja'ami si samba omo, dōdōoe andrō, ba wangohori soi soja; famakiko nosoe ō'aloeci. Moe'ao sa'ae dania gara tojo gehomo ba itema linia boeatō ja'wa ba mbloeoe. (Loek. 19, 40). Alai zame'e fanaroe'ō banoea seboea fange'e, ba fanaroe'ō banoea side'ide horō! (Hez. 24, 9). Hadia, tenga soroi chō Jehowa ngahōnō zi manō? Mohalōhalōwō soi niha, ba ba galitō loealoea, ba erege dōdō niha, ba si lō boto! (Jer. 51, 58).
- 14 Anōnō sa dania danō fa'aboto ba dōdō lachōmi Jehowa, timba nasi, baloebaloe dojonია tanō. (Jes. 11, 9). Alai zamabadoegō ba nawōnia nifaroeke si maboe niha, ena'ō maboe irā, ba ena'ō oroma zaila ira! (Jer. 25, 15 b. t). Fangaboesoe mege, ba fa'aila, ba tenga fangeboea dōi: ba badoe ija'e, ja'oe'ō gōi, ba oroma'ō mbotolō chōoe! Iroegi sa'ae ndra'oe'ō mako andrō ba danga Jehowa kambōlō, ba ichamō'ō fa'aila seboea, salahi lachōmi. (Jer. 25, 26). Ilae'ō sa dania ndra'oe'ō famaroechoemō mege, ba hili Libano, ba hoemocha mboemō ibe'e famoenoenoenemō oetoe ndroe'oe andrō, bōrō ndro niha andrō, si no adoewa ba famakaomō tanō ba banoea ba ōsi mbanoea. (Jes. 14, 8; 37, 24). Hadia goena nadoe nifofōe andrō, wa ifofōe mege toekania? Ba hadia goena nadoe nifafele ba si faeta sofaja, wa no abe'e dōdō doekania chōnia, fa ifazōchi Lowa-langi si lō hede? (Jer. 10, 8). Alai zangoema'ō ba geoe: Faoso! ba sangoema'ō ba gara sabe'e: Aliwāliwā! Hadia, ifahaō niha? Hiza, no la-
- fosinga ia ana'a ba firō, ba lō ba-cha noso. **Ba Jehowa, ba no so ba gosali andrō chōnia; ba jamoeho-nogō ia fōnania oeli danō ma'asa-gōrō!** (Sin. 11, 4. Sej. 1, 7).

FAZA 3.

Fangandrō zama'ele'ō. I. To'ele Jehowa, molachōmi, ba wamatōrō hoekoe ba niha baero. II. So ia moroi sa, ba wangorifi banoeania.

- Fangandrō Habakoeke sama'ele'ō, dali wa'ala'alaisa andrō. (Sin. 7, 1).
- I. He Jehowa, no oerongo doe-ria andrō chōoe, ba ata'oe sibai ndra'odo! He Jehowa, faloea nilaoemō andrō, barō ndrōfi andrō, barō ndrōfi andrō fa'ele'ō ia! Na mofōne ndra'oe'ō, ba bōi olifoegō'ō wa'ahachō dōdō. (Rom. 11, 22). So moroi sa Lowalangi, i'otarai Demana, ba hili Warana i'otarai Ni'amoni'ō andrō. Tobaloe mbanoea si ja'wa lachōminia andrō, ba anōnō danō toeriania. (Moz. V. 33, 2. Sangoehoe. 5, 4). Mohaga, timba haga loeo, moragi faoma fatambai, ba ba da'ō so mbaloebaloe wa'abōlōnia. (Raz. I. 8, 12). Mowa'waō fōnania deoe mbanoea, ba itara lahenia fa'aoe'oe, fōchō waba. (Moz. II. 9, 3. Sam. II. 24, 15). Hoemeoe danō, na ihoendragō; ba na ifaōga mbawania, ba hoemeofa soi niha. Ba fabali hili si lō teboelō andrō, ba ahōndrō hili si no ararā. Lala ba gōtō fōna sibai itōrō! (Sin. 68, 9). Tohare wamakiko ba nose Goezana oe'ila; hoemeoeheoe go-losa nose ba danō Ndrawa Midiano. Hadia, ba mboto nidanō mofōne Jehowa, boto nidanō dandrōsa wōnoenia? Hadia, asi ōtahigō, wa fakoedo ndra'oe'ō, na ōtōrō, wa ba goereta zabōlō so'ō? (Sin. 68, 18; 114, 3. 5. Jes. 66, 15). Lō'ō ma-nō loeniloeni wanamō, no ōdaō'ō-daō'ō wotoe, no fahōloe ndra'oe'ō. Mangoemboe nidanō seboea moroi barō danō. (Moz. I. 7, 11). Na la'ila

- ndra'oegō hili, ba manizinizi ira; inōnoi danō molō, ifarongogō we'oegoe'oegoenia asi: ifaza'wa dangania.
- 11 (*Sin. 114, 4*). La'ia'gō manō nahiaara loeo ba ba'wa, ba haga nono wana andrō chōoe, sanōrō, ba wa'atakile dohomō andrō. (*Jos. 10, 13. Jes. 13, 10. Hez. 32, 7*). Ba wa'abao dōdō andrō ōtōrōi danō ba ōfoefoe soi niha ba wōnoe. (*Jes. 25, 10; 41, 15*).
- 12 II. Ba wangorifi banoeamō so ndra'oegō, ba wangorifi nibajoinimō andrō; ōfazaoemba tooe mboemboe nomo zeboea horō, ōheta nōoe dajadaja, iroegi mba'gi zila'ōja'wa.
- 13 (*Sin. 110, 6*). Ōtōla'ō toho hōgō zangoloi'ō ja'ira, na so ira, na fagohi ira, ba wamazae'we ja'aga; lahehegō, timba na la'a ena'ō zi
- 14 noemana ba mbinimbini. Ōfatōrō ba nasi koedomō, ba ndroeloe nasi andrō, seboea si'bai. (*Sin. 77, 20*). Me oerongo, ba hoemisi nōsigoe; 16 ba doeria andrō manizinizi mbe'wegoe. No timba wa'oboee dōla ba nōsigoe, manizinizi ndra'o ba zi sodo, si lō hedehehe ndra'o, iroegi mba'wa wamakao, na so moroi sa zamakao banoea [Ndraono Gizera'eli]. Na lō mobowo āra ba 17 na lō boea nago, na si lō fachai mboea zai ba na lō faloecha gō ba danō, na ambō biribiri ba kandra ba na lō sa'wi ba kandrara, — (*Jer. 5, 17; 8, 13*), ba ja'odo, ba so- 18 moeso tōdō zoei ndra'odo ba chō Jehowa, owoeawoea dōdōgōe chō Lowalangi sangorifi ja'o! (*Sam. II. 22, 34. Sin. 18, 34*). Fa'abōlōgōe Je- 19 howa, So'aja! Timba gahe mbōhō gahegōe ibe'e, ba ba zala'wa ja'wa ifatōrōdo. — Chō doeka wanoenō; nilaoe biola nitika

Soera

Z E F A N I A.

FAZA 1.

- I. Fameta'oe mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema; so wamakiko dania. II. No ahatō mba'wa andrō chō Zo'aja, ba'wa wangotoe'ō Jeroezalema. III. Ba'wa safōchō dania mba'wa da'ō.
- 1 Taroma li Jehowa, chō Zefania andrō, ono Gedalia ono Gamaria ono Hisikia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Josia, ono Gamoni. (*Raz. II. 22, 1*).
- 2 I. Oefarahogō wanibo fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō! i'wa'ō
- 3 Jehowa. Oehori niha, fabaja oerifō niha, oehori wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba i'a ba nasi, ba fangala andrō, fabaja seboea horō, oehori niha ba goeli danō! i'wa'ō Jehowa. (*Hos. 4, 3. Mat. 13, 41*). Oe'oro'ō 4 dania dangagoe ja'wa mado Joeda ba ja'wa mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba oehori ba da'ō dōi Mba'ali andrō ba tōi gere nadoe andrō, fabaja ere, (*Raz. II. 23, 5. Jer. 19, 13. Hez. 14, 4*), awō fefoe zangaloeloe ba 5 ngahōnō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba dete nomora ja'wa, awō zangaloeloe andrō, si mōi ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa ba same'e hōloe gōi Milikomo andrō, (*Amos. 5, 26*), awō zi no mangerogō Jehowa, si 6 lō mangaloei ja'ia, si lō manofoe ja'ia! (*Jes 1, 4. Jer. 15, 6*).

- 7 II. Bōi mihedehede fōna Jehowa, So'aja ! Me no ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa ; no i'asiwai zoe-mange Jehowa, no i'amonī'ō nikao-ninia andrō. (*Jes. 34, 6. Jer. 46, 10.*)
- 8 *Hab. 2, 20*). Ba na baŵa wame'ō soemange andrō chō Jehowa, ba oe'otoe'ō zalaŵa, awō nono razo, awō dozi sonoecha noecha Ndrawa.
- 9 (*Raz. II. 25, 7*). Na loeo da'ō, ba oedozigō oe'otoe'ō sanawō tojo mba-wandroehō, sangōhōna famakao a-wōra ba falimosa, ba nomo Zo'aja ja'ira. (*Sam. I. 5, 5*). Na loeo da'ō dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba so we'ira'ira, i'otarai mbawa gōli gi'a, ba fege'ege si otarai zi mamatonga mbanoea, ba fangarōngarō sabōlō-bōlō, si otarai hilihili. (*Raz. II, 22,*
- 11 *14*). Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si so omo ba „lōsoe", me no ahori tekiko zaniaga andrō, ba me no moehori zoloe'ilo'e'i ana'a. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oe'ohe zoeloe, wamaigimaigi ba Jeroezalema, ba oe'otoe'ō ira, si no abe'e manō ba wōrōwōrō andrō chōra, ba sangoema'ō tōdōra: „Jehowa andrō, ba tebai ibe'e zalōfō, ba tebai gōi ibe'e te'ala ita !" (*Sin. 94, 7*). Ba niraboe dania zi so chōra, ba omora, ba sadoedoe: ba na molaoe omo ira, ba lō la'ona-hia, ba na lafazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō zoei labadoe nōsi mboea ! (*Moz. V. 28, 30. 39. Amos. 5, 11*).
- 14 III. No ahatō mbaŵa seboea andrō chō Jehowa ; no ahatō ia, ba alio sibai iroegi. Mifondrondro-ngo ? no baŵa andrō chō Jehowa ! Moe'ao mege'ege zabōlō andrō.
- 15 Baŵa wōnoe mbaŵa andrō ba baŵa wa'ata'oe ba baŵa wa'a-tosasa, baŵa wa'adoedoe ba baŵa wa'afoeoe, baŵa zi bongi ba ba-ŵa wa'ogōmigōmi, baŵa lawoeo ba baŵa wa'alō ; (*Jer. 30, 7. Amos. 5, 18*), baŵa wolaoe torofe ba baŵa wangechoegō niha, ba wanoewō banoea saro, awō watalinga gōli andrō si no alaŵa. Ba oefeta'oe

niha, ena'ō timba zi lō hōrō ira wowaōwaō, me no molalō ira chō Jehowa. Ba adoewa dania ndrora, timba gawoegawoe, ba betoe'ara, timba zōi. Tebai mōi fangorifira 18 wirōra, ba he ana'ara, na baŵa wōnoe Jehowa andrō, ahori dania i'ā danō alitō wōnoenia andrō. Ithori manō sa dania zowanoea ba goeli danō fefoe, lō moedōnadōna. (*Hez. 7, 19, Sej. 3, 8*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wamalalini era'era. II. Fameta'oe Dawa Gana'ana, III. ba Dawa Gaitiofia, awō Niniwe andrō, banoea razo ba Ndra-wa Asiria.

I. Mi'ide'ide'ō ami, ba tooe 1 manō mi'iaḡō, ja'ami, banoea si lō fa'aila, fatoea tenga na amae- 2 dola ndrami wache ami, sihombo ba nangi, fatoea lō'ō na itōrō ami alitō wōnoe Jehowa andrō ; fatoea lō ichamō ami baŵa wōnoe Jehowa ? (*Sin. 1, 4 ; 35, 5. Job. 21, 18*). Mi'a- 3 loei Jehowa, ja'ami fefoe, si lō fajaŵasa, ba danō, ja'ami solaoe satoelō andrō chōnia ! Fa'atoelō dō- 4 dō mifa'oca, ba fa lō fajaŵa mi'aloei : ma atō te'orifi ami, na baŵa wōnoe Jehowa andrō ! (*Joēl. 2, 14. Amos. 5, 15. Jon. 3, 9*).

II. Si lō niha sa dania Gasa 4 ba tanō si mate Gasikalo. Ba ba-noea Gasoto, ba soloi ba zi laloeo, nifeta'oe, ba Ekerona, ba nidoe-doegō, nifaoeloegō. (*Jer. 47, 4*). Alai ami, ja'ami sihene asi, ja'ami 5 Dawa Gereta ! Chōmi tetandrōsaigō li Jehowa, ja'oegō tanō Gana'ana, tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti ! Oefakiko ndr'a'oegō, oehori niha ! (*Sam. I. 30, 14*). Ba tobali benoea awoejoe ndraso 6 nasi andrō, tobali nahia goebalo ba nahia kandra mbiribiri. Ba ba zi to- 7 sai ma'oesewoe Joeda mōi dania ndraso nasi andrō : ja'ira zokoebaloi goerifōra ba da'ō ; ba nomo ba Ga-

sikalo mōrō ira na bongi; mōi sa dania mamaigi ja'ira Lowalangira
 8 Jehowa, ba ifolala dōdōra. No oerongo wango'aja Ndraono Moabi ba fanandraŵa Ndraono Gamoni, me la'o'aja mbanoeagoe ba me lafadōni chōra danōra. (*Jer. 48, 29. Hez. 25, 8*). Andrō, faja wa na saeori ndra'odo — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli, — na lō itōrō dania Ndraono Moabi si gōna Zodoma no, ba na lō itōrō Ndraono Gamoni si gōna Gomora; benoea sabōlō lato dania ba da'ō, ba ladoe ba tanō si mate, si lō mamalōmalō: si tosai mbanoeagoe dania zangai si so chōra, si tosai mbanoeagoe zanema ondrōitara.
 10 (*Sin. 107, 34. Jer. 17, 6*). Bōrō wajaŵasara andrō, wa itōrō ira da'ō, me no mango'aja ira ba me no lafakao mbanoea Jehowa ngahōnō.
 11 Ifeta'oe dania ira Jehowa, ariri sa dania Lowalangi ba gceli danō fefoe, ibe'e, ena'ō mangaloeloe chōnia hoelo niha baero fefoe, i'otarai nahiania zamōsana. (*Jes. 60, 9*).
 12 III. Ba ja'ami gōi, ja'ami Dawa Gaitiofia, ba na mbawa zi'ōli chōgoe mate ami! Ba i'oro'ō dania dangania mijōe ba ifakiko Ndrawa Asiria ba ibali'ō adoedoela Niwiwe, sokōlikōli, si mane tanō si mate, (*Nach. I, 4*), ena'ō ba daloe naha mbanoea mōrōmōrō mbiribiri nikoebalo ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba danō: toembao ba borokoa zi mōrō ba gadoedoela nomo, li wofō tarongo ba mbawa zandrela, adoedoela ba mbawandroehō; bagolō ere si andrō, ba sabo'a. (*Jes. 13, 21; 34, 11*). Hadia, da'ō mbanoea sa'iki'iki andrō, sompeso tōdō, sidao-dao manō, lō hadia ia, sangema'ō tōdōnia: Ja'odo, ba no tenga si manō mbanoea bō'ō? Ha lō atobali bōrō wehocha mboe; no tobali nahia goetoe ndroe'oe. Ha niha zanōrō, ba fasi, ba ifangewe dangania. (*Jes. 47, 3*).

FAZA 3.

I. Horō Jeroezalema ba fotoe dania. II. Amaboe'oeali: gōtō wango-rifi.

I. Alai mbanoea andrō sabe'e 1
 tandro, si no ra'ira'iō, banoea samakao awōra! Lō lafondrondrongo 2
 goraisa ba lō ba dōdōra wotoe, lō manōtōna chō Jehowa, ba lō la'ondrasi Lowalangira. No timba zingo 3
 si ndrōndrōndrōndrō zalaŵara, ba sangoehoeke ba chōra, ba no timba nasoe gatoea, na bongi, lō lasaigō hadia ia iroegi mahemoloe mbanoea. (*Hez. 22, 27. Hab. 1, 8*). Sa- 4
 ma'ele'ō andrō chōra, ba no si lō ngaroro, no niha si falimolimo; ere chōra, ba ra'ira'iō ni'amoni'ō labe'e, mosala ba goraisa ira. (*Jer. 23, 11. Hez. 22, 26. Hos. 9, 7*). Ba 5
 no satoelō Jehowa, ba chōra, lō ilae zi lō atoelō; ero mahemoloe ifa'ele'ō lala andrō chōnia, lō italoel'i, — ba ma'ifoe lō i'ila aila niha si lō atoelō! (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Jer. 8, 12*). No oehori niha bacro; malige andrō chōra, ba no adoedoe; ba lala ba chōra, ba no lō niha oebe'e, samōsa lō sanōrō: banoeara, ba no adoedoe, si lō niha sa'ae, no eho- 7
 ri niha! (*F. I, 16*). Ba no oe mane: „Ata'oe fi manō ndra'o, o'ō wanegoegoe ja'oegō!” ba lō teho- 8
 ri nahia, lō itōrō niŵa'ōgoe nifatōrō chōra, fefoe. Ba si ndrochoe, ba no lō atage ira ba wamahole fefoe hadia ia nilaoera! (*Jer. 6, 8*). Andrō midōnadōna manō chōgoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa, iroegi loeo maoso ndra'o sasi [oedoemi]. Me no hoeke chōgoe wangoroedoegō soi niha, fango- 9
 woeloi amatōrōŵa razo, ba wanga-hawoei ja'ira fa'abao dōdōgoe, alitō wōnoegoe andrō fefoe; i'a sa dania goeli danō ma'asagōrō alitō wōnoegoe andrō. (*F. I, 18*).

II. Ba ba da'ō dania oe'asogō 9
 ba niha mbawa si sōchi, ena'ō dozi la'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa, ba e-

- na'ō te'anō manō ira we'amōi eno-
 10 ninia. Jefa nidanō Gaitiofia lafosoe-
 mange ndra'o soemange nitaba, ba
 soemange ni'ā labe'e chōgoe. (*Sin.*
 11 68, 32. *Jes. 18, 1; 66, 20*). Ba na
 loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae aila ndra'-
 oegō golalōwāoe andrō fefoe, si no
 molalō ndra'oegō chōgoe. Na loeo
 da'ō, ba oeheta ba chōmi zi faja-
 wā, sa'iki ba chōmi, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 faja'wā ndra'oegō ba hili andrō chō-
 12 goe ni'amoni'ō. (*Hez. 39, 26*). Ba
 oesaigō chōmi niha si noemana,
 si lō faja'wāsa; da'ō dania zame'e
 13 sawātōra tōi Jehowa. Ba si tosai
 Iraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba lō'ō
 sa'ae molalō; lō'ō sa'ae molaoe faja
 ira, ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha lela si
 falimo, ba mbawara; mangaloei gōra
 ira ba mōrō dania lō sikeani ja'ira.
 14 (*Mich. 7, 14*). A'iki, ja'oegō ono Zi-
 ona alawe, mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi,
 ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Omoesoi'ō
 dōdōoe, ba a'iki, moroi si'aikō ba
 dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono Jeroezalema a-
 lave! (*Jes. 12, 6; 54, 1. Sach. 9, 9*).
 15 No ibōda wangotoe'ō ja'oegō Jeho-
 wa, no itimba nemalimō andrō! No

so ba chōmi razo Ndraono Gizera-
 ēli andrō, Jehowa: lō'ō sa'ae itōrō
 ndra'oegō si lō sōchi. Ba na loeo 16
 da'ō, ba lamane ba mbanoea Je-
 roezalema: Bōi miboesi dōdōmi!
 Bōi adada dangami, ja'ami Siona!
 No so ba chōmi Lowalangimi Je- 17
 howa, sabōlō; mōna ami ibe'e. O-
 moeso dōdōnia ndra'oegō, owoea-
 woea dōdō; lō hedehezenia, ba
 wa'omasinia andrō; ma'iki ia, o- 18
 woeawoea dōdōnia ndra'oegō. Sa-
 boe tōdō andrō, me lō lachamō go-
 wasa, ba oe'ozaragō, no iwami ira,
 ba no tohare wa'aila. Ba na loeo 19
 da'ō, ba oelaoe ba zamakao ja'oegō,
 fefoe; ba oe'orifi zi no mangohole'ō
 ja'ira ba oe'ozaragō zi no moezae-
 we, ba oebali'ō fanoeno ja'ira ba
 fangeboea dōira wa'ailara andrō, ba
 goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Mich. 4, 6*).
 Na loeo da'ō, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli 20
 ami, na loeo oe'ozaragō ami. Oe-
 bali'ō nisoeno sa'ae ami ba seboea
 tōi, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe,
 na oefoeli oetolo ami, ba zanehe
 ami, iwa'ō Jehowa.

Soera

H A G A'I.

FAZA 1.

I. Fanegoe niha Jehoeda, me no
 aboea gōlōra ba wolaoe osali. II.
 La'o'ō li zama'ele'ō satoea, awō ni-
 ha sato.

- 1 I. Me no tōra dōfi razo Dario,
 me fasoelōna ba mba'wa si ōnō, ba
 so niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Haga'i,
 sama'ele'ō, chō Zeroebabeli, ono Ze-
 latiēli, koemandroe ba mado Joeda
 ba chō Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere

seboea, imane: (*Nga'ōt. I. 3, 17.*
Eser. 4, 24; 5, 1. 2): Da'ō niwa'ō
 Jehowa ngahōnō: Lamane niha a-
 ndrō: Tenga na inōtō wolaoe osali
 Jehowa andrō? Ba so niwa'ō Jeho- 3
 wa, nifa'ema Haga'i sama'ele'ō,
 imane. Ba hadia, ba no inōtō chō- 4
 mi wanganahia omo, nihaogō ba-
 golō, me no adoeola nomo da'e?
 Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa ngahō- 5
 nō: Mifaigi ba, he wisa ba chōmi!
 No ebolo nowimi, ba lō eboca ni'ohe 6

- jomo : mangamanga ami, ba lō iroegi ba wa'aboeso, mibadoebadoo hadia ia, ba tebai aboeso ami, monoecha ami, ba ambō ba wa lō oafoe, ba si manga gazi, ba ba mbola satōla ibe'e gazinia. (*Moz. III. 26, 26. Moz. V. 28, 38. Mich. 6, 14*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifaigifaigi, he wisa ba chōmi andrō ! Mi'ae ja'wa ba hili, mihalō geoe, ba milaoe gosali, ena'ō omasi ndra'o ba ena'ō eboea dōigoe ! iwa'ō Jehowa. No eboea midōnadōna ba no ide'ide loaleoe ; no mi'ohe jomo, ba no oewewoesi. Hana wa si manō ? iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō ; bōrō nomogoe andrō, me no adoedoela, ba me ba nomonia idōlō ia zamōsana, ba chōmi andrō.
- 10 Andrō wa lō ifaloea chōmi namo banoea ja'wa, ba lō ifaloea mboe-
ania tanō. (*Moz. III. 26, 19. Moz. V. 28, 23*). Ba no moehedede ba
11 wa lō teoe, no oefatōrō ba danō
ba ba hili, ba zinanō ba nowi ba
ba nagee ba ba wanicha, ba ba
mboea danō hadia ia, ba niha ba
ba zaliwaliwa ba danō ba ba wa-
ngaloei niha, fefoe hadia ia. (*Raz. II. 8, 1*).
- 12 II. Ba lafondrondrongo li Lo-
walangira Jehowa ira Seroebabeli,
ono Zelatiēli, Josoea, ono Josadaki,
ere seboea, awō niha sato fefoe,
ba lab'e'e ba dōdōra niwa'ō Haga'i,
sama'ele'ō, me no Lowalangira Je-
howa zamatenge ja'ia, ba la'ata'-
13 oeffi Jehowa niha sato. Ba imane
Haga'i, sinenge Jehowa andrō, ba
niha sato — dali niwa'ō Jehowa — :
14 „Oetolo ami !” iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba
ifaroe Jehowa dōdō Zeroebabeli,
ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado
Joeda, ba tōdō Josoea. ono Josadaki,
ere seboea, ba tōdō niha sato
fefoe, ba so ira, ba labōrōtaigō halōwō
folaoe osali Lowalangira Je-
15 howa ngahōnō, ba zi doea woeloe
a ōfa, ba mba'wa si ōnō, si no tōra
dōfi razo Dario.

FAZA 2.

I. Amaboe'oela li : eboea dania lachōmi gosali si bohooe andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. II. Howeohowoe si faloecha genoni Jehowa andrō, si lō farōi. III. Fa'adoedoe gamatōrōwa niha baero andrō, ba fangaro amatōrōwa Lowalangli.

- I. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a sara, 1
ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba so niwa'ō
Jehowa, nifa'ema Haga'i sama'e-
le'ō, imane : Hede chō Zeroebabeli, 2
ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado
Joeda, ba chō Josoea, ono Josadaki,
ere seboea, ba ba niha sato, 3
ōmane : Ha niha na zi tosai ba
chōmi, si no mangila osali andre,
lachōminia fōna ? Ba he wisa wa-
maigimi ja'ia iada'e ? Hadia, te-
nga hoelō zi lō boto, wamaigimi ?
(*Eser. 3, 12*). Ba ijae, ba bōi boesi 4
dōdōoe, ja'oegō Seroebabeli ! iwa'ō
Jehowa ; bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō
Josoea, ono Josadaki ere seboea !
Bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami niha
ba danō fefoe, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba
mibabaja halōwō ; oetolo sa'ae ami,
iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, nifagōlōsi- 5
goe chōmi, me ahetā ami ba danō
Miseraji, ba abōlō Gehehagoe ba
chōmi. Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! (*Moz. 19, 5. Sach. 4, 6*). Imane sa Jehowa 6
ngahōnō : Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba
oefahoeo mbanoea si ja'wa, awō
danō, ba asi ba tanō sabe'e. (*Heb. 12, 26*). Oefahoea niha baero, fe- 7
foe, ba toball owoelo gamagama
niha baero fefoe, ana'a, ba anōnō
nomo andre lachōmi oebe'e, iwa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Sin. 72, 10. Jes. 60, 5*). Chōge wirō ba chōgoe ga- 8
na'a, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. La- 9
chōmi gosali andre dania, ba eboea
moroi ba lachōminia fōna, iwa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō, ba fangorifi oebe'e
ba naha andre, iwa'ō Jehowa nga-
hōnō. (*Jes. 56, 7*).

- II. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a ōfa 10
ba mba'wa si si'wa, si no tōra dōfi
razo Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa,

- nifa'ema Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, imane :
 11 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Sofoe
 12 ba gere he wisa lala ba da'ō : Na
 so zi so sa'wi ni'amoni'ō ba nono
 mbaroenia, ba na tobaja nono
 mbaroenia ba roti, ba ma ba goe-
 legoele, ba ma ba nagoe, ba ma ba
 wanicha, ba ma hadia ia ni'ā, ba
 he wisa, ni'amoni'ō dania gōi da'ō ?
 13 Ba lamane ere : Lō'ō ! Ba isofoe
 na Haga'i, imane : Ba na so zi
 no ra'ira'iō ba zi mate, ba na iba-
 baja hadia ia da'ō no mege, hadia,
 si ra'ira'iō dania da'ō gōi ? Ba la-
 mane ere : Ja'ia ! (*Moz. IV. 19, 11*).
 14 Ba hoemedede Haga'i, imane : Si
 manō gōi ba niha andre, si manō
 ba soi andre, wamaigigoe, iwā'ō
 Jehowa, si manō gōi ba nilaoe da-
 ngara fefoe : nibe'era soemange
 chōgoe, ba da'ō, ba no si ra'ira'iō.
 15 Ba iada'e, ba mifaigi he wisa ma'-
 ōchō ba he wisa mege, me lō ni-
 fa'anōmi kara na, omo Jehowa !
 16 He wisa chōmi mege ? Laroege
 mbasitō : 20 nganoe'i ladōnadōna,
 ba no ha 10. Ba laroege, wolazi
 nagoe : 50 laeroe la'wā'ō, ba no
 17 ha 20. No oe'otoe'ō ami fa'achoz
 ngalai wache ba fa'ahohomō ba
 teoe kara, ba halōwō dangami a-
 ndrō, fefoe ; ba no lō fangawoeli
 chōgoe ba chōmi ! iwā'ō Jehowa.
 (*Amos. 4, 9. Hag. 1, 11*). Ba mifaigi,
 i'otarai ma'ōchō andre ba ba gōtō
 dania, i'otarai zi doea woeloe a ōfa,
 ba mba'wa si si'wa, ba'wa me tebe'e
 tooe dojo gosali Jehowa ! (*Eser. 3,*
10). Mitōngōni, na so na ba halasa
 mboea danō ba na lō'ō na mowoea
 nagoe ba āra ba dalimo ba falo !
 I'otarai leo da'ō, ba oefahowoe'ō
 ami.
 III. Ba ifoeli hoemedede Jehowa
 chō Haga'i, ba zi doea woeloe a
 ōfa. Ba mba'wa da'ō, imane : Ōmane
 chō Zeroebabeli. koemandroe ba
 mado Joeda : Oefaheoe mbanoea
 si ja'wa, awō danō, oetoe'ō dadao-
 mo razo ba oehori wa'abōlō gama-
 tōrōwa niha baero. Oetodiō goere-
 ta, fabaja si fakoe'eta ja'wa, ba
 alaoe koedo, fabaja si fakoe'edo ba
 hoeloe, faoma ba mbawa zi'ōli na-
 wōra. (*Hez. 38, 21*). Ba na leo
 da'ō — iwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —
 ba oehalō ndra'ogō, ja'ogō Seroe-
 babeli, ono Zelatieli, enonigoe, iwā'ō
 Jehowa, ba oefataro ndra'ogō, ti-
 mba laedoeroe tandro ; me uo oe-
 toejoe ndra'ogō, iwā'ō Jehowa nga-
 hōnō, (*Sin. seb. 8, 6. Jer. 22, 24*).

Soera

ZACHARIA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famangelama Iraono Gizeraeli,
 fa bōi la'ō'ō mboeaboea ndra toeara.

II. Angilata si fōfōna : Si fakoe'edo
 ba gotaloea malimbi. Fa'ahachō
 dōdō Lowalangi Jeroezalema. III.
 Angilata fanete zi fōfōna : Tandroe
 si ōfa rozi ba siamboe si daōfa.
 Sameta'oe emali mado Joeda.

1 I. Ba mba'wa si wāloe, si no

tōra dōfi Dario, ba so niwā'ō Je-
 howa chō Zacharia andrō, sama'e-
 le'ō, ono Mberechia ono Ido, imane :
 (*Eser. 5, 1. Neh. 12, 16. Hag. 1, 1*):
 No mofōnoe sibai Jehowa chō ndra
 toeami. Andrō ōmane chōra : Da'ō
 niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifoeli
 ami chōgoe — iwā'ō Jehowa nga-
 hōnō —, ba oefocrido gōi chōmi,
 iwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Jes. 31, 6*).

Jer. 3, 12; 18, 11. Hez. 18, 30.
 4 *Hos. 14, 1).* Bõi si mane ira toeami ami, toeami andrõ ba niwã'õ zama'ele'õ fõna: Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa ngahõnõ: Mifalalini gera'erami, mibõhõli lala si lõ sõchi andrõ chõmi ba bocaboeami andrõ si lõ sõchi! — ba lõ lafondrondrongo ba lõ latõngõni niwã'õgoe, iwã'õ Jehowa.
 5 Ira toeami andrõ, ba heza so? ba sama'ele'õ andrõ, ba hadia, si lõ aetoe noso? Ba taroma ligoe andrõ, awõ nifachoigoe andrõ, niwã'õgoe ba genonigoe, ba tenga no manga ba dõdõ ndra toeami, ba no lafalalini gera'erara, ba no lamane: Nihonogõi Jehowa ngahõnõ nifatõrõ chõda — dali lala andrõ nitõrõda ba bocaboeada andrõ — ba no ifatõrõ chõda.

7 II. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a õfa, ba mba'wa si felezara, ba'wa Sebati, si no tõra dõfi Dario, ba so niwã'õ Jehowa chõ Zacharia sama'ele'õ, ono Mberechia ono Ido, imane: So gangilatagoe, ba zi bongi: niha ba hoeloe koedo sojoramõ, ba gotaloca malimbi ba ndraso so ia, ba moroi foerinia, ba koedo sojoramõ ba sojo ba safoesi. (*F. 6, 2. Fam. 6, 4*).
 9 Be me oesofoe: Hadia geloeaha da'õ, Toeha? ba imane chõgoe mala'ika andrõ. sihede chõgoe: Da'oeambacha'õ chõoe, hadia geloeaha da'õ. Ba hoemede niha andrõ, ba gotaloea malimbi, imane: Nifateinge Jehowa da'õ, ba wanõrõi oeli danõ! Ba hoemede ira chõ mala'ika Jehowa andrõ, ba gotaloea malimbi, lamane: No matõrõi goeli danõ, ba hiza, ba no sahono manõ goeli danõ ma'asagõrõ, lõ hadia ia.
 12 Ba hoemede mala'ika Jehowa andrõ, imane: He Jehowa ngahõnõ, ha wa'ara tõ na lõ ahachõ dõdõoe Jeroezalema ba banoea mado Joeda, si no mofõnoe ndra'ogõ, no 70
 13 fache ae? Ba itema li mala'ika andrõ, sihede chõgoe, Jehowa, ihaogõ wehedenia chõnia, fondrara dõdõ.

Ba imane chõgoe mala'ika andrõ, 14 sihede chõgoe: Eboca'õ lioe, õmane: Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa ngahõnõ: Hoemoeloe sibai dõdõgoe ba Jeroezalema ba ba Ziona, (*Sach. 8, 2*), ba mofõnoe sibai ndra'o ba niha 15 baero andrõ, si no ahonohono, si no moloeloei mege ba wamakiko, me mofõnoe ndra'o, si lõ abõlõbõlõ. (*Jes. 47, 6*). Andrõ wa imane 16 Jehowa: Oefoeli oefaigi Jeroezalema, ahachõ dõdõgoe: telaoe zoei gosali chõgoe, ba chõra, iwã'õ Jehowa ngahõnõ, ba tefadõlõ ba Jeroezalema wanoe'a danõ. Ba faro 17 ngogõ na, õmane: Da'õ niwã'õ Jehowa ngahõnõ: Eboca sa'ac dania mbanoea andrõ chõgoe, balazi wa'ohahoe dõdõra, ba ifoeli irara dõdõ Ziona Jehowa, ba ifoeli itoejoe chõnia Jeroezalema.

III. Ba oefaõga hõrõgoe, oefa- 18 chõlõdo, ba hiza dandroe, õfa rozi. Ba oemane chõ mala'ika andrõ, 19 sihede chõgoe: Hadia geloeaha da'õ? Ba imane chõgoe: Da'õ dandroe andrõ samazawili mado Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraëli ba banoea Jeroezalema mege. Ba ifa'ele'õ chõgoe 20 ziamboe Jehowa, daõfa, ba oema- 21 ne: Hadia halõwõ da'õ? Ba imane chõgoe: Da'õ no mege, ba tandroe andrõ, si no mamazawili mado Joeda, irege samõsa lõ'õ sa'ae samaõga bawania, ba da'e, ba si mõi mameta'oe ja'ira ba ba wangohori tandroe niha baero, si no mamaõga tandroe ba wolaoe ba danõ mado Joeda, ba wamazawili ja'ira.

FAZA 2.

I. Angilata fanete zi doea balõ andrõ: niha si so fanoe'a danõ ba danga. Fa'eboca Jeroezalema. II. Amaboe'oeala li: Mangawoeli dania ira moroi ba danõ ba ni'oloi'õ ja'ira, ba i'iaõ Ziona Jehowa.

I. Ba oefaõga hõrõgoe, oefachõ- 1 lõdo. Ba hiza niha si so fanoe'a danõ 2 ba danga. (*Hez. 40, 3*). Ba oema-

- ne : Heza mōi ndra'oegō ? Ba imane chōgoe : Ba wano'e'a Jeroezalema, ba wamaigi ha wa'ebolo, ba ha wa'anaoe. Ba hiza, ba so mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoeo chōgoe, ba so na mala'ika bō'ō, ba gametahōnia ; ba imane ba da'ō : Foelōi, ba hede chō nono mateoa andrō ba da'ō, ōmane : Si lō ōli dania Jeroezalema, ba wa'ato niha ba ba wa'oja goerifō, si so jomo ba mbanoea, (*Hez. 38, 11*), **ba ja'odo — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba ōli alitō ndra'odo, fasoei, ba lachōmi ndra'o jomo ba mbanoea.** (*Jes. 60, 19*).
- II. Hai, hai ! Mi'oloi, miheta ami ba danō jōoe andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa ; noa sa amaedola ba zi ōfa balō mata angi oefazawili ami, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 48, 20 ; 52, 11*). Hai, ja'oegō Siona, orifi'ō, ja'oegō sonahia ba ngai nono Mbabeli alawe !
- Noa sa imanō wame'e li Jehowa ngahōnō, no ifatenge ndra'ō ba niha baero andrō, si no moraboe si so chōmi, ba wangaloei fa'ebaea dōi ifatenge ndra'ō ; me no sombam-baja ono hōrōnia zombambaja ja'ami ! (*Moz. V. 32, 10. Sin. 17, 8*).
- Ba hiza, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ja'wara, ena'ō ondra'oea zi so barō mba'wara ira, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō zamatenge ja'o ! A'iki, ba omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe ! hiza sa, so ndra'ō, ba wame'e nahia-goe ba chōmi, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 26, 12. Jes. 12, 6. Hez. 37, 27. Sef. 3, 14*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oja soi zi olembai Jehowa, ena'ō fabōbō banoeania ira, ba ena'ō ba chōmi la'ia-gō ; ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō zamatenge ja'o ba chōmi, (*Jes. 60, 3*).
- I'ochōgō dania mado Joeda Jehowa, ihalō tana chōnia, ba danō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ifoeli itoejoe chōnia Jeroezalema. Dozi niha, ba ndramoehonogō ira fōna Jehowa !

Noa sa maoso ia, no irōi nahiania andrō ni'amoni'ō. (*Hab. 2, 20*).

FAZA 3.

I. Angilata fanete zi tōloe : Ere seboea andrō, Josoea, ba fameta hōrōnia. II. Amaboe'oea li : so wangorifi dania chō genoni Jehowa andrō nifotōi „Lewiō”.

I. Ba i'oroma'ō chōgoe Josoea andrō [Jehowa], Josoea ere seboea ; fōna mala'ika Jehowa so ia, ba no so ba ngainia Zatana, ba wangadoegoe ja'ia. (*Ezer. 2, 2. Hag. 1, 1. Job. 1, 6. Sin. 109, 6. Fam. 12, 10*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Jehowa zangoema'ō chōoe : bōi hedehe, ja'oegō Satana ! Jehowa, si no manoejoe chōnia Jeroezalema, zangoema'ō chōoe : bōi hedehe ! Hadia, tenga doedoenga nisōbi ba galitō da'e ? (*Joed. a. 9. Amos. 4, 11*). Ba no noecha soda'ni noecha Josoea, me so ia ba da'ō, fōna mala'ika. (*Fam. 3, 18*). Ba hoemede da'ō, imane ba zi so ba da'ō : Miheta chōnia noecha soda'ni andrō ! Ba noa da'ō, ba imane chōnia : Hiza, no oebe'e aefa chōoe horōoe, ba oefafonoecha'ō sa'ae ndra'oegō noecha ba walō'wa. (*Sin. 51, 9. Jes. 61, 10. Loek. 15, 22*). Ba imane na : Mifanaemboe ia saemboe si lō da'i ! Ba lafanaemboe ia saemboe si sōchi ba lafonoecha ia ; ba sosō na ba ngaira mala'ika Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. II. 28, 39. F. 6, 11*). Ba ifadoehoe'ō chō Josoea mala'ika Jehowa, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Na ōtōrō lala andrō chōgoe, ba na ō'o'ō nifachoigoe ; na ōhaogō halō'wōoe ba nomogoe, ba na ōhaogō gōi wamaigi he wisa ba golajama, ba oefolala ndra'oegō, awō genonigoe andre. (*Moz. V. 11, 1. Hez. 44, 15. Sin. 91, 11*).

II. Ba fondrondrongo, ja'oegō Josoea, ere seboea, ja'oegō ba a-

- wōoe andrō, sidadao fōnaoe — noa sa tandra ira he wisa dania, sahōlihōli dōdōda — : Hiza sa, oefa'a-so genonigoe „Lewiō” andrō! (*Jes. 4, 2. Hez. 12, 6. F. 6, 12*). Ba kara andrō, nibe'egoe fōna Josoea — fitoe hōrō zamaigi kara, si ha samboesamboea —, ba oesoea dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba olalōwa andrō, ba danō andre, ba ha ma'ō-ma'ōchō oe'angohori'ō. (*Sin. 118, 22. Jes. 11, 1. 2; 28, 16. F. 4, 10*).
- 10 Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tola faoma mikaoni nawōmi ba loemō nagoe ba ba loemō marafala! (*Raz. I. 4, 25. Mich. 4, 4*).

FAZA 4.

I. Angilata fanete zi ōfa: Naha wandroe ana'a ba tōla zai, si doea geoe. II. Nibajoini andrō, si daroea: Josoea ba Seroebabeli.

- 1 I. Ba isoesoegido mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoeo chōgoe, timba na lasoesoegi zi mōrō, ba imane chōgoe: Hadia ni'ilaoe? Ba oemane: Naha wandroe oe'ila, ana'a manō, naha wanieha tănō ja'wa ba fitoe wandroenia ba fitoe goro wanicha, ba wolaoe ba wandroe andrō, tănō ja'wa. Ba ba ngainia, ba doea geoe dōla zai, sageoe ba gambōlō naha wanieha andrō ba sageoe ba gabera.
- 4 Ba hoemede ndra'ō, oemane chō mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoeo chōgoe: Hadia geloeaha da'ō, Toeha?
- 5 Ba itema ligoe mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoeo ehōgoe, imane chōgoe: Hadia, lō ō'ila, hadia geloeaha da'ō? Ba oemane: Lō'ō, Toeha!
- 6 Ba hoemede ia, imane ehōgoe: Taroma li Jehowa ehō Zeroebabeli da'ō, imane: Tenga ba wa'abōlōoe ba tenga ba wa'abe'oe, ha ba Gehahagoe a'i, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō.
- 7 (*Hag. 1, 1; 2, 5*). Hadia atō, ndra'oe-gō, ja'oe-gō hili seboea, fōna Zeroebabeli? Salo'o dania ndra'oe-gō! Ena'ō ala'wa ja'wa ibe'e gara andrō,

ba ena'ō lahehegō: Ja ahowoe! ja ahowoe!

II. Ba hoemede chōgoe Jehowa, imane: Tanga Zeroebabeli mege zame'e tooe tojo ba watalinga nomo andre, ba tangania gōi zangasiwai, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō zamatenge ja'ō chōmi. (*Eser. 3, 8 b.t.*). Ha niha sa zangositengagō ba'wa mbōrōta andre! oi no ide'ide na! Somoeso tōdō ira, na la'ila ziino ba danga Zeroebabeli; si fitoe andrō — hōrō Jehowa andrō — zondroegi oeli danō ma'asagōrō (*Nga'ōt. 11, 16, 9. Fam. 5, 6*). Ba hoemede ndra'ō, oemane ehōnia: Ba tōla zai andrō, fatambai naha wandroe, ba hadia geloeaha? Ba oesofoe na chōnia, oemane: Ba hadia geloeaha doetoeroe zai andrō, ba ngai goro andrō ana'a, si doea andrō, lala wanieha ana'a andrō moroi ja'wa? Ba imane chōgoe: Hadia, lō ō'ila hadia geloeaha da'ō? Ba oemane: Lō'ō, Toeha! Ba imane: Da'ō niba-joini andrō, si daroea, si iagō ngoningoni fōna zamatōrō ōsi goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Fam. 11, 4*).

FAZA 5.

I. Angilata fanete zi lima: soera sihombo, soera wangelifi. II. Angilata fanete zi ōnō: looe, si so bacha horō, ni'oe ha Mbabeli.

I. Ba oefoeli oefaōga hōrōgoe, oefachōlōdo, ba hiza zoera sihombo. (*Hez. 2, 9*). Ba imane chōgoe: Hadia ni'ilaoe? Ba oemane: Soera sihombo oe'ila, doea woeloe hela wa'anaoe, ba foeloe hela wa'ebolo. Ba imane chōgoe: Da'ō wangelifi andrō, sanōrōi tanō ma'asagōrō; dozi sanagō, ba nihori ba da'e, dali nisoera ba zoera andrō; ba dozi si mōi ba hōloe [na faja], ba nihori ba da'e, dali nisoera ba zoera andrō. No oefa'oe'ō ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ena'ō iroegi jomo ba nomo zanagō ba ba nomo zi mōi ba hō-

loe ba döigoe [na faja], ena'ö jomo chōra i'iağō, ba ena'ö ifoeoe, he coe, ba he kara.

- 5 II. **Ba** so mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoeo chōgoe, ba imane chōgoe :
 6 Faōga hōrōoe ba faigi hadia zoro-
 ma andrō ! Ba oemane : Hadia ia ?
 Ba imane : Looe zoroma ; ba imane
 7 na : Olalōwara da'ō, ba danō,
 ma'asagōrō. Ba hiza, ba teboka la-
 8 gō looe, simo sowoelo, ba hiza ndra
 alawe sidaodao, bacha ba looe. Ba
 imane [mala'ika] : Da'ō horō andrō.
 Ba itoeli'ō tooe ba looe [ndra ala-
 we andrō], ba ilagō'ō simo no me-
 9 ge. Ba me oefaōga horōgoe, ba hi-
 za, daroea ndra alawe soroma, ba
 ibōzi angi gafira — no hoelō gafi
 doembao gafira —, ba lafazaŵa
 looe no mege, la'oe ba daloe mba-
 10 noea. Ba oemane chō mala'ika a-
 ndrō, si fahoehoeo chōgoe : Heza
 11 la'oe looe andrō ? Ba imane chō-
 goe : Ba wamaigi nahiania ba danō
 Zineara, ba na no awai, ba lafedao
 ba da'ō, ba nahania. (*Moz. I. 10, 10*).

FAZA 6.

I. Angilata fanete si fitoe : koereta, si ōfa, fa'aloa hoekoe, nifatorō Lowalangi. II. Angilata fanete zi ōfae : takoela nibe'e ba hōgō ndra Josoea, fa'asalaŵa razo ere andrō, sohaŵae dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi.

- 1 I. **Ba** oefoeli oefaōga hōrōgoe,
 oefachōlōdo, ba hiza goereta, ōfa
 endronga, si otarai gotaloea hili ;
 ba hili andrō, ba tōla garamba.
 2 Ba sondrōni koereta si so fōna, ba
 koedo sojoramō, ba ba goereta fa-
 3 nete da'ō, ba koedo saitō, ba ba
 wanete da'ō, ba safoesi, ba ba
 wanete da'ō, ba sombaŵambaŵa.
 4 (*F. I, 8. Fam. 6, 4*). Ba hoemede
 ndra'ō, oemane chō mala'ika andrō,
 si fahoehoeo chōgoe : Hadia geloe-
 5 aha da'ō, Toeha ? Ba imane chōgoe
 mala'ika : Da'ō mata angi andrō,

si ōfa ; latōrō, me no faefá la'o-
 ndrasi zamatōrō ōsi goeli danō ma'-
 afeoe. (*Jer. 49, 36*). Koereta andrō, 6
 nidōni koedo saitō andrō, ba ba
 danō mijōoe isaŵa, ba la'o'ō safoesi
 andrō ; ba sombaŵambaŵa, ba ba
 danō miraja lasaŵa. Ba mofanō gōi 7
 sojoramō andrō ; ba me mangefa ira
 ena'ō, ba imane [Jehowa] : Milaboe !
 Mitōrōi goeli danō ! ba latōrōi goeli
 danō. Ba hoemede ia chōgoe, ba i- 8
 mane chōgoe : Faigi, sanaŵa tanō
 mijōoe andrō, ba ahono Geheha-
 goe ba danō jōoe andrō misa la-
 be'e. (*Hez. 5, 13*).

II. **Ba** so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, 9
 imane : Halō ōsa game'ela mbanoea 10
 si no moe'oloi'ō, Helida'i zama'ema
 chōoe, nibe'e ndra Tobia Jedaja ;
 ba ae jomo chō Josia, ono Zefania,
 na looe da'ō, ja'oegō andrō,
 ba nomo ba zi mōi ira, me la'ota-
 rai Mbabeli. Ba halō wirō ba ana'a, 11
 ba bali'ō takoela, ba fotakoela Ze-
 roebabeli ba Josoea, ono Josadaki,
 ere seboea, (*Sach. 3, 1*), ba ōmane 12
 chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahō-
 nō : **Hiza űiha sotōi „Lewlō”** — na
 so ia, ba toemboetoemboe [zi sō-
 chi], ba ja'ia zolaoe osali Jehowa.
 (*Jes. 4, 2. Jer. 23, 5. F. 3, 8*). Ja'ia 13
 zolaoe osali Jehowa, ba si faloecha
 fa'asalaŵa ia, ba tobali doemadao
 ia ba dadaoma zalaŵa chōnia, ba
 salaŵa ia, ba so ba ngainia gere,
 ba ha sara dōdō zi daroea andrō.
 (*Hez. 37, 16. Efes. 2, 14 b. t.*). Ba ta- 14
 koela no mege, ba nibe'e ba gosali
 Jehowa, fa bōi afa'aefa itōrō tō-
 dōra ndra Helida'i Tobia Jedaja,
 ba fa'obōwō nono Zefania andrō.
 Ba banoea sarōoe, ba mōi manolo 15
 ba wolaoe osali Jehowa, ena'ō abo-
 to ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa nga-
 hōnō zamatenge ja'ō chōmi, ba na
 moroi ba dōdōmi mi'o'ō gorōisa
 Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba itōrō. (*Jes. 46, 6; 10, 10*).

FAZA 7.

I. Fanofoe zi samba omo ndra Elizarese ba Regemi-Melechi, na latohoegō na wamoni andrō. II. I'ombacha'ō chōra sama'ele'ō: ha fanolo si noemana zomasi Lowalangi.

1 I. Ba me no tōra medōloe fache
razo Dario, ba so niwā'ō Jehowa chō
2 Zacharia. Ba zi mendrōfa, ba mbaŵa
si siŵa, baŵa Kisilewi ba lafatenge
zinenge si samba omo ndra Elizarese
ba Regemi-Melechi ba banoeara,
3 ba wangaloeloe chō Jehowa, ba wa-
nofoe ba gere, ba gosali Jehowa
ngahōnō, ba ba zama'ele'ō, lamane:
Hadia, oetohoeō na ba mbaŵa si
lima we'e ba famoni, hadia, oetohoeō
na wolaogoe no, ha me oega fache
sa'ae. (Jer. 52, 12).

4 II. Ba hoemedede chōgoe Jehowa
5 ngahōnō, imane: Hede ba niha ba
danō fefoe ba ba gere, ōmane: Na
no fitoe ngafoeloe fache mamoni
ami ba mege'ege, na baŵa si lima
ba na baŵa si fitoe, ba hadia, no
chōgoe tetandrōsaigō wamonimi a-
ndrō? (Raz. II, 25, 25. Jer. 41, 1).
6 Ba na manga ami ba na mibadoc
hadia ia, ba hadia, tenga ja'ami zi
manga, ba tenga ja'ami zamaodoc
7 nibadoc andrō? Hadia, tenga da'e
daroma li andrō, nifa'ombacha'ōgō
Jehowa ba zama'ele'ō no andrō,
fōna, me so na niha ba Jeroezale-
ma, me lō'ō na hadia ia chōra, ba
ba mbanoea si tefasoei ja'ira, ba
me lō saheta niha raja, ba ba za-
lo'o? (Jer. 58, 3). Ba so niwā'ō Je-
8 howa chō Zacharia, imane: Da'ō
niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: „Satoelō
9 mifaigi, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo, ba
faoma mi'omasi'ō nawōmi, ba fao-
ma mihachōsi tōdō! (Jer. 7, 5; 21,
10 12). Bōi mifakao lacha mbanoea ba
si lō ama, si lō ina, ba he niha
bō'ō, ba he si noemana, ba bōi mi-
fachoī tōdōmi zi lō sōchi ba na-
wōmi! (Jer. 1, 23). Ba no te chōra
11 wamondrongo, no abe'e mbōrō doc'i;

la'afiso'ō dōgi dalingara, ba tobali
lō larongo. Ba la'abe'e'ō dōdōra, 12
timba naoma, ba tobali lō larongo
goroisa ba taroma li andrō nifafa'-
ema'ō Jehowa ngahōnō chō Gehe-
hania, ba zama'ele'ō andrō, fōna.
Ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa ngahōnō,
fōnoe sabōlōbōlō, (Jer. 48, 4. Mich.
3, 8), ba si mane ba we'aonia mege, 13
si lō lafondrondrongo, si manō da-
nia na moe'ao'ao ira, iŵa'ō Jeho-
wa ngahōnō, lō oerongo; (Jer. 1,
15. Jer. 11, 11); ocfazawili dania ira 14
a'i, ba danō niha baero fefoe; si lō
larai la'ila, ba tanōra, ba si tobali
tanō si mate, na no aheta ira, ba
tobali lō sanōrō sa'ae; ba tobali
tanō si mate danō si sōchi sibai
labe'e.

FAZA 8.

I. Amaboe'osla li: mangawoeli
dania ira ba Jeroezalema. II. Ifaho-
wae'ō ira Jehowa, na fa'atoelō ba
fa'omasi lafa'oea. III. Tobali baŵa
wa'omoeso dōdō dania mbaŵa wa-
moni andrō chōra, ba la'ondrasi
dania ira niha bō'ō, ba wolo'ō chō
Jehowa.

I. Ba ifoeli so niwā'ō Jehowa 1
chōgoe, imane: Da'ō niwā'ō Jeho- 2
wa ngahōnō: Omasido sibai Ziona
andrō, solohoe ndra'odo, ba no te-
sao wōnoegoe chōra, fōnoe sabōlō-
bōlō. (F. 1, 14). Da'ō niwā'ō Jeho- 3
wa: Sangawoeli ba Ziona ndra'odo,
ba ba daloe Jeroezalema oebe'e
nahiagoe; „banoea si lō farōi” da-
nia dōi Jeroezalema, ba „hili ni'a-
moni'ō” dōi hili Jehowa ngahōnō.
(Sef. 3, 13). Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa 4
ngahōnō: So na dania zidaodao ba
golajama ba Jeroezalema ira ma-
toea satoea ba ira alawe satoea,
dozi so zi'ō ba dangara, me no
atoea sibai ira. Ba ewali jomo ba 5
mbanoea, ba anōnō iraono, ono
matoea ba ono alawe, si famaimai
baewali chōra. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa 6
ngahōnō: Na sahōlihōli dōdō da-

- nia da'ō, na loeo da'ō, wamaigi zi
 7 toasai soi da'e, ba chōgoe gōi, ba
 ngahōnō. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa nga-
 hōnō: Hiza, oe'orifi mbanoeagoe,
 8 oe'efa'ō ba danō tănō ba gaoe-
 mboecha loeo misa ba ba danō tăn-
 nō ba gaechoela loeo, ba oe'he
 mangawoeli ira, cna'ō jomo ba Je-
 roezalema labe'e nahiaira, ba ba-
 noeagoe ira, si lō teboelō ba si
 9 ndroehoe, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo!
 II. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahō-
 nō: Mi'abe'e'ō dangami, ja'ami sa-
 mondrongo taroma li andre, ba
 10 gōtō da'e, taroma li nifa'ema za-
 ma'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō me loeo
 tebe'e tooe dojo ba wolaoe omo
 Jehowa ngahōnō, osaliandrō. (*Eser.*
 3, 10). Fōna da'ō sa, ba lō bōli
 11 gōlō niha ba halōwōra, ba he halō-
 wō goerifō, ba no zajazaja gōlō;
 ba zofanō ba ba zangawoeli, ba so
 gameta'oe'ō emali, ba no oefadooe
 12 manō niha fefoc. (*Hag. I, 6*). Ba
 ija'e, ba bō'ō dōdōgoe ba zi toasai
 soi da'e, bō'ō me fōna, iwā'ō Jehowa
 13 ngahōnō; lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba zi-
 nanō chōra. Mowoea nagoe ba mo-
 woea danō, ba sosō namo mbanoea
 ba oetehe manō da'ō fefoe ba zi
 14 toasai soi andre. Ba si mane mege,
 me no tobali fangelifi dōimi ba ni-
 ha baero, ja'ami ma'owoe Joeda
 ba ma'owoe Gizeraēli, si manō wa-
 nologoe ja'ami, ena'ō tobali fama-
 howoe'ō dōimi! Bōi miboesi dōdō-
 15 mi! Mi'abe'e'ō dangami! Imane sa
 Jehowa ngahōnō: Si mane mege,
 me oehonogōi wamakao ja'ami, me
 labaoi dōdōgoe ira toeami, iwā'ō
 16 Jehowa ngahōnō, ba me lō arōerōoe
 ba dōdōgoe, si manō gōi wangoho-
 nogōigoe ma'ōchō famatōrō si sōchi
 ba Jeroezalema ba ba ma'owoe
 Joeda. Bōi miboesi dōdōmi! Ba
 da'ō nilaoemi: Faoma si dochoc
 milaoe chō nawōmi ba bōi mibila'ō
 wamatoenō hoehoeo ba kato chō-
 mi, hoekoc satoelō mifatōrō! (*Moz.*

I. 34, 20. Efes. 4, 25). Bōi mifachai 17
 tōdōmi zi lō sōchi chō nawōmi, ba
 bōi omasi ami we'amōi ba hōloe
 ba zi lō doehoe, me no si fatoewoe
 chōgoe da'ō fefoe, iwā'ō Jehowa.
 (*F. 5, 3; 7, 10*).

III. Ba so niwā'ō Jehowa nga- 18
 hōnō chōgoe, imane: Da'ō niwā'ō 19
 Jehowa ngahōnō: Famoni andrō,
 na ba'wa si ōfa ba si lima ba si fi-
 toe ba si foeloe, ba tobali fa'o-
 moeso dōdō ba fa'iki ba si no a-
 maedola walōwā, ba ma'owoe Joe-
 da; ba mi'omasi'ō zi doehoe ba fa'-
 ataelōmi chō nawōmi! (*Jer. 52, 6.*
12; 41, 1; 52, 4). Da'ō niwā'ō Jeho- 20
 wa ngahōnō: Faloecha na dania,
 ba la'ondrasi ami soi bō'ō, samboe-
 samboea soi manō, ba oja banoea
 zangondrasi ja'ami. Faoma mōi chō 21
 nawōra mbanoeara ba lamane: Ta-
 laboe, mōi ita fakao chō Jehowa
 ngahōnō! Ja'odo gōi, ba si mōi!
 (*Jes. 2, 3. Mich. 4, 2*). Ba oja soi, a- 22
 to niha baero zangondrasi, ba wa-
 ngaloei Jehowa ngahōnō, ba Jeroe-
 zalema, ba ba wakaosa, chō Jeho-
 wa. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: 23
 Na loeo da'ō dania, ba hiza, ba
 dafitoe niha, hadia lira fefoe, li ni-
 ha baero, zondra'oe ahe mbaroe
 niha Jehoeda si ha samōsa, ba sa-
 ngocma'ō: Faoga chōmi, me no ma-
 rongo, wa lō aefa'aefa chōmi Lo-
 walangi! (*Kor. I. 14, 25*).

FAZA 9.

I. Fama'ele'ō: nifatōrō Lowala-
 ngi dania ba niha si fa'oeodes ba
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, niha si faola tanō
 chōra. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'asala'wa
 Mesia, ba Ziona, sohahoe dōdō
 mbanoeania.

I. Niwā'ō [zama'ele'ō]. Taroma 1
 li Jehowa, nitandrōsaigō ba danō
 Haderachi, si tohare ba Ndrama-
 seko dania. Ifaigifaigi sa niha Je-
 howa, ba he mado Ndraono Gize-
 raēli fefoe. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Ba ba Ha- 2
 mata, si faola ba da'ō, ba ba Diro

- ba ba Zidona; noa sa oneche sibai
 3 ira! (*Jes. 10, 9*). No la'aro'ō mba-
 noea chōra banoea Diro andrō. No
 lahōna wirō, timba gawoegawoc,
 ba balaki, timba damboc baewali
 4 wa'oja. Ba hiza, ba Jehowa za-
 toe'a dania, ba itimba ba nasi wa-
 ngabe'era andrō, ba banoea, ba
 5 ō galitō. Lafaiifaigi dania Asikalo,
 ba hoemocha mboera: ba banoea
 Gasa, ba lakōrōboei ira [ba wa'-
 afōchō], ba si manō gōi Nekero-
 na — me no tobali faja dōtōnafōra
 andrō. Ba ba Gasa, ba lō razo
 sa'ae; ba Asikalo, ba si lō niha
 6 sa'ae dania, ba ba Gasoto, ba niha
 si no fachōjō zowanoca. Oehō-
 ndrōgō waja'wasa Ndrawa Wilisiti
 andrō, ba oefadōni ba mbawara si
 7 fao do andrō; ba sogoro ita andrō
 chōra, ba oesōbi ba nifōra. Ba si
 tosa dania ira gōi, chō Lowala-
 ngida. Si fala'wala'wa ba zala'wa
 mado Joeda dania ira, ba banoea
 Nekeron, ba si fala'wala'wa ba
 Ndraono Jebocsi. (*Sam. II. 24, 18*).
 8 Ba oe'ia'gō ba'aba'a ba gosali a-
 ndrō chōgoe, ba'aba'a zanōrō fefoe.
 Bōi sa'ac iroegi ira samakao; oefai-
 gifaigi sa'ae.
- 9 **II. Abōlōgō a'iki, ja'oegō ono**
Ziona alawe! Owocawoea'ō dōdō,
ja'oegō ono Jeroezalema alawe!
Hiza, mōi jomo ba mbanoea chōmi
razami, razo satoelō ba sabōlō! si
lō faja'wasa ia, ba hoeloe galide so
ia, ba hoeloe nono galide si alawe.
 (*Jes. 62, 11. Mat. 21, 5. Joh. 12, 15*).
 10 Ba ihori goereta ba wanoewō, ba
 mado Geferaji, ba he koedo ba Je-
 roczelema: ba he fana ba wanoewō,
 ba nihori dania; ba fa bōi fa-
 soewō i'wa'ō ba soi niha misa. Ba
 oi barō mbawania so, i'otarai nasi
 ba zi tambai, nōmalō ba nasi ba
 zi tambai, tātō sa, ba i'otarai
 mboto Oifarati, nōmalō ba wo-
 11 ndrege danō. (*Sin. 72, 8*). Ba me
 no do oche'e tandro tanga ba
 zoera wawoe'oesa li andrō chōda,

ba oc'efa'ō gōi ni'oloi'ō andrō
 chōoe, ba mba'a andrō, si lō idanō.
 (*Jes. 61, 1. Mat. 26, 28*). Mifoeli ami
 12 ba mbanoea saro andrō, ja'ami si
 no timba nikoeroe, sanōtōna na
 fangefa. Ma'ōchō na gōi, ba tefa-
 rongogō: Oefodoea winaeta wa-
 noelōni chōoe. No oechai chōgoe
 13 mado Joeda, nifogai fana, no oefo'-
 ōsi [ono wana] mado Geferaji, ba
 oefaroe nonoe matoea, ja'oegō
 Siona, ba wolaoe ba ndraono Ja-
 wano, oebali'ō si'ōli zabōlō ami.
 (*Joel. 3, 6*). To'elo dania Jehowa,
 14 ja'wara, ba itōrō ono wana chōnia,
 timba gari mbanoea; ilaoe dania
 dorofe Jehowa ba fao ia ba nangi
 sabōlō moroi raja wanōrō. (*Sin. 18,*
15. Jes. 27, 13). Ifoba'aba'a ira Je-
 15 howa ngahōndra, mangamanga ira,
 ba lahoendrahōndra tooe nono gara
 riboribo. Labadoe ndro [zanoewō]
 nifamadoe agoe, ba oi do ira,
 timba wiga andrō, ba wame'e soe-
 mange, ba timba watalinga naha
 wame'e soemange. Lowalangira
 16 Jehowa zame'e abōlō ira, na loeo
 da'ō, ja'ira andrō, nikoebalo, ba-
 noeania, me no manimani ba da-
 koca ira, si takile ba danōnia. Ha
 17 lō eboea lachōminia! ba ha lō
 abōlō wa'asōchinia! So mboea danō,
 fangabōlō nono matoea, ba so nōsi
 mboea nagoe fangabōlō nono alawe.
 (*Moz. V. 33, 28*).

FAZA 10.

I. Me itolo Jehowa, ba abōlō mba-
 noeania Iraono Gizeraeli. II. Pohe
 mangawoeli ira ba danōra, ba ihō-
 ndrōgō zi fa'odoe chōra.

I. Mi'andrō deoe chō Jehowa! 1
 Ibc'e deoe sarā ba teoe sahoelō,
 na inōtō; ifatōrō gari mbanoea ba
 teoe laōhō ba ndroe'oc ba ba zi-
 nānō ba danō fefoe. (*Sin. 72, 16*).
 Fajafafa sa ni'wa'ō ziraha, ba no
 2 angilata faja gangilata zi facta;
 nifachai dōdō, si lō boto, wehedera,
 ba no angi wondrara dōdō andrō

- chōra. Andrō wa mowañwañ manō ira, timba ngawawá mbiribiri, ba no iroegi ira famakao, me no lō sokoebaloí ja'ira. (*Jer. 10, 8*). Ba no tesao wñoegee, ba goebalo andrō, ba oe'ote'e dania zi matoea andrō [sondrōnia'ō ja'ira]. Noa sa ifaigi Jehowa ngahōnō nikoebaloí andrō chōnia, ma'oe'woe Joeda, ba no ibali'ō koedo chōnia, koedo soadoe ba wanoewō. (*Hez. 34, 2*).
- 4 Chōnia i'otarai tojo ba watalinga ba moroi chōnia gōi daroetaro no-se, moroi chōnia wana ba wanoewō, ba ba chōnia la'otarai sondrōnia'ō fefoe. (*Jes. 19, 13; 22, 23. Sam. II. 1, 22*). Hoelō sabōlō ira ba wasōndrata, samōbōrō tooe tamboe ba ewali, ba lalaoe fasōndra, me no Jehowa zanolo ja'ira, ba tobalí si lō boto zi fakoedo (emali).
- 6 (*Mich. 7, 10*). Ba oe'abe'e'ō ma'oe'woe Joeda, ba oetolo ma'oe'woe Josefo; ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, me no ahachō dōdōgee ira, ba tobalí hoelō na lō oerai oetibo'ō ira. Me no Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangira, ba oefondrondrongo chōra.
- 7 Ba tobalí sabōlō mado Geferaji, ba abe'e dōdōra, timba zi no mamadoe agoe. Ba la'ila iraonora; ba omoeso dōdō, owoeawoea dōdōra ba chō Jehowa! (*F. 9, 15*).
- 8 II. Oedōnisi ira ba oe'owoeloi ira, me no sangorifi ja'ira ndra'odo; ba ato dania ira, si mane me fōna.
- 9 Oefazawili ira ba danō niha baero, ba he ba wondrege zarōoe tanō, ba itōrō tōdōra ndra'odo; ba la'e'eboea ndraonora, ba lafoeli ira. (*Jer. 51, 50*). Oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba oe'owoeloi ira moroi ba danō Asiria; oefa'amōi ba danō Gileadi ira ba hili
- 11 Libano, ba ambō nahara. La'ōtō nasi, lasa'wa Diro, ba itoeli'ō ba nasi hati andrō chōra, ba ogo'ō namō Nilo, fefoe. Ba tetoeli'ō tooe Asiria, si no fajawa andrō, ba aheta zi'o zala'wa ba Ndrawa Miseraji.

(*Jes. 11, 15*). Abe'e dania ira ba chō 12
Jehowa oebe'e, ba lasoenō dania
ira ba dōinia andrō, i'wa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 11.

I. Fama'e'le'ō nitandrōsaigō ba goebalo si lō sōchi andrō. II. Koebalo si sōchi andrō, ba si'o si doea rozi: „fa'ebōea dōdō” ba „fama-bōbō”. III. Ba me latibo'ō goebalo si sōchi andrō banoeania, ba i'efa'ō ia chōra ba iloeloe ira chō goebalo si lō tōdō.

- I. Bokai mbawa gōlimō, ja'oegō 1
hili Libano, ena'ō i'ā alitō dōla geresi andrō chōoe! (*Raz. I. 7, 2. Jer. 22, 23*). Ege'ege, ja'oegō senobari, me no tekiko geresi, me no afoefoe zoadoe andrō! Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami manawa ba danō Mbazana, me no tooe ba danō so gatoca andrō, si tebai itōrō niha mege! (*Jes. 2, 13*). Tarongo wege'ege goebalo andrō, me no afoefoe wa'asōchi andrō. Tarongo wendrōndrōndrōndrō nono zingo, me no tobalí tanō si mate zatoca eoe andrō ba ndraso Joridano. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa: Koebaloí mbiribiri andrō nitaba dania; (*Sin. 44, 23. Rom. 8, 36*); nitaba zowōli lō fotoe; ba ni'wa'ō zamawa: Nisoeno Jehowa, so'ana'a sa'ae ndra'odo! ba koebalora, ba lō lahachōsi tōdō ira. I'otarai da'e sa, ba lō'ō sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō niha ba danō, i'wa'ō Jehowa; ja'odo sa'ae zoloeloe niha, oeloeloe ba danga goebalonía zamōsana, ba ba danga razonia; da'ō sa'ae zamakiko tanō, ba samōsa lō oe'efa'ō ba dangara.
- II. Ba no oe'koebaloí mbiribiri 7
sinotoeroe andrō, biribiri sabōlō ahachō dōdōda, me no si manō, ba doea rozi oehalō chōgoc si'o goebalo; „fa'ebōea dōdō” oebe'e tōi zi sara, ba „famabōbō” dōi zi sara chōgoe. Ba me oe'koebalobaloí mbiribiri andrō, ba me no oetimba goebalo si datōloe andrō, barō zi ba

- sara waŵa, ba anoezoe dōdōgoe ira, ba ja'ira gōi, ba no sanoezoe tōdō ja'odo. (*Jer. 2, 8; 23, 1*). Ba oemane: Lō omasido wokoebalo ja'ami: si mate, ba alacha mate ia, ba si tekiko, ba alacha tekiko, ba si tosai na dania, ba hana na faoma la'a nawōra! (*Jer. 15, 2; 43, 11*).
- 10 III. Ba oetoejoe zi'ogoe „fa'ebœa dōdō" andrō, ba oefatō, ba wanoedoe-gō fawoe'oesa li andrō ehōgoe, ba niha baero fefoe. Ba me tedoedoe-gō, me loeo da'ō, ba aboto ba dōdō mbiribiri andrō, fondrege zahaehō dōdōda, sanōngōni nilaoe-goe, wa no taroma li Jehowa. Ba oemane ehōra: Na lō abœa ehōmi, ba mibe'e loeogoe, ba na lō mibe'e, ba bōi. Ba latoelo loeogoe, 13 30 roefia. (*Mat. 26, 15; 27, 9*). Ba imane ehōgoe Jehowa: Fazaoemba ba mbate'e girōgirō, mbōli soadoe andrō, niŵa'ōra bōligoe! Ba oehalō roefia andrō, si 30, ba oefazaoemba ba mbate'e girōgirō, ba gosali Jehowa. Ba oefatō gōi zi'ogoe si sara, „famabōbō" andrō, ba wanoedoe-gō fa'afatalifoesōra mado Joeda 15 Ndraono Gizeraeli. (*Hez. 37, 16*). Ba imane ehōgoe Jehowa: Halō ehōoe 16 wakake goebalo sambō tōdō; Hiza sa, ja'odo zangasogō dania koebalo ba danō, si lō ba dōdō si tekiko sa'ae, ba si lō mangaloeli sisœna ba si lō mamadōhō socho zesœho, ba si lō mondrorogō si lō fōehō [na], si aga'agā nōsi zatabō, ba samabali sa'ara. (*Hez. 34, 2*). Alai goebalo andrō, si lō ngaroro, si farōi ba nikoebalo andrō. Ja okōli da'ionia, ba ja aboto hōrōnia kambōlō! Ja okōli sibai da'ionia, ba acha aloea mate hōrōnia kambōlō!

FAZA 12.

I. Lasasagō Jerœzalema niha baero ba abe'e ira; ja'ira zabōlō, ibe'e Lowalangira. II. Telaoe dania Geheha fa'ahachō dōdō, Eheha ba wakaosa, ba wamalalini era'era.

- 1 I. Taroma li. Taroma li Jeho-

wa, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, niŵa'ō Jehowa andrō, samologō banœa si jaŵa mege ba solata tanō, ba sombōi eheha nihā, barō dotonia. (*Jes. 13, 1; 42, 5*). Hiza, oebali'ō mako zalimboeanō niha Jerœzalema, salimboeanō niha baero fefoe, si tefasœi ja'ira, ba tefarahoe gōi mado Joeda, na la-soewō Jerœzalema. (*Jes. 51, 17, 22*). Na loeo da'ō dania, ba oebali'ō gowe nifazaŵa Jerœzalema, ba niha baero fefoe, dozi ha niha ira samazaŵa, ba mesocho; ba dozi soi ba goeli danō, ba owoelo, œdoenia. (*Mat. 21, 44*). Ba na loeo da'ō, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba œbōzi fa'atœka koedo fefoe; ba si fakœdo ba hoelœ, ba œbōzi fa'owōhō. Ba ma'œwoe Joeda andrō, ba œhōrō-hōrōgō, fatœca œhawœi bōsi koedo niha baero fefoe. (*Raz. II, 6, 18*). Ba lamane dania dōdōra salaŵa mado Joeda: We'ewe'e dōdō mbanœa Jerœzalema Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangira, we'ewe'e dōdō sabe'ō! Na loeo da'ō dania, ba timba ndroendroenga ba mbaho ge'œe zalaŵa mado Joeda œebe'e, ba timba zoelœ siholahola ba mbaho ngambōbō vache, ba tobali la'a niha baero fefoe, si tefasœi ja'ira, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera; ba Jerœzalema, ba si lō teboelō ba nahania, lō hadia ia ehōra. I'ofōnai'ō wanolo ba nose mado Joeda Jehowa, fa bōi fajaŵa ba mado Joeda ma'œwoe Dawido ba banœa Jerœzalema, ba wa'ebœa dōira andrō. Na loeo da'ō, ba amadola ibaloegō balœœenia Jehowa mbanœa Jerœzalema, ba samomœ ehōra, ba no timba Dawido, na loeo da'ō, ba ma'œwoe Dawido, ba no timba Lowalangi, si mane mala'ika Jehowa andrō, si iagō fōnara. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba œ'aloeli wangohori fefœ niha baero, si no mōi manoewō Jerœzalema. (*Hez. 38, 32. Fam. 20, 9*).

- 10 II. Ba ba ma'oeuwe Dawido, ba
ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba oe-
lae Geheha fa'ahachō dōdō, Eheha
ba wakaosa, ba latōngōni nifahōra
mege, ba la'e'esi ia, nifange'esi ono
matoea si ha samboesamboea; me-
ge'ege sibai ira ba chōnia, timba
wa'aboe dōdō ba chō nono si a'a.
(*Jer. 6, 26. Joël. 2, 28. Amos. 8, 10.*)
- 11 *Joh. 19, 34. Fam. 1, 7*). Na loeo da'ō,
ba tesao wange'esi sabōlōbōlō, ba
Jeroezalema, timba wange'esi no ba
Hadandrimo ba danō salo'o, ba Me-
gido. (*Nga'ot. II. 35, 20*). Mege'ege
niha ba danō fefoe, samboesamboea
mado: Si tonia ma'oeuwe Dawido
ba si tonia ndra alawe ehōra; ba si
tonia ma'oeuwe Natano ba si manō
gōi ndra alawe ehōra; (*Sam. II. 5,*
- 13 *14*); ba si tonia mado Lewi ba si
manō gōi ndra alawe ehōra; ba si
tonia ma'oeuwe Zime'i ba si manō
gōi ndra alawe ehōra; (*Moz. IV. 3,*
- 14 *18*); ba si manō madora fefoe; sa-
mboesamboea mado, ba si tonia,
ba si manō gōi ndra alawe ehōra.

FAZA 13.

I. Oemboe fangehao, fameta horō.
Fangohori adoe, fabaja sama'ele'ō
sofaja. II. Telaoe zi'ōli chō goeba-
lo andrō, ba fangehao rorogōfōnia.

- 1 I. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba no atōla
goemboe ba ma'oeuwe Dawido ba
ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, oemboe
ba wanasai horō ba si ra'ira'iō.
- 2 (*Hez. 47, 1. F. 14, 8*). Ba na loeo da'-
ō — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba
oehori irege dōi nadoe, ba danō,
ba tobali lō itōrō lira sa'ae, ba
oemanō gōi wāngohori ba danō
sama'ele'ō andrō, fabaja eheha a-
ndrō si ra'ira'iō. (*Jer. 14, 15.*
- 3 *Hos. 2, 17*). Ba na so zoei na za-
be'e tōdō, ba we'amōi sama'ele'ō,
ba lamane dania chōnia amania ba
inania, so'ono ja'ia: Jagō mate, me
no ōlao waja ba dōi Jehowa! Ba
satoeania, amania ba inania zana-
roe'ō chōnia si'ōli, na mōi ia sa-

ma'ele'ō. (*Moz. V. 13, 9*). Ba na loeo
da'ō, ba dozi sama'ele'ō, ba saila ba
gangilatara, na mōi ira sama'ele'ō,
ba lō'ō sa'ae la'obaroc mbaroe boe
andrō, ba wolimo niha; (*Raz. II. 1, 8*),
dozi lamane a'ine: Tenga sama'ele'ō
ndra'odo, no sangahalō ndra'ō;
me iraono sibai na ndra'ō, ba no
lahōli sawoejoe ndra'odo. (*Amos. 7,*

5 *14*). Ba na tamanō dania: Ba ha-
dia laheto andrō, ba dōtō'amō? ba
imane: Me no labōbōzido jomo ba
nomo zomasi ja'odo! (*Sin. 22, 17*).

II. Faoso, ja'oegō si'ōli, chō goe-
balo andrō chōgoe, ba niha andrō,
sahatō chōgoe! iwa'ō Jehowa nga-
hōnō. Lae chō goebalo andrō, e-
na'ō moeaze we mbiribiri, ba ena'ō
oelaoe ba niha side'ide. (*Mat. 26,*

8 *31*). Ba ba danō ma'asagōrō — i-
wa'ō Jehowa — ba tobali doeata
zahori, si mate, ba ha saraō zi to-
sai ba danō. Ba he si saraō andrō,
9 ba oefatōrō ba galitō, oetoenoe,
nifanoenoe firō, oehaogō ira, nifa-
ngenhao ana'a. Da'ō dania zi anga-
rōfi li tōigce, ba oefondrondrongo
chōra, ba oemane dania: Da'ō
mbanoegoe! ba lamane: He Je-
howa, Lowalangigoe! (*Sin. 50, 15;*

9 *91, 15. Hos. 2, 23. Fet. I. 1, 7*).

FAZA 14.

I. Fanoewō niha baero Jeroeza-
lema, safoeria, ba fangorifi banoea
Lowalangi andrō. II. Razo ba goeli
danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa. III. Fa-
makiko niha baero. IV. Dozi niha,
ba lafosomange Jehowa.

I. Hiza, iroegi dania ba'wa chō
Jehowa, ba jomo ba mbanoea chō-
mi lafosasi gondra'oea niraboe ba
chōmi. Oe'owoeloi sa'ae dania niha
2 baero fefoe, ba wanoewō Jeroezale-
ma, ba atoe'a dania ira ba mba-
noea, ba laraboeraboe gamagama ba
nomo, ba lahorōni ndra alawe;
ba si matonga nōsi mbanoea, ba
ni'oloi'ō, ba si tosai niha, ba tenga
nihori ba mbanoea. (*Hez. 38, 14 b. t.*)

- 3 To'ele dania Jehowa a'i, mõi fa-
soewõ ba soi niha andrõ, si mane
no, me fasowõ ia, me loeo wa-
sõndrata andrõ. (*Jes. 42, 13. Hez.*
4 39, 4). Ba hili wanicha i'agõ, na
loeo da'õ, ba hili wanicha andrõ
ba gamaoedoe Jeroezalema, tánõ
ba gatoemboccha loeo. Ba fabali
hili wanicha, i'otarai zoezoenia,
noemalõ ba gatoemboecha ba ba
gaechoela, tobali bawa danõ sebo-
lo, mijõoe to'ese zi tambai hili ba
5 miraja to'ese zi tambai. Ba moloi
ami, misa'wa mbawa danõ andrõ,
otaloea hili andrõ ehõgoe — me
no ba Gaseli iroegi bawa danõ a-
ndrõ, otaloea hili — ba soloi ami,
si mane me moloi ami ba ziheoe
no andrõ, me loeo razo mado
Joeda Oesia: Ba si to'ele Jehowa,
Lowalangioe, ba awõnia ni'amo-
ni'õ fefoe. (*Amos. 1, 1*). Ba na loeo
6 da'õ, ba lõ'õ manõ moloeo, tobali
7 ogõmigõmi zihaga andrõ. Ba ma'-
schõ dania — nihonogõ Jehowa —
ba tenga si moloeo ba tenga si
bongi; ba na tánõ owi, ba awena
moloeo. (*Jes. 60, 19. Fam. 21, 23;*
22, 5).
- 8 II. Na loeo da'õ, ba so nidanõ
goemboe, si oroi moroi jomo ba
Jeroezalema, sangele misa: sara
zolocaba ba ziloea asi tánõ ba ga-
toemboecha loeo, ba si sara, ba ba
nasi tánõ ba gaechoela moloeaha;
faoma, he ba mba'wa lõehõ, ba be
ba mba'wa deoe. (*Joel. 3, 18. F. 13,*
9 1. *Fam. 22, 1*). Ba Jehowa razo ba
danõ, ma'asagõrõ. Na loeo da'õ,
ba ha samõsa Jehowa, ba tõiinia,
10 ba ha samboccha. (*Fam. 19, 16*). To-
bali salo'o dania danõ ma'asagõrõ,
i'otarai Geba, noemalõ ba Rimono,
raja Jeroezalema. Ba Jeroezalema,
ba si lõ teboelõ ba dadaomania
andrõ, si no ala'wa, i'otarai mbawa
gõli mado Mbenijami, iroegi naha
mbawa gõli me fõna ba iroegi
mbawa gõli ba watalinga andrõ;
ba i'otarai malige Hananeli, ba iroegi
wolazi andrõ chõ razo. (*Jes.*
2, 2. *Jer. 38, 7. Raz. II. 14, 13. Neh.*
3, 1). Ba sosó ira ba da'õ, ba lõ fa-
ngelifi sa'ae, ba sahono mbanoea Je-
roezalema, lõ hadia ia. (*Fam. 22, 3*).
- III. Ba da'õ wamakao, famõzi
Jehowa niha baero andrõ fefoe, si
no manowõ Jeroezalema: Mango-
booe nõsira, fateae moezizio na ira;
hõrõra, ba obooe ba nahania ba-
cha, ba lelara, ba obooe ba mba-
wa. Na loeo da'õ, ba ibawoei ira
fa'afakoejoe sabõlõbõlõ Jebowa, ba
tobali fara'aera'oe tanga ira, ba i-
laoe ehõ nawõnia zamõsana. Ba ma-
do Joeda gõi zi fasõndra ehõra,
jomo ba Jeroezalema. Ba te'owoe-
loi dania gana'a niha baero fefoe,
si fasoei, ana'a ba firõ ba noecha,
si fahõna. Ba famoenoe da'õ gõi zi
gõna koedo ba koedo kalide ba o-
ndra ba kalide, oerifõ niha fefoe,
si so ba naha zanoewõ andrõ.
- IV. Ba dozi si toesai niha baero
andrõ fefoe, si no mõi manowõ
Jeroezalema, ba ero rõi mõi ira
misi ja'wa, ba wangaloeloe chõ Je-
howa ngahõnõ ba ba wolaoe owasa
nose daha geoe andrõ. (*Jes. 66, 23*).
Ba si lõ mõi misi ja'wa ba Jeroeza-
lema, soi niha ba goeli danõ, ba
wangaloeloe ehõ razo Jehowa nga-
hõnõ, ba lõ aecheoe ba danõra deoe.
Ba na lõ mõi misi ja'wa Ndrawa
Miseraji, na lõ ja'ira, ba gõna ira
famakao andrõ, nifatõrõ Jehowa ba
niha baero andrõ, si lõ mõi misi
ja'wa, ba wolaoe owasa nose daha
geoe. Da'õ dania horõ Ndrawa Mi-
seraji ba horõ niha baero fefoe, me
lõ mõi ira misi ja'wa ba wolaoe o-
wasa nose daha geoo. Ba na loeo
da'õ, ba soera ba dete ritiriti andrõ
ba koedo, ba: „Ni'amon'i'õ chõ Je-
howa!” ba bowoa fondrino andrõ
ba gosali Jehowa, ba no si mane
figa andrõ, ba wame'e soemange.
(*Moz. II. 39, 30*). Dozi bowoa da-
nia, ba Jeroezalema ba ba mado
Joeda, ba no moe'amon'i'õ ehõ Je-

howa ngahōnō, ba dozi same'e soe- | loeo da'ō ba lō'ō sa'ae saniaga, ba
mange, ba so ira, ba lahalō ōsa, ba | gosali Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Jes. 35, 8.*
labe'e fondrino [zoemange], ba na | *Joël. 3, 17. Fam. 21, 7.*)

Soera

MALEACHI.

FAZA 1.

I. Jakobo nitoejoe Lowalangi, ba
tenga Ezaoe. II. Ba lō'ō zoei lafo-
soemange Jehowa ere andrō; lalaoe
zalacha ba ni'amonī'ō andrō.

1 I. Taroma li. Niwa'ō Jehowa ba
Ndraono Gizcraēli, nifa'ema Male'-
2 achi andrō. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Imane Je-
howa : No oe'omasī'ō ami, ba mima-
ne : Heza zi no ō'omasī'ō ndra'a-
ga? Ba imane Jehowa : Hadia, te-
nga ga'a Jakobo Gezaoe? ba noa
zoei oe'omasī'ō Jakobo, (*Moz. I. 25,*
3 *24 b. t. Rom. 9, 13*), ba fa'loedoe
ndra'o chō Gezaoe, ba no oebali'ō
sasai'ō hili andrō chōnia; ba tana
chōnia tanō, ba no oebali'ō tanō si
mate, nahia nasoe ana'a. (*Moz. I.*
4 *36, 8. Jer. 49, 17. Obad. a. 18*). Na
lamane Iraono Gedomo : Si no moe-
rasa ndra'aga, ba mafoeli ma'a'a-
zōchi gadoedoela andrō, ba imane
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Sotomo
ira, ba sanoedoegō ndra'odo, ba
labe'e tōira „tanō horō” ba „soi
sofōnoe Jehowa, si lō mamalōma-
5 lō”. Ba i'ila hōrōmi, ba mimane
dania : Seboea Jehowa, italoe'i nola
Ndraono Gizeraēli!

6 II. Ono, ba ifosoemange nama-
nia, ba sangai halōwō, ba ifosoe-
mange zochō ja'ia. Ba na Ama
ndra'o, ba hezo zoemangegoe? Ba
na sochō ndra'o, ba hezo wanga-
ta'oe fi ja'odo? iwa'ō chōmi Jehowa

ngahōnō andrō, ja'ami ere andrō,
si lō ba dōdō tōigoe. Ba mimane
zoci : Hezo zi lō ba dōdōma tōimō?
Ja'ami, same'e ba naha wame'e soe- 7
mange andrō chōgoe roti nita'oenōi,
ba mimane zoei : Hezo zi ta'oenō
andrō, ni'ohema chōoe? Me no mi-
wa'ō : Meza chō Jehowa andrō, ba
no si lō ba dōdōda. (*Moz. III. 21,*
8 *3*). Ba na mibe'e soemange zi lō
hōrō, ba tenga si lō sōchi [miwa'ō].
Ba na mibe'e zomboejoemboejoc
tōla ba sofōchō, ba tenga si lō sō-
chi gōi [miwa'ō]. Tema be'e boeala
chō goemandroe chōoe, hadia, eboea
maō dōdōnia chōoe, ba hadia, ine-
hegō ndra'oegō? iwa'ō Jehowa nga-
hōnō. (*Moz. III. 22, 22*). Ba 9
iada'e, ba mi'angarōfi li Lowala-
ngi, ena'ō ihachōsi tōdō ita —
tangami zolaoe si manō — hadia,
so ba chōmi zeboea dōdōnia? iwa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō. Ena'ō na so za- 10
mōsa ba chōmi sondroehō bawa-
ndroehō; fa bōi sa'ae mi'eboea'ō
galitō ba naha wame'e soemange
andrō, si lō boto! Lō omasido
ami, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. ba
soemange nibe'e dangami, ba lō ba
dōdōgoe. (*Amos. 5, 21*). I'otarai sa 11
ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba
gaechoela, wa'eboea dōigoe, ba niha
baero, ba dozi banoea, ba tetoenoe
zamohoea, soemange dōigoe, soe-
mange si sōchi; seboea sa dōigoe
ba niha baero, iwa'ō Jehowa nga-

hōnō. (*Sin. 113, 3. Sach. 14, 16 b.t.*).

- 12 Ba ja'ami, ba salacha milaoe chō-
nia, wangoema'ō: Meza Jehowa
andrō, ba no moeta'oenōi, ba tana
chōda andrō ba da'ō, ōda, ba no
13 sanoezoe dōdōda. Ba mimane:
Wa'eboea wa'akao! ba te chōmi,
iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba mi'ohe
gondra'oea ba somboejoembuojoe
tōla ba sofōchō; mibe'e soemange;
14 hadia, somasido da'ō, nibe'e da-
ngami! iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ni'elifi
zi falimo, si so si mateoa ba goe-
rifōnia ba samaboe'oe hadia ia, ba
same'e soemange Zo'aja dania si
alawe, si so sala; razo seboea sa
ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba
sata'oe niha dōigoe, ba niha baero.

*

FAZA 2.

I. Fanegoe ere andrō, sanawō fa-
woe'oesa li andrō chō Lowalangi.

II. Fanegoe sato, me falimolimo ira,
si a'ania ba chō ngambatōra.

- 1 I. Ba iada'e, ba ba chōmi te-
tandrōsaigō gorōisa andre, ja'ami
2 ere. Ba lō mifondrondrongo ba na
lō mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ba wamo-
socmange dōigoe, iwa'ō Jehowa
ngahōnō, ba oefatōrō chōmi wa-
ngelifi ba oe'elifi wamahoeoemi
andrō; ba noa sa'ac oe'elifi, me lō
edōna mibe'e ba dōdōmi. (*Moz.*
3 *III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 28, 15*). Hiza,
oetegoe dangami, ba oelaoe ba
mbavami golawoea, olawoea zoe-
mange andrō chōmi, ba wa da'ō
4 lafao ami. Ba aboto dania ba dō-
dōmi, wa no oefafa'ema'ō chōmi
gorōisa andrō, ena'ō fawoe'oesa li
chōgōe ba Ndraono Lewi, iwa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Moz. IV. 25,*
5 *12*). Fawoe'oesa ligoe andrō chō-
ra, ba no fangorifi ba fa'ohahoe
dōdō, ba ba wangata'oe fi ja'odo
oebe'e chōra, ba no la'ata'oe fi ndra'-
odo, ba no manizinizi ira ba dōigoe
6 andrō. (*Jer. 32, 40*). Oroisa si ndroe-
hoe nifa'emara, ba si lō atelō, ba
mbewera. Ba wa lō

sinegoe ba ba wa'atoelō latōrō la-
lara somasi ndra'o, ba no ato ladō-
nisi mangawoeli, ba wondrōi lala si
lō atelō. (*Jak. 1, 25*). Ba mbewe
gere sa, ba hōi aefa wamahaō si
ndroshoe; famobawa lala ta'aloeli
ba mbewenia, me no sinenge Je-
howa ngahōnō ia. (*Jer. 18, 18*). Ba
ja'ami, ba no mirōi lala, no ato zi
te'ala mibe'e famahaōmi andrō, no
mifoefoe wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba
Ndraono Lewi, iwa'ō Jehowa nga-
hōnō. Ba ja'odo gōi, ba si lō ba
dōdō ami, oebe'e, ba si lō tōi, ba
9 zato fefoe, me no olifoe ami lala
andrō chōgōe, ba me no eboea
dōdōmi zamboeana, ba wamahaō
andrō.

II. Hadia, tenga ha samōsa na-
mada, ja'ita fefoe? Tenga ha sa-
mōsa Lowalangi sombōi ja'ita? Ba
hana wa faoma falimolimo ita chō
nawōda, wolaoe salacha ba wawoe'-
oesa li andrō chō ndra toeada?
(*Eljes. 4, 6*). Si falimo mado Joeda,
ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba Je-
roezalema, ba no telaoc zogoro ita;
mado Jocda, ba noa sa lalaoe za-
lacha ba ni'amonī'ō andrō, chō Je-
howa, somasi ia; ba no omasi ira
nono Lowalangi bō'ō, ba nola'owaloe.
(*Eser. 9, 1 b. t. Neh. 13, 23*). Jamoe-
12 hori Jehowa zi lō mōrō ba sanede-
ma li, ba nose ma'oe'woe Jakobo,
ba niha andrō, same'e soemange
chō Jehowa ngahōnō! Ba da'ō na
13 nilaoemi: mihawoe ta'wa hōrō naha
wame'e soemange andrō chō Jeho-
wa, ba fege'ege ba fangarōngarō;
tobali lō'ō sa'ae i'otahōgō zocma-
nge nibe'emi, ba lō'ō sa'ae ihalō ba
dangami zomasi ia. Ba mimane:
14 Hana? Me no anehe Lowalangi wo-
laoemō chō ngambatōmō me ono
mateoa ndra'oegō, ba zi no falimo
ndra'ocgō, lō lai wa no awōoe ia
ba fo'omo ba wawoe'oesa li andrō
chōoe. (*Mat. 5, 32*). Ba samōsa lō so-
15 laoe si manō, si so tōdō na ma'ifee.
Ba he wisa dōdō zi samōsa andrō?

- Chō Lowalangi i'aloēi nga'ōtō. Ba mi'angelama, tōdōmi andrō, ba bōi manō falimo ndrā'oegō chō ngambatōe me ono matoea ndrā'oegō !
- 16 (*Moz. I. 15, 3 ; 16, 3*). Me no si fa-toewoe chōgoe wanibo andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli; ihawoei horō mbaroenia [solaoe da'ō], iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba mi'angelama sa'ae, tōdōmi andrō, ba bōi manō falimo ami !
- 17 (*Moz. V. 24. I. Mat. 19, 8*). Atage Jehowa mibe'c, ba wehedemi andrō, ba mimane : Heza mabe'e atage ndrā'oegō ? Me miwa'ō : Dozi solaoe si lō atōelō, ba no si sōehi, wamaigi Jehowa, ba no ja'ira zomasi ia : ma hezo na Lowalangi andrō, samatōrō hoekoe satoelō ?

FAZA 3.

I. Tefa'ele'ō wa'aso Mesia ba fa'aso zangehao lala chōnia. II. Ba wangoehoe so Jehowa, ba ndramoefalalini gera'erara ba ndrā moētōrō nifachoi andrō. III. No faehoe ira zeboea horō zangata'oei Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hiza, oefatenge zinenge andrō chōgoe, ena'ō ihaogō lala fōnagoe ; ba lō moedōnadōna, ba mōi ba gosalinia Zo'aja andrō, ni'aloemi, mala'ika wawoe'oesa li andrō, somasi ami, zi so ; hiza so ia dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Mat. 11, 10. Mar. 1, 2. Loek. 1, 76 ; 7, 27*).
- 2 Ba ha niha zanaha ba'wa wa'asonia andrō, ba ha niha zi tola, na to'ele ia ? Me hoelō si mane alitō ba zolaogō ana'a ia, ba me hoelō si mane idanō nawoe ba zamabago noecha. (*Jer. 2, 22. Sach. 13, 9*).
- 3 Ba doemadao dania ia wolaoegō firō andrō ba fangehao ja'ia, ba ihaogō Nono Lewi andrō, iheta zi tenga, nifolaoe ba gana'a ba ba wirō, ena'ō tobalī solohe soemange Jehowa ira, si nangea. (*Hes. 44, 15. Sin. 5, 21*).
- 4 Ba ena'ō omasi dania Jehowa zoemange nibe'e mado Joeda, awō nibe'e Jeroezalema, si

mane me loeo fōna sibai, si mane ba gōtō si no noemalō.

II. Ba mōido chōmi, ba wangoehoe, ba sasi salio ndrā'o, oedoe zi fakelemoe andrō ba oedoe zohorō, fabaja si mōi ba hōloe na faja ba sangambōsi loeo genoni ba samakao lacha mbanoea ba si lō ama, si lō ina, ba samoejoe'ō hoekoe ba niha bō'ō, lō fangata'oei ja'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa ngohōnō. (*Moz. II. 22, 22. Moz. III. 19, 13. Jak. 5, 4*). Ja'odo sa, Jehowa, ba lō si tobalī ndrā'odo ; ba ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō sahorī na ami. (*Moz. IV. 23, 19. Sin. 33, 1. Amaed. 19, 21*). I'otarai gōtō ndrā toeami, ba no mi'erogō gamachoitagoe ba lō ni'o'ōmi. Mifoeli ami chōgoe, ba oefoelido chōmi, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba mimane : Hezo atō nifalalinima era'erama ? (*Sach. 1, 3*). Hadia, tola maō ilimo Lowalangi niha, wa milimo ndrā'odo ? ba mimane : Hezo nilimoma ja'oegō ? Ba zi samboea ni'ofoelele andrō ba ba zoemange nihalō fegero andrō. (*Neh. 13, 10*). Andrō wa no moe'elifi ami, me milimolimo ndrā'odo, samboea soi manō ja'ami. Mi'oe ba nomo girōgirō zi samboea ni'ofoelele, ma'asamboea, ena'ō so mbalazo ba nomo andrō chōgoe, ba mitandraigō ndrā'o ba da'ō, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, na lō oebokai dania chōmi mba'aba'a andrō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, wamadoewa howoehowoe chōmi, irege zi no fahōna. (*Moz. I. 7, 11. Raz. II, 7, 19*). Ba oetena'wa chōmi damo andrō, fa bōi lafakiko mboea danō, ba lō'ō sa'ae chōmi si zizimō ba wēwe nagoe ba kaboe, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba lasoenō dania ami soi baero, fefoe, soha-haoe tōdō ami la'wa'ō ; me tanō omasiō sa'ae ami, dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Jes. 62, 4. Dan. 11, 16. Sach. 7, 14*).

III. Mila'wa ndrā'o febedemi, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba misofoc na : Hadia

- 14 nifagölösima chōoe ? Mimane : Zazajaja gōlō wamosoemange Lowalangi, ba hadia hare, me tatōrō nifachoinia, ba me ta'onoecha nochacha ba wange'esi, bōrō Jehowa ngahōnō ? (*Gen. 26, 5*). Ba tasoeno sa'ae zi fajaŵa; tenga ha fa no mofozoe zolaoe si lō atōelō, noa na gōi latandraigō Lowalangi, ba lō fotoe. Ba fahochoeo zangata'oeſi Jehowa, ba inehegō Lowalangi ba irongo, ba tefazōchi zoera fōnania, soera famasoegi ba dōdō, bōrō zangata'oeſi Jehowa andrō, samosoe-
- 17 mange tōinia. (*Fam. 20, 12*). Ba chōgoe ira, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, na no iroegi baŵa andrō, ni'asogōgoe, ba oe'orifi ira, si mane fangorifi niha ononia matoea samosoemange ja'ia. (*Moz. V. 7, 6; 8, 5. Sin. 118, 24.*
- 18 *Sach. 14, 7*). Ba ifoeli dania mi'ila wa'afaeoera zatoelō zi lō atōelō, ba fa'afaeoera zamosoemange Lowalangi zi lō mamosoemange ja'ia.

FAZA 4.

I. Famabali seboea na so Mesia.

II. Fa'aso Geliſa andrō.

- 1 I. Hiza sa, iroegi dania baŵa a-

ndrō siholahola, timba galitō ba wanoenoe bōtoea, ba timba mbōrō wache dania dozi si fajaŵa, awō dozi solaoe si lō atōelō, ba aechozi ibe'e baŵa andrō dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, tobali lō tosai chōra ibe'e, he ŵa'a ba he dāha. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba chōmi sangata'oeſi tōigoe, ba toembos leeo andrō, fa'atōelō, ba fangorifi barō gafinia, ba macso ami ba manoka ami, si mane ono zaŵi niboela; (*Jer. 23, 6. Loek. 1, 78*). Ba mihoendrahoendra zebocaa horō, awoe sa'ae ira barō gahemi, na baŵa da'ō, ni'asogōgoe dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Mitōrotōrō tōdōmi gorōisa andrō nifa'ema Moze, enonigoe andrō, ba ni'oro'i'ōgoe amachoita ba hoekoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hili Horebi. (*Moz. V. 4, 10*).

II. Hiza, oefatenge chōmi Geliſa andrō, sama'ele'ō, gasagasa wa iroegi baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, seboea ba sata'oe ita. (*Fam. 11, 1*). Ba ifoeli ba ndraono dōdō ndra ama, ba tōdō ndraono chō ndra ama, fa bōi mōi ndra'o, ba wangohori niha ba danō. (*Mat. 11, 14. Mar. 9, 11. Loek. 1, 17*).

HET
NIEUWE TESTAMENT

IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD

DOOR

H. SUNDERMANN.
Zendeling.

SOERA
GAMABOE'OELA LI
SI BOHOOE.

II. DRUK.

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM
1911.

FAMŌFŌ'Ō

ZOERA GAMABOE'OELA LI SI BOHOOE ANDRE:

I. Toeria somoeso dōdō.

1. Nisoera Mataio.
2. „ Mareko.
3. „ Loeka,
4. „ Johane.

II. Halōwō zinenge andrō, nisoera Loeka.

III. Soera Waoelo andrō, nifa'ohe'ō.

1. Soera ba mbanoea Roma.
2. „ „ „ Gorindro I.
3. „ „ „ „ II.
4. „ „ Ndrawa Galatia.
5. „ „ mbanoea Nefeso.
6. „ „ „ Wilifi.
7. „ „ „ Golose.
8. „ „ „ Desalonika I.
9. „ „ „ „ II.
10. „ chō Dimoteo I.
11. „ „ „ II.
12. „ „ Dito.
13. „ „ Wilemo.
14. „ ba Niha Heberaio.

IV. Soera zinenge bō'ō andrō, si fitoe.

1. Soera Jakobo.
2. „ Wetero I.
3. „ „ II.
4. „ Johane I.
5. „ „ II.
6. „ „ III.
7. „ Joeda.

V. Soera wama'ele'ō andrō, chō Johane.

SELOENG OE.

Soera Mataio.

Be'e :

- Faza 2, 9 : fōnara, fangali fōnarn.
" 2, 13 : da'ō, fangali do'ō.
" 2, 14 : da'ō, fangali da'o.
" 5, 25 : so ami, fangali sa ami.
" 6, 32 : zoroego, fangali zoeroego.
" 8, 31 : ōfofanō, fangali ōfafanō.
" 11, 13 : mama'ele'ō, fangali mama'le'ō.
" 12, 39 : tandra chō, fangali chō tandra.
" 15, 22 : Gana'ana, fangali Kana'ana.
" 16, 24 : jamoe'o'ō, fangali jamoe'ō'ō.
" 18, hōgō : dania, fangali dunia.
" 22, 44 : chōoe, fangali choōe.
" 23, 26 : saoe'a, fangali sa-oe'a.
" 26, 69 : VIII, fangali VII.
" 27, 19 : fo'omonia, fangali fo'omania.

Soera Mareko.

- Faza 1, 29 : ira, fangali lira.
" 2, 17 : zofōchō, fangali sofōchō.
" 5, 40 : zi so, fangali si zo.
" 7, hōgō : Gana'ana, fangali Kana'ana.
" 8, 1 : nifahaōnia, fangali nifahōōnia.
" 8, 11 : fahoehoeo, fangali tahoehoeo.
" 9, 31 : wanofoe.
" 10, 1 : no to'ōlō, fangali na to'ōlō.
" 15, 21 : Simoni, fangali Simeoni.

Soera Loeka.

- Faza 4, 21 : chōra, fangali chōrō.
" 10, 35 : mahemoloe ō, fangali mahemoloe'ō.
" 11, 43 : sō, fangali sa.
" 12, 1 : owoelo, fangali owolo.
" 13, 35 : Ja'ahowoe, fangali Ja'ohowoe.
" 14, 3 : loco, fangali loca.
" 17, 28 : mananōnanō, fangali manōnanō.

- Faza 18, 35 : zidadao, fangali zidadado.
 „ 20, 47 : balazo, fangali halazo.
 „ 22, 23 : solaoe.

Soera Johane.

- Faza 1, 37 : daroea, fangali daroera.
 „ 4, 42 : sangorifi.
 „ 7, 30 : sambambaja, fangali mbambaja.
 „ 8, 14 : samadoehoe'ō.
 „ 9, 38 : mangaloeloe.
 „ 16, 12 : niw'a'ōgoe.
 „ 18, 16 : mbawandroehō.
 „ 21, 23 : dalifoesō.

Halōwō zinenge.

- Faza 1, 1 : ja'oegō.
 „ 4, 10 : ja'aboto.
 „ 5, 12 : boenoe „ira”, fōna ha.
 „ 7, 49 : nilaoemi.
 „ 7, 53 : Gal., fangali Gel.
 „ 8, 4 : ba latōrōi.
 „ 15, 16 : oe'a'azōchi, fangali ō'a'azōchi.
 „ 15, 17 : tōigoe, fangali dōigoe.
 „ 16, 11 : mahemoloe ō, fangali mahemoloco.
 „ 19, 19 : ba la'ofaja, fangali be la'of.
 „ 26, 22 : ba ba zatoca.

Soera ba Roma.

- Faza 2, 19 : ndra'oegō.
 „ 8, 25 : tataha, fangali tahaha.

Soera ba Gorindro, si samboea.

- Faza 7, 3 : Noa sa.
 „ 8, 7 : famahaō, fangali famahō.
 „ 8, 18 : II. (fōna Ba).

Soera ba Nefeso.

- Faza 1, 1 : moroi, fangali mōrōi.
 „ 2, 12 : gamaboe'oea.
 „ 5, 33 : ena'ō na i'ata'oeſi.

Soera ba Golose.

- Faza 2, 19 : tefabōbō, fangali tafabōbō.
 „ 3, 12 : ni'omasi'ō.

Soera ba Desalonika I.

Faza 3, 11 : Amada, fangali Amad.

Soera ba Desalonika II.

Faza 2, 10 : fa'omasi, fangali wa'omasi.

„ 3, 6 : boenoe „na”, fõna „niha ia”.

Soera chõ Dimoteo I.

Faza 1, 10 : si ndroehoe.

„ 3, 7 : si so.

„ 5, 13 : zi tenga.

Soera ba niha Heberaio.

Faza 9, 5 : horõ, fangali hõrõ.

„ 10, 26 : tosai, fangali tasai.

„ 11, 3 : dõdõda, fangali dõdõra.

Soera Jakobo.

Faza 1, 15 : ba, fangali ha.

„ 2, 5 : ba zangomasi'õ.

Soera Johane I.

Faza 3, 5 : tefa'ele'õ, fangali tafa'ele'õ.

Soera Wama'ele'õ.

Faza 3, 22 : jamoefondr., fangali jamoefandr.

„ 9, 14 : Oifarati, fangali Oiferati.

„ 16, 12 : „ fangali

„ 22, 9 : zolo'õ, fangali zolõ'õ.

Faigi na ba „zi faoedoe” andrõ, fefoe gofoe heza : ba zi so Sal. be'e Raz., ba ba zi so Hes. be'e Hez.

Ba Zoera Moze I. Faz. 8, 21 be'e : tanõ, ba niha, fangali tanõ ha niha.

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

MATAIO.

FAZA 1.

I. Toea Jesoe. II. Fa'atoemboe-
nia.

(A. 1-17; Loek. 3, 23-38).

- 1 I. Socra mbōrōta Jesoe Keriso, ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, ma'oewoe Gaberahamo. (Sam. II. 7, 12. 13).
- 2 Iza'aki nono Gaberahamo, Jakobo nono Giza'aki, Joeda nono Jakobo ba talifoesōnia andrō. (Moz. I. 21, 3; 25, 26; 29, 35.) Feresi nono Joeda ba Sera, ononia chō Damara andrō. Eseromo nono Weresi. Aramo nono Gesseromo. (Moz. I. 38, 29).
- 4 Roet. 4, 18-21). Aminadabi nono Garamo, Na'aso nono Gaminadabi,
- 5 Salemo nono Na'aso. Boasi nono Zalcemo, ononia chō Rachaba andrō. Jobedi nono Mboasi, ononia chō Roeti andrō. Iza'i nono Jobedi.
- 6 Dawido nono Giza'i, Dawido rano andrō. Selomo nono Dawido, ononia chō wo'omo Goeria andrō.
- 7 (Sam. II. 12, 24.) Rehabeamo nono Zelomo. Abia nono Rehabeamo. Asa nono Gabia. (Nga'ot. I. 3, 10-17).
- 8 Jozafati nono Asa. Joramo nono Jozafati. Oesia nono Joramo. Jotamo nono Oesia. Ahasi nono Jotamo. Hisikia nono Gahasi. Manase nono Hisikia. Amoni nono
- 11 Manase. Josia nono Gamoni. Jecho-

nia nono Josia ba talifoesōnia andrō, me loeo tefawoe'a ira, me te'ohe ba Mbabilona. (Eser. 3, 2.) Ba me no aefa tefawoe'a ira, me te'ohe ba Mbabilona, ba mo'ono Jechonia, Selatiēli nononia. Seroebabeli nono Zelatiēli. Abioedi nono Zeroebabeli. Eliaki nono Gabioedi. Asori nono Geliaki. Sadoki nono Gasori. Achimi nono Zadoki. Eliodi nono Gachimi. Eleasari nono Gelioedi. Matana nono Geleasari. Jakobo nono Matana. Josefo nono Jakobo, Josefo fo'o mo Maria andrō, ina Jesoe, nifotōi Keriso. (F. 27, 17. 22). Tobali feleōfa nga'ōtō fefoe, i'otarai Gaberahamo, iroegi Dawido, ba feleōfa nga'ōtō i'otarai Dawido, iroegi tefawoe'a ira, te'ohe ba Mbabilona; ba i'otarai tefawoe'a ira, te'ohe ba Mbabilona, iroegi Keriso, ba feleōfa nga'ōtō zoei.

II. Ba si mané w'atoemboe Jesoe Keriso andrō: Me no ifohoe nina Jesoe, Maria, Josefo andrō, me lō soroeoe ira na, ba terongo, manabina ia chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō (Loek. I. 26-38). Ba ibōhōi manō ia mena'ō Josefo, soniha ja'ia, lō i'ombacha'ō, me niha satoelō ia, lō edōna i'ailasi. (Moz. V. 24, 1 b. t). Ba me ifatooetoe tōdōnia da'ō, ba hiza, oroma chōnia mala'ika Zo'aja ba

- wangifi, imane : He Josefo, ma'oe-
woe Dawido, bōi ata'oeſi wangai
Maria andrō, nihamō ; tabina andrō,
si so ba daloenia, ba no moroi
ba Geheha ni'amonī'ō. (*Rom. 3, 1*)
- 21 Ba madono ia dania, ono matoea,
ba ōhe'e tōi nono andrō Jesoe,
me ja'ia zangefa'ō banoeania ba
horōra. (*Loek. 1, 31. Hal. zin. 4,*
22 *12; 5, 31*). Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō Zo'a-
ja, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō, andrō
si manō da'ō fefoe; imane samā'ele'ō
- 23 andrō : „Hiza, so dania nono
alawe sanabina, ba
madono ono matoea, ba
labe'e tōi nono andrō
„Emanoe'eli'', „awōda Lo-
walangi'' geloeahania, na la'ali
[ba li niha].'' (*Jes. 7, 14. Tim. I.*
24 *3, 16*). Ba me tokea Josefo, ba
i'o'ō niwa'ō mala'ika Zo'aja andrō
25 chōnia, ihalō nihania. Ba lō oroedoe
ira, iroegi madono ia, ono matoea,
ba ibe'e tōi nono Jesoe. (*Loek. 2, 7,*
21).

FAZA 2.

I. Ere si otarai danō ba gatoe-
mboecha loeo. II. Foloi ba danō
Miseraji. III. Famoeneo ono ba
Mbetilechema. IV. Fangawoeli moroi
ba danō Miseraji.

- 1 I. Ba me no toemboe Jesoe
ba Mbetilechema, ba Joedaia, me
loeo razo Herode andrō, ba hiza
gere, moroi ba danō ba gatoe-
mboecha, si mōi ba Jeroezalema.
- 2 (*Loek. 2, 4 b. t.*) Lamane : Hezo
razo Niha Jehoeda andrō, sawena
toemboe ? No oroma chōma ndrō-
finia ba danō ba gatocmboecha, ba
mōiga mangaloeloe chōnia. (*Moz.*
3 *IV. 24, 17*). Ba me irongo da'ō razo
andrō, Herode, ba tobali dōdōnia
ba samba banoea manō Jeroeza-
4 lema, awōnia. Ba ifaloecha'ō gere
seboea fefoe, awō zangila amahoita
ba niha Jehoeda, ba izofoezofoe
chōra, hadia niwa'ō, heza toemboe
- 5 Keriso. Ba lamane chōnia da'ō :
Ba Mbetilechema ba Joedaia, si
mané sa ba zoero zama'ele'ō : (*Joh.*
7, 42) „Ba ja'oe gō, Betile-
chema, ba danō mado
Joeda, ma'ifoe tenga fo-
ndrege zide'idendra'oe-
gō bazolohc mado Joeda
andrō, me ba chōoe i'o-
tarai dania solohe a-
andrō, sokoebalo i banoe-
agoe andrō Iraono Gi-
zera'ēli''. (*Mich. 5, 1*). Awena
ifakaoni'ō gere no mege Herode,
ibini'ō wamakaoni'ō, ba izofoezo-
foe sibai chōra, ba mego oroma
ndrōfi andrō (*Jes. 60, 1*). Ba ifatenge
ira ha Mbetilechema, imane : Mi'ae'e,
mi'aloealoei sibai, heza so nono
andrō, ba na no misōndra, ba
mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō mōido
gōi mangaloeloe chōnia. Ba me no
larongo niwa'ō razo andrō, ba
mōi ira, ba hiza ndrōfi andrō, ni'ilara
ba danō ba gatoemboecha, mowaō-
waō fōnarn, iroegi tebatō ia faoedoe
zi so ono andrō. Ba me la'ila
ndrōfi andrō ba omoeso sibai dō-
dōra. Ba mōi ira jomo ba da'ō,
ba hiza nono, awō ninania Maria,
ba labalōdoehini toee dauō, mang-
aloeloe chōnia ba labokai naha
gana'ara, mamoeala ira chōnia, ba-
laki ba koemōjō ha emoeri. (*Sin.*
72, 10, b. t.). Ba iwa'ō chōra Lowa-
langi, ba wangifi, bōi lafoeli ira chō
Herode ; ba latōrō lala bō'ō, wang-
awocli ba danōra.
- II. Ba me no mofanō ira, ba
hiza mala'ika Zo'aja, sangroma'ō
ja'ia chō Josefo, ba wangifi, imane :
Faoso, ohe nono, awō ninania, ba
oloi ba danō Miseraji ba ba do'ō
iagō, irege moehedede chōoe ; i'aloeli
sa dania nono Herode, ba wama-
kiko ja'ia. Ba maoso ia, i'ohe
nono, awō ninania, ba zi bongi ba
isa'wa danō Miseraji. Ba da da'ō so
ia iroegi wa'amate Herode, ena'ō
itōrō niwa'ō Zo'aja, ni'ombacha'ō
zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane : „No
oe kaoni nonogoe moroi

- ba danō Miseraji". *Hos. 11, 1).*
- 16 **III. Ba me i'ila Herode, no lalimo ia ere andrō ba mofōnoe sibai ia, ba ifatenge, ifaboenoe'ō fefoe ndraono ba Mbetilechema ba ba zi fasoei fefoe, i'otarai zi mendroea fache fa'eboea, noemalō ba zide'ide moroi andrō, dali wa'ara andrō nizofoezofoenia ba gere andrō.**
- 17 **Ba da'ō itōrō ni'wa'ō Jeremia andrō,**
- 18 **sama'ele'ō, me imane: „Nō terongo wangerōngarō ba Rama, fege'ege, ba fange'esi sabōlōbōlō; i'e'e'si nononia Rachela, ba lō edōna ia larara dōdōnia, me lō ja'ira sa'ae".** (*Jer. 31, 15).*
- 19 **IV. Ba me no mate Herode. ba hiza mala'ika Zo'aja, sangoroma'ō ja'ia chō Josco, ba wangifi, ba danō Miseraji. Imane: Faoso, ohe nono, awō ninania ba foeli'ō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraeli, noa sa mate zamoenoē ono andrō ena'ō.**
- 20 **Ba maoso ia, i'ohe nono, awō ninania, ba isa'wa danō Ndraono**
- 21 **Gizeraeli. Ba me irongo, no tobali razo Jodaia Garichela'ō, fangali namania Herode, ba ata'oe ia mōi ba da'ō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Lowalangi, ba wangifi; ba isa'wa danō**
- 22 **Galilaia. Mōi ia ba mbanoea sotōi Nazareta, ena'ō itōrō ni'wa'ō zama'ele'ō, wa banoea Nazareta dania dōinia.** (*Loek. 2, 39. Jes. 11, 1; 53, 2. Sach. 6, 12).*

FAZA 3.

I. Johane samajagō idanō. II. Fangombachania. III. Tebajagō idanō Jesoa.

(*A. 1-12: Mar. 1, 1-8. Loek. 3, 1-20. Joh. 1, 6-28).*

- 1 **I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, mango-mbacha ia ba danō si mate, ba Jodaia, imane: Mifalalini gera'erami,**

noa sa'ae ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō. (*F. 4, 17).* Da'ō sa ni'wa'ō Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane: „So li zi'ao ba danō si mate, imane: Mihaogō lala Zo'aja, mifadaja lalania. (*Jes. 40, 3).* Ba baroe Johane andrō, ba boe gondra ba oeli za'wi mbōbō taloe, ba ōnia, ba tamo, awō we wani ba gatoea. (*Loek. 1, 15. Sal. 11, 1, 8).* Ba mōi baero chōnia mbanoea Jeroezalema ba banoea Joedaia andrō, fefoe, awō mbanoea si fatambai Joridano, fefoe. Ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira chōnia ba Joridano ba la'ombacha'ō horōra. (*Hal. zin. 19, 3, 4).*

II. Ba me i'ila, ato zi mōi chōnia farizaio basadoekao, nibajagō idanō, ba imane chōra: He ja'ami, ono goelō! ha niha zangoroma'ō chōmi lala wangefa ba wōnoe andrō dania? (*F. 12, 34; 23, 33).* Mi'a'asogō sa'ae mboeaboea, si nangea boeaboea wamalalini era'era. Bōi miwai, tola mi'wa'ō tōdōmi: Foerogōma Gaberahamo; oēwa'ō sa chōmi, i'ila Lowalangi, ibali'ō ma'oeowe Gaberahamo gara andre. (*Joh. 8, 33, b. t.).* Ba no moefaoe doegō wato ba wa'a geoe, ba fefoe dōla geoe sa'ae, si lō boea si sōchi. ba la'obō ba latibo'ō ba galitō. (*F. 7, 19. Joh. 15, 6).* Ja'odo, ba idanō oebajagō chōmi, ba wamalalini era'era, ba si so foerigoe dania, ba sabōlō moroi chōgoe; ambō solohe badagahenia ndra'odo, ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō ba alitō ibajagō chōmi da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 13, 24, 25; 2, 3, 4; Jes. 4, 4).* So ba dangania dōrinia ba ihaogō golajama mbasitō chōnia ba oelitō, ba ifa'anō ba halasa ba adaja andrō, ba itoenoe ba galitō si lō matemate.

(*A. 13-17: Mar. 1, 9-11. Loek. 3, 21, 22. Joh. 1, 31-34.*)

III. Me loeo da'ō so Jesoe, i'otarai Galilaia, isa'wa Joridano, chō Johane, ba wamabajagō'ō idanō

- 14 ja'ia chōnia. Ba itenaŵa ia Johane, imane: Mogoena sa chōgoe teba-jagō idanō ndra'o chōoe, ba mōi
 15 ndra'oegō chōgoe? Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: Lae manō oea; si manō sa zi nangea chōda, ba wolo'ō satoelō andrō, hadia ia
 16 fefoe. Awena itehe chōnia. Ba me no moebajagō idanō Jesoe, ba i'anema'ō mōi mijaŵa moroi ba nidanō; ba hiza, tebokai mbanoea si jaŵa, ba i'ila Geheha Lowalangi, si mōi mitooe, hoelō marafadi, we'amōi
 17 chōnia. Ba hiza li, si otarai zoroego, imane: **Onogoe da'ō, ono omasiō, wa'omasigoe.** (*Jes. 11, 2; 42, 1. F. 17, 5. Loek. 9, 25. Fet. 11, 1, 17.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Itandraigō Jesoe Afōcha. II. Mōi ba Galilaia Jesoe. III. Ikaoni nifahaōnia si fōfōna andrō. IV. Mamahaō ia ba mamadhōhō fōchō.

(*A. 1-11: Mar. 1, 12. 13. Loek. 4, 1-13.*)

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba i'oehe ba danō si mate Jesoe Eheha, ena'ō itandraigō ia Afōcha. (*Heb. 4, 15.*)
 2 *Moz. I. 3.* Ba me lō si manga ia, ōfa woeloe wongi wa'ara, ba olofo ia, me aefa da'ō. Ba mōi chōnia zanandraigō andrō, imane chōnia: Na ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba
 3 wa'ō, ena'ō tobali rotī gara andre. Ba itema linia, imane: „Tenga ha ba gōnia aeri niha, ba ngawalō li fefoe, si otarai mbawa Lowalangi, aeri
 4 ia”. (*Moz. V. 8, 3.*) Ba i'oehe ia bambanoea ni'amonī'ō andrō Afōcha, ba mboemboe gosali ifa'aso. Ba imane chōnia: Na ono Lowalangi
 5 ndra'oegō, ba tibo'ōgō tooc, noa sa so ba zoera: „Iŵa'ō ba mala'ika andrō chōnia dania, ba chōmō andrō, ba lataja tangara ndra'oegō, fa lō manendregaheoe ba gara.” (*Sin. 91, 11,*

b. t.) Imane chōnia Jesoe: So gōi 7
 ba zoera: „Bōi tandraigō Zo' aja, Lowalangioe”. (*Moz. V. 6, 16.*) Ba. i'oehe zoei ia Afōcha, 8
 ifasao ba hili salaŵa sibai, i'oro-ma'ō chōnia mbanoea ba goeli danō fefoe, awō lachōminia, ba imane chōnia: Ahori oebe'e chōoe da'ō, na ōtoehi danō, ba wangaloeloe chōgoe. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: 10
 Beta'ōgō Satana! Noa sa so ba zoera: „Chō Zo' aja, Lowalangioe, mangaloeloe ndra'oegō ba ha ja'ia ōfosoe-mange'”. (*Moz. V. 6, 13. Fam: 22, 8, 9.*) Awena irōi ia Afōcha, ba 11
 hiza, ba la'ondrasi ia mala'ika, mōi ira ngoniningoninia. (*Heb. 1, 14.*)

(*A. 12-17: Mar. 1, 14. 15. Loek 4, 14. 15.*)

II. Ba me irongo Jesoe, no tokoe-roe Johane, ba ifoeli ia ba Galilaia (*F. 14, 3. Loek. 4, 14. 15.*) Ba 13
 iheta ia ba Nazareta, mōi ia fatewoe ba Gafanaoema, ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō andrō, ba danō mado Nafetali, ba ngai mado Zeboeloni. (*Loek. 4, 16-31.*) Ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō 14
 Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane: „Tanō Ndraono Zeboeloni ba tanō Ndraono Nafetali, tanō ba zinga mbaŵa, jefo Joridano, Galilaia niha baero andrō, niha andrō, sidadao 16
 ba zogōmigōmi, ba no la'ila haga seboea, ba no toemboe haga ba zidadao ba danō wa'amate ba ba loemō wa'amate.” (*Jes. 9, 1, 2.*) I'otarai da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō 17
 mangombacha Jesoe, imane: **Mifalalini gera'erami, noa sa'ao ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō!** (*F. 3, 2.*)
 (*A. 18-22: Mar. 1, 16-20. Loek. 5, 1-11.*)

III. Ba me mowaōwaō ia ba zinga mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, ba i'ila niha; si fatalifoesō, Simoni, nifofōi Fetero ba Andrea talifoesōnia, lalaoe giri ba

mbaŵa, me no toeka giri ira. (*Joh. 1, 35, b. t.*). Ba imane chōra : Mi'o'ō ndra'o. ba oebali'ō sama'oe'oe niha ami. Ba i'anema'ō larōi giri, ba la'o'ō ia. (*F. 19, 27*). Ba me mofanō ia ba da'ō, ba i'ila dānō bō'ō, daroea zoei, si fatalifoesō gōi, Jakobo, ono Zebedaio ba Johane, talifoesōnia, no so ba doendraha, awō namara Sebedαιο, mamōnō kirira. Ba hoe mede ia chōra. Ba la'anema'ō larōi doendraha, awō namara, ba la'o'ō ia.

IV. Ba itōrōi danō Galilaia ma'a fefoe, mamaha'ō ia ba zekola chōra ba manœriagō toeria somoeso dōdō, toeria mbanœa Lowalangi andrō, ba ifadōhō ngawalō wōchō fefoe, awō ngawalō wa'atebai, ba niha. (*F. 9, 35. Hal. zin. 10, 38*). Ba hoemōngō doeriania ba danō Ziria ma'asagōrō. Ba la'ohe chōnia fefoe zofōchō, hadia ia ngawalō wōchō, ma hadia ia zafōchō chōra, awō zoechoe, awō zaniri, awō zi no mate dambai, ba ifadōhō. (*Mar. 3, 7, b. t.*). Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia banœa Galilaia, ba si foelœ banœa, ba banœa Jerœzalema, ba banœa Joedaia, ba banœa jefo Joridano andrō. (*Loek. 6, 17, b. t.*).

FAZA 5.

Hœhoeo Jesœ ba hili : I. Fama-howœ'o si sōchi boeaboœa. II. Famarœœ tōdō nifahaō. III. Famo-bawa lala satœlō.

(*Faz. 5-7. faigi gōi Loek. 6, 20-49.*)

I. Ba me i'ila niha sato andrō, ba mōi ia ba hili, ba me no moedadao ia, ba la'ondra si ia nifahaōnia. Ba ibōrōtaigō fahoehœœ, ifahaō ira, imane : **Ja'ahowœœ zi noemana tōdō, me chōra mbanœa zoroego andrō.** (*Loek. 6, 20. Jes. 57, 15*). **Ja'ahowœœ zebolo tōdō, me ja'ira zochō oeli danō dania.** (*Sin. 126, 5. Kor. II. 7, 10*). **Ja'ahowœœ zaboo tōdō, me ja'ira nirara tōdō dania.** (*Sin. 37, 11*). **Ja'ahowœœ zolofa ba sowōchi tōdō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, me ja'ira ni'aboœ-**

soi'ō dania. (*Loek. 6, 21. Joh. 6, 35*). **Ja'ahowœœ zahachō tōdō, me ja'ira nihachōsi tōdō dania.** (*F. 25, 35, b. t. Loek. 6, 36. Jak. 2, 13*). **Ja'ahowœœ zohœœhœœ tōdō, me ja'ira zangila Lowalangi dania.** (*Sin. 24, 3-5. Joh. 1, 3, 2. 3*). **Ja'ahowœœ zanga-toelō'ō niha, me ja'ira nifotōi ono Lowalangi dania.** (*Heb. 12, 14*). **Ja'ahowœœ nigohi ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, me chōra dania mbanœa zoroego andrō.** (*Fet. I. 3, 14*). **Ja'ahowœœ ami, na la'o'aja ami niha, ba na lagohi ami, ba na siŵa mbalō labōbōgō chōmi si lō sōchi, na bōrō ndra'o.** (*Loek. 6, 22, 23. Fet. I. 4, 14*). **Mi'omoœsoi'ō dōdōmi ba mi'owœœa wœœa'ō dōdōmi, me ebœœa loœmi ba zoroego. No si manō gōi ira, wolohi sama'ele'ō andrō, fōnami.** (*Jak. 5, 10. Hal. zin. 7, 52*).

II. Ja'ami nasio ba goeli danō. Ba 13 na taja wa'asi'asi nasio, ba na labe'e fangasingasinia ? Lō goenania sa'ae, hatō fanibo ja'ia, fa lahoendrahœœndra niha. (*Mar. 9, 50. Loek. 14, 34. 35*). Ja'ami haga ba niha ba goeli danō. Tebai tobini mbanœa, si so ba hili jaŵa. (*Fil. 2, 15*). Lō'ō gōi tatoenœ wandrœœ ba tabaloegō toemba jōœ, tabe'e jaŵa ba naha wandrœœ, ba ihagani hadia ia, chōra fefœœ, si so jomo. (*Mar. 4, 21. Loek. 11, 33*). Jasi manō hagami andrō, 16 jahoemaga ba niha, ena'ō la'ila mboœaboœami andrō, si sōchi, ba ena'ō lasœœno Namami andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Fet. I. 2, 12*).

III. Bōi miŵa'ō tōdōmi, ba wo- 17 wœœ'ai orœœsa, awō zoera zama'ele'ō andrō, mōi ndra'o ; tenga ba wo- wœœ'ai, ba wolo'ō orœœsa mōi ndra'o. (*Rom. 3, 31*). Si ndrœœhœœ sa niŵa'ō- 18 goe chōmi, iroegi adœœœœ mbanœœ si jaŵa, awō danō, ba lō awœœa zamboœa dandra zoera andrō, ba he si samboœa niti, ba gorœœsa andrō, irege no ahoi itōrō. (*Jes. 40, 8. Loek. 16, 17*). Andrō, na so zowœœ'ai 19 orœœsa sambalō, fondrege zide'ide,

- ba na imanō wamahaō niha, da'ō
nifotōi fondrege zide'ide ba mbanoea
zoroego andrō. Ba na so zolo'ō
ja'ia, ba na samahaō niha ia, da'ō
nifotōi seboea ba mbanoea zoroego.
- 20 (Jak. 2, 10. Dan. 12, 3). Oe'wa'ō sa
chōmi, na lō arōe tohoede wa'atoelō
dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō
zangila amachōita andrō, ba moroi
ba wa'atoelō dōdō warizaio andrō,
ba tebai mōi ami ba mbanoea zo-
roego andrō. (F. 23, 2. b. t. Loek. 18,
- 21 11. 12). No mirongo, wa no moe'wa'ō
chō ndra toea: Bōi angc'e; ba na
so zange'e, ba gōna ia hoekoe.
- 22 (Moz. II. 20, 13; 21, 12). Ba ja'o, ba
oe'wa'ō chōmi: Fefoe, ha niha zofō-
noe chō dalifoesōnia, ba si gōna
hoekoe; ba sangoema'ō chō dalifoc-
sōnia: „sowōhō mowa ndra'oegō”,
ba nihoekoe ba rafe seboea andrō,
ba sangoema'ō „sowōhō ndra'oegō”,
ba si gōna narako alitō. (Joh. I.
- 23 3, 15). Andrō, na ōbe'e game'elaoe
ba naha wame'e soemange,*ba na
itōrō tōdōoe ba da'ō, so hadia ia
zinegoe dalifoesōoe chōoe, (Mar.
- 24 11, 25). ba rōi ba da'ō game'elaoe
fōna naha wame'e soemange, ba
ae oea, ba atoelō'ō ndra'oegō chō
dalifoesōoe, ba awena ōfoeli'ō, ba
ōbe'e game'elaoe andrō. (F. 6,
- 25 14). Ta'ita'i folo'ō chō zi fa'odoe
chōoe, fatoesa sa ami ba lala, fa lō
ibe'e ba danga zangoehoe andrō
ndra'oegō si fa'odoe chōoe andrō,
ba ibe'e ba danga wazoeri ndra'oegō
sangochoekoe ba tebe'e ba goeroe-
nga ndra'oegō. (F. 18, 34. 35. Loek.
- 26 12, 58. 59.) Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe
chōoe, lō aefa'ō ba da'ō, na tosa zi
sakefe ōmōoe, si lō moebōe'a. No
mirongo, wa no moe'wa'ō: Bōi
- 27 o h o r ō ! (Moz. II. 20, 14.) Ba ja'o,
ba oe'wa'ō, chōmi: Dozi, ha niha
zamaigi ira alawe, wangisō ja'ia, ba
no ihorōni tōdōnia. (Job. 31, 1).
- 28 Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe
kambōlō, ba tema koē ia ba tibo'ō.
Mohare'ō sa ba da'ō, na tekiko
- ndrotondrotooc zamboea, moroi teti-
bo ba narako mbotooe ma'asa-
mboea. (F. 18, 9. Mar. 9, 47. Gal.
5, 24). Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō ta-
ngaoe kambōlō, ba tema e'wa ia ba
tibo'ō. Mohare'ō sa ba da'ō, na
tekiko ndrotondrotooc zamboea,
moroi tetibo ba narako mbotooe
ma'asamboea. (F. 18, 8. Mar. 9,
43). Ba no moe'wa'ō: „Na so
z a n g e f a ' ō n g a m b a t ō n i a ,
b a j a m o e b e ' e c h ō n i a z o e r a
w a n g e f a ' ō ”. (Mat. 19,
3—9. Moz. V. 24.) Ba ja'o, oe'wa'ō
chōmi: Dozi, ha niha zangefa'ō nga-
mbatōnia, na tenga horō mbōrō, ba
samohorō ngambatōnia da'ō, ba sa-
ngowaloe ni'efa'ō, ba sohōrō. (Loek.
16, 18. Kor. I. 7, 11.) No mirongo
gōi, wa no moe'wa'ō chō ndra toea:
„Bōi a e b a h ō l o e , n a s i
l ō d o e h o e , b a ō t ō r ō c h ō
Z o ' a j a b a z i m ō i ' ō b a
h ō l o c ”. (Moz. III. 19, 12. Moz.
IV. 30, 37). Ba ja'o, ba oe'wa'ō
chōmi: Bōi manō mi'ae ba hōloe.
Bōi mibe'e hōloe mbanoea si ja'wa,
me no dadaoma Lowalangi. (Jes.
66, 1; F. 23, 16 b. t.). Ba bōi gōi
tanō, me no danedane gahenia, ba
bōi gōi Jeroezalema andrō, me no
banoea razo seboea. (Sin. 43, 3).
Bōi gōi be'e hōloe hōgōoe, me sara
mboe lō ō'ila ō'afoesi'ō ba lō ō'ila
ō'aitōni. Da'ō wehedemi: Ja'ia, na
ja'ia! ba: lō'ō, na lō'ō! Ba moroi ba
Gafōcha zi tōra da'ō. (Jak. 5, 12).
No mirongo, wa no moe'wa'ō: 38
„H ō r ō f a n g a l i h ō r ō b a
i f ō f a n g a l i n i f ō . ” (Moz. II.
21, 23. 24). Ba ja'o, ba oe'wa'ō chōmi
Bōi mila'wa zi lō sōchi andrō. Ba
na so zamalisi bo'ōmō kambōlō, ba
oro'ō chōnia zi tambai gōi. (Loek.
6, 29. Amaed. 24, 29). Ba na so
zangadoegō ja'oegō, ba wangai ba-
roemō, ba loeloe chōnia lembe gōi.
(Kor. I. 6, 7). Ba na so zamorege
chōoe, ba woloe ja'oegō awōnia ba
lala zi saza fa'arōoe, ba ae awōnia

42 zi doea za. Be'e ba zangandrō
chōoe, ba bōi erogō, na so zamalali
chōoe hadia ia. (*Moz. V. 15, 7, b. t.*)
43 *Loek. 6, 30, 34.* No mirongo, wa no
moewa'ō: „O masi'ō zahatō
chōoe, ba jafatioe dō-
dōoe ba zi fatioe tōdō
chōoe.” (*Moz. III. 19, 18; 23,*
44 *3 b. t.*) Ba ja'o, ba oewa'ō chōmi:
Mi'omasi'ō zi fatioe tōdō chōmi ba
mi'angandrō, salahi zolohi ja'ami;
(*Amaed. 25, 21. 22. Loek. 6, 27 b. t.*
Loek. 23, 34. Hal. zin. 7, 60. Fet. I.
45 *3, 9. Rom. 12, 14—20.*) ena'ō tobali
ono Namami andrō, si so ba zoro-
go, ami, me ifatoembōe'ō loeonia
andrō ba zi lō sōchi ba ba zi sōchi,
ba teoe andrō chōnia, ba ibe'e ba
zatoelō ba ba zi lō atoelō. (*Loek. 6,*
46 *35. Efes. 5, 1.*) Na mi'omasi'ō sa
zomasi ja'ami, ba hadia loeomi? Te-
nga lamanō gōi sanema beo andrō?
47 (*Loek. 6, 32.*) Ba na ha talifoesōmi
mi'owai, ba hadia zi sōchi nilaoemi?
48 Tenga lamanō gōi niha baero? **A-**
ndrō jamo'ahonoa ami, si mane
fa'amo'ahonoa Namami andrō ba
zoroego. (*Loek. 6. 36. Kol. 3, 14.*)

FAZA 6.

Fanoheogō hoehoeo ba hili andrō:

I. He wisa wame'e ame'ela ba zi

noemana. II. He wisa wangandrō.

III. He wisa wamoni. IV. Bōi omasi

ita gana'a. V. Bōi ta'aboesi tōdō

mbalazo.

1 I. Ba mifaigi wa'atoelōmi a-
ndrō, bōi ha ba zanehe niha atoelō
ami, ena'ō la'ila ami; ba na si manō,
ba lō loeomi chō Namami andrō,
2 si so ba zoroego. (*F. 23, 5.*) Andrō,
na ōbe'e game'ala ba zi noemana,
ba bōi falaoe'ō dorofe fōnaoe, si
mane samini tōdō andrō, ba zekola
ba ba newali, ena'ō lasoeno ira niha.
Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, no
latema loeora. Ba na mame'e ame'e-
3 la ndra'oegō ba zi noemana, ba bōi
ja'i'ila tangaoe kabera hadia nilaoe

dangaoe kambōlō, (*Rom. 12, 8.*)
ena'ō lō oroma game'elamō andrō; 4
ba iseelōni chōoe Amaoe andrō, sa-
ngila si tobini. (*Loek. 14, 14.*)

II. Ba na mangandrō ami, ba bōisi 5
mane samini tōdō ami. No sa omasi
ira ba zekola so ira, ba ma ba newali,
ba waeroea lala misa, na manga-
ndrō ira, afoera oroma ira ba niha.
Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, no
latema loeora. Ba ja'oegō, na manga- 6
ndrō'ō, ba ae si bacha ba mbate'e
chōoe ba koesi mbawandroehō chō-
mō, ba angandrō chō Namaoe andrō,
ba zi tobini, ba iseelōni chōoe Amaoe
andrō, sangila si tobini. (*Sal. II. 4,*
33.) Ba na mangandrō ami, ba bōi 7
mi'oja'ō li, si mane niha baero;
lawai sa tefondrondrongo chōra, ba
wa'oja lira. (*Sal. I. 18, 26. Jes.*
1, 15.) Andrō bōi mifaomagō ami 8
chōra, noa sa i'ila Amami andrō,
hadia zogoena chōmi, he lō'ō na
ni'andrōmi chōnia. (*Sin. 33, 10.*) A- 9
ndrō mimane wangandrō: **He Ama**
chōma si so ba zoroego! Jate'a-
moni'ō dōioe. (*Loek. 11, 2—4. Sin.*
115, 1.) Jatohali banoeae fefoe 10
niha. Ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'oegō,
hoelō ba zoroego, jasi manō gōi ba
goeli danō. (*Loek. 17, 20 b. t., 22,*
42. Sin. 103, 21.) Ōma siroegi ma'- 11
ōchō be'e chōma ma'ōchō andre.
(*Amaed. 30, 8.*) Ba efa'ō chōma ho- 12
rōma, si mane fangefa'ōma sala ba
zi so sala chōma. (*F. 18, 21 b. t.*)
Ba bōi ohe ndra'aga ba wanandrai- 13
gō, ba efa'ōga ba Gafōcha. Me
chōoe mbancea, awō wa'abōlō, awō
lachōmi, iroegi zi lō astoe. Jadoe-
hoe. (*F. 26, 41. Kor. I. 10, 13.*
Tim. II, 4, 18.) Na mi'efa'ō sa'ae 14
zala niha, ba i'efa'ō gōi chōmi Ama-
mi andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Mar.*
11, 25. 26. Kol. 3, 13.) Ba na lō 15
mi'efa'ō zala niha, ba lō'ō gōi i'efa'ō
chōmi horōmi Amami andrō.

III. Ba na mamoni ami, ba bōi 16
mifangeraoe mbawami, si mane
samini tōdō; me labaloegō mbawara,

- afoera oroma ira ba niha, ba wamonira andrō. Si ndroehoeniwa'ōgoe chōmi, no latema loera. (*Jes. 58,*
- 17 5). Ba ja'oegō, na mamoni'ō, ba bajoini hōgōoe ba sasai mbawaoc; ena'ō lō oroma ba niha, na mamoni'ō, ba ena'ō oroma chō Namaoe andrō, si so ba zi tobini, ba iseolōni, chōoe Amaoe andrō, sangila
- 19 si tobini. Bōi mihōna chōmi girō-girō ba goeli danō, nifakiko hama ba'ni'a howoe, nicharoe zanagō ba
- 20 nitagō. (*F. 19, 21; Loek. 16, 9*). Bā zo-roego mihōna chōmi girōgirō, ba zi lō ifakiko hama, ba zi lō i'a howoe, ba zi lō lacharoe sanagō, ba zi lō latagō. (*Loek. 12, 33. Tim. I. 6,*
- 21 17 b. t.). Ba zi so girōgirō chōoe sa, ba da'ō gōi so dōdōoc dania. Haga mboto hōrō; na si sōchi hōrōoe, ba mohaga mbotooe ma'asamboca.
- 23 (*Loek. 11, 34 b. t.*). Ba na no mofōchō hōrōoe, ba ogōmigōmi mbotooe ma'asamboca. Andrō, na no sogōmigōmi haga andrō, si so ba dōdōoe, ba ha wa'abōlōwa'ogōmigōmi andrō.
- 24 Tebai enoni zi daroea nihā, ma fa'oedoe ia ba zi samōsa ba i'oma-si'ō zi samōsa, ba ma zoei molemba ia ba zi samōsa, ba i'ositengagō zi samōsa. Tebai enoni Lowalangi ami ba enoni gana'a gōi. (*Loek. 16, 13. Kor. II. 6, 14 b. t. Sal. I. 18, 21*). (*A. 25—33: Loek. 12, 22—31*).
- 25 V. Andrō oēwa'ō chōmi: Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō nosomi, hadia mbalazomi, ba ma botomi, hadia noechami. Tenga no eboca noso, moroi ba gō, ba tenga no eboea mboto, moroi ba noecha? (*Fil. 4, 6. Fel. I. 5, 7*). Mifaigi wofo andrō, ba daloe mbanoca, lō manaroe ira ba lō mamasi, lō mangōhōna ba halasa ira, ba ibalazoi ira Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego. Tenga no arōoe faehoc ami wofo? (*F. 10, 29—31*). Ba ha niha ba chōmi zangila mondroe'ō fa'anaoe nosonia samba si'oe, na i'aboesi tōdō?
- 28 Ba ba noecha, ba hana wa mi'a-

boesi tōdō? Mitōngōni ladari mbōhō andrō ba danō, he wisa wanōinia, lō mohalōwō ia, lō managoe. Ba 29 oēwa'ō chōmi, lō si manō wa'a-sōchi noecha Zelomo, ba lachōminia andrō fefoe, si manc noecha zi sara da'ō. Ba na imanō Lowa- 30 langi wamonoecha doe'oe ba danō, si so ma'ōchō andre, nitibo'ō ba galitō mahemoloe, ba tenga mēndroeā manō imanō chōmi, ja'ami sambō famati? Andrō bōi 31 miboesi dōdōmi ba bōi miwa'ō: Ha ma'a? ma: ha mabadoe? ma: ha ma'onoecha? A'oi sa 32 ni'aloēi niha baero da'ō fefoc; no'a sa i'ila amami andrō, ba zoeroego, wa sogoena chōmi da'ō fefoe. Mi'otōnai'ō wangaloēi banoea 33 Lowalangi andrō, awō wa'atoelō dōdō andrō chōnia, ba tebe'e nō-nōnōnō dania chōmi da'ō fefoe. (*Loek. 10, 42; 12, 31*). Andrō bōi 34 mi'aboesi tōdō zogoena mahemoloe; mahemoloe tesōndra lala zaboe dōdō mahemoloe. Noa manō warnakao zi sarasara ngaloeo.

FAZA 7.

Fango'ozoei hoshoeo ba hili andrō: I. Bōi mangoehoeoe niha ita. II. Bōi ta'o'aja ni'amoni'ō. III. Tefondronrong wangandrōda. IV. Toeho goroiā. V. Lala ba mbānoea Lowalangi. VI. Bōi tafondronrongo li zamahaō, samini tōdō. VII. Amaedola: Omo nitaroe'ō ba dete gara.

(*A. 1—5: Loek. 6, 37—42*.)

I. Bōi mihoekoe niha, fa bōi -I tehoekoc ami. (*Rom. 2, 1. b. t; 14, 10*). Hadia hoekoe nifatōrōmi ba niha 2 bō'ō, da'ō nifatōrō chōmi zoei dania; ba soe'asoe'a ni'anoē'a'ōmi, ba la'anoē'a'ō zoei dania ba wanoē'a chōmi. (*Mar. 4, 24*). Ba hana wa- 3 ō'ila golowingō, si so ba hōrō dalifoesōoe, ba lō ba dōdōoe mboto geoe andrō ba hōrōmō? Ba hadia wa 4 ōwa'ō chō dalifoesōoe: Base'ō, da'oe-heta golowingō andrō ba hōrōoe,ba

hiza mboto geoe ba hōrō chōoe.
 5 Ofōnai'ō ba hōrōoe, wangeheta boto
 geoe andrō, samini tōdō, ba awena
 dania ōfaigi wameta olowingō andrō
 ba hōrō dalifoesōoe.

6 II. Bōi mibe'e ō nasoe ni'amoni'ō
 andrō, ba bōi mitibo'ō ba mba'o
 mbawi manimani andrō chōmi, fa
 bōi lahoendragō ahera bawi ba fa
 bōi labali'ō ira foeri, ba wanasawi
 ja'ami.

(A. 7-11: Loek. 11, 9-13.)

7 III. Mi'angandrō ba tebe'e chō-
 mi; mi'angaloei, ba misōndra, mi-
 bōkōbōkō mbawandroeō, ba tebo-
 kai chōmi. (F. 21. 22. Joh. 14, 14).

8 Dozi sangandrō manema, ba sanga-
 loei, ba isōndra, ba chō zamōkō-
 mōkō bawandroeō, ba tebokai. Ma
 ha niha, ba chōmi niha, same'e chō
 nononia kara, na i'andrō roti chō-
 nia ? Ba ma same'e oelō, na i'andrō
 10 gi'a ? Andrō, na mi'ila mibe'e ba
 11 ndraonomi game'ela si sōchi, ja'ami
 si lō sōchi, ba tenga mendroeā ma-
 nō ibe'e zi sōchi Amami andrō, si so
 ba zoroego, ba zangandrō chōnia ?
 (Jak. 1, 5. 6. 17).

12 IV. Andrō, fefoe hadia ia, zo-
 masi ami lalaoe chōmi niha, da'ō gōi
 milaoe chōra ; da'ō sa gorōisa andrō
 ba da'ō niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō.
 (Loek. 6, 31. Rom. 13, 8-10.)

13 V. Mitōrō mbawa gōli sise'ise a-
 ndrō, me no ebōea mbawa gōli ba
 me no ebolo lala saecheō ba wa'ate-
 kiko andrō, ba me no ato zanōrō
 14 ja'ia. (Loek. 13, 24). Ba me no ide'-
 ide mbawa gōli ba me no ise'ise
 lala saecheō ba wa'aoari andrō, ba
 me lō ato zanōndra ja'ia.

15 VI. Mi'angelamaisi zama'ele'ō a-
 ndrō, si falimo, si mōi chōmi, si so
 noecha mbiribiri, ba bacha, ba
 asoe gatōea, si manga niha, ira.
 16 (F. 24, 4. 5. 24. Hal. zin. 20, 29).
 Ba mbocaboeā aboto ba dōdōmi
 ira. Hadia, teteteoe mboea nagoē
 ba za'asa'a mao, ba ma boea mara-
 fala ba lato ? (Loek. 6, 44. Jak.

3, 12). Si manō wa i'owoea mboea 17
 si sōchi fefoe geoe si sōchi, ba eoe
 soboe, ba i'owoea mboea si lō
 sōchi. (F. 12, 33 b. t.). Tebai 18
 i'owoea mboea si lō sōchi eoe si
 sōchi ba tebai i'owoea mboea si
 sōchi eoe soboe. Fefoe geoe si lō 19
 mowoea boea si sōchi, ba te'obō
 ba tētibō'ō ba galitō. (F. 3, 10).
 Andrō, ba mbocaboeā aboto ba 20
 dōdōmi ira. Lō dozi molala dania 21
 ba mbanoea zoroego andrō si faso'-
 aja chōgoe, wangoema'ō : He So'aja !
 he So'aja ! ha solo'ō somasi Nama-
 goe andrō, si so ba zoroego. (Loek.
 6, 46. (Jak. 1, 22-25). Ato dania 22
 zangoema'ō chōgoe, na leo da'ō :
 He So'aja ! he So'aja ! Hadia, tenga
 tōimō chōma, ba wama'ele'ō, ba
 hadia, tenga tōimō chōma, wamo-
 fanō bechoe, ba hadia, tenga no oja
 nifazōchima tandra, soroi ba dōimō
 andrō ? (Loek. 13, 25 b. t.). Ba ba 23
 da'ō dania, ba lō oebini'ō chōra,
 oemane : Lō oerai fa'ila chōmi,
 miheta ami chōgoe, ja'ami solaoe
 si lō atoelō. (F. 25, 41).

VII. Andrō, fefoe ha niha zamo- 24
 ndrongo niwa'ōgoe andre, ba solo'ō,
 ba ba niha satoeatoea, sanaroe'ō
 omonia ba zokara, fachilichili ia.
 (Loek. 6, 47. 48. Joh. 13, 17). Ba 25
 ilaoe teoe sabōlōbōlō, so molō,
 ilaoe angi, itōrō nomo andrō, ba lō
 aso'a ia, menō nitaroe'ō ba dete gara.
 Ba fefoe ha niha zamondrongo 26
 niwa'ōgoe andre, si lō molo'ō, ba
 ba niha sambō tōdō, sanaroe'ō omo-
 nia ba gawoe nasi, fachilichili ia.
 (Loek. 6, 49). Ba ilaoe teoe sabōlō- 27
 bōlō, so molō, ilaoe angi, itōrō
 nomo andrō, ba aso'a, abōlōbōlō
 wa'aso'ania. (Hes. 13, 11 b. t.). Ba 28
 toballi, me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia
 andrō Jesoe, ba toballi dōdō zato
 ba wamahaōnia. (Mar. 1, 22. Loek.
 4, 32). Me no famahaō zabōlō 29
 wamahaōnia ja'ira, ba tenga si ma-
 ne ba zangila amachōita andrō
 chōra.

FAZA 8.

I. Ifadôhō mbooe aoeri Jesoe,
 II. ba fôchō zawoejoe goemandra
 andrô ba Gafanaoma, III. ba fôchō
 matoea Wetero, ira alawe, IV. Ifa-
 haô ira ba wolo'ô ja'ia, V. itena'wa
 mbade; VI. ifadôhō wôchô zobe-
 choe, daroea.

(A. 1-4: Mar. 1, 40-45; Loek. 5, 12-15.)

- 1 I. Ba ato zolo'ô ja'ia, me mōi ia
 2 mitooe, moroi ba hili. Ba hiza
 zoboee aoeri, si mōi chōnia, ma-
 ngaloeloe chōnia, imane: He Toea,
 3 ô'ila ôfadôhō wôchôgoe, na edōna
 ndra'oegô. Ba i'oro'ô dangania, iba-
 baja, imane: Edōna ndra'o, ja-
 dôhō! Ba i'anema'ô dôhō mbooe
 4 aoerinia. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe:
 Faigi, fa bōi ô'ombacha'ô ba niha,
 ba ae oroma'ô ndra'oegô chō gere
 ba be'e game'ela andrô, ni'wa'ô
 Moze, ba wamadoe'ô chōra. (Loek.
 17, 14. Moz. III. 14, 2 b. t.).

(A. 5-13: Loek. 7, 1-10.)

- 5 II. Ba me mōi ia mijomo ba
 Gafanaoma ba i'ondrasi ia koe-
 mandra, mangandrô chōnia, imane:
 6 He Toea, so jomo zawoejoe'oe,
 tooe ba zalo manô, no mate dambai,
 7 a'oi so wa'afôchô. Imane chōnia:
 8 Mōido moefadôhō wôchōnia. Ba
 itema linia kocmandra andrô, imane:
 He Toea, ambô ndra'o mōi'ô ba
 nomogoe, ba he'e manô, 'ha sa-
 mboea li, ba dôhō wôchô zawoejoe-
 9 goe. (Sin. 107, 20). Ja'odo sa gōi,
 ba no niha si so barô mba'wa zala'wa,
 ba so barô mbawagoe zaradadoe,
 ba na oe'wa'ô ba zi samôsa: Ae'e, ba
 mofanô ia, ba ba zi samôsa: Aine,
 ba so ia; ba na oe'wa'ô chō zawoe-
 joegoe: Halôwôoe da'ô, ba ihâlô.
 10 Ba me irongo da'ô Jesoe, ba ahôli-
 hôli dôdônia, ba imane ba zolo'ô
 ja'ia: Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ôgoe chōmi,
 ba Ndraono Gizera'eli na i, ba lô
 11 nisôndragoe famati si manô. Ba
 oe'wa'ô chōmi, ato dania zi otarai
 danô ba gatoemboecha, awô zi

otarai danô ba gaechoela ba manga
 ira, awô ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki,
 Jakobo ba mbanoea zoroego andrô,
 (Loek. 13, 29). ba nitibo'ô baero nono 12
 mbanoea andrô ba zogômigômi, bae-
 ro sibai, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ô,
 ba fatangisa mboha. (F. 23, 13;
 25, 30). Ba imane Jesoe chō goe- 13
 mandra andrô: Foeli'ô, ja'itôrô
 zi fadoehoe dôdôoe. Ba ba da'ô
 sibai dôhō wôchô zawoejoe no
 mege. (F. 9, 22, 29; 15, 28).

(A. 14-17: Mar. 1, 29-34. Loek. 4, 38-40.)

III. Ba me mōi jomo Jesoe ba 14
 nomo Wetero, ba i'ila matoecania
 ira alawe, tooe ba zalo, achômô.
 (Kor. I. 9, 5). Ba ira'oe danga ba 15
 dôhō wa'achômô, maoso ia mangai
 gô Jesoe. Ba me bongi, ba ato 16
 la'ohe chōnia sobechoe; ba ifofanô
 mbechoe linia ba dozi sofôchô, ba
 ifadôhō wôchô. Ena'ô itôrô ni'wa'ô 17
 Jesaja, sama'ele'ô andrô, me imane:
 „No iheta wa'atebaida ba no
 jaia zoloei fôchôda.” (Jes. 53,
 4. Fet. I. 2, 24).

IV. Ba me i'ila Jesoe, ato niha, 18
 sowoolo chōnia; ba i'wa'ô la'ôtô
 mba'wa. (Loek. 8, 22). Ba i'ondra- 19
 si ia sangila amachoita, samôsa,
 imane chōnia: He samahaô, oe'o'ô
 ndra'oegô, gofoe heza mōi'ô. (Loek.
 9, 57 b. t.) Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: 20
 So dôgi narô hili ba zigôloe ba so
 gazoeni ba wofa ba daloe mbanoea,
 ba chô Nono Niha, ba lô naha
 wemôrô. (Kor. II. 8, 9). Ba imane 21
 chōnia nifahaô hô'ô: He Toea,
 tehe chôgoe, ena'ô mōido oea mo-
 go'ô amogoe. Ba imane chōnia: 22
 O'ô ndra'o ba ndramocko'o zi mâte
 chōra niha si mate (Efes. 2, 1 b. t.)

A. 23-27: Mar. 4, 35-41. Loek. 8, 23-25.)

V. Ba me mōi ia baowo, ba 23
 la'o'ô ia nifahaonia. Ba hiza, ilaboe 24
 bade sabe'e ba mba'wa andrô, to-
 bali tehawoe doeloe nowo, ba ja'-
 ia, ba no môrô. Ba la'ondrasi ia, 25

lasoesoegi, lamane : Tolo Toea, teki-
 26 ko ita ! Ba imane chōra : Ha lō
 ata'oe ami, sambō famati ! Awe-
 na maoso ia, itena'wa nangi, awō
 ndroeloe, ba tobali ahono sibi.
 27 (F. 14, 31. Sin. 107, 29). Ba
 ahōlihōli dōdō niha, lamane : Ha
 niha da'ō, me lafondrondrongo gōi
 linia angi ba doeloe ?

(A. 28-34: Mar. 5, 1-20. Loek. 8,
 26-39.)

28 VI. Ba me irocgi si jefo, danō
 mbanoea Gadara, ba faloecha ia
 niha sobechoe, daroea, la'otarai
 lewatō, no owōhō sibi, tebai itōrō
 29 lala andrō niha bō'ō labe'e. Ba hiza,
 moe'ao ira, lamane : Hadia ni-
 wa'ōoe chōma, Ono Lowalangi ?
 Hadia, ba wamakao ja'aga mōi'ō
 ba da'e, ba tenga inōtō na ? (Mar.
 30 1, 24. Loek. 4, 41). Ba so ba da'ō,
 sarōoe chōra, mbawi, sambawā
 31 seboea, nikoebaloi. Ba la'andrō
 chōnia bechoe andrō, lamane : Na
 ōfāfanō ndra'aga, ba fatengega ba
 32 mbawi si sambawā andrō. Ba imane
 chōra : Mi'ae'e. Ba larōi niha andrō,
 lasa'wa mbawi. Ba hiza, fagohi
 ira ba zanaere, latibo'ō ira ba
 mba'wa, sambawā manō, ba alōmō.
 33 Ba moloi goebalo, lasa'wa mbanoea,
 ba la'ombacha'ō da'ō fēfoe, ba
 34 hadia ia ba zobechoe andrō. Ba
 hiza, mōi ira baero, samba banoea
 manō, ba wamaondragō Jesoe, ba
 me la'ila ia, ba la'andrō chōnia,
 ena'ō iheta ia ba danōra andrō.

FAZA 9.

I. Ifadōhō wōchō zi mate dambai
 Jesoe. II. Ikaoni Mataio andrō.
 III. Lō mamoni nifahaōnia. IV. Ifa-
 dōhō wōchō ndra alawe sendro ta-
 loe. V. Isoesoegi nono Ja'iro andrō.
 VI. Ifadōhō wōchō hōrō zae'e, da-
 roea ba fōchō zobechoe, samōsa.
 VII. Ebole mbasitō, ba lō ato zamasi.

(A. 1-8: Mar. 2, 1-12. Loek. 5,
 17-26).

1 I. Ba mōi ia baowo, isa'wa si

jefo, mbanoeara. Ba hiza, la'ohe
 chōnia zi mate dambai, si mōrō-
 mōrō ba gaso. Ba me i'ila wamatira
 Jesoe, ba imane ba zi mate da-
 mbai andrō : Bōi ata'oei, onogoe,
 3 no te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe. Ba hiza,
 lamane dōdōra ōsa, sangila ama-
 choita : Sangaohangaoha da'ō. Ba
 4 me i'ila gera'erara Jesoe, ba imane :
 Hana wa lō sōchi gera'erami, ba
 dōdōmi bacha ? (Joh. 2, 24. 25).
 He zaoha ira sa, fangoema'ō : No
 te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe, ba ma fangoe-
 ma'ō : Faoso, ba owaōwaō ? Ba
 6 ena'ō mi'ila, tola i'efa'ō Ono Niha
 horō ba goeli danō, (ba awena imane
 ba zi mate dambai andrō) : Faoso,
 faza'wa gasomō ba foeli'ō chōmi.
 (Joh. 5, 8). Ba maoso ia, ifoeli ia
 7 chōra. Ba me la'ila da'ō niha sato,
 ba ata'oe ira ba lasoenō Lowalangi,
 same'e fa'abōlō si manō ba niha.

(A. 9-13: Mar. 2, 13-17. Loek. 5,
 27-32.)

II. Ba me itōrō Jesoe, me i'ota-
 9 rai da'ō, ba i'ila niha, sidadao ba
 naha wanema beo, Mataio dōinia,
 ba imane chōnia : O'ō ndra'o. Ba
 maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba me manga ia
 10 jomo, ba hiza, ato zi mōi sanema
 beo, awō zeboea horō, oroeoe
 manga ira chō Jesoe ba chō nifa-
 haōnia. Ba me la'ila da'ō farizaio,
 11 ba lamane ba nifahaōnia : Hana
 wa oroeoe manga zamahaō ja'ami
 ba zanema beo ba ba zeboea horō ?
 (Loek. 15, 2). Ba imane, me irongo
 12 da'ō : Ba zabōlō, ba lō mogoena
 zame'e daloedalo, ha ba zo'fōchō
 mogoena. Ba mi'ae mibe'e ba dō-
 13 dōni, hadia ni'wa'ō andrō : „Fa'a-
 h a c h ō d ō d ō z o m a s i d o , b a
 t e n g a s o e m a n g e .” Tenga sa
 ba wogaoni satoelō mōi ndra'o, ha
 ba wogaoni si so horō. (F. 12, 7.
 Hos. 6, 6. Tim. I. 1, 15.)

III. Ba da'ō mōi chōnia nifahaō 14
 Johane andrō, lamane : Hana ndra'-
 aga ba farizaio, wa mamoni ba
 gō ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa mamoni

- 15 nifahaõmõ? (*Loek. 18, 12*). Ba imane chõra Jesoe: Hadia, tola aboe dõdõ zi mõi ba walõwa, fatoea awõra zangowaloe? Ba iroegi baõa dania, ba aheta chõra zangowaloe, ba awena dania mamoni ba gõ ira.
- 16 (*Joh. 3, 29*). Ba lõ sombalo baroe satoea balobalo si bohoo; asika zoei sa mbaroe, ba zinga mbalobalo andrõ, ba toballi: eboea zasikania. Ba lõ'õ gõi lalaoe nagoe si bohooe ba nahia satoea. Ba na lalaoe, ba asika nahia andrõ ba adeowa nagoe ba tekiko nahia. Ba nahia si bohooe lalaoe nagoe si bohooe, ba faoma lõ hadia ia. (*A. 18-26: Mar. 5, 22-43. Loek. 8, 41-56.*)
- 18 IV. Me-iwa'õ chõra da'õ, ba hiza zalaõa, si mõi jomo, mangaloeloe chõnia, imane: No mate mege nonogoe alawe, ba ae toefa ia tangaoe, ba aeri ia. Ba maoso Jesoe.
- 19 i'õ'õ, awõ nifahaõnia. Ba hiza ndra alawe, sendro taloe, no mcwelendroea fache sa'ae; i'ondrasi Jesoe moroi foeri, ibabaja gahe mbaroenia; imane sa dõdõnia: He ha baroenia oeba, baja, ba dõhõ wõchõgoe. (*F. 14, 22*).
- 20 Ba ibali'õ ia Jesoe, i'ila ba imane: Bõi ata'oei, onogoe; no i'orifi ndra'oegõ famatimõ andrõ. Ba abe'e ndra alawe andrõ, i'otarai da'õ sibai.
- 21 V. Ba me iroegi nomõ zalaõa no mege Jesoe, me i'ila zolaoe sigoe, awõ niha: sato, si fagoegoea, ba imane: (*Jer. 9, 17*). Miheta: ami, tenga sa si mate nono alawe andrõ, si mõrõ. Ba la'igi'igi'õ ia.
- 22 (*Joh. 11, 11*). Ba me no tefofanõ baero niha sato, ba mõi ia si bacha, ira'oe danga, ba maoso nono alawe andrõ. Ba hoemõngõ doeria da'õ ba danõ andrõ, ma'asagõrõ. (*Loek. 7, 17*).
- 23 VI. Ba me mofanõ Jesoe ba da'õ, ba la'o'õ ia niha saoe'a, daroea, moe'ao ira, lamane: Hachõsi tõdõ ndra'aga, ma'owoe Dawido! (*F.*

20, 30). Ba me mõi ia jomo, ba la'- 28
ondrasi ia saoe'a andrõ, ba imane
chõra Jesoe: Hadia, fadoehoe dõ-
dõmi, oe'ila oelaoe. da'õ? Lamane
chõnia: Fadoehoe dõdõma, Toea.
Awena ibabaja hõrõra, imane: Ja'- 29
itõrõ zi fadoehoe dõdõmi. (*F. 8, 13*). Ba teboka hõrõra. Ba ite- 30
naõa sibai ira Jesoe, imane: Mi-
faigi, bõi irongo da'õ niha, gofoe ha
nihã. (*F. 12, 16. Mar. 1, 44*).
Ba mõi ira baero, ba la'ombacha'õ 31
ia ba danõ andrõ ma'asagõrõ. Ba 32
me no mõi ira baero, ba hiza, la'ohe
chõnia niha si lõ'hede, sobechoe.
(*F. 12, 22*). Ba me no tefofanõ 33
mbechoe andrõ, ba hoemede zi lõ
hede no mege, ba ahõlihõõli dõdõ
niha sato, lamane: Lõ irai oroma zi
manõ ba Ndraono Gizeraeli. Ba 34
lamane farizaio: Moroi ba zalaõa
mbechoe andrõ, wa ifofanõ mbe-
choe. (*F. 12, 24. Mar. 3, 22*).

VII. Ba itõrõ mbanoea seboea. 35
awõ mbanoea side'idõ Jesoe, ma-
mahaõ ia ba zekola chõra, manoe-
riagõ toeria mbanoea Lowalangi
andrõ, toeria somoeso dõdõ, ba
ifadõhõ fefoe ngawalõ wõchõ ba
fefoe ngawalõ wa'atebái: (*F. 4, 23*).
Ba me i'ila niha sato, ba ahachõ 36
dõdõnia ira, me no nifakao ira, nifa-
zaewe, hoelõ mbiribiri, si lõ koe-
balo. (*Hes. 34, 4. 5. Mar. 6, 34*).
Ba imane chõ ndra nifahaõnia: 37
Ebolo sa mbasitõ, ba lõ ato zoha-
lõwõ. (*Loek. 10, 2*). **Andrõ mi'andrõ** 38
chõ zochõ basitõ andrõ, ena'õ ifa-
tenge zohalõwõ ba mbasitõnia.

FAZA 10.

I. Ifatenge zinengenja, si fele-
ndroea, Jesoe. II. Ifobawa lala chõ-
ra. III. Ifaroe dõdõra.

(*A. 1-15: Mar. 3, 13-19; 6, 7-13.*
Loek. 6, 13-16; 9, 1-6).

I. Ba hoemede ia ba nifahaõnia 1
andrõ, si felendroea, itehe chõra,
wolaõa bechoe si ra'io, ena'õ lafo-

fanō ba ena'ō lafadōhō fefoe ngawalō wōchō ba fefoe ngawalō wa'atebai.

- 2 II. Da'e dōi zingenge andrō, si felendroea: Si fōfōna Zimoni, nifotōi Fetero ba Andrea, talifoesōnia; ba Jakobo, ono Zebedaiō ba talifoesōnia Johane, (*Hal. zin. 1, 13*). ba Filifo ba Batolomaio, ba Toma ba Mataio, sanema beo andrō, ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio ba Lebaio, ba Simoni selote, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōlinia dania. Si felendroea andrō nifatenge Jesoe ba iwa'ō li chōra, imane: Bōi misawa lala niha bacro ba bōi mi'ae ba mbanoea Ndrawa Zamarā andrō. Ba mbiribiri sisoena andrō, ma'owoe Gizeraēli mi'ae'c. (*F. 15, 24. Hal. zin. 13, 46*). Mi'ae'e ba mi'angombacha, mimane: No ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō. (*F. 4, 17. Loek. 10, 9*). Mifadōhō wōchō zofōchō, ba misoesoegi zi mate, ba mifadōhō mbooe aocri ba mifofanō mbechoe. Lō nibe'emi bōli, ba bōi gōi mihalō mbōli. (*Mar. 16, 17 b. t. Hal. zin. 8, 20*). Bōi mi'ōhe gana'a ba bōi gōi firō ba bōi gōi kefe, ba mbōbō taloemi. (*Loek. 22, 35*). Bōi mamola ami ba lala, bōi domboea mbaroemi, bōi mohadagahe ami ba bōi manio, noa sa si nangea labe'e gō ba zohalōwō. (*Loek. 10, 7. Kor. I. 9, 7. 14. Tim. I. 5, 18*). Ba ba zi mōi ami ba mbanoea seboea, ba ma ba mbanoea side'ide, ba mizofoezofoe ha niha zi nangea ba da'ō, ba ba da'ō mi'igāō, irege mofanō ami.
- 12 Ba na mōi ami jomo ba nomo, ba
- 13 mi'owai ira. (*Loek. 10, 5. 6*). Ba na si nangea nomo andrō, ba jafaloecha ia wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi. Ba na tenga si nangea ia, ba jamangawoeli chōmi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi. Ba na so zi lō mama'amōi jomo ja'ami ba si lō mamondrongo limi, ba miheta ami ba nomo andrō ba ba mbanoea

andrō, mi'anotogō gawoegawoe ba gahemi. (*Hal. zin. 13, 51; 18, 6*). Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ōna'ōna na zi gōna mbanoea Zodoma ba banoea Gomora andrō, na leo wangoehoeke, moroi ba zi gōna mbanoea andrō. (*F. 11, 24*). Hiza, 16 oefatenge ami, hoelō mbiribiri, ba hoenō nasoe gatoea. Andrō ja'oneche ami, si mane oelō ba ja'atoelō ami, si mane marafadi. (*Loek. 10, 3. Hal. zin. 23, 6*).

(*A 17-22: Mar. 13, 9-13.*)

Ba mi'angelamaisi niha; la'ōhe sa 17 dania ami ba rafe, ba ba zekola chōra, labōzibōzi dania ami. (*F. 24, 9. Loek. 21, 12. Hal. zin. 5, 40*). Ba 18 ba goemandroc ba ba razo te'ōhe ami, bōrō ndra'o, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra ba ba niha baero. (*Hal. zin. 25, 23*). Ba na labe'e ba dangara 19 ami, ba bōi mi'aboesi tōdō he miwisa ba hadia niwa'ōmi; tebe'e sa chōmi dania, ba da'ō sibai, hadia niwa'ōmi. (*Loek. 12, 11. 12*). Tenga sa ja'ami zihede, Eheha Na 20 mami andrō zihede, na hoemedede ami. Ibe'e dania niboenoe dali- 21 focsōnia niha, ba ibe'e niboenoe nononia ama, ba maoso ndraono, oedoe ndra amara, laboenoe. Ba 22 dozi ira dania fa'ocdoe chōmi, bōrō dōigoe. Ba sanaoc ōlō, iroegi gamozoca, da'ō ni'orifi. (*Loek. 21, 16. 17. Joh. 15, 18-21. F. 24, 13*). Ba na lagohi ami ba mba- 23 noea si samboea, ba mi'oloi, misawa mbanoea bō'ō. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi: Lō fachamō midozigō mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, irege so Nono Niha. Tenga seboea 24 moroi chō zamahaō nifahaō, ba tenga seboea moroi chō zochō ja'ia zawoejoe. (*Joh. 13, 16; 15, 20*). Abōnō sa'ae chō nifahaō, na tobali 25 faoma ira zamahaō ja'ia, ba na faoma ira zochō zawoejoe. Na no labe'e tōi zochō omo Mbeleseboe, ba tenga mendroea manō lamanō gōi ba zoroijomonია? (*F. 12, 24*).

(A. 26-33: *Loek. 12, 2-9*).

- 26 III. Andrō bōi mi'ata'oeŋi ira. Lō'ō sa hadia ia nibaloegō, si lō tefa'ele'ō dania, ba lō nibini'ō, si lō aboto ba dōdō dania. (*Mar. 4,*
- 27 *22. Loek. 8, 17*). Hadia ni'wā'ōgoe chōmi ba zogōmigōmi, ba mi'wā'ō ba zohaga; ba hadia nirongomi tōgi dalingami, ba mitoeriagō ba mbawa doewoetoeuoe. Ba bōi mi'ata'oeŋi zamoenoē boto, si tebai mamoenoe noso. Ba mendroea manō mi'ata'oeŋi zangila mamakiko noso,
- 29 fabaja boto, ba narako. Tenga domboea zakefe, na la'amawa ziliwī nali? ba sambaea lō aeohoe tooe ba danō da'ō, na tenga moroi chō
- 30 Namami andrō; ba ba chōmi, ba no te'erai gōi rozi mboe fefoe, ba
- 31 hōgō ja'wa. Andrō bōi ata'oe ami; no tohoe de ami moroi ba ziliwī
- 32 nali, he wā'ae oja ira. **Ba dozi ha niha zamadoehoe'ō ja'o ba niha, da'ō gōi nifadoehoe'ōgoe chō Namagoe. si so ba zoroego.** (*Rom. 10, 9. 10.*) **Ba sangosilō'ōgō ja'o ba niha. ba oe'osilō'ōgō-gōi chō Namagoe. si so ba zoroego.** (*Loek. 9, 26. Tim. II. 2, 12.*) Bōi mi'wā'ō tōdōmi, ba wolohe fa'atoelō ba goeli danō so ndra'o; tenga ba wolohe fa'atoelō mōi ndra'o, ba
- 35 wolohe fasōndrata mōido. Ba wama'oedoe niha chō namania mōi ndra'o, ba ba wama'oedoe ono alawe chō ninania ba ba wama'oedoe oemōnō ira alawe chō ninania matoe-
- 36 ania. (*Mich. 7, 6*). ba si fa'oedoe
- 37 ba niha dania zorojomonā. Ha niha zomasi amania, ba ma inania, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra'o, ba tenga si nangea chōgoe da'ō; ba ha niha zomasi ononia matoea, ba ma ononia alawe, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra'o, ba tenga si nangea chōgoe. (*Moz. V. 13, 6. b. t. Loek. 14, 26*). Ba ha niha zi lō manoejoe rōfania, ba wolo'ō ja'o, ba tenga si nangea chōgoe. (*F. 16, 24. b. t.*
- 39 *Loek. 14, 26*). Chō zanōndra noso-

nia aetoe ia, ba ha niha zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō zanōndra ja'ia. (*Loek. 17, 33. Joh. 12, 25*). Sama'amōi jomo ja'ami, ba 40 ifa'amōi jomo ndra'o, ba sama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba ifa'amōi jomo zamatenge ja'o andrō. (*F. 18, 5. Joh. 13, 20*). Sama'amōi jomo 41 sama'ele'ō, me no sama'ele'ō dōinia, ba itema loeo zama'ele'ō, ba sama'amōi jomo satoelō, me no satoelō dōinia, ba itema loeo zatoelō. (*Sal. I. 17. 10 b. t.; Sal. II. 4, 8 b. t.*) Ba ha niha zamabadoegō si samba 41 mako idanō kafe, he ha da'ō, ba zi samōsa, side'ide andre, me no nifahaō dōinia, ba si ndroehoe ni'wā'ōgoe chōmi, tebai aeohoe loeonia. (*F. 25, 40. Mar. 9, 41*).

FAZA 11.

I. Ifatengō chō Jesoe nifahaōnia Johane andrō. II. Fa'ebaea Johane. III. Itegoe mbanoea andrō, si lō molo'ō, Jesoe. IV. Ikaoni chōnia zerege tōdō.

(A. 2-6: *Loek. 7, 18-23*).

- I. **Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe wa-** 1
mobawa lala andrō ba nifahaōnia si felendroea andrō, ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, mōi ia mamahaō ba mangombacha ba mbanoea chōra misa. Ba me irongo nifazōchi Jesoe Johane andrō, ba goeroenga, ba ifatenge nifahaōnia, (*F. 14, 3*). ifasofoe'ō chōnia, imane: Hadia, 3
ja'oegō zi mōi andrō, ma mabalobaloi dānō bō'ō? (*Moz. V. 18, 15*). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra; 4
Mi'ae mi'ombacha'ō chō Johane nirongomi, awō ni'ila hōrōmi andrō. Ifoeli la'ila niha saoe'a, ba mowaō- 5
waō zomboejoembloeje tōla, dōhō mbooe aocri, ba larongo li niha safiso, ba maoso zi mate, ba ba zi noemana te'ombacha'ō doeria scmoeso dōdō, (*F. 15, 30. 31. Jes. 35, 5; 61, 1*). ba ja'ahowoe 6
ba zi lō fatoewoe ndra'o.

(A. 7-19: *Loek. 7, 24-35.*)

- 7 II. Ba me no mofanō da'ō, ba
ibōrōtaigō Jesoe, imane ba niha
sato, ba chō Johane andrō: Hadia
nifaigimi, wa mōi baero ami ba
danō si mate? Hadia, soechoe,
8 nifaheoeheoe nangi? Ma hadia,
wa mōi baero ami? Hadia, ba
wamaigi niha sonoecha somboe-
joemboejeoe? Hiza, ba nomo razo
9 so zonoecha somboejeomboejeoe. Ma
hadia, wa mōi baero ami? Hadia,
ba wamaigi sama'ele'ō? Si ndroe-
hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, si tōra sa-
10 ma'ele'ō. (*Loek. 1, 76*). Ja'ia ziso
ba zoera: „Hiza, oefowa ō-
wa ō fōna o e zinengegoe,
s a n g e h a o l a l a m ō f ō n a o e.”
11 (*Mal. 3, 1. Mar. 1, 2*). Si ndroe-
hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, lō irai so
zeboea moroi chō Johane andrō,
samajagō idanō, ba ni'adonogō ndra
alawe, ba fondrege zide'ide ba
mbanoea zoroego andrō, ba no
12 eboea moroi chōnia. Ba i'otarai
leo Johane andrō, samajagō idanō,
iroegi da'e, ba teforege wangeloei
banoea zoroego andrō, ba samorege
andrō, da'ō zondra'oe ja'ia chōra.
13 (*Loek. 16, 16*). Noa sa mama'le'ō
zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, awō go-
14 roisa, iroegi Johane, ba na edōna
ami, ba ja'ia Gelija andrō, niwa'ō
15 si so. Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-
16 fondrondrongo! (*F. 13, 9*). Ba
ha chō oefaoedegō niha andre?
Amaedola ndraono ira, sidadao ba.
17 kade, si'ao ba nawōra, lamane:
No malaoe zigoe chōmi, ba lō solaja
ami, no me'e ndra'aga, ba lō saboe
18 dōdōmi. Noa sa so Johane andrō,
lō manga ba lō mamadoemadoc
hadia ia, ba lamane: Sobechoe.
19 (*F. 3, 4*). Ba no so Nono Niha,
mangamanga ba mamadoemadoc
hadia ia, ba lamane: Hiza niha
soloc'alo'e'a, samadoemadoc agoe,
si fahoewoe ba zanema beo andrō
ba ba zeboea horō; ba tobali sa
famoe'a ba hoeloc wa'atoeatoc.

andrō nifazōchi dangania. (*F. 9, 10. Joh. 2, 2*).

III. Ba da'ō ibōrōtaigō ihede- 20
hede'ō mbanoea andrō, ba zoja
tefazōchi tandra andrō chōnia,
me lō nifalalinira era'erara, imane:
Alai ndra'oegō, Chorasi! alai ndra'- 21
oegō, Betisa'ida! Na ba Diro ba
na ba Zidona mena'ō tefazōchi
dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmi
andrō, ba no fōna sa'ae lafalalini
gera'era mena'ō, no la'onoecha goni,
ba no lalaoe nawoe ba hōgōra
mena'ō. (*Hes. 26, ba 27. Job. 42, 6*).
Ba oe'wa'ō na chōmi: Ōna'ōna na 22
zi gōna Diro ba Sidona, na leo
wangoehoekeoe andrō, moroi ba zi
gōna ami. Ba ja'oegō, Kafanaoema, 23
tenga no moe'ala'wa'ō ndra'oegō,
iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa? Iroegi
mbanoea tooe tetibo'ō ndra'oegō
dania. Na ba. Zodoma mena'ō
tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi
ba chōmō andrō, ba lō si teboelō
ia mena'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
Ba oe'wa'ō na chōmi: Ōna'ōna na 24
zi gōna mbanoea Zidoma andrō,
na leo wangoehoekeoe andrō, mo-
roi ba zi gōna ndra'oegō. (*F. 10, 15. Loek. 12, 47*). Me leo da'ō 25
hoemedee Jesoe, imane: Oesoeno
ndra'oegō, Ama, Sochō soroego,
awō danō, me no ōbini'ō da'ō ba
zatoeatoc, awō ba zoneche, ba
me no ōfa'ele'ō ia ba ndraono.
(*F. 5, 3. Kor. I. 1, 19-29*). Ja'ia, 26
Ama, me no wa'omasioe zi manō.
Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ibe'e ba 27
dangagoe Amagoe. Ba lō saboto
ba dōdō Ono, baero Nama, ba lō
saboto ba dōdō Ama, baero Nono,
awō ba zedōna ifa'ele'ō Ono. (*Joh. 1, 18; 3, 35; 14, 6. F. 28, 18*).

IV. Mi'aine chōgoe, dozi serege 28
tōdō, awō zonoro, ba oefolombase
ami. (*Jer. 31, 25*). Mihare'ō chōmi 29
kalo mbagi andrō chōgoe ba mitō-
ngōni chōgoe, me no sebolo tōdō
ndra'o ba si lō faja'wa tōdō, ba
faloecha ami wolombase dōdōmi.

30 (*Sach. 9, 9. Fil. 2, 5 b. t.*) **Mogoena sa kalo mbagi andrō, chōgoe, ba no aoha noro andrō chōgoe.** (*Joh. I. 5, 3*).

FAZA 12.

I. Ladōdōni lai wache ira nifahaō.

II. Ifadōhō wōchō danga sōkolikōli Jesoe, me loeo sabato. III. Latandra-
wa'aisi Jesoe farizaio, ba iboe'a ba hoeloenia. IV. La'andrō dandra farizaio. V. Ira ina Jesoe.

(*A. 1-8 : Mar. 2, 23-28. Loek. 6, 1-5.*)

- 1 I. Me loco da'ō itōrō nowi Jesoe, me loeo sabato, ba no olofo nifahaōnia ba labōrōtaigō ladōdōni lai wache ba la'ā nōsi. (*Moz. V. 23, 25*). Ba me la'ila da'ō farizaio, ba lamane chōnia : Hiza, lalaoe zi lō tola ba loeo sabato ira nifa-
- 2 haōmō. Ba imane chōra : Hadia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera, he iwisa Dawido, me olofo ia, ba awōnia fao? (*Sam. I. 21, 6*). Me mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi, ba me la'ā roti nifaigi-
- 3 faigi andrō, si lō tola i'ā ba si lō tola la'ā awōnia fao? ha ere zi tola manga da'ō. (*Moz. III. 24, 5-9*).
- 5 *Moz. II. 29, 32-33*). Ba lō ni'ilami ba zoera gorōisa andrō, wa lō la'a-moni'ō loeo sabato ere ba gosali, ba lō salara? (*Moz. IV. 28, 9 b. t.*).
- 6 Ba oe'wa'ō chōmi, no so ba da'e zebōea moroi ba gosali. Ba na aboto ba dōdōmi ena'ō, hadia
- 7 geloeala ni'wa'ō andrō : „Fa'a ha-chō dōdō zomasido, ba tenga so emangc", ba lō mi-hoekoe ena'ō zi lō sala. (*F. 9, 13*).
- 8 *Hos. 6, 6*.) So'aja loeo sabato sa Nono Niha.

(*A. 9-14 : Mar. 3, 1-6. Loek. 6, 6-11.*)

- 9 II. Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, mōi
- 10 ia ba zekola chōra. Ba hiza niha si no ariri tanga, si sara. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Hadia, tola m-
- 11 madōhō fōchō na loeo sabato? ba wangadegō ja'ia. (*Loek. 13, 14 ; 14, 3 b. t.*) Ba imane chōra : Ha niha

ba chōmi, si so biribiri, sageoe, si lō mondra'oe da'ō, ba wanōbi ja'wa, na aechoe ba dōgi, na loeo sabato? Ba he zi sōchi ira niha 12 mbiribiri? Tobali tola tafazōchli zi sōchi na loeo sabato. Awena i'wa'ō 13 ba niha andrō : Oro'ō dangaoe andrō! Ba i'oro'ō. Ba ifoeli sōchi si mane si sara. Ba mōi baero wari- 14 zaio, mamagōlō, 'ba chōnia andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Joh. 5, 16-18*). Ba me aboto da'ō ba dōdō Jesoe, 15 ba iheta ia ba da'ō. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia ba ifadōhō wōchōra fefoe. Ba 16 itenawa ira, fa lō la'ombacha'ō ia. (*F. 9, 30*). Ena'ō itōrō ni'wa'ō Je- 17 saja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane : „Hiza genonigoe andrō, 18 nitoejoegeoe, ni'omas i'ō- goe, somasi dōdōgeoe andrō, oebe'e chōnia Ge- 19 hehagoe, ba i'ombacha'ō hoekoe ba niha baero. (*Jes. 42, 1-4 ; 11, 2*). Lō faso- 19 so ia ba lō moe'ao'ao ba lō larongo linia ba newali misa. Ono geoesi 20 no tefatō, ba lō ifaloea ifatō ba fandroe si lō holaholasae, ba lō iboe- noe, irege mōna hoekoe 21 ibe'e. Ba ba dōinia da- nia manōtōna niha bae- 22 ro." (*Rom. 15, 12*).

(*A. 22-32 : Mar. 3, 22-30. Loek. 11, 14-23*).

III. Aefa da'ō, ba la'oe chō- 22 nia zobechoe, saoc'a ba si lō hede, ba ifadōhō, tobali moehede zi lō hede andrō ba i'ila niha. (*F. 9, 32*). Ba tobali dōdō niha sato 23 fefoe ba lamane : Hadia, tenga ma'oe'woe Dawido andrō da'ō? Ba 24 lamane farizaio, me larongo da'ō : Lō ifofanō mbechoe da'ō, na tenga moroi chō Mbeseboe, sala'wa mbechoe andrō. (*F. 9, 34*). Ba 25 me no i'ila gera'crara, ba imane chōra : Dozi ōri adoedoe, na no fabali dōdō; ba dozi banoea ba

la'aloei lala, so niwa'ōra chōnia.
 47 (*Joh. 7, 5*). Ba so zangoema'ō chō-
 nia : Hiza baero ninaoe, awō ndra
 talifoēsōoe, la'aloei lala, so niwa'-
 48 ōra chōoe. (*F. 13, 57*). Ba itema
 li, imane ba zangoema'ō chōnia :
 Ha niha ninagoe, ba ha niha dali-
 49 foēsōgoe ? Ba i'oro'ō dangania, ja'wa
 ndra nifahaōnia, imane : Ja'e nina-
 50 goe ba talifoēsōgoe ! Ha niha sa
 zolo'ō somasi Namagoe andrō, si
 so ba zoroego, da'ō dalifoēsōgoe
 matea ba talifoēsōgoe alawe ba
 inagoe.

FAZA 13.

Amaedola : I. Samazaewe tanō-
 mō zinanō. II. Doe'oe barō wache.
 III. Tanōmō lada. IV. Tanōmō roti.
 V. Girōgirō nibin'ō ba mbnoea.
 VI. Manimani. VII. Kiri. VIII. La'-
 ositengagō Jesoe banoera.

(*A. 1-23: Mar. 4, 1-20. Loek. 8, 4-15.*)

1 I. Me loeo da'ō mōi baero Jesoe,
 moedadao ia ba zinga mba'wa a-
 2 ndrō. Ba ato zowoelo chōnia niha,
 ba mōi ia baowo ba moedadao,
 3 ba baene so niha sato fefoe. Ba oja
 hoehoeonia chōra, amaedola, imane :
 Hiza, mōi ba nowi zamazaewe
 tanōmō, ba wamazaewe tanōmō
 4 zinanō. Ba ba wamazaewenia, ba
 so zi gōna ba lala, ba so wofo, ba
 5 la'ā. Ba so zi gōna ba zokara, ba
 zi lō awe'ewe'e tanō chōnia, ba i'ane-
 ma'ō motalinga, me lō awe'ewe'e
 6 danō chōnia. Ba me toemboe loeo,
 ba angongo ba mate, me no ambō
 7 wa'ania. Ba so zi gōna barō ndroi,
 ba ehoea ndroi ba mate zinanō
 8 ibe'e. Ba so zi gōna ba danō si
 sōchi, ba mowoea, so zowoea si doea
 woeloe, so zi felendroea ba so zi
 9 ōnō, zamba jōoe. Si so tōgi dalinga,
 ba jamoefondrondrongo ! (*F. 11,*
 10 *15*). Ba la'ondrasi ia nifahaōnia,
 lamane chōnia : Hana wa amaedola
 11 niwa'ōoe chōra ? Ba itema li, imane :
 Chōmi no moebe'e wa'aboto ba

dōdō zi no tobini andrō, ba mbanoea
 zoroego andrō, ba chōrā, ba lō
 moebe'e. (*F. 11, 25; 16, 17. Kor. 1,*
 2, 7-10). Ba zi ho so sa, ba tebe'e 12
 na, lahōna chōnia, ba ba zi lō'ō, ba
 laheta gōi zi no so chōnia. (*F. 25,*
 29. *Mar. 4, 25. Loek. 8, 18; 19, 26*).
 Da'ō mbōrō wa amaedola hoehoeogoe 13
 chōra, me lō mangila ira, he wa'ae
 no teboka hōrōra, ba me lō mamō-
 ndrongo, he wa'ae larongo, ba me
 lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba itōrō ba 14
 chōra nifa'ele'ō Jesaja, me imane :
 „Mirongo dania ia tōgi
 dalingami, ba lō'ō manō
 aboto ba dōdōmi; anehe
 hōrōmi, ba lō m'i'ila. Noa 15
 samoe'abe'e'ō dōdō niha
 andre ba no afisofiso ira,
 ba no lafakifoe hōrō, ena'ō
 lō la'ila hōrōra ba ena'ō
 lō larongo tōgi dali-
 ngara ba ena'ō lō aboto
 ba dōdōra, fa lō lafoeli
 ira, ena'ō oe'orifi ira.”
 Ba ja'ahowoe hōrōmi, me la'ila, 16
 ba tōgi dalingami, me larongo.
 (*Loek. 10, 23. b. t.*) Si ndroehoe 17
 niwa'ōgoe chōmi : No ato zama'-
 cle'ō ba no ato zatoelō somasi ma-
 ngila ni'ilami andrō, ba lō ni'ilara,
 ba somasi mamondrongo nirongomi
 andrō, ba lō nirongora, (*Fet. I. 1,*
 10. *Heb. 11, 13*). Ba mifondrondro- 18
 ngo geleoaha gamaedola andrō, sa-
 mazaewe tanōmō zinanō : Na so 19
 zamondrongo toeria mbanoea a-
 ndrō, ha niha ia, ba na lō aboto ba
 dōdōnia, ba so Gafōcha, i'oloi'ō
 nifazaewe ba dōdōnia; da'ō nifazae-
 we tanōmō si gōna ba lala andrō.
 Ba nifazaewe ba zokara, ba da'ō ia : 20
 Irongo daroma li andrō, ba i'ane-
 ma'ō itema, omoeso dōdōnia. Ba lō 21
 mo'wa'a ba dōdōnia, lō'ō sa ana-
 nae gōlō ; ba na tesao wamakao,
 ba ma folohi, na bōrō daroma li
 andrō, ba i'anema'ō mangawoeli
 foeri. Ba nifazaewe barō ndroi, 22
 ba da'ō ia : Irongo daroma li

- andrō, ba so wa'aboe dōdō ba goeli danō andre, awō wamaeloengoe andrō, ba gana'a, ba iboence daroma li, ba tobali lō mowoca. (*F. 19, 23. Tim. I. 6, 9*). Ba nifazaewe ba danō si sōchi, ba da'ō ia : Irongo daroma li, ba aboto ba dōdōnia, ba ja'ia zowoea, so zowoea si doea woeloe, so zi felendroea ba so zi ōnō, zamba jōoe.
- 24 II. Amaedola tánō bō'ō iwa'ō chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha sama-zaewe tanōmō si sōchi ba novinia.
- 25 Ba me no mōrō niha, ba so zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, mōi moefazaewe, danōmō ndroe'oc barō zinanō ba ilaoe
- 26 mofanō. Ba me no eboa zinanō, me molai, awena gōi oroma ndroc'oe
- 27 andrō. Ba so genoni zochō, lamane chōnia : He Toea ! hadia, tenga tanōmō zinanō si sōchi nifazae-wee ba nowioe ? Ba he moroi chōnia ndroe'oe andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Niha si fatioe tōdō zolaoe da'ō. Ba lamane chōnia enoni : Ba hadia, omasi'ō na mōiga moe'ozara-gō ia ? Ba imane : Bōi, na dania mifao wondrōni sinaiō, na mi'o-
- 30 zaragō ndroe'oe. (*Jes. 65, 8*). Acha faoma eboea ia, iringe wamasai, ba na ba'wa wamasai, ba oe'wa'ō ba zamasi, oemane : Mi'ofōnai'ō wango-zaragō doe'oe ba milaoe ba ngambō-bō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia, ba boea zinanō, ba mi'owoeloi ba halasa chōgoe. (*F. 3, 12. Sam. II. 23, 6*). (*A. 31-34 : Mar. 4, 30-34. Loek. 13, 18-21*).
- 31 III. Amaedola tánō bō'ō iwa'ō chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō hoenō lada, niha'ō niha, nifazaewenia ba novinia. Fondrege zide'ide mboea zinanō sa ia, ba na no manōi, ba eboea ia moroi ba goelegoele bō'ō ba tobali motōla, tobali mōi wofa ba daloe mbanoea, mangazoeni ba ndrahania.
- 32 IV. Amaedola tánō bō'ō iwa'ō chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō danōmō roti, niha'ō ndra alawe, nifarekania ba zi tōloe jōoe hamo, iringe aisō ma'afefoe. Da'ō fefoe niwa'ō Jesoe ba niha sato, amaedola, lō bō'ōnia, hoehoconia chōra, ha sam-balō amaedola. Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane : „Damoehededo, ocloae gamaedola, oebokai zi notobini, i'otarai mbōrō-ta danō.” (*Sin. 78, 2. Kor. I. 2, 7*). Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō niha sato ba mōi ia jomo. Ba mōi chōnia nifahaōnia, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma geloeaha gamaedola andrō, doe'oe ba nowi. Ba itema lira, imane : Samazaewe tanōmō zinanō si sōchi andrō, ba ja'ia Nono Niha, ba nowi andrō, ba ja'ia niha ba goeli danō ; ba tanōmō si sōchi andrō, ba ono mbanoca andrō ; ba doee, ba ono Gafōcha. (*Joh. 8, 44 ; Joh. I. 3, 8*). Ba si fatioe tōdō andrō, samazaewe ja'ia, ba ja'ia Gafōcha andrō. Ba famasi, ba amozoea gōtō danō andre ; ba samasi, ba mala'ika andrō. (*Fam. 14, 15*). Ba hoelō si mane na la'ozaragō ndroc'oe, nitoenoe ba galitō, si manō gōi dania ba gamozoea gōtō danō andre. Ifatenge dania mala'ikania Ono Niha, ba la'ozaragō fefoe wangala ba mbanoeania andrō, awō zamazōchi si lō atoelō, (*F. 24, 31*). ba latibo'ō ba mbaho galitō andrō, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō-ba fatangisa mboha. (*Sin. 50. Fam. 19, 20*). Ba hoema ga dania zatoelō andrō, hoelō leo, ba mbanoea Namara andrō. Ha niha zi so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-fondrondrongo ! (*Dan. 12, 3. Kor. I. 15, 40 b. t*).
- V. No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō girōgirō nibini'ō ba mbenoea, nisōndra niha, ba ibini'ō ; ba ba wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō, ba mōi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia

zi so chõnia, ba i'õli mbenoea andrõ. (Fil. 3, 7).

45 VI. Fachilichili zoei ira mbanoea zoroego andrõ niha saniaga, sanga-
46 loei manimani si sõchi. Ba me isõndra zamboea manimani seboea bõli, ba mõi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia zi so chõnia ba i'õli da'õ. (Amaed. 8, 10, 11).

47 VII. Fachilichili zoei ira mbanoea zoroego andrõ giri, nilaoe ba nasi, fama'oe'oe fefoe hadia ia ngawalõ gi'a. Ba na no afõnoe ia, ba la-dõni ja'wa baene ba moedadao ira, la'ozaragõ zi sõchi, lalaoe ba nahia
49 ba si lõ sõchi, ba latibo'õ. Si manõ gõi dania ba gamozoea gõtõ danõ andre. Mõi dania mala'ika andrõ ba lafabali zi lõ sõchi andrõ ba zatoelõ;
50 ba latibo'õ ba mbaho galitõ andrõ, ba fege'ege dania ba da'õ ba fata-ngisa mboha. (F. 22, 13; 24, 51).
51 Hadia, no aboto ba dõdõmi da'õ fefoe? Lamane chõnia: Noa. Ba imane chõra: Me si manõ, ba dozi sangila amachoitã, nifahaõ ba ngawalõ mbanoea Lowalangi andrõ, ba no fachilichili ba niha, satoea baomo, sanao'õ baero, moroi ba girõgirõnia andrõ, si bohooe, awõ zi no ara.

(A. 53-58: Mar. 6, 1-6. Loek. 4, 16. 22-24.)

53 VIII. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe gamaedola andrõ, ba iheta ia ba
54 da'õ. Ba me iroegi mbanocara, ba ifahaõ ira ba zekola chõra, irege to-bali dõdõra, ba lamane: Heza moroi chõnia wa'atocatoca andrõ, awõ
55 wa'abõlõ andrõ? Tenga onodoeka andrõ ia? Tenga Maria dõni ninania andrõ, ba tenga Jakobo ba Josefo ba Simoni ba Joeda dõni dalifoesõnia matoea andrõ? (F. 12, 46. Joh. 6, 42). Ba talifoesõnia alawe andrõ, ba tenga chõda so ira, fefoe? Ba heza
57 moroi chõnia da'õ fefoe? Ba fatoe-woe ia chõra. Ba imane chõra Jesoe: Lõ'õ sa te'ositengagõ zama'ele'õ, na tenga bambanoea ba na tenga mo-

roi jomo chõra. (Joh. 4, 44). Ba lõ 58 oja ifazõchi ba da'õ tandra, bõrõ wa lõ mama'i ira.

FAZA 14.

I, Laboenoe Johane andrõ, sama-jagõ idanõ. II. Tebe'e gõ ba niha si lima ngahõnõ. III. Mowaõwaõ ba dete nidanõ Jesoe. IV. Oja ifadõhõ fõchõ.

(A. 1-12: Mar. 6, 14-31. Loek. 9, 7-9.)

I. Me loeo da'õ irongo docria 1
Jesoe andrõ Herode, razo ba zi sa- 2
gõrõ ni'o'õfa tanõ andrõ. Ba imane 3
ba genoninia: Johane da'õ, samaja-
gõ idanõ; no maoso da'õ moroi ba 4
ngai zi mate, andrõ so chõnia
wa'abõlõ andrõ (F. 16, 14). Noa sa 5
ifara'oe'õ Johane andrõ Herode, no
ifabõbõ'õ ba no ifabe'e'õ ba gocroe-
nga, bõrõ Herodia andrõ, fo'omo da-
lifoesõnia [Filifo]. (Loek. 3, 19, 20).
Noa sa i'wa'õ chõnia Johane: Lõ 6
tola so ia chõoe (Moz. III, 18, 16).
Ba iboenoe ena'õ Johane Herode, 7
ata'oe ia niha sato, me ba dõdõra
sama'ele'õ Johane andrõ. (F. 21, 26). Ba me ba'wa wa'atoemboe chõ 8
Herode, ba manari nono Herodia a-
ndrõ chõra ba da'õ, ba omasi Herode.
Andrõ ifaboe'oe chõnia, fahõloe ia, 9
ibe'e chõnia hadia ia ni'andrõnia.
Ba me no isofoe chõ ninania oea; 10
ba imane: Be'e chõgoe ba da'e, ba
wiga ja'wa, hõgõ Johane andrõ, sa-
majagõ idanõ. Ba aboe dõdõ razo, 11
ba ba walõloesa no mege ba ba do-
menia andrõ, ba i'oro'i'õ labe'e. Ba 12
ifatenge, ifa'e'wa'õ mbagi Johane
ba goeroenga. Ba la'ohe hõgõnia, ba
wiga, ba labe'e chõ nono alawe a-
ndrõ, ba i'ohe chõ ninania. Ba so
ndra nifahaõnia, lahalõ mbotonia ba
lako'o; ba mõi ira mangombacha
da'õ chõ Jesoe.

(A. 13-21: Mar. 6, 31-44. Loek. 9, 11-17. Joh. 6, 1-14.)

Ba me irongo Jesoe, ba iheta ia 13

ba da'ō, molojo ia, isa'wa danō si mate, ba zi ha ja'ia; ba me larongo niha sato, ba la'ō'ō ia, latōrō tanō, moroi ba mbanoea misa.

- 14 II. Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba i'ila niha sato sibai andrō, ba ahachō dōdōnia ira ba ifadōhō wōchō ba
15 zofōchō chōra. (F. 9, 36). Ba me tātō owi, ba mōi chōnia nifahaō, lamane: Tanō si mate da'e, ba bongi; fofanō sa'ae niha sato, ena'ō mōi ira ba mbanoea misa, mowōli
16 gōra. Ba imane chōra: Alacha lō mofanō ira, mibe'e gōra, ja'ami.
17 Ba lamane chōnia: Lō chōma ba da'e, ha lima roti ba ha doea rozi
18 gi'a. Ba imane: Mi'ohe ia chōgoe
19 ba da'e. Ba i'wa'ō mocdadao niha sato ba ndrō'oe, ba ihalō roti andrō, si lima, awō gi'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hōrōnia mija'wa ba zoroego, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi ba iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaō roti no mege, ba ira nifahaō zame'e ba niha sato. (F. 15, 32 b. t.).
20 Ba manga ira fefoe ba aboeso, ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōehōla, fcle-
21 ndroea koede. Ba si manga andrō, ba mato lima ngahōnō ndra matoea, bacro ndra alawe, baero ndraono.
(A. 22-36: Mar. 6, 45-56. Joh. 6, 15-21.)

- 22 III. Ba ifaroe nifahaō, ena'ō mowaōwaō ira baowo, molojo mijefo, gasagasa wamofanōnia niha sato.
23 Ba me no ifofanō niha sato, ba mōi ia ba hili, ha ja'ia, mangandrō. Ba me no bongi, ba ha ja'ia ba da'ō.
24 Ba no so ba daloe mba'wa nowo no mege, no tosasa ba ndrōcloe, noa sa zoezoemō nangi. Ba me miwo manoe, ba mōi ehōra Jesoe, mowaōwaō ba dete nidanō. (Joh. 9, 8). Ba me la'ila, ia, sowaōwaō ba dete nidanō, ba tokea ira, lamane: Bechoe! ba moe'ira'ira ba wa'ata'oe. (Loek. 24, 37.) Ba i'anema'ō moehede chōra Jesoe, imane: Mihonogō ami, ja'odo; bōi mi'ata'oe! Ba itema linia Fetero, imane: Na ja'oegō,

Toea, ba wa'ō chōgoe, mōido chōoe ba dete nidanō. Ba imane: Aine! 29
Ba mōi tooe Wetero, moroi ba nowo, mowaōwaō ia ba dete nidanō, i'ondrasi Jesoe. Ba me i'ila nangi, 30
ba ata'oe ia ba ibōrōtaigō ahōndrō, ba imane: He Toea, orifido! Ba 31
i'anema'ō i'oro'ō dangania Jesoe, ira'oe, imane ehōnia: He sambō famati, hana wa manoea dōdōoe? (F. 8, 26). Ba me mōi ira baowo, 32
ba tebato nangi. Ba mangaloeloe 33
chōnia zi so baowo, lamane: Dochoe, Ono Lowalangi ndrā'oegō. (F. 16, 16).

IV. Ba la'ōtō mba'wa, lasa'wa 34
danō Genezare. Ba me la'ila ia ba- 35
noea da'ō, ba lafatengc zinenge ba zi fasoei andrō fefoe ba la'ohe chōnia fefoe zi so fōchō. Ba la'andrō ehō- 36
nia, ena'ō ha ahe mbaroenia la baba-
ja, ba dozi sambambaja, ba dōhō wōehō. (F. 9, 21. Loek. 6, 19).

FAZA 15.

I. Oroisa niha, si lō goena. II. Ifa-
dōhō wōchō nono ndra alawe Ga-
na'ana andrō Jesoe. III. Ibe'e gō
ba n ha si ōfa ngahōnō.

(A. 1-20: Mar. 7, 1-23).

- I. Meloe da'ō mōi ehō Jesoe wa- 1
rizaio ba sangila amachōita, banoea 2
Jeroezalema, lamane: Hana wa
lasawō ni'wa'ō ndra toea ira nifahaō-
mō? Lō'ō sa mombanō ira, na la'a 3
gōra. (Loek. 11, 38). Ba itema, li,
imane ehōra: Ba hana ami gōi, wa 4
misawō gorōisa Lowalangi, ba ni-
fachoimi andrō? Noa sa i'oro'i'ō Lo- 4
walangi, imane: „Fosoema-
nge nama'oe, awō ninaoe 5
ba: „si mate zangelifi a-
mania ba mainania.” Moz. 5
II. 20, 12: 21, 17. Amad. 23, 22).
Ba ja'ami, ba mimane: Na so za-
ngoea'ō chō namania, ba ma ehō 5
ninania: Tebe'e soemange [Lo-
walangi] zinemaoe chōgoe ena'ō,
ba alaeha lō ifocsoemange nama-
nia, awō ninania. Ba no miwoe'ai 6
gorōisa Lowalangi andrō, ba ni-

- 7 fachoimi andrō. He ja'ami, samini tōdō ! Si ndroehoe wama'ele'ō Jesaja
 8 ba chōmi andrō, me imane : „La-
 fosoemange ndra'o be-
 wera niha andrō, ba tō-
 dōra, ba no arōoe chō-
 9 goe. Zajazaja gōlōra wa-
 mosoemangera ja'o, meno
 nifachoi niha wamahā-
 10 ra andrō.” Ba ikaoni chōnia
 niha sato, ba imane chōra : Mifo-
 ndrondrongo ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi!
 11 Tenga da'ō zana'oenōi niha si mōi
 bacha ba mbawania, ha si mōi
 bacro, si oroi mbawania da'ō zana'-
 12 oenōi niha. (*Hal. zin. 10, 15. Rom. 14,*
14). Ba so ndra nifahaō, lamane
 chōnia : Hadia, ō'ila wa no fatoe-
 woe ba warizaio, me larongo niwa-
 13 ōoe andrō ? Ba itema li, imane :
 Fefoe zinanō, si tenga nitanō Na-
 magoe andrō ba zoroego, ba ladeha
 14 dania. (*Hal. zin. 5, 38*). Mibōhōi ira;
 niha saoe'a ira, samasao saoe'a,
 ba na ifasao nawōnia saoe'a saoe'-
 15 á, ba faoma acchoe ira ba goho-
 koho. (*F. 23, 16. Loek. 6, 39.*
Rom. 2, 19). Ba itema linia Fetero,
 imane chōnia : Ombacha'ō chōma
 16 geloeaha gamaedola andrō. Ba ima-
 ne : Hadia, lō'ō na saboto ba dōdō-
 17 mi gōi ? Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa isa-
 ōwa mbetoe'a fefoe zi mōi bacha ba
 mbawa, awō wa ifoeli mōi baero ba
 18 dōgitōgi ? Ba hadia ia zi otarai mba-
 wa, ba ba dōdō i'otarai, ba da'ō
 19 zana'oenōi niha. (*Jak. 3, 6*). Moroi
 ba dōdō sa i'otarai era'era si lō sō-
 chi, ba fange'e, ba fohorōni donga
 zodonga ba fohorō bō'ō ba fanagō
 ba famōbōgō si lō doehoe ba fana-
 20 ndraŵa. (*Moz. I. 6, 5. Rom. 7, 18*).
 Ja'ia wana'oenōi niha. Ba lō ita-
 oenōi niha, na manga lō mombanō.
 (*A. 21-31: Mar. 7, 24-31*).
 21 II. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Jesoe,
 isaŵa danō Diro ba tanō Zidona.
 22 Ba hiza ndra alawe Kana'ana, si-
 otarai danō da'ō ; moe'ao ia, ima-
 ne : Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o Toea,
 ma'owoe Dawido ! ifakao sibai no-
 nogoe alawe bechoe. Ba lō itema 23
 linia, samboea li lō'ō. Ba mōi chō-
 nia ndra nifahaōnia, mangandrō
 ira chōnia, lamane : Fofanō ia, me
 si ao'ao moroi foerida. Ba itema 24
 lira, imane : Ha ba mbiribiri si-
 soena andrō, ma'owoe Gizeraēli,
 tefatenge ndra'o. (*F. 10, 6*). Ba 25
 mōi ndra alawe no mege, itoehi
 danō fōnanina, imane : He Toea, to-
 lodo ! Ba itema linia, imane : Lō 26
 tola lalahō gō ndraono, ba wame'e
 ō nasoe. Ba imane : Si ndroehoe 27
 Toea, ba la'ā sa atō asoe gachō-
 chōla, saechoe tooe, na manga
 zochō ja'ira. Ba itema linia Jesoe, 28
 imane chōnia : He alawe, no ebœa
 wamatimō andrō, jafaloecha'ō zo-
 masi ndra'oegō ! Ba dōhō wōchō
 nononia alawe, ba da'ō sibai. (*F.*
8, 10, 13). Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Jesoe, 29
 isaŵa mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, ba mōi
 ia ba hili, moedadao ia ba da'ō. Ba 30
 ato zangondras i ja'ia niha, si so
 sogomboejoemboejoe ba sagaoe'a
 ba si lō hede ba sagabōda ba bō'ōnia,
 ato, ba latooe'ō tooe fōnania ; ba
 ifadōhō wōchōra, (*F. 11, 5. Jes. 35,*
5 b. t.). tobali ahōlihōli dōdō niha 31
 sato, me la'ila hoemedede zi lō hede
 andrō ba dōhō wōchō zagabōda ba
 movaōwaō zogomboejoemboejoe ba
 la'ila niha sagaoe'a ; ba lasoeno
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli.
 (*A. 32—39 : Mar. 8, 1—10*).
 III. Ba hoemedede Jesoe ba nifa- 32
 haōnia, imane : Ahachō dōdōgoe
 niha sato andrō, me no tōloe bongi
 wa'ara lō nirōira ja'o, ba lō ōra,
 ba lō omasido oefofanō ira lō manga,
 fa lō mate olofo ba lala. (*F. 14,*
15 b. t.). Ba lamane chōnia nifahaō : 33
 Heza tahalō gō si manō fa'oja, ba
 danō si mate, fangaboeso niha si
 manō fa'atō ? Ba imane chōra Jesoe : 34
 Ha oega roti, si so chōmi ? Ba la-
 mane : Fitoe, ba so ma'ifoe gi'a. Ba 35
 iŵa'ō ba niha sato, ena'ō moeda-
 dao ira ba danō ; ba ihālō roti 36

andrō si fitoe, awō gi'a andrō, ba i'aohasi gūlō Lowalangi, ba iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaō, ba ira
 37 nifahaō zame'e ba niha sato. Ba manga ira fefoe, ba aboeso; ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōchōla, fitoe
 38 koede. Ba si manga andrō, ba no ōfa ngahōnō ndra matoea, baero ndraono, baero ndra alawe. Ba ifo-
 39 fanō niha sato, ba mōi ia baowo, isa'wa danō Magada.

FAZA 16.

I. Tandra moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa. II. Tanōmō roti warizaio andrō. III. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. IV. Ibōrōtaigō mangombacha fama-
 kao ja'ia Jesoe. V. Ifobawa lala ba wolo'ō ja'ia.

(A. 1-12 : Mar. 8, 11-21).

1 I. Ba mōi chōnia warizaio ba sa-
 doekaio, latandraigō ia, la'andrō
 chōnia, ena'ō na i'oroma'ō chōra
 dandra, moroi si ja'wa ba mbanoea.
 2 (F. 12, 38). Ba itema li, imane chō-
 ra : Na tánō owi, ba mimane : Lō-
 chō dania, me no ojo mbanoea ;
 3 (Loek. 12, 54, b. t.) ba na mahemoloe
 mbanoea, ba mimane ; Moteoe sa-
 bōlōbōlō ma'ōchō, me no ojo mba-
 noea ba me no aloe. Amoeata mba-
 noea andrō, ba mi'ila mihoekoe,
 4 ba tandra ginōtō andrō, ba tebai mi-
 hoekoe. La'aloei dandra niha si lō
 sōchi, sohorōhorō, ba lō tebe'e
 chōra dandra, ha tandra chō Jona
 andrō. Ba irōi ira, mofanō ia. (F.
 12, 39. Jon. 2, 1).

5 II. Ba me no laroegi si jefo ira
 nifahaō, ba no olifoe ira wolohe
 6 roti. Ba imane chōra Jesoc : Mi-
 faigi, mi'angelama ba danōmō roti
 warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti
 zadoekaio. (Loek. 12, 1. Gal. 5, 9.
 7 Kor. I. 5, 6). Ba lafatoetoote tōdōra,
 8 lamane : Me lō ni'oheda roti. Ba
 me i'ila da'ō Jesoe, ba imane : Hadia
 nifatoetoote tōdōmi, sambō fa-
 9 mati, wa lō ni'ohemi roti ? Hadia,
 lō'ō na saboto ba dōdōmi, ba hadia,

lō itōrō tōdōmi roti no, si lima
 ba zi lima ngahōnō niha ba ha
 oega koede ni'ozaragōmi ? (F. 14,
 17 b. t.). Ba he roti si fitoe ba zi
 10 ōfa ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede
 ni'ozaragōmi ? (F. 15, 34 b. t.).
 Hana wa lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa
 11 tenga roti ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi. me
 oemane : Mi'angelama ba danōmō
 roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō
 roti zadoekaio ? Awenā aboto ba
 12 dōdōra, wa tenga da'ō ni'wa'ōnia :
 Mi'angelama ba danōmō roti wari-
 zaio andrō ba ha danōmō roti za-
 doekaio, wa famahaō warizaio ba
 famahaō zadoekaio ni'wa'ōnia.

(A. 13-20 : Mar. 8, 27-30. Loek. 9, 18-21.)

III. Ba me iroegi Jesoe danō 13
 Kaisaria Wilifo, ba isofoe chō ndra
 nifahaōnia, imane : Hadia la'wa'ō
 niha, ha niha Nono Niha ? Ba la-
 14 mane : So zangoema'ō Johane a-
 ndrō, samajagō idanō ba so zangoe-
 ma'ō Elija, ba so, ba Jeremia la-
 wa'ō, ba ma fasamōsa zama'ele'ō a-
 ndrō. (F. 14, 2 ; 17, 10). Ba imane
 15 chōra : Ba ja'ami, ba ha mi'wa'ō,
 ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba itema li
 16 Simoni Fetero, imane : Keriso ndra'-
 oegō, Ono Lowalangi saori andrō.
 (F. 14, 33. Joh. 6, 69 ; 11, 27). Ba
 17 itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia :
 Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō Simoni, ono
 Jona, me no tenga niha zama'ele'ō
 chōoe da'ō, me Amagoe andrō, si so
 ba zoroego, zama'ele'ō. (Gal. 1, 16.
 Kor. I. 2, 14). Ba ja'odo gōi, oe'wa'ō
 18 chōoe : Fetero ndra'ocgō, ba ba
 dete gowe andrō oetaroe'ō mbanoe-
 agoe andrō dania, ba lō lala'wa ia
 bawa gōli mbanoea tooe. (Joh. 1, 43.
 Hal. zin. 15, 7). Oebe'e dania chōoe
 19 wogō mbanoea zoroego andrō, ba
 na so nibōbōmō ba goeli danō, ba
 nibōbō gōi ba zoroego, ba hadia
 ni'efa'ōoe ba goeli danō, ba ni'efa'ō
 gōi ba zoroego. F. 18, 18. Joh. 20.
 23). Aefa da'ō i'wa'ō chōndra nifahaō,
 20 bōi la'wa'ō ba niha, wa Keriso ia.

- A. 21-28: Mar. 8, 31-38; 9, 1; Lock. 9, 22-27.)*
- 21 IV. P'otari da'ō, ba ibōrōtai-
gō Jesoe ibokai ehō ndra nifahaō-
nia, wa lō tola lō mōi ia ba Je-
roezalema, awō wa la'oja'ō dania
wamakao ja'ia satoea andrō ba
ere seboea ba sangila amachoitā,
awō wa labocnoe dania ia, awō wa
tesoesoegi dania ia, na no iroegi
tōloe ngaloeo. (*F. 17, 22, 23; 20,*
22 *18, 19*). Ba isōbi ia chōnia Fete-
ro, ibōrōtaigō itenawa. imane: Ja-
moetimba chōoe Lowalangi. Toea!
23 Bōi gōua ndra'oegō si manō. Ba iba-
li'ō ia, imane chō Wetero: Ae foe-
rigoe, Satana! fangalagoe ndra'-
oegō: me lō ōfatooeotoc zomasi
Lowalangi, ba somasi niha ōfatooe-
tooe. (*Sam. II. 19, 22*).
- 24 V. Aefa da'ō, ba imane Jesoe
ehō ndra nifahaōnia: Na so zedōna
molo'ō ja'ō, ba jamoe'ositengagō ia
ba jamoe'oi rōfania ba jamoe'ō'ō
25 ndra'ō. (*F. 10, 38*). Ba zangaloei
fa'anaoe nosonia, aetoe ia, ba saetoe
noso, na bōrō ndra'ō, da'ō zanōndra
26 ja'ia. (*Loek. 17, 33. Joh. 12, 25*). Ha-
dia sa goena ba niha, na isōndra
harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli
danō, ba na te'ala ia nosonia? Ba
hadia ena'ō pibe'e niha hōli noso-
27 nia? (*Sin. 49, 8. 9*). So sa dania
Nono Niha, so chōnia lachōmi Na-
mania, awōnia malā'ika chōnia, ba ba
da'ō ibe'e zocōlō ba zamōsana, dali
mboeaboeania. (*F. 24, 30; 25, 31.*
28 *Kor. II. 5, 10*). Si ndroehoe niwa'-
ōgoe chōmi, so ōsa, zi so ba da'e,
si lō mate, irege no la'ila so Nono
Niha ba mbanoeania andrō. (*F.*
10, 23).

FAZA 17.

I. Famolachōmi Jesoe. II. Ifadōhō
wōchō zaniri Jesoe. III. Ifa'ele'ō wa-
makao ja'ia. IV. Famoe'ē bobotolō.

(*A. 1-13: Mar. 9, 2-13. Loek. 9,*
28-36.)

- 1 I. Ba ōnō bongi aefa da'ō, ba

iwa'ō awōnia Jesoe Wetero ba
Jakobo ba Johane, talifoesō Jakobo
ba i'ohē ira ba hili sala'wa, ba zi na
ja'ira. (*F. 26, 37 b. t.*) Ba tobali ia
fōnara, hoemaga mbawania, hoelō
loeo, ba noechania, ba afoesi, hoelō
haga. (*Fet. II. 1, 16-18*). Ba liiza,
oroma chōra Moze ba Elija, si fahoe-
hoe chōnia. Ba hoemede Wetero,
imane chō Jesoe: He Toea, ba da'e
zi sōchi nahada, na omasi ndra'oegō,
ba da'oelaoc nose ba da'e, tōloe,
samboca chōoe ba samboca chō
Moze ba samboca chō Gelija. Ba me
moehede ia na, ba hiza lawoeo si-
haga, si loemō'ō ja'ira, ba hiza li, si
otari lawoeo andrō, imane: **Ono-
goe da'ō, ono omasiō, wa'omasi-
goe: mifondrondongo linia.** (*F.*
3, 17. Moz. V. 18, 15). Ba me larongo
da'ō ira nifahaō, ba lafalōgoe tooe
ira, ata'oe sibai. Ba mōi chōra Je-
sue, itoe'fa ira tangania, imane:
Mifaoso, ba bōi mi'ata'oe'fi. Ba me
lafaōga hōrōra, ba lō ni'ilara niha,
ha Jesoe. Ba me latoeeli hili, ba
iwa'ō chōra Jesoe, bōi la'omba-
cha'ō gangilata andrō, gofoe ha
ōchō, irege no maoso Nono Niha
moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba lasofoe
10 chōnia nifahaō andrō, lamane: Ba
hana wa la'wa'ō sangila amachoitā,
lō tola lō mōi Gelija oea? (*Mat. 3, 1;*
4, 5). Ba itema li, imane: Mōi sa
11 Gelija ba ifoeli i'a'azōehi fefoe hadia
ia. (*Fam. 11, 3 b. t.*) Ba oewa'ō chō-
mi: Noa sa'ae mōi Gelija, ba lō
saboto ia ba dōdōra, ba no lalaoe
chōnia hadia zomasi ira. Si manō
gōi ba Nono Niha: lafakao dania.
12 (*F. 11, 14; 14, 8. Loek. 1, 17*). Awe-
13 na aboto ba dōdō ndra nifahaō, wa
chō Johane, samajagō idanō andrō,
tetandrōsaigō niwa'ōnia chōra.

(*A. 14-21: Mar. 9, 14-29. Loek.*
9, 37-43.)

II. Ba me laroegi niha sato, ba
i'ondrasi ia niha, itoe'hi danō fōna-
nia, imane: He Toea, hachōsi
15 tōdō monogoe andrō, maniri, mo-

fōchō sibai; asese sa'ae alaoe ia ba
 16 galitō ba asese gōi ba nidano. Ba
 no oe'ohe ia chō ndra nifahaomō,
 17 ba tebai lafadōhō. Ba itema linia
 Jesoe, imane: He ja'ami, niha si lō
 famati, si no tefoejoe tōdō! ha
 wa'aragoe na chōmi cna'ō? ha wa'-
 ara oetaha wolaoemi andrō? Mi'-
 18 ohe ia chōgoe ba da'e. Ba itena'wa
 ia Jesoe, ba aheta chōnia mbechoe
 andrō, ba dōhō wōchō nono andrō,
 19 i'otarai da'ō sibai. Aefa da'ō, ba
 mōi ndra nifahaō chō Jesoe, ba
 zi ha ja'ira, lamane: Hana ndra'-
 20 aga, wa tebai mafofanō ia? Ba
 imane chōra: Ba wa'ambō wama-
 timi andrō. Si ndroehoc sa ni'wa'ō-
 goe chōmi, na so chōmi wamati,
 sezai boca lada, ba mi'wa'ō ba hili a-
 ndrō: Fawoe'a'ō ba da'e, fa'ēse'ō ba
 da'ō! ba ifawoe'a ia; ba lō hadia
 ia zi tebai ehōmi. (F. 21, 21. Mar.
 21 11, 23. Loek. 17, 6). Ba lō aheta zi
 sambalō andrō, na tenga ba wanga-
 ndrō ba ba wamoni.

(A. 22, 23: Mar. 9, 30, 32.
 Loek. 9, 43-45.)

22 III. Ba me oroedoe ira ba Gali-
 laia, ba imane chōra Jesoe: Tebe'e
 23 dania Nono Niha ba danga niha, ba
 laboenoe ia, ba na no iroegi tōloe
 ngaloec, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aoeri.
 Ba aboe sibai dōdōra.

24 IV. Ba me laroegi Gafanaoema,
 ba mōi chō Wetero zanema bobo-
 tolō andrō, lamane: Hadia, lō ibe'e
 mbobotolō andrō samahaō ja'ami?
 25 (F. 22, 17). Imane: Ibe'e. Ba me
 no mōi ia jomo, ba ihoelō linia Je-
 soe, imane: Hadia ba dōdōe, Si-
 moni, razo ba goeli danō andrō, ha
 chō lahalō mbeo ba se'wa? hadia,
 ba ndraonora, hadia, ba niha bō'ō?

26 Ba me imane: Ba niha bō'ō, ba
 imane chōnia Jesoe: Ba toballi aca
 27 ndraono andrō. Ba fa bōi fatoe-
 woe ita chōra, ba ae ba mba'wa, ba
 laoe gai, ba halō gi'a andrō, si fō-
 fōna mōi ja'wa, ba na ōbokai mba-
 wania, ba ōsōndra bacha zamboea

rocfia; da'ō halō ba be'e ōmōda
 daroea ita. (F. 3, 15. Rom. 13, 7.
 Kor. I. 10, 32).

FAZA 18.

I. Bōi faja'wa ita. II. Bōi tafobōrō
 wangala chō nawōda. III. He tawisa,
 na mosala chōda nawōda. IV. Amae-
 dola: Razo same'e boeala soegi-
 lōnia chō zawoejoenia, silōfa' ahachō
 dōdō dunia.

(A. 1-5: Mar. 9, 33-37. Loek. 9,
 46-48.)

I. Ba da'ō mōi chō Jesoe ndra 1
 nifahaōnia, lamane: Ha niha atō
 zeboea ba mbanoea zoroego andrō?
 Ba hocmede ia ba ndraono, ifa'aso 2
 fōnara, ba imane: Si ndroehoe ni- 3
 wa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mifoeli ami,
 ba na lō toballi hoelō ndraono ami,
 ba lō'ō manō lalami ba mbanoea
 zoroego andrō. (F. 19, 14 b. t. Mar.
 10, 15. Kor. I. 14, 20). Ba ha niha 4
 zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, si mane iraono
 andre, da'ō zeboca ba mbanoea zo-
 roego andrō. (F. 23, 12). Ba na 5
 so zama'amōi jomo cbōnia iraono
 si manō, samboea, ba dōigoc, ba
 ja'ō nifa'amōinia jomo. (F. 30, 40).

(A. 6-9: Mar. 9, 42-48.)

II. Ba na so zangalani side'ide 6
 andrō, samōsa, samati chōgoc, ba
 sōchi chōnia ena'ō, na lata'wi ba mba-
 ginia gara seboea ba na latibo'ō ia
 ba daloe nasi. (Loek. 17, 2.) Alai niha 7
 ba goeli danō, ba wangala andrō!
 Lō'ō sa tola lō fangala, ba alai niha
 samobōrō fangala. (Loek. 17, 1. Kor.
 I. 11, 19.) Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō 8
 tangaoe, ba ma aheoe, ba tema
 e'wa ia ba tibo'ō; mohare'ō na sa-
 bōda ndra'oegō, ba ma sakelakela,
 ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea
 dangaoe ba doea gaheoe, ba tetibo
 ndra'oegō ba galitō andrō, si lō
 matemate. (F. 5, 30). Ba na i'alani 9
 ndra'oegō hōrōoe, ba tema koē ia ba
 tibo'ō; mohare'ō na si bakole ndra'-
 oegō ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi do-
 mboea hōrōoe, ba tetibo ndra'oegō

- ba narako alitō andrō. (*F. 5, 29*).
 10 Mifaigi, fa bōi mi'ositengagō zide-
 ide andrō, samōsa. Oe'wā'ō sa chōmi,
 mala'ikara andrō ba zoroego, ba lō
 mamalōmalō wa la'ila mbawa Na-
 magoe andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Sin.*
 11 *34, 8. Heb. 1, 14*). Ba wangorifi si no
 eloengoe sa mōi Nono Niha. (*9, 13*;
Loek. 19, 10. Tim. I. 1, 15).
 (*A. 12-14: Loek. 15, 4-7.*)
 12 Hadia ba dōdōmi? Na so niha,
 si so biribiri, otoo nga'eoe, ba na
 no eloengoe zi sageoe; hadia, lō
 irōi zi si'wa woeloe a si'wa ba hili misa
 ba mōi mangaloelōi seloengoe andrō?
 13 Ba na tobali isōndra, ba si ndroehoe
 ni'wā'ōgoe chōmi, abōlō wa'omoeso
 dōdōnia ba da'ō, moroi ba wa'omoeso
 dōdōnia ba zi si'wa woeloe a si'wa,
 14 si lō eloengoe. Si manō gōi chō Na-
 mami andrō, si so ba zoroego; tenga
 nilaoe dōdōnia taja zamōsa, side'ide
 andrō.
 15 III. Ba na mosala chōoe dalifoe-
 sōoe, ba ae tegoe ia, ba zi ha ja'ami,
 daroeami; na ifondrondrongo chōoe,
 ba no ōsōndra dalifoesōoe (*Moz. III.*
 16 *19, 15. Gal. 6, 1, 1*). Ba na lō ifondro-
 ndrongo, ba halō awōoe zamōsa tō
 ba ma daroea, ena'ō aro hoe-
 hoe fefoe ba ni'wā'ō zi
 daroea, ba ma si datō-
 loe, si so ba mbōrō. (*Joh. 8,*
 17 *17*). Ba na lō ifondrondrongo chōra
 andrō, ba ombacha'ō ba mbanoea.
 Ba na lō'ō gōi ifondrondrongo ni-
 wā'ō mbanoea, ba ja hoelō niha
 baero ia chōoe, ja hoelō zanema beo.
 (*Kor. I. 5, 11. 13. Tes. II. 3, 6. 14.*
 18 *15*). Si ndroehoe ni'wā'ōgoe chōmi,
 hadia nibōbōmi ba goeli danō, ba
 nibōbō gōi ba zoroego; ba hadia
 ni'efa'ōmi ba goeli danō, ba ni'efa'ō
 gōi ba zoroego. (*F. 16, 19. Joh.*
 19 *20, 23*). Ba oe'wā'ō gōi chōmi, na
 daroca ba chōmi zangosara'ō tō-
 dōra, ba goeli danō, ba ngawalō
 hadia ia, ni'andrōra, ba ibe'e chōra
 Amagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego.
 20 (*Mar. 11, 24*). Ba zoroedoe zi da-
 roea, ba ma si datōloe, ba dōigoe,
 ba da'ō sodo chōra ba gotaloea.
 (*F. 28, 20. Loek. 24, 36*).
 IV. Ba mōi chōnia Wetero, ima- 21
 ne chōnia: He Toea, ha me oega
 oe'efa'ō zala dalifoesōgoe, na mo-
 sala ia chōgoe? Hadia, iroegi me-
 witoe? (*Loek. 17, 3. 4*). Imane chō- 22
 nia Jesoe: Oe'wā'ō chōoe: tenga ha
 iroegi zi mewitoe, iroegi zi mewitoe
 ngafoeloe wa fitoe. Andrō fachi- 23
 lichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō
 razo, sedōna mangeraī ōmō chō
 zawoejoenia. Ba me ibōrōtaigō ma- 24
 ngerai, ba te'ohe chōnia zamōsa, so'
 ōmō si foeloe ngahōnō balaki. Ba 25
 me lō chōnia famoe'a, ba i'wā'ō so-
 chō, la'amawa ia, awō wo'omonია,
 awō nononia, awō fefoe hadia ia
 zi so chōnia, famoe'a gōmō. Ba 26
 itoehi danō sawoejoc andrō, manga-
 loeloe ia chōnia, imane: Bologō
 dōdōoe chōgoe, ba ahoi oebōe'a ia
 chōoe. Ba ahachō dōdō zochō za- 27
 woejoe andrō, i'efa'ō ba ibe'e boe-
 alania chōnia zoegilō andrō. Ba me 28
 mōi baero zawoejoe andrō, ba fa-
 loecha ia nawōnia sawoejoe, so'ō-
 mō chōnia si lima woeloe roefia.
 Ba ira'oe, itōgi mbagi, imane: 29
 Boe'a gōmōoe chōgoe. Ba itoehi
 danō awōnia sawoejoe andrō, ma-
 ngandrō chōnia, imane: Bologō
 dōdōoe chōgoe, ba oebōe'a chōoe.
 Ba lō edōna ia; mōi ia, ifakoeroe'ō, 30
 irege ibōe'a gōmō. Ba me la'ila da'ō 31
 awōnia sawoejoc bō'ō, ba aboe sibai
 dōdōra ba mōi ira, la'ombacha'ō chō
 zochō ja'ira da'ō no mege fefoe.
 Ba ifakaoni'ō ia sochō ja'ia, imane 32
 chōnia: He sawoejoe si lō sōchi!
 Ōmō no andrō fefoe, ba no oebe'e
 boealagoe chōoe, me no mangandrō
 ndra'oegō chōgoe; ba hadia, lō 33
 ōhachōsi tōdō gōi mena'ō nawōoe
 sawoejoe, si mane ja'ō, me no
 oehachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō? (*Jak. 2,*
 13). Ba mofōnoe zochō ja'ia, ibe'e 34
 ba danga zamakao, irege ibōe'a
 gōmōnia chōnia fefoe. (*F. 5, 25*).

- 35 26). Si manō gōi ilaoe ehōmi dania Amagoe andrō ba zoroego, na tenga moroi ba dōdōmi mi'efa'ō zala, dozi ami, ba dalifoēsōmi. (*F. 6, 15. Mar. 11, 25 b. t.*)

FAZA 19.

I. Lasofoe, na tola itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha. II. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. III. Ono matoea andrō, so'ana'a. IV. Ha waraō isōndra lala wāngorifi so'ana'a.

(*A. 1-9 : Mar. 10, 1-12.*)

- 1 I. Ba me no i'ozoei Jesoe hoehoe andrō, ba iheta ia ba Galilaia, isa'wa danō Joedaia, jefo Joridano.
2 Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, ba ifa-
3 dōhō wōehōra ba da'ō. Ba mōi ehōnia warizaio, latandraigō ia, lamane : Hadia, tola itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha, gofoe hadia mbōrō?
4 (*Mar. 10, 3*). Ba itema li, imane : Hadia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera, wa ira matoea ba ira alawe nifazōchi zombōi ba mbōrōta? (*Moz. I. 1, 27; 5, 2*). ba no imane : „Andrō irōi dania namania, awō ninania, niha, ba i'olembaingambatōnia, ba tobalihambaoea boto zidaroea andrō”? (*Moz. I. 2, 24. Efz. 5, 31*). Ba tenga sa'ae daroea ira, ha sambaoea boto. Ba bōi jamoefabali niha nifabōbō Lowa-
7 langi. (*Kor. I. 7, 10*), Lamane ehōnia : Ba hana wa no i'oroi'ō Moze labe'e zoera wangefa, ba latibo'ō ia?
8 (*F. 5, 31*). Imane ehōra : Bōrō wa'abe'e dōdōmi, wa itehe ehōmi Moze wanibo'ō ira alawemi; ba moroi ba mbōrōta, ba tenga si manō. Ba oēwa'ō ehōmi : Na so zanibo'ō ira alawenia, na tenga horō mbōrō, ba na ihalō dānō bō'ō. ba sohorō da'ō. (*F. 5, 32. Loek. 16.*
10 18.) Lamane ehōnia nifahaōnia : Na si manō hoehoe niha ba ndra alawe, ba lō sōchi wangowaloe.
11 (*Kor. I. 7, 1*). Ba imane ehōra : Lō dozi aboto ba dōdō hoehoe andre,

ha ba nibe'e fa'aboto ba dōdō. (*Kor. I. 7, 2; 7, 17*). So sa nichai, si 12 no tohōna si manō, moroi ba daloe niua; ba so nichai, nichai niha, ba so nichai, si no mogai ja'ira tangara, bōrō mbanoea zoroego andrō. Sangila mamotochi ba dōdōnia, ba jamoebotochi. (*Kor. I. 7, 26. 32 b. t. Tim. I. 4, 3. Tim. II. 3, 6.*)

(*A. 13-15 : Mar. 10, 13-16. Loek 18, 15-17.*)

II. Ba la'ohe ehōnia ndraono 13 sawoejoe, ena'ō itoefa ira tanga ba mangandrō. Ba latenawa ira nifahaō. Ba imane ehōra Jesoe : Mifa- 14 amōi ndraono, bōi mitaha ira we'amōi ehōgoe, ba zi manō sa mbanoea zoroego andrō. (*F. 18, 3*). Ba 15 itoefa ira tanga, ba iheta ia ba da'ō.
(*A. 16-22 : Mar. 10, 17-22. Loek. 18, 18-23.*)

III. Ba hiza niha si mōi ehōnia, 16 imane : He samahaō! hadia zi sōehi nilaogoe, ena'ō oēsōndra wa'aeri si lō aetoe andrō? (*Loek. 10, 25*). Ba imane ehōnia : Hadia wa 17 ōsofoe ehōgoe zi sōehi? Ha samōsa zi sōehi. Ba na omasi'ō ōehamō wa'aeri, ba o'ō goroiisa andrō. (*Loek. 10, 26-28. Gal. 3, 12. 21*). Imane : 18 Hadia goroiisa? Ba imane Jesoe : Da'ō : Bōi ange'e! Bōi ohorō! Bōi anagō! Bōi bōbōgō zilō doehoe! (*Moz. II. 20, 12 b. t.*) Fosoemange na 19 maoe, awō ninaoe! ba : Omasi'ō zahatō ehōoe, si mane fa'omasioe ndra'oegō! (*F. 22, 39. Moz. III. 19, 18*). Imane ehōnia ono matoea andrō : No ahoi oe'o'ō da'ō, hadia zambō ndra'o? Imane ehōnia Jesoe : 21 Na omasi'ō mo'ahonoa, ba ae amawa zi so ehōoe ba be'e ba zi noemana, ba so ehōoe girōgirō ba zoroego ba taboe, o'ō ndra'o. (*F. 5, 48; 6, 20. Loek. 12, 33. 34.*) Ba me irongo 22 da'ō ono matoea andrō, ba mofanō ia, aboe dōdō; me no seboea ana'a ia.

(A. 23-30 : Mar. 10, 23-31. *Loek.* 18, 24-30.)

- 23 IV. Ba imane Jesoe ba nifahaonia : Si ndroehoe niwa'ogoe chōmi, afōchō sibai ba zo'ana'a wogamō banoea zoroego andrō. (*Tim.* 1, 6, 9).
- 24 Ba oeŵa'ō gōi chōmi, aoha na i itōrō dōgi walōlōŵa koedo, moroi ichamō mbanoea zoroego so'ana'a.
- 25 (*F.* 13, 22). Ba me larongo da'ō nifahaonia, ba tobali sibai dōdōra, ba lamane : Ba ha niha zogamō fa'aoeri ? Ba ifaigi ira Jesoe ba imane chōra : Na ba niha, ba tebai ; ba ba Lowalangi, ba molala fefoe hadia ia.
- 27 (*Loek.* 1, 37.) Ba hoemedede Wetero, imane chōnia : Faigi ndra'aga, no marōi fefoe hadia ia ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō, ba hadia chōma dania ?
- 28 (*F.* 1, 20.) Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ogoe chōmi, ja'ami solo'ō ja'o, ba ba wangazōchi dania, na moedadao Nono Niha ba dadaoma lachōminia andrō, ba doemadao gōi ami, felendroea dadaoma ba sangoehoe koe mado Gizeraēli andrō, si felendroea, ami. (*F.* 25, 31. *Loek.* 22, 28 b. t. *Fum.* 3, 21. *Kor.* 1, 6, 2.) Ba dozi si no mondrōi talifoesō matoea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, ba ma ama, ba ma ina, ba ma ono, ba ina benoea, na bōrō dōigoe, ba oja winaeta lasōndra manga-woeli, ba latema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō, amaedola gondrōita. Ba ato zi mōifoeri dania si so fōna iada'e, ba si mōi fōna, si so foeri iada'c. (*F.* 20, 8. 16. *Loek.* 13, 30).

FAZA 20.

I. Amaedola : Loeo zohalōŵō ba kaboe nagoe. II. Ifoeli i'ombacha'ō wamakao ja'ia Jesoe. III. Ina nono Zebedaio andrō. IV. Ifadōhō Jesoe hōrō niha saoe'a, daroea.

- 1 I. Noa sa fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha, satoea baomo, si mōi, si hoelō wongi, mangoni sohalōŵō ba kaboe nagoe chōnia. (*F.* 21, 33). Ba me no mamagōlō ira zo-

halōŵō, sasoe koe ma'ōchō loeora, ba ifatenge ira ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia. Ba me ifoeli mōi, me labōzi siŵa, ba i'ila dānō bō'ō, si so ba kade, si lō halōŵō, ba imane chōra : Mi'ae'e, ja'ami gōi, ba kaboe nagoe, ba si nangea loeomi, ba oebe'e chōmi. Ba mōi ira. Ba ifoeli mōi me lalo eo ba me labōzi tōleo, ba imanō zoei. Ba me mōi ia me labōzi lima, ba faloecha ia dānō bō'ō, si so ba da'ō, ba imane chōra : Hadia wa mi'oma'ōchōi manō ba da'e, lō halōŵō ? Lamane chōnia : Me lō sangoni ja'aga. Imane chōra : Mi'ae'e gōi, ba kaboe nagoe andrō. Ba me bongi sa'ae, ba imane sochō kaboe nagoe andrō chō doeroetoe linia : Hede ba zohalōŵō andrō ba be' loeora ; bōrō-gō ba zafoeria mōi, noemalō ba zi fōfōna andrō. (*F.* 19, 30). Ba la'ondrasi ni'oni me labōzi lima, ba sasoe koe zamōsa loeora. Ba me so zi fōfōna andrō, ba lawai cboea zinemara. Ba tebe'e sasoe koe zamōsa chōra gōi. Ba me no latema da'ō, ba koemōkōkō ira chō zatoea baomo andrō, (*Loek.* 15, 29 b. t.), lamane : Ha saza wohalōŵō zafoeria andrō, ba no fagōlōgōlō ndra'aga ōbe'e, ja'aga si no manaha fa'afōchō andrō, ma'ōma'ōchō, awō wa'aoe choe zino. (*F.* 19, 29). Ba itema li zi samōsa andrō, imane : He le, lō oelimo ndra'oegō. Tenga no mamagōlō ita ba zi sasoe koe ? Halō dāna chōoe ba ofanō. Soma-sido, oefagōlōlō wame'e chōmi safoeria andrō. Ma lō tola oe'o'ō manō nilaoe dōdōgōe ba zi so chōgōe ? Ma afōchō dōdōoe, me no seboea tōdō ndra'o ? (*Rom.* 9, 21, b. t.) Si manō wa tobali si so fōna zi so foeri, awō wa tobali si so foeri zi so fōna. (*F.* 19, 30 ; 22, 14).

(A. 17-19 : Mar. 10, 32-34. *Loek.* 18, 31-34).

II. Ba me mōi misi ja'wa Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba i'ohe awōnia zi felendroea, ba zi ha ja'ira ba imane

18 chōra ba lala : Hiza, mōi ita misi
jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ; ba tebe'e
dania ba danga gere seboea ba ba
danga zangila amachoita andrō Nono
Niha, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoe-
19 koe famoenoe, (*F. 18, 21*). ba
labe'e ia ba danga niha baero, ba
wango'aja ja'ia ba ba wamōbōzi
ba ba wamorōfa ; ba na no iroegi
tōloe ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli
aoeri. (*F. 27, 2 b. t.*)

(*A. 20—28 : Mar. 10, 35—45.*)

20 III: Ba mōi chōnia nina nono
Zebedαιο andrō, awō nononia, itoehi
danō fōnania, so ni'andrōnia chōnia.

21 (*F. 10, 2*). Ba imane chōnia : Ha-
dia niŵa'ōoe? Imane chōnia : Ŵa'ō,
ena'ō doemadao dania nonogoe a-
ndre, si daroea, samōsa ba gambō-
lōoe ba samōsa ba gaberaoe, ba
22 mbanoeaoe andrō. Ba itema linia
Jesoe, imane : Lō mi'ila watahōgō
hadia ni'andrōmi. Hadia mi'ila
mibadoe nōsi mako andrō, niha-
doegoe dania? Lamane chōnia :
Ma'ila. (*F. 26, 39. Loek. 12, 50*).

23 Imane chōra : Mibadoe sa nōsi mako
andrō chōgoe dania, ba fedadao
andrō ba gambōlōgoe ba ba gabera-
goe, ba tenga ja'ō zangoema'ō ; ha
da'ō zidadao ba da'ō, nihonogōi Na-

24 magoe fedadao. (*F. 25, 34*). Ba me
larongo da'ō si dafoeloe, ba lō sō-

chisōchi dōdōra ba zi daroea a-
25 ndrō, si fatalifoesō. Ba hocmede
chōra Jesoe, imane : Mi'ila, lafatōrō
mbanoeara salaŵa niha ba labe'e
barō mbawara niha seboeara. (*Loek.*

26 *22, 25 b. t.*). Ba ba chōmi, ba bōi si
manō ; ha niha zomasi eboea ba
chōmi, ba jamōi enonimi ; (*F. 23,*
27 *11 ; Mar. 9, 35 ; Efes. 5, 21*). ba na so
ba chōmi zomasi mōi fōnami, ba
28 jamōi sawoejoemi. Si mane Ono
Niha, tenga si mōi mangoni, no
si mōi enoni, si mōi mame'e no-
sonia hōli zato. (*Loek. 22, 27. Jes. 55.*
10. 12. Tim. I. 2, 6. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19.

(*A. 29—34 : Mar. 10, 46—52. Loek.*
18, 35—43.)

IV. Ba me mofanō ira, me aefa 29
ira ba Jericho, ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia
niha. Ba hiza niha saoe'a, daroea, 30
sidadao ba zinga lala ; me larongo
itōrō Jesoe, ba moe'ao ira, lamane :
Hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga, ma'oewoe
Dawido ! (*F. 9, 27*). Ba latena- 31
ŵa ira sato, ena'ō labato. Ba la-
hōtōi fe'ao, lamane : He Toea, ma'-
oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'-
aga ! Ba ibadoegō ia Jesoe, moe- 32
hede ia chōra, imane : Hadia zo-
masi ami, he oewisa chōmi ? La- 33
mane chōnia : He Toea, ena'ō
teboka hōrōma ! Ba ahachō dōdō 34
Jesoe ba ibabaja hōrōra, ba i'ane-
ma'ō ifoeli la'ila niha ba la'o'ō ia.

FAZA 21.

I. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroe-
zalema. II. Fangehao osali. III. Ma-
rafala si mate. IV. Lascofoe, hana
wa tola imanō Jesoe. V. Amaedola :
Sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe.

(*A. 1—11 : Mar. 11, 1—10. Loek.*
19, 29—38. Joh. 12, 12—18.)

I. Ba me no ahatō ira ba Jeroe- 1
zalema, me laroege Mbetifage, ba
gahe hili wanicha, ba ifatenge
nifahaōnia Jesoe, daroea, imane 2
chōra : Mi'ae ba mbanoea side'ide
andrō, fōnami, ba i'anema'ō faloe-
cha ami galide si alawe ni'amōhōgō
ba so gōi nono ; mitoto'ō wesoe ba
mi'ohe ia chōgoe. Ba na so zangoe- 3
ma'ō chōmi hadia ia, ba mimanc :
Mogoena chō Doea, ba i'anema'ō
ifa'ohe'ō. Andrō si manō, ena'ō 4
itōrō niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, me
imane : „Miŵa'ō chō nono Ziona
alawe andrō : „Hiza, i'ondra- 5
si'ō razomō, seholo tōdō,
fakoedo ia ba hoeloe
galide, ba ba hoeloenono 6
zonoro”. (*Sach. 9, 9*). Ba mōi ni-
fahaō andrō, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jesoe.
chōra, la'ohe galide andrō, awō 7
nono, ba labologō noecha ba hoe-
loe ba fakoedo ia jaŵa. Ba ato niha 8
samologō ba lala noechara ; ba so

- zoleŵa toetoeroe gcoe ba lafazawili
 9 ba lala. (*Sal. II. 9, 13*). Ba moc'-
 ao niha sato, si so fōna, awō zolo'ō
 moroi foeri, lamane : „**Hozana chō**
ma'oeŵoe Dawido andrō, ja'ahowoe
zi so andrō, ba dōi Zo'aja ; hozana
ba zalaŵa jawa!” (*Sin. 118, 25. 26*).
 10 Ba me iroegi jomo ba Jeroezalema,
 ba hoemoefa mbanoea ma'afeŵoe,
 11 lamane : Ha niha da'ō ? Ba lamane
 niha sato : Da'ō zama'ele'ō andrō,
 Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, ba Galilaja.
 (*F. 2, 23. Joh. 1, 46*).
 (*A. 12—17 : Mar. 11, 15—17.*
Loek. 19, 45, 46).
 12 II. Ba mōi ba gosali Lowalangi
 andrō Jesoe, ba ifofanō baero fefoe
 zamawamawa hadia ia, awō zo-
 wōliwōli ba gosali, ba iso'agō meza
 zanocka ana'a, awō dadaoma za-
 13 mawa marafadi. (*Joh. 2, 14 b. t.*) Ba
 imane chōra : No so ba zoera : „O mo
 wangandrō dōi nomogoe.”
 Ba ja'ami, ba no mibali'ō tōgi narō
 hili naha zoraboe. (*Jes. 56, 7. Jer. 7.*
 14 *11.*) Ba la'ondrasi ia saoe'a, awō
 zomboejoemboeŵoe tōla, ba gosali,
 15 ba ifadōhō wōchōra. Ba me la'ila ere
 seboea ba sangila amachoita zahō-
 lihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia, ba me
 larongo li ndraono, si'ao ba gosali,
 sangoema'ō : „Hozana chō ma'-
 oeŵoe Dawido andrō!” ba lō sō-
 16 chisōchi dōdōra. Ba lamane chōnia :
 Ōrongo, hadia niŵa'ō da'ō ? Ba
 imane chōra Jesoe : Oerongo. Ha-
 dia, lō mirai mi'ila ba zocra : „No
 ō'asogō chōoe wanocno
 si oroi mbewe ndraono
 si lō hoemedena, ba si o-
 ro i mbewe zamaenoe ?” (*Sin.*
 17 *8, 3*). Ba irōi ira, mōi ia baero
 mbanoea, isaŵa Mbetania, ba mōrō
 ia ba da'ō. (*Mar. 11, 11. 19*).
 (*A. 18—22 : Mar. 11, 12—14.*
20—24.)
 18 III. Ba me mangawoeli ia mijo-
 mo ba Jeroezalema, si hoelō wongi,
 19 ba olofo ia. Ba me i'ila marafala,
 sageoe, ba ngai lala, ba mōi ia ba
 da'ō, ba lō jaŵa boea ni'ilania, ha
 boeloe. Ba imane chōnia : Bōi
 jamowoea ndra'oegō sa'ae, iroegi
 zi lō aetoe. Ba i'anema'ō mate ma-
 rafala andrō. Ba me la'ila da'ō ni- 20
 fahaō, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba la-
 mane : Ha lō alio mate marafala a-
 ndrō ! Ba hoemede Jesoe, imane 21
 chōra : Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi:
 Na so chōmi wamati, na lō manoeŵa
 dōdōmi, ba tenga ha da'ō milaoe, ba
 marafala andrō ; na miŵa'ō gōi ba
 hili andrō : Fazaŵa'ō ba tibo'ōgō ba
 nasi, ba itōrō niŵa'ōmi. (*F. 17,*
20). **Ba hadia ia, fefoe, ni'andrōmi** 22
ba wangandrō, na mamati ami ba
lō zi lō mitema. (*F. 7, 7 ; 18, 19*).
 (*A. 23—27 : Mar. 11, 27—33.*
Loek. 20, 1—8.)
 IV. Ba me mōi ia ba gosali, ba 23
 la'ondrasi ia ere seboea ba satoea
 mbanoea, me mamahaō ia, la-
 mane : Hadia, wa tola ōlaoe da'ō
 ba ha niha zanehe chōoe ? (*Joh. 2,*
13). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane 24
 chōra : So gōi nisofoegoe chōmi
 zambalō ; na miŵa'ō chōgoe da'ō,
 ba oeŵa'ō gōi chōmi, hadia, wa
 tola oclaoe da'ō. Famajagō idanō 25
 andrō chō Johane, he moroi ia, ha-
 dia, moroi ba zoroego, hadia, moroi
 ba niha ? Ba la'era'era tōdōra, ba
 lamane : (*Loek. 3, 3 ; 7, 30*). Na ta- 26
 ŵa'ō : Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane
 chōda dania : Ba hana wa lō ma-
 mati ami no chōnia ? Ba na taŵa'ō :
 Moroi ba niha, ba ata'oe ita niha
 sato, me ba dōdōra fefoe, sama'e-
 le'ō Johane andrō. (*F. 14, 5*). Ba 27
 latema li Jesoe, lamane : Lō ma'ila.
 Ba imane chōra gōi : Ba lō'ō gōi
 oeŵa'ō chōmi, hadia, wa tola oe-
 laoe da'ō. Ba hadia ba dōdōmi ? 28
 So niha, si so ono matoea, daroea.
 Ba mōi ia ba zi samōsa, imane :
 He onogoe, ae ohalōwō ba kaboe
 nagoe ma'ōchō. Ba itema linia, 29
 imane : Lō edōnado. Ba aefa da'ō,
 ba mangesa dōdōnia, ba mōi ia.
 Ba mōi ia ba zi samōsa, ba imanō 30

- gōi. Ba itema linia da'ō, imane :
 31 Mōi ndra'o, ama, ba lō mōi ia. Ha
 niha ba zi daroea andrō zolo'ō so-
 masi nama? Lamane: Si fōfōna
 andrō. Imane chōra Jesoe: Si
 ndroehoc niwā'ōgoe chōmi, ofōna
 molala ba mbanoea Lowalangi
 andrō zanema beo ba sohorō. mo-
 32 roi chōmi. (*Loek. 3, 12; 18, 14*). Noa
 sa mōi Johane chōmi, wangomba-
 cha lala satoelō, ba lō samati ami
 chōnia, ba no mamati chōnia zane-
 ma beo ba sohorō. Ba me mi'ila
 da'ō, ba lō sangesa dōdōmi, foeri
 33 ō, ba wamati chōnia ena'ō. (*F. 3, 17*).

(*A. 33-46: Mar. 12, 1-12. Loek. 20, 9-19.*)

- 33 V. Mifondrondrongo gamaedola
 bō'ō: So niha, satoea baomo, sama-
 zōchi kaboe nagoe, ifasoei ōli, iko'o
 ba danō wolazi, ba i'otomosi malige,
 ba ibe'e nisewā kaboe andrō ba
 zohalōwō, ba ilaoe mofanō. (*Jes. 5,*
 34 *1 b. t. Jer. 2, 21*). Ba me no ahatō
 mbaŵa wangai boea, ba ifatenge
 zawoejoenia ba zohalōwō andrō,
 35 ba wanema boea nagoe chōnia. Ba
 lara'oe zawoejoenia andrō soha-
 lōwō, so nibōbōzi, so niboenoe
 manō, ba so niboenoe niteboe kara.
 36 (*F. 22, 6*). Ba ifoeli ifatenge
 zawoejoe bō'ō, ato moroi ba zi
 fōfōna andrō, ba lamanō gōi ba
 37 da'ō. Ba ba gafoeriatā, ba ifate-
 nge chōra nononia, imane: Ata'-
 38 oe ira nonogoc. (*Heb. 1, 1, 2*). Ba
 me la'ila nononia andrō sohalōwō,
 ba lamane dōdōra: Sanema ondrōi-
 ta da'ō, talaboe, taboenoe ia ba
 tahalō chōda gondrōita andrō chō-
 39 nia. (*F. 26, 3, 4, 66; 27, 23*). Ba
 lara'oe ia, latoeli'ō baero kaboe
 nagoe, ba laboenoe. (*F. 23, 37.*
 40 *Heb. 13, 12*). Ba na mōi zochō ka-
 boe nagoe andrō, ba he iwisa ba
 41 zohalōwō andrō? Lamane chōnia:
 Ihaogō wamakiko seboea horō a-
 ndrō, ba kaboe nagoc andrō, ba
 ibe'e niscwā ba zohalōwō bō'ō, sa-
 mc'e boea chōnia na baŵania.

Imane chōra Jesoe: Hadia, lō 42
 mirai mi'ila ba zoera: „Gowe a-
 ndrō, nitibo'ō zotomo a-
 ndrō, ba no tobali tojo
 ba watalinga; chō Zo'aja
 moroi da'ō, ba sa hōli hō-
 li dōdōda.” (*Sin. 118, 22, 23.*
Hal. zin. 4, 11. Jes. 23, 16.) Andrō 43
 oeŵa'ō chōmi: Laheta dania chōmi
 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba la-
 be'e ba niha sowoea boeania. (*Hal.*
zin. 13, 46.) Ba sarasa zalaoe ba go- 44
 we andrō, ba nilangōnia, ba imama.
 (*Jes. 8, 14, 15. Dan. 2, 34 b. t.*) Bame 45
 larongo gamaedola andrō chōnia
 ere seboea ba farizaio, ba aboto
 ba dōdōra, wa chōra itandrōsaigō
 da'ō. Ba la'aloei wondra'oe ja'ia, 46
 ba no ata'oe ira niha sato, me ba
 dōdōra sama'cle'ō ia. (*Loek. 7, 16.*
Loek. 19, 48. Mar. 12, 12)

FAZA 22.

I. Amaedola; Falōŵa. II. Laso-
 foe, na labe'e mbeo, ba na lō'ō, ba
 III. he wisa ba wemaoso zi mate
 andrō, ba IV. hadia zebōea gorōisa.
 V. Ha ma'owoe Keriso?

- I. Ba hoemedede Jesoe, amaedola 1
 zoei ilaoe chōra, imane: (*A. 2-14:*
Loek. 14, 16-24). No fachelihili ira 2
 mbanoea zoroego andrō razo niha,
 samangowaloe ononia. Ba ifatenge 3
 zawocjoenia, ba wehede ba zi ho
 koemaoni, ba we'amōi ba walōŵa,
 ba lō edōna mōi ira. Ba ifoeli ifa- 4
 tenge zawocjoe bō'ō, imane: Mi-
 mane ba zi ho koemaoni andrō:
 Hiza, no oe'asiwai gō andrō chōgoe,
 ōrōbao chōgoe ba hadia ia goerifō
 ni'a'atabō, ba no toemaba ba no
 awai fefoe hadia ia, mitaboe ba
 walōŵa. Ba lō ba dōdōra; mofanō 5
 ira, so zi mōi ba nowi chōnia, ba so
 si mōi maniaga. Ba tánō bō'ō, ba 6
 lara'oe zawoejoenia andrō, la'o'aja
 ba laboenoe. (*F. 21, 35, 36*). Ba 7
 mofōnoe razo no mege, ba ifate-
 nge zaradadoenia, ifafakiko'ō za-
 nge'e andrō ba banocara, ba ifa-

8 toeneo'ō. (*Dan. 9, 26*). Aefa da'ō, ba imane ba zawoejoenia : Noa sa moelaoe walōwa, ba tenga si nangea mōi nikaoni andrō. (*Hal. zin. 13, 46*). Ba mi'ae ba wabaliwa lala misa, ba ha wa'ato zi faloecha ami, ba mikaoni ba walōwa. Ba mōi ba lala zawoejoe no mege, ba la'ozaragō fefoe zi faloecha ira, si sōchi, awō zi lō sōchi, ba afōnoe niha si manga naha walōwa. Ba me mōi baeloe razo, ba wamaigi si manga andrō, ba i'ila zamōsa ba da'ō, si lō baroe ba walōwa. (*Jes. 61, 10. Ejes. 4, 22—24*). Ba imane chōnia : He le, hadia wa mōi'ō jomo ba da'e, ba lō baroe ba walōwa ? Ba lō hedechedenia. Ba imane razo ba genoni : Mibōbō ghenia ba tangania, ba mitibō'ō ia ba zogōmigōmi, baero sibai ; ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha. (*F. 8, 12*). Ato sa nikaoni, ba lō ato nitoetoejoe. (*F. 20, 16*). (*A. 15—22 : Mar. 12, 13—17. Loek. 20, 20—26*).

15 II. Ba mōi mamagōlō warizaio, 16 ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeonia. Ba lafatenge chōnia nono zekola andrō chōra, awō zi faofao chō Herode, lamane : He samahaō ! ma'ila, satoelō ndra'oegō ba si ndroehoe wangombacha'ōoe lala Lowalangi, ba lō ba dōdōoe niha, lō'ō sa ōfaigi 17 mbawa niha. Ba wa'ō chōma, hadia ba dōdōoe, tola labe'e mboe chō 18 kaizaro, ma lō'ō ? Ba me no aboto ba dōdō Jcsoe walōsōchira, ba imane : Hana wa mitandraigō 19 ndra'o, samini tōdō ? Mi'oroma'ō chōgoe hoea mbeo andrō. Ba la'oro'ō chōnia zamboea hoea soekoe. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ha famaedo da'e, ba ha ōchō zocra andre ? 21 Lamane : Chō kaizaro. Ba imane chōra : Ba mibe'e chō kaizaro hadia chō kaizaro, ba chō Lowalangi hadia chō Lowalangi. (*Loek. 23, 2. Rom. 13, 7*). Ba me larongo da'ō, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba larōi ia, lalaoe mafanō.

(*A. 23—33 : Mar. 12, 18—27. Loek. 20, 27—39*).

III. Me loco da'ō mōi chōnia 23 zadoekaio andrō, sangoema'ō lō femaoso zi mate, ba lasfoe chōnia, (*Hal. zin. 23, 6. 8*). lamane : He sama- 24 haō, no iwa'ō Moze, na so zi mate niha, si lō ono, ba jamoe'owaloe wo'omonia talifoēsōnia, jamoe'onga'ōtō dalifoēsōnia andrō. (*Moz. V. 25, 5*). Ba no so ba chōma, dafitoe 25 si fatalifoēsō, ba mangowaloe zi a'a ba mate ; ba me lō ononia, ba chō nachinia wo'omonia. Si manō 26 gōi wanete da'ō ba fanete zi daroea, iroegi dafitoe ira. Ba ba gaoferiata, 27 foerira fefoe, ba mate gōi galawe andrō. Ba ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba ha fo'omo ia ba zi dafitoe andrō ? noa sa'ae dozi zangai ja'ia. Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : 29 Seloengoe ami, lō saboto ba dōdōmi zoera ba lō saboto ba dōdōmi wa'a-bōlō Lowalangi andrō. Ba wemaoso 30 zi mate andrō sa, ba lō mangowaloe ira, ba lō mōi nihalō, hoelō mala'ika Lowalangi andrō ba zoroe-go sa'ae ira. (*Loek. 20, 35*). Ba ba 31 wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba hadia, lō nibasomi niwa'ō Lowalangi chōmi, me imane : (*Moz. II. 3, 6*). „Lowalangi Gaberahamo 32 ndra'o ba Lowalangi Giza'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo ?” Ba tenga Lowalangi zi mate ia, no Lowalangi zaoeri. Ba 33 me larongo da'ō niha sato, ba to-bali dōdōra ba wamahaōnia andrō. (*A. 34—40 : Mar. 12, 23—34*).

IV. Ba me larongo farizaio, no 34 ifa'afoe mbawa zadoekaio, ba faloecha ira. Ba so zamōsa chōra, so- 35 neche ba gorōisa, sanofoe chōnia, ba wanandraigō, ja'ia, imane : He 36 samahaō, hezo zeboea gorōisa ba zoera gorōisa andrō ? Ba imane 37 chōnia : „O masi'ō Zo'a ja ja'oegō, Lowalangi oe andrō, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, nosoe ma'asamboea za-

- ngomas i'ō ja'ia, ba ò horigò gera'eraoe, wangomas i'ō ja'ia." (*Moz. V. 6, 5; 10, 12*).
- 38 Da'ò zebœa gorôisa, da'ò zi fôfôna.
- 39 Ba sambœa tō, si fachilichili chōnia : „O masi'ō zahatō chōoe, si manefa'omasioendra'oegō." (*Joh. I. 4, 20. 21. Moz. III. 19, 18.*)
- 40 Rom. 13, 9.) Ba gorôisa si doimboea andrō manandrōsa gorôisa fefoe, awō niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō.
- (*A. 41—46: Mar. 12, 35—37. Loek. 20, 41—44.*)
- 41 V. Ba me faloecha warizaio, ba
- 42 isofoe chōra Jesoe, imane : Hadia ba dōdōmi ba chō Keriso andrō ? ha ma'oewoe ia ? Lamane chōnia : Ma'oewoe Dawido. Ba imane chōra : Ba hadia wa ibe'e tōinia Zo'aja Dawido, nifaroe Geheha, me imane :
- 43 „No i'wa'ō So'aja chō Zo'aja ja'o : Dadao ba gambōlōgoe, irege oebe'e tooe barō gaheoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe." (*Sin. 110, 1. Hal. zin. 2, 34. 35. Heb. 1—13.*)
- 44 Ba na ibe'e tōinia Zo'aja Dawido, ba he wisa wa ma'oewoenia ? Ba lō sangila manema linia. hadia ia, ba lō si lō ata'oe manfoe chōnia sa'ae, i'otarai loeo da'ō.

FAZA 23.

I. Itegoe warizaio Jesoe. II. I'e-esi mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō.

(*A. 1—14: Mar. 12, 38—40. Loek. 20, 45—47.*)

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jesoe ba niha sato
- 2 ba chō ndra nifahaōnia, imane : Ba dadaoma Moze docmadao zangila amachôita andrō ba farizaio. Ba fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ōra chōmi, ba mi'ō'ō, bōi misawō, ba bōi mi'ō'ō ba mboeabocara ; la'wa'ōwa'ō sa, ba lō latōrō. (*Rom. 2, 21*). Ba labōbō noro sabœa ba lahare'ō ba galisi niha, ba ja'ira, ba sara toeroera lō labe'e, ba wamaliwa ja'ia. (*Loek. 11, 46*).
- 5 Afoe'afoera la'ila ira niha, andrō
- lalaœ fefoe nilaoera andrō. La'ebolo'ō sa zoera wangerangera andrō chōra, ba la'ebœa'ō mbowobow mbarœa andrō. (*F. 6, 1. 2. Moz. IV. 15, 38. Moz. V. 6, 8.*) Ba
- 6 no omasi ira naha tănō si ja'wa ba gowoeloa ba dadaoma tănō si ja'wa ba zekola ; (*Loek. 11, 43*) ba
- 7 omasi ira na la'owai ira ba kade, ba na labe'e tōira zamahaō niha tănō bō'ō. Ba bōi ndræmoebe'e tōimi zamahaō, ha sa samōsa zamahaō ja'ami, ba si fatalifoesō ami fefoe.
- 8 Ba bōi fa'ama ami ba niha ba goeli danō, ha sa samōsa Namami, si so ba zoroego. Ba bōi ndræmoebe'e tōimi zolohe, me ha samōsa zolohe ja'ami, Keriso. Enonimi zebœami
- 9 (*F. 20, 26. 27.*) Ba samali'ō sala-
10 wa ja'ia, ba ni'ide'ide'ō dania, ba sangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba nibali'ō sala-
11 wa. (*F. 18. 4. Loek. 14, 11; 18, 14. Amaed. 29, 23; Fet. I. 5, 5.*)
- 12 Ba alai ami, sangila amachôita ba rarizaio, samini tōdō ! me mikoesi mbanoea zoroego andrō fōna uiha ; lō'ō sa mōi ami bacha, ba lō mifa'amōi bacha zi mōi cna'ō. (*Loek. 11, 52*). Alai, ami, sangila amachôita
- 13 ba farizaio, samini tōdō ! me no si manga nomo lācha mbanoea ami, ba me mi'oroma'ō wangandrō sarā ; andrō tedoe hoekeo, nifatōrō chōmi. Alai ami sangila amachôita
- 14 ba farizaio. samini tōdō ! me no sanōrōi asi, awō danō, ami, ba wamali'ō solo'ō hoekeo chōmi samōsa niha, ba na no i'ō'ō, ba mibali'ō ono narako, mendoœa manō na sa moroi chōmi. Alai ami, solohe tanga niha
- 15 bō'ō, ba no aoc'a ami, sangoema'ō : Na so zame'e hōloe osali, ba si lō'ō da'ō, ba na so zame'e hōloe ana'a gosali, ba nitōrō. He sambō tōdō,
- 16 si no aoc'a ! he zebœa ira sa, ana'a, ba ma osali, same'e amonita ana'a andrō ? Ba mimane : Na so zame'e hōloe naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba si lō'ō da'ō, ba na so zame'e hōloe soemange andrō, si so

- 19 ja'wa, ba nitōrō. He saoe'a ! he ze-
boea ira sa, soemange andrō, ba
ma naha wame'e, same'e amonita
soemange andrō ? (*Moz. II. 29, 37.*)
- 20 Andrō, same'e hōloe naha wame'e
soemange, ba ibe'e hōloe da'ō, fa-
baja si so ja'wa fefoe. Ba same'e
hōloe osali, ba ibe'e hōloe da'ō, fa-
22 baja si onahia osali. (*Sal. I. 8, 13.*) Ba
same'e hōloe soroego, ba ibe'e hō-
loe dadaoma Lowalangi fabaja si-
23 dadao ja'wa. (*F. 5, 34.*) Alai ami,
singila amachoitā ba farizaio, sa-
mini tōdō ! me mibe'e zamboea ni'-
ofoeloe lōnga ba hōwa ba lada, ba no
olifoe ami zebocā goroiā, fangoe-
hoekoe ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba fa
lō farōi ; ni'o'ō zi sambalō, ba te-
nga gōi ni'ositengagō zi sambalō.
- 24 (*Loek. 11, 42.*) He solohe tanga niha,
si no aoe'a, mitafi'ō nibadoe, ba
25 wameta di, ba mitōlō koedo. Alai
ami, sangila amachoitā ba farizaio,
samini tōdō ! me mihaogō gero
mako ba ero wiga, ba ja'wa, ba no
fahōna waraboc ba foloe'alo'e'a.
- 26 (*Loek. 11, 39 b. t.*) He farizaio sa-
oe'a ! ofōnai'ō wangehao ja'wa, ma-
ko, ena'ō sōchi gōi geronia. (*Tii. 1,*
27 *15.*) Alai ami, sangila amachoitā ba
farizaio, samini tōdō, me no hoelō
lewātō nilaoe betoea ami, si sōchi
sa moroi baero, wamaigida, ba
bacha, ba no fahōna dōla zi mate,
awō fefoe hadia ia zi ta'oenō. (*Loek.*
28 *11, 44.*) Si manō gōi ami, niha sa-
toelō ami, wamaigida, moroi baero,
ba bacha, ba no fahōna wamini
29 tōdō ba fa lō atoelō. Alai ami,
sangila amachoitā ba farizaio, sa-
mini tōdō ! me mi'a'azōchi lewātō
zama'ele'ō andrō, ba me mihaogō
dandra lewātō zatoelō. (*Loek. 11,*
30 *47, 48.*) ba me mimane: Na ja'aga
mena'ō ba gōtō ndra toeada, ba lō
fao ndra'aga chōra, ba wamoenoē
31 sama'ele'ō andrō. Tobali mifadoe-
hoe'ō dōdō niha bō'ō chōmi, wa no
ma'owoe zamoenoē sama'ele'ō a-
32 ndrō ami. (*Hal. zin. 7, 52.*) Ba mifō-

noei zoe'asoe a andrō chō ndro
tocami. (*Tes. I. 2, 16.*) He oelō, ono 33
goelō ! he miwisa wangefa'ō ja'ami
ba wangoehoekoe andrō, ba narako ?
(*Mat. 3, 7.*)

(*A. 34-36 : Loek. 11, 49-51.*)

II. Andrō, hiza, oefatenge chō- 34
mi zama'ele'ō ba satoeatoca ba sa-
ngila amachoitā, ba so dania ba
miboenoe, miforōfa, ba so, ba mi-
bōzibōzi ba zekola chōmi ba mi-
gohi, i'otarai mbanoea si samboea,
noemalō ba zi samboea, (*F. 10,*
17), ena'ō mōi ba hoeloemi fefoe 35
ndro zatoelō andrō, nidoewagō ba
gocli danō, i'otarai ndro Habeli
satoelō andrō, ireogi ndro Zacha-
ria, ono Mbarachia andrō, niboenoe-
mi ba gotaloeara gosali naha wa-
me'e soemange. (*Moz. I. 4, 8.*
Nga'ot. II. 24, 20 b. t.) Si ndroehoe 36
ni'wā'ogoe chōmi, tohare dania da'ō
fefoe ba niha si sagōtō andre.
(*A. 37-39 : Loek. 13, 34, 35.*)

He Jeroezalema ! he Jeroezalema ! 37
samoenoē sama'ele'ō andrō, sanehoe
kara nifatenge chōnia, ha me oega
no oetandraigō mangowaelo onoe,
si mane sifagelo, ba i'owoeloi no-
nonia harō gafinia, ba lō sedōna
ami. Hiza, terōi chōmi nomomi, 38
adoedoe. (*F. 24, 2. Sal. I. 9, 7.*)
Oe'wā'ō sa chōmi, lō'ō sa'ae mi'ila 39
ndra'o, i'otarai da'e, irege mi'wā'ō
dania : Ja'ahowoe zi so ba dōi
Zo'aja ! (*F. 21, 9. Joh. 12, 13.*)

FAZA 24.

I. Sama'ele'ō fanoedoe'ō Jeroeza-

lema. II. Sama'ele'ō fa'atoea danō.

III. Famaroe tōdō, ba wa lō mōrō.

(*A. 1-28 : Mar. 13, 1-23. Loek.*
21, 5-24.)

I. Ba mōi baero Jesoe, irōi gosa- 1
li, mofanō ia, ba mōi chōnia nifa-
haōnia, ba wanoetoeroe osali a-
ndrō chōnia. Ba itema lira, imane 2
chōra : Hadia, lō mi'ila da'ō fefoe ?
Si ndroehoe ni'wā'ogoe chōmi, sa-

- mboea lō torōi ba da'ō ba dete nawa'onia ja'wa, kara, si lō ladoedoe'gō. (Loek. 19, 44). Ba me moedadao ia ba hili wanicha, ba mōi chōnia nifaha'onia, ba zi ha ja'ira, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma, ha wa'ara da'ō, ba hadia dandra wa'asomō ba tandra wa'atoea danō ? Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Mifaigi, fa bōi ifaeloengoe ami niha, ha niha ia. (F. 7, 15. Tes. II. 2, 3). Ato sa dania zi mōi, sanagō tōigoe, sangoe-ma'ō : Ja'odo Keriso, ba ato lafaeloengoe. (Joh. 5, 43. Hal. zin. 5, 36 b. t.).
- Ba mirongodania wanoewō ba fe'ira'ira ba wanoewō ; mifaigi, bōi tokea ami ; lō'ō sa tola lō si manō, ba tenga fa'atoea danō na sa. Maoso dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea ; ba si sara ōri, oedoe zi sara ; ba sosō lofo mbanoea awō ndroeroe danō misa.
- Ba bōrōta wa'afōchō da'ō fefoe. Bada'ō dania la'ōhe ami ba wamakao ba laboenoe ami ; ba dozi soi dania zi fatioe tōdō chōmi, bōrō dōigoe andrō. (F. 10, 17 b. t. Joh. 16, 2. Fam. 2, 10). Ba ato dania ba da'ō zi te'ala, ba faoma dania la'ā mbōli nawōra, ba faoma fatioc dōdōra chō nawōra. Ba ato zi maoso sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba ato lafaeloengoe. (Joh. I. 4, 1). Ba me monōnō wa lō atōelō, ba ato zi taja fa'omasi. (Tim. II. 3, 1 b. t.).
- Ba sanaoe ōlō iroegi gamozoea, da'ō ni'orifi.** (F. 10, 22. Jak. 1, 12). Ba tetoeriagō dania mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō, ba wamadochoe'ō ba niha fefoe, ba awena dania fa'atoea danō. (Rom. 10, 15). Ba na mi'ila dania wa'adoedoe andrō, sihocha mboeda, ni'wa'ō Daniēli, ba naha ni'amoni'ō — jatoemōrō tōdōnia sombaso da'e — (Dan. 9, 27 ; 12, 13) ba ndramoloi zi so ba Joedaja, ndramoesa'wa hili. Bōi jamōi tooe zi so ba dete nomonia ja'wa, ba wangai hadia ia ba nomonia. (Loek. 17, 31), ba bōi jamoefoeli ia foeri si so ba nowi, ba wangai barocnia. Ba alai zana-bina ba si so ono ba mbagi zocsoe, na loeo da'ō ! (Loek. 23, 29). Ba mi'angandrō, fa bōi ba'wa deoc, ba fa bōi loeo sabato, na loeo woloimi andrō. So sa wamakao sabōlōbōlō ba da'ō dania, si lō irai si manō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō, irege da'e, ba lō'ō gōi si manō dania. (Dan. 12, 1). Ba na tenga ni'ōnaigō loeo da'ō ena'ō, ba samōsa lō aoeri niha. Ba bōrō nitoetoejoe andrō, wa te'ōnai-gō loeo andrō. Ba na so ba da'ō zangoema'ō chōmi : Faigi, so ba da'e Keriso, ba ma : ba da'ō so ia, ba bōi mifati. (Loek. 17, 21. 23 b. t.). Maoso sa dania Keriso faja ba sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba lafazōchi dandra seboc, awō gila'ila, ba wamacloengoc nitoetoejoe andrō, na bōla. (Tes. II. 2, 9). Hiza, no oehōnagō oe'wa'ō chōmi. Ba na lamane chōmi : Hiza, ba danō si mate so ia, ba bōi mi'ac'e ; ba ma : Hiza, ba mbate'e, ba bōi mifati. Hoelō gari mbanoea sa si otarai gatoemboccha loeo, sihaga, irege gaechoela, si manō dania wa'aso Nono Niha andrō. (Loek. 17, 24). Ba zi so amatela, ba da'ō owoelo mojo. (Job. 39, 30. Loek. 17, 37).
- (A. 29-36 : Mar. 13, 21-32. Loek. 21, 25-33.)
- II. **Ba aefa si'aikō wamakao andrō,** na loeo da'ō, ba taja haga loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga mba'wa, ba atoro andrō moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba hoemeoeheoe wangaro mbanoea si ja'wa. (Jes. 13, 10. Fam. 6, 12 b. t.). Ba aefa da'ō, ba oroma dandra Nono Niha andrō ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba mege'ege fefoe soi ba goeli danō, ba la'ila dania Nono Niha, si so moroi si ja'wa, ba dete lawoeo ba mbanoea, fao wa'abōlō ba lachōmi seboc. (F. 25, 31. Dan. 7, 13. Fam. 1, 7. Mar. 14, 62). Ba ifatenge mala'ikania, telaoe dorofe seboc li, ba la'owoeloi chōnia nitoetoejoe nia andrō, moroi ba zi fasoei, i'otarai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wo-

- ndregenia tãnõ sa. (*F. 13, 41. Tes. I. 4, 16*). Ba ha marafala mitõngõni wamaedo andrõ : Na mo'idanõ ndrãhania, na toemboe lehelehe, ba mi'ila, no ahatõ mba'wa wa'aoehoe zino. (*Loek. 21, 37*). Si manõ gõi ami, na mi'ila da'õ fefoe, ba oroma chõmi, no ahatõ ia. Si ndroehoe ni'wa'õgoe chõmi, lõ fachamõ atoea niha sisagõtõ andre, ba no aloea da'õ fefoe. (*F. 16, 28*). **Atoea mbanoea ba atoea danõ, ba lõ awoe'a ni'wa'õgoe.** Ba ba'wa andrõ ba inõtõ, ba lõ sangila, he mala'ika ba zorocgo, he Ono; ha Ama zangila. (*Tes. I, 5, 1 b. t.*).
(*A. 37-41: Loek. 17, 26-36.*)

- 37 Ba hoelõ si mane me loeo Noachi, si manõ gõi wa'aso Nono Niha andrõ dania. (*Moz. I. 6, 5, 11 b. t.*). Hoelõ si mane ja'ira sa, me loeo fõna wa'anõnõ danõ andrõ, mangamanga ira ba mamadoemadoe hadia ia, mangowaloe ba mame'e. nihalõ, 38 iroegĩ loeo mõi baowo Noachi, ba lõ aboto ba dõdõra, irege so wa'anõnõ andrõ ba irege ahoi ira fefoe; si manõ gõi dania wa'aso Nono Niha andrõ. Daroea dania zi so ba nowi; 39 samõsa nihalõ ba si samõsa, ba nirõĩ. Daroea ndra alawe sanoetoe fache 40 ba lõsoe; samõsa nihalõ ba si samõsa, ba nirõĩ. 41
42 **III. Andrõ, bõi mifõrõ, me lõ mi'ila mba'wa wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ami.** 43 (*F. 25, 13. Mar. 13, 33*). Ba da'õ mibe'c ba dõdõmi : Na i'ila ena'õ sochõ omo, ha wa'ala'wa mbongi so zana'gõ, ba lõ mõrõ ia ena'õ, ba itimba ena'õ zanagõ, fa lõ mõi jomo chõnia. (*Loek. 12, 39 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 10. Fam. 3, 3*). Andrõ ja'ami gõi, mihõnagõ mifa'anõ ami, me si lõ midõnadõna dania Nono Niha, na so ia. (*A. 45-51: Loek. 12, 42-46.*)
45 Ba ha niha zawoejoe andrõ, si lõ farõĩ, satoeatoea, nibe'e zochõ ja'ia barõ mbawa si so jomo chõnia, ba wame'e gõra, na inõtõ wemanga? 46 Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrõ, na i'ila sochõ ja'ia, na so ia, no i'o'õ da'õ.

Si ndroehoe ni'wa'õgoe chõmi, ibe'e 47 barõ mbawania fefoe hadia ia, zi so chõnia. Ba na i'wa'õ tõdõnia 48 sawoejoe si lõ sõchi : Mogasa wa'aso zochõ ja'õ, ba na ibõrõtaigõ 49 ibõzibõzi nawõnia sawoejoe, ba na mangamanga ia, ba na ibadobadoboe hadia ia, awõ zi maboemahoe andrõ; ba so dania zochõ 50 sawoejoe andrõ, na loeo lõ idõnadõna ba gamaoedoe wa'ala'wa loeo, na iwai lõ ja'ia na; ba i'õtõ dalo 51 zawoejoe andrõ, ha ibe'e goerachania awõ zamini tõdõ andrõ; ba fege'ege dania ba da'õ ba fata-ngisa mboha. (*F. 22, 13; 25. 30*).

FAZA 25.

I. Amãedola : Ono alawe si dafoe-loe. II. Amaedola : Ana'a, nibe'e ba zohare. III. Fangoehoekeoe ba gamoezoea.

I. Ba da'õ dania fachilichili ira 1 mbanoea zoroego andrõ nono alawe, dafoeleoe, sangai fandroera, ba we'amõĩ mamaondragõ sangowaloe. (*Fam. 19, 7 b. t. Kor. II. 11, 2*). Ba 2 dalima ira zambõ tõdõ, ba dalima zatoeatoea. Lahalõ sa wandroera sambõ tõdõ andrõ, ba lõ la'ohe wanicha. Ba satoeatoea andrõ, ba la'ohe wanicha ba nahia, fabaja faudroera. Ba me ara zangowaloe, ba 5 manoekõoe ira fefoe ha mõrõ. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba so zi'ao : Hiza zangowaloe, mi'ae mifaondragõ ia ! Avena maoso nono alawe andrõ fefoe 7 ba lahaogõ wandroera. (*Loek. 12, 36*). Ba lamane sambõ tõdõ andrõ 8 ba zatoeatoea : Mibe'e fanichama wanichami ma'ifoe, matesa wandroema andre. Ba latema lira satoeatoea, lamane : Ma dania faoma ambõ chõda; sõchi na mõi ami ba zolafo, 10 ba na mi'õli chõmi. Ba me no mõi ira mowõli, ba so zangowaloe, ba si no mama'anõ, ba mõi jomo, awõnia ba walõ'wa, ba lakoesi mbawandroehõ. (*Loek. 13, 25 b. t.*). Ba 11 aefa da'õ, ba so gõi nono alawe no

mege, si tosai, lamane: He Toea! he
 12 Toea! bokai chōma! Ba itema lira,
 imane: Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chō-
 mi, lō oe'ila, ba niha ami. (F. 7,
 13 22. 23. *Loek. 13, 27*). Andrō bōi mi-
 fōrō, me lō mi'ila mbaŵa, awō gi-
 nōtō.

(A. 14-30 : *Loek. 19. 11-28.*)

14 II. Hoelō niha sofano: Hoemede
 ia ba sawoejoenia, ibe'e ba dangara zi
 15 so chōnia. Ibe'e ba zi samōsa, ba li-
 ma balaki, ba ba zi samōsa, ba doea
 balaki, ba ba zi samōsa, ba samba
 fondroejoe, dali wa'abōlō zamōsana,
 16 ba mofano ia. Ba i'anema'ō mōi ni-
 be'e si lima balaki, ilaoe ba waniaga,
 17 ba fabali. Si manō gōi nibe'e si doea
 18 balaki, fabali ibe'e. Ba nibe'e si sa-
 ma fondroejoe, ba mōi mogo'oli ta-
 nō, ibini'ō bacha gana'a zochō ja'ia.
 19 Ba me no ara, ba so zochō sawoejoe
 andrō, ba mangerai omō ia chōra,
 20 Ba i'ondrasi ia nibe'e si lima balaki,
 i'obe gōi zi lima balaki harenia,
 imane: Lima balaki nibe'eoe ba da-
 ngagoe, Toea, faigi, lima balaki tō,
 21 nisōndragoe, harenia. Imane chōnia
 sochō ja'ia: **Laoe, sawoejoe si sōchi,**
si lō farōi; lō si farōi ndra'ogō ba zi
lō oja'oja, ba oebe'e barō mbawaoe
zoja; taboe ba wa'omoeso dōdō a-
ndrō chō zochō ja'ogō. (F. 24, 45.

22 47). Ba i'ondrasi gōi ia nibe'e si doea
 balaki, imane: Doea balaki nibe'eoe
 ba dangagoe, Toea, faigi doea balaki
 23 tō nisōndragoe harenia. Imane chō-
 nia sochō ja'ia: Laoe, sawoejoe si
 sōchi, si lō farōi; lō si farōi ndra'-
 oegō ba zi lō oja'oja, ba oebe'e barō
 mbawaoe zoja; taboe ba wa'omoeso
 24 dōdō andrō chō zochō ja'ogō. Ba
 i'ondrasi ia gōi nibe'e si samba fo-
 ndroejoe andrō, imane: He Toea, no
 oe'ila ndra'ogō, wa niha sabe'e hoe-
 koe ndra'ogō; mamasi ndra'ogō
 ba zi lō nitaroemō ba mangozara'ō
 25 ba zi lō nifazaeueoe, ba no ata'oe
 ndra'o, ba no mōido moebini'ō zi
 samba fondroejoe andrō chōoe barō
 26 danō; ba ja'e chōoe gana'aoe. Ba

itema linia sochō ja'ia, imane chō-
 nia: He sawoejoe si lō sōchi, sareoe!
 Na no o'ila mamasi ndra'o, ba zi lō
 nitaroegoe ba mangozara ndra'o, ba
 zi lō nifazaeuegō; ba ōbe'e mena'ō 27
 nifalali wirōgoe andrō, ba zamalali
 ana'a, ba na so ndra'o, ba oetema
 ena'ō gana'agoe, fabaja hare. Ba 28
 mihalō chōnia zi samba fondroejoe
 andrō, ba mibe'e ba zi so si foeloe
 balaki. Dozi sa, ba zi so ba tebe'e na 29
 ba tehōna chōra; ba ba zi lō'ō, ba
 teheta gōi zi so chōnia. (F. 13, 12).
 Ba sawoejoe andrō, si lō goena, ba 30
 mitibo'ō baero ba zogōmigōmi. Ba
 fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa
 mboha. (F. 3, 12).

III. Ba na so Nono Niha, na si so 31
 lachōmi ia, na fang chōnia mala'ika
 andrō fefoe, ba da'ō dania doema-
 dao ia ba dadaoma lachōminia a-
 ndrō. (F. 16, 27. *Loek. 21, 27*). Ba 32
 te'owoeloi dania fōnania fefoe soi,
 ba ifōfō'ō ira, si mane na ifōfō'ō ira
 mbiribiri si alawe mbiribiri si ma-
 toea koebalo. (Rom. 14, 10. Kor. II,
 5, 10). Ba ifa'aso ba gambōlōnia 33
 mbiribiri si alawe, ba ba gaberania
 mbiribiri si matoea. (Hes. 34, 17 b. t).
 Ba imane dania razo andrō ba zi so 34
 ba gambōlōnia: Mi'aine, ja'ami, nifa-
 howoe'ō Namagoe, mitema gondro-
 ita andrō, banoea andrō, ni'asiwai
 chōmi, i'otarai mbōrōta danō. Me 35
 olofo ndra'o, ba no mibe'e gōgoe; me
 owōchi dōdōgoe, ba no mifabadoegō
 chōgoe nidano; me tome ndra'o, ba
 no mifa'amōido jomo; (Jes. 58, 7); 36
 me lō noechagoe, ba no mifonoecha
 ndra'o; me mofōchō ndra'o, ba no
 mōi ami moefaigi ndra'o; ba me sodo
 ba goeroenga, ba no mōi ami chōgoe.
 Ba latema dania linia satoelō andrō, 37
 lamane: He Toea, ha mega ma'ila
 solofo ndra'ogō, ba mabe'e gōoe!
 ba ma sowōchi tōdō ndra'ogō, ba
 mafabadoegō chōoe nidano? Ba ha 38
 mega ma'ila, tome ndra'ogō, ba
 mafa'amōi'ō jomo? ba ma si lō
 noecha ndra'ogō, ba mafonoecha'ō?

- 39 Ba ha mega ma'ila sofōchō ndra'-
oego, ba ma si so ba goeroenga, ba
40 mōiga chōoe ? Ba itema dania lira
razo andrō, imane chōra : **Si ndroehoe**
niwā'ōgoe chōmi, ndrege nilaoe-
mi ba dalifoesōgoe andrō, fondrege
zi noemana, ha niha ia, ba chōgoe
no nilaoe da'ō. (*F. 10, 40. Amaed.*
41 *19, 17. Mar. 3, 35.*) Awenā dania
imane gōi ba zi so ba gabera : Milaboe
ami, ja'ami, ni'elifi, mi'ae ba galitō
andrō, si lō matemate, ni'eboea'ō
chō Gafōcha andrō ba ba mala'ika-
nia. (*F. 7, 23. Jes. 30, 33. Fam.*
42 *20, 10. 15; 21. 8.*) Olofo ndra'o, ba
lō nibe'emi ōgoe; owōchi dōdōgoe, ba
lō nifabadoegōmi chōgoe; (*Jak. 4,*
43 *17*); tome ndra'o. ba lō nifa'amōimi
jomo ja'o; lō noeohagoe, ba lō
nifonoechami ja'odo; mofōchōndra'o,
ba ba goeroenga sodo, ba lō si mōi
44 ami mamaigi ja'o. Ba latema dania
linia, ja'ira gōi, lamane : He Toea,
ha mega ma'ila solofo ndra'oegō, ba
ma sowōchi tōdō, ba ma tome, ba
ma si lō noecha, ba ma sofōchō, ba
ma si so ba goeroenga ndra'oegō, si
45 lō si mōiga ngoniningonioe ? Ba itema
dania lira, imane : Si ndroehoe ni-
wā'ōgoe chōmi, ndrege zi lō nilaoe-
mi chō wondrege zi noemana a-
drō, ha niha ia, ba chōgoe gōi lō
46 nilaoemi da'ō. Ba mōi da'ō ba wa'-
afōchō si lō aetoe andrō, ba satoelō
andrō, ba mōi ba wa'aeri silō aetoe.
(*Dan. 12, 2. Joh. 5, 29.*)

FAZA 26.

I. Famagōlō gere, ba wamoenoē
Jesoe. II. Tebajoini Jesoe, ba Mbe-
tania. III. I'ombacha'ō zi manga
mbōlinia. IV. I'oro'i'ō wemanga ni'-
amoni'ō andrō. V. Mangandrō Jesoe
ba kasoe Gezemane. VI. Lara'oe
ia. VII. Te'etoe'ō hoekoania ba
rafe schoea andrō. VIII. I'osil'ōgō
Jesoe Fetero.

(*A. 1-5 : Mar. 14, 1. 2. Loek.*
22, 1. 2.)

hoeonia andrō fefoe, ba imane chō
ndra nifahaōnia : Mi'ila, doea wo-
ngi tō wasa, ba tebe'e ba dangania
Nono Niha, ba wamorōfa ja'ia. (*Joh.*
13, 1). Ba faloecha ndra ere seboea
ba satoea mbanoea, baolajama gere
seboea andrō, sotōi Kajafa. (*Joh. 11,*
47 b. t.). Ba mamagōlō ira, ena'ō la'-
onehesi wondra'oe Jesoe, ba wa-
moenoē ja'ia. Ba lamane : Bōi ba go-
wasa, fa lō aechoe niha.

(*A. 6-13 : Mar. 14, 3-9; Joh.*
12, 1-8.)

II. Ba me so ba Mbetania Jesoe,
ba nomo Zimoni andrō, soboe aeri,
ba i'ondraisi ia ira alawe, so chōnia
zamba boeliboeli wanicha samohoea,
seboea bōli, ba ifadoewa ba hōgō
Jesoe, me manga ia. Ba me la'ila
da'ō nifahaō, ba koemōkōkōkō ira,
lamane : Hadia wa la'alimagōsi ?
Tola sa la'amawa mena'ō, eboea
mbōli, ba labe'e ba zi noemana me-
na'ō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Jesoe, ba imane
chōra : Hadia wa miboesi dōdō ndra
alawe andre ? si sōchi sa nilaoenia
chōgoe. Lō'ō sa mamalōmalō chōmi
zi noemana, ba ja'odo, ba tenga si lō
mamalōmalō chōmi. Ba wangehao
ja'o, ba wogo'o ja'o, ilaoe ba nōsigoe
wanicha andre. Si ndroehoe niwā'ō-
goe chōmi, fefoe gofoe heza, ba ni-
toeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō a-
ndrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba
da'ō gōi te'ombacha'ō nilaoe da'e,
ba wanōrō tōdō ja'ia. (*F. 24, 14.*)

(*A. 14-16 : Mar. 14, 10. 11. Loek.*
22, 3-6.)

Ba mōi zi samōsa, awō zi fele-
ndroea, si so tōi Joeda, banoca Kari-
ota, isa'wa gere seboea, imane : Ha
wa'eboea mibe'e chōgoe, ba oe'omba-
cha'ō ia chōmi ? Ba latoelo chōnia zi
tōloe ngafaeloe roefia. (*Sach. 11, 12.*
15 *Moz. II. 21, 32. F. 27, 9.*) Ba i'o-
tarai da'ō, ba i'aloei lala, ba wango-
mbacha ja'ia. (*Tim. I. 6, 9. 10.*)

(*A. 17-20 : Mar. 14, 12-16. Loek.*
22, 7-18.)

I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe hoe- 17

aisōni, si fōfōna, ba mōi chō Jesoe ndra nifahaō, lamane: Heza zomasi'ō ma'asiwai chōoe, ba wemanga
 18 wasa? (*Moz. II. 12, 3 b. t.*). Ba imane: Mi'ae mijomo ba mbanoea, chō zane, ba mimane chōnia: Da'ō niwā'ō zamahaō chōoe: No ahātō ginōtō andrō chōgoe; ba chōoe oe'ā
 19 wasa, awō ndra nifahaōgoe. Ba la'o'ō nifahaō andrō niwā'ō Jesoe chōra, ba
 20 la'asiwai wasa andrō. Ba me bongi sa'ae, ba mōi ia manga, awō zi felendroea andrō.

(*A. 21-25: Mar. 14, 18-21. Loek. 22, 21-23.*)

21 Ba me manga ira, ba imane: Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, fasamōsa ami zi manga mbōligoe. (*Joh. 13, 21 b. t.*). Ba aboe sibai dōdōra, ba labōrōtaigō lamane chōnia, dozi ira: Hadia, ja'odo, Toea? Ba itema lira, imane: Si faloselo manga chōgoe, da'ō zi
 23 manga mbōligoe. (*Sin. 41, 10. Joh. 13, 26*). Mōi sa Nono Niha, itōrō nisoera andrō ba chōnia, ba alai niha andrō, si manga mbōli Nono Niha: mohare mena'ō niha andrō, na lō
 25 irai toemboe. (*Sin. 22. Jes. 53. Loek. 22, 19, 20*). Ba itema linia Joeda andrō, si manga mbōlinia, imane chōnia: Ma ja'odo. samahaō? Ba imane chōnia: Ja'ia niwā'ōoe.

(*A. 26-29: Mar. 14, 22-25. Loek. 22, 19, 20. Kor. I, 11, 23 b. t.*)

26 IV. Ba me manga ira, ba ihālō roti Jesoe, ifahowoe'ō, iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaō ba imane;
 27 Mitoma, mi'ā, botogoe da'e. Ba ihālō mako, i'ahasi gōlō Lowa-
 28 langi, ibe'e chōra ba imane: Mibadoe, dozi ami, dogoe sa da'e, do gamabos'oela li andrō, sadoewa dania saiahi zato, ba wangefa'ō hōrō.
 29 (*Mat. 20, 28. Moz. II. 24, 8. Jer. 31, 31 b. t.*). Ba oe'wā'ō chōmi, lō'ō sa'ae ocbadoe nōsi mboea nagoe andrō, i'otarai da'e, iroegi loeo wamadoegoe si bohooenia, ba mbanoea Namagoe andrō, awōmi. (*Loek. 22, 18. 29. 30.*)

(*A. 30-35: Mar. 14. 26-31.*)

V. Ba me no ae'fa manoenō ira, ba 30 mōi ira baero ba gahe hili wanicha andrō. (*Loek. 21, 37; 22, 39*). Ba ima- 31 ne chōra Jesoc: Dozi te'ala ami ba chōgoe bongi andre. Noa sa so ba zoera: „Oebago dania goe-
 32 balo andrō, ba moezae-
 33 we mbiribiri andrō, ni-
 34 koebalo i.” (*Sach. 13, 7. Joh. 16, 32*). Ba na ae'fa maoso ndra'o, ba 32 mowaōwaōdo ba Galilaia, fōnami.
 33 (*F. 28, 7. 16*). Ba itema linia Fe-
 34 tero, imane chōnia: Ba he dozi te'ala ira ba chōoe, ba ja'o, ba tebai te'ala. (*Loek. 22, 33 b. t.*). Imanc 34 chōnia Jesoe: Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōoe, bongi andre, lō fachamō miwo zilatao, ba no medōloe o'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. (*Joh. 13, 38*). Imane chōnia 35 Fetero: Ba he mate ens'ō ndra'o, awōoe, ba lō oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō. Ba si manō wangoema'ō ndra nifahaō fefoe.

(*A. 36-46: Mar. 14, 32-42. Loek. 22, 40-46.*)

Ba iroegi Jesoe halama, Gezemane 36 dōinia, fao ira chōnia. Ba imane chō ndra nifahaō: Midadao ba da'e, fatoea mōi do ba da'ō, ba wanga-
 37 ndrō. Ba i'ohē awōnia Wetero, ba ono
 38 Zebedaio andrō, si daroea, ba ibōrō-
 39 taigō aboc dōdō ba alangoe dōdō. (*F. 17, 1. Jes. 53, 7*). Ba imane chōra: 33
 34 Aboe sibai dōdōgoe, iroegi wa'ama-
 35 te; mi'iagō da'e, bōi mifōrō, awō-
 36 goe. Ba mōi ia, lō arōoe, ifalōgoe 39
 40 ia tooe, mangandrō ia, imane: He
 41 Ama, na so lala, ba jamoetaloe'i
 42 ndra'o mako andrō. Ba bōi somasi
 43 ndra'o, ha somasi ndra'oegō. (*F. 20, 22. Joh. 5, 7. 8*). Ba mōi ia chō 40
 41 ndra nifahaō andrō, ba no mōrō ira,
 42 me iroegi, ba imane chō Wetero:
 43 Ba tebai si lō mōrō ami mato saza,
 44 awōgoe? Bāi mifōrō, ba mi'anga- 41
 42 ndrō, fa lō lōrō ami fanandraigō.
 43 Aoha sa gōlō dōdō, ba no sambō
 44 fa'abōlō nōsi. (*Fet. I. 5, 8. Gal. 5, 17*).
 45 Ba ifoeli mōi, zamoeza tō, manga- 42

ndrō ia, imane : He Amagoe ! na
te'ai italo'e'i ndra'o, fa lō oebadoe ia,
43 ba ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'oegō. Ba me
ifoeli ia, ba noa zoei mōrō ira, me
44 iroegi, noa sa aboea goeli hōrōra. Ba
irōi ira, ifoeli mōi mangandrō, no
45 medōloe, si manōmanō linia. Aefa
da'ō, ba mōi ia chō ndra nifahaō a-
ndrō, ba imane chōra : Ba mifōrō
sa'ae, ba mi'olombase ! — Hiza, no
fadege, fa tebe'e ba danga niha si
46 so horō Nono Niha. Mifaso, tala-
boe, hiza, no ahatō zi manga mbō-
ligoe andrō.

(A. 47-56: Mar. 14, 43-50. Loek.
22, 47-53. Joh. 18, 3-12).

47 VI. Ba me hoemedē ia na, ba hiza
Joeda andrō, awō zi felendroea, ba
ato zi fao chōnia ; so wōda ba bago
gama, la'otarai gere seboea ba sa-
48 toea mbanoea andrō. Ba no iwa'ō
chōra dandra si manga mbōlinia a-
ndrō, no imane : Si fa'ago bawa
49 ndra'o, da'ō ia, da'ō mira'oe. Ba i'a-
nema'ō l'ondrasi Jesoe, imane : He
samahaō ? ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia.
50 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : He le, hadia,
wa so ndra'oegō ? Awena la'ondrasi,
51 lababaja Jesoe, lara'oe. Ba hiza, itoe-
joe wōdania si samōsa, awō Jesoc, i-
sōbi, ihare'ō chō zawoejoc gere seboea,
52 i'e'wa dalingania, si samboea. Ba ima-
ne chōnia Jesoe : Saemboegō wō-
damō ! Dozi sa sangai fōda, ba fōda
wamoenoera. (Moz. I. 9, 6. Rom. 13,
53 4). Ma ōwai tebai mangandrō ndra'o
chō Namagoe, ena'ō ifatenge awō-
goe iada'e mala'ika, tōra felendroea
54 legio ? Ba he wisa itōrō ba da'ō ni-
wa'ō ba zoera ? Lō tola lō'ō, si manō
55 lala. (Loek. 24, 44). Ba da'ō iwa'ō
Jesoe ba zato andrō : Hoelō ba za-
mara'oe mōi ami, no mofōda ami
ba mobago gama, ba wondra'oe ja'o.
Ba no ero ma'ōchō moedadao ndra'o
ba gosali, mamahaō, ba lō nira'oemi
56 ja'o. (Joh. 18, 20). Ba andrō si manō
da'ō fefoe, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera
zama'ele'ō andrō. Ba larōi ia nifa-
haō fefoe, moloi. (Sin. 38, 9).

(A. 57-68: Mar. 14, 53-65. Loek.
22, 54. 63-71. Joh. 18, 12-14. 24.)

VII. Ba la'ohc Jesoe sonda'oe 57
ja'ia andrō, la'ohc chō gere seboea a-
ndrō, Kajafa, ba zi faloecha zangila
amachoita ba satoea mbanoea a-
ndrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōoe moroi 58
foeri, iroegi golajama gere seboea
andrō, ba mōi ia bacha, docmadao
ia ba ngai genoni, ba wamaigi loea-
loea. Ba la'aloei cre seboea ba sala'wa 59
rafe seboea andrō fefoe, he lawisa wa-
mōbōgō horō chō Jesoe, ba wamo-
e'oe ja'ia, (Hal. zin. 6, 13), ba lō lasō 60
ndra, he wa'ae ato zi so samōbōgō,
sofaja. Ba ba gafoeriata, ba daroea
zi so, (Sin. 35, 11; 100, 2. Moz. V.
19. 15). lamane : No iwa'ō da'ō : 61
Oe'ila oedoedoegō gosali Lowalangi
andrō, ba ha tōloe ngaleoe oe'-
angotomosi'ō. (F. 27, 40. Joh. 2,
19). Ba maoso gere seboea, imane 62
chōnia : Hadia, lō ōtema li ba nibō-
bōgō da'e chōoe ? Ba lō hedehe 63
Jesoe. Ba hoemedē gere seboea,
imane chōnia : Oebe'e ba hōloe
ndra'oegō, chō Lowalangi saori
andrō, ena'ō ōwa'ō chōma, na Keriso
andrō ndra'oegō, Ono Lowalangi.
Imane chōnia Jesoe : Ja'ia niwa'ōoe. 64
Ono Lowalangi ndra'odo. Ba oe'wa'ō
chōmi, i'otarai da'e, ba mi'ila, doe-
madao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa'-
abōlō andrō, ba mi'ila so ia moroi
sa, ba dete lawoeo, ba mbanoca si
ja'wa. (Dan. 7, 13. Hal. zin. 7,
55). Awena isika noechania ere se- 65
boea, imane : No mangaohangaoha
ia ! Hadia goena zi so ba mbōrō
sa'ae chōda ? hiza, faefā mirongo
wangaohangaoha andrō (Joh. 10, 33
b. t.). He wisa ba dōdōmi ? Ba late- 66
ma linia, lamane : Hoekoe famoenoe
hoekocnia. (Moz. III. 24, 16. Joh.
19, 7). Ba ladiidloi mbawania, 67
lagocchoei ia, ba so gōi zamalisi
bawania (Jer. 50, 6), lamane : Fa'e- 68
le'ō chōma, Keriso, ha niha zamōsi
ja'oegō ?

(A. 69-75 : Mar. 14, 66-72.

Loek. 22, 55-62. Joh. 18, 16-18. 25-27.)

- 69 VII. Ba no doemadao Wetero
baero ba golajama. Ba mōi ehōnia
zawoejoe, ono alawe, imane : Ja'oe-
gō gōi nawō Jesoe andrō, banoea
60 Galilaia. Ba i'osilō'ōgō fōnara fe-
foe, imane : Lō oe'ila badia niwā'ōoe.
71 Ba me itōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi
baero, ba i'ila ia tātō bō'ō, ba
imane ba zi so ba da'ō : Awō Jesoe,
72 banoea Nazareta, da'ō. Ba ifoeli
i'osilō'ōgō, fahōloe ia, imane : Lō
oe'ila, ha niha da'ō. (*F. 16, 16*).
73 Ba lō ara gotaloea, ba mōi ehō
Wetero zi so ba da'ō, lamane ehō-
nia : Doehoe, samōsa gōi ndra'oegō
ehōra, ifa'ele'ō sa gōi ndra'oegō lioe.
74 Ba ibōrōgō i'elifi ia ba fahōloe,
imane : Lō oe'ila, ha niha da'ō. Ba
75 i'anema'ō miwo zilatao. Ba itōrō
tōdō Wetero niwā'ō Jesoe, me ima-
ne : Lō faehamō miwo zilatao, ba no
medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba mōi
ia baero, mege'ege sibai. (*A. 34.*)

FAZA 27.

I. La'ohē chō Wilato Jesoe, II. Fa'amate Joeda. III. La'etoe'ō hoekoe Jesoe. IV. La'o'aja. V. Laforōfa. VI. Mate ia. VII. Lako'o. VIII. Latarogō lewatō.

- 1 I. Ba me no moloeo, ba mama-
gōlō ndra ere seboea fefoe, awō za-
toea mbanoea andrō, ba ehō Jesoe,
ba wamoenoē ja'ia. (*Mar. 15. 1.*
2 *Loek. 22, 66-71.*) Ba labōbō ia,
la'ohē, labe'e ba danga goema-
ndroe, Filato. (*F. 20. 19. Loek. 23.*
Joh. 18, 28).
3 II. Ba me i'ila Joeda andrō, si no
manga mbōlinia, la'etoe'ō hoekoe,
ba mangesa dōdōnia ; ba ifoeli zi
tōloe ngafoeloe roefia, ba gere seboea
4 ba ba zatōea mbanoea andrō, ima-
ne : Horōgoe, me no oe'ā mbōli
ndro zi lō horō. Ba lamane : Hana
wa ōfoeli ehōma ? Faigi, he ōwisa.
5 Ba itibō'ō ba gosali roefia andrō.
ilaōe mofanō, mōi ia mochie mba-

ginia. (*Hal zin. 1, 18.*) Ba lahalō 6
roefia andrō ira ere seboea, lamane :
Lō tola tabe'e ba naha game'ela,
me bōli ndro. Ba mamagōlō ira, ba 7
labe'e bōli mbenoea zamōzi bowoa
andrō, nibe'e lewatō zikoli. Andrō 8
labe'e tōi mbenoea andrō mbenoea
ndro, iroegi ma'ōehō andre. (*Hal zin.*
1, 19.) Ba da'ō itōrō niwā'ō Jeremia 9
andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane :
„Ba lahalō zi tōloe nga-
foeloe roefia andrō, bōli
nifatō bōli andrō, nifa-
tō Ndraono Gizeraēli
bōli, (*Sach. 11, 13*) ba labe'e 10
bōli mbenoea zamōzi bo-
woa andrō ; oe'o'ō niwā'ō
Z o' a j a e h o g o e.”

(*A. 11-26 : Mar. 15, 2-15. Loek. 23, 2-4. 17-25. Joh. 18, 33-40.*)

III. Ba fōna goemandroe so Je- 11
sue. Ba isofoe ehōnia koemandroe,
imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda
ndra'oegō ? Ba imane Jesoe : Ja'ia
niwā'ōoe. Ba me la'adoegō ia ere 12
seboea ba satōea mbanoea andrō,
ba lō'ō manō itema li. (*F. 26, 63*).
Ba imane ehōnia Filato : Hadia, lō 13
ōrongo, hadia ia fefoe, wangadōegō-
ra ja'oegō ? Ba lō itema linia, sambōea 14
li lō'ō, tobali ahōlihōli sibai dōdō
goemandroe. Ba no moebōwōgō, 15
ero na owasa ibe'e aefa koemandroe
ba zato zamōsa nikoeroe, ha niha
zomasi ira. Ba so ehōra nikoeroe, sa- 16
faito, me loeo da'ō, Baraba dōinia.
Ba me owelo ira, ba imane ehōra 17
Filato : Ha niha zomasi ami, oe'-
efa'ō ehōmi, Baraba andrō, ba ma
Jesoe andrō, nifatōi Keriso ? Noa 18
sa i'ila, bōrō wa'afōehō dōdō, wa
labe'e ia ba dangania. Ba me doema- 19
dao ia ba dadaoma zangoehōekoe,
ba ifatenge ehōnia fo'omania, ima-
ne : Bōi babaja niha satoelō andrō,
noa sa tefakao sibai ndra'o, ba chō-
nia andrō, ba wangifi me owi. Ba la- 20
fawe'e zato ira ere seboea ba satōea
mbanoea andrō, ena'ō la'andrō mba-

- raba andrō, ba ena'ō lafakiko Jesoe. 35
 21 (*Halzin. 3, 13. 14*). Ba hoemedē koe-
 mandroe, imane chōra : Ha niha zo-
 masi ami oe'efa'ō chōmi, ba zi da-
 roea andrō ? Ba lamane : Baraba 36
 22 andrō. Imane chōra Filato : Ba he
 oewisa chō Jesoe andrō, nifotōi Ke-
 riso ? Lamane fefoe : Niforōfa ! Ba 37
 23 imane : Ba hadia horōnia ? Ba mo-
 nōnō we'aora, lamane : Niforōfa ! Ba 38
 24 me i'ila Filato, lō'ō manō mana-
 ndrōsa, ba tedoe manō wagoegoe-
 asa, ba ihālō nidanō, isasai danga-
 nia, fōna zato, imane : Lō horōgoe ba 39
 25 ndrō da'e ; mifaigi he miwisa. (*Moz.*
V. 21, 6 b. t. Sin. 26, 6), Ba latema
 linia niha sato fefoe, lamane : Ja-
 mōi ba hoeloema ndronia ba ba
 hoeloe ndrāonoma. (*F. 23, 35. Hal.*
zin. 5, 28). Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'efa'ō 40
 26 chōra Mbaraba andrō, ba Jesoe,
 ba ifabōzi'ō ba ibe'e niforōfa.
 (*A. 27-30: Mar. 15, 16-19. Joh.*
19, 1-3.)
 27 IV. Ba la'ohe ba gōdo Jesoe sara-
 dadoe goemandroe andrō, ba la'o-
 woeloi chōnia zi sabari andrō fefoe.
 28 Ba laheta chōnia noechania, ba la-
 29 fobaroc ia baroe loeo sojo. Ba lala-
 laoe dakoela doi ba lafotakoela ia
 ba sara zoechoe labe'e ba dangania
 kambōlō, ba latoehi danō fōnania,
 la'o'aja ia, lamane : Ja'oegō, razo
 30 niha Jehoeda ? Ba ladidiloi ia, laha-
 lō zoechoe no mege, ba lahare'ō ba
 hōgōnia.
 (*A. 31-44: Mar. 15, 20-32. Loek.*
23, 26; 33-39. Joh. 19, 16-24.)
 31 V. Ba me no aefa la'o'aja ia, ba
 laheta chōnia mbaroe loeo andrō,
 ba lafoenoccha ia noechania, ba
 la'ohe ia misa, ba wamorōfa ja'ia.
 32 Ba me mōi ira baero, ba faloecha ira
 niha, banoea Girene, Simoni dōi-
 nia, ba lara'oe da'ō, ba wolohe rō-
 fania. (*Heb. 13, 12. 13*). Ba me laro-
 33 gi naha andrō, sotōi Gologata —
 34 sokamoe'oe geloeaha — ba lafaba-
 doegō chōnia nagoe nifaroea awō-
 choe, ba me no itandra, ba lō edōna
 ibadoe. (*Sin. 69, 22. Amaed. 31, 6*). Ba 35
 me no laforōfa ia, ba lafosasi noe-
 chania, fadahōdahō ira. (*Sin. 22, 19*).
 Ba doemadao ira, manaro ja'ia ba 36
 da'ō. Ba labe'e ja'wa hōgōnia mbō- 37
 rō wa'amatenia, soera : „Jesoe da'e,
 razo niha Jehoeda.” Ba laforōfa 38
 awōnia zamara'oe, daroea, samōsa
 ba gambōlō ba samōsa ba gābera.
 (*Loek. 23, 32. Jes. 53, 12*). Ba lata- 39
 ndrāwaisi ia sanōrō, lafalichō ira,
 (*Sin. 22, 3*) ba lamane : He sanoc- 40
 doegō osali andrō, ba sangotomosi
 ja'ia, si ha tōloe ngaloco, orifi ndrā'-
 oegō, na Ono Lowalangi ndrā'oegō ;
 ba ae tooe moroi ba rōfa andrō !
 (*F. 26, 61 ; 4, 3. 6*). Si manō gōi 41
 ndrā ere seboea, la'o'aja ia, awō za-
 ngila amachōita, awō zatōea mba-
 noea andrō, lamane : Niha bō'ō, 42
 ba no i'orifi, ba tebai i'orifi ia. Razo
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, jamōi tooe
 iada'e moroi ba rōfa, ba mamati
 sa'ae ita chōnia. No fadoehoe dōdō- 43
 nia chō Lowalangi, ba jamoe'cfa'ō
 ia da'ō iada'e, na i'omasī'ō ia ; noa
 sa i'wa'ō : Ono Lowalangi ndrā'o.
 (*Sin. 22, 9*). Ba si manō gōi zamara'- 44
 oe andrō, niforōfa awōnia, wanandra-
 waisi ja'ia.
 (*A. 45-56: Mar. 15, 33-41. Loek.*
23, 44-49. Joh. 19, 28-30.)
 VI. Ba i'otarai laloe, ba toballi 45
 ogōmigōmi ba danō ma'asagōrō, iroe-
 gi labōzi tōloe. Ba so labōzi tōloe, ba 46
 moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, imane : Eli !
 Eli ! lema sabachtani ? He Lowa-
 langigoe ! He Lowalangigoe ! hana
 wa no ē'erogō ndrā'o ? geloeahania.
 (*Sin. 22, 2*). Ba lamane ōsa, si so ba 47
 da'ō, me larongo da'ō : Mogaoni
 Elija da'ō. (*F. 17, 10*). Ba i'ane- 48
 ma'ō fagohi zamōsa chōra, ihālō
 rabo, ifo'ōsi niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbālō
 zoechoe ba ifabadōegō chōnia. Ba 49
 lamane tānō bō'ō : Bōi oea ! datafai-
 gi, na mōi Gelija, ba wangorifi ja'-
 ia. Ba ifoeli moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, 50
 ba aetoe noso. Ba hiza, asika mba'- 51
 aba'a andrō ba gosali, fahali, i'ota-

rai si ja'wa. noemalō mitooe, ba mo-
doeroedanō, fabali gara, (*Moz. II. 26,*
52 *31. Heb. 10, 19. 20*) ba teboka lewatō
ba oja zi maoso boto niha ni'amo-
ni'ō, si no mate, larōi lewatō, me no
53 aefa maoso Jesoe, mōi ira ba mba-
noea ni'amoni'ō andrō, ato zangila
54 ja'ira. Ba me la'ila ira koemandra
andrō ba awōnia sanaro Jesoe,
ndroeroe danō andrō ba hadia ia
fefoe, ba ata'oe sibai ira, lamane:
55 **Doehoe, Ono Lowalangī da'ō.** Ba
ato zi so ba da'ō ira alawe, samaigi-
maigi, moroi ba zarōoe, si no molo'ō
Jesoe, moroi ba Galilaia, si no mōi
56 ngoniningoninia; ira Maria, banoea
Magadala, ba Maria ina ndra Jak-
obo Josefo, ba ina nono Zebedaio a-
ndrō.
(*A. 57-61.: Mar. 15, 42-47. Loek.*
23, 50-55. Joh. 19, 38-42.)

57 VII. **Ba mafi ovi,** ba so niha so'-
ana'a, banoea Garimatia, Josefo
dōinia, si no mōi nifaho'ō Jesoe gōi.
58 Da'ō zi mōi ehō Wilato, manga-
andrō boto Jesoe andrō. Ba i'oro'i'ō
59 Filato labe'e (*Moz. V. 21. 23*). Ba
ihal'ō mboto Josefo, i'olohoeni mae-
60 ko si sōehi, ba ihe'e ba lewatō si
bohooe ehōnia, nifacharoe'ōnia ba
gara, ba ifagaōlō gowe seboea ba
mbawa lewatō andrō, ba mofanō ia.
61 (*Jes. 53, 9*). Ba so ba da'ō Maria a-
ndrō, banoea Magadala ba Maria
si samboea andrō, doemadao ira ba
gamaoedoe lewatō.

62 VIII. **Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō,**
me no aefa loeo wangehao andrō, ba
faloecha ndra ere seboea ba farizaio,
63 ehō Wilato, (*Joh. 19, 14*). lamane:
He Toea, no itōrō tōdōma, wa no
i'wa'ō samaeloengoe andrō, me lō si
mate ia na: Na aefa tōloe ngaloeo,
ba maoso ndra'o; (*F. 16, 21; 17,*
64 *23*) andrō oro'i'ō, ena'ō latarogō le-
watō, irege tōloe ngaloeo, fa bōi mōi
nifahaōnia andrō managō ja'ia, ba
ma lamane dania ba niha: No mao-
so ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba tobali
abōlōbōlō wamaeloengoe safoeria a-

ndrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. Imane ehō- 65
ra Filato: Labe'e chōmi zanaro;
mi'ae'e, mihaogō wanaro. Ba mōi 66
ira, lafotandro gowe ba lafatarogō'ō
lewatō ba zanaro no mege.

FAZA 28.

I. Femaoso Jesoe. La'a gana'a
sanaro andrō. III. Pangonasi nifa-
haōnia Jesoe.

(*A. 1-3: Mar. 16, 1. 2. 5-8. Loek.*
24, 5-9.)

I. **Ba ba zi bongi,** me no aefa loeo 1
sabato, me aracha moloee loeo mi-
goe, ba mōi Maria andrō, banoea
Magadala, awō Maria si samboea
andrō, mamaigi lewatō (*Joh. 20, 1*).
2 Ba hiza ziheoe sabōlōbōlō. No mōi
tooe mala'ika Zo'aja, moroi ba zoro-
go, mōi ia mameta gowe andrō, ba
3 idadaoui. Ba hoelō gari mbanoea wa-
maigira ja'ia, ba baroenia, ba no
afoesi, hoelō mbetoea. (*Hal. zin. 1,*
10). Ba manizinizi zanaro andrō, 4
fa'ata'oera ia ba tobali hoelō zi
5 mate ira. Ba hoemedede mala'ika a-
ndrō, imane ba ndra alawe andrō:
Bōi mi'ata'oe'fi! oe'ila sa, mi'aloee
Jesoe andrō, niforōfa. Iō ja'ia ba 6
da'e; noa sa maoso ia, itōrō ni'wa'-
ōnia; mi'ae mifaigi naha andrō, ba
zi so ia mege. (*F. 12, 40; 16, 21*).
7 Ba mita'ita'i, mi'ae mi'wa'ō ehō ndra
nifahaōnia, wa no maoso ia moroi ba
ngai zi mate, ba hiza, mowaōwaō ia
ba Galilaia, ba da'ō mi'ila ia dania.
8 Hiza, no oe'wa'ō chōmi. Ba la'ali'o'ō
ira, larōi lewatō, ata'oe ira, ba omoe-
so sibai dōdōra, fagohi ira, ba wa-
ngombaeha ba nifahaōnia. Ba hiza, 9
faloecha ira Jesoe, ba imane ehōra:
Ja'ami! Ba la'ondrasi ia, lara'oe ga-
henia, latoehi danō fōnania. (*Sal. II.*
4, 27). Ba imane ehōra Jesoe: Bōi 10
mi'ata'oe'fi, mi'ae mi'wa'ō ba dalifoe-
sōgoe, ena'ō mōi ira ba Galilaia,
ba ba da'ō la'ilado dania. (*Joh. 20,*
17).

II. **Ba me mōi ira,** ba hiza zanaro 11

- ōsa, mōi ira mijomo ba mbanoea, ba
 12 la'ombacha'ō da'ō no mege fefoe
 chō ndra ere seboea. Ba faloecha ira,
 awō zatoea mbanoea andrō, mama-
 13 gōlō ira, ba labe'e gana'a sabōnō ba
 zaradadoe andrō, lamane : Mimane :
 No mōi ndra nifahaōnia andrō, ba
 14 zi bongi, no latagō ia, me no alaoe
 hōrōma. (F. 27, 64). Ba na tero-
 ngo chō goemandroe, ba ja'aga zi
 honogō ja'ia, ba lō mabe'e aboe
 15 dōdōmi. Ba lahalō gana'a andrō,
 la'o'ō niwā'ō chōra. Ba si manō doe-
 ria andrō, ba Niha Jehoeda, iroegi
 ma'ōchō andre.
 16 III. Ba mōi ba Galilaia nifahaō
 andrō, si felezara, ba hili andrō,

niwā'ō Jesoe chōra. (F. 26, 32 ;
 28, 7). Ba me la'ila ia, ba latoehi
 danō ; ba so zanoefa tōdō ōsa. (Loek.
 24, 11). Ba i'ondrasi ira Jesoe, 18
 hoemedede ia chōra, imane : Fefoe
 wa'abōlō andrō ba zoroego ba ba
 goeli danō, ba no moebe'e chōgoe.
 (F. 11, 27. Loek. 10, 22. Joh. 13, 3.
 Fil. 2, 9. b. t.) Mi'as'e, mibali'ō nifa- 19
 haō fefoe soi, wamajagō idanō ja'ira
 ba dōi Nama ba ba dōi Nono ba ba
 dōi Geheha ni'amoni'ō ; (Mar. 16, 20
 15. 16 ; 16. Hal. zin. 1, 8) mifahaō ira
 ba wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia, niwā'ōgoe
 chōmi. Ba hiza, fao chōmi ndra'o,
 ero ma'ōchō, iroegi gamozoea gōtō
 danō andre. (F. 18, 20. Joh. 14, 18.)

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

MAREKO.

FAZA 1.

I. Halōwō Johane ; ha niha ia ;
 fangombachania, II. Tebajagō idanō
 Jesoe ba tetandraigō ; III. Ibōrōgō
 mamahaō ba Galilaia ba ikaoni
 chōnia nifahaō ; IV. mamahaō ia
 ba ma madōhō fōchō.

- 1 I. Bōrōta doeria somoeso dōdō
 andrō, chō Jesoe Keriso.
 (A. 2-8 : Mat. 3, 1-12. Loek. 3,
 1-9. 15-18. Joh. 1, 19-28.)
 2 Si mane si so ba zoera zama'ele'ō
 andrō, „Hiza, oefatenge zi-
 nengegoe, sowaōwaō fōnaoe,
 sangehao lalamō”. (Mal. 3. 1.)
 3 „Lizi'ao ba danō si mate :
 Mihaogō lala Zo'aja, mifa-
 daja lalania!” (Jes. 40. 3).
 4 So Johane andrō, samajagō idanō,

ba danō si mate, mangombacha fa-
 majagō idanō andrō, ba wamalalini
 era'era, ba wangefa'ō horō. (Joh. 1,
 6 b. t. Hal. zin. 19, 4). Ba mōi baero
 5 chōnia mbanoea Joedaia fefoe ba sa-
 mba banoea Jeroezalema, ba lafaba-
 jagō'ō idanō ira ba Joridano, la'-
 ombacha'ō horōra. Ba boe gondra
 6 mbaroe Johane, ba oeli zawi mbōbō
 taloenia ; tamo gōnia, awō wē wani
 ba gatoea. Ba mangombacha ia,
 7 imane : So foerigoe dania zabōlō mo-
 roi chōgoe, ba ambō ndra'o chōnia,
 oefaōndrō ndra'o ba wanoto'ō bōbō
 mbadagahenia. (Hal. zin. 13, 25 ; 19,
 4). Ja'o, ba idanō oebajagō chōmi
 8 ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō ibajagō chōmi
 dania. (Hal. zin. 1, 5.)
 (A. 9-11 : Mat. 3, 13-17. Loek.
 3, 21. 22. Joh. 1, 31-34.)

9 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so Jesoe, i'otarai Nazareta ba Galilaia, ifa-
bajagō'ō idanō ia chō Johane, ba
10 Joridano. (*Loek. 2, 51.*) Ba me
mōi ia mija'wa moroi ba nida-
nō, ba i'anema'ō i'ila tebokai
mbanoea si ja'wa, ba mōi mitoe ba
11 chōnia Geheha, hoelō marafadi. Ba
so li moroi ba zoroego, imane :
„Onogoe omasiō ndra'oegō, wa'o-
masigoe ndra'oegō.” (*F. 9, 7.*)

(*A. 12-13: Mat. 4, 1-11. Loek. 4, 1-13.*)

12 Ba i'anema'ō ifaroe ia Ehcha,
13 ba we'amōi ba danō si mate. Ba
ōfa woeloe wonginia ba danō si
mate andrō, ba itandraigō ia Sata-
na; fao ia ba goetoc ndroe'oe, ba
ngoningoninia mala'ika.

(*A. 14, 15: Mat. 4, 12-17. Loek. 4, 14, 15.*)

14 III. Ba aefa tekoeroe Johane a-
ndrō, ba mōi ba Galilaia Jesoe,
mangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō
andrō, chō Lowalangi, (*F. 6, 17.*)
15 imane : No iroegi inōtō ba no a-
hatō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō;
mifalalini gera'erami ba mifati doe-
ria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Gal. 4, 4.*)

(*A. 16-20: Mat. 4, 18-22. Loek. 5, 1-11.*)

16 Ba me itōrō zinga mba'wa Galilaia,
ba i'ila Zimoni ba Andrea, talifoesō
Zimoni, si fakiri ba mba'wa. Toeka
17 giri ira. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Mi'-
o'ō ndra'o, ba oebali'ō sama'oe'oe
18 niha ami. Ba i'anema'ō larōi giri,
19 la'o'ō ia. Ba me no mofanō ia ma'-
ifoe, ba i'ila Jakobo, ono Zebedaio,
awō dalifoesōnia Johane, ba doe-
ndraha gōi ja'wa, mamōnō kiri ira.
20 Ba i'ancua'ō ikaoni ira; ba larōi
namara Schedaio ba doendraha, awō
genoni, la'o'ō ia.

(*A. 21-28: Loek. 4, 31-37.*)

21 IV. Ba mōi ira mijomo ba Gafa-
naoema, ba i'anema'ō mamahaō ia
22 ba zekola, ba loeo sabato. Ba toball
dōdōra ba wamahaōnia; no abōlō
ia wamahaō ja'ira, ba tenga si mane

sangila amachoita andrō. (*Mat. 7, 28 29.*) Ba so ba da'ō ba zekola
chōra niha si so bechoe si ra'iō,
moe'ao ia, imane : Hadia ni'wa'ōoe
24 chōma, Jesoe, banoea Nazareta ?
Ba wamakiko ja'aga mōi'ō ? Ma'ila,
ha niha ndra'oegō; ni'amoni'ō a-
ndrō chō Lowalangi ! (*F. 5, 7.*)
Ba itena'wa ia Jesoe, imane : Bōi
25 hdehede sa'ae ba heta'ōgō chōnia !
(*F. 9, 25 b. t.*). Ba idōdōni niha
andrō bechoe si ra'iō andrō, moe'ao
ia, eboea linia, ba iheta ia chōnia.
Ba oi so wa'atobali dōdōra, dozi ira ;
27 faoma lamane chō nawōra : Hadia
da'ō ? famahaō si bohoo, ba so
wa'abōlō ! ba mbechoe si ra'iō gōi
ibe'e goraisa, ba la'o'ō linia. Ba
28 i'anema'ō hoemōngō doeriania misa
ba danō Galilaia andrō si fasoei,
ma'asagōrō.

(*A. 29-34: Mat. 8, 14-17. Loek. 4, 38-40.*)

Ba ladōlō lira ba nomōndra Simoni
29 Andrea, la'otarai zekola, fao ndra
Jakobo Johane. Ba no so tooe ba zalo
30 matoea Zimoni, ira alawe, achōmō,
fa'aocchoe, ba la'anema'ō la'ombach-
a'ō chōnia. Ba mōi ia chōnia, ira'-
31 oe danga, ifaza'wa, ba dōhō wa'-
aocchoe, ba mōi ia ngoniongionira.
Ba me bongi, me aechoe loeo, ba 32
la'ohe chōnia fefoe zōfōchō, awō
zobechoe. Ba samba banoca manō 33
ira, oi owoelo baolajama. Ba ato 34
nifadōhōnia fōchō, oja ngawalō wō-
chō, ba oja ifofanō bechoe. Ba lō
itehe ba mbechoe andrō moehede
ira, me no la'ila, ha niha ia. (*Mar. 3,*
11, 12. Hal. zin. 16, 17, 18.)

(*A. 35-39: Loek. 4, 42-44.*)

Ba mahemoloe ō, me lō moloeo 35
na, ba maoso ia, mōi ia baero,
isa'wa zi lō nihaniha, mangandrō
ia ba da'ō. Ba la'o'ō ia Simoni 36
ba awōnia, ba lasōndra ia, ba 37
lamane chōnia : Oi dozi la'aloei
ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōra : Data-
38 wa misa mbanoea sahatō, ena'ō ma-
ngombacha ndra'o ba da'ō gōi ;

da'ō sa danigoe we'amōi. (*Jes. 61,*
39 1). Ba mōi ia mangombacha ba ze-
kola chōra, ba danō Galilaia ma'asa-
gōrō, ba ifofanō mbechoe.

(*A. 40-45: Mat. 8, 1-4. Loek. 5,*
12-15.)

40 Ba i'ondrasi ia soboe aeri, mang-
ngandrō chōnia, ibalōdoehini danō,
imane chōnia : Na edōna ndra'oegō,

41 ba ō'ila ōfadōhō wōchōgoe. Ba
ahachō dōdōnia, i'oro'ō dangania,
itoea, imane : Edōna ndra'o, ja-

42 dōhō ! Ba i'anema'ō aheta mbooe
43 aeri andrō chōnia, dōhō. Ba ifeta'-
44 oe, i'anema'ō ifofanō, imane chōnia :

Faigi, fa bōi ō'ombacha'ō hadia ia,
gofoe ha ōchō ; ba ae'e sa, oroma'ō
ndra'oegō chō gere ba be'e game'ela
andrō, ba wa'aheta wōchōoe andrō,
ni'oro'i'ō Moze, famadoehoe'ō chōra.

45 (*Moz. III. 14, 2 b. t.*) Ba me mōi ia
baero, ba ibōrōtaigō i'ombacha'ō,
iforege, ifahōngō doeria andrō. To-
bali tebai sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe,
we'amōi ba mbanoea misa ; baero,
ba naha si lō nihaniha, soso ia, ba
la'ondrasi ia, moroi ba zi fasoei
fefoe. (*F. 7. 36*).

FAZA 2.

I. Ifadōhō Jesoe zi mate dambai ;
II. ikaoni Mataio andrō ; III. iboe'a
ba hoeloe nifahaōnia, wa lō mamoni
ira, IV. awō wa ladōdōni lai wache
ba loeo sabato'.

(*A. 1-12: Mat. 9, 1-8. Loek. 5,*
17-26.)

1 I. Ba lō ara si'ai, ba ifoeli mōi
ia ba Gafanaoema, ba terongo, wa
2 no so ia jomo. Ba ato zowoelo chōnia
niha, tobali ambō nahara, he bao-
lajama, ba itoeriagō chōra daroma
3 li. Ba la'ohe chōnia zi mate dambai ;
4 daōfa zangosa'ō. Ba me lō lalara
chōnia, ba wa'ato niha, ba labokai
zagō, ba zi so ia. Ba me no latōla'ō,
ba ladada gaso andrō, naha zi mate
5 dambai andrō. Ba me i'ila wamatira
Jesoe, ba imane chō zi mate dambai
andrō : No te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe,

onogoe. Ba so zangila amachoitā 6
ōsa, sidadao ba da'ō, ba lamane
dōdōra : Hadia, wa imanō da'ō ? 7
Mangaohangaoha ! Ha niha zangila
mangefa'ō horō, baero zi ha samōsa
andrō, Lowalangi ? (*Sin. 32, 5; 130,*
4. *Jes. 43, 25 ; 44, 22*). Ba i'anema'ō 8
i'ila Jesoe tōdōnia, wa no si manō
gera'era dōdōra, ba imane chōra :
Hadia wa si manō gera'era dōdōmi ?
(*Joh. 2, 25*). He zaoha ira, fangoe-

ma'ō chō zi mate dambai andrō : No
te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe ? ba ma fa-
ngoema'ō : Faoso, faza'wa gasomō
ba ofanō ? Ba ena'ō mi'ila, tola i'e- 10
fa'ō horō ba goeli danō Ono Niha, ba
imane chō zi mate dambai andrō :
Da'ō niwa'ōgoe chōoe : faoso, faza'wa
gasomō ba foeli'ō chōmi ! Ba mao- 12
so ia, i'anema'ō ifaza'wa gasonia
ba mōi baero, oi anehe ira ; tobali
ahōlihōli dōdōra fefoe, lasoeno Lo-
walangi, lamane : Lō irai ta'ila zi
manō !

(*A. 13-17: Mat. 9, 9-13. Loek. 5,*
27-32).

Ba ifoeli mōi ia baero ba zinga 13
mba'wa, ba la'ondrasi ia niha sato
fefoe, ba ifahaō ira.

II. Ba me itōrō, ba i'ila Lewi, 14
ono Galifaio, sidadao ba naha wane-
ma beo. Ba imanechōnia: O'ō ndra'o.
Ba maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba me manga ia 15
ba nomo da'ō, ba ato zanema beo ba
seboea horō, si manga awō Jesoe ba
awō nifahaōnia ; ato sa ira zolo'ō
ja'ia. Ba me la'ila sangila amachoitā, 16
farizaio, manga ia awō zanema beo
ba awō zeboea horō, ba lamane ba
nifahaōnia : Hadia, awō zanema beo
ba awō zeboea horō manga ia ? (*Loek.*
15, 1. 2). Ba me irongo Jesoe, ba 17
imane chōra : Tenga ba zabōlō mo-
goena zama'e daloedalo, ba zofō-
chō mogena ia. Tenga ba wogoani
satoelō mōi ndra'o, no ba wogaoni
si so horō mōido. (*Kor. I. 1, 26 b. t.*
Hes. 33, 11).

(*A. 18-22 : Mat. 9, 13-17. Loek.*
5, 33-39.)

- 18 III. Ba no samoni ba gō nifahaō
Johane ba nifahaō warizaio, ba
mōi ira chōnia, lamane : Hana
mamoni ba gō nifahaō Johane, awō
nifahaō warizaio, ba lō mamoni ba
19 gō nifahaōmō ? Ba imane chōra Je-
sue : Hadia, la'ila mamoni ba gō si
mōi ba walōwa, fatoea awōra zango-
waloe ? Tehai mamoni ba gō ira, fa-
20 toea so zangowaloe, awōra. Ba iroe-
gi ba'wa dania, ba aheta chōra za-
ngowaloe, ba awena mamoni ba gō
21 ira, na ba'wa da'ō. Lō sambalo baroe
satoea balobalo si bohoe, ba na
imanō, ba atika mbaroe satoea a-
andrō, ba zinga mbalobalo, ba abō-
22 lōbōlō zatikanian. Ba lō solaoe agoe
si bohoe ba naha satoea, ba na la-
laoe, ba itika'ō naha andrō agoe, ba
tekiko nagoe, fabaja naha.
(A. 23-28 : Mat. 12, 1-8. Loek. 6, 1-5).
- 23 IV. Ba me itōrō nowi, me loeo
sabato, ba labōrōtaigō nifahaōnia
ladōdōni lai wache si fatimba ba
24 lala. Ba lamane chōnia farizaio,
Hiza, hana wa lalaoe ba loeo sabato
25 zi lō tola ? Ba imane chōra : Hadia,
lō mirai mibaso nilaoe Dawido, me
mogoena chōnia ba me olofo ia,
26 ba awōnia fao ? (Sam. I. 21, 6). Me
mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi, me ere
seboea Gabiataro, me i'ā roti nifai-
gifaigi andrō, si lō tola i'ā niha bō'ō,
baero gere, ba me ibe'e gōi ba nawō-
27 nia fao. (Moz. II. 29, 32). Ba imane
chōra : Bōrō niha, wa so zabato, ba
tenga bōrō zabato, wa so niha.
28 (Moz. V. 5, 14). Tobali So'aja sabato
gōi Nono Niha.

FAZA 3.

- I. Ifadōhō Jesoe zi mate tanga.
II. Mōi ia ba zinga mba'wa, mama-
dōhō fōchō ia ba da'ō. III. Itoetoe-
joe zinenge andrō, si felendroea. IV.
Iboe'a ba hoeloenia, me latandra-
wa'isi ia farizaio. V. Ina Jesoe ba
talifoēsōnia.

(A. 1-6 : Mat. 12, 9-14. Loek.
6, 6-11).

- 1 I. Ba ifoeli mōi ba zekola. Ba so

ba da'ō niha si no mate tanga, si sara.
Ba lafaigifaigi ia, na ifadōhō ba loeo
sabato, ba wangadoegō ja'ia. Ba
imane ba niha andrō, si no mate
tanga : Faoso, ae ba da'e ! Ba imane
chōra : Hadia, tola lalaoe zi sōchi ba
loeo sabato, ba ma si lō sōchi, tola
la'orifi niha, ma laboenoe ? Ba lō
hedehedera. Ba ifaigi ira, fasoei, mo-
fōnoe ia, aboe dōdōnia ba wa'abe'e
dōdōra, ba imane ba niha no mege :
Oro'ō dangaoe ! Ba i'oro'ō, ba dōhō
wōchō dangania.

II. Ba ladōlō ira baero farizaio,
mamagōlō ira ba zi faofao chō He-
rode, ba chōnia andrō, ba wamoenoe
ja'ia. (Mat. 22, 16). Ba iheta ia Je-
sue, awō nifahaōnia, isa'wa mba'wa,
ba ato niha solo'ō ja'ia, banoea Ga-
lilaia ba banoea Joedaia, ba banoea
Jeroezalema ba banoea Gidoemaia
ba moroi ba zi tambai Joridano ba
moroi ba zi fasoei Diro ba Sidona,
ato niha, me larongo nilaoenia
fefoe, ba la'ondrasi ia. Ba i'wa'ō ba
nifahaōnia, ena'ō lahōnagō lafaigi
doendraha chōnia, ba wa'ato niha,
fa bōi langōgō ia. Ato sa nifadōhō-
nia fōchō, tobali lafadege ira chōnia
dozi si so safōchō, ba wombambaja
ja'ia. (Loek. 6, 18 b. t. Mat. 14, 36).
Ba bechoe si ra'iō andrō, na la'ila ia,
ba latoehi danō, fōnania, moe'ao ira,
lamane : Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō !
(F. 1, 24, 34. Loek. 4, 41). Ba itena-
wa siba'i ira, fa bōi la'ombacha'ō
ia. (Mat. 12, 16).

(A. 13-19 : Mat. 10, 1-4. Loek.
6, 12-16).

III. Ba mōi ia ba hili, hoemede
ia ba zomasi ia, ba la'ondrasi. Ba
i'oniagō zi felendroea, ena'ō awōnia
ira ba ena'ō ifatenge ira ba wango-
mbacha ; (Mat. 10, 5) ; ena'ō tetehe
chōra wamofanō bechoe andrō. I'o-
niagō zi felendroea andrō, ibe'e tōi
Zimoni andrō Wetero, awō Jakobo,
ono Zebedai, ba Johane, talifoēsō
Jakobo, ba ibe'e tōi zi daroea andrō
Mboaneregesi, — ono we'oegoe'oegoe

mbanoea geloeahania ; — (*Loek. 9, 54*) ; ba Andrea ba Filifo ba Batolomaio ba Mataio ba Toma ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio andrō, ba Tadaio, ba Simoni Kananaio, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōlinia andrō. Ba mōi ia jomo. Ba owelo zoei niha sato, tobali tebai na i manga ira. (*F. 6, 31*). Ba me larongo da'ō talifoesōnia, ba mōi ira mondra'oe ja'ia, noa sa owōhō ia, la'wa'ō. (*Mat. 12, 24-32; Loek. 11, 14-23*).

(*A. 22-30; Mat. 12, 24-32. Loek. 11, 14-23*).

22 IV. Ba lamane sangila amaechoita andrō, si no mōi mitoe moroi ba Jeroezalema: No so ehōnia Mbeleseboe, ba moroi ba zala'wa mbechoe andrō, wa ifofanō mbechoe. (*Joh. 8, 48 b. t.*). Ba ifaloecha'ō ira, i'va'ō ehōra gamaedola, imane: He wisa ifofanō Zatana Satana? Ba na fabali dōdō nōri, ba tebai aro nōri andrō. Ba na fabali dōdō zi sangambatō, ba lō faehai zi samba omo andrō. (*Mat. 12, 27*). Ba na no ila'wa ia Satana ba na doea dōdōnia, ba lō faehai, awai sa'ae. Lō'ō sa sangila mōi baomo ba nomo zabōlō, ba woraboe gamagamania, na lō ihōnagō ibōbō zabōlō andrō, ba awena iraboe hadia ia ba nomonia. (*Loek. 11, 21*). 28 Si ndroehoe ni'va'ōgoe chōmi, fefoe ngawalō horō andrō, ba tebe'e aefa ba nono niha; he fanandra'wa andrō, ha wa'oja wanandra'wara, (*Loek. 12, 10*) ha na so zanandra'waisi Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba lō fangefa chōnia, gōtō wa'ara dania; iloe'i horō andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. — Me la'wa'ō: „Sobechoe ia, bechoe si ra'iō.” (*Joh. 10, 20*).

(*A. 31-35; Mat. 12, 46-50. Loek. 8, 19-21*).

31 V. Ba so ninania ba ira talifoesōnia, no so baewali ba lafatenge chōnia, lafahede'ō chōnia. Ba na lafasoei ia wedadao niha sato. Ba lamane chōnia: Hiza, no so baero ninaoc ba ira talifoesōoe matoea ba

ira talifoesōoe alawe, la'aloei ndra'oegō. Ba itema lira, imane: Ha niha 33 ninagoe, ha ha niha dalifoesōgoe? Ba ifachōlō ia, ifaigi zi tefasoei ja'ia 34 si dadao, ba imane: Hiza ninagoe ba talifoesōgoe. Solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, da'ō dalifoesōgoe matoea ba 35 talifoesōgoe alawe ba inagoe.

FAZA 4.

Amaedola : I. Samazaeve tanōmō.

II. Fa'amanōi zinanō. III. Lada.

IV. Ihonogō mbade Jesoe.

A. 1-25 : (*Mat. 13, 1-23. Loek. 8, 4-18*).

I. Ba ifoeli ibōrōtaigō mamahaō, 1 ba zinga mba'wa. Ba ato sibai zowoe lo ehōnia niha, tobali mōi ia ba nowo, moedadao ia, ba nidanō ja'wa, ba ba mbewe nidanō so niha sato fefoe, baene. Ba ifahaō ira, oja ilaoe amaedola, ba imane ehōra ba wama- 2 haōnia andrō: Mifondrondrongo! Hiza, mōi baero zamazaewe tanō- 3 mō zinanō, ba wamazaewe tanōmō andrō; ba tobali, ba wamazaewe andrō, 4 ba so ōsa zi gōna ba lala; ba so wofō, ba la'ā. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba 5 zokara, ba zi lō abōlō tanō ehōnia, ba i'anema'ō motalinga, me lōawe'e we'e danō ehōnia. Ba menotoembōe 6 loe, ba asoso ia ba aleoe, bōrō wa lō wā'ania. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba gota- 7 loe ndroi, ba manōi ndroi ba iboe- noe, ba lō boea. Ba so ōsa zi 8 gōna ba danō si sōehi andrō, ba mowoea, motalinga ba manōi, so zowoea si ōnō, zamba jōoe, so zi felendroea ba so zi doea woeloe. Ba 9 imane: Si so tōgi dalinga ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrongo! Ba me no mofanō niha, ba lasofoe 10 ehōnia si fao chōnia, awō zi fele- ndroea, ba gamaedola andrō. Ba 11 imane ehōra: Chōmi no moebe'e zi tobini andrō, he wisa mbanoea Lowalangi, ba ba ehōra si so baero andrō, ba oi ba gamaedola larongo,

12 ena'ō anehe hōrōra, ba
lō'ō zoei la'ila, ba la-
rongo tōgi dalingara, ba
lō'ō zoei aboto ba dōdōra,
fa lō lafoeliira ba fa lō
tebe'e aefachōra hōrōra.
13 (*Jes. 6, 9. 10*). Ba imane chōra:
Lō mi'ila geloeaha gamaedola andrō,
ba he moroi aboto ba dōdōmi ga-
maedola soja? Taroma li nifazaewe
14 zamazaewe tanōmō andrō. Ba da'ō
zi so ba lala andrō: tefazaewe daro-
ma li, ba na larongo, ba i'anema'ō
so Zatana andrō, ba iheta daroma
15 li andrō, nifazaewe ba dōdōra. Ba
si manō nifazaewe ba danō sokara
andrō, da'ō ira: i'anema'ō lafonaha
daroma li, na larongo, omoeso dō-
16 dōra, ba lō wā'ania ba dōdōra,
niha samangōrō li ira, dania, na
so wamakao, ba ma folohi, ba
daroma li andrō, ba i'anema'ō la-
foeli foeri. Ba bō'ō nifazaewe ba go-
17 taloea ndroi: da'ō ira, si no ma-
mondrongo taroma li, ba fatewoe
wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba goeli danō
ba famaeloengoe andrō, ba gana'a, ba
hadia ia gisō'isō bō'ō, ba iboenoe da-
roma li andrō, ba tobali lō boea.
18 (*F. 10, 23*). Ba da'ō nifazaewe ba da-
nō si sōchi andrō: samondrongo ta-
roma li ba samonaha ja'ia ba so-
woea; so zi cōnō, zamba jōoe, so zi
felendroea ba so zi doea woeloe.
19 (*Joh. 18, 57*). Ba imane chōra: Ha-
dia, andrō so wandroe, ena'ō tabe'e
barō doemba jōoe, ba ma barō wa-
rate? Tenga andrō so ia, ena'ō ta-
be'e ba naha wandroe ja'wa? (*Mat.*
20 *5, 15, Loek. 11, 33*). Lō'ō sa hadia ia
zi tobini, na tenga ba wama'ele'ō
ja'ia dania, ba lō hadia ia zi lō oro-
ma, ha ba wangoroma'ō ja'ia dania.
21 (*Mat. 1, 6*). Na so zi so tōgi dalinga
ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondro-
ndrongo! Ba imane chōra: Mitō-
ngōni nirongomi! Soe'asoe'a ni'a-
noe'a'ōmi, la'ano'e'a'ō chōmi, ba la-
doe'ō na chōmi. (*Mat. 7, 2. Loek. 6,*
22 *38*). Ba zi so, ba tebe'e na, ba ba zi

lō'ō, ba teheta gōi hadia zi so chōnia.
(*Mat. 13, 12*).

II. Ba imane: Si mané mbanoea 26
Lowalangi andrō, hoelō na itibo'ō ba
danō danōmō zinanō niha. Ba mōrō 27
ia ba maoso, bongi ma'ōehō, ba mota-
linga danōmō andrō ba manōi, lō'ō
sa i'ila, (*Sin. 127, 2*), mowoea manō 28
danō, ha ja'ia, ōfōna dōla, awena
ngalai, awena zi ndroehoe nōsi ba
ngalai. Ba na basitō, ba i'anema'ō 29
ifatenge zamasi, me no iroegi famasi.
(*A. 30-34: Mat. 13, 31. 32. 34.*
Loek. 13, 18. 19).

III. Ba imane: Hadia tabe'e 30
famaedo mbanoea Lowalangi a-
ndrō? Ba heza tahalō gamaedolania?
Hoelō mboea lada, si no fondrege zi- 31
de'ide mboea zinanō, na tefazaewe
ba danō. Ba na no moefazaewe ia, ba 32
manōi ba tobali ehoea moroi ba nga-
walō goelegoele fefoe ba modaha se-
boea ia, tobali la'ila mangazoeni ba
leomōnia fofō, si so ba daloe mbanoea.
Ba oja ngawalō gamaedola si manō 33
ilaoe chōra, wamaha'ō ja'ira; ifaigi
zi tola lafondronrongo. Lō'ō sa hoe- 34
hoenia chōra, si tenga amaedola. Ba
chō nifahaōnia i'ombae'ō geloe-
aha fefoe, ba zi ha ja'ira.

(*A. 35-41: Mat. 8, 18. 23-27.*
Loek. 8, 22-25.)

IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, me tánō owi, 35
ba imane chōra: Mōi ita nijefo.
Ba me no lafōfanō niha sato, ba 36
la'ohē manō ia haowo; ba so zi fao
chōnia owo bō'ō. Ba ilaboe bade sa- 37
be'e ba ihawoei nowo doeloe, tobali
aboeso sa'ae idanō. Ba no so ia ba gi'o, 38
mōrō, no manandraja ia. Ba lasoe-
soegi ia, lamane chōnia: He sama-
haō! hadia, lō ba dōdōoe, na tekiko
ita? Ba maoso ia ba itenāwa nangi 39
ba imane ba ndroeloe: Bōi hedehe-
sa'ae, honogō'ō! Ba tebato nangi,
ba tobali ahono sibai. (*F. 6, 51*). Ba 40
imane chōra: Hadia wa ada'oeda'oe
ami si manō? Hana wa lō famati
chōmi? Ba ata'oe sibai ira, ba fao- 41
ma lamane chō nawōra: Ha niha

da'õ, wa lafondrondrongo gõi linia
angi ba doeloe ?

FAZA 5.

I. Famofanõ bechoe. II. Fama-
dõhõ fõchõ ndra alawe sendro taloe.
Fancoesoegi ono Ja'iro andrõ.

(A. 1-20 : Mat. 8, 28-34. Loek.
8, 26-39.)

- 1 I. Ba laroege zi tambai mbaŵa,
- 2 danõ Gerasa. Ba ha ihoendragõ da-
nõ, moroi ba nowo, ba i'anema'õ i'o-
ndrasi ia niha, soroi lewatõ, si so
- 3 bechoe si ra'iõ. Ba lewatõ sosõ
ia, ba lõ sangila mamõbõ ja'ia, he
- 4 rate wamõbõ. Noa sa asese tebõbõ
ia bõbõ gahe ba rate danga, ba i'e-
toe'õ rate danga ba irecha mbõbõ
gahe andrõ, ba lõ sangila molaŵa
- 5 ja'ia. Ba ba lewatõ sosõ ia ba ba
hili, lõ mamalõmalõ, bongi ma'õ-
chõ, moe'ao'ao ia ba i'olobigõ chõ-
nia gara. Ba me i'ila Jesoe, moroi ba
- 6 zarõoe, ba fagohi ia, itoehi danõ fõ-
nania, moe'ao ia, eboea sibai li,
7 imane : Hadia niŵa'õoe chõgoe,
Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi Fondrege
Zalaŵa ? Oebe'e ba hõloe ndra'oegõ,
chõ Lowalangi, fa bõi õfakao ndra'o!
- 8 (F. 1. 24). Imane sa chõnia : Beta'õ-
gõ bechoe si ra'iõ, rõi niha andrõ! Ba
- 9 isofoe chõnia : Hadia dõioe? Ba ima-
ne chõnia : Liwoe dõigoe ; me no ato
10 sibai ndra'aga. Ba iforege wanga-
ndrõ chõnia, ena'õ lõ ifofanõ ira, lõ
- 11 iheta ira ba danõ andrõ. Ba so ba
da'õ ba gahe hili mbawi, sambawá,
12 nikoebaloi, oja sibai. Ba la'andrõ
chõnia, lamane : Fatenge ndra'aga
ba mbawi andrõ, ena'õ mabe'e na-
13 hama ira. (Loek. 8, 31). Ba itehe
chõra. Ba laheta ira bechoe si ra'iõ
andrõ, lasaŵa mbawi andrõ. Ba lati-
bo'õ ira ba mbaŵa hawi si sambawá
andrõ, moroi ba zanaere, mato doea
- 14 ngahõnõ, ba alõmõ ba da'õ. Ba mo-
loi goeбалора, la'ombacha'õ jomo ba
mbanoea ba ba halama misa ; ba
- 15 mõi ira moefaigi, he wisa. Ba laroege
Jesoe ba la'ila zi so bechoe andrõ, no

doemadao, no monoecha, no taja
wa'owõhõ, si so liwoe andrõ no mege,
ba ata'oe ira. Ba sangila mege, ba 16
la'ombacha'õ chõra, he wisa mege
ba zoechoe andrõ, ba hadia ia ba
mbawi andrõ. Ba labõrõtaigõ la'a- 17
ndrõ chõnia, ena'õ iheta ia ba danõ-
ra. Ba me mõi ia baowo, ba i'andrõ 18
chõnia sobecheo andrõ mege, ena'õ
fao ia chõnia. Ba lõ i'ohe, imane sa 19
chõnia : Foeli'õ jomo chõmi, ba o-
mbacha'õ chõra, ha wa'eboea wano-
lo Zo'aja ja'oegõ ba fa'ahachõ dõdõ-
nia ndra'oegõ. Ba mõi ia, ibõrõtai- 20
gõ i'ombacha'õ ba zi foeloe banoea,
ha wa'eboea wanolo Jesoe ja'ia ba oi
ahõlihõli dõdõra.

(A. 21-43 : Mat. 9, 1. 18-26.
Loek. 8, 40-56.)

II. Ba me no iroegi si jefo Jesoe, 21
ba nowo, ba owoelo chõnia niha, ato
sibai ; ba no so ia ba mbewe mbaŵa.
Ba so zamõsa, satoea zekola, Ja'iro 22
dõi, ba me i'ila ia, ba itoehi danõ
fõnania, iforege wangandrõ chõnia, 23
imane : Torege chõ nonogoe alawe,
ena'õ mõi'õ ba õtoefa ia tangaoe,
ena'õ abe'e ba cna'õ aoeri. Ba mõi 24
ia, fao ia chõnia. Ba la'õ'õ niha, ato
sibai ; fadege ira chõnia. Ba so ndra 25
alawe, sendro taloe, no mewe-
ndroea fache wa'ara, no erege 26
sibai dõdõnia ba zodaloedaloeni, no
ato, ba no ahoiri ibe'e gana'ania, ba
lõ si to'ila, no itoegoe abõlõbõlõ 27
na i. Ba me irongo da'õ chõ Jesoe,
ba mõi ia, ba hoenõ niha, moroi foe-
ri, ibabaja mbaroenia. Imane : He 28
ha baroenia oebabaja, ba aoerido.
(F. 6, 56). Ba i'anema'õ otoefo ndro 29
andrõ chõnia, ba to'ila ba nõsinia,
wa no dõhõ wamakao andrõ chõnia.
Ba i'anema'õ i'ila Jesoe, ba chõnia, 30
wa no aheta chõnia wangabõlõ a-
ndrõ, ba ibali'õ ia ba hoenõ niha,
imane : Ha niha zombambaja baroe-
goe. (Loek. 6, 19). Ba lamane chõnia 31
nifahaõnia : O'ila wa fadege chõoe
niha, ba õmane : Ha niha zomba-
mbaja ja'o? Ba ifachõlõ ia, wamaigi 32

33 solaoe da'ō. Ba ata'oe ndra alawe no mege, manizinizi, me no i'ila, he wisa chōnia, ba mōi ia, itoehi danō fōnania, i'ombacha'ō he wisa zi
 34 ndroehoenia fefoe. Ba imane chōnia : He onogoe, no i'orifi ndra'oegō famatimō andrō ; foeli'ō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe ba jadōhō wamakao andrō chōoe ! (F. 10, 52).

35 III. Ba me mochede ia na, ba so zinenge zatoea zekola no mege, lamanc : No mate nonooc ; hadia wa
 36 ōfakao na zamahaō andrō ? Ba i'osilōmoerongogō Jesoe niwā'ōra a-
 37 ndrō ; Bōi ata'oe fi, amati manō. Ba lō itehe fao chōnia niha, ha Fetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, talifoesō Ja-
 38 kobo. Ba laroegi jomo ba nomo zatoea zekola andrō, ba i'ila wagoea-
 39 goeasa andrō, awō ze'e, awō zange'esi, wa'abōlōbōlō. Ba mōi ia jomo, imane chōra : Hadia wa fagoea-
 40 goeami ba hadia wa mege'ege ? Tenga si mate nono andrō, si mōrō. (Joh. 11, 11). Ba la'igi'igi'ō ia. Ba ifofanō ira tooe, fefoe, ba i'ohc nama nono no mege ba inania ba awōnia a-
 41 ndrō, mōi ia si bacha, ba si zo ono andrō. Ba ira'oe danga nono, imane chōnia : Talita koemi ! Faoso ono alawc, oēwā'ō chōoe ! geloeahania.
 42 (Loek. 7, 14). Ba i'anema'ō maoso nono alawe andrō ba mowaōwaō ; so sa mewelendroea fache wa'eboania.
 43 Ba i'anema'ō toballi sibai dōdōra. Ba i'abe'e'ō linia wangoema'ō chōra, ena'ō lō irongo da'ō niha, ha niha ia ; ba iwā'ō, ena'ō labe'e gō nono a-
 ndrō. (F. 1, 44 ; 7. 36).

FAZA 6.

I. Mamahaō Jesoe ba Nazareta. II. Ifatenge zinenge andrō. III. Famoenoe Johane andrō. IV. Fame'e gō ba niha, si lima ngahōnō. V. Mowaōwaō ba goeli mba'wa Jesoe. VI. Famadōhō fōchō.

(A. 1-6 : Mat. 13, 54-58. Loek. 4, 16. 22-24.)

1 I. Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō. Ba iroe-

gi mbanoeara ba la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba me loeo sabato, ba ibōrōgō mahaō ja'ira ba zekola. Ba toballi dōdō zato, samondrongo, lamane : He moroi da'ō chōnia, ba hadia wa'atoeatoea andrō, nibe'e chōnia ? ba tandra si mane da'ō, nifazōchinia tangania ? Tenga toeka andrō, ono
 3 Maria andrō, tenga talifoesō ndra Jakobo, Jose, Joeda, Simoni ? Ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō, ba tenga ba da'e chōda so ? Fatocwoe sa'ae ia chōra. Ba imane chōra Jesoe :
 4 Lō te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō, na tenga ba mbanoeara ba moroi na tenga ba zahatō chōnia ba moroi jomo chōra. Ba tebai ifazōchi dandra ba da'ō,
 5 hadia ia, ha ma'ifoe zofōchō itoefa tanga, ifadōhō wōchō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia ba wa lō mamati ira. Ba i-
 6 tōrō misa mbanoea si fasoei, mamahaō ia.

(A. 7-13 : Mat. 10, 1. 9-15. Loek. 9, 1-6 ; 10, 4-12).

II. Ba hoemedede ia ba zi felendroea, 7
 ibōrōtaigō ifatenge ira, daroedaroea, itehe chōra wamofanō bechoe si ra'-
 8 iō. Ba i'oroi'ō chōra, bōi la'ohc hadia ia ba lala, ha si'o. Bōi la'ohc roti, bōi la'ohc mbola ba bōi kefe ba mbō-
 9 bō taloe (Mat. 10, 10) (ba mobadagahe sa) ba bōi doea gōrō mbaroera. Ba imane chōra : Ba zi mōi ami jomo,
 10 ba da'ō mi'ia gō, irege mofanō ami ba da'ō. Ba na so mbanoea, si lō
 11 mama'amōi jomo ja'ami ba si lō samondrongo limi, ba miheta ami ba da'ō, mi'anotogō gawoegawoc ba gahemi, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. Ba
 12 mofanō ira mangombacha, lamane : Mifalalini gēra'era ! Ba oja lafōfanō
 13 bechoe ba ato zofōchō labajoini fanicha, lafadōhō wōchō. (Jak. 5, 14).

(A. 14-29 : Mat. 14, 1-12. Loek. 9, 7-9).

III. Ba irongo razo Herode ; noa 14
 sa tetoeria dōinia. Ba imane : No mao-
 so Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, moroi ba ngai zi mate, andrō so chō-
 15 nia wa'abōlō andrō. Ba so zangoe-

- ma'ō, Elija ; ba so, ba sama'ele'ō
 16 la'wa'ō; hoelō zama'ele'ō andrō fōna, samōsa. (*F. 8, 28*). Ba me irongo
 Herode, ba imane : Johane andrō,
 17 nifa'e'wa'ōgoe bagi, da'ō zi no maoso. Noa sa ifatenge Herode, no ifara'oe'
 18 Johane, no labōbō ba goeroenga, bōrō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dalifocō
 19 Herode, Filifo, me no ihālō Herode. Noa sa i'wa'ō Johane chō
 20 Herode : Lō tola so chōoe wo'omo dalifocōoc. Ba no afōchō dōdō Hero-
 21 dia andrō chōnia, iboenoe ena'ō, ba tebai. Noa sa ata'oe Herode Johane,
 22 me no i'ila wa no niha satoelō, ni'a-
 23 moni'ō, ba ifatarogō'ō, ba aoei aboe dōdōnia, na irongo linia, ba omasi ia,
 24 ifondrondrongo. Ba ba'wa senahōi : fatome Herode, awōnia sala'wa ba
 25 koemandra andrō ba sala'wa andrō ba Galilaila, me ba'wa wa'atoemboe-
 26 nia. Ba mōi jomo nono Herodia andrō, alawe, manari, ba omasi He-
 27 rode ba tomenia. Ba imane razo chō nono alawe andrō : Andrō ehō-
 28 goe hadia zomasi'ō, ba ocbe'e ehōoc; fahōloe ia chōnia : Hadia ia ni'-
 29 andrōoe ehōgoe, oebe'e ehōoe, iroegi zi matonga mbanoegoe. (*Esit. 5,*
 30 *3. 6.*) Ba mōi ia baero, imane chō nina-
 31 nia : Hadia zi sōchi ni'andrōgoe ? Ba imane : Hōgō Johane andrō,
 32 samajagō idanō. Ba i'anema'ō ifocli ia chō razo no mege, i'aliogō, i'a-
 33 ndrō, imane : Omasido, iada'e sibai ōbe'e ehōgoe, ba wiga ja'wa, hōgō
 34 Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. Ba aboe sibai dōdō razo, ba ba wahō-
 35 loesa no mege ba ba dome andrō, ba lō edōna ia lō ibe'e. Ba i'anema'ō
 36 ifatenge razo waoeri, i'oro'i'ō la'ohē hōgō Johane. Ba mōi da'ō, i'e'wa
 37 mbagi ba goeroenga ba i'ohē hōgō ba wiga ja'wa, ibe'e chō nono a-
 38 lawe no mege, ba ibe'e chō nina-
 39 nia ono alawe andrō. Ba me larongo nifaha'ō Johane, ba mōi ira, lahalō
 40 mbotonia ba lako'o.
 41 IV. Ba owoelo chō Jesoe zinenge no, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia fefoe
 42 nilaoera ba famahaōra andrō. Ba 31
 43 imane ehōra : Mitaboe, ja'ami a-
 44 ndrō, ba zi ha ja'ita, ba zi lō niha-
 45 niha, ba mi'olombase ma'ifoe. Ato sa zangōrōngōrō, lō faloccha manga
 46 ira. (*Mar. 3, 20.*)
 47 (*A. 32-44 : Mat. 14, 13-21. Loek. 9, 10-17. Joh. 6, 1-14.*)
 48 Ba molojo ira, lasa'wa naha si lō 32
 49 nihaniba, ba zi ha ja'ira. Ba ato 33
 50 zanehe me mofanō ira ba la'ila, wa
 51 ja'ira, ba lahoerefa, moroi ba mba-
 52 noea misa fefoe, latōrō tanō, lahoelō
 53 ira. Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba i'ila, ato 34
 54 sibai niha, ba ahaehō dōdōnia ira,
 55 me no hoelō mbiribiri si lō koebalo,
 56 ba ibōrōtaigō ifaha'ō ira, oja nga-
 57 walō. (*Mat. 9, 36*). Ba me aracha, 35
 58 bongi sa'ae, ba mōi ehōnia nifaha'ō-
 59 nia, lamane : Tanō si mate naha a-
 60 ndre, ba no aracha bongi. Fofanō ira, 36
 61 ena'ō lasa'wa halama ba banoea si-
 62 de'ide, si fasoei misa, ba wowōli gōra.
 63 Ba itema lira, imane ehōra : Mibe'e 37
 64 gōra, ja'ami. Ba lamane chōnia : Ha-
 65 dōra, mōiga mowōli roti, otoo roefia
 66 fowōli ba mabe'e ōra ? Ba imane 38
 67 ehōra : Ha wa'oja zi so chōmi roti ;
 68 mi'ae mifaigi. Ba me no lafaigi, ba
 69 lamane : Lima ba doea rozi gi'a. Ba 39
 70 i'wa'ō ehōra, moedadao ira, lafa'oli
 71 ira, bandroe'oe. Ba moedadao ira, la'- 40
 72 angenoligō ira, otoo'otoe ba limalima
 73 woeloe. Ba ihālō roti andrō, si lima 41
 74 ba i'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hō-
 75 rōnia ba zoroego, ifahowoe'ō roti a-
 76 ndrō, ba ibohoto, ibe'e chō ndra ni-
 77 faha'ō, ena'ō labe'e ehōra, ba ba gi'a
 78 andrō, si doea rozi gōi, idozigō ira.
 79 Ba manga ira fefoe ba aboeso. (*F. 8, 42*
 80 *3*). Ba la'ozaragō gachōehōla, fele- 43
 81 ndroea koede ; achōehōla gi'a ōsa.
 82 Ba si manga roti andrō, ba lima nga- 44
 83 hōnō ndra matoea.
 84 (*A. 45-52 : Mat. 14, 22-33. Joh. 6, 15-21.*)
 85 V. Ba i'anema'ō iforege wangoe- 45
 86 ma'ō ehō ndra nifaha'ōnia we'amōi
 87 baowo, ba wowaōwa'ō mijefo ba
 88 Mbetisa'ida, gasagasa wamofanōnia

46 niha sato. Ba me no i'efa'ō ira, ba
47 mōi ia ba hili, mangandrō. Ba me
bongi, ba no iroegi daloe mbaŵa owo
48 no mege ba ha ja'ia ba danō. Ba me
i'ila erege dōdōra wolojo — noa sa
zoezoemō nangi — ba i'ondrasi ira,
me miwo manoe, mowaōwaō ia ba
49 goeli mbaŵa ba italoe'i ira ena'ō. Ba
me la'ila, mowaōwaō ia ba goeli mba-
ŵa, ba lawai bechoe, ba moe'ira'ira.
50 Dozi sa la'ila ia ba toka ira. Ba
i'anema'ō moehede chōra, imane
chōra : Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō, ja'odo,
51 bōi mi'ata'oesi. Ba mōi ia baowo ehō-
ra, ba tabato nangi : ba oi so wa'-
atobali dōdōra. (*F. 1, 39*). Lō'ō sa
aboto ba dōdōra ba roti andrō me-
ge ; noa sa abe'e dōdōra. (*F. 8, 17*).
Mat. 16, 9).

(*A. 53-56 : Mat. 14, 34-36*).

53 VI. Ba la'ōtō, lasaŵa danō, la-
54 roegi Genezare, manao ira. Ba me no
mōi ira ba danō, ba i'anema'ō la'ila
55 niha, wa ja'ia. Ba latōrōi misa danō
ma'asagōrō, labōrōtaigō lafabca chō-
nia zōfōchō, ba gasora, ba niringora
56 so ia. Ba ba zi mōi ia jomo ba mba-
noca side'ide, ba ma ba mbanoea se-
boca, ba ma ba halama, ba latooe'ō
tooe baewali zōfōchō andrō ba la'a-
ndrō chōnia, ena'ō ha bowohowo
mbaroenia tola lababaja ; ba ha wa'-
ato zombambaja, ba dōhō wōchō.
(*F. 5, 27, 28*).

FAZA 7.

I. Fanegoe nifachoi dōdō niha
II Fangorifi ono n'ira alawe Ndra-
wa Kana'ana andrō. III. Famaōhō
fōchō zafiso, si lō hede.

(*A. 1-23 : Mat. 15, 1-20*).

1 I. Ba owoclo chōnia warizaio ba
sangila amachoita ōsa, si otarai Je-
roezalema. Ba me la'ila nifahaōnia
ōsa, si manga manō lō mombanō —
2 (*Leek. 11, 38*). Lō'ō sa manga war-
izaio, awō niha Jchoeda fefoe, na lō
moeforge wanasai tanga, wolo'ō
3 oroisa zatoea andrō, ba na la'otarai
kade, ba lō manga ira, na lō si mo-

5 ndrī, ba oja ngawalō tāuō bō'ō, nifa'-
ema chōra, ni'o'ō, fanaisai mako ba
fanasai migō ba fanasai bowoa —
(*Mat. 23, 25*). Ba lasofoe ehōnia fari-
zaio andrō, awō zangila amachoita
andrō, lamane : Hana wa lō latōrō
lala gorōisa zatoea andrō ira nifahaō-
mō, hana wa manga manō ira lō
mombanō ? Ba imane chōra : Si
6 doehoe nifa'ele'ō Jesaja andrō ba
chōmi, samini tōdō andrō, si manē
ba zoera : „Lafosoemange
ndra'o bevera niha a-
ndre, ba tōdōra, ha no a-
rōoe chōgoe. (*Jes. 29, 13*). Si
7 lō goena wamosoemange-
ra ja'o, me nifae hoi dōdō
niha wama hōra. Oroisa
8 Lowalangi mi'erogō, ba mi'o'ō go-
roisa niha. Ba imane chōra : Si ndroe-
hoe wangositengagōmi oroisa, ba
wolo'ō nifachoi dōdōmi. Noa sa iŵa'ō
9 Moze : „Fosoemange namaoe,
awō ninaoe,” ba : „Na so
zangelifi a mania, ba ma
inania, ba si mate.” (*Moz. II.*
10 *20, 12 ; 21, 17*). Ba ja'ami miŵa'-
11 ō : Na so niha sangocma'ō chō nama-
nia, ba ma chō ninania : „Korban”,
ame'ela, soemange, geloehania, zi-
nemaoc ehōgoe ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
12 ōmōnia chō namania, ba ma chō ni-
nania, miŵa'ō. Ba tobali lō goena
13 daroma li Lowalangi sa'ae, mibe'e,
ba nifae hoi andrō, nichoi dōdōmi ;
ba oja ngawalō na zi manō milaoc.
Ba ifoeli hoemede ba niha sato, 14
imane chōra : Mifondrondrongo chō-
goe, dozi ami, ba ja'aboto ba dōdō-
mi ! Tebai ita'oenōi niha hadia ia
15 moroi baero, si mōi ba daloenia ;
da'ō sa zana'oenōi niha, si otarai
moroi bacha dōdō niha. (*Hal. zin. 10,*
16 *15, 28*). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba wa-
mondrongo, ba jamoefondrondro-
ngo ! Ba me no mōi ia jomo, me no
17 irōi niha sato andrō, ba lasofoe chō-
nia nifahaōnia ba gamaedola andrō
no mege. Ba imane chōra : Hadia, 18
lō'ō na gōi saboto ba dōdōmi ? Lō

- mi'ila, wa tebai ita'oenōi niha si otarai moroi baero, si mōi ba daloenia, me tenga tōdōnia isa'wa, me ba dalo me mōi, ba me aheta ba dōgitōgi, ba nihaōgō fefoe, hadia ia, ngawalō gō ? Ba imane : Si otarai niha, moroi bacha, da'ō wana'oenōi niha.
- 21 Moroi bacha sa, moroi ba dōdō niha, i'otarai era'era si lō sōchi, ba fohorō ba fanagō ba fange'e, ba fohorōni dōnga zodonga ba fa'omasi gana'a ba fa'afaito ba falimosa ba femaboc-maboe ba fa'afōchō dōdō ba fanandrawaisi niha bō'ō ba faja'wasaba fa lō tōdō. Fefoe zi lō sōchi andrō, ba moroi bacha i'otarai ba ita'oenōi niha.

(A. 24-30 : Mat. 15, 21-28).

- 24 II. Ba maoso ia, iheta ia ba da'ō, isa'wa danō Diro. Ba mōi ia jomo ba nomo, ena'ō lō la'ila niha bō'ō, dōdōnia; ba tebai tobini ia. I'anema'ō no irongo ia ira alawe, si so ono alawe sobechoe si ra'iō, ba mōi jomo da'ō, itoechi danō fōnania. Ba Dawa Heleni ndra alawe andrō, ba Ziria Wōnikia mbanoeara. Ba i'andrō chōnia, ena'ō ifofanō mbechoe andrō chō nononia.
- 27 Ba imane chōnia : Acha aboesondraono oea ; lō'ō sa sōchi, na lahalō gō ndraono ba na labe'e ō nasoe. Ba itema linia, imane chōnia : E, Toea ; ba la'a gōi asoe barō meza gachōchōla ba ndraono. Ba imane chōnia : Ba limō andrō, foeli'ō, no aheta mbechoe andrō chō nonoe. Ba mofanō ia chōra, ba no mōrōmōrō ba gaso nono, i'ila, ba no aheta mbechoe andrō.

- 31 III. Ba mofanō zoci Jesoe, irōi danō Diro, itōrō Zidona, isa'wa, mba'wa Galilaia, itōrō danō zi ffoeloe banoea.
- 32 (Mat. 15, 29 b. t.). Ba la'ōhe chōnia zafiso, si no abe'e lela, la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō itofa tanga. Ba i'ōhe ba zi lō niha ba ibe'e doetoerocnia ba dalinga, mangendrilo ia ba ibabaja lela. (F. 8. 23). Ifaōga hōrōnia mija'wa ba zoroego, ihasoegō ia ba imane chōnia : Efata ! jateboka'ōgloehania
- 35 (F. 6, 41. Joh. 17, 1). Ba teboka

dōgi dalingania, ba i'anema'ō aefa wesoe le lania andrō, ba atoelō wehedenia. Ba i'wa'ō chōra, bōi la'omba-cha'ō, gofoe ha ōchō ; ba ihōtōi fana'wa ja'ira, ba lahōtōi fangombacha. Ba tobali sibai dōdōra ba la-37 mane : Oi nihaogō manō wolaoenia, safiso ibali'ō samondrongo li niha, ba si lō hede, ba ibali'ō sihede. (Moz. I. 1, 31).

FAZA 8.

I. Fame'e gō ba niha, si ōfa ngahōnō. II. Tandra ba mbanoea si ja'wa. III. Tanōmō roti warizaio. IV. Famadōhō fōchō hōrō zae'a. V. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. VI. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō wamakao ja'ia Jesoe. VII. Ifobawa lala ba zolō'ō chōnia.

(A. 1-10 : Mat. 15, 32-39.)

I. Me loeo da'ō, ba ato sibai zoei niha, ba ma'ifoe lō ōra, ba hoemedee Jesoe ba nifahōdōnia, imane chōra : Ahachō dōdōgoe niha andrō ; noa sa'ae tōloe bongi lō si teboelō ira chōgoe, ba ma'ifoe lō ōra. Ba na oefofanō ira ba chōra, lō manga, ba mate ira olofo ba lala ; banoea sarōoc na i ōsa. Ba latema linia nifahaōnia, lamane : He moroi tahalō gō, ba wangaboesoi'ō niha andrō, ba da'e, ba danō si mate ? Ba isofoe chōra : Haoega chōmi roti ? Ba lamane : Fitoe. Ba i'wa'ō ba niha, moadadao ira ba danō. Ba ihalō roti andrō, si fitoe, i'aohasi gōlō Lowa-langi, iboboto roti ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaōnia, ba wamaosa ; ba lafaosa ba zato. Ba so chōra gi'a ma'ifoc, ba ifahoewoe'ō ba ifaosa gōi. Ba manga ira, ba aboeso, ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōchōla, fitoe koede. Ba so ōfa ngahōnō ira ; ba ifofanō ira.

II. Ba idōlō ia baowo, awō nifahaōnia ba iroegi danō Dalamanoeta.

(A. 11-21 : Mat. 16, 1-12).

Ba so moroi jomo warizaio, labōrō-11 taigō tahoeohoco chōnia, la'andrō

chōnia dandra, moroi jaʼwa ba mbanoea, ba wanandraigō ja'ia.
 12 (*Loek. 11, 16, 29*). Ba ihasoegō ia, tōdōnia, ba imane : Hana wa la'andrō dandra niha andrō ? Si ndroehoc niʼwa'ōgoe chōmi lō'ō nianō labe'e dandra ba niha ahdrō. (*Joh. 11, 33*).
 13 Ba irōi ira, ifoeli ia baowo, isaʼwa si jefo.
 14 III. Ba no olifoe ira wolohe roti ;
 15 lō baowo chōra, ha sambaea roti. Ba ifangclama ira, imane : Mifaigi, bōi mibabaja danōmō roti andrō ba warizaio, awō danōmō roti chō Herode andrō. Ba fahoehoeo ira, lamane : Me
 16 lō chōda roti. Ba i'ila ba imane chōra : Hadia wa fahoehoeo ami, wa lō
 17 roti chōmi ? Hadia, lō'ō na mi'ila hadia ia, ba lō'ō na saboto ba dōdōmi ? Lō mamalōmalō wa'abc'e dōdōmi ? (*F. 6, 52*). Mohōrō ami, ba lō
 18 mi'ila hadia ia, ba no so dōgi dali-ngami, ba lō mirongo hadia ia, ba
 19 lō mi'era'era tōdōmi. Me oeboboto roti no si lima, ba zi lima ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi achōchōla ? Lamane chōnia : Fcledroea. (*F. 6, 41 b. t.*). Ba ba zi fitoe no, ba zi ōfa ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi achōchōla ? Ba lamane : Fitoe. (*F. 8, 5*).
 21 Ba imane chōra : Hadia, lō'ō na aboto ba dōdōmi ?
 22 IV. Ba laroegi Mbetisa'ida. Ba la'ohe chōnia zaoe'a, la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō ibabaja. Ba i'ohe danga zaoe'a andrō, ifasao baero mbanoea, idiloi hōrōnia, itoea ia tanga, isofoe chōnia, na so ni'ilania. (*F. 7, 33*).
 24 *Joh. 9, 6*). Ba ifaōga hōrōnia, ba imane : Oe'ila niha ; mōwaōwaō ira,
 25 oe'ila sa, hoelō dōla goe. Ba ifoeli itoea hōrōnia tanga ba itōngō ba te'azōclui ia, ba atōla wamaiginia fefoe hadia ia. Ba ifofanō ia ba chōra, imane : Bōi ae mijomo ba mbanoea andre. (*Mat. 9, 30*).

(*A. 27-30 : Mat. 16, 13-20. Loek. 9, 18-21*).

27 V. Ba mofanō Jesoe, awō nifa-

haōnia, lasaʼwa mbanoea misa, sahatō ba Kaizaria Wilifo. Ba me so ira ba lala, ba isofoe ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Hadia laʼwa'ō niha, ha niha ndrā'odo ? Ba lamane chōnia : 28 Laʼwa'ō Johane, samajagō idanō, ndrā'oegō, ba so zangoema'ō Elija ba so zangoema'ō fasamōsa zama'ele'ō andrō. (*F. 6, 15*). Ba isofoe chōra : 29 Ba ja'ami, ha miʼwa'ō, ha niha ndrā'o ? Itema linia Fetero, imane chōnia : Keriso andrō ndrā'oegō. (*Joh. 6, 69*). Ba itenaʼwa ira, fa bōi la'ombacha'ō 30 ia ba niha bō'ō.

(*A. 31-38 : Mat. 16, 21-27. Loek. 9, 22-26*).

VI. Ba ibōrōtaigō ibokai chōra, 31 wa lō tola lō oja dania itaha famakao Ono Niha, latibo'ō dania ia satoea andrō ba sangila amachoita ; laboe-noe ia ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aeri. (*F. 10, 32 b. t.*). Lō'ō 32 sa aiwō ia wangombacha. Ba isōbi ia chōnia Fetero, ibōrōgō itenaʼwa. Ba ibali'ō ia, ba me i'ila nifahaōnia, 33 ba itenaʼwa Wetero andrō, imane : Ae foerigoe, Satana ! lō'ō sa ō'era'era hadia chō Lowalangi, ha hadia ba niha.

VII. Ba hoemede ia ba niha sato, 34 awō ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'ō, ba jamoe'ositengagō ia, jamoe'oe'i rōfania ba jamoe'o'ō ndrā'o. (*Mat. 10, 38 b. t.*) Na so sa zedōna manganaoe'ō 35 nosonia, da'ō zaetoe noso, ba na so zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndrā'o ba toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba da'ō zanganaoe'ō. Hadia sa goena ba niha, 36 na isōndra ena'ō harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na te'ala ia nosonia ? Hadia sa ena'ō, nibe'e 37 niha hōli nosonia ? Na so sa zaila 38 ba chōgoe andre, ba ba daroma ligoe, ba niha sohorōhorō andre, solalō, da'ō gōi zaila dania Nono Niha, na so ia, na so chōnia lachōmi Nama andrō, ba na awōnia mala'ika ni'amonī'ō andrō. (*Mat. 10, 33. Loek. 9, 26*).

FAZA 9.

I. Famolachōmi Jesoe. II. Fama-dōhō fōchō zaniri. III. I'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao ja'ia dania. IV. Ifa-rooe dōdōra ba wa lō faja'wa. V. ba ba wamologō tōdō. VI. ba ba wangositengagō ja'ira ba ba wa bōi fa'oeoed'oeoedoe.

Oja dania itaha famakao ba latibo'ō. Ba oe'wa'ō chōmi, noa gōi·mōi 13
Gelija, ba no lalaoe chōnia hadia zo-masi ira, no itōrō zi so ba zoera ba chōnia andrō. (*Fam. 11, 13 b. t.*),
(*A. 14-29 : Mat. 17, 14-21. Loek. 9, 37-43*).

II. Ba me laroegi nifaha'ō, ba ato 14
niha samasoci ja'ira, la'ila, awō za-ngila amachōita, si fahoehoeo chōra. Ba i'anema'ō tobali dōdō niha sato 15
andrō fefoe, me la'ila ia ba lahoe-roefai ia, wangowai ja'ia. Ba isofoe 16
chōra : Hadia hoehoeomi chōra ? Ba itema linia si samōsa ba zato andrō, 17
imane : He samaha'ō, no oe'ohe chōoe nonogoe, si so beehoe si lō hede. Ba na ira'oe ia, ba idōdōni 18
ba fawoechō gilo ba ifatangi mboha ba ariri manō ia. Ba no oe'wa'ō ba nifaha'ōmō, ena'ō lafofanō, ba tebai. Ba itema lira, imane : Alai ndra'o 19
ami, niha si lō mamati ! Ha wa'ara tō na sodo chōmi ? Ha wa'ara oeta-ha ba chōmi ? Mi'ohe ia chōgoe. Ba la'olie chōnia. Ba me i'ila ia, ba 20
i'anema'ō idōdōni nōsinia bechoe andrō, akandro, alaoe ia tooe ba danō, ifaga'ōlō ia ba fawoechō gilo. Ba isofoe chō namania Jesoe : Ha 21
wa'ara sa'ae gōnagōna ia si manō ? Ba imane : I'otarai iraono ia. No 22
asese itibo'ō ba galitō gōi ba ba nidandō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia ; ba na o'ila hadia ia, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'-aga, tologa. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : 23
Ba ni'wa'ōoe andrō : „Na o'ila”, — fefoe hadia ia i'ila ilaoe samati. (*Kor. I. 12, 10*). Ba i'anema'ō moe'- 24
ao nama nono andrō, imane : Mamati ndra'o, tologo ba wa ambō famati andrō ! (*Loek. 17, 5, 6*). Ba me i'ila 25
Jesoe lahoeroefai niha sato andrō, ba itena'wa mbechoe si ra'io andrō, imane chōnia : Oe'wa'ō chōoe, bechoe si lō hede, safiso, heta'ōgō chōnia ba bōi sa'ae foeli'ō chōnia. Ba iheta ia, moe'ao'ao ia ba idō- 26
dōni sibai nōsinia. Ba tobali hoelō zi mate, ba ato zangoema'ō : No

- 1 I. Ba imane chōra : Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, so oša ba zi so ba da'e, si lō manandra fa'amate dania, irege no la'ila abōlō mbanoea Lowa-langi andrō. (*Mat. 16, 28. Loek. 9, 27*).
(*A. 2-11 : Mat. 17, 1-13. Loek. 9, 28-36*).
- 2 Ba ōnō bongi aefa da'ō, ba i'ohe awōnia Jesoe Wetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, i'ohe misa ira ba hili sala'wa, ba zi ha ja'ira manō ; ba tobali ia fōnara ; ba noechania, ba tobali hoemaga, afoesi sibai, tebai si manō wa'afoesi noecha ba zamabago ba goeli danō. (*Fam. 1, 14. 17*). Ba oroma chōra Gelija ba Moze fahoehoeo ira chō Jesoe. Ba hoemede Wetero, imane chō Jesoe : He samaha'ō, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada ; ba damafazōchi nose, tōloe, samboea chōoe, ba samboea chō Moze ba samboea chō Gelija. Lō'ō sa i'ila watahōgō ni'wa'ōnia ; noa sa a'oi so wa'atobali dōdōra. Ba so moroi sa lawoeo si loemō'ō ja'ira. Ba so zihede moroi ba lawoeo andrō, imane : **Onogoe omasiō da'ō, mifondiondiongo linia !** (*Fet. 11, 1, 16. 17. Joh. 12, 28*). Ba me lafahōlō ira, ba i'ozoe-magō lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōra niha, ha Jesoe manō nawōra. Ba me latoeli hili, ba i'wa'ō chōra, bōi la'o-mbacha'ō, gofoe ha chō, ni'ilara, ha dania, na no maoso Nono Niha moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba lō olifoe ira ni'wa'ōnia andrō, ba fahoehoeo ira, hadia ia vemaoso andrō, moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Hadia wa la'wa'ō farizaio ba sangila amachōita, lō tola lō mōi Gelija oea ?
- 12 Ba imane chōra : Ja'ia, so Gelija oea ba i'a'azōchi fefoe hadia ia ; ba he wisa ba zoera ba chō Nono Niha andrō ?

27 mate ia. Ba ira'oe danga Jesoe, ifa-
 28 zizio, ba maoso ia. Ba me mōi ia
 jomo, ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia,
 ba zi ha ja'ira: Hana wa tebai ndra'-
 29 aga, ka wamofanō ja'ia? Ba imane
 chōra: Lō famofanō zi sambalō a-
 ndrō, na tenga fangandrō.

(A. 30-32: Mat. 17, 22. 23.
 Loek. 9, 43-45).

30 III. Ba laheta ira ba da'ō, latōrō
 Galilaia, ba lō omasi ia, i'ila ira niha
 31 bō'ō. Ifahaō sa nifahaōnia, imane
 chōra: Tctooe'ō dania Nono Niha
 ba danga niha, ba laboenoe, ba na
 no laboenoe, ba tōloe ngaloe, ba
 ifoeli aoeri. (F. 8, 31; 10, 32 b. t.)
 32 Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra niwa'ōnia
 andrō, ba ata'oe ira, wanoefoe chō-
 nia. (Loek. 18, 34).

(A. 33-37: Mat. 18, 1-5. Loek. 9,
 46-48).

33 IV. Ba laroegi Gafanaocma, ba
 me no mōi ia jomo, ba isofoe chō-
 ra: Hadia mege hoehoeomi ba lala?
 34 Ba lō hedehedera; noa sa mege fahoe-
 hoeo ira ba lala, ha niha zeboeara
 35 maō. Ba moedadao ia ba hoemede
 ia ba zi felendroea ba imane chōra:
 Na so zomasi fōna ia, ba jamōi foeri
 sibai, jamōi enoni nawōnia fefoe.
 36 (F. 10, 43. Mat. 20, 26. b. t.). Ba ifa'-
 aso tātō fōnara ndraono, samboea,
 italgoei, ba imane chōra: (F. 10,
 37 16). Na so zama'amōi jomo chōnia
 ono si mane da'e, samboea, na bōrō
 dōigoe, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. Ba
 na so zama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba tenga
 ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo, samatenge
 ja' andrō nifa'amōinia. (Joh. 13, 20).

(A. 38-40: Loek. 9, 49. 50).

38 V. Imane chōnia Johane: He sa-
 mahaō, no ma'ila zamōsa, sanōtōi
 tōimō, wamofanō bechoe, si lō mo-
 lo'ō ja'ita, ba no matenawa ia, me
 39 lō i'o'ō ita. Ba imane Jesoc: Bōi mi-
 tenawa ia; tebai sa ilaoe hadia ia
 dandra, niha, ba dōigoe, ba i'aue-
 ma'ō zoci i'o'aja ndra'o. Ha niha sa
 40 zi lō fa'oeoe chōda, ba no awōda.
 (Mat. 12, 30).

VI. Ha niha sa zame'e nibadōe 41
 chōmi zamba mako idanō, ba dōi-
 goe andrō, me chō Keriso ami, ba si
 ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, lō ae-
 choe loeonia. (Mat. 10, 42.)

(A. 42-48: Mat. 18, 6-9).

Ba na so zangalani side'ide andrō 42
 samati, samōsa, ba ebōea mohare ia
 mena'ō, na labe'e ba mbaginia gara
 seboea ba na latibo'ō ia ba nasi.
 (Loek. 17, 1. 2.) Ba na i'alani ndra'- 43
 oegō tangaoe, ba tema ewa ia; mo-
 hare ndra'oegō, na ha tambai da-
 ngaoe, ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi
 doea dangaoe, ba mōi'ō ba narako,
 ba galitō andrō, si lō matemate. ba 44
 zi lō matemate gockoeō andrō chōra,
 awō galitō andrō. (Jes. 66, 24). Ba na 45
 i'alani ndra'oegō aheoe, ba tema
 ewa ia, mohare ndra'oegō, na sake-
 lakela ndra'oegō, ba ōchamō wa'-
 aoeri, moroi doea gaheoe, ba tctibo'ō
 ba narako, ba zi lō matemate goe- 46
 koeō andrō chōra, awō galitō andrō.
 Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe, 47
 ba tema koē ia, mohare ndra'oegō,
 na bakole ndra'oegō, ba ōchamō
 mbanoea Lowalangi, moroi do-
 mbōea hōrōoe, ba tctibo'ō ba nara-
 ko, ba zi lō matemate goekoeō a- 48
 ndrō chōra, awō galitō andrō. Ni'a- 49
 sioni alitō sa dania ira fefoe. Si sō- 50
 chi nasio andrō; ba na taja wa'asi'-
 asi nasio andrō, ba ha mibe'e fa-
 ngasingasinia? Bōi zi lō asio chōmi
 ba dōdōmi, ba bōi fa'oeoe'oeoe
 ami. (Mat. 5, 13. Loek. 14, 34. Kol.
 4, 6. Rom. 12, 18. Job. 12, 14).

FAZA 10.

I. Hoehoeo ba wanibo ngambatō.

II. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. III. Ono matoea andrō, seboea ana'a.

IV. Hoehoeo ba gana'a andrō. V. Ifoeli i'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao ja'ia dania ba fa'amatenia. VI. Ono Zebadao andrō. VII. Famadōhō fō-
 chō hōrō zaoe'a.

(A. 1-12: Mat. 19, 1-9.)

I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, isa'wa danō 1

- Joedaia ba tanō jefo Joridano, ba ato zoei zowoelo chōnia niha, ba ifoe-
 2 (Joh. 10, 40). Ba la'ondrasi ia fari-
 zaio, lasofoe chōnia, na tola itibo'ō
 ngambatōnia niha, latandraigō ia.
 3 (Mat. 19, 3.) Ba itema lira, imane
 chōra: Hadia gorōisa Moze chōmi?
 4 Lamane chōnia: No itehe Moze, lafa-
 zōchi zoera wangefa'ō, ba latibo'ō ia.
 5 (Moz. V. 24, 1). Ba imane chōra Je-
 soe: Bōrō wa'abe'e dōdōmi, wa
 6 isopera chōmi gorōisa andrō, ba mo-
 roi ba mbōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi,
 ba ira matoea ba ira alawe wama-
 7 zōchinia ja'ira. „Andrō irōi
 namania, awō ninania,
 8 niha, (Ejes. 5, 30-33). Ba ha
 samboea boto dania zi
 daroea andrō;” tobali tenga
 9 sa'ae domboea, ha samboea boto.
 Ba hadia ni'oroedoeō Lowalangi
 10 sa'ae, ba bōi jamoefabali niha. Ba
 me no mōi ia jomo, ba lafoeli
 11 lasofoe chōnia da'ō nifahaōnia. Ba
 imane chōra: Na so zanibo nga-
 mbatōnia, ba na ihālō dānō bō'ō,
 12 Ba na ja'ia zanibo ira matoea, ba
 na mōi ia donga dānō bō'ō, ba so-
 horō, ia.
 (A. 13-16: Mat. 19, 13-15. Loek.
 18, 15-17).
- 13 II. Ba la'ohē chōnia ndraono,
 cna'ō ibabaja; ba lategoe zolohe a-
 14 ndrō nifahaōnia. Ba me i'ila Jesoe,
 ba mofōnoe ia, ba imane chōra:
 Mifa'amōi chōgoe ndraono andrō,
 15 bōi mitenawā ira, ba zi manō sa
 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Sindroe-
 hoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, si lō manema
 banoea Lowalangi andrō si mane
 16 iraono, ba lo'ō manō lalania ba da'ō.
 Ba italgoei ira, ifahowoe'ō, itocfa
 hōgōra tanga.
 (A. 17-22: Mat. 19, 16-23.
 Loek. 18, 18-23).
- 17 III. Ba me mōi ia tooe baewali,
 ba i'ondrasi ia niha, itochi danō fō-
 nania, isofoe chōnia, imane: He

samahaō si sōchi, he oewisa, ena'ō
 oetema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō?
 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Hana wa
 18 ōwā'ō si sōchi ndra'o? Lō si sōchi,
 baero zi ha samōsa andrō, Lowala-
 ngi. Oroisa andrō, ba no ō'ila: 19
 „Bōi ohorō! bōi ang'e!
 bōi anagō! bōi bōbōgō
 chō nawōoe zilō doehoe,
 fosoemange namaoe, a-
 wō ninaoe!” (Rom. 13, 9). Ba 20
 imane chōnia: No ahori oe'o'ō da'ō
 samahaō, i'otarai iraono ndra'o.
 (Mat. 20, 38. Loek. 16, 9.) Ba inehe- 21
 gō ia Jesoe, i'omasi'ō, ba imane: Sa-
 mbalō zi lō'ō chōoe. Ae amawa hadia
 zi so chōoe ba be'e ba zi noemana, ba
 so chōoe girōgirō ba zoroego, ba ta-
 boe, o'ō ndra'o. Ba lō sōchisōchi 22
 dōdōnia ba niwā'ō Jesoe andrō, ba
 mofanō ia aboe dōdōnia; me no
 seboea-ana'a ia.

(A. 23-31: Mat. 19, 23-30.
 Loek. 18, 24-30).

IV. Ba ifachōlō ia Jesoe ba ima- 23
 ne ba nifahaōnia: Ha lō afōchō lala
 zo'ana'a ba mbanoea Lowalangi!
 Ba tobali dōdō nifahaō ba niwā'onia 24
 andrō. Ba ifoei hōcnede Jesoe, ima-
 ne chōra: He iraono! Ha lō afō-
 chō lala ba mbanoea Lowalangi a-
 ndrō. (Amaed. 11, 28). Aoha na i, 25
 itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi
 ichamō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō
 so'ana'a. Ba tedoe wa'atobali dō- 26
 dōra, ba faoma lamane chō nawō-
 ra: Ba ha niha zanōndra fa'aoeri?
 Ba inehegō ira Jesoc, ba imane: Ba 27
 niha, ba tebai, ba ba Lowalangi, ba
 tola; fefoe hadia ia sa, ba molala ba
 Lowalangi. Ba ibōrōtaigō Fetero, i- 28
 mane chōnia: Faigi, ja'aga andre,
 no marōi manō fefoe hadia ia, ba no
 ma'o'ō ndrā'oeō. Imane Jesoc: Si 29
 ndrōhoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, lō so-
 ndrōi omo ba ma talifoesō matoea,
 ba ma talifoesō alawe, ba ma ina,
 ba ma ama, ba ma ono, ba ma benoea
 na bōrō ndra'o ba toeria somoeso
 dōdō andrō, si lō manema manga- 30

woeli, otoa winaeta, iada'e ba götō andre, omo ba talifoesō matoca ba talifoesō alawe ba ina ba ono ba benoea, awō wolohi andrō, ba ba mbanoea foeri, ba fa'aoeri si lō ae-
 31 toe. Ba ato zi so foeri dania zi so fōna iada'e, ba si manō zi so foeri iada'e, tobali si so fōna dania.

(A. 32-34 : Mat. 20, 17-19. Loek. 18, 31-34.)

32 V. Ba ba lala so ira, we'amōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, ba itaritari Jesoe, ba no tobali dōdōra ba ata'oe dōdō zolo'ō moroi foeri. Ba ifoeli i'ohē chōnia zi felendroea, ibōrō-taigō i'ombacha'ō chōra hadia zi gōna ia dania, (F. 9, 31. Joh. 11, 7. 8), imane : Hiza, mōi ita misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, ba tebe'e ba danga gere seboea ba ba danga zangila amachoita andrō Nono Niha, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoekoe famoe-
 33 noe, ba latoe'ō ba danga niha baero ia, ba la'o'aja dania ia ba ladiiloi ba labōbōzi ba laboenoe, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aoeri.

(A. 35-45 : Mat. 20, 20-28).

35 VI. Ba la'ondrasi ia ira Jakobo Johane, ono Zebedaio andrō, lamane chōnia : He samahaō, omasi ndra'aga, na ō'ō'ō chōma ni'andrōma
 36 chōoe. Ba imane chōra : Hadia ni'andrōmi chōgoe ? Ba lamane chōnia : Tehe chōma, ena'ō samōsa ba ga-
 37 mbōlōoe ba samōsa ba gaberaoe nahama ba lachōminoe dania. Ba i-
 38 mane chōra Jesoe : Lō mi'ila hadia ni'andrōmi. Hadia, tola mibadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe, ba tola labajagō chōmi nibajagō chō-
 39 goe ? (Loek. 12, 50). Ba lamane chōnia : Tola. Ba imane chōra Jesoe Ōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe, ba mibadoe sa dania, ba nibajagō chō-
 40 goe andrō, ba tebijagō chōmi dania, ba fanehe fedadao andrō, ba tenga chōgoe ; da'ō zidadao ba da'ō, ba zi
 41 no moehonogōi fedadao andrō. Ba me larongo da'ō si dafoeloe, ba la-bōrōtaigō moekōkōkōkō ba chō

ndra Jakobo Johane. Ba hoemede 42
 chōra Jesoe, imane : Mi'ila, lafa-
 tōrō mbanoeara si no sala'wa ba niha,
 wangema'ō niha, ba labe'e barō
 mbawara niha seboeara. Ba bōi si 43
 manō ba chōmi ; ha niha zomasi
 eboea ia ba chōmi, ba jamōi enoni-
 mi. (F. 9, 35). Ba ha niha ba chōmi 44
 zomasi fōna ia, ba jamōi sawoejoe
 zato. Ono Niha sa gōi, tenga si mōi 45
 mangoni, si mōi enoni, si mōi ma-
 me'e nosonia hōli zato.

(A. 46-52 : Mat. 20, 29-34. Loek. 18, 35-43.)

VII. Ba laroege Jericho. Ba me 46
 mofanō ia ba Jericho, awō nifahaō-
 nia ba awō zato, ba no doemadao
 ba ngai lala nono Dimaio, Batimaio,
 niha saoe'a, sangandrōngandrō ba-
 47 lazō. Ba me irongo so Jesoe, banoea
 Nazareta, ba ibōrōtaigō moe'ao,
 imane : He ma'oeuoe Dawido, Je-
 soe, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba ato 48
 zanegoe ja'ia, ena'ō lō moehede ia.
 Ba iforege we'ao : He ma'oeuoe
 Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba 49
 ibadoegō ia Jesoe, imane : Mihede
 chōnia. Ba hoemede ira ba zaoe'a
 andrō, lamane chōnia : Bōi boesi
 dōdōoe, faoso, moehede ia chōoe.
 Ba itibo'ō tooe mbaroenia, ifarōga 50
 ia, i'ondrasi Jesoe. Ba moehede chō-
 51 nia Jesoe, imane : Hadia zomasi'ō,
 he oewisa chōoe ? Ba imane saoe'a
 andrō chōnia : He raboeni, ena'ō
 oe'ila niha ! Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : 52
 Foeli'ō, no i'orifi'ō famatimō andrō.
 Ba i'anema'ō i'ila niha, ba i'o'ō ia
 ba lala. (F. 5, 34).

FAZA 11.

I. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Je-
 roezalema II. Marafala si mate. III.
 Fangehao osali. IV. Fa'abōlō wama-
 ti. V. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba zala'wa, ba
 wamajagō idanō andrō chō Johane.

(A. 1-10 : Mat. 21, 1-11. Loek. 19,
 28-38. Joh. 12, 12-18.)

I. Ba me no ahatō ira ba Jeroe-
 zalema ba ba Mbetania ba gahe hili

wanicha andrô, ba ifatenge nifahaõ-
 2 nia, daroea, imane chõra : Mi'ae ba
 ba mbanoca side'ide andrô, fõnami,
 ba na miroegi, ba i'anema'õ mi'ila
 nono galide nifeso, si lô irai la'o-
 koedo niha ; mitoto'õ wesocnia ba
 3 mi'oe ia. Ba na so zangoema'õ chõ-
 mi : Hana wa mimanõ ? ba mima-
 ne : Mogoena chõ Doca, ba i'anema'õ
 4 ifa'ohẽ'õ mangawoeli ba da'e. Ba
 mõi ira, ba hiza nono galide no me-
 ge, nifeso, ba zinga mbawandroeõ,
 5 tooe baewali, ba latoto'õ wesoe. Ba
 lamane chõra õsa, si so ba da'õ :
 Hadia chõmi da'õ, wa mitoto'õ wesoe
 6 nono galide andrô ? Ba la'ombacha'õ
 chõra hadia niwa'õ Jesoe ; awena
 7 latehe. Ba la'ohẽ chõ Jesoe nono
 galide andrô, labe'e ba hoeloenia
 8 noechara, ba i'okoedo. Ba ato za-
 mologõ ba lala noechara, ba so, ba
 hoeloe ndroe'oe, ni'e'wara ba mbe-
 9 noea. Ba sowaõwaõ ba solo'õ mo-
 roi foeri, ba moe'ao, lamane : Hoz-
 10 na, nifahowoe'õ zi so andrô ba
 dõ i Zo'aja, nifahowoe'õ wa'asala'wa
 Doeada Dawido andrô, sangondra-
 si jai'ta ; hozana ba zala'wa ja'wa !
 (Sam. 11. 7, 12-16).

(A. 11-14 : Mat. 21, 17-19.)

11 Ba mõi ia mijomo ba Jeroczalema,
 ba gosali. Ba me no ifaigi fefoe hadia
 ia, ba me aracha bongi, ba mõi ia
 baero, isa'wa Mbetania, awõ zi fele-
 ndroea.

12 II. Ba mahemoloe õ, me la'oroi
 13 Mbetania, ba olofo ia. Ba i'ila ma-
 rafala tánõ sa, si so boeloe, ba mõi
 ia, ma isõndra hadia ia mboea, ba
 me iroegi, ba lô isõndra hadia ia,
 ha sambalõ boeloe, tenga sa ba'wa
 14 marafala. Ba hoemede ia, imane
 chõnia : Bõi sa'ae jamoe'a mboeae
 niha, iroegi zi lô aetoe. Ba larongo.
 nifahaõnia.

(A. 15-19 : Mat. 21, 12. 13. 17.
 Loek. 19, 45-48.)

15 III. Ba laroege Jeroczalema. Ba
 mõi ia ba gosali, ba ibõrõtaigõ ifo-
 fanõ zamawamawa hadia ia ba

gosali, awõ zowõli, itoeli'õ meza za-
 noeka ana'a, awõ dadaoma zama-
 wa marafadi ; ba lô itehe lafatõrõ 16
 ba gosali nahia hadia ia. Ba ifahaõ 17
 ira, imane chõra : Tenga no so ba
 zoera : „Omo wangandrõ
 dõ i nomogoe ba niha fe-
 foe ?” Ba ja'ami, ba no mibali'õ
 tõi narõ hili naha zoraboc. (Jes. 56,
 6 b. t. Jer. 7, 11). Ba larongo ere 18
 seboea, awõ zangila amachoita a-
 ndrõ, ba la'aloei wamoenoe ja'ia ;
 ata'oc sa ira ia ; a'oi sa no toball dõdõ
 niha sato ba wamahaõnia. Ba na bo- 19
 ngi, ba mõi ia baero mbanoea.

(A. 20-24 : Mat. 21, 19-22.)

IV. Ba me latõrõ, si hoelõ wo- 20
 ngi, ba la'ila, no mate marafala no
 mege, i'otarai wa'a tooe. Ba itõrõ 21
 tõtõ Wetero ba imane chõnia : He
 samahaõ ! faigi marafala andrõ, ni'-
 elifoe, no mate. (Mat. 24, 32). Ba 22
 itema lira Jesoe, imane chõra : Mi'-
 amati ba Lowalangi. (Joh. 14, 1).
 Si ndroehoc niwa'õgõ chõmi, na so 23
 zangoema'õ ba hili andrõ : Beta'õgõ
 ba tibo'õgõ ba nasi, ba na lô ma-
 ngiwa bacha dõdõnia, na fadoehoe
 dõdõnia itõrõ niwa'õnia, ba itõrõ
 chõnia. (Fam. 11, 3 b. t. Kor. I. 15, 2).
 Andrõ oe'wa'õ chõmi : Fefoe hadia 24
 ia ni'andrõmi, na mangandrõ, mi-
 fati wa mitema, ba so ia chõmi.
 (Joh. 15, 7. 16. 23. Joh. I. 5, 14).
 Ba na awena mangandrõ ami, ba 25
 mi'efa'õ, na so hadia ia zala niha,
 ha niha ia, chõmi, ena'õ Amami a-
 ndrõ ba zoroego gõi, ibc'e aefa chõ-
 mi lalõmi. (Mat. 5, 23 b. t. Mat. 6,
 14). Ba na lô mi'efa'õ zala, ba lõ'õ 26
 gõi i'efa'õ lalõmi Amami andrõ, si
 so ba zoroego. (Mat. 18, 35).

A. 27-38 ; Mat. 21, 23-27. Loek.
 20, 1-8).

V. Ba laroege zoei Jeroczalema. 27
 Ba me mowaõwaõ ia ba gosali, ba
 la'ondrasia ere seboea ba sangila
 amachoita andrõ ba satoea mba-
 noea andrõ. Ba lamane chõnia : Ha- 28
 dia wa tola õlaoe da'õ ? Ba ha niha

zanehe chōoe, wolaoe ja'ia ? (*Joh.*
29 2, 18 ; 11, 57). Ba imane chōra Je-
sue : So nisofoegoe chōmi zambalō,
ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, awena
dania oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia,
30 wa tola oelaoe da'ō. Famajagō ida-
nō andrō, chō Johane, hadia, moroi
ba zoroego ia, ma moroi ba niha ?
31 Mi'ombacha'ō chōgoc. Ba la'era'era
tōdōra, lamanc : Na ta'wa'ō : Mo-
roi ba zoroego, ba imane dania chō-
da : Ba hana wa lō mamati ami no
32 chōnia ? Ba na ta'wa'ō : Moroi ba ni-
ha — ba ata'oe ira niha sato, me ba
dōdōra fefoc si ndroehoc zama'elc'ō
33 Johane andrō. Ba latema li Jesoe
lamane : Lō ma'ila. Ba imane chōra
Jesoe : Ba lō'ō gōi oe'wa'ō chōmi,
hadia, wa tola oelaoe da'ō no
mege.

FAZA 12.

I. Amaedola : Sohalōwō ba kaboe
nagoe. II. Lasofoe he lawisa bambeo
andrō, ba III. he wisa ba wemaoso
zi mate andrō, ba IV. hadia zeboc
goroisa, ba V. ha ono Keriso VI.
Famangelama ba zangila amachōita
andrō, samini tōdō. VII. Ame'ela
lacha mbanoa andrō.

(*A. 1-12 : Mat. 21, 33-46. Loek.*
20, 9-10).

1 I. Ba ibōrōtaigō molaoe amae-
dola chōra, imane : So niha, sama-
zōchi kaboe nagoe, i'ōlini, iko'o ba
danō wolazi, ilaoe malige, ba ibe'e
nise'wa kaboe andrō ba zohalōwō, ba
mofanō ia, isa'wa danō bō'ō. (*Jes. 5,*
2 *1 b. t.*). Ba ifatenge zawoejoe ba zo-
halōwō andrō, me no inōtō, ena'ō
3 ihalō mbocae nagoe, ba kaboe andrō,
ba zohalōwō andrō. Ba lahalō da'ō,
labōbōzi ba lafatenge manō ma-
4 ngawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba ifocli ifate-
nge chōra zawoejoe bō'ō ; ba lafeso-
5 cho hōgō da'ō ba la'o'aja ia. Ba ifa-
tenge dánō bō'ō, ba latema laboenoe
da'ō. Ba ato na dánō bō'ō, ba so la-
6 bōzibōzi, ba so, ha laboenoe. Ba so
na chōnia nono, ha samōsa, ono

omasio, da'ō nifatengenia chōra sa-
foeria, imane : Ata'oe ira nonogoe.
Ba sohalōwō no mege, ba faoma 7
lamane chō nawōra : Sanema o-
ndrōita da'ō ; talaboe, taboenoe
ia, ba chōda gondrōita andrō. (*Loek.*
13, 34. *Mat. 23, 37*). Ba lahalō ia, 8
laboenoe, ba latibo'ō baero kaboe
nagoe andrō. Hc iwisa dania sochō 9
kaboe nagoe andrō ? Mōi ia dania ma-
makiko sohalōwō andrō, ba ibe'e ba
danga dánō bō'ō kaboe no mege.
Hadia, lō'ō gōi ni'ilami zi so ba zoe- 10
ra andrō : „Gowe andrō, ni-
tibo'ō zotomo andrō, ba 11
no to bali tojo ba wata-
linga (*Sin. 118, 22*) ; moroi 11
chō Zo'aja da'ō, ba sahō-
lihōli dōdōda, na ta'ila ?
(*Sin. 118, 23*). Ba la'aloci lala wo- 12
ndra'oe ja'ia. ba ata'oc ira niha sato ;
aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa chōra
ibōbōgō gamaedola andrō. Ba la-
rōi ia, mofanō ira.

(*A. 13-17 : Mat. 22, 15-22. Loek.*
20, 20-26.)

II. Ba lafatenge chōnia warizaio 13
ōsa. awō zi faofao chō Herode,
ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeo. Ba mōi 14
ira, ba lamae chōnia : He samahaō,
ma'ila satoclō ndra'oegō ba lō ba
dōdōoe niha, lō'ō sa ōfaigi mbawa
niha ba si ndroehoe wangombacha'-
ōoc lala andrō chō Lowalangi. Ha-
dia, tola labe'e mbeo chō kaizaro,
ma lō'ō ? Hadia labe'e, hadia lō'ō ?
Ba ja'ia, me no i'ila wamini tōdō a- 15
ndrō chōra, ba imane chōra : Ha-
dia wa mitandraigō ndra'o ? Mi'oro-
ma'ō chōgoe hoea soekoe zamboea.
Ba labe'e. Ba imane chōra : Ha fa- 16
maedo da'e ba ha ōchō zoera andre ?
Ba lamane chōnia : Chō kaizaro. Ba 17
imane chōra Jesoe : Hadia chō kai-
zaro, ba mibe'e chō kaizaro, ba
hadia chō Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chō
Lowalangi. Ba ahōlihōli dōdōra
chōnia.

(*A. 18-27 : Mat. 22, 23-33*).

III. Ba mōi chōnia za doekaio, sa- 18

ngoema'ō, lō femaoso zi mate, laso-
 19 foc chōnia, lamane: (*Joh. 11, 57*): He
 samahaō, no ifachoi chōma Moze:
 na mate zi so talifoesō, ba na torōi
 wo'omonia, lō ono, ba jamoehalō
 20 wo'omonia talifoesōnia, jamoefo-
 nga'ōtō dalifoesōnia. Ba no so zi
 fatalifoesō, dafitoe; ba mangowaloe
 zi samōsa, ba me mate ia, ba lō nga'-
 21 ōtō. Ba ihalō ndra alawe andrō si
 samōsa, ba mate, lō nga'ōtō; ba si
 22 manō gōi wanete da'ō. Ba lō nga'ōtō
 zi dafitoe andrō. Ba afoeriatā sibai,
 23 ba mate gōi ndra alawe andrō. He
 wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, na
 maoso ira, ha fo'omo ia, ba chōra a-
 ndrō? noa sa dafitoeira, zangai ja'ia.
 24 Imane chōra Jesoe: Tenga andrō
 eloengoe ami, me lō aboto ba dōdōmi
 zi so ba zoera, ba me lō aboto ba dō-
 dōmi wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō?
 25 Na maoso zi mate andrō, ba lō ma-
 ngowaloe ira, ba lō mōi nihalō, hoelō
 26 mala'ika ba zoroego ira dania. Ba ba
 zi mate andrō, wa maoso ira, ba ha-
 dia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera Moze, ba nga-
 foe ndroi andrō, me hoemede chōnia
 Lowalangi, me imane: „L o w a l a n g i
 G a b e r a h a m o n d r a ' o ,
 ba Lowalangi Giza'aki
 ba Lowalangi Jakobo?”
 27 Tenga Lowalangi zi mate ia, no Lo-
 walangi zaoeri; no abōlōbōlō wa'e-
 loengocmi andrō.

(*A. 28-34: Mat. 22. 34-40*).

28 IV. Ba i'ondrasī ia sangila ama-
 choita, samōsa; no irongo, me fa-
 hoehoe ira ba no i'ila, enahōi wa-
 moe'ania; isofoe chōnia, imane: Ha-
 29 dia gorōisa si fōfōna sibai? Imane
 Jesoe: Da'ō zi fōfōna: „Mifondro-
 ndrongo, ja'ami, Iraono
 Gizeraēli, ha samōsa Zo'-
 aja, Lowalangida, ha ja'-
 30 ia Zo'aja; ba omasi'ō Zo'-
 aja, Lowalangioe andrō,
 moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe,
 nosooe ma'asamboea za-
 ngomasi'ō ja'ia, ba ho-
 rigō gera'eraoe, awō wa'-

a b ō l ō o e , w a n g o m a s i ' ō j a ' i a . Ba fanetenia: „O masi'ō za- 31
 hatō chōoe, si mane fa'-
 o m a s i o e n d r a ' o e g ō .” Oroisa
 bō'ō, seboea moroi andrō, ba lō'ō. Ba 32
 imane chōnia sangila amachōita a-
 ndrō: Ja'ia, samahaō, si ndroehoe
 niw'a'oe, ha samōsa, ba lō tănō
 bō'ō baeronia. (*Moz. V. 4, 32*): Ba 33
 fangomasi'ō ja'ia andrō, moroi si'-
 aikō ba dōdō, awō wa lahorigō ge-
 ra'era, awō wa'abōlō, wangomasi'ō
 ja'ia ba fangomasi'ōda sahatō chō-
 da, si mane fa'omasida ita, ba no to-
 hoede wa'asōchi da'ō, moroi ba wa'-
 asōchi zoemange nitoenoe, awō zoe-
 mange nitaba, fefoe. (*Sam. I. 15, 22*).
 Ba me i'ila Jesoe, tenga sambō era'- 34
 era ia, wanema li, ba imane chōnia:
 Lō arōoe tō, ba banoea Lowalangi
 ndra'oegō. Ba oi sa'ae ata'oe ira, wa-
 nofoe chōnia hadia ia. (*Mat. 22, 46*.
Loek. 20. 40).

(*A. 35-37: Mat. 22, 41-46. Loek. 20, 41-44*).

V. Ba hoemede Jesoe, imane, wa- 35
 mahaō ba gosali: Hana wa la'wa'ō
 sangila amachōita, ma'oewoe Dawi-
 do Keriso andrō? No ja'ia, Dawi- 36
 do, zangoema'ō moroi ba Geheha ni'-
 amoni'ō: „No i'w'a'ō So'aja
 chō Zo'aja ja'o andrō:
 Dadao ba gambōlōgoe,
 irege oebe'e tooe barō
 gaheoe zi fatioe tōdō
 chōoe”. (*Sin. 110, 1 b. t.*). Ja'ia, 37
 Dawido, zi faso'aja chōnia, ba he
 moroi, wa ma'oewoenia? Ba no wa'-
 omasi niha sato wamondrongo chō-
 nia.

(*A. 38-40: Loek. 20, 45-47*).

VI. Ba imane wamahaō ja'ira: 38
 Mi'angelamaisi zangila amachōita
 andrō, somasi mamaroe baroe sa-
 naoe, somasi na la'owai ira ba kade,
 (*Mat. 23, 5. 6*). somasi dadaoma tănō 39
 ja'wa ba zekola ba he naha tănō ja-
 wa ba walōwa; si ma'nga gōlō la- 40
 cha mbanoea, sangaragō fangandrō,
 ena'ō la'ila niha; tedooe wa'abe'e

hoekoe, si gōna ira dania, labe'e si manō. (*Mat. 23, 14.*)

(*A. 41-44 : Loek. 21, 1-4.*)

- 41 VII. Ba moedadao ia ba gamaeodoe naha game'ela, ifaigi he wisa wame'e zato kefe ba naha game'ela andrō. Ba ato zo'ana'a, eboea labe'e.
- 42 Ba so lacha mbanoea, si noemana, ibe'e bacha domboea rimi, toballi samboea se. Ba hoemede Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, eboea nib'e lacha mbanoea si noemana andrō, moroi ba chōra fefoe, same'e kefe ba
- 44 naha game'ela. A'oi sa moroi ba zi tōra chōra labe'e, ba ja'ia, ba moroi ba zambō chōnia ibe'e, fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, balazonia ma'afefoe.

FAZA 13.

I. Fangombacha fanoedoeḡ Je-roezalema ba II. fa'atoea danō. III. Famaroe tōdō ba wa lō mōrō.

(*A. 1-23 : Mat. 24, 1-23. Loek. 21, 5-24.*)

- 1 I. Ba mofanō ia, irōi gosali, ba imane chōnia nifahaōnia samōsa : He samahaō, faigi wa'eboea gara andrō
- 2 ba fa'eboea gosali andrō ! Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ō'ila gosali seboea andrō ? Samboea manō lō'ō dania si torōi ba dete nawōnia ja'wa kara, si lō ladoedoeḡ. Be me docmadao ia
- 3 ba hili wanicha, ba gamaeodoe gosali, ba lasofoe chōnia ira Fetero, Jakobo, Johane ba Andrea, ba zi ha ja'ira, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma, ha wa'ara dania da'ō ? ba hadia dandra, na inōtō da'ō fefoe dania ? Ba ibōrō-taigō Jesoe, imane chōra : Mifaigi, fa
- 4 lō ifaeloengoe ami niha. Ato zi so dania, sanagō tōigoe, ba lamane dania : Ja'odo, ba ato lafaeloengoe.
- 7 Ba na mironḡo wanoewōnoewō ba toeria wanoewōnoewō, ba bōi tokea dōdōmi ; lō tola lō si manō, ba tenga fa'atoea danō na sa. Maoso sa dania
- 8 zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea, ba si sara ōri, oedoe zi sara ; sosō ndroeroe danō misa ba sosō lofo

mbanoea. Bōrōta wa'afōchō da'ō. Ba mifaigifaigi, he miwisa ami. Latooe'ō 9 dania ami ba danga zala'wa rafe ba la'ōhe ami ba waloechata, labōzibōzi ami, la'ōhe ami barō goemandroe ba barō razo, bōrō ndra'o, ba wamadoe-hoe'ō chōra. Ba lō tola lō te'omba 10 cha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō oea ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira. Ba na la'ōhe ami, ba wame'e ba dangara ja'ami, ba bōi mihōnagō mi'aboesi tōdō, hadia niwa'ōmi dania, hadia ni-be'e ba dōdōmi, na inōtō wehede andrō, da'ō miwa'ō ; tenga sa ja'ami 11 zihede, Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō zihede. (*Mat. 10, 19 b. t.*) Ba itoe'ō 12 ba danga zamoeneo ja'ia dalifoēsōnia sotalifoēsō. ba si manō zo'ono ba nononia, ba maoso ndraono, oedoe ndra amara, ba wamoeneo la'ōhe. (*Mich. 7, 6*). Ba dozi niha fatioe dōdō chō- 13 mi, bōrō dōigoe. Ba sanae ōlō, iroegī gamozoea, da'ō ni'orifi. (*Mat. 10, 22*). Ba na mi'ila so ba zi tenga na 14 hania zogoro ita andrō, bōrōta wa'adoedoe — jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia sombaso da'e — ba jamoloi ba hili zi so ba Joedaia. (*Dan. 9, 27*). Ba si so ba 15 detenomo ja'wa, ba bōi jamōi tooe, bōi jamōi jomo, ba wangai hadia ia ba nomonia. Ba si no mōi ba nowi, ba 16 bōi jamoefoeli ia foeri, ba wangai baroenia. Ba alai zanabina ba si so ono, 17 ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō. Ba 18 mi'angandrō, fa bōi na ba'wa deoe. Famakao sa dania loeo da'ō, lō 19 irai si manō, i'otarai mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangī, iroegī da'e, ba lō'ō manō gōi si manō dania. Ba na lō i'ōnaigō ena'ō mba'wa da'ō 20 So'aja, ba samōsa lō aeri niha ena'ō ; ba bōrō nitoetoejoe andrō, si no itoetoejoe, wa no i'ōnaigō mba'wa da'ō. Ba ba da'ō dania, na so zangoe- 21 ma'ō chōmi : Ja'e Keriso andrō, hiza ! ba bōi mifati. Ba maoso dania 22 Keriso faja ba sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba lafazōchi dandra, awō gila'ila, ba wamaeloengoe nitoetoejoe andrō gōi, na bōla. Ba ja'ami, mifaigi, no oehō- 23

nağō oeŵa'ō ehōmi da'ō fefoe. (*Joh. 16, 4.*)

(*A. 24-32: Mat. 24, 29-36. Loek. 21, 25-33.*)

- 24 II. Ba na loco da'ō, na no aefa wa-
makao no mege, ba taja haga loeo,
ba lō'ō sa'ae dania moehaga mbaŵa,
25 ba atoeo ndrōfi moroi ba mbanoea
si jaŵa, ba hoemeoeheoe wangarō a-
26 ndrō, ba mbanoea si jaŵa. Ba la'ila
dania Nono Niha, si so moroi sa ba
lawoeo, a'oi so wa'abōlō, awō la-
27 ehōmi. Ba ifatenge dania mala'ika-
nia andrō, ba i'owoeloi nitoetoejoe
andrō, moroi ba zi fasoei, i'otarai wo-
ndrege danō, iroegi gahe mbanoea ba
28 wondrege tánō sa. Ba ba marafala
mitōngōni wamaedo andrō. Na mo'-
idanō ndrahania, na toemboe lehe-
lehe, ba mi'ila, wa no ahatō mbaŵa
29 wa'aoehoe zino. Si manō gōi ami,
na mi'ila itōrō da'ō no mege, ba oro-
ma ehōmi, no ahatō ia. Si ndroehoe
niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea
niha si sagōtō andre, iroegi itōrō da'ō
31 fefoe. **Atoea mbanoea si jaŵa dania
ha atoea danō, ba lō awoe'a ligoe.**
32 (*Jes. 51, 6*). Ba baŵa andrō ba inōtō,
ba lō sangila, mala'ika ba zoroego
gōi lō'ō, Ono gōi lō'ō, ha Ama za-
ngila. (*Hal. zin. 1, 7*).
- 33 III. Mifaigi, bōi mifōrō; lō'ō sa
mi'ila ginōtō. (*Mat. 24, 42. Loek. 12,*
34 *40; 21, 36*). Hoelō niha sofanō, so-
ndrōi omonia, same'e ba danga za-
woejoenia hadia ia ehōnia, sangoe-
ma'ō halōŵō zamōsana ba sangoe-
ma'ō ehō zanaro ba mbavandroehō,
35 bōi mōrō ia. (*Mat. 25, 13*). Ba bōi
mifōrō, lō'ō sa mi'ila ginōtō wa'aso
zatoea baomo andrō, na tánō owi,
ba ma na taloe mbongi, ba ma na
36 miwo manoe, ba ma na moloeo, fa
bōi mōrō ami, i'ila, na so ia lō moe-
dōnadōna. **Ba hadia niŵa'ōgoe chō-
mi, ba chōmi fefoe oeŵa'ō: bōi
mifōrō!**

FAZA 14.

I. Famagōlō gere seboea, awō za-
ngila amachoita, ba wamoenoe Jesoe.
II. Tebajoini Jesoe ba Mbetania.
III. L'ombacha'ō zi manga mbōlinia.
IV. L'oroi'ō wemanga ni'amoni'ō a-
ndrō. V. Mangandrō ia ba Gezemane.
VI. Lara'oeia. VII. La'etoe'ō hoekoe
ba rafe niha Jehoea andrō. VIII.
I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero.

(*A. 1-2: Mat. 26, 2-5. Loek. 22,*
1. 2).

I. Ba hatō doea wongi, ba fasa a-
ndrō ba baŵa roti si lō moe'aisōni. 1
Ba la'aloei ere seboea ba sangila
amachoita he lavisa wangoneehesi
fondra'oe ja'ia, ba famoenoe ja'ia. 2
Lamane sa: Bōi ba gowasa, fa bōi
aechoc niha.

(*A. 3-9: Mat. 26, 6-13. Joh.*
12, 1-8.)

II. Ba me so ia ba Mbetania, ba 3
nomo Zimoni andrō, soboeo aoeri,
me manga ia, ba so ndra alawe, so
chōnia zamba boeliboei kara zi
ndroehoe wanieha naridoe, seboea
bōli, ba iboto mboeliboei, ba ifa-
doewa ba hōgō Jesoe wanieha andrō.
Ba so ōsa zikōkōkō tōdōra, lama- 4
ne: Hadia wa la'alimagōsi wanieha
andrō. Tola sa la'amawa mena'ō wa- 5
nieha andrō, tōra otoa a lima wo-
loe roefia, ba tola tebe'e ba zi noema-
na. Ba koemōkōkōkō ira ehōnia. Ba 6
imane Jesoe: Bōi mitegoe ia; hadia
wa miboesi dōdōnia? Si sōchi nilae- 7
nia chōgoe. Lō teboclō awōmi zi
noemana, ba tola mitolo ira, na edō-
na ami, ba ja'o, ba tenga si lō tebo- 8
clō ehōmi. No ilaoe ndrege zi tola
ilaoe; no ihōnagō ibajoini mbotogoe, 9
ba wogo'o ja'o. Ba si ndroehoe niŵa'-
ōgoe ehōmi, heza misa tetoeriagō doe-
ria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba goeli
danō ma'asagōrō, ba da'ō gōi te'o-
mbaeha'ō nilaoe da'e, ba wanōrō tō-
dō ja'ia.

(*A. 10-11: Mat. 26, 14-16. Loek.*
22, 3-6).

Ba mōi chō gere seboea Joeda 10

andrō, banoea Kariota, awō zi felendroea, ba wemanga mbōlinia chōra.

11 Ba omoeso dōdōra, me larongo, ba lafaboe'oe chōnia labe'e gana'a. Ba i'aloeci he wisa zenahōi, wango-mbachi ja'ia.

(A. 12-16: Mat. 26, 17-19. Loek. 22, 7-13.)

- 12 III. Ba me ba'wa roti si lō moe'-aisōni, si fōfōna, ba nitaba fasa andrō, ba lamane chōnia nifahaōnia: Heza zomasi'ō, heza mōiga manga-siwai, cna'ō ō'ā wasa andrō? Ba ifatenge nifahaōnia, daroea, imane chōra: Mi'ae mijomo ba mbanoea, ba faloecia ami niha, solohe migō nidanō, mi'o'ō ia. Ba ba zi mōi ia jomo ba nomo, ba da'ō mimane chō zochō omo: Da'ō ni'wa'ō zamahaō chōoe: Hezo nahagoe andrō, heza oe'ā wasa andrō, awō nifahaōgae?
- 13 Ba i'oroma'ō chōmi dania mbate'e seboea, ba si sagōtō, si no labe'e toefo, si no moehaogō; ba da'ō mi'asiwai chōda. Ba mōi nifahaō andrō, laroegi jomo ba mbanoea, ba itōrō ni'wa'onia chōra. Ba la'asiwai wasa no mege.

(A. 17-21: Mat. 26, 20-25. Loek. 22, 21-33.)

- 17 Ba me tánō owi, ba so ia, awō zi felendroea. Ba me no moedadao ira, me manga, ba imane Jesoe: Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgae chōmi, samōsa ba chōmi soroedoe manga chōgae zi manga mbōligoe dania. Ba i'borōtaigō aboe dōdōra, ba oi zara lamane chōnia: Hadia ja'odo? Ba imane chōra: Samōsa ba zi felendroea, si faloeloe manga chōgae. Itōrō sa lalanía Ono Niha, itōrō zi so ba zoera ba chōnia, ba alai niha andrō, si manga mbōli Nono Niha; sōchi ba niha andrō, lō toemboe ia mege.

(A. 22-25: Mat. 26, 26-29. Loek. 22, 14-20.)

- 22 IV. Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō roti, ifahowoe'ō ba iboboto, ibe'e chōra, imane: Mitema, mi'a, botogoe

da'e. Ba ihalō mako, i'aohasi gōlō 23 Lowalangi, ibe'e chōra, ba labadoo, dozi ira. Ba imane ehōra: Dogoe 24 da'e, do gamaboe'oe la li, sadoewa salahi zato. Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgae 25 chōmi, lō'ō manō sa'ae oebadoo nōsi mbœa nage andrō, iroegi loco wamadoegoe si bohooenia, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.

(A. 26-31: Mat. 26, 30-35.)

Ba me no aefa manoenō ira, ba 26 mōi ira baero, ba gahe hili wanicha andrō. Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Dozi 27 dania ami te'ala, si mané sa ba zoera: „Oebago dania goe-balo andrō, ba soemawili mbirihiri andrō nikoebaloi.” Ba na aefa maoso 28 ndra'o, ba mowaōwaōdo ba Galilaia, fōnami. (F. 16, 7). Ba imane 29 chōnia Fetero: He dozi te'ala ira, ba ja'o, ba lō te'ala. Ba imane chō- 30 nia Jesoe: Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgae chōoe, iada'e bongi andre, lō fachamō mēndroea miwo zilatao, ba no medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba i'hotōi 31 fangoema'ō: Ba he matedo awōoe, ba tcbai oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'ocgō. Ba si manō wangoema'ō ndra nifahaō fefoe.

(A. 32-42: Mat. 26, 36-46. Loek. 22, 39-46. Joh. 18, 1).

V. Ba laroegi halama, Gezemanē 32 dōinia, ba imane ba nifahaōnia: Midadao ba da'e, irege no mangandrō ndra'o. Ba i'ohē awōnia ndra Fetero, 33 Jakobo, Johane, i'borōtaigō manizini ba aboe dōdō. Ba imane chōra: 34 Abœ sibai dōdōgae, iroegi wa'amate; mi'ia'gō da'e ba bōi mifōrō. (Heb. 5, 7). Ba mofanō ia, lō arōoe, 35 ifalōgae tooe ia ba danō ba mangandrō, ena'ō italo'e'i ia inōtō andrō, na bōla. (Joh. 12, 27). Imane: He 36 Aba, Ama, lō hadia ia zi tcbai ndra'ocgō; heta chōgae mako andrō; ba bōi somasi ndra'o, somasi ndra'ocgō sa. Ba ifoeli ia, ba no mōrō ira, me 37 iroegi, ba imane chō Wetero: He Simoni, si mōrō ndra'ocgō? Tcbai

- si lõ mörõ ndra'oegõ mato saza? choita andrõ. Ba i'o'õ Fetero, arõoe 54
- 38 **Bõi miförõ ba mi'angandrõ, fa bõi** moroi foeri, iroege baolajama gere
itörõ ami fanandraigõ. Aoha sa seboea, ba moedadao ia, awõ genoni
gõlõ dõdõ, ba si no ambõ fa'abõlõ andrõ, moleoe ia, ba zinga galitõ.
 39 **nõsi.** Ba ifoeli mõi mangandrõ, si Ba la'aloei wamõbõgõ horõ chõ Je- 55
 40 mane mege no linia. Ba me ifoeli soe ere seboea, awõ zala'wa rafe
 ia, ba no mörõ zoei ira, me iroegi, seboea fefoe, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba
 me no aboea goeli hõrõra, ba lõ la'ila lõ lasõndra. Ato sa zamõbõgõ horõ 56
 41 hadia ni'wa'õra, wanema linia. Ba so chõnia, ba lõ faoma wangoema'õra.
 zoei ia, me no medõloe, ba imane (Moz. V. 17, 6). Ba so õsa zamõbõgõ 57
 chõra: Miförõ sa'ae ba mi'olombasc! chõnia, lamane: No marongo me
 No abõnõ. No inõtõ, hiza, tetoee'õ 58
 ba danga niha si so horõ Nono Niha. i'wa'õ: Oedoedoege dania gosali a-
 42 Mifaoso! talaboe; hiza, no ahato zi ndre, nifazõchi danga niha, ba ha
 manga mbõligoe andrõ. tõloe ngaloe oe'angotomosi'õ dá-
 (A. 43-50: Mat. 26, 47-56. Loek. 60
 22, 47-53. Joh. 18, 2. 3. 10. 11.) nõ bõ'õ, si tenga nifazõchi danga
 43 **VI. Ba i'anema'õ, me moehede ia** niha. (F. 15, 29). Ba ba da'õ gõi lõ 59
 na, ba so Joeda, banoea Kariota a- faoma wangoema'õra. Ba maoso gere
 ndrõ, awõ zi felendroe, ba ato zi fao seboea, i'agõ gotaloeara, isofoe chõ
 chõnia sofõda ba sobago gama, Jesoe, imane: Hadia, ma'ifoe lõ õte-
 nifatenge gere seboea ba sangila ma li ba nibõbõgõ da'õ chõoe? Ba 61
 amachõita ba satoea mbanoea andrõ. lõ hede hedenia, ma'ifoe lõ itema li.
 44 Ba no i'wa'õ chõra dandra si manga Ba manofoe zoei chõnia gere seboea,
 mbõli andrõ, no imane: Si fa'ago imane chõnia: Hadia, Keriso andrõ
 bawa ndrõ'o, da'õ ia, da'õ mira'õ ndrõ'oegõ, ono Wondrege nisoeno a-
 45 ba mi'ohe, mi'aro'õ. Ba me so ia, ba ndrõ? (Jes. 53, 7). Ba imane Je- 62
 i'anema'õ i'ondrasi Jesoe, imane chõ- soe: Ja'ia, ba mi'ila dania doema-
 nia: He samahaõ! ba fa'ago bawa dao Nono Niha ba gambõlõ wa'a-
 46 ia chõnia. Ba lababaja, lara'oe. bõlõ andrõ, ba so ia, ba lawoeo ba
 47 Ba isõbi wõda si samõsa, awõ zi so ba mbanoea si ja'wa. (F. 13, 26). Ba isika 63
 ngai andrõ, itema igoechoei zawoe- noechania ere seboea, ba imane: Ha-
 48 joe gerc seboca, i'e'wa dalinga. Ba dia sa'ae goena zi so ba mbõrõ? No 64
 hoemedede Jesoe, imane chõra: Hoelõ mirongo wangaohangaocha andrõ.
 na ba zoraboe mõi ami, mofõda ami He wisa ba dõdõmi? Ba oi zara la'-
 49 ba mobago gama, wondra'oe ja'o. etoe'õ hoekoenia, hoekoe famoenoe.
 Ero ma'õchõ so ndrõ'o chõmi ba go- Ba labõrõtaigõ õsa ladidiloi ia, la- 65
 sali, mamahaõ ndrõ'o, ba lõ nira'oe- baloegõ mbawania ba lagoechoei ia
 mi ja'o; ba ena'õ itörõ zi so ba zoera. ba lamane chõnia: Ama'ele'õ; ba
 50 Ba larõi ia [awõnia], oi zara moloi. latema lafalisi ia si'o enoni andrõ.
 51 Ba so nono mataea samõsa, solo'õ (F. 10, 34. Mar. 15, 19).
 ja'ia, ha sambocaa mbaroe, baroe
 52 moeko si sõchi; ba lara'oe ia. Ba irõi
 foeri mbaroe mocko andrõ ba moloi
 lõ baroe.
 (A. 53-65: Mat. 26, 57-68. Loek. 66
 22, 54. 63-65.) **VIII. Ba me so tooe Wetero bao-**
 53 **VII. Ba la'ohe chõ gere seboea** lajama, ba so zawoejoe gere seboea,
 Jesoe; ba faloecha gerc seboea fefoc ono alawe, samõsa, ba me i'ila 67
 ba satoea mbanoea ba sangila ama- Wetero, me moleoe, ba inehegõ, ba
 imane: Ja'oegõ gõi nawõ mbanoea
 Nazareta andrõ, Jesoe andrõ. Ba 68
 i'osil'õgõ, imane: Lõ oe'ila, hadia
 ni'wa'õoe, lõ aboto ba dõdõgoe. Ba
 mõi ia baero, baolajama fõna, ba

69 miwo zilatao. Ba i'ila ia sawoejoe
ono alawe no mege, ba ifoeli ibō-
rōtaigō, imane ba zi so ba da'ō :
70 Samōsa da'e, awōra. Ba ifoeli i'osi-
lō'ōgō. Ba lō ara, ba lamane zoei si
so ba da'ō chō Wetero : Si ndroehoe,
awōra ndra'oegō ; banoca Galilaia
71 sa ndra'oegō. Ba ibōrōtaigō i'elifi ia
ba fahōloe, imane : Lō oe'ila ha niha
72 da'ō, niwa'ōmi. Ba i'ancma'ō ifoeli
miwo zilatao, no mendroea. Ba itōrō
tōdō Wetero li Jesoe, me imane chō-
nia : Lō fachamō mendroea miwo zi-
latao, ba medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o.
Ba me itōrō tōdōnia, ba mege'ege ia.

FAZA 15.

I. La'ohe chō Wilato Jesoe, ba wa-
ngeto'e'ō hoekoe. II. Lafakao ia. III.
Laforōfa. IV. Mate ia. V. Lako'o.

(A. 1 : Mat. 27, 1, 2. Loek. 22,
66-71).

1 I. Ba me moloeo sibai, me no
aetoe hoehoeora, ere seboea ba satoea
mbanoea ba sangila amachaita ba
sala'wa rafe seboea andrō, fefoe, ba
labōbō Jesoc, la'ohe ia, labe'e ba
danga Wilato.

(A. 2-15 : Mat. 27, 11-26. Loek.
23, 2-4. 17-25. Joh. 18, 33-40).

2 Ba isofoe chōnia Filato, imane :
Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ?
3 Ba itema linia, imane : Ja'ia
4 niwa'ōoe. Ba laforege wangadoegō
ja'ia ere seboea andrō. Ba ifoeli
isofoe chōnia Filato, imane : Hadia,
ma'ifoe lō ōtema li ? Hiza, fahōna
manō chōra, wangadoegō ja'oegō.
5 Ba ma'ifoe lō'ō sa'ae itema li Jesoe ;
6 tobali ahōlihōli dōdō Wilato. Ba ero
na owasa, ba ibe'e aefa chōra
nikoeroe, samōsa, ha niha ni'andrōra.
7 Ba so nikoeroe, awō zola'wa andrō,
Baraba dōinia, awō zi no mange'e,
8 me mola'wa niha. Ba mōi mi-
ja'wa niha sato, labōrōgō manga-
9 ndrō, itōrō chōra si mane fōna. Ba
itema lira Filato, imane : Hadia
omasi ami, oe'efa'ō chōmi razo
10 niha Jehoeda andrō ? Noa sa i'ila,

wa bōrō wa'afōchō dōdō, wa labe'e
ia ba dangania ere seboea. Ba lafa- 11
we'eniha sato ere seboca andrō, ena'ō
i'efa'ō chōra Mbaraba andrō. Ba ite 12
ma zoei lira Filato, imane chōra :
Ba hadia zomasi ami, he oewisa ba
niwa'ōmi razo niha Jehoeda ia ? Ba 13
moe'ao zoei ira : Forōfa ia ! Ba imane 14
chōra Filato : Ba hadia horōnia i ?
Ba la'abōlōgō we'ao : Forōfa ia ! Ba 15
edōna Wilato itōrō zomasi niha
sato, ba i'efa'ō chōra Mbaraba
andrō, ifabōzi'ō Jesoe ba ibe'e nifo-
rōfa. (Joh. 19, 1).

(A. 16-19 : Mat. 27, 27-30. Joh.
19, 2. 3.)

II. Ba la'ohe ia baolajama, ba 16
gōdo goemandroe, saradadoe ba la-
fa'aso zi sabari andrō fefoe. Ba la- 17
fobaroe ia baroe loeo sojo ba lalalaoe
dakoela doi, lafotakoela ia. Ba la- 18
bōrōgō la'owai ia, lamane : Ja'oegō
razo niha Jehoeda ? Ba lafalisi hō- 19
gōnia soeohoe ba ladidiloi ia, latoe-
hi danō, mangaloeloe chōnia. (Mar.
14, 65).

(A. 20-32 : Mat. 27, 31-44. Loek.
23, 26. 33-39. Joh. 19, 16-24.)

III. Ba me no aefa la'o'aja ia, ba 20
laheta chōnia mbaroe loeo sojo no
mege ba lafonoecha ia noechania, ba
la'ohe ia baero, ba wamorōfa ja'ia.
Ba laforege wangoema'ō ba zanōrō 21
lala, Simeoni dōi, banoea Girene,
si otarai nowi, ama ndra Alesandro
Roefo, ena'ō i'ohē rōfania. (Rom. 16,
13). Ba la'ohe ia ba naha andrō, sotōi 22
Gologata, — sokamoe'oe geloeha-
nia. — Ba labe'e ōnia nagoe si faroe- 23
ka emoeri ; ba lō ibadoe. Ba laforō- 24
fa ia ba lafaosa noechania, fadahō-
dahō ira ba da'ō, ba wamaosa. Ba 25
labōzi si'wa, me laforōfa ia. Ba so
zoera horōnia, nisoera ja'wiania :
„Razo niha Jehoeda”. Ba daroea la- 27
forōfa awōnia, soraboc, samōsa ba
gambōlō, ba samōsa ba gaberania ;
ba itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō : „No 28
te be'e awō zeboea horō
ia”. (Jes. 53, 12). Ba latandra'waisi 29

ia sanōrō, lafalichō ira, lamane :
 Ahā, sanoedoeḡō osali andrō, sango-
 tomosi ja'ia, si ha tōloe ngaloeo.
 30 (F. 14, 58). Orifi ndra'oegō, ae
 31 tooe moroi ba rōfa andrō! Si manō
 gōi gere seboea andrō, mango'aja,
 faoma moehede ira chō nawōra, awō
 zangila amachōita, lamane : Tānō
 bō'ō no i'orifi, ba lō i'ila i'orifi ia.
 32 Keriso andrō, razo Ndraono Gizera-
 ēli, jamōi tooe iada'e, moroi ba rōfa
 andrō, ena'ō ta'ila ba ena'ō mama-
 ti ita ; latandra'waisi gōi ia niforōfa
 awōnia.

(A. 33-41: Mat. 27, 45-56. Loek.
 23, 44-49. Joh. 19, 28-30.)

33 Ba me laloeo, ba ogōmigōmi danō
 34 ma'afefoe, irege labōzi tōloe. Ba
 me labōzi tōloe, ba moe'ao Jesoe.
 eboea li, imane: **Eloi! Eloi! Iama
 sabachtani? He Lowalangigoe!
 He Lowalangigoe! hana wa no
 35 ē'erogō ndra'o?** geloeahania. Ba
 lamane ōsa, si so ba da'ō, me laro-
 36 ngo: Hiza. moe'ao chō Gelija. Ba
 fagohi zamōsa, ihalō rabo, ifo'ōsi
 niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbalō zoechoe,
 ifabadoegō, chōnia, imane: Bōi oea,
 datafaigi, na mōi Gelija, ba wange-
 fa'ō ja'ia. (Sin. 69, 22).

37 IV. Ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, ba
 38 aetoe noso. Ba asika mba'aba'a a-
 ndrō ba gosali, fabali manō, i'otarai
 si ja'wa, noemalō mitoe. Ba me i'ila
 39 koemandra andrō, si so ba da'ō ba
 gamaoedoenia, wa si manō wa'a-
 matenia, ba imane: Si ndroehoe,
 40 Ono Lowalangini niha andrō. Ba so
 gōi ndra alawe, sanaigimaigi moroi
 ba zarōoe, ira Maria, banoca Maga-
 dala andrō, ba Maria, ina ndra Ja-
 kobo side'ide Josc andrō, ba Salome
 41 andrō; (Joh. 19, 25); si no fago'ōgō'ō
 chōnia, me so ia ba Galilaia, si no
 mōimōi ngoningoninia, ba ato na
 dánō bō'ō, si no fao chōnia, we'amōi
 misi ja'wa ba Jeroczalema.

(A. 42-47: Mat. 27, 57-61. Loek.
 23, 50-55. Joh. 19, 14. 38-42.)

42 V. Ba me no aracha bōngi (ba'wa

wangehao, sara wongi lō sabato) ba 43
 so Josefo, banoea Garimatia, sala'wa
 rafe, si sōchi amoeata, sanōtōna gōi
 banoea Lowalangini andrō; lō ata'oe
 ia we'amōi chō Wilato, wangandrō
 boto Jesoe. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō Wila- 44
 to, wa noa sa'ae mate ia, ba ifakao-
 ni'ō goemandra andrō, isofoe chōnia
 na no ara, me mate ia. Ba me no iro- 45
 ngo chō goemandra andrō, ba i'a-
 moealagō mboto no mege chō Josefo
 andrō. Ba i'ōli moeko, ihalō tooe 46
 mboto, i'olohoeni moeko ba ibe'e
 ba lewatō nichao ba gara, ba ifaga-
 lō gowe ba mbawa lewatō andrō.
 Ba lafaigi, heza lako'o ia ira Maria, 47
 banoea Magadala andrō ba Maria
 ina Jose andrō.

FAZA 16.

I. Femaso Jesoe. II. P'angonasi
 nifahaōnia. III. Manahae ia, mōi
 ba zoroegō.

I. Ba me no aefa loeo sabato, ba 1
 la'ōli daloedaloc ira Maria, banoea
 Magadala ba Maria, ina Jakobo a-
 ndrō, ba Salome andrō, ena'ō mōi
 ira mombajoini ja'ia. (F. 15, 40.
 Loek. 23, 56). Ba ahoelō sibai, me 2
 loco migoe, mōi ira ba lewatō, me
 tocmboe loco. (Mat. 28, 1. Loek. 24,
 1. Joh. 20, 1). Ba faoma lamane chō 3
 nawōra : Ha niha zamagaōlō chōda
 gowe andrō, wangeheta ja'ia Ba
 mbawa lewatō? Ba me lafaigi, ba 4
 la'ila, no moefagaōlō gowe andrō;
 eboea sibai sa. (Mat. 28, 2. Loek. 24, 2.
 (A. 5-8 : Mat. 28, 5-8. Loek. 24,
 3-9).

Ba mōi ira ba lewatō, ba la'ila 5
 nono matoca, samōsa, sidadao ba ga-
 mbōlō, sobaroe sanaoe, safoesi ; ba
 tokea ira. (Loek. 24, 4). Ba imane 6
 chōra : Bōi tokea ami. Jesoe, banoea
 Nazareta andrō ni'aloemi, niforōfa
 andrō ; no maoso ia, lō ja'ia ba da'e ;
 hiza naha, ba nibe'era ja'ia. Ba mi'- 7
 ae'e, mi'wa'ō ba nifahaōnia ba chō
 Wetero andrō, mowaōwaō ia fōna-
 mi, we'amōi ba Galilaia; ba da'ō

- mi'ila ia dania, itōrō dania ni'wa'ō-
 8 nia chōmi. (*F. 14, 28*). Ba mōi ira
 ja'wa, foelōi ira, wondrōi lewatō; noa
 sa manizinizi ira ba no tobali dōdōra;
 9 ba lō hedehera, me ata'oe ira. Ba
 me no maoso ia, si hoelō wongi, me
 loeo migoe, ba ōfōna i'oroma'ō ia
 chō Maria andrō, banoea Magadala,
 ba nifofanōnia bechoe andrō, si da-
 fitoe. (*Joh. 20, 11-18. Loek. 8, 2*).
 10 Mōi da'ō, i'ombacha'ō ba zi no fao-
 fao chōnia, si no aboe tōdō, sege'egc.
 11 Ba ja'ira, me larongo, no aeri ia
 ba no i'ila ia Maria, ba lō fadoehoe
 12 dōdōra. (*Loek. 24, 10, 11*). Ba aefa
 da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō ia ba nayōra, da-
 roea, ba lala me mōi ira ba mbanoea
 bō'ō, bō'ō nga'eenia ba da'ō. (*Loek.*
 13 *24, 13-25*). Ba mōi da'ō, la'omba-
 cha'ō ba dānō bō'ō andrō, ba ba
 chōra gōi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōra.
 (*Loek. 24, 37, 41*).
 14 II. Focri ō i'oroma'ō ia ba zi fe-
 lezara, me manga ira, ba itegoe wa
 lō mamati ira ba fa'abe'e dōdōra, wa
 lō si fadoehoe dōdōra ba zangila ja'
 ia, me no maoso ia. (*Loek. 24, 36 b. t.*

Joh. 20, 19, 20, 27 b. t.). Ba imane 15
 chōra: Mi'ae mitōrōi goeli danō
 ma'afefoe, mitoeiagō doeria so-
 moeso dōdō andrō, midozigō niha.
 (*Mar. 13, 10. Mat. 28, 19 b. t., Kol.*
 1, 23). Ha niha zamati, nibajagō 16
 idanō, da'ō zi faloecha fa'aeri,
 ba mbanoea foeri, ba nitibo'ō zi
 lō mamati. (*Joh. 3, 18; 5, 24. Hal.*
zin 2, 38). Ba da'ō dandra, si fao 17
 ba zamati andrō: Ba dōigoe lafo-
 fanō mbechoe; molaoe lisi bohooe ira;
 (*Hal. zin. 16, 18; 8, 7; 2, 4; 19, 6*);
 latoejoe goelō, ba na labadoe langoe, 18
 famoenoe, ba lō te'ala ira; latoefa
 tangara zofōchō, ba dōhō wōchō.
 (*Loek. 10, 19. Hal. zin 28, 58; 9, 17*).
 III. Ba me aefa faloechoe chōra 19
 Zo'aja, ba tefaza'wa ia mija'wa ba
 zoroego, ba moedadao ia ba gambō-
 lō Lowalangi. (*Loek. 24, 50 b. t.*
Joh. 6, 62. Hal. zin. 1, 9. Sin. 110, 1.
Heb. 1, 3, 13). Ba ja'ira, ba mofanō 20
 mangombacha, fefoe gofoe heza, ba
 itolo So'aja, ifadoehoe'ō daroma li
 tandra andrō, si fao chōnia. (*Hal. zin.*
3, 16; 5, 15; 14, 3. Heb. 2, 4). -

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

LOEKA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famobōrō. II. Te'ombacha'ō
 wa'atoemboe Johane andrō, ba III.
 fa'atoemboe Jesoe. IV. Mōi tome
 Gelizabe Maria. V. Fa'atoemboe Jo-
 hane. VI. Fanoenō Zacharia andrō.

- 1 I. Me no ato zanandraigō manoe-
 ra nidoenōdoenō andrō, si no itōrō
 2 ba chōda, nifa'ema zi so ba mbōrō a-
 ndrō, sangombacha taroma li andrō,

chōda, (*Joh. 15, 27. Joh. I, 1, 1 b. t.*),
 ba no oe'wa'ō gōi tōdōgoe, oesoera 3
 gōi chōoe, ja'oegō Teotilo si sōchi,
 oehaogō wamōfō'ō, me no oezofoe-
 zofoe sibai fefoe, i'otarai mbōrōta,-
 (*Hal. zin. 1, 1*), ena'ō fadoehoe dō- 4
 dōoe, doehoe nirongoe andrō, ni'o-
 mbacha'ō chōoe, wamahaō ja'oegō.
 II. Me loeo Herode andrō, razo 5
 Joedaia, ba so gere, Sacharia dōinia,

- ma'owoe Gabia, ba fo'omonia, ba ma'owoe Ga'aroni, Elizabe dōi. (*Mat. 2, 1. Nga'ot. 1, 24, 10. Loek. 22, 52. Neh. 12, 14. 17*). Ba no faoma sa-toelō tōdō ira, fōna Lowalangi, la'o'ō gorōisa Zo'aja fefoe, a'wō gamachōita, lō singoe. (*Moz. V. 10, 12. Job. 1, 1, 8*). Ba lō ono chōra, me si lō mo'ono Gelizabe, ba faoma no noemalō ndrōfira. Ba tobali me mo'ere ia fōna Lowalangi, me inōtō chōra ma'owoe Gabia, ba gōna ia fanoenoe koemōjō, (*Sal. 11, 11, 9*) (fadahōdahōsa hoeke ba gere, wangohongōi da'ō) ba mōi ia ba gosali Zo'aja (*Moz. 11, 30, 7 b. t.*). Ba niha sato fefoe, ba mangandrō baero, barō wanoenoe koemōjō andrō. Ba i'ila mala'ika Zo'aja, ba gambōlō naha wanoenoe koemōjō. Ba tokea Zacharia, me i'ila da'ō, ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe.
- 13 Ba imane chōnia mala'ika andrō: Bōi ata'oeſi, Sacharia, me no tefondrondrongo wangandrōoe, ba mo'ono chōoe dania wo'omooe, Elizabe, ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Johanc.
- 14 (*Hal. zin. 10, 31*). Ba omoeso dōdōoe ba owoeawoea dōdōoe, ba ato zomoe-so tōdō, ba wa'atoemboenia. Me eboea dania ia, fōna Zo'aja; agoe ba sofi, ba lō ibadoc, ba no fahōna dania chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba daloe ninania, (*Mat. 11, 9, 11. Moz. IV. 6, 3*). ba ato dania ibe'e lafoeli ira, Iraono Gizerašli,
- 17 chō Lowalangira, So'aja. Ba sowaō-waō fōnania ia, so chōnia Geheha Gelija ba fa'abōlōnia, ba wamoeli tōdō ndra ama ba ndraono, ba ba wamoeli si lō molo'ō ba wa'atoeatoea zateolō, ba wanga'asogō banoea nihaogō, chō Zo'aja. (*Sin. 8, 2. Mat. 11, 14; 17, 11, 12. Mat. 3, 1. 4. 5. 6*). Ba imane Sacharia chō mala'ika andrō: Heza oroma chōgoe da'ō? Noa sa atoea ndra'odo, ba fo'omogoe andrō, ba no noemalō ndrōfi. Ba itema linia mala'ika andrō, imane chōnia: Gaberieli ndra'odo, si so fōna Lomalangi, ba no tefatenge ndra'o, ba wchede chōoe
- ba ba wanoeriagō chōoe toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Dan. 8, 16; 9, 21*). Ba hiza, si lō hede ndra'oegō dania, tebai moehede'ō, iroegi leo itōrō da'ō, bōrō wa lō si fadoehoe dōdōoe ba ligoe andrō; itōrō dania, na ba'wania. Ba labazebaze'ō Zacharia niha sato, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra wa'arania ba gosali. Ba me mōi ia baero, ba tebai hoemede ia chōra ba aboto ba dōdōra, no i'ila ganglata ba gosali, ba ifaza'wa dangania, tandra; ba si manōmanō ia dania, si lō hede. Ba me no aefa mba'wa halōwōnia, ba mofanō ia ba chōra. Ba me aefa loeo da'ō, ba manabina Gelizabe, fo'omonia, ba ibini'ō ia lima wa'wa wa'ara, imane: Si manō wolaoe Zo'aja chōgoe, me ba'wa wamainia ja'o, ba wameta fa'ailagoe andrō ba niha. (*Moz. I. 30, 23*).
- III. Ba aracha ōnō wa'wa, ba ifatenge mala'ika Gaberieli andrō Lowalangi ba mboenoea Galilaia, sotōi Nazareta, chō nono alawe, sinandra ndra matoea, sotōi Josefo, ma'owoe Dawido; ba tōi nono alawe andrō, ba Maria. (*F. 2, 4. Mat. 1, 18 b. t.*). Ba mōi si bacha chōnia mala'ika andrō, imane: Ja'oegō, si no faloecha fa'eboea dōdō! Jamoetolo'ō So'aja! Ba tobali dōdōnia, ba ni'wa'ōnia andrō, imane dōdōnia: Hadia wango-wai da'ō? Ba imane mala'ika andrō chōnia: Bōi ata'oeſi Maria; noa sa faloecha'ō wa'eboea dōdō chō Lowalangi; ba hiza, manabina dania ndra'oegō, ba mo'ono'ō ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Jesoe. (*Jes. 7, 14. Mat. 1. 21*). Salawā dania da'ō, ba labo'e tōinia Nono Wondrege Zala'wa, ba ibe'e chōnia Lowalangi So'aja dadaoma doeania Dawido. (*Jes. 9, 6 b. t. Sam. 11, 7, 16*). Ba samatōrō ma'owoe Jakobo la, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba si lō aetoe wa'asalawānia andrō (*Jer. 33, 14 b. t. Dan. 7, 14*). Ba imane Maria chō mala'ika andrō: He wisa lala da'ō, me lō oe'ila ndra matoea?

35 Ba itema linia mala'ika, imane chō-
nia : So dania Geheha ni'amoni'ō,
ba iloemō'ō ndra'oegō fa'abōlō Wo-
ndrege Zala'wa ; andrō gōi labe'e tōi
ni'amoni'ō andrō, si toemboe dania,
Nono Lowalangi. (*Mat. 1, 20. Joh.*
36 *1, 34*). Ba hiza Gelizabe andrō, site-
ngabō'ōmi, no manabina gōi, ono
matoea, ba wa'atocania, no aracha
ōnō wa'wania ija'é, ni'wa'ō fōna, si
37 lō ono. Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi tebai ba
Lowalangi. (*F. 18, 27. Moz. I. 18,*
38 *14*). Ba imane Maria : Hiza, enoni
Zo'aja ndra'o, ja'itōrō chōgoe ni-
wa'ōoe. Ba irōi ia mala'ika no mege.
(*Rom. 4, 21*).

39 IV. Ba maoso Maria. me leo
da'ō, i'aliō'ō we'amōi ba hili, isa'wa
40 mbanoea Joeda ; mōi ia jomo ba
nomo Zacharia, ba i'owai Gelizabe
41 andrō. Ba tobali, me irongo Elizabe
wangowai Maria andrō, ba manara
dabinania ba daloenia. Ba fahōna
42 chō Gelizabe Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba
hoemede ia, eboea linia, imane
Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, moroi ba
ndra alawe bō'ō, ba nifahowoe'ō da-
43 binamō andrō ! Ba he moroi chōgoe
da'ō, wa mōi chōgoe nina Zo'aja
44 ja'o ? Hiza sa, me irongo tōgi da-
lingagoe wangowaimō andrō, ba
manara dabina ba daloegoe, ba wa'-
45 owoeawoea dōdō. Ba ja'ahowoe zi
no fadoehoe tōdō, me itōrō dania
nifa'ombacha'ōgō Zo'aja chōnia.
46 (*Joh. 20, 29*). Ba imane Maria : „I-
soeno Zo'aja tōdōgoe, (*Sam. I. 2,*
47 *1 b. t.*) ba no owoeawoea dōdōgoe, bō-
rō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'o, (*Jes. 61,*
48 *10*), me no inehogō wa'anoemana
genoninia andre. Hiza sa, i'otarai
da'e, ba lafahowoe'ō ndra'o
dozi ma'oewoe, (*Sin. 113, 6, b. t.*),
49 me no eboea itolodo sabōlō andrō
ba ni'amoni'ō dōinia. (*Sin. 126, 3 ;*
50 *111, 9*). Ba fa'ahachō dōdōnia a-
ndrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, chōra sa-
ngata'oe'fi ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 20, 6,*
51 *Sin. 103, 13. 17*). No i'oroma'ō wa'-
abe'e dangania. No ifazaewe zi faja-

wa ba gera'era dōdōra, (*Jes. 51, 9.*
Fet. I. 5, 5). No itimba zala'wa ba
dadaomara, ba no ibali'ō sala'wa zi-
de'ide. (*Sam. I. 2, 3. Job 5, 11. Mat.*
23, 12). Solofo, ba no i'aboesei'ō si
sōchi, ba so'ana'a, ba no ifofanō lō
ōra. (*Sin. 107, 9*). No itolo genoni-
nia Izeroa'li, ena'ō itōrō tōdōnia wa'-
ahachō dōdō andrō, (*Jes. 41, 8 b. t.*
Jer. 31, 3. 20) si mane ni'wa'onia
chō ndra toeada chō Gaberahamo
ba ba ma'oewoenia, si lō aetoe'.
(*Moz. I. 17, 7. 19 ; 22, 16 b. t.*) Ba
mato tōloe wa'wa wa'ara Maria chō-
nia, awena ifoeli ia chōra.

V. Ba iroegi ba'wa Gelizabe, ba'wa
wo'ono chōnia, ba madono ia, ono
matoea. Ba larongo banoeara ba
talifoesōra, wa no abōlō wa'ahachō
dōdō Zo'aja chōnia, ba omoeso dō-
dōra gōi, awōnia. Ba me no aefa zi
fitoe bongi, ba mōi ira mamoto ono
andrō, ba labe'e tōinia dōi namania,
Sacharia andrō. (*Moz. I. 17, 12 ; 21,*
3. 4). Ba hoemede ninania, imane :
Bōi ! Johane labe'e tōinia. Ba lama-
ne chōnia : Samōsa lō'ō, motōi ja'-
mi, sotōi da'ō. Ba lachawi tangara
namania, wanofoe, hadia zomasi
ia, tōi nono. Ba i'andrō wanoera,
isoera, imane : Johane dōinia. Ba
oi ahōlihōli dōdōra. Ba i'anema'ō
tebokai mbawania, ba aefa lalanua,
ba hoemede ia, isoeno Lowalangi.
Ba tobali ihawoei fa'ata'oe fefoe
mbanoeara, ba tedoenōdoenō da'ō
fefoe ba hili Joedaia andrō ma'asa-
mboea. Ba latanō ba dōdōra dozi
samondrongo, lamane : Ta'ila he
wisa dania nono da'ō ? noa sa gōi
itolō ia tanga Zo'aja.

VI. Ba fahōna Geheha ni'amo-
ni'ō chō namania Sacharia, mama'-
ele'ō ia, imane : „Nisoeno Zo'aja,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'li a-
ndrō, me no mōi ia moefaigi mba-
noecania, ba me no i'asogō chōra wa-
ngōhōli, (*F. 7, 16. Sin. 111, 9*). ba
no ifasindro chōda dandroe fango-
rifi, ba nomo genoninia Dawido a-

- 70 ndrō, (*Sin. 132, 17*) itōrō nifaŵa'-
ōgōnia, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō ni'-
amoni'ō andrō chōnia, sagōtō tanō
sa'ae: (*Jes. 35, 4. Jer. 23, 6. Hal. zin.*
71 *3, 21. 24*): fangefa ba nemalida,
ba ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōda
72 fefoe. (*Sin. 106, 10*). Ena'ō ihachōsi
tōdō ndra toeda ba ena'ō itōrō tō-
dōnia gamaboe'ocla li, ni'amoni'ō
73 andrō chōnia, (*Jer. 31, 33*) fahō-
loesa andrō, me fahōloe ia chō doea-
74 da Aberahamo; ba wanolo ja'ita,
fa dōhō wa'ata'oe, aefa ita ba danga
nemalida, enoninia ita, (*Gal. 1, 4.*
75 *Heb. 2, 15; 9, 14*) sohaoehaoe ita
ba satoelō tōdō, fōnania, sagōtō ja'-
76 ita. (*Efes. 4, 24. Tit. 2, 11-14*). **Ba**
ja'oegō, ono, ba sama'ele'ō chō
Wondroge Zalaŵa andrō labe'e tōi-
mō, me sowaōwaō ndra'oegō fōna
Zo'aja, ba wangehao lalania, (F. 1,
77 *17. Mat. 3, 3)* ba wamotoeli ba
dōdō mbanoecania fangorifi andrō,
ba wangefa horōra andrō; (*F. 3, 3.*
78 *Jes. 31, 34*) bōrō wa'ahachō dōdō
Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoendroe-
hoe; ba da'ō moroi, wa no mōi
moefaigi ita zi toembœe moroi si ja-
ŵa andrō, (*Mal. 4, 2. Jes. 60, 1. 2*).
79 ba wangoroma'ō ja'ia chōra, sidadao
ba zogōmigōmi ba ba loemō wa'a-
mate, ba wolohe ba lala ba wa'oha-
haoe dōdō aheda. (*Jes. 9, 2; 49, 6.*
80 *Mat. 4, 16*). Ba manōi nono, ba to-
bali sahōlō eheha, ba ba danō si ma-
te so ia, iroegi loeo wama'ele'ō ja'ia
ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 2, 40.*
Mat. 3, 1).

FAZA 2.

I. Fa'atoembœe Jesoe. II. Famoto
ja'ia. III. Fangaroewoesi ba gosali.
IV. Ba gosali so Jesoe, mewe-
le-ndroea fache wa'ebœa.

- 1 I. **Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e goroi-**
sa kaizaro Aoegoeso, latanō ba zoera
2 fefoe dōi niha ba danō. Fananō tōi
andrō, ba si fōfōna, me loeo koema-
3 ndroe ba Ziria Girenio andrō. Ba
mōi niha fefoe, ba wamatanō'ō tōira

ba zoera, isaŵa mbanoeca zatoeca
chōra zamōsana. Ba mōi gōi misi 4
jaŵa Josefo andrō, moroi ba Galilaia,
moroi ba mbanoeca Nazareta; isaŵa
Joedaia, mbanoeca Dawido andrō,
sotōi Betilechema, me ma'oeŵoe
Dawido ia, (*F. 1, 26. 27. Sam. 1, 17.*
12. Micha 5, 2. Joh. 7, 42). ba wa- 5
matanō'ō ba zoera tōira, awō Maria,
fo'omonia, si no manabina. (*F. 1,*
31 b. t.; Mat. 1, 18 b. t.). Ba tobali, me 6
so ira ba da'ō, ba iroegi baŵania
wo'ono, ba madono ia, ononia si a'a,
ono matoea, ilōlō ba ifagaja ba loeha,
me lō nahara ba nomo ba zi mōrō zi-
koli. (*Mat. 1, 25*). Ba so goebalo ba 8
danōra andrō, si mōrō ba danō, ma-
naro biribirira, ba zi bongi. Ba i'o- 9
ndrasi ira mala'ika Zo'aja, ba ifa-
soei ira haga Zo'aja, ba oi so wa'ata'-
oera. Ba imane chōra mala'ika a- 10
ndrō: **Bōi mi'ata'oeſi. Hiza sa,**
cetoeriagō chōmi wa'omoeso dōdō,
sahōlōhōlō, si roegi niha fefoe da-
nia. (Jes. 9, 2. 3. 6; 49, 6). Me no 11
toembœe chōmi zangorifi andrō,
bongi andre, Keriso, So'aja, ba
mbanoeca Dawido. Ba da'ō dandra 12
chōmi; ba loeha jaŵa dania mi'ila
nono, no moelōlō. Ba i'anema'ō so 13
mala'ika zoroego sato, awō mala'-
ika no mege, lasoen Lowalangi, la-
mane: **Lachōmi chō Lowalangi si** 14
jaŵa, ba fa'atoelō ba goeli danō,
ba niha ni'omasī'ō andrō. (Rom. 5,
1. Efes. 2, 14. 17). Ba me no mofanō 15
mala'ika andrō, ba zoroego, me no
larōi ira, ba faoma lamane koebalo
andrō chō nawōra: Talaboe ba Mbe-
tilechema ba tafaigi da'ō, nifa'omba-
cha'ōgō Zo'aja chōda. Ba la'aliō'ō 16
we'amōi, ba faloecha ira ndra Maria,
Josefo, awō nono no mege, nifagaja
ba loeha. (*Mat. 2, 11*). Ba me no la' 17
ila, ba la'ombacha'ō daroma li a-
ndrō, niŵa'ō chōra, ba nono andrō.
Ba dozi samondrongo, ba ahōlihōli 18
dōdō, ba ni'ombacha'ō goebalo a-
ndrō chōra. Ba lō olifoe Maria fefoe 19
niŵa'ō andrō, ifatooctoe tōdōnia.

- 20 Ba lafoeli ira koebalo andrō, lafosoe-
mange Lowalangi, lasoenō ia, ba
nirongora ba ba ni'ila hōrōra, ba-
lazi niwā'ō chōra.
- 21 II. Ba me no iroegi fitoe bongi,
ba wamoto ja'ia, ba labe'e tōinia
Jesoe, nitōtōi mala'ika no, me lō'ō
22 na tabina ia. (*F. 1, 31*). Ba me no
acfa mbongi wangehao chō Maria,
niwā'ō ba gorōisa Moze andrō, ba
la'ohe ba Jeroezalema nono, ba wa-
ngaroewoesi ja'ia chō Zo'aja — (*Moz.*
23 *III. 12, 2 b. t.*). La'o'ō zi so bazoera
gorōisa Zo'aja, imane: Fefoe nono
matoea, nansi a'anonochō ninania,
ba ni'amoni'ō chō Zo'aja — (*Moz. II.*
24 *13, 2. 12-15*) ba wame'e soemange,
si mane niwā'ō ba gorōisa Zo'aja,
dombōea woene, ba ma dombōea
nono marafadi. (*Moz. III. 12, 6-8*).
- 25 III. Ba hiza, so niha ba Jeroeza-
lema, Simeoni dōinia, ba satoelō tō-
dō niha da'ō, sangata'oesi Lowalangi,
no ibalobaloi wondrara dōdō Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli andrō, ba so Geheha
26 ni'amoni'ō ba dōdōnia. Ba no ibokai
chōnia Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, lō
tola i'ila wa'amate, na lō ni'ilania
27 oea Keriso Zo'aja andrō. Ba mōi
ia ba gosali, nifaroe Geheha; ba me
la'ohe bacha nonora Jesoe ira ina-
nia, ba wanōrō chōnia nifachoi ba
28 gorōisa, ba ihahae gōi, isoenō Lo-
walangi, imane: **Awenā ohahae**
29 **dōdō genonioe, na ō'efa'ō ia, So'aja,**
30 **itōrō niwā'ōoe.** (*Moz. I. 46, 30*). **me**
no i'ila hōrōgoe wangerifi andi
chōoe, (*F. 3, 6. Moz. I. 49, 10. 18*)
31 si no ō'asogō tātō fōna niha fefoe,
gofoe ha soi ira, (*Sin. 98, 2. 3. Jes.*
32 *52, 10*). haga ni'oroma'ō ba niha
baero, ba lachōmi mbanoaeae Irao-
33 no Gizeraēli. (*Jes. 42, 6*). Ba ahō-
lihōli dōdō ndra amania inania
34 ba niwā'ō andrō ba chōnia. Ba ifa-
howoe'ō ira Simeoni ba imane chō
ninania Maria: Hiza, tebe'e dania,
ato zalae ba ato zi maoso ba da'e,
- ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba tebe'e ta-
ndra ia, nifadaō, (*Jes. 8, 14 b. t.; 28,*
16. Rom. 9, 33. Kor. I. 1, 23 b. t.), —
ba tōdōoe andrō, ba itōrō fōda dania, 35
— ena'ō ato zi teboka era'era dōdō.
Ba so zama'ele'ō ira alawe, Ana 36
dōinia, ono Wanoeeli, mado Gaseri,
no arara ba goeli danō, no lahalō
ia fōna, me ono alawe ia na, ba ha
mewitoe fache, ba lacha mbanoea ia, 37
no wāloe ngafoeloe a ōfa fache wa-
atōea. Lō irōirōi gosali, ifosoemange
Lowalangi famoni ba fangandrōgan-
andrō, bōngi ma'ōchō. (*Tim. I. 5, 6*).
Ba ba da'ō sibai i'ondrasi ira, isoenō 38
Lowalangi ba itōrō linia chōra fefoe
sombalombaloi fangōhōli andrō ba
Jeroezalema. (*F. 23, 51*). Ba me no 39
ahori latōrō fefoe hadia ia, wolo'ō
oroisa Zo'aja andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba
Galilaia ba mbanoeara Nazareta.
(*Mat. 2, 19-23*). Ba manōi nono, 40
ba abōlō, fahōna chōnia wa'atōea-
toea, ba no faloccha ia wa'eboea dō-
dō Lowalangi. (*F. 1, 80*).
- IV. Ba ero rōfi mōi misi ja'wa ba 41
Jeroezalema ndra inania, na owasa
fasa. (*Moz. II. 23, 15. Moz. V. 16,*
1 b. t.). Ba me no mevelendroea fa- 42
che ia, ba mōi ira misi ja'wa gōi, la'o'ō
hoekoe ba gowasa. Ba me no iroegi 43
bōngi andrō, me lafoeli ira, ba torōi
ba Jeroezalema nono, Jesoe; ba lō
la'ila ira inania. Lawai so ia ba na- 44
wōra fao, ba mōi ira, ma'ōchō fofa-
nō, wāngaloei ja'ia, ba dalifoesōra
ba ba zi no fa'ila li chōra. Ba me lō 45
lasōndra ia, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroeza-
lema, wāngaloei ja'ia. Ba tōloe bō- 46
ngi, ba lasōndra ia ba gosali, no doe-
madao ia ba hoenō zamahaō, wamo-
ndrondrongo chōra, awō wanofoenō-
foe chōra. Ba dozi samondrondrongo 47
chōnia, ba ahōlihōli dōdō, ba wa'a-
toeatōeania ba ba wanemania li.
(*Joh. 7, 15*). Ba tobali dōdōra, me 48
la'ila ia, ba imane chōnia inania: He
onogoe! Hana wa ōmanō chōma?
Faigi, no aboe dōdōma amaoe, wa-
ngaloei ja'oegō. Ba imane chōra: Ha- 49

dia wa mi'aloei ndra'o ? Hadia, lō
mi'ila, wa lō tola lō sodo ba nahia Na-
50 magoe ! (*Joh. 4, 34*). Ba lō aboto ba
dōdōra daroma li andrō, niwā'ōnia
51 chōra. Ba fao ia chōra, we'amōi misi
tooe, ba laroegi Nazareta, ba i'o'ō li-
ra. Ba itanō ba dōdōnia da'ō fefoe
52 inania. Ba tedoee chō Jesoe wa'atoe-
atoea ba fa'eboea ba fa'eboea dōdō
Lowalangi; awō wa'eboea dōdō niha.
(*Sam. I. 2, 26*).

FAZA 3.

I. Johane, samajagō idanō, fama-
haōnia ba fokoeroe ja'ia. II. Teba-
jagō idanō Jesoe. III. Nga'ōtō.

(*A. 1.9 : Mat. 3, 1-10. Mar. 1, 1-6*).

1 I. Ba me no aloea meweelōfa fa-
che razo kaizaro Tiberio andrō,
me koemandroe ba Joedaia Wondrio
Filato, me salaŵa ba Galilaia Hero-
de, ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō; ba me
salaŵa ba zi sagōrō dalifoesōnia Fi-
lifo, ba Gitoeraia ba ba danō Dara-
choniti, ba me salaŵa ba zi sagōrō
zoei Lisania, ba Gabilene; (*Mat. 27,*
2; 14, 1, 3). me ere seboea Hanasi ba
2 Kajafa andrō; ba da'ō hoemede Lo-
walangi chō Johane, ono Zacharia a-
ndrō, ba danō si mate. (*F. 1, 80. Joh.*
3 1, 6; 11, 49; 18, 13). Ba itōrōi danō
si fatambai Joridano fefoe. wano-
riagō famajagō idanō andrō, fama-
lilini era'era, ba wangeŵa'ō horō.
4 Itōro zi so ba zoera hoehoeo Jezaja
andrō, imane: „Li zi'a o ba danō
si mate: Mihaogō lala
Zo'aja; mifadaja lalania.
5 (*Jes. 40, 3. Mal. 3, 1*). Nifo'ōsi
fefoc mbawa danō, ba fe-
foe hili, awō hilihili, ba
nihōndrōgō; ni'adōlō'ō za-
bila, ba lala siwedeō, ba
6 ni'a'alōsō; ba dozi niha,
ba la'ila dania wangorifi
andrō, chō Lowalangi.”
7 (*Jes. 52, 10*). Imane sa ba niha sato,
si mōi baero chōnia, ba wamabaja-
gō'ō idanō ja'ira chōnia : He ja'ami,

ono goelō ! ha niha zangoema'ō chō-
mi, aefa ami ba wōnoe andrō dania ?
Andrō mi'asogō mbocaeboea, si na-
8 ngea boeaboea wamalilini era'era,
ba bōi mibōrōtaigō miwā'ō tōdōmi :
„Foerocgōma Gaberahamo.” Oeŵa'ō
sa chōmi, i'ila Lowalangi ibali'ō ma'-
oewoe Gaberahamo gara andrō. Ba
9 noa sa moefaodoeogō gōi wato ba
ŵa'a geoe andrō, ba fefoe dōla geoe,
si lō mowoea boea si sōchi, ba la'obō,
ba latibo'ō ba galitō. (*Mat. 7, 19*). Ba
10 lasofoe chōnia sato, lamane : Ba he
mawisa ? (*Hal. zin. 2, 37*). Ba ite-
11 ma lira, imane chōra : Si doea gōrō
baroe, ba jamoebe'e zagōrō ba zi lō
baroe, ba jamanō gōi zi so balazo.
(*Jak. 2, 15*). Ba mōi gōi zanema beo,
12 ba wamabajagō'ō idanō ja'ira, ba la-
mane chōnia : He samahaō, he ma
wisa ? (*Mat. 21, 31. 32*). Ba imane
13 chōra : Bōi mi'andrō zi tōra moroi
ba nihoekeoe andrō chōmi. (*F. 19, 8*).
Ba lasofoe gōi chōnia saradadōe a-
14 ndrō, lamane : He mawisa gōi, ja'aga
andre ? Ba imane chōra : Bōi mifa-
kao niha, ba bōi mitandraŵaisi, ba
bōi mikōkōkōkō ba wa'ide'ide loe-
omi. (*Moz. III. 19, 13*).

(*A. 15-18 : Mat. 3, 11-12. Mar. 1, 7. 8.*)

Ba me lafaigifaigi niha sato, mela'-
15 owanōwanōi tōdōra, ba chō Johane
andrō, ma ta'ila ja'ia Keriso andrō,
(*Joh. 1, 19*), ba hoemede Johane, i-
16 mane chōra fefoe : Ja'odo, ba idanō
oebajagō chōmi, ba so dania zabōlō
moroi chōgoe, chōnia ambō ndra'o
sanoto'ō bōbō mbadagahenia, ba
Ehcha ni'amoni'ō ba alitō ibajagō
chōmi da'ō dania. (*Hes. 36, 26 b. t.*).
So ba dangania dōri, ba wangehao
17 olajamambasitō chōnia, ba ba wango-
zaragō ba halasania oelitō andrō, ba
adaja, ba itoenoe ba galitō si lō ma-
temate. Ba oja na ngawalō tánō bō'ō
18 chōnia, famarooe dōdō, wango-
mbacha toeria somoco dōdō andrō,
ba niha sato. Ba maoso Herode a-
19 ndrō, salaŵa ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa ta-

nō, nitegoenia ba chō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dalifoesōnia, ba ba zi lō sūchi andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Herode, inōnō na da'ō fefoe, ikoeroe Johanea-
 20 ndrō, bacha ba goeroenga. (*Mar. 6, 17 b. t.*)

(*A. 21, 22 : Mat. 3, 13-17. Mar. 1, 9-11. Joh. 1, 32-34.*)

21 II. Ba me oi lafabajagō'ō idanō ira niha sato, me teabajagō gōi Jesoe, me mangandrō ia, ba teboka mbanoea si ja'wa. Ba mōi mitoe chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moboto wamai-
 22 gira, hoelō marafadi; ba so zihede moroi ba zoroego, imane : **Onogoe omasiō ndra'oegō, somasi ndra'o.**

(*A. 23-38 : Mat. 1, 1-16.*)

23 III. Ba ja'ia, Jesoe, ba aracha tōloe ngafoeloe fache, me ibōrōtaigō mamahaō, ono Josefo ia la'wa'ō; ba Josefo, ba ono Eli, (*F. 4, 22. Mat. 13, 55. Moz. IV. 36, 8, 9; 27, 8*) ba
 24 ono Mata da'ō, ba ono Lewi da'ō, ba ono Melechi da'ō, ba ono Jana'i da'ō,
 25 ba ono Josefo da'ō, ba ono Matatia da'ō, ba ono Gamosi da'ō, ba ono Na'oema da'ō, ba ono Geseli da'ō, ba
 26 ono Nangai da'ō, ba ono Ma'ata da'ō, ba ono Matatia da'ō, ba ono Zema'i da'ō, ba ono Joscho da'ō, ba
 27 ono Joda da'ō, ba ono Jo'ana da'ō, ba ono Resa da'ō, ba ono Zeroehabeli da'ō, ba ono Zalatiēli da'ō, ba ono
 28 Neri da'ō, ba ono Melechi da'ō, ba ono Nadi da'ō, ba ono Gosa da'ō, ba ono Gelimada da'ō, ba ono Gero da'ō,
 29 ba ono Jesoe da'ō, ba ono Geliēzeri da'ō, ba ono Jori da'ō, ba ono Mata da'ō, ba ono Lewi da'ō, ba ono Zimeoni da'ō, ba ono Joeda da'ō, ba
 30 ono Josefo da'ō, ba ono Jona da'ō, ba ono Geliaki da'ō, ba ono Melea da'ō, ba ono Mena da'ō, ba ono Matata da'ō, ba ono Natano da'ō, ba
 31 ono Dawido da'ō, (*Sam. II. 5, 14*), ba ono Giza'i da'ō, ba ono Gobedi da'ō, ba ono Mboasi da'ō, ba ono Zala da'ō
 32 ba ono Nahaso da'ō, ba ono Gamina-dabi da'ō, ba ono Gadami da'ō, ba ono Garenia da'ō, ba ono Geseromo

da'ō, ba ono Weresi da'ō, ba ono Joe-
 da da'ō, ba ono Jakobo da'ō, ba 34
 ono Giza'aki da'ō, ba ono Gaberaha-
 mo da'ō, ba ono Dara da'ō, ba ono
 Nachori da'ō, (*Nga'ot. I. 1, 24-27*), ba 35
 ono Zeroechi da'ō, ba ono Ragoe da'-
 ō, ba ono Waleki da'ō, ba ono Geberi
 da'ō, ba ono Zala da'ō, ba ono 36
 Ga'ina da'ō, ba ono Garafasa da'ō,
 ba ono Zemi da'ō, ba ono Noachi
 da'ō, ba ono Lameki da'ō, (*Moz. I. 5, 3-32*), ba ono Metocsala da'ō, ba 37
 ono Chenoki da'ō, ba ono Jaredi da'ō
 ba ono Malecli da'ō, ba ono Ka'ina
 da'ō, ba ono Genosi da'ō, ba ono 38
 Zeti da'ō, ba ono Gadamo da'ō, ba
 chō Lawalangi da'ō. (*Moz. I. 5, 1, 2*).

FAZA 4.

I. Tetandraigō Jesoe. II. Mama-
 haō ia ba Nazareta. III. Mamahaō
 ia ba mamadōhō fōchō ba Gafanaoe-
 ma ba ba Galilaia misa.

(*A. 1-13 : Mat. 4, 1-11. Mar. 1, 12, 13.*)

I. Ba mangawoeli Jesoe moroi ba 1
 Joridano; no fahōna chōnia Geheha
 ni'amoni'ō. Ba i'ohē ia ba danō si
 mate Eheha, ba itandraigō ia Afō- 2
 cha, ōfa woeloe wongi wa'ara. Ba lō
 si manga ia, gōtō mbongi andrō, ba
 me no aefa da'ō, ba olōfō ia. (*Moz. 3
 II. 34, 28. Sal. I. 19, 8*). Ba imane
 chōnia Afōcha : Na Ono Lowalangi
 ndra'oegō, ba hede ba gara andrō,
 ena'ō tobali roti. Ba itema linia 4
 Jesoe, imane : No so ba zoea :
 „Tenga ha ba gōnia aoe-
 riniha.” (*Moz. V. 8, 3*). Ba i'ohē 5
 ia ja'wa ba hili, i'oroma'ō chōnia
 fefoe mbanoea ba goeli danō, ha
 mamō'i hōrō wa'ara. Ba imane 6
 chōnia Afōcha : Chōoe oebe'e
 wa'abōlō andrō fefoe, awō la-
 chōminia; noa sa moebe'e ba da-
 ngagoe, ba oebe'e ba zomasido. (*Joh. 7
 14, 30. Kor. II. 4, 1*). Ba na ōtoehi
 danō fōnagoe, wangaloeloe chōgoe,
 ba chōoe dania ia fefoe. Ba itema linia 8
 nia Jesoe, imane chōnia : No so ba

- zoera: „Chō Zo'aja ja'oegō mangaloeloe ndra'oegō, ba ha ja'ia ōfosoemange.” (*Moz. V. 6. 13.*) Ba i'ohē ia ba Jeroezalema, ifa'aso ba mboemboe gosali, imane chōnia: Na Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba tibo'ōgō tooe ba da'e. Noa sa so ba zoera: „Iw'a'ō ba mala'ika andrō chōnia, ba chōmō andrō, ena'ō larorogō ndra'oegō; lataja dania tangarandra'oegō, fa bōi manendre gahcoe ba gara.” (*Sin. 91. 11 b. t.*) Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: No moe'w'a'ō: „Bōi tandraigō Lowalangi, So'aja ja'oegō.” (*Moz. V. 6, 16.*) Ba me no i'o'ozoei Afōcha fefoe wanandraigō, ba ibōhōi ia oea, folombase ginōtō. Ba ifocli ia ba Galilaia Jesoe, ba wa'abōlō Geheha, ba hoemōngō doeriania ba danō si fa-soei andrō fefoe. Ba mamahaō ia ba zekola ehōra, ba oi dozi lasoeno ia. (*Mat. 4, 23 b. t.*)
- 16 II. Ba iroegi Nazareta, ba zebocā ia, ba mōi ia ba zekola, me loeo sabato, itōrō zi no to'ōlō ia; ba moezizio ia, ba wombāso soera. (*Mat. 13, 54 b. t. Mar. 6, 1 b. t.*) Ba labē'e chōnia zoera Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba me ibokai zoera andrō, ba i'ila nisoera andre: (*Jes. 61, 1. 2.*)
- 18 „No so chōgoe Geheha Zo'aja, me no ibajoini ndra'o, no ifatenge ndra'o, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba zi noe-mana, ba wanoeriagō fangefa ba nikoeroe, awō wangila niha ba zagaoe'a, ba wamolala nifakao, ba wangefa, ba wanoeriagō dōfi oma-siō andrō chō Zo'aja.” (*Moz. III. 25, 10.*) Ba igōloegō zoera, ibe'e chō zangai halōwō, ba moedadāo ia. Ba oi lanehegō ia, dozi si so ba zekola andrō. Ba ibōrōtaigō fahoehoeo chōrō, imane: Ma'ōehō andre no itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō, irongo tōgi dalīngami. Ba oi dozi lafadōehoe'ō ia,
- ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, ba daroma li andrō, somasi niha hoehoeonia andrō, ba lamane: Hadia, Tenga ono Josefo da'ō? (*Sin. 45, 3. Mar. 6, 2 v. t. Joh. 6, 42.*) Ba imane chōra: Doe-hoe, miwa'ō sa chōgoe gamaedola andrō: „Daloedaloeni ndra'oegō, samc'e daloedaloe!” Hadia nirongoma, nilaoe ba Gafanaoema, ba laoe gōi ba da'e, ba mbanocada. Ba imane: Si ndroehoe niw'a'ōgoc chōmi, lō sama'ele'ō, somasi mbanoeara. (*Mat. 13, 57.*) Ba oēw'a'ō ehōmi, tenga faja: Ato lachia mbanoea ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, me loeo so Gelija, me tedochō mbanoca si jawā zi medōloe faehe a matonga, me tobalī lofo seboca ba danō ma'asagōrō, (*Sal. I. 17, 1. 9. Jak. 5, 17.*) Ba lō nifatenge Elija, samōsa lō'ō, ha ba Zarefa andrō, ba danō Zidona, ba ndra alawe, lacha mbanoea andrō. Ba ato zobooc aeri ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, me loeo Gelisa andrō, sama'ele'ō, ba samōsa lō nifadōhō fōehō, ja'ira, baero Ndrawa Garamo andrō, Na'ema. (*Sal. II, 5, 14.*) Ba dozi si so ba zekola andrō, ba mofōnoe sibai, me larongo da'ō. Ba maoso ira, latoeli'ō ia baero mbanoea, la'ohē ia ba zinga hili andrō, ba nitaroc'ō banoea andrō ehōra, ena'ō latibo'ō ia si tooe. Ba itōrō manō gotaloeara, wofanō. (*Joh. 8. 59.*)
- III. Ba iroegi si tooe Gafanaoema, banoea ba Galilaia andrō, ba ifahaō ira, na loeo sabato; (*Mat. 4, 13 b. t.*); ba tobalī dōdōra ba wama-hōnia, me hoehoeo sabōlō hoehoeonia. (*Mat. 7, 28 b. t. Mar. I, 21 b. t.*) Ba so ba zekola andrō niha sobe-choe si ra'iō. Ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia, imane: Alai ndra'o! hadia niw'a'ōe ehōma, Jesoe, banoea Nazareta? Hadia, ba wamakiko ja'aga mōi ndra'oegō? Oe'ila ha niha ndra'oegō, ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi! (*Mat. 13, 54*) Ba itena'wa ia Jesoe, imane: Bōi hedehehe, ba heta'ō chōnia. Ba ilaoegō tooe ia

- 36 bechoe andrō, ba hoenō niha, ba iheta ia chōnia, lō'ō sa ifakiko. Ba oi tobali dōdōra fefoe, ba fahoehoe ira, lamane: Hadia li da'ō, wa tola manō i'abe'e'ō wangoema'ō ba mbechoe si ra'iō andrō, ba laheta ira?
- 37 Ba hoemōngō doerania ba mbanoea si fasoei andrō fefoe.

(A. 38-41: Mat. 8, 14-17. Mar. 1, 29-34.)

- 38 Ba maoso ia, iheta ia ba zekola, mōi ia ba nomo Zimoni. Ba no achōmō sibai matoea Zimoni ira alawe, ba mangandrō ira chōnia, ba chōnia andrō. Ba ifaōndrō ia jawānia, itena'wa wa'achōmō andrō, ba dōhō. Ba i'anema'ō maoso, mōi ia ngoniningoninia. Ba aechoe'aechoe loe, ba dozi si so sofōchō, hadia ia ngawalō wōchō, ba la'ohe chōnia. Ba idozigō ira wanoea tangania, wamadōhō fōchōra. Ba ato gōi zaheta bechoe, moe'ao ira, lamane: Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō! Ba itena'wa ira, lō itehe la'wa'ō, wa no la'ila, wa Keriso ia.

(A. 42-44: Mar. 1, 35-39.)

- 42 Ba mahemoloe ō, si hoelō wongi, ba mofanō ia, isa'wa naha si lō niha-niha, ba la'aloei ia sato, la'ondrasi ia, ba lataha ia, fa bōi iheta ia chōra.
- 43 Ba imane chōra: Lō tola lō oetoe-ri-agō ba mbanoea bō'ō gōi docria somoeso dōdō andrō, toeria mbanoea Lowalangi andrō; ba da'ō sa tefatenge ndra'o. Ba mangombacha ia ba zekola chōra misa, ba Galilaja.

FAZA 5.

I. Mangai i'a Wetero. II. Ifadōhō wōchō zobooe aeri Jesoe. III. ba fōchō zi mate dambai. IV. Ikaoni Lewi andrō. V. Iboe'a ba hoeloe nifahaōnia, wa lō mamoni ira.

(A. 1-11: Mat. 4. 18-22. Mar. 1, 36-20.)

- 1 I. Ba me laforege chōnia niha sato, me lafondrondrongo chōnia daroma li Lowalangi, ba ba mbewe
- 2 mba'wa Genezare andrō so ia. Ba

i'ila doendraha, doea rozi, ba ziuga nene, no larōi sangai i'a, mamabago kiri. Ba mōi ia jawā ba doendraha si sara, toendraha Wetero, i'andrō chōnia, ena'ō isola ma'ifoe, iheta baene. Ba moedadao ia ba docndraha, mamaha'ō niha sato. Ba me no ibato hoehoe, ba imane chō Zimoni: Misola ba zabacha ba milaoe giri, ba wama'oe'oe i'a. (Joh. 21, 6). Ba itema linia Simoni, imane: He samaha'ō, sara wongi manō no ma'eregeisi dōdōma, ba lō sahoeloe ndra'aga; ba me no ōwa'ō, ba oelaoe giri. Ba lalaoe, ba ahoeloe ira i'a, oja sibai; ba aetoe'aetoe girira. Ba lachawi tanga nawōra, si so ba doendraha si sara, ena'ō mōi ira moeloelei chōra. Ba so ira, ba lafo'ōsi docndraha, ma'adoea, irege ahōndrōhōndrō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Simoni Fetero, ba itoei danō fōna Jesoe, imane: He Tora, heta'ō chōgoe, me no niha si so hōndra'o! Noa sa ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe ba awōnia fefoe, ba wangai i'a andrō, sahoeloe ira; si manō gōi Jakobo ba Johane, ono Zebedao andrō, awō Zimoni. Ba imane Jesoe chō Zimoni: Bōi ata'oei, i'otarai da'e, ba sama'oe'oe niha ndra'oegō. Ba la'ohe baene doendraha, larōi fefoe hadia ia ba la'o'ō ia. (F. 18, 28).

(A. 12-16: Mat. 8, 2-4. Mar. 1, 40-45).

II. Ba me so ia ba mbanoea si samboea, ba hiza niha, ira matoca, si no falawoc booe aeri; ba me i'ila Jesoe, ba ifalōgoe tooc ia ba danō, mangandrō ia chōnia, imane: He Toea, na edōna ndra'oegō, ba ō'ila ōfadōhō wōchōgoe. Ba i'oro'ō dangania Jesoe, itoea, imane: Edōna ndra'o, jadōhō; ba i'anema'ō aheta chōnia mbooe aeri andrō. Ba i'wa'ō chōnia, bōi jamoe'ombacha'ō, gofoe ha ōchō, imane: Ae sa, oroma'ō ndra'oegō chōgere, ba be'ezoemange andrō, ba wa'adōhō andrō, si mane ni'oro'i'ō Moze ba wamoedoele'ō chōra. Ba tedoe

- na wa'aterongo doeriania, ba owoe-
lo niha, ato sibai, ba wamondrondro-
ngo ba ba wamamadōhō'ō fōchōra.
16 Ba iheta ia. isa'wa zi lō nihaniha ba
mangandrōngandrō ia. (*Mar. 1, 35*).
(*A. 17-26: Mat. 9, 2-8. Mar. 2, 1-12.*)
- 17 III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba
mamahaō ia, ba so warizaio ba sa-
ngila amachoita, sangondrá moroi
ba mbanoea fefoe ba Galilaia ba ba
Joedaia ba moroi ba Jeroezalcma, ba
so wa'abōlō Zo'aja, ba wamadōhōnia
18 fōchō. Ba hiza, so niha solohe ira ma-
toea, samōsa, si mate dambai, ba
gaso. Ba la'aloai lala, wolohe jomo
19 ba wanooe'ō tooe ja'ia fōnania. Ba
me lō lasōndra lala, wolohe jomo, ba
wa'ato niha, ba mōi ira ja'wa ba gero
zagō, lafatōrō ia ba zagō, wanada
ja'ia, fabaja kaso, bacha ba hōenō ni-
20 ha, fōna Jesoe. Ba me i'ila wamatira,
ba imane: He le, no moe'efa'ō chōoe
21 horōoe. (*F. 7, 48*). Ba labōrōtaigō sa-
ngila amachoita ba farizaio lafattoe-
tooe tōdōra, lamane: Ha niha da'ō,
sangaohangaocha andrō; ha niha zi
tola mangefa'ō horō, baero Lowalangi,
22 ha ja'ia? Ba me i'ila gera'erara Jesoe
ba imane chōra: Hana wa mifattoe-
23 tooe tōdōmi? (*F. 6, 8*) He zaoha ira
fangoema'ō: aefa chōoe horōoe, ba
ma fangoema'ō: faoso ba owaōwaō?
24 Ba ena'ō mi'ilā, tola i'efa'ō horō ba
goeli danō Ono Niha — ba imane ba
zi mate dambai andrō: Da'ō ligoe
chōoe: Faoso, ohe gasomō ba foeli'ō
25 jomo chōmi. Ba i'anema'ō maoso, ba
zanche ira, i'ōhe nahania andrō, mo-
fanō ia mijomo chōra, isoeno Lowa-
26 langi. Ba oi tobali dōdōra, ba la-
soeno Lowalangi ba oi so wa'ata'oe-
ra, lamane: Si lō fabōbō ba dōdōda
ni'ilada ma'ōchō andre.

(*A. 27-32: Mat. 9, 9-13. Mar. 2, 13-17.*)

- 27 IV. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mofanō ia,
ba i'ila zanema beo, Lewi dōinia
sidadao ba naha wanema beo, ba i-
28 mane chōnia: O'ō ndra'o. Ba irōi fe-
29 foe, hadia ia, maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba ifo-

diwo ia Lewi ba nomonia, ato nikaoni
niha, ato sibai zi manga awōra, sane-
ma beo, awō niha bō'ō. Ba koemōkō- 30
kōkō warizaio ba sangila amachoita
chōra, ba nifahaōnia, lamane: Hana
wa oroeoe manga ami ba zanema beo
ba ba zi so horō andrō? Ba itema lira 31
Jesoe, imane chōra: **Tenga ba
zabōlō mogoea zame'e daloedalo,**
ha ba zofōchō. Tenga ba wogaoni 32
satoelō tōdō mōi ndra'o, ha ba
wogaoni si so horō, ba wamalalini
era'era.

(*A. 33-39: Mat. 9, 14-17. Mar. 2, 18-22.*)

V. Ba lamane chōnia: Nifahaō 33
Johane andrō, ba asese mamoni ba
gō ba mangandrō, ba si manō gōi ni-
fahaō warizaio andrō; ba chōmō a-
ndrō, ba mangamanga ba mamadoe-
madoe hadia ia. Ba imane chōra Je- 34
sue: Hadia, mi'ila mifamoni nawō
zangowaloe, fatoea awōra zangowa-
loe andrō? Ba so sa mba'wa dania 35
— ba na aheta chōra zangowaloe,
awena dania mamoni ira, na ba'wa
da'ō. Ba i'wa'ō chōra gamaedola 36
gōi, imane: Lō itika mbalobalo
niha ba noeche si bohooe, ba
itagoe ba mbaroe satoea, ba na
imanō, ba atika zi bohooe ibe'e
ba lō'ō sa atō fabōbō ba zatoea
mbalobalo nihalō ba zi bohooe. Ba 37
lō solaoe agoe si bohooe ba nahia sa-
toea, ba na so zolaoe da'ō, ba ire'a
nahia andrō agoe si bohooe andrō,
ba ja'ia, ba adoewa, ba nahia, ba te-
kiko. Ba nahia si bohooe lalaoe na- 38
goe si bohooe. Ba ha niha fefoe, zi no 39
mamadoemadoe si no ara, ba lō o-
masi ia zi bohooe, imane sa: Sōchi
zi no ara andrō.

FAZA 6.

- I. Lasōsōbi lai wache nifahaō. II.
Ifadōhō wōchō danga si no ariri
Jesoe. III. Itoetoejoe zinenge andrō.
IV. Hoehoe Jesoe.

(*A. 1-5: Mat. 12, 1-8. Mar. 2, 23-28.*)

I. Ba itōrō nowi Jesoe, me loeo 1

sabato, ba lasösöbilai wache nifahañ-
 2 nia, la'ā, lafarecha ba dangara. Ba
 so warizaio ösa, ba lamane : Hana
 wa milaoe zi lõ tola ba loeo sabato?
 3 Ba hoemedede Jesoe, imane chōra: Ha-
 dia, lõ nibasomi göi, hadia nilaoe
 Dawido, me olofo ia ba awōnia fao?
 4 Wa no mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi,
 wa ihalō roti nifaigifaigi andrō, i'ā,
 5 ba ibe'e göi ba nawōnia fao, si lõ
 tola i'ā niha bō'ō, ha ere. Ba imane
 chōra : So'aja sabato göi Nono Niha
 andrō.

(A. 6-11: *Mat. 12, 9-14. Mar. 3. 1-6.*)

6 II. Ba me loeo sabato bō'ō, ba mōi
 ia ba zekola, mamahaō. Ba so niha
 ba da'ō, si no ariri tanga, kambōlō.
 7 Ba ladarodarogō ia sangila amachoi-
 ta, awō warizaio, na ifadōhō wōchō,
 ba loeo sabato, ena'ō lasōndra wa-
 8 ngadoegō ja'ia. (*F. 14, 3b.t.*). Ba i'ila
 gera'erara ; ba imane ba niha a-
 ndrō, si so tanga si no ariri andrō :
 Faoso, ae ba da'e ; ba maoso ia, mōi
 9 ia. (*F. 5, 22. Mat. 9, 4 ; 12, 25*). Ba
 imane chōra Jesoe : Oesofoe chōmi,
 hadia, tola lalaoe zi sōchi, na loeo
 10 sabato, ba ma si lõ sōchi lalaoe, ha-
 dia, la'orifi niha, ma lafakiko ? Ba
 ifachōlō ia, inehgō ira fefoe, ba
 imane chōnia : Oro'ō dangaoe. Ba
 i'o'ō, ba te'azōchi dangauia. Ba oi
 11 so wa'afōchō dōdōra, ba fahoehoeo
 ira, he lawisa chō Jesoe andrō. (*Joh.*
11, 47).

(A. 12-16 : *Mat. 10, 1-4. Mar. 3, 13-19.*)

12 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi ia
 baero, ba hili, mangandrō, ba sara
 wongi lõ ibato wangandrō chō Lo-
 13 walangi. (*Mat. 14, 23.*) Ba me mo-
 loeo, ba hoemedede ia ba nifahañnia,
 ba itoetoejoe zi felendroea, ba chōra, ni-
 14 fotōinia sinenge göi. Simoni andrō,
 nibe'enia tōi Fetero göi ba Andrea,
 talifoesōnia, ba Jakobo ba Johane
 15 ba Filišo ba Batolomaio, ba Mataio
 ba Toma ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio,
 16 ba Simoni, nifotōi sclote, ba Joeda,

ono Jakobo, ba Joeda, banoea Kari-
 ota, si manga mbōli dania.

IV. Ba mōi ia mitoe, fao ira chō- 17
 nia, i'iağō zalo'o, ba ato nawōnia,
 nifahañnia, awō niha sato, ato sibai,
 si oroi Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba si
 oroi Jeroezalema ba bewe nasi a-
 ndrō, Tiro ba Sidona, si no mōi ba
 wamondrondrongo linia ba ba wama-
 madōhō'ō fōchōra ; (*Mat. 4, 23 b.t.*) ;
 te'orifi göi nifakao mbechoe si ra'io. 18
 Ba dozi niha zangaloei fombambaja 19
 ja'ia, me no so wa'abōlō, si otarai
 chōnia, famadōhō wōchōra fefoe.
 (*F. 8, 44 b.t. Mar. 3, 10*).

(A. 20-26 : *Mat. 5, 2-12*).

Ba ifachōlō ia, ifaigi nifahañnia ba 20
 imane : **Ja'ahowoe ami, si noemana,**
me chōmi mbanoea Lowalangi a-
andrō. Ja'ahowoe ami, solofo iada'e, 21
me ni'aboesoi'ō ami dania. Ja'aho-
woe ami, sege'ege iada'e, me sa'iki
ami dania. (*Jes. 55, 1; 61, 3*).
Ja'ahowoe ami, na fatioe dōdō niha 22
chōmi, na latibo'ō ami. na lata-
ndrawaisi ami, na la'ositengagō
dōimi, hoelō na si lõ sōchi. na bōrō
Nono Niha. (*Fet. I. 2, 19; 3, 14*).
 Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, na loeo si ma- 23
 nō, mi'amarōga ; hiza sa, eboea loe-
 omi ba zoroego. Si manō sibai wolaoe
 ndra toeara, ba zama'ele'ō andrō.
 (*Hal. zin. 5, 41*). Ba alai sa ami, so'a- 24
 na'a ! noa sa'ae mitema wondrara
 dōdōmi andrō. (*Jak. 5, 1 b.t. Mar.*
10, 24). Alai ami, saboeso iada'e, olo- 25
 fo sa'ae ami dania. Alai ami, sa'iki
 iada'e ! aboe sa'ae dania dōdōmi ba
 mege'ce ami. (*Jes. 65, 13*). Alai 26
 ami, na lasoeni ami niha fefoc ! si
 manō sibai sa göi wolaoe ndra toeara
 ba zama'ele'ō sofaja andrō. (*Jak.*
4, 4. Mich. 2, 11). Ba ja'ami, samo- 27
 ndrongo, ba da'ō ligoe chōmi :
 Mi'omasi'ō zi fa'odede chōmi, mito-
 lo zi fatioe tōdō chōmi ; (*Mat. 5,*
44), mifahowoe'ō zangelifi ja'ami ; 28
 mi'angandrō salahi zangosiwawōi
 ja'ami. Na so zamalisi bo'ōmō, ba 29
 oro'ō chōnia zi tambai göi, ba na so

- zangai lembeoe, ba loeloe chōnia
 30 mbaroe gōi. (*Mat. 5, 39, 40*). Fefoe
 ha niha zangandrō chōoe, ba be'e
 ehōnia, ba na so zangai si so ehōoe,
 ba bōi andrō mangawoeli. (*Mat. 5,*
 31 *42*). **Ba hadia zomasi ami lalaoe**
chōmi niha, da'ō milaoe chōra, si
 32 **manō gōi.** (*Mat. 7, 12*). Ba na mi'o-
 masi'ō zangomasi'ō ja'ami, ba hadia
 wa'eboea dōdō chōmi! he niha si
 33 lō ataelō, ba la'omasi'ō gōi zango-
 masi'ō ja'ira. (*Mat. 5, 46 b. t.*). Ba na
 mitolo sa zanolo ja'ami, ba hadia
 wa'ebaea dōdō chōmi? Si manō sa
 34 gōi zi so hōrō andrō. Ba na mibe'e
 nifalali ba nidōnadōnami mitema
 mangawoeli, ba hadia wa'eboea dō-
 dō chōmi? Labe'e gōi nifalali si lō
 ataelō ba zi lō ataelō, ena'ō latema
 35 mangawoeli zi manō zoei. Ba mi'o-
 masi'ō zi fa'oedoe chōmi, ba mitolo
 ba mibe'e nifalali ba zi lō midōna-
 dōna hadia ia mangawoeli, ba eboea
 loeomi, ba ono Wondrege Zala'wa
 ami, me eboea dōdōnia ba zi lō ma-
 ngandrō saoha gōlō gōi ba ba zi lō
 sōchi. (*Moz. III. 25, 35 b. t. Moz. V.*
 36 *15, 10. Mat. 5, 45*). Ja sahachō tōdō
 ami, si mane fa'ahachō dōdō Namami
 37 andrō (*Mat. 5, 7, 48*). Ba bōi mihoc-
 koe niha, ba lō'ō manō tehoekoe ami
 gōi. Ba bōi mi'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba lō'ō
 manō la'etoe'ō hoekoemi. Mi'efa'ō
 zala, ba te'efa'ō zalami (*Mat. 7, 1*).
 38 Mibe'e, ba tebe'e chōmi; soe'asoc'a
 nifozoezoe, nisōsō, nihandrogō, si fa-
 lawoe, lafadoewa ba gahetami; soe-
 asoe'a sa ni'anoe'a'ōmi, la'anoe'a'ō
 zoei chōmi dania. (*Amaed. 19, 17.*
 39 *Kor. II. 9, 6 b. t. Mar. 4, 24*). Ba iwa'ō
 ehōra gamaedola, imane: Hadia, tola
 gōi i'ohē danga zaoe'a niha saoe'a, ba
 40 lala? Tenga faoma aeohoe ira ba dō-
 gi? (*Mat. 15, 14*). Tenga seboea mo-
 roi cbō zamahaō nifahaō; ba dozi da-
 nia, ba nifamaha, si manc samahaō
 41 ja'ira. (*Mat. 10, 24*). Ba hana wa
 ō'ila golowingō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe,
 ba boto geoc ba hōrōmō, ha lō
 42 ō'ila? (*Mat. 7, 3 b. t.*) Hadia wa tola
 ō'wa'ō chō dalifoesōoe: He ga'a, da'-
 oeheta golowingō andrō ba hōrōoe,
 ba ja'oeō, ba lō ō'ila mboto geoe
 andrō ba hōrōmō? He samini tōdō!
 Ofōnai'ō wangeheta boto geoe andrō
 ba hōrōmō, ba awena ōfaigi wange-
 heta olowingō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe.
 Lō'ō sa eoe si sōchi, sowoea boca
 43 soboe, ba lō'ō gōi eoe soboe, sowoe-
 a boea si sōchi. (*Mat. 7, 17 b. t.; 12,*
 33). Fefoe ngawalō dōla geoc, ba ha
 44 mboecania ta'ila he wisa. Lō lateteoe
 marafala ba manaze, ba lō lateteoe
 mboea nagoe ba za'asa'a mao. Niha
 45 si sōchi ifaloeagō zi sōchi, moroi ba
 girōgirō dōdōnia andrō, si sōchi, ba
 si lō sōchi, ba ifaloeagō zi lō sōchi,
 moroi ba zi lō sōchi andrō chōnia.
 Hadia sa zi no fahōna ba dōdō, da'ō
 wehede mbewe. (*Mat. 12, 34, 35*).
 Ba hana wa faso'aja ami chōgoe,
 46 wangoema'ō: He So'aja! he So'a-
 ja! ba lō mi'o'ō ni'wa'ōgoe? (*Mat. 1,*
 6. *Mat. 7, 21*).
 (*A. 47-49: Mat. 7, 24-27.*)
 Dozi si mōi chōgoc, samondro- 47
 ngo ligoe, solo'ō ja'ia — ba da'oe'o-
 mbacha'ō chōmi, ha chō fachilichili
 48 Ba niha solaoe omo fachilichili ia,
 sogo'o tanō, abacha, sanandrōsaigō
 ba gara tojo gehomo. Ba me eboea
 nidano ba itōrō nomo andrō hohoe,
 ba tebai ifadōgō, me no sōchi wa-
 naroe'ō ja'ia. Ba na so zamondrongo 49
 ba na lō i'ō'ō, ba no fachilichili ba ni-
 ha sanaroe'ō omo ba danō si lō da-
 nedane tooe; me itōrō hohoe nida-
 nō, ba i'anema'ō aso'a, ba abōlōbōlō
 wa'aso'a nomo da'ō.

FAZA 7.

I. Ifadōhō wōchō zawoejoe goe-
 mandra Jesoe. II. Isoeaeigi nono
 matea ba Na'i. III. Ifatenge chō
 Jesoe Johane. IV. Ifadoehoe'ō Jo-
 hane Jesoe. V. Ibaioini Jesoe ira
 alawe si so horō.

(*A. 1-10: Mat. 8, 5-13*).

I. Ba nie no i'ō'ozoei fefoe hoe-
 eoonia, nifondrongo niha, ba

- 2 mōi ia mijomo ba Gafanaoema. Baso
zofōchō, onali mate, sawoejoe goema-
3 ndra, somasi ia. Ba me irongo Jesoe
sochō, ba ifatenge chōnia zatōea niha
Jehoeda, ifa'andrō'ō chōnia, ena'ō
4 mōi ia moe'orifi zawoejoenia. Ba me
faloecha ira Jesoe, ba latorege wa-
ngandrō chōnia, lamane : Tola sa ō'-
5 ō'ō chōnia da'ō ; me no sangomasi'ō
ja'ita, ba no ja'ia zolaoc chōda omo
6 zekola andrō. Ba mōi Jesoe, fao ia
chōra. Ba me no ahātō sa'ae ia ba
nomo, ba ifatenge zi fahoewoe chōnia
koemandra andrō, imane : He Toea !
7 bōi akao ndra'oegō, ambō sa ndra'o,
mōi'ō ba nomogoc. Andrō gōi oewā'ō
tōdōgoe, tenga si nangea mōi ndra'o
chōoe ; ba hede manō, ba sambōea li,
8 ba dōhō wōchō zawoejoec. Ja'o-
do gōi, ba no niha, si so barō mba-
wa zala'wa ndra'odo, ba so barō
mbawagoe zaradādoe, ba na oe-
mane ba zi samōsa : Ae'e, ba mofa-
nō ia, ba zi samōsa : Aine, ba i'o-
ndrasido ; ba na oewā'ō chō zawoe-
joec : Halōwōoe da'ō, ba ihalō.
9 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba ahōli-
hōli dōdōnia chōnia, ba ibali'ō ia ba
niha sato, solo'ō ja'ia, imane : Oewā'-
ō chōmi, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli na i,
10 ba lōnisōndragoe famati si manō. Ba
me mangawoeli ba nomo zingenē no
mege, ba no dōhō wōchō zawoejoe
andrō, fōnara.
11 II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba mōi ia ba
mbanoea, sotōi Na'i, ba ato zi fao
chōnia nifahaōnia, awō niha sato.
12 Ba me no ahātō ia ba mbawa gōli,
ba hiza, la'ohc baero zi mate, awai
nono ninania, ba lacha mbanoea
nina, ba ato zi fao chōnia banoea.
13 Ba me i'ila ia So'aja, ba ahachō dō-
dōnia ia, imane chōnia : Bōi e'e !
14 (F. 8, 52 b. t.). Ba i'ondrasī, ibabaja
hasi, ba labadoegō ira sangosa'ō, ba
imane : He ono matoea ! da'ō ligoc
15 chōoe : Faoso ! Ba moedadao zi ma-
te, ibōrōgō moehede ; ba ibe'e chō
16 ninania Jesoe. (Sat. I. 17, 23). Ba
ihawoei ira fefoe fa'ata'oe, laseno

Lowalangi, lamane : No maoso za-
ma'cle'ō sbōea ba chōda, ba no mōi
moefaigi mbanoecania Lowalangi.
(F. 1, 68. Joh. 6, 14). Ba hoemōngō 17
doeriania andrō ba danō Joedaia
ma'asagōrō ba ba danō si fasoei
fefoe. (Mat. 9, 26).

(A. 18-23 : Mat. 11, 2-6.)

III. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Johane, 18
da'ō fefoe nifahaōnia. Ba hoemedē
Johane ba nifahaōnia, daroea, ifate- 19
nge ira chō Zo'aja, imane : Hadia,
ja'oegō zi mōi andrō, ma mabase'ō
dānō bō'ō ? Ba me faloecha ira 20
chōnia, ba lamane : Johane andrō,
samajagō idanō, ifatenge ndra'aga
chōoe, imane : Hadia, ja'oegō zi mōi
andrō, ma mabase'ō dānō bō'ō ? Ba 21
faoedoe da'ō sibai, ba ato itolo so-
fōchō ba si so famakao ba sobchoe
si lō sōchi ; ba ba zae'a i'amoealagō
wangila niha, ato ira. Ba itema lira 22
imane chōra : Mifoeli ami, mi'omba-
cha'ō chō Johane hadia ni'ila hōrō-
mi ba hadia nirongomi. Ifocli la'ila
niha saoea, mowaōwaō zi no omboe-
joemboejoe, dōhō wōchō zobooc aoe-
ri, larongo li niha safiso, tesoesoegi
zi no mate ba te'ombacha'ō doeria
somoeco dōdō ba zi noemana ; ba 23
ja'ahowoe ba zi lō fatoewoe ndra'o.

(A. 24-35 : Mat. 11, 7-19.)

IV. Ba me no mofanō zingenē Jo- 24
hane andrō, ba ibōrōgō fahoehoeo
ba niha sato, ba chō Johane andrō,
imane : Hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi bae-
ro ami mege, ba danō si mate ? Ha-
dia, soechoe siheochoe ba nangi ?
Ma hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero 25
ami mege ? Hadia, niha si so noecha
sombōejoemboejoe ? Hiza, ba nomo
zala'wa so niha si so noecha soginigi-
ni, ba sangelhao gōra. Ma hadia nifa-
gimi, wa mōi baero mege ami ? Ha-
dia, same'ele'ō ? Si ndroehoe niwā'ō-
goe chōmi, si no eboca gōi moroi
ba zama'cle'ō. Ja'ia zi so ba zoera 27
andrō : „Hiza oefowaōwaō
malalika andrō chōgoe,
fōnaoe, sangelhao lala nō

- 28 f ò n a o e''. Oeŵa'õ chõmi, samõsa
lõ sama'ele'õ, seboea moroi chõ Jo-
hane andrõ, samajagõ idanõ, ba ni'-
adonogõ ndra alawe, fefoe. Ba fo-
ndrege zide'ide ba mbanoea Lowa-
langi andrõ, ba no eboea moroi chõ-
nia. Ba niha fefoe, samondrongo, ba
29 sanema beo andrõ, ba satoelõ Lowa-
langi laŵa'õ, ba lafabajagõ'õ idanõ
ira, famajagõ idanõ andrõ, chõ Jo-
30 hane. (*Mat. 21, 32*). Ba farizaio a-
ndrõ, ba sangila amachoitã, ba laba-
li'õ si lõ boto dõdõ Lowalangi andrõ
chõra, me lõ edõna ira wamajagõ ida-
31 nõ andrõ chõnia. Ba ha ocbe'e famae-
do niha si sagõtõ andre, ba ha chõ
32 fachilichili ira ? Ba ndraono fachili-
chili ira, sidadao ba kade, si faoma
moe'ao chõ nawõra, wangoema'õ :
No malaoe zigoe chõmi, ba lõ solaja
ami ; no fa'ala'alai ndra'aga chõmi,
33 ba lõ se'ẽ ami. Noa sa mõi Johane a-
ndrõ, samajagõ idanõ, lõ i'ã roti, ba
lõ ibadoe nagoe, ba mimane : So-
34 bechoe. (*Mar. 1, 6*). Ba no mõi Nono
Niha, mangamanga ia, ba mamadoe-
madoe hadia ia, ba mimane : Hiza
niha soloe'alo'e'a, saboesoboeso agoe
ba si fahoewoc ba zanema beo ba ba
35 zeboea horõ ! Ba tobali samoe'a ba
hoeloe wa'atoeatoea, andrõ nononia
fefoe.
- 36 V. Ba ikaoni ia manga farizaio.
Ba mõi ia ba nomo warizaio andrõ,
37 moedadao ia manga. Ba hiza ndra
alawe, banoea da'õ, seboea horõ, me
no irongo, no mõi ia manga ba nomo
warizaio andrõ, ba i'õhe zamba hoe-
liboeli kara fanicha samohoea, (*Mat.*
38 *26, 7 b. t.*), i'ondrasi moroi foeri gahe-
nia ba me'e, ibõrõgõ ibasõi gahe ida-
nõ hõrõnia ba i'osi bocnia, i'ago gahe
ba ibajoini fanicha no mege. (*Joh.*
39 *12, 3*). Ba me i'ila da'õ farizaio andrõ,
sogaoni ja'ia, ba imane dõdõnia : Na
sama'ele'õ da'õ, ba i'ila ena'õ ha
niha, ba he wisa mboeaboea ndra
alawe andrõ, sombambaja ja'ia, wa
40 no scboea horõ. (*F. 15, 2*). Ba hoe-
mede chõnia Jesoe, imae chõnia :

So niŵa'õgoe chõoe, Simoni. Ba ima-
ne : Wa'õ, samahaõ. [Ba imane] : So
41 zosoeigilõ, daroea zo'õmõ chõnia ;
õmõ zi samõsa, ba doea ngaotoe a
lima woeloe roefia, ba õmõ zi sa-
mõsa, ba doea woeloe a lima. Ba me
42 lõ chõra famoe'a, ba faoma ibe'e boe-
alania chõra zoeigilõnia andrõ. Ba ha
niha ba zi daroea andrõ zabõlõ ma-
ngomasi'õ ja'ia ? Itema linia Simoni,
43 imane : Ba dõdõgoe, seboea ibe'e
boeala. Ba imane chõnia : Si ndroe-
hoe niŵa'õoe. Ba ibali'õ ia ba ndra
44 alawe andrõ, imane chõ Zimoni :
Hadia, õ'ila ndra alawe andrõ ? No
mõido ba nomoe ; idanõ chõgoe, ba
gahe, ba lõ nibe'oe. Ba da'e, ba
no ibasõi taŵa hõrõnia gahegoe, ba
boenia wolosi chõnia. Lõ si fa'ago
45 bawa ndra'oegõ chõgoe. Ba da'e,
ba i'otarai mõi ia jomo, ba lõ niba-
tonia fangago ahegoe. Lõ nibajoinioe
46 fanicha hõgõgoe. Ba da'e, ba no iba-
joini gahegoe fanicha samohoea.
(*Sin. 23, 5*). Andrõ oeŵa'õ chõoe :
47 **No moe'efa'õ chõnia horõ soja a-**
ndrõ, me no abõlõ wa'omasinia.
Ba ha ni'efa'õ si lõ oja'oja, ba lõ
abõlõ wa'omasinia. Ba imane ba
48 ndra alawe andrõ : No moebe'e ae-
fa chõoe horõoe. (*F. 5, 20. 21*). Ba
49 labõrõtaigõ awõnia ba wemanga,
lamane dõdõra : Ha niha da'õ,
sangefa'õ horõ gõi ? Ba imane ba
50 ndra alawe andrõ : **Famatimõ zango-**
rifi ja'ægõ ; foeli'õ, ja'ohahoe
dõdõoe, (*F. 8, 48. Mar. 5, 34*).

FAZA 8.

I. Amaedõla : Samazaewe tanõmõ
zinanõ. II. Mõi chõ Jesoe ninania
ba talifoesõnia. III. Itenaŵa mbade.
IV. Ifofanõ mbechoe ba mbanoea
Gadara andrõ. V. Ifadõhõ wõchõ
ndra alawe sendro taloe. VI. Isoe-
seegi nono Ja'iro andrõ.

I. Ba me ae-
fa da'õ, ba itõrõi mba-
noea seboea, awõ zide'ide, mango-
mbacha ia, manoe-riagõ toeria mba-
noea Lowalangi andrõ ; ba awõnia

- zi felendroea, (*F. 4, 43; 13, 22*).
- 2 ba ira alawe ōsa, nifofanō bechoe si lō sōchi ba nifadōhō fōchō, Maria andrō, banoea Magadala, ba zaheta bechoe andrō, si fitoe, (*Mar. 15, 40*;
- 3 *41; 16, 9*), ba Johana, fo'omo Cnoesa andrō, doerotoeli Herode, ba Soc-sana ba tănō bō'ō na, ato, sanolo ja'ira balazo.
- (*A. 4-15: Mat. 13, 1-23. Mar. 4, 1-20.*)
- 4 Ba me ato zowoelo niha, ba me la'o'ō ia moroi ba mbanoea misa, ba ilaoe chōra gamaedola, imane: No mōi zamazaewe tanōmō, ba wama-
- 5 zaewe tanōmō zinanō chōnia. Ba ba wamazaewenia, ba so zi gōna ba lala, ba lahoendrahōendra niha ba
- 6 la'ā fofa ba daloe mbanoea. Ba so zi gōna ba dete gara, ba me motalinga, ba aleoe, me no okōlikōli danō.
- 7 Ba so zi gōna barō ndroi, ba moleviō
- 8 gōi ndroi, ba mate zinanō ibe'e. Ba so zi gōna ba danō si sōchi, ba motalinga ba i'owoea zi doea woeloe
- 9 zamba jōoe. Me i'wā'ō da'ō, ba moe'ao ia, imane: Ha niha zi so tōgi dalinga, ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondro-
- 10 ndrongo! Ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia, hadia geloeaha gamaedola andrō. Ba imane: Chōmi no moebe'e
- 11 wa'aboto ba dōdōmi zi tobini andrō, lala mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba da dānō bō'ō, ba ba gamaedola,
- 12 ena'ō lō la'ila, he no anehe ira, ba ena'ō lō aboto ba dōdōra, he no larongo. Ba da'ō geloeaha gamaedola
- 13 no mege: Tanōmō zinanō andrō, ba taroma li Lowalangi andrō (*Fet. I. 1, 23*). Ba si so ba lala, ba ja'ia na
- 14 so zamondrongo, ba aefa da'ō, ba so Gafōcha, ba iheta daroma li andrō ba dōdōra, ena'ō lō mamati ira, ena'ō
- lō aocri. Ba si so ba dete gara, ba na larongo, ba labe'e ba dōdōra, o-moeso dōdōra; ba ja'ira, ba si lō
- wa'a, gōtō iada'e mamati ira, ba na ba'wa wanandraigō, ba lafoeli foeri.
- 14 Ba si gōna barō ndroi, ba ja'ia zi no mamondrongo, ba mofanō, ba matc,
- ba wa'aboc dōdō ba ba gana'a andrō, ba ba zomasi dōdōra ba goeli danō andre, ba lō fachamō atoea mboea. **Ba si so ba danō si sōchi, ba 15**
- ja'iazananō ba dōdō taroma li andrō, niringora; ba dōdō si sōchi, satoelō, ba mowoea, anaoe gōlōra. (F. 11,**
- 28. Hal. zin. 16, 14).** Lō samaloegō 16
- fandroe bowoa, na no itoenoe, ba lō same'e barō warate, ba naha wandroe ibe'e, ena'ō la'ila hagiania si
- mōi jomo andrō. (*F. 11, 33. Mat. 5, 15*). Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi tobini, si 17
- lō oroma dania, ba lō hadia ia nibaloegō, si lō te'ila dania ba si lō to'ele dania. (*F. 12, 2*). Ba mifaigi, he wisa 18
- wamondrongomi. Ha niha sa zi so, ba da'ō tebe'e, ba ha niha zi lō'ō, ba ba da'ō laheta gōi zi no so chōnia,
- ni'wā'ōnia. (*F. 19, 26. Mat. 13, 12*). (*A. 19. 21: Mat. 12, 46-50. Mar. 3, 21. 31-35.*)
- II. Ba mōi chōnia ninania ba talifoesōnia, ba tebai faloecha ira chōnia, ba wa'ato niha. Ba te'omba 20
- cha'ō chōnia: So tooe ninaoe ba talifoesōoe, si mōi mamaigi ja'oegō. Ba itema li, imane chōra: Inagoe 21
- ba talifoesōgoe da'ō, samondrongo taroma li Lowalangi, ba solo'ō. (*A. 22-25: Mat. 8, 18, 23-27. Mar. 4, 35-41*).
- III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba 22
- mōi ia baowo, awō nifahaōnia, ba imane chōra: Tasa'wa si jefo. Ba mangefa ira. Ba me molojo, ba mōrō ia; 23
- ba ilaboe bade ba mba'wa, afōnoe nowo idanō, ba tosasa ira. Ba mōi 24
- ira chōnia, lasoesoegia ia, lamane: He samahaō! he samahaō! tekiko ita! Ba maoso ia, itena'wa nangi, awō
- ndroeloe, ba tebato ba ahono. Ba 25
- imane chōra: Heza so wamatimi? Ba ata'oe ira ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, faoma lamane chō nawōra: Ta'ila
- ha niha da'ō, wa ibe'e gorōisa ba nangi gōi ha ba ndroeloe, ba la'o'ō chōnia?
- (*A. 26-39: Mat. 8, 28-34. Mar. 5, 1-20.*)

26 IV. Ba lasaŵa danō Gadara, si fa-
 27 tahō Galilaia. Ba me no mōi ia ba
 danō, ba ifaondragō ia niha, moroi
 jomo ba mbanoca, si so bechoe, no
 ara sa'ae lō sonoecha ia, ba tenga
 28 jomo so ia, no ba lewatō misa. Ba me
 i'ila Jesoe, ba me'ao ia, itibo'ō tooe
 ia fōnania, i'eboea'ō linia, imane: Ha-
 dia niŵa'ōoe ehōgoe, Jesoe, Ono Lo-
 walangi Fondrege Zalaŵa? Oe'a-
 29 ndrō chōoe, bōi fakao ndra'o. Me
 iŵa'ō ba mbechoe si ra'iō andrō, ihe-
 ta ia ba niha andrō; noa sa asese idō-
 nidōni, ba labōbōbōbō ia rate ba fe-
 soe gahe, fangelama, ba i'etoe'etoe'ō
 wesoe andrō, ba i'ohe ia bechoe a-
 ndrō ba danō si mate (*F. 9, 39, 42*).
 30 Ba isofoe chōnia Jesoe, imane: Ha
 niha dōioe? Ba imane: Liwoe, me
 31 ato mbechoe, sanaŵa ja'ia. Ba la'a-
 ndrō chōnia, ena'ō lō iŵa'ō chōra
 w'e'amōi ba gawoewoecha. (*Fam.*
 32 *20, 3*). Ba so ba da'ō mbawisamba-
 ŵa seboea, nikoebaloi ba hili, ba
 la'andrō ehōnia, ena'ō itehe ehōra
 33 lasaŵa da'ō; ba itehe chōra. Ba la-
 heta ira ba niha andrō bechoe andrō,
 lasaŵa mbawi. Ba latibo'ō ira ba na-
 si bawi andrō, si sambawā, moroi ba
 34 zanaere, ba alōmō. Ba me la'ila da'ō
 koebalo, ba moloi ira, la'ombacha'ō
 ba mbanoea ba ba zi fahalama misa.
 35 Ba mōi ira baero, ba wamaigi hadia,
 ba la'ondrasi Jesoe, ba la'ila niha
 no mege, ba zaheta bechoe andrō, no
 doemadao ia fōna Jesoe, no monoe-
 cha, no dōhō wa'owōhō, ba ata'oe
 36 ira. Ba si no anehe mege, ba la'ombacha'ō
 ehōra he wisa wangorifi sobe
 37 choe andrō. Ba la'andrō ehōnia,
 dozi niha andrō, si fasoei Gadara,
 ena'ō iheta ia chōra, me no ihawoei
 ira fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō. Ba mōi ia
 38 baowo, ifoeli ia. (*Mat. 8, 28 b. t.*). Ba
 i'andrō chōnia niha andrō, ba zaheta
 bechoe no mege, ena'ō tola mōi ia
 39 awōnia. Ba ifofanō, imane: Foeli'ō
 chōmi, ba doenōdoenō hadia nilaoe
 Lowalangi chōoc. Ba mofanō ia,
 itōrōi mbanoca andrō ma'asamboca,

wanoeriagō hadia nilaoe Jesoe chō-
 nia.

(*A. 40-56: Mat. 9, 18-26. Mar. 5, 21-43.*)

V. Ba me mangawoei Jesoe, ba 40
 lafaondragō ia niha sato; dozi sa'ae
 labalobaloi ia. Ba liza niha, Ja'iro 41
 dōi, satoea zekola, itoehi danō fōna
 Jesoc, i'andrō ehōnia, ena'ō mōi ia
 ba nomonia. So ehōnia nono alawe, 42
 ha samboea, so mewelendroea fache
 wa'eboea, ba si onali mate da'ō. Ba
 memōi ia, ba lafadege ira ehōnia niha
 sato. Ba so ndra alawe sendrō taloe, 43
 no mewelendroea fache wa'ara, no
 ahoi gana'ania ba zame'e daloeda-
 loe, ba lō sangila mamadōhō fōchō-
 nia. I'ondrasi Jesoe moroi foeri, 44
 ibabaja gahe mbaroenia, ba i'ane-
 ma'ō tebato ndro andrō chōnia.
 Ba imane Jesoe: Ha niha zombamba- 45
 ja ja'o? Ba me la'osilō'ōgō fefoe, ba
 lamane ira Fetero: Niha sato lade-
 geni ira chōmō, saunahaō, lalazi'ō. Ba 46
 imane Jesoe: So zi no mombambaja
 ja'o niha, noa sa oe'ila, so zaheta
 ehōgoe fangabōlō. (*F. 6, 19*). Ba me 47
 i'ila ira alawe andrō, tebai tobini,
 mōi ia, manizinizi ia, itoehi danō
 fōnania, i'ombacha'ō, ha zi so niha
 fefoe, hadia mbōrō, wa no ibabaja,
 awō wa no i'anema'ō dōhō wōehōnia.
 Ba imane chōnia: Famatimō zango- 48
 rifi ja'oe'gō, onogoe alawe; foeli'ō,
 ja'ohahaoc dōdōoe. (*F. 7, 50*).

VI. Ba me hoenede ia na, ba so 49
 genoni zatoca zekola no mege, ima-
 ne: No mate nonoe, bōi sa'ae
 fakao zamahaō andrō. Ba me irongo 50
 Jesoe, ba imane chōnia: Bōi ata'oe'fi,
 amati manō, ba aeri ia dania. Ba 51
 me no iroegi nomo andrō, ba lō ifa'-
 amōi jomo niha, awōnia, ha Fetero
 ba Johane ba Jakobo ba ama nono
 andrō no mege ba inania. (*Mat. 17, 1*).
 Ba oi mege'ege ira, la'e'esi. Ba ima- 52
 ne: Bōi mi'ege'ege; tenga si mate,
 si mōrō. (*F. 7, 13. Joh. 11, 11*).
 Ba la'igi'igi'ō ia, me no la'ila wa si 53
 no mate. Ba ira'oe danga, imane: 54

- 55 He enogoe, faoso ! Ba mangawoeli nosonia, ba i'anema'ō maoso ; ba iwa'ō chōra Jesoe, labe'e gōnia. (*Joh. 11, 44*). Ba toballi dōdō ndra amania ; ba iwa'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō da'ō, gofoe ha ōchō.

FAZA 9.

I. Famatenge sinenge andrō si felendroea. II. Fame'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. III. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. IV. Famolachōmi Jesoe. V. Famofanō bechoe. VI. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō wa'amatenia Jesoe. VII. Ifaroe dōdōra ba wa lō faja'wa, ba VIII. ba wa'ebolo dōdō IX. Folo'ō Jesoe.

(*A. 1-5. Mat. 10, 1 ; 7, 9-14. Mar. 6, 7-13.*)

- 1 I. Ba hoemedea ia ba zi felendroea andrō, ibe'e chōra wa'abōlō, ba itehe chōra wamofanō bechoe fefoe, awō wamadōhō fōchō. Ba ifatenge ira, ba wanoeriagō banoea Lowalangi andrō ba ba wamadōhō fōchō, ba imane chōra : Bōi mi'ōhe hadia ia ba lala ; he si'ō ba he bola ba he roti ba he kefe, ba bōi doea gōrō mbacroemi. Ba ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō mi'ia'gō ba ba da'ō mi'otarai wofanō. (*F. 10, 5 b. t.*) Ba ba zi lō lafa'amōi jomo ami, ba da'ō mibeta ami, ba mbanoea andrō, ba mi'anotogō gawoegawoe ba gahemi, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. Ba mofanō ira, latōrōi mbanoea misa, wanoeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō, awō wamadōhō fōchō, fefoe gofoe heza mōi ira.
- (*A. 7-9 : Mat. 14, 1, 2. Mar. 6, 14-16.*)
- 7 Ba irongo fefoe hadia ia Herode andrō, sala'wa ba zi sagōrō ni'ō'ōfa tanō, ba i'abocsi tōdō, me no so ōsa zangoema'ō : No maoso Johane moroi ba ngai zi mate ; (*A. 18, 19*). ba so ōsa, ba la'wa'ō : No to'ele Gelija ; ba so dānō bō'ō, ba lamaanē : No maoso zama'ele'ō fōna, samōsa. Ba imane Herode : Johane andrō, ba no oefa'-

ewa'ō mbagi, ba ha niha da'ō ? Ba i'aloei lala, ena'ō faloecha ia chōnia. (*F. 23, 8*). Ba mangawoeli zinenge no mege, ladeenōdoenō chōnia, hadia nilaoera. Ba i'ōhe ira, awōnia, mofanō ia ba zi ha ja'ira, isa'wa mbanoea, sotōi Betisa'ida (*Mar. 6, 30. Mat. 14, 13*).

(*A. 11-17 : Mat. 14, 13-21. Mar. 6, 31-44. Joh. 6, 1-14.*)

Ba la'ila niha sato, ba la'o'ō ia, ba 11 ifa'amōi ira chōnia, faloechoe ia chōra, i'ombacha'ō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba ha niha zofōchō, ba ifadōhō wōchō.

II. Ba lō'ō sa'ae ala'wa loeo. Ba 12 mōi chōnia zi felendroea, lamane chōnia : Fofanō niha sato andrō, ena'ō mōi ira mōrō ba nibanoea si fasoei ba ba halama, ba ena'ō lasōndra gō, me ba danō si mate so ita ba da'c. Ba imane chōra : Mibe'e 13 gōra, ja'ami. Ba lamane : Lō chōma, ha lima roti ba ha doea rozī gi'a ; atō na mōiga mowōli balazo niha sato andrō fefoe. (*Sal. 11. 4, 42 b. t.*) So 14 sa lima ngahōnō ndra matoea. Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Mifedadao ira, mifa'oli, limalima woeloc. Ba 15 la'o'ō da'ō, lafedadao ira fefoc. Ba 16 ihalō roti andrō, si lima, ba i'a andrō, si doea rozī, ifaōga hōrōnia mija'wa ba zorocgo, ifahoewoe'ō gō andrō ba iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaō, ba wame'e ba niha sato. Ba 17 manga ira ba aboeso fefoe. Ba la'o zaragō zi tosa, achiōchōla, felendroea koede.

(*A. 18-22 : Mat. 16, 13-21. Mar. 8, 27-31.*)

III. Ba me mangandrō ia, ha ja'- 18 ia, ba la'ondrasi ia nifahaō, ba isofoe chōra, imane : Ha la'wa'ō niha sato, ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba latema linia, 19 lamane : La'wa'ō : Johane andrō, samajagō idanō ; ba so zangoema'ō : Elija ; ba so ōsa, ba la'wa'ō : No maoso zama'ele'ō fōna andrō, samōsa. Ba imane chōra : Ba ja'ami, ha mi- 20 wa'ō, ha niha ndra'o ? Itema linia

- Fetero, imane : **Keriso Lowalangi**
 21 **andrō ndra'oegō.** Ba itepa'wa ira,
 i'wa'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō da'ō,
 22 gofoe ha ōchō. Imane : Lō tola lō
 oja itaha famakao Ono Niha, ba lati-
 bo'ō ia dania satoea mbanoea andrō
 ba cre seboea ba sangila amachoita
 andrō, ba laboenoe ia, ba tōloe nga-
 loeo, ba tesoesoegi ia.

(A. 23-27 : Mat 16, 24-28. Mar. 8, 34-38.)

- 23 Ba imane chōra fefoc : Na so zedō-
 na molo'ō ja'ō, ba jamoe'ositengagō
 ia, jamoe'oe'i rōfania, ero ma'ōchō,
 ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o. (Mar. 8, 34).
 24 Ha niha sa zedōna manganaoe'ō no-
 sonia, chōnia aetoe dania ; ba ha niha
 zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō za-
 nganaoe'ō ja'ia. Hadia sa goena ba
 25 niha, na isōndra harenia fefoe hadia
 ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na ja'ia zi
 26 taja, na te'ala ia ba chōnia ? Ha
 niha sa zaila ba chōgoe andre ba ba
 daroma ligoe andrō, da'ō gōi zaila
 dania Nono Niha, na so ia, na so
 chōnia lachōminia, awō lachōmi Na-
 ma, awō lachōmi mala'ika ni'amo-
 ni'ō andrō. (Mat. 10, 33. Mar. 8,
 27 38). Ba si ndroehoendroehoe ni'wa'ō-
 goe chōmi : So ōsa ba zi so ba da'e,
 si lō mangila fa'amate, irege no la'-
 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45
 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100
 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200
 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300
 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400
 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500
 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600
 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700
 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800
 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900
 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000
 1001 1002 1003 1004 1005 1006 1007 1008 1009 1010 1011 1012 1013 1014 1015 1016 1017 1018 1019 1020 1021 1022 1023 1024 1025 1026 1027 1028 1029 1030 1031 1032 1033 1034 1035 1036 1037 1038 1039 1040 1041 1042 1043 1044 1045 1046 1047 1048 1049 1050 1051 1052 1053 1054 1055 1056 1057 1058 1059 1060 1061 1062 1063 1064 1065 1066 1067 1068 1069 1070 1071 1072 1073 1074 1075 1076 1077 1078 1079 1080 1081 1082 1083 1084 1085 1086 1087 1088 1089 1090 1091 1092 1093 1094 1095 1096 1097 1098 1099 1100
 1101 1102 1103 1104 1105 1106 1107 1108 1109 1110 1111 1112 1113 1114 1115 1116 1117 1118 1119 1120 1121 1122 1123 1124 1125 1126 1127 1128 1129 1130 1131 1132 1133 1134 1135 1136 1137 1138 1139 1140 1141 1142 1143 1144 1145 1146 1147 1148 1149 1150 1151 1152 1153 1154 1155 1156 1157 1158 1159 1160 1161 1162 1163 1164 1165 1166 1167 1168 1169 1170 1171 1172 1173 1174 1175 1176 1177 1178 1179 1180 1181 1182 1183 1184 1185 1186 1187 1188 1189 1190 1191 1192 1193 1194 1195 1196 1197 1198 1199 1200
 1201 1202 1203 1204 1205 1206 1207 1208 1209 1210 1211 1212 1213 1214 1215 1216 1217 1218 1219 1220 1221 1222 1223 1224 1225 1226 1227 1228 1229 1230 1231 1232 1233 1234 1235 1236 1237 1238 1239 1240 1241 1242 1243 1244 1245 1246 1247 1248 1249 1250 1251 1252 1253 1254 1255 1256 1257 1258 1259 1260 1261 1262 1263 1264 1265 1266 1267 1268 1269 1270 1271 1272 1273 1274 1275 1276 1277 1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296 1297 1298 1299 1300
 1301 1302 1303 1304 1305 1306 1307 1308 1309 1310 1311 1312 1313 1314 1315 1316 1317 1318 1319 1320 1321 1322 1323 1324 1325 1326 1327 1328 1329 1330 1331 1332 1333 1334 1335 1336 1337 1338 1339 1340 1341 1342 1343 1344 1345 1346 1347 1348 1349 1350 1351 1352 1353 1354 1355 1356 1357 1358 1359 1360 1361 1362 1363 1364 1365 1366 1367 1368 1369 1370 1371 1372 1373 1374 1375 1376 1377 1378 1379 1380 1381 1382 1383 1384 1385 1386 1387 1388 1389 1390 1391 1392 1393 1394 1395 1396 1397 1398 1399 1400
 1401 1402 1403 1404 1405 1406 1407 1408 1409 1410 1411 1412 1413 1414 1415 1416 1417 1418 1419 1420 1421 1422 1423 1424 1425 1426 1427 1428 1429 1430 1431 1432 1433 1434 1435 1436 1437 1438 1439 1440 1441 1442 1443 1444 1445 1446 1447 1448 1449 1450 1451 1452 1453 1454 1455 1456 1457 1458 1459 1460 1461 1462 1463 1464 1465 1466 1467 1468 1469 1470 1471 1472 1473 1474 1475 1476 1477 1478 1479 1480 1481 1482 1483 1484 1485 1486 1487 1488 1489 1490 1491 1492 1493 1494 1495 1496 1497 1498 1499 1500
 1501 1502 1503 1504 1505 1506 1507 1508 1509 1510 1511 1512 1513 1514 1515 1516 1517 1518 1519 1520 1521 1522 1523 1524 1525 1526 1527 1528 1529 1530 1531 1532 1533 1534 1535 1536 1537 1538 1539 1540 1541 1542 1543 1544 1545 1546 1547 1548 1549 1550 1551 1552 1553 1554 1555 1556 1557 1558 1559 1560 1561 1562 1563 1564 1565 1566 1567 1568 1569 1570 1571 1572 1573 1574 1575 1576 1577 1578 1579 1580 1581 1582 1583 1584 1585 1586 1587 1588 1589 1590 1591 1592 1593 1594 1595 1596 1597 1598 1599 1600
 1601 1602 1603 1604 1605 1606 1607 1608 1609 1610 1611 1612 1613 1614 1615 1616 1617 1618 1619 1620 1621 1622 1623 1624 1625 1626 1627 1628 1629 1630 1631 1632 1633 1634 1635 1636 1637 1638 1639 1640 1641 1642 1643 1644 1645 1646 1647 1648 1649 1650 1651 1652 1653 1654 1655 1656 1657 1658 1659 1660 1661 1662 1663 1664 1665 1666 1667 1668 1669 1670 1671 1672 1673 1674 1675 1676 1677 1678 1679 1680 1681 1682 1683 1684 1685 1686 1687 1688 1689 1690 1691 1692 1693 1694 1695 1696 1697 1698 1699 1700
 1701 1702 1703 1704 1705 1706 1707 1708 1709 1710 1711 1712 1713 1714 1715 1716 1717 1718 1719 1720 1721 1722 1723 1724 1725 1726 1727 1728 1729 1730 1731 1732 1733 1734 1735 1736 1737 1738 1739 1740 1741 1742 1743 1744 1745 1746 1747 1748 1749 1750 1751 1752 1753 1754 1755 1756 1757 1758 1759 1760 1761 1762 1763 1764 1765 1766 1767 1768 1769 1770 1771 1772 1773 1774 1775 1776 1777 1778 1779 1780 1781 1782 1783 1784 1785 1786 1787 1788 1789 1790 1791 1792 1793 1794 1795 1796 1797 1798 1799 1800
 1801 1802 1803 1804 1805 1806 1807 1808 1809 1810 1811 1812 1813 1814 1815 1816 1817 1818 1819 1820 1821 1822 1823 1824 1825 1826 1827 1828 1829 1830 1831 1832 1833 1834 1835 1836 1837 1838 1839 1840 1841 1842 1843 1844 1845 1846 1847 1848 1849 1850 1851 1852 1853 1854 1855 1856 1857 1858 1859 1860 1861 1862 1863 1864 1865 1866 1867 1868 1869 1870 1871 1872 1873 1874 1875 1876 1877 1878 1879 1880 1881 1882 1883 1884 1885 1886 1887 1888 1889 1890 1891 1892 1893 1894 1895 1896 1897 1898 1899 1900
 1901 1902 1903 1904 1905 1906 1907 1908 1909 1910 1911 1912 1913 1914 1915 1916 1917 1918 1919 1920 1921 1922 1923 1924 1925 1926 1927 1928 1929 1930 1931 1932 1933 1934 1935 1936 1937 1938 1939 1940 1941 1942 1943 1944 1945 1946 1947 1948 1949 1950 1951 1952 1953 1954 1955 1956 1957 1958 1959 1960 1961 1962 1963 1964 1965 1966 1967 1968 1969 1970 1971 1972 1973 1974 1975 1976 1977 1978 1979 1980 1981 1982 1983 1984 1985 1986 1987 1988 1989 1990 1991 1992 1993 1994 1995 1996 1997 1998 1999 2000
 2001 2002 2003 2004 2005 2006 2007 2008 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017 2018 2019 2020 2021 2022 2023 2024 2025 2026 2027 2028 2029 2030 2031 2032 2033 2034 2035 2036 2037 2038 2039 2040 2041 2042 2043 2044 2045 2046 2047 2048 2049 2050 2051 2052 2053 2054 2055 2056 2057 2058 2059 2060 2061 2062 2063 2064 2065 2066 2067 2068 2069 2070 2071 2072 2073 2074 2075 2076 2077 2078 2079 2080 2081 2082 2083 2084 2085 2086 2087 2088 2089 2090 2091 2092 2093 2094 2095 2096 2097 2098 2099 2100
 2101 2102 2103 2104 2105 2106 2107 2108 2109 2110 2111 2112 2113 2114 2115 2116 2117 2118 2119 2120 2121 2122 2123 2124 2125 2126 2127 2128 2129 2130 2131 2132 2133 2134 2135 2136 2137 2138 2139 2140 2141 2142 2143 2144 2145 2146 2147 2148 2149 2150 2151 2152 2153 2154 2155 2156 2157 2158 2159 2160 2161 2162 2163 2164 2165 2166 2167 2168 2169 2170 2171 2172 2173 2174 2175 2176 2177 2178 2179 2180 2181 2182 2183 2184 2185 2186 2187 2188 2189 2190 2191 2192 2193 2194 2195 2196 2197 2198 2199 2200
 2201 2202 2203 2204 2205 2206 2207 2208 2209 2210 2211 2212 2213 2214 2215 2216 2217 2218 2219 2220 2221 2222 2223 2224 2225 2226 2227 2228 2229 2230 2231 2232 2233 2234 2235 2236 2237 2238 2239 2240 2241 2242 2243 2244 2245 2246 2247 2248 2249 2250 2251 2252 2253 2254 2255 2256 2257 2258 2259 2260 2261 2262 2263 2264 2265 2266 2267 2268 2269 2270 2271 2272 2273 2274 2275 2276 2277 2278 2279 2280 2281 2282 2283 2284 2285 2286 2287 2288 2289 2290 2291 2292 2293 2294 2295 2296 2297 2298 2299 2300
 2301 2302 2303 2304 2305 2306 2307 2308 2309 2310 2311 2312 2313 2314 2315 2316 2317 2318 2319 2320 2321 2322 2323 2324 2325 2326 2327 2328 2329 2330 2331 2332 2333 2334 2335 2336 2337 2338 2339 2340 2341 2342 2343 2344 2345 2346 2347 2348 2349 2350 2351 2352 2353 2354 2355 2356 2357 2358 2359 2360 2361 2362 2363 2364 2365 2366 2367 2368 2369 2370 2371 2372 2373 2374 2375 2376 2377 2378 2379 2380 2381 2382 2383 2384 2385 2386 2387 2388 2389 2390 2391 2392 2393 2394 2395 2396 2397 2398 2399 2400
 2401 2402 2403 2404 2405 2406 2407 2408 2409 2410 2411 2412 2413 2414 2415 2416 2417 2418 2419 2420 2421 2422 2423 2424 2425 2426 2427 2428 2429 2430 2431 2432 2433 2434 2435 2436 2437 2438 2439 2440 2441 2442 2443 2444 2445 2446 2447 2448 2449 2450 2451 2452 2453 2454 2455 2456 2457 2458 2459 2460 2461 2462 2463 2464 2465 2466 2467 2468 2469 2470 2471 2472 2473 2474 2475 2476 2477 2478 2479 2480 2481 2482 2483 2484 2485 2486 2487 2488 2489 2490 2491 2492 2493 2494 2495 2496 2497 2498 2499 2500
 2501 2502 2503 2504 2505 2506 2507 2508 2509 2510 2511 2512 2513 2514 2515 2516 2517 2518 2519 2520 2521 2522 2523 2524 2525 2526 2527 2

46 VII. Ba tesao ba dōdōra, ha niha
47 zeboeara maō. (*F. 22, 24*). Ba me
no i'ila gera'era dōdōra andrō Jesoe,
ba ihalō ndraono, ibc'e ba ngainia,
48 ba imane chōra : Na so zama'amōi
jomo chōnia ono andre, na bōrō dōi-
goe, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. Ba
na so zama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba sa-
matenge ja'o ifa'amōi jomo. Ha niha
sa wondrege zide'ide ba chōmi fefoe,
da'ō zeboea. (*F. 22, 26. Mat. 20,*
26 b.t.).

(*A. 49, 50 : Mar. 9, 38-40*).

49 VIII. Ba itema Johane, imane :
He samahaō, no ma'ila zamōsa, sa-
nōtōi tōimō, wamofanō bchoe, ba
50 no matenawa ia, me lō i'o'ō ita. Ba
imane chōnia Jesoe : Bōi mitenawa,
ha niha sa zi lō fa'oedoe chōmi, ba
51 no awōmi. (*Fil. 1, 18*). Ba me lō ara
tō iroegi bawā wofanōnia ba zoroe-
52 go, ba idōlō ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba
ifatenge zinenge, sowaōwaō fōna-
nia. Ba mofanō da'ō, ba laroegi
mbanoea Ndrawa Zamaria, ba wa-
53 maigi naha wemōrō chōnia. Ba lō
lafa'amōi ia jomo, me no ba lala ba
54 Jeroezalema so ia. Ba me la'ila da'ō
nifahaō andrō, Jakobo ba Johane,
ba lamane : He Toea, hadia, oma-
si'ō na mawa'ō galitō moroi jawā
ba mbanoea, ena'ō i'ā ira ? (*Sal. II,*
1, 10 b. f.). Ba ibali'ō ia, itenawa ira.
55 Ba lasawa mbanoea bō'ō. (*Joh. 3,*
17 ; 12, 47).

56 IX. Ba ba wofanō andrō, ba so
zamōsa, sangoema'ō chōnia : Da'-
oe'o'ō ndra'oegō, gofoe heza mōi'ō.
57 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : So dōgi narō
hili ba zigōloe, ba ba wofa ba daloe
mbanoea, ba so gazoeni, ba chō No-
no Niha, ba lō naha wemōrō. (*Mat.*
8, 19 b. t.). Ba iwa'ō ba dānō bō'ō :
58 O'ō ndra'o. Ba imane : Tehe chōgoe,
ena'ō niofanōdo oea, ba wogo'o
59 amagoe. Ba imane chōnia : Acha la-
ko'o zi mate chōra niha si mate, ba
ja'oegō, ba ae ombacha'ō mbanoea
60 Lowalangi andrō. (*Mat. 8, 22*). Ba so
dānō bō'ō na, imane : Da'oe'o'ō

ndra'oegō Toea, ba tehe chōgoe oea,
ena'ō oe'angonasi zi so baomo chō-
goe. (*Gal. 1, 16*). Ba imane chōnia
Jesoe : Gofoe ba niha ia, zanoejoe
fakoe, na ifaigi foerinia, ba lō gōna
ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F.*
17, 32, 33).

FAZA 10.

I. Ifatenge Jesoe nifahaō si fitoe
ngafoeloe andrō. II. Mangawoeli ira
III. Dawa Zamaria andrō sachachō
tōdō. IV. Marata ba Maria.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba i'oniagō na dānō 1
bō'ō So'aja, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba ifa-
tenge ira, daroedaroa, ba wowaō-
waō fōnania, ba mbanoea seboea ba
ba mbanoea side'idefefoe, ba zi mōi ia
dania. (*Moz. II, 24, 1*). Ba imane 2
chōra : Ebolo sa mbasitō andrō, ba
sohalōwō, ba lō atotō ; andrō mi'a-
ndrō chō zochō basitō andrō, ena'ō
ifatenge zohalōwō ba mbasitōnia.
(*Mat. 9, 37, 38*). Mi'ae'e ; hiza, oefa-
tenge ami, hoelō nomo mbiribiri, ba
hoenō nasoe gaoea. (*Mat. 10, 16*).
Bōi mi'ohē gabekabe, ba he bola, ba 4
he badagahe ; bōi mi'owai niha ba
lala. (*Mat. 10, 9. b. t. Sal. II, 4, 29*).
Ba ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō zi 5
fōfōna limi : „Jafaloecha wa'ohahaoe
dōdō zi samba omo andre.” (*Mat. 10,*
12 b. t.) Ba na so ba da'ō nono wa'o-
hahaoe dōdō, ba ahono chōnia wa'o-
hahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi ; ba na lō'ō,
ba mangawoeli ia chōmi. Ba ba nomo 7
andrō mi'agō, mi'ā ba mibadoe
hadia nibe'era chōmi, noa sa si na-
ngea itema loeo sohalōwō. Bōi mi-
fa'ema nomo. (*Kor. I, 10, 27. Mat.*
10, 10). Ba na mōi ami ba mbanoea, 8
ba na lafa'amōi ami, ba mi'ā hadia
nibe'era chōmi, ba mifadōhō wōchō 9
zofōchō chōra, ba mimane chōra :
No i'ondrasi ami banoea Lowalangi
andrō. (*Mat. 3, 2*). Ba na mōi ami ba 10
mbanoea, ba na lō lafa'amōi ami,
ba miheta ami jomo, mi'ae bā newali
chōra, ba mimane : Gawoegawoe 11
andre na i, si falemba chōma, ba

- gahe, ba mbanoeami andre, ba ma'czosi chōmi, ba bōi zi lō mi'ila, wa no ahatō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.
- 12 (*Mat. 10, 14 b. t.*). Ba oewā ō chōmi, ōna'ōna na zi gōna Zodoma, na loco da'ō dania, moroi ba zi gōna mbanoea da'ō.
- (*A. 13-16 : Mat. 11, 20-24.*)
- 13 Alai ndra'oegō, Chorasī! Alai ndra'oegō Retisa'ida! Na ba Diro ba ba Zidona mena'ō tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmi andrō, ba no fōna sa'ae lafalalini mena'ō gcerarara, no doemadao ira bawoc mena'ō ba no la'onoccha gonigoni. Ba ōna'ōna na zi gōna Diro ba Sidona, ba wangoehoekoe dania, moroi ba zi gōna ami. Ba ja'oegō Kafanaoema, tenga no moe'alawā ō ndra'oegō iroegi ba zorocgo? Iroegi mbanoea tooe
- 14 latimba si tooe ndra'oegō dania. Ha niha zamondrongo chōmi, ba chōgoe ifondrondrongo, ba ha niha zangositengagō ja'ami, ba ja'oi'ositengagō, ba ha niha zangositengagō ja'o, ba samatenge ja'o i'ositengagō. (*Mat. 10, 40. Tes. I. 2, 13; 4. 8.*)
- 15 II. Ba mangawocli zi fitoe ngafoeloe no mege, omoeso dōdōra, lamine: He Toea, bechoe gōi, no la'o'ō lima, ba dōimō andrō. (*F. 9, 1. 10.*)
- 16 Ba imane chōra : No oc'ila Zatana andrō, saechoe tooe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, hoelō gari mbanoea. (*Joh. 12, 31. Fam. 12, 9.*) Hiza no oetehe chōmi mihoendragō goelō ba tongo ba mila'wa wa'abōlō nemali andrō fefoe, ba lō'ō manō te'ala ami. (*Mat. 16, 18. Sin. 91, 13.*) Ba bōi da'ō mibe'e fa'omoeso dōdōmi, wa no la'o'ō limi bechoe andrō; **da'ō mibe'e fa'omoeso dōdōmi, wa no moetanō dōimi ba zoera, ba zoroego.** (*Fil. 4, 3. Fam. 20, 12; 21, 27.*) Me loeo da'ō owocawoca dōdōnia, soroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba imane: Oesoeno ndra'oegō, Ama, So'aja soroego awō danō, me no ōbiini'ō da'ō ba zatoeatocoe ba ba zoneche, ba me no ō'oroma'ō ia ba ndraono. Si ndroehoe, ja'oegō,
- Aina, me no si manō wa'omasioe. (*Mat. 11, 25-27.*) Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba nifahaōnia, imane: No ibe'e ba dangagoe Amagoe fefoe hadia ia, ba lō saboto ba dōdō ha niha Nono andrō, baero Nama andrō, ba lō saboto ba dōdō ha niha Nama andrō, baero Nono andrō, awō ba zcdōna i'oroma'ō Ono andrō. Joh. 17, 10. Heb. 2, 8). Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba nifahaōnia, ba zi ha ja'ira, imane: Ja'ahowoe hōrō andrō, sangila ni'ilami andrō. (*Mat. 13, 16. 17.*) Oewā'ō sa chōmi : Ato zama'ele'ō, awō zala'wa, somasi mangila ni'ilami, ba lō ni'ilara, ba no omasi ira namondrongo niringomi, ba lō niringora.
- III. Ba hiza, maoso zangila ama'choita, samōsa, manandraigō ja'ia, imane: He samaha'ō, he oewisa, ena'ō oesōndra wa'aocri si lō aetoe andrō? (*Mat. 24, 35 b. t. Mar. 12, 28 b. t.*) Ba imane chōnia: Hadia ba zoera goroiisa andrō? he wisa wombaso'e? Ba itema linia, imane: „O masi'ō Zo'aja, Lowalangioe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, nosooe ma'asambocae zangomasio' ja'ia, ba ōhorigō wa'abōlōoe, awō gera'eraoc wangomasio' ja'ia; ba omasio' zahatō chōoe, si mane fa'omasioe ndra'oegō.” (*Moz. V. 6, 5. Moz. III, 19, 18.*) Ba imane chōnia: Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōoe, o'ō da'ō, ba aocri ndra'oegō. (*Moz. III, 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5.*) Ba iboe'a ena'ō, imane chō Jesoe: Ba ha niha zahatō chōgoe? Ba imane Jesoe: So niha, si mōi misi tooe, i'otarai Jeroezalema, noemalō ba Jericho, ba faloccha ia zoraboe, laheta noechania, labōbōzi ia ba lalaoe mofanō, larōi tooc ia, aracha mate. Ba itōrō misi tooe lala andrō ere, ba i'ila, ba itōrō manō. Ba si manō gōi nono Lewi, samōsa, me iroegi da'ō, i'ila, ba itōrō manō. Ba itōrō gōi da'ō Dawa Zamaria, sikoli, ba me i'ila, ba ahachō dōdō-

- nia. (*F. 17, 16, Joh. 4, 9 : 8, 48*).
- 34 P'ondrasi, i'olohoeni zochonia, ilaoe wanicha ba agoe, ifaza'wa ba koedo chōnia, i'ohē ba nomo ba zi mōrō
- 35 zikoli ba irorogō. Ba mahemoloe'ō, ba isao'ō baero dombœa hoea soekoe, ibe'e chō zochō omo andrō, imane : Korogō ia, ba na ōbe'e na, baero da'e, hadia ia, ba oe'ali chōoe, na mangawoelido. Hadia ba dōdōoe, ha niha ba zi datōloe andrō zahatō chō nibōzi zoraboe andrō ? Ba imane : Si hachōsi tōdō ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ba ae'e, ba laoe zi manō, ja'oegō gōi. (*F. 6, 36*).
- 38 IV. Ba me mofanō ira, ba mōi ia ba mbanœa side'ide ; ba so ndra alawe, Marata dōi, ikaoni ia jomo. (*Joh. 11, 1 ; 12, 1-3*). Ba so dalifoesōnia, Maria dōi. ba doemadao da'ō fōna Zo'aja, mamondrongo ni'wa'ōnia.
- 40 (*Moz. V. 33, 3*). Ba Marata andrō, ba no owōlō'ōlō, ba wangi hadia ia zogoena chōnia. Ba mōi ia chōnia, imane : He Toea, hadia, lō ba dōdōoe, wa ibe'e manō sangai halōwō ndra'o ga'agoe, ha ja'ō ? w'a'ō ae chōnia, ena'ō ibabaja gōi, itolodo.
- 41 Ba itema linia So'aja, imane chōnia : He Marata ! he Marata ! wa'oja wangaboe dōdōoe, ba oja ngawalō wa lō ahono'ō ; ba ha sambatō zogoena.
- 42 No itoejoe chōnia zi sōchi andrō Maria, lō laheta chōnia da'ō. (*Sim. 27, 4, Mat. 6, 33, Joh. 6, 47, 33*).

FAZA 11.

I. Famahaō ba wangandrō. II. Tefondrondrongo wangandrō. III. Fangorifi sobechœ ba hoehoeo Jesoe ba da'ō. IV. Itegoe warizaio, ba wa lō mamati, V. ba ba wamini tōdō andrō.

(*A. 1-4 : Mat. 6, 9-13*).

- 1 I. Ba i'aloēi naha wangandrō ba mangandrō ia. Ba me no ibato, ba imane chōnia nifahaōnia, samōsa : He Toea, fahaōga ba wangandrō, si mane famahaō Johanc nifahaōnia gōi, fōna. (*F. 5, 33*). Ba imane chōra : Na mangandrō ami, ba mimane :

He Ama ! Jate'amonī'ō dōioe. Jato-bali banœea fefœe niha. Si roegi ōma, be'e chōma ero ma'ōchō. Ba efa'ō chōma horōma ; ja'aga sa gōi, ma'efa'ō zala ba zi so sala chōma, fefœe. Ba bōi ohe ndra'aga ba wana-ndraigō.

II. Ba imane chōra : Ha niha ba chōmi, zi so si fahocwoe chōnia, na mōi chōnia, na taloe mbongi, na imane chōnia : He lc, be'e nifalaligoe roti ma'ifoc, ha tōloe oehalō, noa sa mōi chōgoe zi fahoeuwe chōgoe, i'otarai koemoli, ba lō hadia ia chōgoe, ōnia. Hadia, i'wa'ō dania moroi si bacha : Bōi boesi dōdōgoe, noa sa koemoesi mbawandroehō, ba no mōrō sa'ae ba ngaigoe ndraonogoe ; tebai maoso ndra'o, ba wame'e chōoe ? Oe'wa'ō chōmi, he lō'ō gōi ibe'e chōnia, lō maoso ia, me si fahoeuwe chōnia, ba maoso sa ia, me iforege wangandrō, ba ibe'e chōnia, ha wa'oja zogoena chōnia. (*F. 18, 5*).

(*A. 9-13 : Mat. 7, 7-11*).

Ba oe'wa'ō chōmi : Mi'angandrō, ba tebe'e chōmi. Mi'angaloēi, ba misōndra. Mibōkōbōkō mbawandroehō, ba tebokai chōmi. Dozi sa sangandrō, ba manema, ba sangaloci, ba isōndra, ba chō zamōkōmōkō bawandroehō, ba tebokai. Ba ha niha ba chōmi so'ono, same'e chō nononia kara, na i'andrō roti, ba ma same'e salahi gi'a oelō, na i'andrō gi'a ? ba ma same'e chōnia tongo, na i'andrō gadoelo manoe ? Ba na ja'ami, si lō sōchi, mi'ila mibe'e game'ela si sōchi ba ndraonomi, ba tenga mendroea manō ibe'e Ama moroi ba zoroego Geheha ni'amonī'ō ba zangandrō chōnia ?

(*A. 14-23 : Mat. 9, 32-34 ; 12, 22-30. Mat. 3, 22-30*.)

III. Ba ifofanō mbechoe si lō hede. Ba tobali, me no aheta mbechoe andrō, ba hoeme de zi lō hede andrō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha sato. Ba so ōsa ba chōra zangoema'ō : Moroi ba zala'wa mbechoe, Beleseboe andrō,

- 16 wa ifofanō mbechoe andrō. Ba so zandraigō ja'ia, la'andrō dandra chōnia moroi si ja'wa ba mbanoea.
- 17 (*Mat. 12, 38*). Ba i'ila gera'erara, ba imane chōra : Dozi ōri, na no fabali dōdō, ba adoeoe; ilangō nomo si samboea si samboea. Ba na no fabali gōi dōdō Zatanā, ba he moroi wa'aro mbanoeania ? me niwā'ō, moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa oefofanō mbechoe andrō. Ba na moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa oefofanō mbechoe andrō, ba he moroi, wa lafalanō irao-nomi ? Andrō ja'ira zangoehoeke ja'ami dania. Ba na moroi ba doeroe Lowalangi, wamofanōgoe bechoe, ba noa sa'ae i'ondrasia mi banoa Lowalangi andrō. Na manaro ba golajamania zabōlō, si no mangarō, ba ahono zi so chōnia. Ba na so zabōlō moroi chōnia, na ilāwa ia, ba ihālō wangōnania, tōtōnafōnia, sabōlō andrō ba ifaosa niraboenia. **Ha niha zi lō fa'awō chōgoe, ba no si fa'oeoe chōgoe, ba ha niha zi lō mangozara, awōgoe, ba no samazea.** (*Mar. 9, 40*).
- (*A. 24-26 : Mat. 12, 43-45*.)
- 24 Na iheta ia ba niha bechoe si ra'iō, ba itōrōi danō si lō idanō, magaloei sahono ia, ba me lō isōndra, ba imane : Da'oefoelido ba nomogoe andrō, ba zi otarai ndra'o. Ba na irogi, ba i'ila, no moebōzini ba no moehaogō. Ba mōi ia, ihālō awōnia mbechoe bō'ō, si lō sōchi moroi chōnia, fitoe, ba mōi ira bacha, labali'ō omora da'ō no mege, ba tobali tedoe walōsōchi gamozoea niha andrō, moroi ba mbōrōta. (*Joh. 5, 14*).
- 27 *Heb. 6, 4-6 ; 10, 26 b. t.* Ba me iwa'ō da'ō, ba hoemede ndra alawe, samōsa, ba niha sato, imane chōnia : Ja'ahowoe daloe andrō sanabina ja'ocgō fōna, awō mēme andrō, nibadoemō ōsi. (*F. 1, 28, 48*). Ba imane : Ja'ia, ja'ahowoe zamondrongo taro-na li Lowalangi ba same'e ba dōdō. (*Mat. 7, 21*).
- (*A. 29-32 : Mat. 12, 38-42*).

IV. Ba me ato zi hoeroefai ja'ia 29 niha, ba ibōrōtaigō, imane : Niha si lō sōchi niha andre. La'andrō dandra, ba lō labe'e chōra dandra, baero dandra Jona andrō. Hoelō si mane Jona andrō sa, me tobali tandra ia ba mbanoea Niniwe andrō, si manō gōi dania Nono Niha ba niha andre. Maoso dania raso ira ala- 31 we, moroi raja no, na fangoehoeke dania, ba zi so niha da'e, ba i'etoe'ō hoekoera, me no i'otarai wondrege danō, ba wamondrongo fa'atoeatoea Zelomo andrō, ba hiza, no tōra moroi chō Zelomo zi so ba da'e. Maoso dania mbanoea Niniwe andrō, na fangoehoeke dania, oedoe niha andre, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoera, me no lafalalini gera'erara, ba wangombacha Jona andrō, ba hiza no tōra moroi chō Jona zi so ba da'e. Lō itoenoc wandroe niha, ba ibe'e 33 ba zi tobini, ma barō doemba jōoe, ibe'e ba naha wandroe ja'wa, ena'ō oroma hagiania ba zi mōi jomo. (*F. 8, 16*). Fandroe mboto hōrōoe. Na atoelō hōrōoe, ba mohaga gōi mbotooe ma'asamboea, ba na si lō sōchi, ba sogōmigōmi gōi mbotooe. (*Mat. 6, 22*). Andrō faigi, fa bōi ogōmigōmi haga andrō, si so ba dōdōoe. Ba na mohaga mbotooe andrō ma'asamboea, na lō hadia ia ba chōnia zogōmigōmi, ba mohaga manō fefoe, hoelō na si gōna haga wandroe ndra'oegō.

V. Ba me fahoehoeo ia, ba i'andrō 37 chōnia farizaio, samōsa, ena'ō mōi ia manga ahoelō chōnia. Ba mōi ia jomo, manga. (*Loek. 7, 36*). Ba ahōlihōli dōdō warizaio andrō, me i'ila, lō ihōnagō mombanō Jesoe, me awena manga. (*Mat. 15, 2 b. t. Mar. 7, 2 b. t.*). Ba imane chōnia So'aja : Ja'ami, farizaio ma'ōchō, mihaogō gero mako ba ero wiga, ba tánō bacha chōmi, ba oi afōnoe niraboe, awō walōsōchi. (*Mat. 23, 25. Tit. 1, 15*). He si lō tōdō ! tenga ha samōsa zamazōchi ja'ia, he tánō baero ba he 40

- 41 tánō bacha? (*Jes. 58, 7*). Mibe'e manō ame'ela ba zi noemana zi so ja'wa,
- 42 ba hiza, a'oi sa'ae sōchi chōmi. Ba alai ami farizaio andrō, me mibe'e zamboea ni'ofoele lōnga ba hōwa, awō ngawalō goelegoele fefoe, ba lō ba dōdōmi hoekoe ba fa'omasi Lowalangi andrō. Ni'o'ō ena'ō zi sambalō, ba tenga gōi ni'ositengagō zi sambalō.
- 43 (*Mat. 23, 23; 12, 7*.) Alai ami, farizaio, me no omasi ami tánō fōna sa ami ba zekola ba la'owai ami ba kade.
- 44 (*Mat. 23, 6. Mar. 12, 38 b. t.*) Alai ami! me hoelō lewatō si lō oroma ami, latōrō niha, ba lō la'ila. (*Mat. 23, 27*).
- 45 Ba itema linia sangila amachoitā, samōsa, imane chōnia : He samahaō, ja'aga gōi cō'aja, wangoema'ō da'ō.
- 46 Ba imane : Ja'ami gōi, sangila amachoitā, alai ami, me mihare'ō ba niha noro, si lō locha lō la'ohe, ba ja'ami, ba sara toeroemi lō mibabaja noro andrō. (*Mat. 23, 4*). Alai ami, me mifazōchi dandra lewatō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba ira toeami fōna zamoenoē.
- 48 (*Mat. 23, 29 b. t.*). Ba tobalisamadoe-hoe'ō nilaoe ndra toeami ami, oroma wa no omasi ami nilaoera, ja'ira sa zamoenoē, ba ja'ami zamazōchi tandra lewatō.
- (*A. 49-51 : Mat. 23, 34-36*.)
- 49 Andrō gōi imane fa'ateateoa Lowalangi andrō : Oefatenge dania chōra zama'ele'ō ba sinenge, ba laboenoe ōsa ba lagohi ; ena'ō te'aloei ndro zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, nidoewagō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō, iroegi
- 51 niha andre, si sagōtō ; i'otarai ndro Habeli, iroegi ndro Zacharia andrō, uiboenoe ba gotaloeara naha wame'e soemange gosali. Si ndroehoe, oe-
wā'ō chōmi, te'aloei ia dania ba niha
- 52 andre. Alai ami, sangila amachoitā, me no mihalō wogōē wangila lala andrō ; ja'ami, ba lō si mōi bacha, ba no misaisi.
- 53 (*Mat. 23, 13*). Ba me mofanō ia ba da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō aboea sibai ba zangila amachoitā ba ba warizaio, ba lasechegō ia, oja ngawalō lazofoezo-

foe. Latarogō ia, ena'ō lasōndra ha-
dia ia zi sala linia. (*F. 20, 20. Joh. 8, 6*).

FAZA 12.

I. Famangelama ba wamini tōdō ba ba wangata'oeſi niha. II. Ba wa'omasī gaza'a ba ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mbalazo. III. Famarooe dōdō ba wa lō mōrō ba ba wa lō farōi. IV. So dania wa'oedoesa, bōrō Keriso. V. Nitōngōni dandra.

I. Ba owolo niha sato, ba ngafoeloe ngahōnō, tobali lahoendragō nawōra, ba ibōrōtaigō Jesoe, imane ba nifahaōnia oea : Mi'angelamaisi danōmō roti ba warizaio andrō, famini tōdō andrō. (*Mat. 16, 6*).

(*A. 2-9 : (Mat. 10, 26-33)*).

Lō'ō sa hadia ia nibaloegō, si lō
tebokaidania, ba lō si tobini, silō te'
ila dania. Andrō, ha wa'oja niwā'ō
mi ba zogōmigōmi, ba ba haga tero-
ngo, ba hadia niwā'ōmi ba dōgi dali-
nga, si bacha, ba ba dete nomo ja'wa
tetoeriagō. Ba oe'wā'ō chōmi. si fahoe-
woc chōgoe : bōi mi'ata'oeſi zamoe-
noe boto, ba aefa'ō, ba lō la'ila moe-
lae hadia ia. Ba oe'oroma'ō chōmi,
ha niha ni'ata'oeſimi ; mi'ata'oeſi
zi tola manibo ba narako, na no
aefa iboenoe. Si ndroehoe, ocwā'ō
chōmi, da'ō mi'ata'oeſi. Tenga lima
sagada la'amawa ziliwī nali ? ba sa-
mboea lō solifoe Lowalangi da'ō.
Ba rozi miboe ba hōgōmi gōi fefoe,
ba no moe'era ; bōi ata'oe ami, no
tohoede ami moroi ba ziliwī nali, he
wā'ae oja ira, (*Loek. 21, 13*). Ba oe-
wā'ō chōmi : Ha niha fefoe zama-
doehoe'ō ja'ō ba niha, da'ō nifadoe-
hoe'ō Nono Niha gōi dania fōna ma-
la'ika Lowalangi andrō. Ba ha niha
zangosilō'ōgō ja'ō ba niha, da'ō ni'o-
silō'ōgō fōna mala'ika Lowalangi
andrō dania. Ba ha niha fefoe zana-
ndrawaisi Ono Niha, ba ni'efa'ō chō-
nia da'ō ; ba ha niha zanandrawaisi
Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ba lō te'efa'ō chō-

- 11 nia. (*Mat. 12, 31 b. t.*). Ba na la'ohē
ami ba waloechata ba bazalaŵa ba ba
zolohe hoekoe, ba bōi mi'abocsi tōdō
he miwisa ba hadia wamoe'a, ba ha-
dia niŵa'ōmi. (*Loek. 21, 14 b. t. Mat.*
12 *10, 19 b. t. Mar. 13, 11*). Eheha ni'a-
moni'ō sa dania zamahaō ja'ami,
ba da'ō sibai, hadia niŵa'ō.
- 13 II. Ba so zamōsa, awō niha sato
andrō, imane chōnia : He samahaō,
ŵa'ō chō ga'agoe, ena'ō mafaosa go-
ndrōita zatoea. Ba imane chōnia :
He le ! ha niha zamataro ja'ō sa-
ngoehoeke, ba ma samaosa ondrōi-
ta ba chōmi ? Ba imane chōra : Mi-
faigi, mi'angelamaisi wa'omasi ga-
na'a fefoe, alacha lō fahōna, fa iroe-
gi aoerifa si so andrō. (*Tim. 1, 6, 7-10. Amaed. 23, 4*). Baiŵa'ō chōra ga-
maedola, imane : So niha so'ana'a,
17 ba no abōlō mboea nowinia. Ba i'e-
ra'era tōdōnia, imane : He oewisa,
me lō chōgoe nahia ba wangirō'ō
18 boea nowigoe ? Ba imane : Da'ō oe-
lae : Oedoedoegō halasagoc, ba se-
geboea moroi ba da'ō oefazōchi, ba
ba da'ō oe'owelo i fefoe mboea zina-
19 nōgoe ba hadia ia zi so chōgoe. Ba
oemane ba dōdōgoe : No fahōna
chōoe mbalazo, ja'ogō tōdōgoe, ha
me oega fache lō ahori ; honogō'ō,
lae manga ba badoebadoe hadia ia
20 ba omocsoi'ōgō ! Ba imane chōnia
Lowalangi : He sambō era'era ! bo-
ngi andre lalahō nosoce, ba nihōna-
mō andrō, ba ha ōchō mōi ? (*Sin. 39,*
21 *7. Job. 27, 8*). Si manō lala zango-
zaragō chōnia ana'a, si lō ana'a ba
chō Lowalangi. (*Tim. 1, 6, 17. Sin.*
73, 25 b.t.
(*A. 22-31 : Mat. 6, 25-31.*)
- 22 Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Andrō
oeŵa'ō chōmi, bōi mi'abocsi tōdō
noso, hadia mbalazomi, ba bōi mi'a-
boesi tōdō mboto, hadia noechami.
23 No eboea noso, moroi ba mbalazo,
ba no eboea mboto, moroi ba noecha.
24 Mitōngōni gaga, lō'ō sa manaroe ira
ba lō mamasi, lō chōra looe ba lō ha-
lasa, ba ibalazoi ira Lowalangi ; te-
nga no arōoe tohoede ami moroi ba
wofō ? Ba ha niha ba chōmi zangila
25 mondroe'ō fa'anaoe nosonia sa-
mba si'oe, na i'aboesi tōdō ? Ba na
26 tebai gōi ami ba wondrege zide'-
ide, ba hana wa mi'abocsi tōdō dānō
bō'ō ? Mitōngōni ladari mbōhō a-
27 ndrō, lō'ō sa managoe ba lō manosō ;
oeŵa'ō chōmi, lō'ō gōi manō noecha
Zelomo ba lachōminia andrō fefoc,
si mane noecha zi sara da'ō. Ba na
28 imanō Lowalangi wamonoecha doe'-
oe ba danō, si so ma'ōchō, nitibo'ō
ba galitō mahemoloe, ba tenga me-
ndroeae manō imanō chōmi, sambō
famatī ? Ba ja'ami, ba bōi mi'aloēi
29 hadia ni'ā, hadia nibadoe, ba bōi fa-
woeka dōdōmi. Niha goeli danō a-
30 ndre sa zangaloēi da'ō fefoe, ba Ama-
mi andrō, ba no i'ila, wa sogoena chō-
mi da'ō. Ba mi'aloēi mbanoeania.
31 ba tebe'e nōnōnōnō chōmi da'ō. Bōi
32 mi'ata'oeēi, ja'ami, rorogōfō goe-
balo, si lō atotō ; noa sa fa'omasi
Nama, chōmi dania mbanoea a-
ndrō. (*F. 22, 29. Jes. 41, 10. 14*).
Mi'amawa zi so chōmi, ba mibe'e
33 ame'ela ba zi noemana. Mi'asogō
chōmi mbola si tebai obooe, awō
girōgirō si lō ahori hōri, ba zoroego,
si tebai iroēgi sanagō ba si lō ifakiko
hama (*F. 16, 9 ; 18, 22. Mat. 6, 19.*
34 *Heb. 10, 34*). Ba zi so girōgirōmi sa,
ba da'ō gōi so dōdōmi dania. (*Tim.*
1, 6, 19).
- III. Bōi aēfa'aēfa mbōbō taloe ba
35 lōwilōwimi, ba bōi matemate wa-
ndroemi, (*Efes. 6, 14. Fct. 1, 13.*
36 *Mat. 5, 16*), ja hoelō niha sambalo-
mbaloi sochō ja'ira ami, na manga-
woeli ia moroi ba walōŵa, ena'ō
i'anema'ō labokai chōnia, na so ia,
na ibōkō mbawandroehō. (*Mat. 25,*
37 *1-13*). Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrō,
na lō mōrō ira i'ila sochō ja'ira, na
so ia ; si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi,
molembē ia dania, ifedadao ira ba
mōiiangoningonira. (*Mat. 24, 25 b.t.*).
38 Ba na so ia, na uo mōrō niha ba ma na
no aēfa taloe mbongi, ba na si manō

zoei, i'ila, ba ja'ahowoe ira. (*Mar. 13, 35*).

(*A. 39-46 : Mat. 24, 43-51*).

- 39 Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi da'ō:
Na no i'ila ena'ō sochō omo ha wa'-
alaŵa mbóngi so zanaḡō, ba lō ifa'-
amōi ba nomonia ena'ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 2*).
40 Ba ja'amī ḡōi, mifa'anō ami, na lō
midōnadōna sa dania.so Nono Niha.
41 (*F. 21, 34-36*). Ba imane chōnia Fet-
tero : He Toea, hadia, chōma ōŵa'ō
gamaedola andrō, ba ma ba chōra
42 fefoe ḡōi ? Ba imane So'aja : Ha ni-
ha zatoea zangai halōŵō, si lō farōi
si no atoeatoca, nibe'e zochō barō
mbawa sangai halōŵō chōnia, ba
43 wame'e ḡōra, na inōtō ? Ja'ahowoe
zawoejoe andrō, na i'ila sochō ja'ia,
44 na so ia, no i'ō'ō zi manō. Si ndroc-
hoe niŵa'ōḡoe chōmi, ibe'e barō
mbawania fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia.
45 Ba na iŵa'ō ena'ō tōdōnia sawoejoe
no meḡe : „Mogasa so zochō ja'ō”,
ba na ibōrōtaigō ibagobago zawoe-
joe ira matoca ba sawocjoe ira alawe,
ba na mangamanga ia ba mainadoe-
46 madoe toea ba maboemaboc, ba so
dania zochō sawocjoe andrō, na
loeo lō idōnadōna, ba ha wa'alaŵa
loeo, ba lō i'ila, ba i'ōtū daloe ba
ibe'e goerachania, aŵō zi lō mainati.
47 Ba sawoejoe andrō, si no mangila so-
masi zochō ja'ia, ba si lō mangasi-
wai hadia ia ba si lō molo'ō somasi
zochō, ba la'abōlōḡō wamōzi. (*Jak.*
48 *4, 17*). Ba ha niha zi lō mangila, ba
ilaoe hadia ia zi ḡōna ia bōzibōzi,
ba la'ōnaigō wamōzi ja'ia. Ba dozi,
ha chō zoja labe'e, ba oja lasoegi
chōnia, ba ha chō zoja labe'e ba
danga, ba oja ḡōi la'andrō chōnia.
49 IV. Ba wolohe alitō ba goeli danō
so ndrā'ō, ba omasitō siba, na no
50 moehola ia ena'ō ; (*Jes. 4, 4*) ba so
nibajagō chōḡoe dania, ba lō ahono
51 dōdōḡoe ibe'e, irege no awai. Ha-
dia, miwai ba wolohe fa'atoelō ba
goeli danō so ndrā'ō ! Tenga da'ō,
oēŵa'ō chōmi, ba wolohe fa'oeoēsa
52 mōi ndrā'ō. (*Mat. 10, 34 b. t.*) I'ota-

rai da'e sa, ba fa'oeoē zi dalina,
si ha samba omo ; fa'oeoē zi datō-
loe ba zi daroea, ba fa'oeoē zi daroca
ba zi datōloe. Fa'oeoē nama chō 53
nono ba fa'oeoē nono chō uama, ba
ina chō nono alawe ba ono alawe chō
nina, inania chō nocmōnō ba oemōnō
chō uinania matocania.

V. Ba imane ḡōi ba niha sato : 54
Na mi'ila so lawoeo moroi ba gahe
mbanoea, ba gaechoela loeo, ba
i'anema'ō mimane : So deoe dania,
ba itōrō zi manō. (*Mat. 16, 2 b. t.*).
Ba na angi moroi raja, ba mimane : 55
Aoechoe zino dania, ba itōrō. He 56
ja'ami, samini tōdō ! amoēata danō
ba amoēata mbanoea, ba no mi'ila
mihockoe, ba inōtō andre, ba he wiŵa
wa lō mi'ila mihoeokoe ? Ba hana wa 57
tenga moroi ba dōdōmi manō ḡōi
mihoeokoe, hadia zataelō ? Na fao 58
ami zi fa'oeoē chōoe, we'amōi ba
goemandroe, ba forḡe ba lala, ena'ō
aefa ndrā'oēḡō chōnia, fa bōi isōbi
ndrā'oēḡō chō zangoehoeokoe, ba
ibe'e ba danga wazocri ndrā'oēḡō
sangoehoeokoe, ba ikoerōe'ō fazoeri.
(*Mat. 5, 25 b. t.*). Oēŵa'ō chōoe, lō'ō 59
manō aefa'ō ba da'ō, na so zi toŵai
si sakefe, ōmōoe, si lō moeboe'a.

FAZA 13. .

I. Banoea Galilaia andrō, niboenoe
Wilato. II Amaedola : Marafala. III.
Famadōhō fōchō ndrā'alawe sakōi. IV.
Amaedola : Tanōmō lada ba tanōmō
roti. V. Famaroe tōdō ba wanguloei
fangorifi ba mbanoea foeri. VI. I'e'esi
Jeroezalema Jesoe.

I. Ba so niha ōsa, me loeo da'ō, 1
la'ombacha'ō chōnia mbanoea Ga-
lilaia andrō, nifaroeaka Wilato do
ba zoemange andrō chōra. Ba itema 2
lira, imane chōra : Hadia, miwai
eboca horō mbanoea Galilaia andrō,
moroi ba horō mbanoea Galilaia
bō'ō fefoe, me no ḡōna ira da'ō ?
Tenga da'ō, oēŵa'ō chōmi ; na lō 3
mifalalini gera'rami sa, ba oi si
manō wa'atekikomi dania. (*F. 19,*

- 4 42 b. t.) Ma si feleŵaloe andrō, nila-
ngō malige andrō ba Ziloe, si mate
ba da'ō, hadia, miwai eboea zalara,
moroi ba zala niha bō'ō fefoe, banoea
- 5 Jeroezalema? (*Neh. 3, 15*). Tenga
da'ō, oeŵa'ō chōmi; na lō mifala-
lini gca'erami sa, ba oi si manō wa'-
atekikomi dania.
- 6 II. Ba iŵa'ō gamaedola andre:
So niha fōna, si so tōla marafala,
nitanō ba kaboe nagoe chōnia; ba
mōi ia mamaigi boea chōnia, ba lō
ni'ilania. (*Jes. 5, 2. Jer. 8, 13. Mat.*
- 7 *21, 19*). Ba imane ba zohalōwō ba
kaboe nagoe: Hiza, no medōloe fa-
che ae mōido, mamaigi boea ba ma-
rafala andrō, ba lō ni'ilagoc. Obō ia:
8 hana wa lō goena danō, ibe'e! Ba
itema linia da'ō, imane chōnia: He
Toea, acha so ia na zi dōfi andre
gōi, irege oeko'o danō ba mbōrōnia
9 ba irege oelae goboea, ma atō
mowoea ia dania, ba na lō'ō dania,
ba obō ia.
- 10 III. Ba mamahaō ia ba zekola,
11 me loeo sabato. Ba hiza ndra alawe
si so bechoe wōchō, meweŵaloe
fache ae. Ba no akōi ia, tebai manō
12 ifaōga ia. Ba me i'ila ia Jesoe, ba
hoemedē ia chōnia, imane: He ala-
13 we, jadōhō wōchōoe, ba itoefa tanga
ba i'anema'ō adlōlō, ba isoeno Lo-
14 walangi. Ba hoemedē zatōea zekola
andrō, mofōnoe ia, me mamadōhō
fōchō Jesoe ba zabato, imane ba niha
sato: Ōnō ngaloeo zi tola mohalō-
wō ita, ba ba da'ō mi'ae mifafadō-
hō'ō wōchōmi, ba bōi na loeo sabato.
15 (*Mat. 11, 20, 9*). Ba itema linia
So'aja, imane: He samini tōdō! Te-
nga dozi ami midoedoe zaŵimi, ba
ma kalidemi, ba zinga naha gō, ba
mi'ohe ba wamabadoegō idanō chō-
16 nia, na loeo sabato? (*L. 14, 5*). Ba
ma'owoe Gaberahamo andre, nife-
sue Zatana, hiza, no meweŵaloe
fache, hadia lō latoto'ō chōnia wesoe
17 andrō ba loeo sabato? Ba me iŵa'ō
da'ō, ba oi aila zi fa'odoe chōnia
andrō, ba oi omoeso dōdō niha sato,
- ba nilaoenia andrō fefoe, si no te-
toeria.
- A. 18-21: *Mat. 12, 31-34. Mar.*
1, 30-32.
- IV. Ba imane: Ha chō fachilichili 18
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō? Ha fa-
maedo oebe'e ia? Ba mboea lada 19
fachilichili ia, nihalō niha, nitibo'ō-
nia ba kaboe chōnia, ba manōi ba
tobali motōlā, ba mangazoeni wofe
ba daloe mbanoea ba ndrahanian.
Ba imane zoei: Ha famaedo oebe'e 20
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō? Ba da- 21
nōmō roti fachilichili ia, nihalō ndra
alawe, nifaroekania ba zi tōloe jōoe
hamo, irege aisō ma'afefoe.
- V. Ba itōrōi mbanoea seboea, 22
awō mbanoea side'ide, mamahaō,
isaŵa Jeroezalema. (*Mat. 9, 35*). Ba 23
so zangoema'ō chōnia: He Toea, ha-
dia, lō ato zaoeri dania ba mbanoea
foeri? Ba imane chōra: (*Mat. 7,*
14: 20, 16): Miforege wangaloei lala 24
wanōrō bawa gōli sise'ise andrō.
Ato sa, oeŵa'ō chōmi, zangaloei da-
nia fanōrō, ba tebai. (*Mat. 7, 13*).
Na no maoso sa'ae zochō omo a- 25
ndrō, na no ikoesi mbawandroehō,
ba na ibōrōtaigō baero so ami ma-
mōkō bawandroehō, na mimane:
He So'aja, bokai chōma! ba itema
limi, imane chōmi: Lō oe'ila ha niha
ami, he moroi ami. (*Mat. 25, 10-12*).
Awenā dania mibōrōgō, mimane: 26
No mangamanga ndra'aga, no ma-
madoe idanō ndra'aga, ba zanehe
ndra'oegō, ba no mamahaō ndra'-
oegō ba newali chōma. (*Mat. 7,*
22 b. t.). Ba imane dania: Oeŵa'ō 27
chōmi, lō oe'ila ha niha ami, he mo-
roi ami. Miheta ami chōgoe, fefoe
zolae silō atoelō. (*Mat. 25, 41*). Ba 28
fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa
mboha, na mi'ila ndra Aberahamo,
Iza'aki, Jakobo ba dozi sama'ele'ō
andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangi a-
ndrō, ba na mi'ila nitibo'ō baero ami
(*Mat. 8, 11 b. t.*). Ba so dania moroi 29
ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba
gaechoela, moroi jōoe ba moroi raja,

30 ba manga ira ba mbanoea Lowa-
langi andrō. Ba hiza, so zi so foeri,
si mōi fōna dania, ba so zi so fōna,
si mōi foeri dania. (*Mat. 19, 30*).

31 VI. Ba ba da'ō sibai, ba so wari-
zaio ōsa, lamane chōnia : Heta'ō,
ocfanō ba da'e, iboenoe'ō sa Herode.
32 Ba imane chōra : Mi'ae mi'wā'ō chō
nasoe gatoea andrō : Hiza, oefofanō
mbechoe ba oelae mamadōhō fō-
chō ma'ōchō ba mahemoloe, ba ba
zi doea wongi, ba oeroegi wondrege.
33 Ba lō tola lō moekolido ma'ōchō ba
mahemoloe ba ba zi doea wongi, me
no lō tola mate zama'ele'ō, na tenga
34 ba Jeroczalema. He Jeroczalema !
He Jeroczalema ! samoenoe sama'e-
le'ō, saneboe kara nifatenge chō-
nia ! ha me oega sa'ae oe'oweloi
mena'ō nonooe, si manc sifagelo,
na i'oweloi nononia barō gafi, ba
lō sedōna ami. (*Mat. 23, 37 b. t.*).
35 Hiza, lō'ō sa'ae nahami dania.
Oe'wā'ō chōmi, lō'ō manō sa'ae mi'-
ila ndra'o, irege mi'wā'ō dania :
Ja'ohowoe zi so andrō, ba dōi
Zo'aja ! (*F. 19, 37. 38. Mat. 21, 9*).

FAZA 14.

I. Famadō! ō fōchō zabao taloe
andrō. II. Fanena'wā faja'wasa. III.
Amaedola : Fatomesa. IV. Ifobawa
lala Jesoe ba zolo'ō ja'ia ena'ō.

1 I. Ba me mōi ia ba nomo zala'wā
warizaio manga, ba loeo sabato, ba
so ira gōi ba latarogō ia. (*F. 11, 37.*
2 *54*). Ba hiza niha, samōsa, sabao ta-
loe, fōnania. Ba hoemede Jesoe, ima-
ne ba zangila amachoita andrō ba ba
warizaio : Hadia, tola lafadōhō wō-
chō ba loea sabato, ma lō'ō ? Ba
lō hedehedera. (*F. 6, 9. Mat. 12,*
3 *10 b. t.*). Ba ibabaja zofōchō andrō,
ifadōhō, wōchōnia, ba ifofanō.
4 Ba hoemede ia chōra, imane : Ha
niha ba chōmi, na aechoe ba mba'a
nononia, ba ma sa'winia, si lō i'ane-
ma'ō manōbi ja'wā ja'ia, na loeo
5 sabato ? (*F. 13, 15.*). Ba tebai la-
boe'a da'ō. (*F. 13, 17*).

II. Ba ilae gamaedola ba nikao- 7
ni andrō, me no ifaigifaigi, wa lafa-
hoelō naha tánō si ja'wā, imane chō-
ra : (*Mat. 23, 6*) Na so zogaoni ja'- 8
oegō ba walō'wā, ba bōi dadao ba
naha tánō si ja'wā, ma ta'ila so nikao-
ninia sala'wā moroi chōoe, (*Amaed.*
25, 6. 7) ba na so zogaoni ja'ami, ba 9
imane chōoe : Fonaha da'e, ba ibō-
rōtaigō aila ndra'oegō wedadao tā-
nō si tooe sibai. Na lakaoni ndra'oegō 10
gō, ba ae dadao ba naha tánō si
tooe sibai, ena'ō, na so zogaoni
ja'oegō, ba imane chōoc : Fa'ese'ō
mija'wā le ! ba awena tefosoemange
ndra'oegō fōna nawōoc ba wema-
nga fefoe (*F. 18, 14. Mat. 23, 12*).
Dozi sa, ha niha zamali'ō sala'wā 11
ja'ia, da'ō n'ide'ide'ō, ba ha niha
zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, da'ō nibe'e
sala'wā. Ba imane gōi ba zogao- 12
ni ja'ia andrō : Na ōkaoni manga
niha si hoelō wongi, ba ma na owi,
ba bōi kaoni zi fahoewoe chōoe,
ba ma talifoesōoe, ba ma si tenga
bō'ōmi, ba ma banoeami so'ana'a, fa
bōi lakaoni gōi ndra'oegō mangawoe-
li, ba ōtema zoelō. (*Mat. 5, 46 b. t.*).
Na fatome ndra'oegō, ba kaoni zi 13
noemana ba sagabōda ba sogomboe-
joemboejoe ba sagaoe'a, (*Amaed. 3,*
27. *Jes. 58, 7*), ba ja'ahowoe ndra'- 14
oegō, lō'ō sa chōra soelō chōoe, ba
tesoelōni chōoe ba wemaoso niha
satoelō andrō dania. (*Mat. 6, 4 ; 25,*
35 b. t.).

III. Ba me irongo da'ō si samōsa, 15
awōra ba wemanga, ba imane chō-
nia : Ja'ahoewoe zi manga ba mba-
noea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 13, 29.*
Fam. 19, 9). Ba imane chōnia : So 16
niha si fatome, oweloa seboea chō-
nia, ato nikaoni. (*Mat. 22, 2 b. t.*).
Ba ifatenge zawocjoenia, me inōtō 17
goweloa, ba wangoema'ō ba nikao-
ni andrō : Mi'aine, no awai. Ba la- 18
bōrōtaigō la'andrō aefa ira, ha sara
dōdō manō fefoe. Imane chōnia si fō-
fōna : So ni'ōligoe benoea, ba lō tola
lō mōido moefai, oe'andrō chōoe,

- 19 efa'ō ndra'o. Ba imane si samōsa :
So ni'ōligoe ōrōbao, foeloe nga'oe,
ba mōido meetandraigō ; oe'andrō
20 chōoe, efa'ō ndra'o. Ba si samōsa,
ba imane : No mangowaloedo, ba
andrō tebai mōi ndra'o. (*Mat. V.*
21 *24, 5*). *Kor. I. 7, 29-35*). Ba ifoeli
ia sawoejoe no mege, i'ombacha'ō
da'ō chō zochō ja'ia. Ba mofōnoe
zatoea baomo andrō ba imane chō
zawoejoenia andrō : Ta'ita'i aē ba
newali misa, ba mbanoea, ba fa-
sao jomo ba da'e zi noemana ba
sagabōda ba sagae'a ba sogomboe-
22 joemboejoe. Ba imane sawoejoe a-
ndrō : He Toca, no oe'o'ō niwa'ōoe,
23 ba so na naha. Ba imane toca andrō
chō zawoejoe : Ae ba lala ba ba zi-
nga gōli misa, ba faroe dōdōra ba
we'amōi jomo, ena'ō afōnoe nomo-
24 goe. Oe'wa'ō sa chōmi, samōsa lō'ō
dania si manga ba watomesa andrō
chōgoe., niha si tohōna moekaoni a-
ndrō.
- 25 IV. Ba ato zi fao chōnia ba lala,
niha, ba ibali'ō ia, imane chōra :
26 Na so zangondrasi ja'o, ba na tenga
si fa'odedoe chō nainania ba chō ni-
nania ba chō wo'omonian ba ba ndrao-
nonia ba ba dalifoesōnia matoea
ba ba dalifoesōnia alawe ba ba noso-
nia na i, ba tebai nifahaōgoe ia.
27 (*F. 18, 29 b. t. Mat. 10, 37 b. t.*). Ha
niha zi lō moloe'i rōfania, ba wolo'ō
ja'o, ba tebai nifahaōgoe. (*F. 9, 23*).
28 Ha niha sa ba chōmi, sedōna mango-
tomosi malige, si lō doemadao oea
mangerai balazo, na iroegi, ba wa-
maloca ja'ia ? Fa bōi labōrōtaigō
29 wango'aja ja'ia dozi samaigi, na no
ifobōrō, ba na tebai i'asiwai dania,
30 fa bōi lamane : No ibōrōtaigō woto-
mo niha da'ō, ba tebai i'o'ozoei.
31 Ma ha niha razo sedōna manocwō
razo bō'ō, si lō doemadao oea ma-
ngoehoeheo'ō, na tola ifaondragō
zamaondragō ja'ia, si doca woeloe
ngahōnō niha, na ha foeloe ngahōnō
32 chōnia ? Ba na tebai, ba ifatenge zi-
nenge, fatoca arōoe na zi samōsa,

i'andrō wangatoelō. Ba si manō gōi 33
ami fefoe, ha niha zi lō mangosite-
ngagō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, ba
tebai nifahaōgoe ia. (*Mat. 13, 44*).
Si sōchi sa nasio, ba na taja wa'asi'asi 34
nasio gōi, ba hadia labe'e fanga-
zōchi. (*Mat. 9, 50. Mat. 5, 13*). Lō 35
goenania ba danō ba lō'ō gōi goe-
nania fangatabō zinanō ; tetibo ma-
nō ia. Si so tōgi dalinga ba wamo-
ndrongo, ba jamoefondrongo !

FAZA 15.

Amaedola : I. Biribiri seloengoe
ba hoea soekoe saechoe. II. Ono
seloengoe.

I. Ba oi la'ondrasi ia sanema beo 1
baseboea horō, ba wamondrongo
hoehoeonia. (*F. 5, 29 b. t.*). Ba koe- 2
mōkōkōkō warizaio ba sangila ama-
choita, lamane : Ifa'amōi chōnia ze-
boea horō da'ō ba oroedoe manga ia
chōra. (*F. 7, 34. 39*). Ba ilaoe chōra 3
gamaedola andre, imane : Ha niha ba
chōmi zi so biribiri, otoo nga'oe, ba 4
na eloengoe zagoe, hadia, lō irōi ba
danō si mate zi siwa woeloe a siwa, ba
i'o'ō zi sageoe andrō, irege isōndra ?
(*Mat. 18, 12. 13. Sin. 119, 176*). Ba 5
na no isōndra, ba i'angalisigō,
omoeso dōdōnia, (*Jes. 40, 11*) ba 6
na iroegi jomo, ba ikaoni zi fahoe-
woe chōnia, awō zi fahatō omo chō-
nia, imane chōra : Acha omoesodōdō-
mi, awōgoc, me no oesōndra mbiri-
birigoe andrō, si no eloengoe andrō ?
Oe'wa'ō chōmi, si manō gōi wa'o-
moeso dōdō ba zoroego, ba niha, sa-
malalini era'era, he ha samōsa, moroi
ba wa'omoeso dōdō ba zi siwa woeloe
a siwa, si lō mogoena famalalini era'-
era. (*F. 5, 32*). Ba heza so ndra ala- 8
we, si so hoea sockoe, foeloe nga'-
ōrō, ba na aeohoe zagōrō chōnia, ha-
dia, lō itoenoc wandro, ba lō ibō-
zini nomo, ba lō iforege wangaloei,
irege isōndra ? Ba na no isōndra, ba 9
ikaoni ndra alawe si fahoewoe chō-
nia, awō zi fahatō omo chōnia ba
imane : Acha omoeso dōdōmi, awō-

goe, me no oesōndra hoea soekoe a-
 10 ndrō, si no aechoe. **Oeŵa'ō chōmi,**
si manō wa'omoeso dōdō ba za-
nehe mala'ika andrō, ba zoroego,
ba niha, samalalini era'era, he ha
samōsa.

11 II. **Ba imane :** So niha fōna, si so
 12 ono matoea, daroea. Ba imane si
 achi chō nama : He ama, be'e chō-
 goe dāna chōgoc gana'a andrō. Ba
 13 ifaosa chōra zi so andrō. Ba lō ara
 foeri ō, ba i'ozaragō fefoe hadia ia si
 achi nono andrō no mege, ilaoe mo-
 fanō, isaŵa danō sarōoe ba ba da'ō
 ihori gana'ania, manibo manō ia.
 14 (*Amaed. 23, 21*). Ba me no ihori fe-
 foe hadia ia, ba itōrō lofo sabōlōbōlō
 danō andrō ma'asagōrō, ba ibōrō-
 15 taigō lō balazo chōnia. Ba mōi ia
 moe'olembai nilia ba danō andrō,
 samōsa, manga gazi ; ba ifatenge ia
 da'ō ba mbenoania, ba wokoebalo
 16 bawi. Ba omasi ia ifo'ōsi daloenia lō-
 lō mbanio, ō mbawi, ba lō same'e
 chōnia. Ba i'era'era tōdōnia ba i-
 manc : Ha wa'ato zangai halōwō chō
 namagoe, si lō ambō ō, ba ja'o, ba
 17 tekiko wa'olofo ba da'e. (*Moz. V. 30,*
 18 *1 b. t.*). Damaoso ndra'o, mōido chō
 namagoe ba oemane chōnia : He
 ama ! no oefazōchi horō ba zoroego
 ba fōnaoe, (*Eser. 9, 6. Sin. 51, 6*),
 19 tenga sa'ae si nangea laŵa'ō onooe
 ndra'o, acha hoelō zi manga gazi
 20 ndra'o chōoe, samōsa. Ba maoso ia,
 mōi ia chō namania. Ba me arōoe
 ia na, ba i'ila sa'ae ia amania, ba a-
 hachō dōdō, fagohi ia, italagoci
 mbagi, fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. (*Jer.*
 21 *3, 12*). Ba imane chōnia ono : **He**
ama, no oefazōchi horō ba zoroego
ba fōnaoe, tenga sa'ae si nangea
laŵa'ō onooe ndra'o. Ba imane
 22 ama ba zawoejoenia : Mihalō mba-
 roe loeō si sōchi andrō ba mibe'e
 baroania, mibe'e laedoeroe ba doe-
 roenia ba badagahe ba gahenia,
 23 (*Jes. 61, 10. Fam. 3, 18*). ba mihalō
 nono zaŵi niboela andrō, mitaba
 24 ba ta'ā, acha omoeso dōdōda, **me**

no ifoeli aoeri nonogoe andre, si no
mate, no eloengoe ia, ba no moesō-
ndra. Ba ibōrōtaigō omoeso dōdōra.
 (*Efes. 2, 1-5*). Ba no so ba nowi nono-
 25 nia si a'a. Ba me ifoeli ia me ahatō
 ia ba nomo, ba irongo wanoenō
 ba folaja. Ba hoemede ia chō za-
 26 woejoe, isofoe chōnia hadia da'ō. Ba
 27 imane chōnia da'ō : No so nachioe
 andrō, ba no ifataba'ō nono zaŵi
 niboela andrō amaoe, me no ma-
 ngawoeli ia chōnia, me lō si gōna
 ia hadia ia. Ba mofōnoc ia ba lō edō-
 28 na mōi ia jomo. Ba mōi tooc nama-
 nia, ifaroeo dōdōnia. Ba itema li na-
 29 mania, imane : Hiza, ha me oera
 fache enonioe ndra'o, ha lō oera
 oesawō goroisamō, ba chōgoe lō ō-
 rai ōbc'e nono mbiribiri, ena'ō o-
 moeso dōdōgoe, awō zi fahoewoe
 chōgoc. Ba me no so nonooe andrō,
 30 si no mangohori ana'ania, awō zo-
 horōhorō, ba no ōfataba'ō chōnia
 nono zaŵi niboela andrō. (*Amaed.*
 29, 3). Ba imane chōnia : He onogoe,
 31 si lō teboelō chōgoe ndra'oegō, ba
 hadia ia fefoc zi so chōgoe, ba chōoe.
 Ba somoeso tōdō sa ita ena'ō, so-
 32 woeawoea tōdō, me no ifoeli aoeri
 nachioe andrō, si no matc ; no eloc-
 nogoe ia, ba no moesōndra.

FAZA 16.

I. Satoea zangai halōwō, si lō
 atoeō tōdō. II. Niha so'ana'a ba
 niha si noemana, sotōi Lazaro.

I. **Ba imane gōi ba nifahaōnia :** 1
 So niha so'ana'a fōna, si so satoea
 zangai halōwō ; ba te'adoegō da'ō
 chōnia, ihori gana'ania. Ba hoemede
 2 ia chōnia, imane chōnia : Hana wa
 si manō nirongogoc chōoc ? Omba-
 cha'ō he wisa wangaimō halōwōoe a-
 ndrō, tebai sa'ae satoea zangai ha-
 3 lōwō ndra'oegō. Ba imane dōdōnia
 satoea zangai halōwō andrō : He
 oewisa ? ihetado sa satoea zangai
 halōwō sochō ja'o ; tebai mogo'o ta-
 nō ndra'o ba ailado mangandrō-
 ngandrō bōli gōgoe. Oe'ila he oewisa, 4

- ena'ō lafa'amōido jomo chōra, na
 5 ahetado satoea zangai halōwō. Ba
 idozigō zo'ōmō chō zochō ja'ia, we-
 hede chōra, ba imane ba zi fōfōna
 andrō: Ha wa'eboea gōmōoe chō
 6 zochō ja'o? Ba imane: Otoo laoe-
 roe fanicha. Ba imane chōnia: Ha-
 lō zoeramō, dadao, ba ta'ita'i soera
 7 lima woeloe. Ba imane ba zi samō-
 sa: Ba ja'oegō, ha wa'eboea gōmōoe?
 Ba imane: Otoo ngasoō fache.
 Imane chōnia: Halō zoeramō ba
 8 soera waloē ngafoeloe. Ba isocno
 sochō zatoea zangai halōwō andrō,
 si lō atoelō tōdō, me no i'onechesi.
 Me no oneche nono niha goeli danō
 andre, moroi ba nono haga andrō, ba
 9 chō nawōra andrō. (*Efes. 5, 8*). **Ba**
oe'wa'ō chōmi, mihoewoe chōmi
niha, ana'a si lō atoelō andrō,
ena'ō lafa'amōi ami ba nose andrō
ba mbanoea foeri, na no ahori
ia. *F. 12, 33. Mat. 25, 35 b. t.*
 10 **Ha niha zi lō farōi ba wondrege**
zide'ide andrō, ba lō'ō gōi farōi
ba zeboea, ba ha niha zofaja ba
wondrege zide'ide andrō, ba mofaja
 11 **gōi ba zeboea. (*F. 19, 17*)** Ba na
 mofaja ami ba gana'a si lō atoelō
 andrō, ba ha niha zame'e ba da-
 12 ngami si ndroehoe andrō? Ba na
 no mofaja mege ami ba zi tenga
 chōmi, ba ha niha zame'e chōmi si
 13 ndroehoe chōda? Na sangai halō-
 wō, ba samōsa lō sangila faoma
 i'o'ō, na daroea zangoni ja'ia;
 ma fa'oedoe ia ba zi samōsa, ba i'o-
 masi'ō zi samōsa, ba ma i'o'ō li zi sa-
 mōsa, bai'ositengagō zisamōsa; tebai
 enoni Lowalangi ami, na enoni
 14 gana'a gōi. (*Mat. 6, 24*). Ba
 larongo gōi da'ō fefoc farizaio andrō
 somasi ana'a, ba la'o'aja ia. (*Mat.*
 15 *23, 14*). Ba imane chōra: Ja'ami
 miboe'aboe'a ba hoeloemi zi lō sō-
 chi ba zanche niha, ba Lowalangi
 zangila tōdōmi; hadia zeboea ba
 niha, ba ni'ogorofi sa ba Lowalangi.
 16 (*F. 18, 9 b. t.*). Iroegi Johane andrō,
 ba oroisa ba sama'ele'ō, ba i'otarai

da'ō, ba tetoeriagō mbanoea Lowa-
 langi andrō, ba dozi lasōndragō ira
 bacha. (*Mat. 11, 12. 13*). Ba ofōna
 17 adoedoe mbanoea si ja'wa, awō da-
 nō, atō awoe'a zamboea tandra wa-
 mabali andrō, ba gorōisa andrō.
 (*F. 21, 33. Mat. 5, 18*). Na so za-
 18 nibo ngambatōnia ba na ihalō dānō
 bō'ō, ba sohorō da'ō. Ba ha niha
 zangai nitibō'ō ndra matoea, ba so-
 horō. (*Mat. 5, 32; 19, 8. 9*).

II. **Ba so me fōna niha so'ana'a,** 19
 sobaroe baroe loeo manō ba moeko
 si sōchi siba, ero ma'ōchō i'omoe-
 soi'ō manō dōdōnia, lō ambō'ambō
 hadia ia. (*Joh. 5, 5. Joh. 1. 2, 16*).
 Ba so gōi zi noemana, Lazaro dōi,
 20 nitoo'eō barō mbatōnia, oi gigimō.
 Ba omasi da'ō ihalō ōnia zi lō a'oi
 21 ba wemanga zo'ana'a andrō. Baso gōi
 nasoe, lafelafelai gigimōnia andrō Ba
 22 ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mate zi noe-
 mana andrō, ha la'ōhe ia ba gaheta
 Gaberahamo mala'ika. Ba mate gōi
 zo'ana'a no mege, ba lako'o. (*Heb.*
1, 14. Mat. 8, 11. Joh. 21, 23 b. t.
Sin. 73). Ba ba mbanoea tooe, ba
 23 ifaōga hōrōnia, me no i'ila wa'afō-
 chō, ba i'ila Gaberahamo, ba zarōoe,
 awō Lazaro no mege, ba gaheta-
 24 nia. Ba moe'ao ia, imane: He Toe-
 agoe, Aberahamo! hachōsi tōdō
 ndra'o, ba fatenge Lazaro andrō,
 ena'ō i'oengegō zara noewoe doe-
 roenia ba nidanō, ba i'okafōei lela-
 goe, me no afōchō chōgoe ba holaho-
 la galitō andre. (*Mar. 3, 43 b. t.*). Ba
 25 imane Aberahamo: He onogoe, tō-
 rōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no ōtema zi sōchi
 andrō, tāna chōoe, gōtō we'asomō
 ba goeli danō, ba si manō gōi wa no
 itema zi lō sōchi andrō Lazaro; ba
 iada'e, ba terara dōdōnia ba da'e, ba
 chōoe, ba fa'afōchō. (*Sin. 17, 14. 15*).
 Ba baero ō fefoe, wa no moc'a'aro'ō
 26 gohokoho seboea bagotaloeada, ena'ō
 tebai latōrō sedōna mōi ba chōmi,
 soroi da'e, ba tebai gōi zi otarai mo-
 roi sa chōmi, si mōi ba da'e ena'ō.
 Ba imane: Ba oe'andrō chōoe Toea, 27

ena'ō ōfatenge ia ba nomo namagoe,
 28 so nā sa dalifoesōgoe, dalima, ena'ō
 ifadoehoe'ō chōra, fa bōi mōi ira gōi
 29 ba naha wa'afōchō andre. Ba imane
 Aberahamo : **So chōra zoera Moze**
ba soera zama'ele'ō andrō; ndra-
moefondrondrongo da'ō. (*Jes. 8, 20.*
 30 *Joh. 5, 39.*). Ba imane: Ai lō'ō, Toe-
 agoe Aberahamo, ha na mōi chōra
 31 lini gera'erara. Ba imane chōnia : Na
 lō lafondrondrongo li Moze, awō li
 zama'ele'ō, ba lō'ō gōi mamati ira,
 na so zi maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate
 (*Joh. 11, 44. 53 ; 12, 9. 10*).

FAZA 17.

I. Famangelama ba wangala andrō. II. Ni'efa'ō zala dalifoesō. III. Abōlō wamati, he no ide'ide. Bōi tasoenō ita. IV. Famadōhō fōchō zoboee aeri, si' dafaeloe. V. Ha wa'ara aloea mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.

1 I. Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Te-
 bai sa lō fangala andrō, ba alai za-
 2 mobōrō ja'ia ! (*Mat. 18, 6. 7*). Mo-
 hare ia, na labe'e gowe zala'wa ba
 mbaginia ena'ō, ba na lahanigō ia
 ba nasi, moroi i'alani zamōsa zi-
 de'ide andrō.

3 II. Mifaigifaigi dōdōmi ! Na mo-
 sala dalifoesōoe, ba tegoe ia, ba na
 mangesa dōdōnia, ba efa'ō chōnia.
 4 (*Mat. 18, 15 b. t.*). Ba he mewitoe
 ma'ōchō mosala ia chōoe, ba na me-
 witoe ifoeli ia chōoe, ba imane: Ma-
 ngesa dōdōgoe; ba efa'ō chōnia.
 (*Mat. 18, 21. 22*).

5 III. Ba lamane sinenge andrō
 chō Zo'aja : Dooe'ō wamatima !
 6 (*Mar. 9, 24*)! Ba imane So'aja : Na
 so chōmi wamati, ezai si samba nga-
 woea boea lada, ena'ō, ba mi'wa'ō
 ena'ō ba marafala andrō : Deha'ō ba
 fawoe'a'ō, tan'ō'ō ba nasi, ba ifondro-
 7 ndrongo limi. (*Mat. 17, 20*). Ba ha
 niha ba chōmi zi so sawoejoe, sama-
 koemakoe ba laza, ba ma sokoe-

baloi oerifōnia, hadia, na i'otarai
 nowi, hadia, imane chōnia : Dōlō'ō
 ba da'c, laoe manga ? Hadia, lō ima- 8
 ne : Asiwai gōgoe, ba olembe ba
 halōhalō chōgoe hadia ia, irege aefa
 manga ndra'ō, ba awena dania ma-
 nga ndra'ōegō? (*F. 12, 35. 37*). Hadia, 9
 i'andrō saoha gōlō chō zawoejoe
 andrō dania, me no i'ō'ō hadia ni-
 wa'ō chōnia ? Si manō gōi ami, na no
 10 ahori mi'ō'ō hadia ia ni'wa'ō chōmi,
 ba mimane : Sawoejoe si lō goena
 ndra'aga, hadia gōmōma halō'ō
 da'ō niha'ōma. (*Job. 22, 2. 3 ; 41, 2*).

IV. Ba me isa'wa Jeroezalema, ba 11
 itōrō daloē danō Zamaria ba taloe
 danō Galilaia. Ba iroegi mbanoea si- 12
 de'ide, ba lala, ba faloecha ia zo-
 booe aeri, ira mateoa, dafaeloe;
 lō lahatō'ō ira. (*Moz. III. 13, 45.*
 13 *46*). Ba moe'ao ira, lamane : He
 Jesoe, samaha'ō, hachōsi tōdō ndra'-
 14 aga ! Ba me i'ila ira, ba imane chōra:
 Mi'ae mi'oroma'ō ami ba gere. Ba
 toballi barō we'amōi andrō, ba dōhō
 wōchōra. (*F. 5, 13. 14. Moz. III.*
 15 *14, 2 b. t.*). Ba si samōsa, me i'ila, no
 dōhō, ba ifoeli ia, i'eboea'ō linia wa-
 noeno Lowalangi, itoehi danō fōna- 16
 nia, wangandrō saoha gōlō chōnia;
 ba Dawa Zamaria da'ō. (*Loek. 10,*
 17 *33*). Ba hoemedē Jesoe, imane : Ha-
 dia, tenga dafaeloe ira zi dōhō
 fōchō ? heza so zi dasi'wa ? Hadia, lō 18
 ni'ilada zangawoeli, ba wamosoe-
 mange Lowalangi, baero niha bō'ō
 andrō ? Ba imane chōnia : Faoso, 19
 foeli'ō, no i'orifi'ō famatimō andrō.
 (*F. 8, 48*).

V. Ba me lasofoe chōnia farizaio, 20
 ha wa'ara aloea mbanoea Lowala-
 ngi andrō, ba itema lira, imane :
Na aloea mbanoea Lowalangi andrō,
ba lō eboea nininini; (*F. 19, 11.*
Hal. zin. 1, 6. Joh. 18, 36); **Lō'ō sa** 21
la'wa'ō dania: Ja'e ia, ba ma: hiza,
ba da'ō. Hiza sa, banoea Lowalangi
andrō, ba no so ba chōmi. (*Rom.*
 14, 17). Ba imane chō ndra nifaha'ō : 22
 Iroegi loeo dania, ba omasi ami mi'-

- ila mbaŵa Nono Niha andrō, mato
 23 ma'ochō, ba lō faloecha mi'ila. Ba
 lamane chōmi dania : Hiza ! Ja'e !
 Ba bōi mi'ae'e, bōi mi'o'ō. (*F. 21, 8.*)
 24 *Mat. 24, 23-27*). Hoelō si mane gari
 mbanoea andrō sa, si otarai wondre-
 ge mbanoea, sihaga iroegi wondrege
 tánō sa, si manō gōi Nono Niha
 25 dania, na baŵania andrō. Ba lō tola
 lō oja itaha oea famakao ba lati-
 26 bo'ō ia niha andre. (*Mat. 16, 21*). Ba
 hoelō si mane me loeo Noachi, si manō
 gōi dania, na baŵa Nono Niha a-
 27 ndrō. (*Mat. 24, 36*). Mangamanga
 ira, labadoebadoc hadia ia, mango-
 waloee ira ba mōi nihalō, iroegi leeo
 andrō, me mōi jaŵa Noachi ba no-
 wo andrō ; ba so wa'anōnō danō a-
 28 ndrō ba tekiko ira fefoe ibe'e. Hoelō
 si mane me loeo Loti : mangamanga
 ira, mamadoemadoc hadia ia, ma-
 mawamawa hadia ia ba mqwōliwōli,
 manōnanō sinanō ira ba mangoto-
 motomosi omo. (*Moz. I. 18, 20 ;*
 29 *19, 24 b. t.*). Ba me loeo iheta ia
 Loti ba Zodoma andrō, ba moteoe
 alitō ba talō balera moroi ba mba-
 noea si jaŵa ba ifakiko ira fefoe.
 30 Si manō gōi dania, na leeo to'ele No-
 31 no Niha. Ba na leeo da'ō dania, ba
 na so zi so jaŵa ba dete nomo, ba
 jomo so gamagamania, ba bōi jamōi
 tooe, ba wangai ja'ia, ba si so ba no-
 wi, ba si manō gōi, bōi jamoefoeli
 32 ia foeri. (*Mat. 24, 17, 18*). Mitōrō-
 tōrō tōdōmi wo'omo Loti andrō !
 33 (*Moz. I. 19, 26*). Ha niha zangaloei
 nosonia, chōnia aetoe ia, ba ha niha
 zaetoe noso, da'ō zangorifi ja'ia.
 34 (*F. 9, 24*). Oeŵa'ō chōmi, daroca
 zi faedo mōrō, na bōngi da'ō, samō-
 sa ni'ohc, ba si samōsa, ba nirōi,
 35 (*Mat. 24, 40 b. t.*). Daroea zoroedoe
 wanoetoe fache, samōsa ni'ohc, ba si
 36 samōsa, ba nirōi. Daroea zi so ba no-
 wi, samōsa ni'ohc. ba si samōsa, ba
 37 nirōi. Ba latema linia, lamane chō-
 nia : Heza, Toea ? Ba imane chōra :
 Ba zi so amatela, ba da'ō gōi owoelo
 mojo. (*Mat. 24, 28*).

FAZA 18.

I. Amaedola : Sangoehoeke si lō
 atoclō. II. Farizaio ba sanema beo.
 III. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. IV.
 Ono mataoea andrō, seboea ana'a.
 V. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō Jesoe wa-
 makao ja'ia. VI. Famadōhō fōchō
 hōrō zae'a.

- I. Ba ilaoe chōra gamaedola, ba 1
 wangoroma'ō wa lō tola lō fadoro
 wangandrō, wa bōi atage, (*Rom. 12,*
12. Eies. 6, 18. Kol. 4, 2. Tes. I. 5, 17),
 imane : So me fōna zangoehoeke 2
 ba mbanoea, lō i'ata'oei Lowalangi,
 ba lō ba dōdōnia hadia niŵa'ō niha.
 Ba so lacha mbanoea ba mbanoea a- 3
 ndrō, ba mōi da'ō chōnia, imane :
 Tolodo ba zi fa'odoe chōgoc andrō.
 (*Moz. II. 22, 22 b. t. Jes. I, 17*). Ba 4
 ara lō edōna ia. Ba dania, ba imane
 dōdōnia : He lō oe'ata'oei Lowala- 5
 ngi ba he lō ba dōdōgoc hadia niŵa'ō
 niha, ba edōnado zoei oetolo lacha
 mbanoea andrō, me ifakao ndra'o,
 fa bōi afōchō hōgōgoc ibe'e, na lō
 ibatobato we'amōi. Ba imane So'a- 6
 ja : Mifondrondrogo, hadia niŵa'ō
 zangoehoeke andrō, si lō atoclō tō- 7
 dō. **Ba hadia, lō itolo Lowalangi**
nitoetoejoenia andrō, si'angarōfi li
ja'ia bōngi ma'ochō ; ba hadia arōrō
ia ba chōra ? (*Sin. 55, 17, 18*). Oe-
ŵa'ō chōmi, itolo ira, lō ara sibai. 8
Ba na so Nono Niha, hadia faloe-
cha ia maō wamati ba goeli danō ?
 (*Sin. 145, 18, 19*).
 II. Ba so ōsa zangoema'ō tōdōra 9
 satoelō ira, abc'e dōdōra ba chōra,
 ba la'ositengagō dānō bō'ō, ba ilaoe
 gōi gamaedola ba da'ō, imane :
 (*F. 16, 15*). Daroea zi mōi mijaŵa ba 10
 gosali, niha, farizaio zi samōsa ba sa-
 nema beo zi samōsa. So warizaio a-
 ndrō, imane wangandrō : He Lowa-
 langi, oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe,
 me tenga si mane niha bō'ō ndra'o-
 do, tenga si mane soraboe, ba ten-
 ga si mane sohorō, ba tenga gōi si
 mane sanema beo andrō. (*Jes. 58, 2*
b. t.). Mendroea zi samigoe mamoni 12

ba gō ndra'o, ba oebe'e zamboea ni'ofocloe zi so ehōgoe fefoe. (*F. 11, 13 42. Mat. 9, 14*). Ba sanema beo andrō, ba no so' ba zarōoc, lō'ō gōi edōna ia ifaōga hōrōnia mija'wa ba zoroego, ibōzi manō dotonia, imane: **He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, si no eboea horō.** (*Fser. 9, 6*). Oe'wa'ō ehōmi, satoelō da'ō, me mangawoeli ia mitooe ba nomonia, moroi ba zi samōsa. Dozi sa, ha niha zangeboea ja'ia, da'ō ni'ide'ide'ō, ba ha niha zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, da'ō nibe'e seboea (*F. 14, 11*).

(*A. 15-17: Mat. 19, 13-15. Mar. 10, 13-16.*)

15 **III. Ba la'ohe gōi ehōnia ndraono** sawoejoe, ena'ō itoefa ira tanga. Ba me la'ila da'ō nifahaō, ba lategoe ira. 16 Ba hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane: Mi-fa'amōi chōgoe ndraono, bōi mitena- 17 wa; ba zi manō sa mbanoea Lowa- langi andrō. Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, si tenga hoelō ndraono, wane- ma banoea Lowalangi andrō, ba te- bai manō mōi ia baeha.

(*A. 18-23: Mat. 19, 16-22. Mar. 10, 17-22.*)

18 **IV. Ba isofoe chōnia sala'wa, i-** mane: He samahaō si sōchi, he oe- wisa, ena'ō oesōndra wa'aoeri andrō, 19 si lō aetoc? Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Hana wa ō'wa'ō, si sōchi ndra'o? Lō 20 si sōchi, baero Lowalangi, si ha sa- mōsa. Oroisa andrō, ba no ō'ila: bōi 21 ohorō, bōi ange'e, bōi anagō, bōi bōbō- gō zi lō doehoe, fosoemangenamaoe, 22 awō ninaoe. Ba imane: No ahori oe'ō'ō da'ō, i'otarai iraono ndra'o. 23 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba imane ehōnia: Sambalō na zi lō'ō chōoe. Tema amawa fefoc hadia ia zi so ehōoe, ba faosa ba zi noemana mbō- linia, ba so chōoe girōgirō ba zoroego, 24 ba taboe o'ō ndra'o. Ba me irongo da'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdōnia; no se- boea sibai ana'a ia.

(*A. 24-30: Mat. 19, 23-29. Mar. 10, 23-30.*)

24 Ba me inehegō ia Jesoe, ba imane:

Afōchō sibai ba zo'ana'a, wogamō 25 banoca Lowalangi andrō. Aoha na na i itōrō dōgi walōlō'wa koedo, mo- 26 roi mōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō zo'ana'a. Ba lanane samondro- ngo da'ō: Ba ha niha zanōndra fa'- 27 aoeri? Ba imane: Si tebai ba niha, ba tola ba Lowalangi. Ba imane Fetero: 28 Hiza, ja'aga, ba no marōi manō zi so chōma, ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō. Ba 29 imanc chōra: Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ō- goe ehōmi, samōsa lō'ō, si no mo- ndrōi omo, ba ma sorōijomo, ba ma talifoesō, ba ma ira amania, ba ma 30 ono, na bōrō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si lō manema ja'ia mangawoe- li, oja winaeata ba gōtō da'e, ba fa'- aoeri si lō aetoe ba gōtō dania.

(*A. 31-34: Mat. 20, 17-19. Mar. 10, 32-34.*)

V. Ba i'ohe awōnia zi felendroea, 31 ba imane chōra: Hiza, mōi ita misi ja'wa ba Jeroczaelma, ba itōrō dania fefoe nisoera zama'ele'ō andrō, ba 32 chō Nono Niha. Labe'e sa ia ba da- nga niha baero dania, ba la'o'aja ba la'osiwawōi ba ladiidiloi, ba na no 33 labōzibōzi dania, ba laboenoc, ba tōloc ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aoeri. Ba ma'ifoe lō aboto ba dōdōra 34 da'ō, si tobini chōra daroma li andrō ba lō la'ila hadia ni'wa'ō (*F. 9, 45. Mar. 9, 32.*)

(*A. 35-43: Mat. 20, 29-34. Mar. 10, 46-52.*)

VI. Ba me no ahatō ia ba Jericho, 35 ba so zidadero ba ziuga lala, niha saoe'a, mangandrōngandrō bōli gō- 36 nia. Ba irongo niha sanōrō, ba izo- fozofoe hadia da'ō. Ba la'omba 37 eha'ō ehōnia, itōrō Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō. Ba mpe'ao ia, ima- 38 ne: He Jesoe, ma'oe'woe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o! Ba latenawa 39 ia si so fōna, ena'ō ibato. Ba ihōtōi fe'ao: He ma'oe'woe Dawido, ha- chōsi tōdō ndra'o! Ba ibadoegō ia 40 Jesoe, i'wa'ō, la'ohe chōnia. Ba me no ahatō ia, ba isofoe ehōnia: Hadia 41 zomasi'ō, he oewisa ehōoe? Ba ima-

ne : He Toea, ena'ō na ifoeli oe'ila ni-
 42 ha. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Jagō
 moe'ila zoei niha ! No i'orifi ndra'-
 43 oegō famatimō andrō. Ba i'anema'ō
 ifoeli i'ila niha, ba i'o'ō, isoeno Lo-
 walangi. Ba lasoeno Lowalangi niha
 fefoe, sangila da'ō.

FAZA 19.

I. Sakaio andrō. II. Amaedola:
 Ana'a nibe'e nifalali. III. Fe'amōi
 mijomo ba Jeroezalema. IV. Fange-
 hao osali.

1 I. Ba mōi ia mijomo ba Jericho,
 2 itōrō mbanoea. (*F. 18, 35*). Ba hiza
 niha, Sakaio dōi, satoea zanema
 3 beo, so'ana'a. Paloei wamaigi Jesoe,
 ha niha ia, ba tebai, ba wa'ato niha,
 me no side'ide niha ia. (*Joh. 12, 21*).
 4 Ba itaritari, fagohi, i'anōisi dōla
 marafala, ena'ō i'ila, me lalania da-
 5 nia da'ō. Ba me iroegi da'ō Jesoe, ba
 ifaōga hōrōnia, imane chōnia : He
 Sakaio, ta'ita'i, aetoeo, lō'ō sa tola lō
 mōido jomo chōoe, tomeoc, ma'ōchō.
 6 Ba i'aliō'ō mitoeo, i'ohē jomo Jesoe,
 7 omoeso dōdōnia. (*Joh. 1, 12*). Ba me
 la'ila da'ō, ba koemōkōkōkō ira fe-
 foe, lamane : No mōi ia tome niha se-
 8 boea horō. (*F. 15, 2. Mat. 9, 11*). Ba
 so Zakaio andrō, imane chō Zo'aja :
 Hiza, oebe'e ba zi noemana zi ma-
 tonga zi so chōgoe, Toea, ba na so
 nilimogoe niha, hadia ia, ba me-
 ndroeoa ocfabali wamoeli. (*Mat. 11,*
 9 *22, 1. 9. Hes. 33, 14, 15*). Ba imane
 chōnia Jesoe : **No faloecha wango-**
rifi zi samba omo andre ma'ōchō ;
ma'oeuoe Gaberahamo sa atō ia gōi.
 10 (*Gal. 3, 7*). **Ba da'ō sa mōi Nono Ni-**
ha, ba wangaloeli si no eloengoe ba
ba wangorifi ja'ia (*F. 15, 4. Mat.*
 11 *18, 11*).

(*A. 11-28: Mat. 25, 14-30.*)

11 II. Ba me no larongo da'ō, ba ilaoe
 na gamaedola, me no ahatō ia
 ba Jeroezalema, ba me lawai i'ane-
 ma'ō to'ele mbanoea Lowalangi a-
 12 ndrō. (*F. 17, 20*). Imane sa'ae : So

zofanō, salaḡa, isaḡa danō sarōoe,
 ena'ō tobali toehe nōri ia ba da'ō,
 ba mangawoeli. Ba hoemedē ia ba za-
 13 woejoenia, dafoeloe, ibe'e chōra zi
 foeloe balaki, ba imane chōra : Milaoe
 ba waniaga, irege mangawoelido.
 Ba, no fatioe dōdō mbanoeania chō-
 14 nia, ba lafatenge zinenge, solo'ō ja'-
 ia, lamane : Lō edōnaga salaḡama
 da'ō. (*Joh. 1, 11*). Ba me mangawoeli
 15 ia, me no tobali toehe nōri ia si jefo,
 ba ifakaoni'ō zawocjoenia andrō,
 nibe'enia ana'a andrō, ena'ō irongo,
 he lawisa wolaoe. Ba so zi fōfōna,
 16 imane : He Toea, foeloe balaki hare
 zi samba fondroejoe andrō chōoe. Ba
 17 imane chōnia : Laoe, sawoejoe si
 sōchi ! Me lō si farōi ndra'oegō ba zi
 lō oja'oja, ba jaso barō mbawaoe zi
 foeloe banoea. Ba so wanete da'ō,
 18 imane : Si samba fondroejoe andrō
 chōoe, Toea, ba no mohare, lima ba-
 laki. Ba imane gōi ba da'ō : Ba ja'-
 19 oegō gōi, jaso barō mbawaoe zi lima
 banoea. Ba so zi samōsa, imane :
 20 Ja'e zi samba fondroejoe chōoe,
 Toea, no oe'irō'ō ba zaefoe tanga.
 Noa sa ata'oedo ndra'oegō, me no
 21 sabe'e hoekoe ndra'oegō, me ōhalō
 zi tenga nibe'oeo, ba me ōbasi zi te-
 nga nitaroemō. Imane chōnia : Mo-
 22 roi ba mbewoe oehoekoe ndra'-
 oegō, sawoejoe si lō sōchi. Hadia, no
 ō'ila sabe'e hoekoe ndra'odo, mangai-
 do si tenga nibe'egoe. ba mama-
 sido si tenga nitaroegoe ? (*Mat. 12,*
 23 *37*). Ba hana wa lō ōbe'e ba zamalali
 gana'agoe andrō ? Ba ja'o, na sodo,
 ba oehalō fabaja hare, ena'ō. Ba i-
 24 mane ba zi so ba da'ō : Mihalō chōnia
 zi samba fondroejoe andrō, ba mi-
 be'e ba zi so si foeloe balaki. Ba la-
 25 mane chōnia : He Toea, ba no foe-
 loe balaki chōnia. Oeḡa'ō chōmi, do-
 zi ba zi ho so, ba tebe'e, ba chō zi
 lō'ō, ba lahalō gōi zi ho so chōnia.
 (*F. 8, 18*). Ba si fatioe tōdō andrō
 27 chōgoe, si lō edōna salaḡara ndra'-
 odo, ba mi'ohē ba da'e, ba miboenoe
 ira fōnagoe. Ba me no iḡa'ō da'ō, ba
 28

mofanõ ia, isaŵa misi jaŵa Jeroeza-
lema.

(A. 29-40 : Mat. 21, 1-11. Mar.
11, 1-10. Joh. 12, 1. 12-19.)

- 29 III. Ba me no ahatõ ia ba Mbe-
tifage ba ba Mbetania ba gahe hili
andrõ, sotõ hili wanicha, ba ifatenge
30 nifahaõnia, daroea, imane: Mi'ae ba
mbanoea side'ide andrõ, fõnami, ba
na miroegi jomo ba da'õ, ba mi'ila
nono galide ni'amõhõgõ, si lõ larai
la'okoedo niha; ba mitoto'õ wesoe,
31 ba mi'ohe ia. Ba na so zanofoe chõ-
mi : Hana wa mitoto'õ ? ba mimane :
Mogoena chõ Doea. (F. 22, 11 b. t.).
32 Ba mõi zinenge andrõ, ba itorõ ni-
33 ŵa'õnia chõra. Ba me latoto'õ we-
sue nono galide andrõ, ba lamane
chõra sochõ ja'ia : Hadia wa mito-
34 to'õ wesoe nono galide andrõ ? Ba
35 lamane : Mogoena chõ Doea. Ba la'-
ohe chõ Jesoe, labe'e ba hoeloe nono
galide andrõ noechara, ba lafakoedo
36 Jesoe jaŵa. Ba me mofanõ ia, ba la-
37 bologõ noechara ba lala. Ba me ara-
cha irocgi zanoee hili wanicha andrõ,
ba labõrõtaigõ nifahaõ fefoe lasoenõ
Lowalangi, omoesodõdõra, la'eboea'-
õ lira, bõrõ wa'abõlõ andrõ fefoe,
38 ni'ilara, lamane : **Ja'ahowoe razo
andrõ, ba dõi Zo'aja, fa'ohahoe dõdõ
ba zoroego ba soemange ba mba-
noea si jaŵa !** (F. 2, 14). Ba so wa-
39 rizaio õsa, awõ niha sato, ba lamane
chõnia : He samahaõ, tenaŵa nifa-
40 haõmõ andrõ. Ba itema lira, imane :
Oeŵa'õ chõini, na lõ'õ sa'ae hede-
41 hede da'õ, ba moe'ao gara. Ba me
ahatõ ia, me i'ila mbanoea, ba me'e
ia ba chõnia, imane : (Joh. 11, 35).
42 Ena'õ na aboto ba dõdõoe gõi, ba
mbaŵamõ andre, hadia wangohahoe
dõdõoe, ba ija'e, ba no tobini ia chõoe !
43 Iroegi sa dania baŵa chõoe, ba la-
kõlini ndra'ocgõ emalie ba lafasoei
ndra'ocgõ, ba laforege, fasoei manõ.
(F. 23, 28 b. t. Moz. V. 28, 52 b. t.
Jes. 22, 2. 3. Jer. 6, 6. Sach. 14, 2).
44 Ba larasa ndra'ocgõ, fabaja onoeo,
awõoe, ba lõ tosai chõoe zi domboea

kara, si falaete, labe'e, bõrõ wa lõ sa-
boto ba dõdõoe mbaŵa wamaigi ja'-
oegõ andrõ. (F. 21, 6. Mat. 24, 2).

(A. 45, 46 : Mat. 21, 12. 13. Mar.
11, 15-18.)

IV. Ba mõi ia ba gosali, ibõrõtaigõ 45
ifofanõ baero zaniaga andrõ, imane 46
chõra : No so ba zoera : „Ba o mo
wang andrõ dania nom o-
goe andrõ ;” ba ja'ami, ba
no mibali'õ tõi narõ hili, naha
zoraboe. Ba mamahaõ ia ba gosali, 47
ero ma'õchõ. Ba la'aloee wamoenoe
ja'ia ere seboea ba sangila amachõita,
ba si manõ gõi zalaŵa. (Mat. 21, 45.
46). Ba lõ lasõndra lala. A'oi sa la'- 48
omasi'õ ia niha sato, wamondrongo
linia.

FAZA 20.

I, Hana wa tola ilaoe da'õ Jesoe.
II. Amaedola : Schalõwõ ba kaboe
nagoe. III. Lasofoe chõnia, na tola
labe'e mbeo andrõ. IV. Fanofoe ba
wemaoso zi mate andrõ. V. Ha
ma'oeuwe Keriso andrõ ? VI. Ifa-
ngelama ira ba zangila amachõita
andrõ.

(A. 1-8 : Mat. 21, 23-27. Mar. 11,
27-33.)

I. Ba ha samoeza ma'õchõ, me ifa- 1
haõ niha ba gosali, me i'ombacha'õ
doeria somoeso dõdõ andrõ. Ba so
gere seboea ba sangila amachõita
ba satoea mbanoea andrõ, moehede 2
ira chõnia, lamane : Ŵa'õ chõma :
Hadia, wa tola õlaoe da'õ, ba ha niha
ia, zanehe chõoe ? Ba itema lira, 3
imane chõra : So gõi zambalõ niso-
foegoe chõmi, ba mi'ombacha'õ
chõgoe : Famajagõ idanõ andrõ chõ 4
Johane no, hadia, moroi ba zoroego
ma moroi ba niha ? Ba la'era'era tõ- 5
dõra, lamane : Na taŵa'õ : Moroi ba
zoroego, ba imane dania chõda : Ba
hana wa lõ samati ami chõnia ? Ba 6
na taŵa'õ : Moroi ba niha, ba lateboe
kara ita niha sato fefoe ; a'oi sa fa-
doehoe dõdõra, wa no sama'ele'õ 7
Johane andrõ. Ba laŵa'õ chõnia, lõ

- 8 la'ila, he moroi. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ba lō'ō gōi oēwā'ō chōmi, hadia wa tola oelaoe da'ō.

(A. 9-19 : Mat. 21, 33-46. Mar. 12, 1-12.)

- 9 II. Ba ibōrōtaigō iwa'ō ba niha gamaedola andre : So niha, samazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba ibe'e niwawalō ba zohalōwō, ba isa'wa danō bō'ō, ara ia. Ba me ba'wa mboea, ba ifatenge zawoejoe ba zohalōwō andrō, ena'ō labe'e chōnia mboea kaboe nagoe andrō ōsa. Ba latema labōbōzi da'ō zohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe andrō, ba lafatenge mangawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba itohogō, ifatenge zawoejoe tánō bō'ō. Ba ja'irā, ba labōbōzi da'ō gōi, la'o'aja, ba lafatenge mangawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba itohogō ifatenge, datōloe sa'ae. Ba lafesocho da'ō, ba latibo'ō baero. Ba imane sochō kaboe nagoe andrō : He oewisa ? Da'oe fatenge nonogoe omasiō andrō, te ata'oe ira da'ō. Ba me la'ila da'ō zohalōwō ba kaboe andrō, ba fahoe hoe ira, lamane : Sanema ondrōita da'ō, databoenoē ia, ena'ō chōda mōi gondrōita andrō. Ba latibo'ō ia baero kaboe nagoe andrō ba laboenoē. Ba he iwisa chōra dania sochō kaboe nagoe andrō ? Mōi ia dania, ba ifakiko zohalōwō andrō, ba ibe'e ba danga dánō bō'ō kaboe nagoe no mege. Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lamane : Bōisi manō. Bainehegō ira ba imane : Ba hadia ia zi so ba zoera andrō : „Gowe andrō, nitibo'ō zotomō andrō; ba no to bali to jo ba watalinga ?” Ba sarasa fefoe zalaoe ba gowe andrō, ba nilangōnia, ba imama. Ba la'aloei lala wondra'oe ja'ia sangila amachoi ta ba ere seboea, ba da'ō sibai, ba ata'oe ira niha sato. Noa sa aboto ba dōdōra, wa chōra ibōbōgō gamaedola andrō. (F. 19, 47).

(A. 20-46 : Mat. 22, 15-22. Mar. 12, 13, 14.)

- 20 III. Ba latarogō ia, ba lafatenge zamaocze, samini'ō tōdōra, hoelō

na satoelō tōdō ira, ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeonia, ba wame'c ba danga zala'wa ja'ia, ba ba danga goemandroe. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : He samahaō, ma'ila wa no satoelō niwa'ōoe, awō wamahaōmō, ba lō ōfaigi mbawa niha, ha si ndroehoe manō chōoe, wangombacha lala Lowalangi andrō. Hadia, tola tabe'e mbeo chō kaizaro, hadia lō'ō ? Ba me no i'ila wa'onechera andrō, ba imane chōra : Mi'oroma'ō chōgoe hoea soekoe. Ha famaedo da'e chōnia ba ha chō zoerania ? Ba lamane chōnia : Chō kaizaro. Ba imane chōra : Na si manō, ba mibe'e chō kaizaro, hadia chō kaizaro, ba hadia chō Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chō Lawalangi. Ba tebai la'alani ia ba niwa'ōnia, ba niha sato, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba wanemania li andrō, ba lō hedehedera sa'ae.

(A. 27-40 : Mat. 22, 23-33. Mar. 12, 18-27.)

IV. Ba so zadoekaio andrō, ōsa, saungema'ō lō femaoso zi mate, lasofoe chōnia, lamane : He samahaō, no ibe'e ba zoera chōma Moze, na mate zi so talifoesō, si so donga, ba na lō ono, ba jamoechalō ndronga andrō talifoesōnia, ba jamoefonga'ōtō dalifoesōnia si mate andrō. Ba no so zi fatalifoesō, dafitoe, ba mangowaloe zi samōsa, ba mate, lō ono, ba ihalō ndra alawe andrō fancte da'ō ba fanete da'ō zoei, ba si manōmanō, dafitoe, oi mate, lō ono. Ba ba gafoeriatā, ba mate gōi ndra alawe andrō. Ba ira alawe andrō, ha donga ia, ba chōra andrō, ba wemaoso zi mate andrō dania ? No dozi lahalō ia, dafitoe. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Niha zi sagōtō tanō andre zangowaloe ba tebe'e nihalō. Ba si tola ba mbanoea foeri andrō, si tola maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba lō mangowaloe ba lō labe'e nihalō. Tebai sa mate ira sa'ae gōi, hoelō mala'ika sa'ae, ba ono Lowalangi ira, me ono wemaoso andrō. (Joh. 1. 3,

37 1. 2). Ba femaoso zi mate andrô, ba
no itôrô gôli Moze, ba ngafoe ndroi
andrô, me ibe'e tôi Zo'aja Lowalan-
gi Gaberahamo ba Lowalangi Gi-
38 za'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba te-
nga Lowalangi zi mate Lowalangi,
no Lowalangi zaoeri; a'oi sa aeri ira
39 chônia. Ba latema linia sangila ama-
ehoita ôsa, lamane: Doehoe niw'a'ôoe,
40 samahaô. Ba ata'oe sa'ac ira manfoe
ehônia hadia ia. (*Mat. 22, 46*).

(*A. 41-44: Mat. 22, 41-46. Mar. 12, 35-37.*)

41 V. Ba imane chôra: He wisa wa
la'w'a'ô ma'ocwoe Dawido Keriso a-
42 ndrô? Ba Dawido sa zangoema'ô
ba zoera zinoenô andrô: „No i-
w'a'ô So'aja chô Zo'aja
ja'o: Dadao ba gambôlô-
43 goe, ircge no ocbe'e tooe
barô gaheoe zi fa'oedoe
44 chôoe”. Tobali faso'aja chônia
Dawido; ba he wisa, wa ma'oe-
woenia ia?

(*A. 45-47: Mat. 23, 1. 6. 14. Mar. 12, 38-40.*)

45 VI. Ba me lafondrondrongo niha
sato fefoe, ba imane ba nifahaônia:
46 Mi'angelamaïsi zangila amachoita a-
ndrô; somasi mamaroe baroe sanaoe,
somasi na la'owai ira ba kade,
awô wedadao ba dadaoma tánô si ja-
w'a, ba zekola ba ba walôw'a, (*F.*
47 *11, 43*), sangohori halazo lacha mba-
noea, sangaragô fangandrôngandrô,
fa la'ila niha; tedoe manô hoekoe,
nifatôrô chôra dania.

FAZA 21.

I. Lacha mbanoea same'e boeala
ba Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ô fano-
doegô Jeroezalema ba III. fa'atoea
danô. IV. Famaroe tôte ba wa lô
môrô.

(*A. 1-4: Mar. 12, 41-44.*)

1 I. Ba ifachôlô ia ba i'ila zoana'a,
same'e ame'elara ba naha game'ela
2 andrô. Ba i'ila gôli lacha mbanoea,
samôsa, si noemana, same'e si do-
3 mboea rimi ba da'ô. Ba imane: Si-

ndroehoe niw'a'ôgoe chômi, eboea
nibe'e lacha mbanoea si noemana a-
ndrô, moroi ba chôra fefoe. Dozi ira 4
da'ô, ba oi sa si tôra chôra nibe'era,
ame'ela, ba ja'ia ba fôfô zambôchônia
ibe'e, awai mbalazo, si so chônia.

(*A. 5-24: Mat. 24, 1-22. Mar. 13, 1-20.*)

II. Ba me so zamatoeuô osali a- 5
ndrô, wa no moehaogô ia kara si sô-
ehi ba bocala andrô, ba imane: Ni'- 6
ilami andrô, ba iroegi ba'wa dania, ba
samboea lô tosai ba dte na'wonia
ja'wa kara, si lô moe'doedoe'gô. (*F.* 7
19, 43 b. t.). Ba lasofoe chônia, lama-
ne: He samahaô, ba ha wa'ara da'ô?
Ba hadia dandra, wa itôrô dania
da'ô? Ba imane: Mifaigi, bôli lafae- 8
loengoe ami; ato sa dania zi môli,
sanagô tôigoe, lamane dania: Ja'-
odo, ba: no iroegi ba'wa; bôli mi'o'ô
chôra. (*F. 17, 23 b. t.*) Ba na mirongo 9
wanoewô ba folaw'a, ba bôli tokea
ami; lô'ô sa tola lô so da'ô oea; ba
lô'ô na i'anema'ô fa'atoea danô. Ba 10
imane chôra: Macso dania zi samboea
soi, oedoe zi samboea, ba si sara ôri,
oedoe zi sara. Baso ndroeroe danô sa- 11
bôlôbôlô ba lofo mbanoea ba fôehô
seboea misa, ba ameta'oeô ba tandra
seboea, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa.
Ba fôna da'ô fefoe, ba lababaja ami 12
ba lagohi ami, la'oe ami ba zekola
ba ba goeroenga, ba wolohe ja'ami
ba zala'wa ba ba goemandroe, bôrô
dôigoe andrô. (*Joh. 15, 20. Hal.zin.* 13
12, 1). Tobali famadoehoe'ô tôte'ôra
da'ô chômi. Andrô mitanô ba dôdô- 14
mi, fa bôli mihônagô mi'aloeli he mi-
wisa wamoe'a. Ja'ô sa zame'e dania 15
chômi fehede ba fa'atoeatoea, si tebai
lala'wa ba si tebai lafadaô dozi si fa'oe-
doe ehômi. (*Jer. 1, 9. Hal.zin. 6, 10*).
Ba so gôli dania, ba la'â mbôlimi ira 16
amami ba talifoesô ba si tenga bô'ô
ba si fahoewoe chômi, ba laboenoe
ôsa ami. Ba dozi dania fatioe dôdôra 17
chômi, bôrô dôigoe andrô. Ba sara lô 18
tekiko boe ba hōgōmi. (*F. 12, 7. Mat.* 19
10, 30. Dan. 3, 27). Ba wa'anaoe

gōlōmi dania misōndra haremi nosomi. (*Nga'ot. II. 15, 7. Mat. 24, 13*).

- 20 Ba na mi'ila no lafasoei Jeroezalema sanoewō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ahātō mbaŵa wanoedoegō ja'ia.
- 21 Ba ndramoloi ba hili zi so ba Joedaia ba ndrahoemeta ira si so jomo ba mbanoea; ba si so ba halama, ba
- 22 bōi ndramōi mijomo. (*F. 17, 31*). Me baŵa wolaoe balō da'ō, ena'ō itorō fefoe zi so ba zoera. Alai zanabina ba si so ono, ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō dania. Abōlōbōlō sibai sa wamakao dania ba goeli danō, ba fōnoe
- 24 ba niha andre. Ba mate ira ba mbaŵa wōda, ba ni'ōhe sawoejoe ira ba niha baero fefoe misa; ba nihoendrahoendra niha baero dania Jeroezalema, irege no mo'ahonoa gōtō niha baero andrō. (*Moz. V. 28, 64. Rom. 11, 25. Fam. 11, 2*).

(*A. 25-36: Mat. 24, 29-36. Mar. 13, 24-33.*)

- 25 **III. Ba so dania dandra ba loeo** ba ba mbaŵa ba ba ndrōfi, ba fa'atosasa niha ba goeli danō, ba wa'aboe dōdō ba we'ogoe'ogoe nasi ba ba ndroeloe. (*Hes. 38, 19, 20. Hos. 10, 8*). Tekiko niha ba wa'ata'oe ba ba wombalo si gōna oeli danō andre dania, hoemeoeheoe sa wanganarō mbanoea si jaŵa dania. Ba la'ila dania Nono Niha, si so moroi sa ba lawoeo, si no a'oi so fa'abōlō, awō la-chōmi. (*Mat. 26, 64*). Ba na ibōrōgō da'ō, ba mifaoso, ba mifaōga mbawami, me no ahātō wangefa'ō ja'amianandrō. (*Tes. II. 1, 7 b. t. Jak. 5, 8*).
- 29 Ba iŵa'ō chōra gamaedola, imane: Mifaigi marafala andrō, awō ngawalō geoe fefoe; na no mokiokio ia, ba mi'ila manō tōdōmi, na mifaigi, wa no ahātō mbaŵa wa'aoehoe zino.
- 31 Si manō gōi ami, na mi'ila itōrō da'ō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ahātō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha si sagōtō andre, ba no
- 33 ahoi itōrō. **Atoea mbanoea si jaŵa ba atoea danō, ba lō'ō manō awoe'a**

darcma ligoe andre. (*F. 16, 17*).

IV. **Ba mi'angelama,** fa bōi arōrō 34 dōdōmi ba wemangamanga ba ba wemaboemaboe ba ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mbalazo, ba i'ozoemagō ichamō ami baŵa da'ō; (*Rom. 13, 13*); hoelō 35 dandraŵa sa'ae ihawoei fefoe zi so ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, misa. Ba bōi mifōrō, ero ma'ōchō, mi'angandrōngandrō, ena'ō tola moloi ami ba da'ō fefoe, si tōrō dania, ba ena'ō tola fōna Nono Niha nahami. (*Mat. 24, 4, 2. Joh. I. 2, 28. Fet. II. 3, 11 b. t.*). Ba ba gosali so ia, na ma'ō- 37 chō, mamahaō; ba no owi, ba mōi ia baero, mōi ia mōrō ba gahe hili andrō, sotoi hili wanicha. (*Mat. 21, 17. Joh. 8, 2*). Ba lahoelō wongi niha 38 sato fefoe, wangondrasi ja'ia ba gosali, ba wamondrondrongo hoehoeonia.

FAZA 22.

I. Famagōlō gere, ba wamoenoe Jesoe II. Poroi'ō wemanga ni'amo-ni'ō andrō. III. Mamadōni fa'eboea nifahaōnia. IV. Ifangelama Wetero. V. Fangandrō Jesoe ba kaboe Geze-manē. VI. Lara'oe ia. VII. Pōsilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. VIII. La'etoe'ō hoekoenia salaŵa rafe seboea.

(*A. 1. 2: Mat. 26, 1-5. Mar. 14, 1. 2.*)

I. **Ba lō ara tō,** ba owasa roti si lō 1 moe'aisōni andrō, nifotōi fasa. Ba 2 la'aloei lala wamoenoe ja'ia ere seboea ba sangila amachoita; ata'oe sa ira niha sato. (*Mat. 21, 46*).

(*A. 3-6: Mat. 26, 14-16. Mar. 14, 10. 11*).

Ba mōi Zatana ba dōdō Joeda a- 3 ndrō, sotōi banoea Kariota, awō zifelendroe andrō. (*Joh. 13, 27*). Ba 4 mōi ia fahoehoeo chō ndra ere seboea ba chō ndra koemandra, he wisa lala wangombachania ja'ia chōra. Ba 5 omoeso dōdōra, ba la'osara'ō li, ba wame'e ana'a chōnia. Ba itehe, ba 6 i'aloei zi sōchi lala, wangombachania, ba zi lō niha.

(A. 7-13: Mat. 26, 17-20. Mar. 14, 12-16.)

7 II. Ba iroegi baŵa roti si lõ moe'-
aisõni no mege, ba nitaba fasa a-
8 ndrõ. Ba ifatenge ndra Fetero Jo-
hane Jesoe, imane: Mi'ae mi'asiwai
9 chõda wasa andrõ, ena'õ ta'ã. Ba la-
mane chõnia: Heza zomasi ndra'oc-
10 gõ, ma'asiwai? Ba imane chõra: Hi-
za, na miroegi jomo ba mbanoea, ba
faloecha ami niha, solohe migõ ni-
danõ, da'õ mi'o'õ, ba nomo, ba zi
11 mõi ia, ba mimane ba zochõ omo a-
ndrõ: Da'õ niŵa'õ zamahaõ ja'aga
chõoe: Heza so naha andrõ chõgoe,
ba wemanga wasa, awõ nifahaõgoe?
12 Ba i'oroma'õ dania chõmi mbate'e
seboea, jaŵa ba zi sagõtõ, sino moe-
13 bologõ toefo; ba da'õ mi'asiwai. Ba
mõi ira, ba itõrõ niŵa'õnia chõra; ba
la'asiwai wasa andrõ.

(A. 14-18: Mat. 26, 26-29. Mar. 14, 22-25.)

14 Ba me no inõtõ, ba moedadao ia
manga, ba awõnia zinenge andrõ si
felendroea. Ba imane chõra: No
hoemoeloe siba dõdõgoe, ba wema-
nga wasa andre, awõmi, fõna wama-
16 kao ja'o andrõ. Oeŵa'õ sa chõmi,
lõ'õ sa'ae oe'ã, irege no itõrõ ba
17 mbanoea Lowalangi andrõ. Ba ihalõ
mako, i'achasi gõlõ Lowalangi, ba
18 chõmi. Mitema da'e ba mifosasi
and. Oeŵa'õ sa chõmi, lõ'õ sa'ae
oebadoe nõsi mboea nagoe, i'otarai
da'e, iregc aloea mbanoea Lowalangi
andrõ. (Mat. 26, 29.)

(A. 19, 20: Mat. 26, 27-29. Mar. 14, 22-25. Kor. I, 11, 23 b. t.)

19 Ba ihalõ roti, i'achasi gõlõ Lowa-
langi, iboboto roti ba ibe'e chõra,
imane: Botogoe da'e, nibe'e salahimi;
mitõrõtõrõ tõdõmi ndra'o, ba zi ma-
20 nẽ. (Joh. 6, 51). Ba si manga gõi
mako andrõ, me no aefa manga ira,
ba imane: Amaboe'oeia li si bohooe
mako andre, ba ndrogoe, sadoewa
dania salahimi.

(A. 21, 22: Mat. 26, 21-25. Mar. 14, 18-21.)

Ba hiza, no oroedoe ba wemanga 21
andre danga zi manga mbõllogoe. Mõi 22
sa Nono Niha, itõrõ nihonogõi; ba
alai niha andrõ, si manga mbõlinia.
Ba ibõrõtaigõ faoma lasofoe chõ na- 23
wõra, ha niha maõ ia, ba chõra a-
ndrõ, salaoe da'õ dania.

III. Ba tesao gõi wamadõni ba 24
chõra, ha niha zeboeara maõ. (F. 9,
46). Ba imane chõra: Mamatõrõ ba- 25
noeara zalaŵa ba niha baero, ba si
so niha barõ mbawa, ba lafetõdi se-
boea tõdõ. (Mat. 20, 25 b. t.). Ba 26
ja'ami, ba tenga si manõ; seboeami,
ba jahoelõ si mane si achi, ba solohe,
ba jahoelõ si mane cnoni. (Rom. 12,
10. Fil. 2, 3). Ha niha sa zeboea? si- 27
dadao manga, ba ma sangai halõwõ?
Hadia, tenga sidadao manga? Ba
ja'o, ba chõmi, ba no hoelõ zangai
halõwõ. (Joh. 13, 4-14. Mat. 20, 28).

Ba ja'ami zi lõ farõirõi chõgoe, 28
ba wanandraigõ ja'o andrõ. Ba ja'o 29
ba oehonogõi chõmi, si mane fango-
honogõi Nama chõgoe banoea andrõ,
(F. 12, 32. Fam. 3, 21), ena'õ oroedoe 30
manga ami chõgoe ba mamadoema-
doe hadia ia, ba mbanoeagoe andrõ,
ba ena'õ doemadao dania ami ba
dadaoma, mangoehoekoe Iraono Gi-
zeraeli, si felendroea toea andrõ.
(Mat. 19, 28).

IV. He Simoni! He Simoni! hiza 31
no i'andrõ chõnia Satana, ena'õ ita-
fi'õ ami, hoelõ wache, (Fet. I, 5, 8)
ba no mangandrõ ndra'o, salahioe, 32
ena'õ lõ aetoe wamatimõ, ba ja'oegõ,
na no ofalalini gera'eraoe dania, ba
abe'e'õ dalifoesõoe. (Joh. 21, 15). Ba 33
imane chõnia: He Toea, tola manõ
sa'ae mõiido awõoe, he ba goeroenga,
ba he ba wa'amate. Mat. 26, 33 b. t.
Joh. 13, 37, b. t.) Ba imane: Oeŵa'õ 34
chõoe, Fetero, lõ fachamõ miwo zila-
tao bongi dania, ba no medõloe o'o-
silõ'õgõ wangila ja'o. Ba imane chõ- 35
ra: Me oefatenge ami no, si lõ kabe-
kabe, si lõ bola, si lõ badagahe, hadia
no irai ambõ chõmi hadia ia? Ba la-
mane: Lõ irai. (F. 9, 3). Ba imane 36

chōra : Ba ija'e, ba ha niha zi so kabekabe ba jamoehalō, si manō gōi mbola, ba si lō'ō, ba jamoe'amawa mbaroenia seboea, ba jamoe'ōli wōda. Oe'wa'ō sa chōmi, lō tola lō itōrō
 37 ba chōgoe da'ō, si so ba zoera : „Ba no tehe'cawō zeboca horō ia” ; itōrō sa nitandrōsaigō chōgoe andrō. (F. 23, 32. Jes. 53, 12). Ba lamane : He Toca, hiza wōda, doea rozi. Ba imane chōra : Abōnō.
 38 (A. 39-46 : Mat. 26, 30. 36-46. Mar. 14, 32-42.)

39 V. Ba mōi ia baero, isa'wa gahe hili wanicha, no to'ōlō ia ba zi manō.
 40 Ba la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba me no iroegi, ba imane chōra : **Mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō.**
 41 Ba iheta ia chōra, ichamō teboetebōe kara wa'arōoe, ba ibalōdoehini tooe danō, mangandrō, imane : He Ama, ena'ō na ofataloe'i'ō elhōgoe mako andrō, ba bōi ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'o, ha somasi ndra'oegō. (Joh. 6, 38). Ba to'ele chōnia mala'ika, moroi ba zoroego, sangabōlō'ō ja'ia.
 43 (Dan. 10, 18. 19. Heb. 2, 7). Ba tobali fasōndra ia ba iforege wangandrō. Ba tobali hoelō mbōibōi ndro mbōbōinia, atoroe ba danō. (Heb. 5, 7).
 45 Ba maoso ia, ibato wangandrō andrō i'ondrasi ndra nifahaōnia, ba hiza,
 46 no mōrō ira, ba wa'aboe dōdō. Ba imane chōra : Hadia wa mōrō ami ? Mifaoso ! mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō.

(A. 47-53 : Mat. 26, 47-56. Mar. 14, 43-50. Joh. 18, 2. 3. 10. 11.)

47 VI. Ba me hoemede ia na, ba hiza niha, ba sotōi Joeda andrō, awō zi felendroea, zangoloi'ō ja'ira, ba i'ondrasi Jesoe, ba wangago bawania.
 48 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : He Joeda, hadia fa'ago bawa ndra'oegō chō
 49 Nono Niha, wemanga mbōlinia ? Ba me la'ila si fao chōnia he wisa, ba lamane : He Toca ! Hadia, ma'ō'ōtō
 50 ira fōda ? Ba i'ō'ōtō zawoejoe gere seboea si samōsa, awōra, i'e'wa dali-
 51 gania, kambōlō. Ba hoemede Je-

soe, imane : Noa, bōi mitohoe'gō. Ba ibabaja dalinga andrō, ifadōhō zesocho. Ba imane Jesoe ba gere seboea
 52 andrō ba goemandra ba gosali ba ba zatoea andrō, si mōi mondra'oe ja'ia : Hoelō ba zoraboe mōi ami. mofōda ami, ba mobago gama. Me ero
 53 ma'ōchō ndra'o chōmi ba gosali, ba lō nibabajami ja'o. Ba da'e ginōtō, ba da'e wa'abōlō zogōmigōmi andrō.
 (A. 54-62 : Mat. 26, 57. 69-75. Mar. 14, 54. 66-72. Joh. 18, 13-18. 25-27.)

VII. Ba me no lara'oe ia, ba la'o'oe, ladōlō ba nomo gere seboea andrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōoe ia, moroi foeri. Ba me no la'eboea'ō galitō ba daloe golajama, me doemadao ira, ba doemadao gōi Wetero ba ngaira. Ba i'ila ia sawoejoe ono alawe, me doemadao ia ba haga galitō, ifaigi ia, imane : Da'ō gōi nawōnia. Ba i'osilō'ōgō, imane : Lō oe'ila ha
 57 niha da'ō, alawe. Ba lō ara, ba i'ila ia
 58 tánō bō'ō ba imane : Awōra gōi ndra'oegō. Ba imane Fetero : Tenga le. Ba
 59 so zasa gotaloea, ba ifadoehoe'ō tánō bō'ō, imane : Si ndrochoe, da'e gōi nawōnia, banoea Galilaia sa gōi ia. Ba imane Fetero : Lō oe'ila hadia
 60 niwa'ōoe, le. Ba i'anema'ō, me hoemede ia na, ba miwo zilatao. Ba ibali'ō ia So'aja, ifaigi Wetero ; ba itōrō
 61 tōdō Wetero niwa'ō Zo'aja andrō, me imane chōnia : Lō fachamō miwo zilatao bongi, ba no medōloe o'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. (F. 22, 34). Ba mōi ia
 62 baero, mege'ege sibai.

(A. 63-65 : Mat. 26, 67. 68. Mar. 14, 65.)

VIII. Ba la'o'aja Jesoe niha andrō, solohe ja'ia, labōbōzi ia, laba-
 63 loegō ia, ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Fa'e'ō, ha niha zamōzi ja'oegō ?
 64 Ba oja na ngawalō tánō bō'ō la'wa'ō
 65 chōnia, wanandra'waisi ja'ia. Ba me
 66 no moloeo, ba faloecha zatoea mbanoeara ba ere seboea ba sangila amachoitā, ba la'o'oe ia ba rafe chōra, lamane : Na Keriso andrō ndra'oe-

gō, ba ombacha'ō chōma. (*Mat.* 27, 1. *Mar.* 15, 1. *Joh.* 18, 28). Ba imane chōra : Na oe'wa'ō chōmi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi. (*Mat.* 26, 63-66. *Mar.* 14, 60-64). Ba na manofoe ndra'o, ba lō mitema ligoe. Ba i'otarai da'e, ba doemadao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō. **Ba lamane fefoe: Ba Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō? Ba imane chōra: Ja'ia ni'wa'ōmi.** Ba lamane: Hadia goena wamadoehoe'ō sa'ae chōda? Tōgi dalingada sa'ae zamondrongo, me i'wa'ō.

FAZA 23.

I. Fōna goemandroe so Jesoe, ba II. fōna Herode. III. La'etoe'ō hoe-koe. III. La'ohe misa ia, ba wamoenoe. V. Laforōfa. VI. Fa'amatenia. VII. Fogo'o ja'ia.

(*A.* 1-4: *Mat.* 27, 2. 11-14. *Mar.* 15, 1-5. *Joh.* 18, 29-38.)

1 I. Ba maoso ira fefoe, ba la'ohe
2 ia chō Wilato. Ba labōrōtaigō la'a-
doegō ia, lamane : Samakoejoe niha
chōda da'e ma'ila. ba sanena'wa fa-
me'e beo chō kaizaro, ba sangoema'ō
3 Keriso ia, razo. (*F.* 20, 22 b. t.
4 *Mat.* 17, 27). Ba isofoe chōnia Filato,
imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoe-
da ndra'oegō ? Ba itema linia, imane :
5 Ja'ia ni'wa'ōoe. Ba imane Filato
ba gere seboea, ba ba niha sato andrō :
Lō oesōndra zala niha da'ō.
6 Ba ja'ira, ba laforege, lamane : Ifa-
hocfa niha, wamahaō ja'ira, ba danō
Joeida ma'asagōrō, i'otarai ba Galilaia
ba iroegida'e. (*Hal.* zin. 10, 36 b. t.)
7 Ba me irongo da'ō Filato, ba isofoe,
na banoea Galilaia niha da'ō.

8 II. Ba me irongo wa banoea Herode,
ba ifatenge chō Herode, si so ba Jeroezalema
gōi, me loeo da'ō.
(*F.* 3, 1). Ba me i'ila Jesoe Herode,
ba omocso sibai dōdōnia, no ara sa'ae
omasī ia i'ila, me no irongo doeriania,
ba idōnadōna ifazōchi zambalō dandra,
ba zi so ia. (*F.* 9, 9. *Mat.* 14,

1). Ba oja ngawalō isofoe chōnia, 9
ba lō'ō manō itema linia Jesoe. Ba 10
so gere seboea andrō, awō zangila
amachōita, laforege wangadoegō ja'ia.
Ba i'ositengagō gōi ia Herode, 11
awō zaradadenia, i'o'aja, ifobaroe
baroesafoesi ba ifatenge mangawoeli
chō Wilato. Ba tobali fahowoc ira, 12
Herode Wilato, i'otarai loco da'ō,
fōna ō sa, ba no si fa'oedoe ira. (*Hal.*
zin. 4, 27).

III. Ba ifaloecha'ō Filato gere se- 13
boea, awō sala'wa, awō niha sato,
imane chōra : No ni'ohe chōgoe niha 14
andrō, samabali chōda niha mi'wa'ō,
ba hiza, no oesechegō ia, ba ziso ami,
ba lō nisōndragoe ba niha andrō bō-
rō wangadoegōmi ja'ia. Ba si manō 15
gōi Herode ; noa sa ifatenge manga-
woeli chōda, ba hiza, ba lō nifazōchi-
nia bōrō wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba da'oe' 16
otoc'ō manō ia, ba oe'efa'ō. (*Joh.*
19, 1).

(*A.* 17-25 : *Mat.* 27, 15-26. *Mar.* 15, 6-15.)

Ba no moebōwōgō, wa ibe'e aefa 17
chōra zamōsa, ero na owasa. Ba 18
moe'ao ira fefoe, lamane : Tibo'ō
da'ō, ba efa'ō chōma Mbaraba andrō.
Si no moekoeroe, bōrō me mola'wa 19
niha, si no tesao ba mbanoea, ba
fange'e. Ba ifoeli moehede chōra Wi- 20
lato, somasi ia, ba Jesoe i'efa'ō. Ba 21
latema linia, lamane : Forōfa ia !
forōfa ia ! Ba imane zoei chōra, no 22
medōloe : Ba hadia horō, nifazōchi
da'ō ? Lō nisōndragoe chōnia hadia
ia, bōrō wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba da'oe'-
toe'ō ia, ba oe'efa'ō. Ba lō labōhōi 23
ia, cboea lira, la'andrō, ena'ō laforō-
fōa, ba mōna ira, ba we'aora andrō.
Ba i'etoe'ō Filato, ena'ō itōrō ni'a 24
ndrōra. Ba i'efa'ō nikoeroe andrō ba 25
wola'wa niha ba ba wange'e, ni'a-
drōra, ba Jesoe, ba ibe'e ba zomasi
ira.

IV. Ba me la'ohe ia misa, ba la- 26
ra'oe niha, samōsa, Simoni dōi, ba-
noea Girene, si otarai nowi, laha-
re'ō chōnia rōfa, ena'ō i'ohe, moroi

- foeri Jesoe. (*Mat. 27, 31-32. Mat. 27* 15, 20, 21. *Joh. 19, 16 b. t.*). Ba ato 43
 zolo'ō ja'ia niha, awō ndra alawe,
 28 sange'esi ja'ia, mege'ege. Ba ibali'ō
 ia chōra Jesoe, imane: He ja'ami,
 ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema!
 29 bōi mi'e'e ba chōgoe, ba ba chōmi
 mi'e'e, ba ba ndraononi. Hiza sa,
 iroegi ba'wa dania, ba lamane: Ja'a-
 howe zi lō ono, taloe si lō irai mo'-
 30 ono, awō meme, si lō irai mamaenoe
 ono. (*Mat. 24, 19*). Ba da'ō dania la-
 bōrōtaigō la'wa'ō ba hili: Milangō-
 gō ndra'aga! ba ba hilihili: Miba-
 loegō ndra'aga! (*Jes. 2, 19. Hos. 10,*
 31 *8. Fam. 6, 16*). Na lamanō sa ba geoe
 saori, ba hadia nilaoe ba gadoloe?
 32 (*Fet. I. 4, 17, 18*). Ba daroea tō na
 la'ohe seboea horō, ba wamoenoe
 ja'ira awōnia. (*F. 22, 37*).
 . (*A. 33-43: Mat. 27, 33-44. Mar.*
 15, 22-32. *Joh. 19, 17-24.*)
 33 V. Ba me no laroegi naha andrō,
 sotōi sokamoe'oe, ba laforōfa ia ba
 da'ō, awō zebocae horō no mege, sa-
 mōsa ba gambōlō ba samōsa ba ga-
 34 bera. Ba imane Jesoe: **He Ama, he'e**
aefa chōra, lō'ō sa la'ila hadia nifaoe-
ra. Ba lafosasi chōra noechania, fa-
 dahōdahō ira. (*Mat. 5, 44. Heb. 7,*
 35 *25. Hal. zin. 3, 17. Sin. 22, 19*). Ba
 so ba da'ō niha sato, lafaigifaigi. Ba
 la'o'aja ia sala'wa, lamane: Niha bō'ō
 no i'orifi, jamoe'orifi gōi ia, na Keriso
 Lowalangi andrō ia, nitoejoe andrō.
 36 Ba la'o'aja ia gōi saradadoe, mōi ira
 37 chōnia, la'ohe ōnia niro aisō, ba la-
 mane: Na razo niha Jehoeda ndra'-
 38 oegō, ba orifi ndra'oegō. Ba so gōi
 zoera jawania: „Razo niha Je-
 39 hoeda da'e.” Ba si samōsa niforōfa
 andrō, seboea horō, ba itandra'waisi,
 imane: Tenga Keriso andrō ndra'-
 40 oegō? orifi ndra'oegō, ba ja'aga. Ba
 itema linia si samōsa, itegeoe, imane:
 Ba ja'oegō gōi zi lō mangata'oe fi Lo-
 walangi, he no faoma hoekoemi?
 41 Ba satoelō sa chōda, sanema loeo
 42 lō nifazōchida sa'ae ita, ba da'e, ba
 He Jesoe! tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, na
 mōi'ō ba mbanoecae andrō. Ba ima-
 ne chōnia: **Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe**
chōoe, ma'ōchō andre awōgoe ndra'-
oegō ba waradaiso andrō. (*Joh. 5,*
 24. *Kor. II. 12, 4. Fam. 14, 13*).
 (*A. 44-49: Mat. 27, 45-56. Mar.*
 15, 33-41. *Joh. 19, 28-30.*)
 VI. Ba mato laloec sa'ae, ba to- 44
 bali ogōmigōmi ba danō, ma'asagō-
 rō, iroegi labōzi tōloc, taja haga loeo, 45
 ba asika mba'aba'a andrō, ba gosali,
 fabali. Ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea linia, 46
 imane: **He Ama, ba dangaoe oetoe-**
ō nosogoe. Ba me aefa i'wa'ō da'ō,
 ba aetoe nosonia. (*Sin. 31, 6*). Ba me 47
 i'ila da'ō fefoe koemandra andrō,
 ba isoeno Lowalangi, imane: Si
 ndroehoe, niha satoelō niha da'ō. Ba 48
 dozi niha sato, si no mōi mamaigi
 da'ō, me la'ila da'ō fefoe, ba labōzi
 dotora ba lafoeli ira. (*F. 18, 13*). Ba 49
 so gōi ba zarōoe ma'ifoe fefoe zi no
 fa'ila li chōnia, awō ndra alawe a-
 ndrō, si no molo'ō ja'ia moroi ba
 Galilaia, ba la'ila da'ō.
 (*A. 50-56: Mat. 27, 57-61. Mar.*
 15, 42-47. *Joh. 19, 38-42*).
 VII. Ba hiza niha, Josefo dōi, sa- 50
 la'wa rafe, niha si sōchi, satoelō tōdō,
 — lō nitehenia hoehoeora andrō, awō 51
 nilaoera — banoea Garimatia, ba-
 noea niha Jehoeda andrō, sambalo-
 mbaloi banoea Lowalangi andrō.
 (*F. 2, 25, 38*). Da'ō zi mōi chō Wila- 52
 to, mangandrō boto Jesoe. Ba ihālō 53
 tooe, i'olohoeni moeko, ba ibe'e ba
 lewatō nichao ba gara, ba zi lō larai
 lako'o niha. Ba ba'wa wangehao, ibō- 54
 rōtaigō loeo sabato. Ba ira alawe a- 55
 ndrō, solo'ō, si no molo'ō ja'ia mo-
 roi ba Galilaia, ba lafaigi lewatō a-
 ndrō ba he lawisa wogo'o botonia.
 Ba lafoeli ira, la'asiwai zamoehoea, 56
 awō wanicha, ba ba loeo sabato,
 ba ahono ira, la'o'ō goraisa. (*Mar.*
 16, 1. *Moz. II. 20, 10*).

FAZA 24.

I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. Poroma'ō ia
ba nifahaō andrō, si daroea, ba lala
ba Gema'oesa, ba III. ba zi felezara.
III. Fanahaenia.

(A. 1-11; Mat. 28, 1-8. Mar. 16,
1-11. Joh. 20, 1-18.)

1 I. Ba me loeo migoe, ba mōi ira
ba lewatō, ahoelō sibai, la'ohe za-
2 mohoea andrō, ni'asiwaira. Ba la'ila,
no moefagaōlō gowe andrō, no aheta
3 ba lewatō. Ba me mōi ira bacha, ba
4 lō lasōndra mboto Jesoe, So'aja. Ba
me la'aboesi tōdō da'ō, ba hiza niha,
daroea, no so ba ngaira, no mobaroe
5 safoesi, sihaga. (Hal. zin. 1, 10). Ba
me ata'oe ira, ba me lafatoegoe ira,
ba lamane chōra : Hadia wa mi'a-
6 loei zaoeri ba zi mate ? Lō ja'ia ba
da'e, noa sa maoso ia ; mitōrōtōrō
tōdōmi niwa'onia chōmi, me so ia ba
7 Galilaia na, me itōrō linia Nono Niha
andrō, wa lō tola lō tebe'e ia ba da-
nga niha si so horō, awō wa niforōfa,
ia, awō wemaosonia, na no iroegi tō-
loe ngaloeo. (F. 18, 31 b. t. Mat. 17,
8 22 b. t.). Ba itōrō tōdōra niwa'onia
9 andrō. (Joh. 2, 22). Ba lafoeli ira, larōi
lewatō, la'ombacha'ō da'ō fefoe ba
zi felezara andrō ba ba dánō bō'ō fe-
10 foe. Ira Maria, banoea Magadala a-
ndrō, ira, ba Johana ba Maria, ina
Jakobo ba awōra andrō, la'ombacha'ō
da'ō ba zingenge andrō. (F. 8, 2. 3).
11 Ba ba dōdōra, ba hoelō waja niwa'-
ōra andrō, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōra
12 chōra. Ba maoso Wetero, isa'wa le-
watō, fagohi, ba ifaōndrō ia, ba i'ila
lembe moeko andrō, no so tooe, ha
da'ō, ba ifoeli ia chōra, ahōlihōli dō-
dōnia da'ō. (Joh. 20, 3. 6).
13 II. Ba hiza, daroea chōra me loeo
da'ō zi mōi ba mbanoea side'ide, ma-
to doea za a matonga fofanō, i'otarai
Jeroezalema, Ema'oesa dōi. (Mar.
14 16, 12. 13). Ba itōrō lira da'ō no me-
15 gefefoe. Ba me fahocohoeo ira, me
lafatoenō, ba so Jesoe, fao ia chōra ba
16 lala. (Mat. 18, 20). Ba tetaha hōrō-
17 ra, fa lō la'ila wa ja'ia. Ba imane

chōra : Hadia hoeohoeo andrō chōmi
ba lala ? Ba lafatoegoe ira. Ba ite- 18
ma li si samōsa, Kelofasi dōinia, i-
mane chōnia : Hadia, ha ja'oegō ba
dome andrō ba Jeroezalema, si lō
mamondrongo da'ō, si bohoeo na. Ba 19
imane chōra : Hadia ? Ba lamane
chōnia : Da'ō, ba chō Jesoe andrō,
banoea Nazareta, no sama'ele'ō ia,
sabōlō ba nilaoenia ba ba hoeohoeo,
fōna Lowalangi ba fōna niha fefoe.
(F. 7, 16. 22. Hal. zin. 2, 22). Awō wa 20
no lafa'etoe'ōgō hoekoenia ere se-
boea chōma, awō zala'wa, hoekoe fa-
moenoe, awō wa no laforōfa. Ba 21
ja'aga, ba mawai ja'ia zi mōi ma-
ngorifi Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba baero
ō fefoe, ba no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo
ma'ōchō, aefa da'ō. (Hal. zin. 1, 6).
Ba no gōi tobali dōdōma labe'e ira 22
alawe chōma ōsa, si no mōi ba lewa-
tō, si hoelō wongi. Lō nisōndrara bo-
23 tonia, ba so ira, ba la'wa'ō, no la'ila
gangilata, mala'ika, sangoema'ō no
aoeriia. Ba no mōi nawōma ōsa, ba no 24
la'ila, doehoe niwa'ō ndra alawe a-
ndrō, ba ja'ia, ba lō ni'ilara. Ba i- 25
mane chōra : He ja'ami, sambō era'-
era, ba sareoe tōdō wamati fefoe
hadia ia niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō !
Tenga lō tola lō itaōgō da'ē Keriso 26
andrō, ba mōi ba lachōminia ? (Fet.
I. 1, 11. Heb. 2, 9 b. t. Jes. 50, 5. 6 ;
53, 3 b. t.) Ba i'otarai chō. Moze ba 27
ba zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, iboto-
chi chōra ba zoera andrō fefoe hadia
ia, ba chōnia andrō. (Moz. I. 3, 15 ;
22, 18 ; 49, 10. Moz. V. 18, 15. Sin.
22. Jes. 9, 6. Dan. 9, 24). Ba ahātō 28
sa'ae ira ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi
mōi ira, ba hoelō edōna italo'e'i, la-
wā'ō. Ba la'andrō chōnia, lamane : 29
Iagō chōma, bongi, lō'ō sa'ae ala'wa
ja'wa loeo. Ba mōi ia joino, awōra.
Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō gōra roti, 30
ifahowoe'ō ba iboboto, ibe'e chōra.
(F. 22, 19). Ba teboka hōrōra, ba 31
la'ila wa ja'ia ; ba taja manō ia fō-
nara. Ba faoma lamane chō nawō 32
ra : Tenga no aoechoe'aoechoe bacha

- dōdōda, me fahoehoeo ia chōda ba la-
la, me ibotochi chōda zi so ba zoera?
- 33 Ba maoso ira, ba da'ō sibai, lafoeli
ira ba Jeroezalema, ba no owelo fō-
nara zi felezara, awō zi faofaa chōra
- 34 andrō, ba lamane da'ō : Si ndroehoe,
no maoso Zo'aja, ba no i'oroma'ō ia
- 35 chō Zimoni. (*Kor. I. 15, 5*). Ba ja'ira,
ba ladoenōdoenō, he wisa ba lala no
mege, ba he wisa wangilara, wa ja'ia,
ba wamoboto roti andrō.
- 36 III. Ba me lafatoenō da'ō, ba so
manō Jesoe, ba hoenōra bacha. (*Mar.*
37 *16, 14, Joh. 20, 19*). Ba tobali dōdōra
ba ata'oe ira, lawai beehoe ni'ilara
- 38 (*Mat. 14, 26*). Ba imane chōra : Ha-
dia wa tokea ami, ba hana wa ma,
39 noefa dōdōmi? Mifaigi dangagoe.
ba ahegoe, wa ja'odo; mibabaja
ndra'o, ba mifaigi, ba mbeehoe sa,
ba lō nagole, ba lō tōla, si mane. ni'-
- 40 ilami chōgoe. (*Joh. I. 1, 1*). Ba me
i'wa'ō da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra gahe
ba tanga. (*Joh. 20, 20. 25. 27. Sin. 22,*
41 *17*). Ba me lō fadoehoe dōdōra na,
ba wa'omoeso dōdō, ba me ahōlihōli
dōdōra, ba imane chōra : Hadia, so
- 42 gōda ma'ifoe ehōmi ba da'e? Ba la-
43 be'e ehōnia gi'a nisala ōsa. Ba ihalō,
44 i'ā fōnara. Ba imane chōra : Da'ō
- ni'wa'ōgoe ehōmi, me sodo chōmi na,
wa lō tola lō itōrō fefoe zi so ba zoera
goroisa andrō chō Moze ba ba zoera
zama'ele'ō ba ba zoera zinoenō, ba
chōgoe andre. (*Mat. 16, 21. Hal. zin. 2.*
45 *25 b. t.*) Avena ibokai dōdōra, fa abo-
to ba dōdōra zi so ba zoera. (*Hal. zin.*
46 *17, 3*). Ba imane ehōra : Si, manō
ba zoera, sanaōgō famakao Keriso
ba si maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate,
na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo. ba ni'o-
47 mbacha'ō wamalalini era'era ba fa-
ngefa horō, ba dōinia, ba niha fefoe
misa, ni'bōrōtaigō ba Jeroezalema.
(*Mat. 24, 14. Hal. zin. 2, 38; 13, 38*).
Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō ba da'ō. 48
Ba oefatenge ba chōmi nifaboe'oe 49
Namagoe andrō; ba ja'ami, basahono
ba mbanoea, irege no te'abōlō'ō ami
fa'abōlō andrō moroi si ja'wa. (*Joh.*
50 *14, 26; 16, 7. Hal. zin. 1, 4. 8.*)
IV. Ba i'oe ira baero, iroegi tā-
nō ba Mbetania andrō, ba ifaza'wa
dangania, ifahowoe'ō ira. Ba barō 51
wamahowoc'ōnia ja'ira, ba ahe'a ia
chōra. (*Mar. 16, 19. Hal. zin. 1, 9 b. t.*
52 *Joh. 20. 17*). Ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroeza-
lema, omoeso sibai dōdōra. (*Joh. 5, 23;*
53 *16, 22*). Ba lō teboelō ba gosali so ira,
manoeno Lowalangi. (*Hal. zin. 1, 14*).

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

JOHANE.

FAZA 1.

I. Fa'asala'wa Keriso ba fa'atoba-
linia niha. II. Ifadoehoe'ō ia Johane
andrō, samajagō idanō. III. Ifadoe-
hoe'ō Jesoe. IV. Nifahaō Jesoe si
fōfōna: Andrea ba Fetero. V. Filifo
ba Natana'eli.

- 1 I. Ba mbōrōta so daroma li andrō,

ba chō Lowalangi daroma li andrō,
ba taroma li andrō, ba no Lowala-
ngi. (*F. 17, 5; 8, 58. Joh. I. 1, 1 b. t.*
2 *5, 20. Fam. 19, 19*). Chō Lawalangi
so ia ba mbōrōta. (*Amaed. 8, 22 b. t.*).
3 Chōnia mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe. Sa-
mbalō lō'ō, si so, si tenga chōnia
mbōrōta. (*Kor. I, 8, 6. Kol. 1, 16.*)

4 *Heb. 1, 2; 11, 3. Sin. 33, 6.*) Chōnia
so wa'aeri, ba haga ba niha wa'aoe-
ri andrō. (*F. 5, 26; 14, 6; 8, 12.*)
5 *Joh. I. 5, 11, 12.*) Ba hoemaga haga
andrō, ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō ihālō
ia sogōmigōmi. (*Kor. II. 4, 6. Loek.*
6 *1, 78 b. t. F. 3, 19; 9, 5.*) So niha,
nifatenge Lowalangi, Johane dōinia.
7 (*Loek. 3, 2. b. t.*) Da'ō zi mōi mama-
doehoe'ō, ena'ō ifadoehoc'ō haga
andrō, ena'ō dozi mamati chōnia.
8 (*F. 5, 33 b. t.*) Tenga ja'ia haga
andrō, ha ba wamadoehoe'ō haga
andrō. (*F. 3, 28.*) Mōi sa'ae ba goeli
danō haga si ndroehoe andrō, soha-
gaini niha fefoe. (*F. 12, 46.*) No so
ia ba goeli danō, ba chōnia mbōrōta
hadia ia, fefoe, ba lō aboto ia ba
dōdō niha ba goeli danō. (*A. 3-5.*)
11 No chōnia ba zi mōi ia, ba lō lafona-
ha ia chōra banoeania. (*F. 19, 15.*)
12 *Mat. 13, 57. Sin. 69, 9.* Ba ha
wa'ato zamonaha ja'ia, chōra itehe,
tobali ono Lowalangi ira, chō zamati
ba dōinia andrō. (*Hos. 1, 10. Joh. I,*
13 *3, 1. Gal. 3, 26.*) Tenga moroi ba
ndro toemboe ira, ba tenga moroi
ba wa'edōna nōsi niha ba tenga mo-
roi ba wa'edōna ndra matoea, moroi
ba Lowalangi toemboe ira. (*F. 3,*
14 *3 b. t. Jak. 1, 18. Fet. I, 1, 23. Joh.*
I. 5, 1. 4.) **Ba no tobali ōsi niha da-**
roma li andrō, ba no so ia chōda,
ba no anehaga lachōminia, hoelō
lachōmi Nono, si ha samboea chō
Nama, si no a'oi so fa'eboea dōdō,
awō wa'adoshoe. (A. 1; F. 11, 40.
Joh. I, 4, 2. 9. Mat. 17, 2. Tim. I,
15 *3, 16. Fet. II. 1, 16 b. t.)* Ifadoe-
hoe'ō ia Johane, moc'ao ia, inane:
Ja'ia da'ō, niwa'ogoe: Fōnagoe zi
so foerigoe dania, me no ofōna ia
16 moroi chōgoe. (*Mat. 3, 11.*) **Me no**
manema ita fefoe fa'eboea dōdō si
lō aetoe'aetoe moroi ba zi no a'oi
17 **so chōnia. (Kol. 1, 19; 2, 9.)** Sama'-
ema oroisia Moze, ba chō Jesoe Keriso
mbōrōta wa'eboea dōdō ba bōrōta
wa'adoehoe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 38. Sin. 89,*
18 *3. 15.*) Lō irai i'ila Lowalangi niha,

da'ō zanoetoenō chōda; Ono andrō,
si ha samboea, si so ba gaheta
Nama. (*F. 6, 46. Moz. II. 33, 20.*
Mat. 11, 27.)

19 **II. Ba da'ō wamadoehoe'ō Jo-**
hane, me lafaenge chōnia gere, awō
nono Lewi, niha Jehoeda, banoca Je-
roezalema, ba wanofoe chōnia: Ha
niha ndra'oegō? (*F. 5, 33.*) Ba i'o- 20
mbacha'ō: Tenga Keriso andrō
ndra'o. (*F. 3, 28. Hal. zin. 13, 25.*)
Ba lasofoe chōnia: Ba hadia? Elija 21
ndra'oegō? Imane: Tenga. La-
mane: Ja'oegō zama'ele'ō andrō?
Imane: Tenga. (*Mat. 11, 14.*) Ba 22
lamanane chōnia: Ba ha niha ndra'-
oegō? Ena'ō ma'wa'ō chō zamatenge
ja'aga. Hadia niwa'ōoe ba chōoe a-
ndrō? Imane: „Li zi' a o b a d a n 23
n ō s i m a t e n d r a ' o : M i f a -
d a j a l a l a Z o ' a j a , s i m a n e
n i w ' a ' ō J e s a j a a n d r ō , s a -
m a ' e l e ' ō .” (*Jes. 40, 3.*) Ba sine- 24
nge warizaio zinenge andrō. Ba la- 25
sofoe chōnia, lamanane chōnia: Ba
hana wa mamajagō idanō ndra'oegō
na tenga Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, ba
tenga Elija, ba na tenga sama'ele'ō
andrō? Itema lira Johane, imane: 26
Samajagō idanō ndra'o; no so chō-
mi zi lō mi'ila, (*Mat. 3, 11*) si so foe- 27
rigoe; no ambō ndra'o chōnia, oeto-
to'ō mbōbō mbadagahenia. (*A. 15.*
Mat. 3, 1.) Ba Mbetania da'ō, jefo 28
Joridano, ba da'ō mamajagō idanō
Johane. (*F. 10, 40.*)

29 **III. Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba**
i'ila Jesoe, si mōi chōnia, ba imane:
Hiza nono mbirihiri andrō chō Lo-
walangi, sangeheta horō nōsi goeli
danō. (Jes. 53, 5. 7 b. t.) Da'ō niwa'- 30
ogoe: Foerigoe so dania niha, si no
fōnagoe, me no ofōna ia moroi chō-
goe. Ba lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba 31
ena'ō oroma ia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
andrō mōi ndra'o, mamajagō idanō.
Ba mamadoehoe'ō Johane, imane: 32
No oe'ila Geheha, si mōi tooe, moroi
ba zoroego, hoelō marafadi ia, ba
ahono ia chōnia. (*Mat. 3, 16 b. t.*) Ba 33

- lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba samate-
nge ja'o, ba wamajagō idanō, da'ō
zangoema'ō chōgoe : Ni'ilaoe si mōi
tooe Eheha, ba ahono chōnia, da'ō
zamajagō Eheha ni'amoni'ō niha.
34 (*Hal. zin. 1, 5*). Ba no oe'ila ia ba
no oefadoehoe'ō, wa Ono Lowalangi
da'ō. (*F. 3, 34-36*).
- 35 IV. Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba so
zoei Johane, awō nifahaōnia, daroea.
36 Ba inehegō Jesoe, sanōrō, ba imane :
Hiza nono mbiribiri andrō, chō Lo-
walangi. (*Fet. I. 1, 18*). Larongo ni-
wā'ōnia nifahaōnia, si daroera andrō,
38 ba la'o'ō Jesoe. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Je-
soc, ifaigi ira, solo'ō, ba imane chōra:
39 Hadia ni'aloemi ? Ba lamane chō-
nia : Hezo nahiaoe omo, Rabi ?sama-
haō geloeahania. Imane chōra : Mi'ae
40 mifaigi. Mōi ira, lafaigi nahiania, ba
la'iaigō chōnia si ma'ōchō andrō; so
41 labōzi ōfa. (*Mat. 4, 18*). Samōsa Ga-
ndrea, talifoesō Zimoni Fetero, sa-
mondrongo chō Johane, solo'ō Je-
42 soe. Ba ofōna faloecha da'ō chō da-
lifoesōnia Simoni andrō, ba imane
chōnia : No masōndra Mesia andrō ;
nibajoini (Keriso) geloeahania. (*Dan.*
43 *9, 25. Sin. 2, 2*). Ba i'ohe chō Jesoe.
Ba inehegō ia Jesoe, ba imane : Si-
moni ndra'oegō, ono Johane, labe'e
tōimō Kefa ; gowe (Fetero) geloea-
hania. (*Mat. 16, 18. Mar. 3, 16*).
- 44 V. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba mofanō
Jesoe, ena'ō isa'wa Galilaia, ba fa-
loecha ia Wilifo. Ba imane chōnia
45 Jesoe : O'ō ndra'o. Ba banoea Mbe-
tisa'ida Wilifo andrō, banoea ndra
46 Andrea Fetero. Faloecha chō Nata-
na'eli Wilifo andrō, ba imane chō-
nia : No masōndra nisoera Moze ba
zoera gorōisa, nisoera zama'elc'ō,
Jesoe andrō, ono Josefo, banoea
Nazareta. (*F. 21, 2. Loek. 24, 27; 3,*
47 *33. Jes. 7, 14. Jer. 23, 5 b. t.*) Imane
chōnia Natana'eli : So zi sōchi, si ota-
rai Nazareta ? Imane chōnia Filifo :
48 Ae faigi. (*F. 7, 41. 52*). I'ila Natana'eli
andrō, si mōi chōnia, Jesoe, ba ima-
ne chōnia : Hiza zi ndroehoe Ndrao-

no Gizeraēli, si lō falimosa ba dōdō.
Imane chōnia Natana'eli : He moroi 49
ō'ila ndra'o ? Itema linia Jesoe,
imane chōnia : Me lō nikaoni Wilifo
ja'oegō na, me so'ō ba mbōrō mara-
fala andrō, ba no oe'ila'ō. (*Sin. 139,*
1 b. t.) Imane chōnia Natana'eli : He 50
Rabi, ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli! (*F. 12, 13. Mat.*
16, 16). Itema linia Jesoe, imane 51
chōnia : Me no oe'wa'ō chōoe, no
oe'ila'ō, ba mbōrō marafala andrō,
andrō mamati ndra'oegō ! So dania
ni'ilaoe, seboea moroi andrō. Ba 52
imane na chōnia : Si ndroehoe ndroeh-
hoe ni'wā'ōgoe chōmi, mi'ila dania,
teboka mbanoea si ja'wa, ba mangō-
rōngōrō mija'wa ba mitooe mala'ika
Lowalangi, chō Nono Niha. (*F. 3, 13.*
Moz. I, 28, 12).

FAZA 2.

I. Falōwa ba Kana. II. Ihaogō go-
sali Jesoe. III. Mangelama Jesoe.

I. Doea wongi aefa da'ō, ba so 1
walōwa ba Kana ba Galilaia, ba so
nina Jesoe ba da'ō. (*F. 1, 44*). Ba 2
lakaoni gōi Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia,
ba walōwa andrō. Ba lō agoe chōra, 3
me no ahoi nagoe walōwa. Ba
imane ina Jesoe chōnia : Lō agoe.
Imane chōnia Jesoe : Hana ndra'oe- 4
gō chōgoe, alawe ? Tenga na inōtō
chōgoe. Imane inania ba genoni a- 5
ndrō : Na so ni'wā'ōnia chōmi, ba
mi'o'ō. Ba so ba da'ō roembi, ōnō, 6
naha nidanō, ba wanasa chōra,
hoekoe chōra ba niha Jehoeda, fa
tōloe jōoe zambōea. (*Mar. 7, 3 b. t.*)
Imane chōra Jesoe : Mifōnoei idanō 7
roembi andrō. Ba lafōnoei iroegi
mbewe. Ba imane chōra : Misooe sa'- 8
ae, ba mi'ohe chō zatoea zangai ha-
lōwō. Ba la'ohe. Ba me no itandra 9
satoea zangai halōwō nidanō andrō,
si no tobalī agoe, ba me lō i'ila,
he moroi — ba la'ila sa enoni andrō
sana'oe idanō andrō — ba hoemedē
zatoea zangai halōwō chō zango-
waloe, (*F. 4, 46*). imane chōnia : 10

Ofōna labe'e nagoe si sōchi dozi niha, ba dania, na no abocso ira, ba labe'e zambō fa'asōchi; ba ja'oegō, ba no ōtenagō nagoe si sōchi, iroegi da'e.

11 Ba Kana ba Galilaia ilaoe da'ō Jesoe, bōrōta dandra andrō, i'oroma'ō la-chōminia, ba mamati chōnia nifahaōnia andrō. (*F. 1, 14*).

12 II. Aefa da'ō mōi ia misi tooe, ba Gafanaoema, ja'ia ba inania ba talifoēsōnia ba nifahaōnia. Ba lō ara

13 ira ba da'ō. (*Mat. 4, 13; 13, 55*). Ba no ahatō gowasa fasa ba niha Jehoeda, ba mōi misi ja'wa Jesoe ba

14 Jeroezalema. (*F. 6, 4*). Ba i'ila ba gosali zamawa sa'wi ba biribiriri ba marafadi, awō zanoeka ana'a, sida-

15 dao ba da'ō. (*Mat. 21, 12 b. t.*) Ba ifazōchi mbōzibōzi sinali, ba ifofanō ira fefoe ba gosali, ba biribiriri ba

16 Ba imane ba zamawa marafadi: Mi'ohe misa da'ō, bōi mibali'ō kade

17 nomo Namagoe. Ba itōrō tōdō nifahaōnia ni'wa'ō ba zoera: „No i'a d o fō n o e a n d rō b a n o m o m ō ”. (*Sin. 69, 10*). Ba latema

18 linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia: Hadia dandra, ni'oroma'ōoe chōma,

19 wa tola ōlaoe da'ō? (*F. 6, 30*). Ite-

20 ma lira Jesoe, imane chōra: Midoe-

21 doegō gosali andre, ba ha tōloe ngalo-

22 eo, ba oe'azōchi. (*Mat. 26, 61*).

23 Ba lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda: Ōfa wocloe a ōnō fache wangotomosi

24 osali andre, ba ha tōloe ngalo eo a'azōchi. Ba osali botonia ni'wa'ōnia.

(*Kor. II. 5, 1*). Ba dania, me no mao-

so ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. ba itōrō tōdō nifahaōnia ni'wa'ōnia andrō, ba fadoehoe dōdōra ba zi so ba zoera, ba ba ni'wa'ō Jesoe. (*Loek. 24, 8, 44, 45*).

Mar. 2, 8), awō wa lō mogoena chō- 25 nia, la'ombacha'ō chōnia niha; noa sa i'ila manō, ha ja'ia, hadia zi so ba dōdō niha.

FAZA 3.

I. Hoehoeo Jesoe chō Nikodemo andrō. II Ifoeli ifadoehoe'ō Jesoe Johane.

I. Ba so niha, farizaio, Nikodemo 1 dōinia, sala'wa ba niha Jehoeda. (*F. 7, 50. 19, 39*). Da'ō zi mōi chō 2 Jesoe ba zi bongi, imane chōnia: He samahaō! ma'ila, samahaō si ota-

rai Lowalangi ndra'oegō, me samō-

sa lō sangila mamazōchi tandra a-

1 ndrō, nifazōchioe, na lō itolo ia Lo-

2 walangi. (*F. 9, 24. 33. Hal. zin. 10, 38. Loek. 20, 21*). Ite-

3 ma linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: Si ndroehoeendroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe, na lō toemboe moroi si ja'wa niha, ba tebai i'ila mba-

4 noea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 1, 13. Joh. I. 3, 9*). Imane chōnia Nikodemo: He iwisa toemboe niha, na no atoea

5 ia? Hadia, i'ila ifoeli ia ba daloe ni-

6 nania, ba ifoeli toemboe? (*Kor. II. 5, 17*). Ite-

7 ma linia Jesoe: Si ndroehoeendroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe, na lō toemboe moroi ba nidanō ba moroi

8 ba Geheha niha, ba tebai mōi ia ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (*Hes. 36, 25 b. t. Tit. 3, 5*). Ōsi niha zi toemboe ba nōsi niha, ba cheha zi toemboe chō Geheha. (*Moz. I. 5, 3; 6, 3. Sin. 51, 7*). Bōi ahōlihōli dōdōoe, me no oe'wa'ō chōoe, lō tola lō toemboe moroi si ja'wa ami. Angi andrō, ba isa'wa zomasi ia, ba ōrongo hōngōhōngōnia, ba lō ō'ila, heza i'otarai, ba heza isa'wa. Si manō gōi dozi si toemboe chō Geheha. (*Sangomb. 11, 5*). Ite-

9 ma linia Nikodemo, imane chōnia: He wisa lala da'ō? (*Loek. 1, 34. 35*). Ite-

10 ma linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: Samahaō Iraono Gizeraēli ndra'oegō, ba lō aboto ba dōdōoe da'ō? (*Moz. V. 30, 6. Sin. 51, 12. Hes. 11. 19*). Si ndroehoeendroehoe

11 ni'wa'ōgoe chōoe, saboto ba dōdōma

- maŵa'ō, ba ni'ila hōrōma mafadoe-
hoc'ō, ba lō mitema wamadoe-
hoe'ōma. Na lō mamati ami, na oe-
ŵa'ō chōmi zi so ba goeli danō, ba he
miwisa wamati, na oeŵa'ō chōmi zi
so ba zoroego? Ba lō si mōi jaŵa ba
zoroego, baero zi no mōi tooe, si
otarai zoroego, Ono Niha andrō,
si so ba zoroego. (*F. 6, 38. 62. Efes.*
4, 9 b. t.). Ba hoelō goelō andrō, ni-
toewoe Moze jaŵa, ba danō si mate,
si manō gōi te'alaŵa'ō jaŵa dania
Nono Niha, lō tola lō'ō, (*Moz. IV.*
21, 8. 9. F. 12, 32. 33), ena'ō so wa'-
aoeri si lō aetoe ba samati chōnia
fefoe. (*Mar. 16, 16. Rom. 3, 25*).
Si manō sa wa'omasi Lowalangi nōsi
goeli danō, no ibe'e Nononia andrō.
si ha samboea. ena'ō lō tekiko dozi
samati chōnia, ena'ō so chōra wa'-
aoeri si lō aetoe. (*Joh. I. 4, 9. Rom.*
8, 32). Tenga sa ba wangoehoeke oſi
goeli danō ifatenge ba goeli danō No-
nonia Lowalangi, afoe'afoenia te'orifi
chōnia nōsi goeli danō. (*F. 12, 47. Loek.*
18, 56. Mat. 18, 11). Samati chōnia ba
lō lahockoe, ba si no moehoeke zi lō
mamati, me lō mamati ia ba dōi
Nono Lowalangi andrō, si ha sa-
mboea. (*F. 5, 24. Tes. II. 2, 12*).
Da'ō wangoehoeke : no mōi ba
goeli danō haga andrō, ba no omasi
niha wa'ogōmigōmi, moroi ba haga,
me si lō sōchi mbocaboeara. (*F. 1, 4*
b. t.). Dozi lō omasi haga zamazōchi
si lō sōchi, ba lō la'ondrasī haga, fa
lō te'otoe'ō ira ba nifazōchira andrō.
(*Efes. 5, 13. Job. 24, 13-16*). Ba
i'ondrasī haga samazōchi si doehoc,
ena'ō oroma mbocaboeania, me ni-
lae ba chō Lowalangi. (*Mat. 5, 16*).
II. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi ba danō Joe-
daia Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia, ba da'ō
so ia, ba soso ira chōnia, ba mama-
jagō idanō ia. (*F. 4, 1. 2*). Ba Johane
gōi, mamajagō idanō gōi, ba Gaino,
ba zi tambai Zalima, me eboea ni-
danō ba da'ō, ba mōi ba da'ō niha,
24 lafabajagō'ō idanō ira. Lō'ō na sa
moebe'e ba goeroenga Johane. (*Mat.*
14, 3). Ba fagoeagoea ira, nifahaō Jo-
hane niha Jehoeda, ba wangehao a-
ndrō. Ba mōi ira chō Johane, ba la-
mane chōnia : He samahaō ! faigi
da'ō, mamajagō idanō da'ō no, si
no mōi chōoc, jefo Joridano, nifa-
doehoe'ōmō, badozi niha zangondra-
si ja'ia. (*F. 1, 25-34. Mat. 3, 11. 13*
b. t.). Itema lira Johane, imane :
Tebai ihalō chōnia hadia ia niha, na
tenga nibe'e chōnia moroi ba zoroego.
(*Kor. I. 4, 7*). Ja'ami zi so ba
mbōrō chōgoe, wa no oeŵa'ō : Tenga
Keriso andrō ndra'o, nifatengendra'o
fōnania. (*F. 1, 20. 30*). Ha ōchō so
nono nihalō, da'ō zangowaloe, ba
omoeso sibai dōdō zi fahoewoe chō
zangowaloe andrō, si so ba da'ō ba
wamondrondrongo chōnia, na iro-
ngo li zangowaloe ; ba no a'oi so
wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgoe. (*Mat.*
9, 15). Lō tola lō manōi ia, ba lō tola
lō awoewoe ndra'o. No fōna dānō
bō'ō fefoe zi otarai si jaŵa. Moroi ba
goeli danō, zi otarai goeli danō, ba
moroi ba goeli danō hedehezenia. Ba
si otarai zoroego, (*F. 8, 23. Kor. I. 15,*
47). ba ni'ila hōrōnia, awō nirongonia,
ifadoehoe'ō, ba lō samati famadoe-
hoe'ōnia. (*F. 3, 11; 1, 11*). Samati
famadoehoe'ōnia, ba i'a'aro'ō, wa
no si ndroehoe Lowalangi. (*Joh. I.*
5, 10). Li Lowalangi wedehe nifate-
nge Lowalangi, me no tenga ni-
sōe'a Geheha, nibe'e Lowalangi.
(*Sin. 45, 8. Kol. 1, 19*). I'omasī'ō No-
no Ama, ba no ahori ibe'e ba danga-
nia fefoe hadia ia. (*F. 5, 22; 13, 3.*
Mat. 11, 27). Chō zamati chō Nono
andrō so wa'aoeri si lō aetoe; lō i'ila
dania wa'aoeri si lō mamatichō Nono
andrō, lō teboelō wōnoe Lowala-
ngi chōnia. (*Joh. I. 5, 12*).

FAZA 4.

I. Hoehoe Jesoe ba ndra alawe
Zamaria andrō. II. Mamati mbanoea
Zamaria andrō. III. Latema ia ba-
noea Galilaia. IV. Ifadōhō wōchō
nono genoni zalaŵa.

I. Me no irongo Jesoe, no larongo 1

- farizaio, ato nifahaõ Jesoc ba ato nifahaõ Jesoc ba ato nifahaõ Jesoc 17
 bajagõnia idanõ, moroi chõ Johane ira alawe andrõ, imane : Lõ fo'omogoe. Imane chõnia Jesoc : Si ndroehoe niwa'õoe andrõ : Lõ fo'omogoe. Dalima sa'ac zangai ja'ogõ, ba tenga 18
 2 (F. 3, 22. 26). — ba tenga sa Jesoe zamajagõ idanõ, ha nifahaõnia — fo'omooe zoroedoe chõoe iada'e. Si ndroehoe niwa'õoe andrõ. Imane 19
 3 ba iroegi mbanoea Zamaria andrõ, sotõi Sichara, ba zi tambai mbenoea chõnia ira alawe andrõ : He Toea ! oronia chõgoe, wasama'ele'õ ndra'ogõ. (F. 1, 49, 50; 2, 25). Ba hili andrõ 20
 4 (A. 45). Ba ba Zamaria lalania. mangaloeloe ndra toeama fõna, ba ja'ami miwa'õ, ba Jeroezalema so naha wangaloeloe. (Moz. V. 12, 5b. t.). Imane chõnia Jesoc : Fati ligoe, ala- 21
 5 Ba iroegi mbanoea Zamaria andrõ, we, iroegi ba'wa dania, ba tenga ba hili andrõ, ba tenga gõi ba Jeroezalema mangaloeloe ami chõ Nama. (Mal. 1, 11). Ba zi lõ mi'ila mangaloeloe ami; ja'aga, ma'ila, ha õchõ mangaloeloe ndra'aga, me moroi ba niha Jehoeda i'otari fangorifi andrõ. (Sal. II. 17, 27 b. t. Jes. 2, 3. Loek. 1, 69). Ba iroegi ba'wa dania ba 23
 6 Josefo. (Moz. I. 33, 19; 48, 22). Ba so erege dõdõ Jesoe wekoli, ba moedadao ia ba zinga goemboe andrõ. So laloea. So moroi sa ndra alawe Zamaria ba wana'oe idanõ. Imane chõnia Jesoc : Be'e õgoe, oebadoe. Noa sa mofanõ nifahaõnia mijomo ba mbanoea, ba wowõli gõ. Imane chõnia ira alawe Zamaria andrõ: Hadia wa õ'andrõ chõgoe nidanõ ? niha Jehoeda sa ndra'ogõ, ba ira alawe Zamaria ndra'odo. (Loek. 9, 53. Eser. 4, 1 b. t.). Itema linia Jesoe, imane chõnia : Na õ'ila ena'õ mboeala Lowalangi andrõ, ba na õ'ila, ha niha zangoema'õ chõoe: Be'e õgoe, oebadoe; ba no mangandrõ ndra'ogõ chõnia mena'õ, ba no ibe'e chõoe nidanõ goemboe. (Sin. 36, 10. Fam. 21, 6). Imane chõnia ira alawe andrõ : Ba lõ chõoe fana'oe Toea, ba no abacha mba'a, ba he moroi chõoe nidanõ goemboe andrõ ? 24
 7 Hadia, eboea ndra'ogõ moroi chõ docada Jakobo, same'e ba'a andre chõda, samadoc idanõnia, awõ nononia, awõ goerifõnia ? Itema linia Jesoe, imane chõnia : Ifoeli owõchi dõdõ dozi samadoc idanõ andre, ba iroegi zi lõ aetoe, ba lõ'õ manõ owõchi dõdõ zamadoc idanõ nibe'egoe chõnia, tobali oemboe ba dõdõnia nidanõ andrõ, nibe'egoe chõnia, sangoemboengoemboe, sana'wa fa'aoeri si lõ aetoe. (F. 7, 38. 39. Jes. 12). 25
 8 Imane chõnia ira alawe andrõ: He Toea ! be'e õgoe nidanõ andrõ, fa bõi sa'ae owõchi dõdõgoe, fa lõ mõi-do ba da'e, mana'oe idanõ. (Jes. 55, 1). Imane chõnia : Ae kaoni wo'o- 31
 mooe, ba foeli'õ ba da'e. Itema linia 17
 ira alawe andrõ, imane : Lõ fo'omogoe. Imane chõnia Jesoc : Si ndroehoe niwa'õoe andrõ : Lõ fo'omogoe. Dalima sa'ac zangai ja'ogõ, ba tenga 18
 fo'omooe zoroedoe chõoe iada'e. Si ndroehoe niwa'õoe andrõ. Imane 19
 chõnia ira alawe andrõ : He Toea ! oronia chõgoe, wasama'ele'õ ndra'ogõ. (F. 1, 49, 50; 2, 25). Ba hili andrõ 20
 mangaloeloe ndra toeama fõna, ba ja'ami miwa'õ, ba Jeroezalema so naha wangaloeloe. (Moz. V. 12, 5b. t.). Imane chõnia Jesoc : Fati ligoe, ala- 21
 we, iroegi ba'wa dania, ba tenga ba hili andrõ, ba tenga gõi ba Jeroezalema mangaloeloe ami chõ Nama. (Mal. 1, 11). Ba zi lõ mi'ila mangaloeloe ami; ja'aga, ma'ila, ha õchõ mangaloeloe ndra'aga, me moroi ba niha Jehoeda i'otari fangorifi andrõ. (Sal. II. 17, 27 b. t. Jes. 2, 3. Loek. 1, 69). Ba iroegi ba'wa dania ba 23
 no iroegi ija'e, ba si ndroehoe zangaloeloe, ba moroi ba Geheha ba moroi ba wa'adoehoe mangaloeloe ira chõ Nama. I'aloeci sa gõi Ama zangaloeloe chõnia si manõ. (Rom. 12, 1. 2). Eheha Lowalangi, ba da'õ 24
 zi nangea fangaloeloe, ba zangaloeloe chõnia, fangaloeloe moroi ba geheha ba fangaloeloe moroi ba wa'adoehoe. (Kor. II. 3, 17). Imane 25
 chõnia ira alawe andrõ ! Oe'ila, so dania Mesia andrõ, sotõi Keriso, na so da'õ, ba ja'ia zangombacha chõda fefoe hadia ia. Imane chõnia Jesoc : 26
 Ja'odo da'õ, si fahoehoe chõoe. (F. 9, 37). Ba ba da'õ so ndra nifahaõnia, ba ahõlihõli dõdõra, me fahoehoeia ba ndra alawe, ba lõ'õzoei sanfoe : Hadia ni'aloeciimõ, ba ma : hadia hoehoeomõ chõnia ? Ba iro'i 28
 sa'ae nasoa chõnia ira alawe andrõ, mõi ia mijomo ba imane ba mbanoe-ara : Mi'ae mifaigi niha, si no mangombacha chõgoe fefoe hadia ia nifahoegoe ! Hadia, tenga Keriso andrõ da'õ ? Ba mõi ira moroi jomo, 30
 la'ondrasi. Ba barõ õ moehede chõ- 31

- nia nifahaõnia, lamane : A gõoe, sa-
 32 mahaõ. Ba imane chõra : So gõgoe,
 33 ni'ã, si lõ mi'ila. Ba faoma lamane
 nifahaõnia chõ nawõra : Hadia, so zi
 34 no molohe gõ chõnia ? Imane chõra
 Jesoe : Ôgoe da'õ, na oe'o'õ zomasi
 zamatenge ja'õ, ba na oe'asiwai halõ-
 wõ andrõ chõnia. (*F. 6, 38. Sin. 40,*
 35 *9*). Hadia, lõ miwa'õ : Hatõ õfa wa-
 wã, ba famasi sa'ae ? Hiza, oewa'õ
 chõmi : Mifaõga hõrõmi, ba mifaigi
 nowi, noa sa'ae a'oesõ, tandra wa
 36 basitõ. (*Mat. 9, 37*). Itema sa'ae loeo
 samasi, ba i'ozaragõ mboea ba wa'-
 aoeri si lõ aetoe, ena'õ faoma omoe-
 so dõdõra, he sanaroe, ba he samasi.
 37 (*Kor. I. 3, 6 b. t.*). Ba da'õ sa doehoe
 niwa'õ andrõ : Samõsa zanaroe ba sa-
 38 mõsa zamasi. No oefatenge ami ba
 wamasi, ba zi lõ erege dõdõmi. No
 mohalõwõ niha bõ'õ, ba ja'ami
 zanoheogõ halõwõra andrõ. (*Hal.*
zin. 8, 5 b. t.).
 39 II. Ba ato zamati chõnia ba-
 noea Zamaria, banoea da'õ no me-
 ge, ba niwa'õ ndra alawe andrõ,
 samadoehoe'õ : No i'ombacha'õ chõ-
 40 goe fefoe hadia ia nilaogoe. Ba me
 no la'ondrasi ia banoea Zamaria a-
 drõ, ba la'andrõ chõnia, i'iaagõ
 chõra da'õ; ba doea wonginia ba da'õ.
 41 Ba ato zamati ba wangombachania,
 42 ba lamane ba ndra alawe no mege :
 Tenga sa'ae ba ni'ombacha'õmõ
 mamati ndra'aga, noa sa'ae maro-
 ngo ba no ma'ila, wa si ndroehoe za-
 ngorifi õsi goeli danõ da'õ. (*F. 17, 8*).
 43 III. Ba aefa zi doea wongi, ba
 44 iheta ia ba da'õ, isawa Galilaia. Ifa-
 doehoe'õ sa Jesoe, te'ositengagõ za-
 ma'ele'õ ba mbanoeara. (*Mat. 13,*
 45 *57*). Ba me no iroegi Galilaia, ba late-
 ma ia banoea Galilaia, me no la'ila
 nilaonia ba Jeroezalema, ba gowa-
 sa, fefoe. Noa sa mõi ira gõi ba go-
 wasa. (*F. 2, 23*).
 46 IV. Ba iroegi zoei Kana ba Gali-
 laia ba nibali'õnia agoe idanõ.
 Ba so genoni razo, sofõchõ ono, ba
 47 Gafanaoema. (*F. 2, 19*). Me irongo

da'õ, so Jesoe, si otarai Joedaia, si
 mõi ba Galilaia, ba mõi ia chõnia,
 ena'õ mõi ia misi tooe, ba wama-
 dõhõ fõchõ nononia, si onali mate.
 Ba imane chõnia Jesoe : Na lõ ni'i- 48
 lami tandra ba ila'ila, ba lõ mamati
 ami. (*F. 2, 18; 20, 29*). Imane chõnia 49
 enoni razo andrõ : He Toea ! ae
 mitoe, fatoea lõ mate nonogoe a-
 ndrõ. Imane chõnia Jesoe : Ae'c, 50
 aoeri nonooe. Fadoehoe dõdõ niha
 andrõ ba li andrõ, niwa'õ Jesoe chõ-
 nia, ba mõi. Ba me no iroegi si tooe, 51
 ba faloeha ia zawoejoenia ba la'o-
 mbacha'õ chõnia : Aoeri nonooe.
 Ba isofoe chõra, ha wa'ala'wa loeo, 52
 me abe'e ia. Ba lamane chõnia : Me-
 newi, manaere wa'ala'wa loeo, ba te-
 bato wa'aoehoe. Ba aboto sa'ae ba 53
 dõdõ nama nono andrõ, da'õ wa'a-
 la'wa loeo, me iwa'õ chõnia Jesoe :
 Aoeri nonooe. Ba mamati ia, awõ
 zorojomonía fefoe. (*Hal. zin. 16, 15.*
31 b. t.). Me i'otarai Joedaia, me 54
 noemalõ ia ba Galilaia, ilaoe da'õ Je-
 soe, domboea sa'ae ba da'õ dandra
 andrõ. (*F. 2, 11*).

FAZA 5.

I. Sofõchõ ba mba'wa Betesa. II.
 Ifadoehoe'õ Jesoe, wa no Lowalangi
 zamatenge ja'ia.

- I. Aefa da'õ, ba so gowasa niha 1
 Jehoeda, ba mõi misi ja'wa ba Jeroe-
 zalema Jesoe. Ba so ba Jeroezale- 2
 ma mba'wa, ba zinga mbawa gõli
 mbiribiri, Betesa dõinia ba li Hebe-
 raio, ba lima nose. (*Neh. 3, 1*). Ba 3
 ato niha sofõchõ ba nose andrõ, awõ
 zaoe'a, awõ zomboejoembøjoe, awõ
 zofõchõ baõsi, (labalobaloi wa'ate-
 kiba nidanõ. (*Fam. 16, 5*). Itaria 4
 mõi tooe mala'ika, ba mba'wa
 andrõ, ba ifakiba nidanõ, ba dõhõ
 wõchõ zi fõfõna mõi si tooe ba mba-
 wa, na aefa tekiba nidanõ, gofoe
 hadia gõi wõchõnia). Ba so ba da'õ 5
 niha, si no tõloe ngafoeloe a'waloe
 fache wa'ara fõchõ. Me i'ila da'õ Je- 6
 soe, ba me oroma chõnia, no ara

- sibai ia, ba imane chōnia : Omasi'ō (F. 1, 51). Hoelō si mane fanoesoegi 21
 7 na dōhō wōchōoe ? Itema linia sofō- Nama si mate, si mane fangorifinia
 chō andrō, imane ; Lō chōgoe niha, ja'ira, si manō gōi Nono, i'orifi zoma-
 Toea, solohe ja'o si tooe ba mba'wa, si ia. Lō'ō sa gōi ihoekoe niha Ama, 22
 na tekiba nidanō, ba na so ndra'o, noa sa ibe'e chō Nono wangoehoe
 8 goe. Imane chōnia Jesoc : Faoso, andrō fefoe, (F. 3, 35. Sin. 72, 1.
 faza'wa gasomō ba owaōwaō ! (Mat. Hal. zin. 17, 31. Mat. 25, 32) fa dozi 23
 9 9, 6. Hal. zin. 9, 34). Ba dōhō wōchō lafoesoemange Nono, si mane famo-
 niha andrō, ifaza'wa gasonia ba mo- soemangera Ama. Si lō mamosoema-
 waōwaō. Ba loeo sabato, me loeo nge Ono, ba lō'ō gōi ifosoemange Na-
 10 da'ō. Ba lamane niha Jehocda chō matenge Ono. (F. 14, 13. Fil.
 nifadōhō fōchō andrō : Loeo sabato, 2, 10. 11. Joh. 1. 2, 23). Si ndroe-
 11 ba lō tola o'he gaso. Itema lira, hocndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, so
 imane : Samadōhō fōchōgoe andrō ligoe, na mamati ia chō zamatenge
 12 zangoema'ō chōgoe : Faza'wa gaso- ja'o, ba lō lahoekoe ia ; noa sa isa-
 mō ba owaōwaō. Ba lasfoe chōnia : ōwa wa'aeri, i'otarai wa'amate. (F.
 13 Ha niha da'ō, zangoema'ō chōoe : 3, 18. 36 ; 8, 51). Si ndroehoendroe-
 fōchō andrō, ha niha, noa sa iheta ia hoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, iroegi ba'wa
 14 Jesoe, me no ato niha ba da'ō. dania, ba no iroegi ija'e, ba larongo
 Aefa da'ō, ba faloecha chōnia Jesoe, li Nono Lowalangi si mate, ba sae-
 ba gosali, ba imane chōnia : Faigi, ri zamondrongo andrō. (F. 11, 43.
 no dōhō wōchōoe, bōi sa'ae fazō- Mat. 11, 5. Efes. 5, 14). Hoelō si ma- 26
 chi horō, fa lō gōna ndra'oegō ne chō Nama sa, si so fa'aeri ba dō-
 sabōlōbōlō moroi andrō. (F. 8, 11. dōnia si manō gōi nibe'enia chō
 15 Mat. 12, 45). Mōi niha andrō, i'wa'ō Nono, ena'ō so wa'aeri ba dō-
 ba niha Jehocda, Jesoe zama- dōnia. (F. 1, 4 ; 11, 25. Joh. 1.
 16 dōhō fōchōnia. (A. 10). Ba andrō 5, 20). Ba no itehe chōnia wangoe-
 lagohi Jesoe niha Jehocda, me no 27
 ilaoe da'ō ba loeo sabato. (F. 7, 22
 b. t. 9, 16). hoekoe, bōrō me no Ono Niha ia.
 17 II. Ba hoemede ia chōra, imane : (Dan. 7, 13. 14. Mat. 25, 31). Bōi 28
Mohalōhalōwō Namagoe, iroegi da'e, ahōlihōli dōdōmi ba da'ō ! **Iroegi**
ba'wa dania, ba larongo linia dozi
si so ba lewatō (Tes. I. 4, 16), ba 29
mōi ira-ja'wa : samazōchi si sōchi, ba
ba wemaoso ba wa'aeri, ba solo'ō
si lō sōchi, ba ba wemaoso ba hoekoe.
 18 Andrō mendoera manō la'aloeci wa- (F. 9, 40. Dan. 12, 2). Lō oe'ila oe-
 moenoe ja'ia niha Jehocda, me ten- lae hadia ia, na moroi chōgoe, oe'o'ō
 19 ga ba fanawōnia orois sabato, me nironogoe, wangoehoe, ba no
 i'wa'ō gōi, Lowalangi Namania, ba atoelō wangoehoe andrō chō-
 me ifaomagō ia chō Lowalangi. (F. goe. Lō oe'aloeci zomasi ndra'o, so-
 10, 30-32). Ba hoemede chōra Jesoe, masi zamatenge ja'o oe'aloeci. (F. 5,
 imane chōra : Si ndroehoendroehoe 19 ; 6, 38). Na ja'o zamadoehoe'ō 31
 ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, lō i'ila ilaoe hadia ja'o, ba tenga si doehoe wamadoe-
 ia Ono, na moroi chōnia, na lō i'i- hoe'ōgoe. (F. 8, 13 ; 14, 54). Tānō 32
 lania, ilaoe Ama ; nilaoe da'ō sa ilaoe bō'ō zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, ba mi'ila,
 20 gōi Ono, si manō gōi. (F. 5, 30). Noa wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia,
 sa i'omasi'ō Nono Ama, ba fefoe ni- famadoehoe'ōnia ja'o. (Mat. 3, 17).
 laoenia, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia, ba i'o- No mifatenge chō Johane, ba no ifa-
 roma'ō chōnia dania halōwō, seboea 33
 moroi andrō, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōmi. doehoe'ō zi doehoe. (F. 1, 19 b. t.).

- 34 Ba ja'o, ba tenga ba niha oetema wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba andrō oe-
 35 wā'ō da'ō, ena'ō te'orifi ami. Fa-ndroe siholahola da'ō no mege, sihaga, ba no omasi ami, mi'omoeso-i'ō dōdōmi, si lō arara, ba haga a-
 36 ndrō chōnia. Ba no so ehōgoe wamadoehoe'ō ba da'ō, seboca moroi chō Johane. Halōwō andrō sa, nibe'e Nama chōgoe, ba wangasivai ja'ia, halōwō andrō, nihalōgoe, da'ō zama-
 37 doehoe'ō ja'o, wa no Ama zamatenge ja'o. (F. 10, 25; 14, 10. 11). Ba samatenge ja'o andrō, Ama, da'ō zamamadoehoe'ō ja'o. Ba lō mirai mirongo linia, ba nga'eenia, ba lō
 38 ni'ilami. (F. 8, 18; 1, 18). Ba lō ahono ba dōdōmi daroma linia, me lō mamati ami ehō nifatengenia andrō. (F. 10, 26. Kor. II. 3, 15).
 39 **Mi'aloeloei ba zoera, me miwā'ō, so chōmi ba da'ō wa'aeri si lō aetoe; ba ja'ia zamadoehoe'ō ja'o;** (Jes. 34, 16. Sin. 40, 8. Loek. 24, 27);
 40 ba lō edōna mōi ami ehōgoe, ena'ō
 41 so ehōmi wa'aeri. Lō oetema zoe-
 42 mange nibe'e niha. Ba no oe'ila ami, wa lō chōmi fa'omasi Lowa-
 43 langi ba dōdōmi. Ba dōi Namagoe so ndra'o, ba lō mifonaha ndra'o. Na so dania dānō bō'ō, ba dōinia
 44 manō, ba mifonaha. (F. 7, 28). He miwisa mainati, me faoma mitema zoemange chō nawōmi, ba soemange andrō ehō Lowalangi, si ha samboea,
 45 ba lō mi'aloeloei? (F. 12, 42. 43). Bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi, ja'o zangadoegō ja'ami ehō Nama; so zangadoegō ja'ami, Moze, ba zanōtōna ami.
 46 (Moz. V. 31, 26 b. t.). Na mamati ami chō Moze, ba mamati ami chōgoe gōi ena'ō, noa sa ibe'e ba zoera da'ō hadia ia chōgoc. (Moz. I. 3, 15; 49, 10. Moz. V. 31, 15
 47 b. t.). Ba na lō mamati ami ba zoera da'ō, ba he miwisa mamati ba niwā'ōgoe?

FAZA 6.

I. Fame'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. II. Mowaōwaō ba dete nidanō Jesoe. III. Hoehoeonia ba Gafanaoma IV. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero.

(A. 1-14: Mat. 14, 12-21. Mar. 6, 31-44. Loek. 9, 11-17.)

I. Aefa da'ō, ba mofanō Jesoe, 1
 i'ōtō mba'wa Galilaia andrō, ba'wa Diberia. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, me 2
 no la'ila dandra andrō, nifazōehinia ba zofōehō. Ba mōi ba hili Jesoe, 3
 moedadao ia ba da'ō, awō ndra nifa-
 haōnia. Ba' no ahātō wasa, owasa 4
 niha Jehoeda andrō. (Moz. III. 23, 5b. t.). Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Jesoe, ba 5
 i'ila, ato zi mōi ehōnia niha, ba i-
 mane chō Wilifo: Heza ta'ōli gō, 6
 ena'ō manga da'ō? (F. 1, 44). Ba
 wandraigō ja'ia iwa'ō da'ō, noa 7
 sa i'ila, he iwisa dania. Iteama linia
 Filifo, imane: Lō iroegi ōra si otee 8
 roefia fowōli roti, he ha ma'ifoe
 zamōsa tebe'e. Imane ehōnia nifa-
 haōnia samōsa, Andrea, talifoesō 9
 Zimoni Fetero andrō: So ba da'e
 ndraono, si so roti gandroe, lima, 10
 ba doea rozi gi'a. Ba ha wa'arōe da'ō
 ba zi manō fa'ato? Imane Jesoe: 11
 Mifedadao niha. Ba no abōlō ndroe'oe
 ba naha andrō. Ba moedadao ndra
 mateoa, mato lima ngahōnō ira. Ba 12
 ihalō roti no mege Jesoe, i'aohasi
 gōlō Lowalangi, ba ibe'e ba zidadao
 andrō, si manō gōi ba gi'a andrō, 13
 ha wa'oja zomasi ira. (Sin. 145, 16). Ba me no aboeso ira, ba imane
 ba nifahaōnia: Mi'ozaragō gachō-
 chōla, si tosai, fa bōi tefara'oe hadia 14
 ia. Ba la'ozaragō ba felendroe la-
 fo'ōsi koede, achōchōla roti gandroe
 andrō, si lima, si tosai ba zi no
 manga andrō. Ba me la'ila niha dan-
 dra andrō, nifazōehinia, ba lamane: 15
 Si ndroehoe, da'ō zama'ele'ō andrō,
 si mōi ba goeli danō. (F. 7, 40. Moz. V. 18, 15 b. t.).

(A. 15-21: Mat. 14, 22-36. Mar. 6, 45-56.)

- 15 Ba me i'ila Jesoe, mõi ira dania, lara'oe ia, ba wamali'õ razo ja'ia, ba ifoeli iheta ia, isa'wa hili, ha ja'ia. (*F. 18, 36*).
- 16 II. Ba me tánõ owi, ba mõi mitooe ndra nifahaõnia ba mba'wa.
- 17 mõi ira baowo, la'õtõ mba'wa, lasa'wa Gafanaoema; ba ichamõ ira fa'abongi, ba l'õ na si mõi chõra
- 18 Jesoe. Modoeloe sibai mba'wa, me
- 19 angi sabe'e. Ba me no tõra saza wolojora, ba la'ila Jesoe, sowaõwaõ ba dete nidanõ, no abatõ ia ba nowo, ba ata'oe ira. Ba imane chõra : Ja'
- 20 odo, bõi mi'ata'ocfi ! Ba lafa'amõi
- 21 ia baowo mena'õ, ba iroegi si'aikõ owo danõ si mõi ira.
- 22 III. Ba mahemoloe õ, ba la'ila niha si so jefo mba'wa l'õ owo b'õ ba da'õ, baero zi samboea andrõ, ba no la'ila, l'õ fao Jesoe chõ ndra nifahaõnia, we'amõi baowo, ba nifahaõnia zolojo. — So sa nowo b'õ, si otarai Diberia, si mõi ba zahatõ ba naha andrõ, ba ni'ara roti andrõ, me no mangandrõ saoha gõlõ Zo'aja.
- 24 — Ba me la'ila niha, l'õ Jesoe ba da'õ ba l'õ gõi ira nifahaõnia, ba mõi ira gõi ba nowo andrõ, lasa'wa Gafanaoema, mangaloei Jesoe. Ba me lasõndra ia, jefo mba'wa, ba lamane chõnia : He samahaõ, ha mega õroegi da'e ?
- 26 Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Si ndroehoendroehoe ni'wa'õgoe chõmi, tenga ba da'õ mi'aloie ndra'o, me no mi'ila dandra; me no mi'ã roti andrõ, me no aboeso ami, andrõ mi'aloci ndra'o. Bõi ni'a'sogõ gõ andrõ soboe dania, õ si l'õ teboelõboclõ andrõ, ba wa'aeri si l'õ aetoe, mi'a'sogõ, nibe'c Nono Niha chõmi; da'õ sa nifadoehoe'õ Nama, Lowalangi.
- 28 (*F. 4, 14; 10, 36*). Ba lamane chõnia: He mawisa ena'õ, ba wangai halõwõ andrõ chõ Lowalangi? Itema lira Jesoe, imane chõra : Da'õ halõwõ chõ Lowalangi, na manati ami chõ nifatengenia andrõ. (*Joh. I. 3, 23*).
- 30 Ba lamane chõnia : Ba hadia dandra, nifazõchie, ena'õ ma'ila, ba ena'õ mamati ndra'aga chõoc ? Hadia ni'asogõmõ ? (*F. 4, 18. Mat. 12, 38*). No la'ã „maua” ira toeadia ba danõ si mate; si mané ba zoera : „No ibe'e õra roti moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa.” (*Moz. II. 16, 4. 15. Sin. 78, 24*). Ba imane chõra Jesoe : Si ndroehoeendroehoe ni'wa'õgoe chõmi, tenga Moze zame'e chõmi gõ andrõ, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, Amagoe zame'e chõmi gõ si ndroehoc andrõ, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa. (*F. 6, 49 b. t. Moz. V, 3, 3*). Da'õ sa gõ andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangi, si mõi mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, fangorifi nõ si goeli danõ. Ba lamane chõnia: He Toea, bõi boelõ'õ wame'e chõma gõ andrõ. Ba imane chõra Jesoe : Ja'odo gõ fangorifi, l'õ sa'ae olofo zi mõi chõgoe, ba l'õ manõ sa'ae owõchi dõdõ zamati chõgoe. Ba oe'wa'õ chõmi, noa gõi mi'ila ndra'odo, ba l'õ mamati ami. Si mõi chõgoc fefoe nibe'e Namagoc chõgoe, ba l'õ manõ oetibo'õ zi mõi chõgoe. (*F. 17, 6. 9. 11*). Tenga ba wolaoe somasi ndra'o moido tooc moroi ba zoroego, ba wolaoe somasi zamatenge ja'o moido tooe. (*F. 4, 34. Loek. 22, 42*). Da'õ zomasi zamatenge ja'o, ena'õ l'õ si taja chõgoe ba nibe'enia chõgoc fefoe, cna'õ na oesoescgi ia, na leo safoeria andrõ. (*F. 10, 28, 29*). Da'õ sa zomasi Namagoe, cna'õ so wa'aeri si l'õ aetoe chõ zangila Ono fefoe, samati chõnia, ba ja'o zanoescgi ja'ira, na leo safoeria andrõ. (*F. 3, 14 b. t.*) Ba koemõkõkõkõ niha Jehoeda chõnia, me no i'wa'õ : Ja'odo gõ andrõ, si no mõi mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba lamane : Tenga Jesoe da'õ, ono Josefo, ni'ilada ama ba ina ? Ba hana wa i'wa'õ da'õ : Moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa oe'otarai ? (*Mat. 13, 55 b. t.*). Itema lira Jesoc, imane chõra : Bõi mikõkõkõkõ chõ nawõmi. Lõ sangila mõi chõgoe, na tenga Anagoe, samatenge ja'o, zondronisi ja'ia; ba

ja'o zanoesoegi ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (F. 6, 37. 39. 65. Mat. 16, 45 17). No so ba zoera zama'ele'ō: „Nifahaō Lowalangi ira dania, fefoe.” Dozi mōi chōgoe samondrongo chō Nama, sanōngōni. 46 (Jes. 54, 13. Jer. 31, 33. 34). Tenga fa no i'ila Nama niha, baero zi otarai Lowalangi andrō, da'ō zi no mangila Lowalangi. (F. 1, 18. Tim. I. 6, 16). 47 Si ndroehoe droehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, chō zamati so wa'aoeri si lō aetoe. (F. 3, 36). **Ja'o roti fangorifi andrō.** No la'ā „mana” ira toeami, ba danō si mate, ba no mate ira. (Kor. 50 1. 10, 3. 5). Da'ō roti fangorifi, si otarai mbanoea si ja'wa, ena'ō na i'ā 51 ia niha, ba lō mate ia. Ja'o roti andrō, saeri, si otarai mbanoea si ja'wa, na so zi manga roti andrō, ba aeri ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe; ba roti andrō gōi, nibe'egoe dania, ōsigoe andre, ba no fangorifi nōsi goeli 52 danō. (Loek. 22, 19). Ba mowasoso niha Jehoea, lamane: He iwisa da'ō, 53 fa tola ibe'e ni'ada nōsinia? Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Si ndroehoe droehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mi'ā nōsi Nono Niha, na lō mibadoe ndronia, ba lō fa'aoeri chōmi, ba dōdōmi. (Mat. 54 26, 26 b. t. Kor. I. 11, 27.) Si manga nōsigoe, samadogoe, da'ō zi so fa'aoeri si lō aetoe, ba ja'o zanoesoegi ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. Ōsigoe sa zi ndroehoe gō ba dogoe zi 55 ndroehoe nibadoe. Lō aheta chōgoe zi manga nōsigoe, samadogoe, ba lō aheta ndra'ō chōnia. (F. 15, 5). 57 Si mane famatenge Nama saeri andrō ja'o, awō wa no bōrō Nama, wa no saeri ndra'ō, si manō gōi zi manga ja'o, bōrō ndra'ō, wa saeri 58 ia. (F. 5, 26). Da'ō roti andrō, si otarai mbanoea si ja'wa; tenga si mane ira toeami, si manga ba mate: Si manga roti andrō, ba aeri, iroegi zi 59 lō aetoe. Ba zekola iwa'ō da'ō, me mamahaō ia, ba Gafanaoema. Ba 60 ato nifahaōnia, ba lamane, me larongo da'ō: Hoehoeo sabe'e da'ō, ha

niha zanaha mamondrongo da'ō? Ba me i'ila tōdōnia Jesoe, koemōkō- 61 kōkō nifahaōnia ba da'ō, ba imane chōra: Hadia, fatoewoe chōmi da'ō? Ba he wisa, na mi'ila dania, mōi ja- 62 wa Nono Niha, ba zi so ia fōna? (Joh. 3, 13; 20, 17. Mar. 16, 19). Eheha zangorifi, lō'ō manō goena 63 nōsi niha. Eheha ba fa'aoeri daroma ligoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōmi. (Kor. II. 3, 6). Ba so ōsa ba chōmi, zi lō 64 mamati. Noa sa i'otarai mbōrōta i'ila Jesoe, ha niha zi lō mamati, ba ha niha zi manga mbōlinia dania. (F. 2, 25.) Ba imane: Andrō oewa'ō 65 chōmi: Lō sangila mōi chōgoe, na tenga nibe'e Nama chōnia. (F. 6, 44).

IV. I'otarai da'ō, ba ato zamoeli 66 ja'ira, nifahaōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ac faofao ira chōnia. Ba imane Jesoe ba zi 67 felendroea: Hadia, sofano gōi ami? Iteama linia Simoni Fetero, imane: 68 **He Toea, ba ōchō mōiga? So chōoe daroma li fangorifi, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe. Ba no mamati ndra'aga 69 ba no aboto ba dōdōma, ja'ogē ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangi.** (F. 1, 50; 11, 27). Iteama lira Jesoe: 70 Tenga felendroea ami, nitoetoetoego? Ba afōcha zi samōsa. (Loek. 6, 13). Joeda andrō, ono Zimoni, 71 banoca Kariota, niwa'ōnia; da'ō sa zi manga mbōlinia dania; samōsa ia ba zi felendroea. (F. 12. 4; 18, 3).

FAZA 7.

I. Fekoli Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba gowasa nose daha geoe. II. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba gosali. III. Lō faoma dōdō niha sato chōnia, ba lō'ō gōi faoma dōdō zala'wa rafe.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba itōrōi Galilaia Jesoe, lō'ō sa edōna ia itōrōi Joedaia, me la'aloeli wamoenoe ja'ia niha Jehoea. (F. 5, 16. 18). Ba no ahatō go- 2 wasa niha Jehoea, owasa nose daha geoc. (Moz. III, 23, 34 b. t.). Ba la- 3 mane chōnia ira talifoesōnia: Heta'ō ba da'e, ae misi ja'wa ba Joedaia,

ena'ō la'ila gōi ira nifahaōmō halō-
wōoe, andrō, nihalōoe. (*Mat. 12, 46*).

4 Lō solaoe hadia ia ba zi tobini, si lō
edōna aiwō gōi. Na ōlaoe zi manō, ba
5 oroma'ō ndra'oegō ba niha. Talifoc-
sōnia andrō gōi, ba si lō mamati chō-
6 nia. (*Sin. 69, 9. Mat. 3, 21*). Imane
chōra Jesoe: Tenga na inōtō chō-
goe, ba inōtō chōmi andrō, ba gofoe
7 ha wa'ara. (*F. 2, 4*). Chōini, ba te-
bai fatioe dōdō niha gocli danō,
ba chōgoc, ba fatioe dōdōra, me oe-
fadoehoe'ō chōra, wa lō sōchi mboea-
8 boeara. Mi'ae misi ja'wa ba gowasa,
ja'odo, lō mōi misi ja'wa ba gowasa,
me lō iroegi na inōtō andrō chōgoe.

9 Aefa i'wa'ō da'ō, ba i'agō Galilaia.
10 Ba me no mōi misi ja'wa ba gowasa
ndra talifoesōnia, ba awena mōi ia
gōi misi ja'wa; lō i'oroma'ō, ibini'ō.
11 Ba la'aloei ia niha Jehoeda, ba go-
12 wasa, lamane: Hezo so ia? Ba to-
bali fasosota sabōlōbōlō, ba chōnia
andrō, ba niha sato. So zangoema'ō:
Si sōchi ia. Ba so zangoema'ō: Lō'ō,
13 ifacloengoe niha. (*F. 9, 16*). Ba lō'ō
zoci si lō aiwō mangoema'ō hadia ia
ba chōnia, ba wa'ata'oera niha Je-
hoeda. (*F. 9, 22*).

14 II. Ba me no taloe gowasa, ba
mōi mija'wa Jesoe ba gosali ba
15 mamahaō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha
Jehoeda, lamane: He moroi i'ila
zoera da'ō, me lō moefahaō? (*Mar.*
16 *6, 2*). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane:
Tenga chōgoe wamahaōgoe andrō,
chō zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 8, 26, 28*;
17 *14, 24*). Na so zedōna molo'ō somasi
ia, ba dōdōnia aboto hadia ia ba
wamahaō andrō, na moroi ba Lo-
walaugi ia, ba na moroi ba chōgoe
18 moehede ndra'o. (*F. 3, 33*). Sihede
moroi ba chōnia, ba mangaloei la-
chōmi chōnia. Ba sangaloei lachō-
mi zamatenge ja'ia, da'ō zi ndroe-
hoe, ba lō si lō atoelō ba dōdōnia.
19 (*F. 5, 41, 44*). Tenga Moze zame'e
oroisa chōmi? Ba samōsa lō'ō ba
chōmi solo'ō oroisa andrō. Hana wa
mi'aloei wamoenoe ja'o? (*Hal.zin. 7,*

52, 53. Mat. 12, 14). Latema linia 20
niha sato, lamanc! Sobechoe ndra'-
oegō! Ha niha zangaloei famoenoe
ja'oegō? (*F. 8, 48; 10, 20*). Itema 21
lira Jesoe, imane chōra: Ha sambalō
halōwō nihalōgoe, ba oi sahōlihōli tō-
dō ami. (*F. 5, 16*). No ibe'e chōmi 22
wamoto andrō Moze, tenga me mo-
roi chō Moze ia, me moroi chō ndra
toea, ba ba loeo sabato miboto niha.
(*Moz. III. 12, 3. Moz. I. 17, 10, 12*).
Na laboto niha ba loeo sabato, fa lō 23
tesawō gorōisa Moze andrō, ba ha-
dia, mofōnoe ami chōgoc, me no
abe'e niha, ma'asamboea, oebe'e ba
leo sabato? (*F. 5, 9*). Bōi mibe'e 24
balazi ni'ila hōrō, ba wangoehockoe
hadia ia, mi'atoelō'ō wangoehockoe.
(*Moz. V. 1, 16, 17; 16, 19*). Ba la- 25
wā'ō banoca Jeroezalema ōsa: Ha-
dia, tenga da'ō ni'aloeira famoenoe?
Ba hiza, lō ata'oc ia moehede, ba lō 26
hedehedera chōnia. Ma doehoe no
aboto ba dōdō zala'wa, wa Keriso
da'ō? Ba na ta'ila, he moroi da'ō, 27
ba na so Keriso andrō, ba lō sangila
he moroi ia. (*F. 6, 42*). Ba moe'ao Je- 28
sue, me mamahaō ia ba gosali, ima-
ne: Mi'ila sa ndra'o, ba mi'ila, he
moroi ndra'o. Ba tenga moroi chō-
goe mōi ndra'o, so sa zi doehoe, sa-
matenge ja'o, si lō mi'ila. (*F. 5, 43;*
8, 19, 42 b. t.). Ja'o zangila ja'ia, me 29
moroi chōnia ndra'o, ba me no
ja'ia zamatenge ja'o. (*Mat. 11, 27*).
Ba la'aloei wondra'oe ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa 30
mbambaja ja'ia, me lō'ō na iroegi
inōtō andrō chōnia. (*F. 8, 20; 13, 1*).
Ba ato zamati chōnia ba niha sato, 31
ba lamane: Na so Keriso andrō, ba
hadia, oja ifazōchi dandra, moroi ba
nifazōchi da'ō? (*F. 8, 30*). Larongo fa- 32
rizaio, wa si manō wangōngōngōngō-
sa niha sato ba chōnia; ba lafatenge
genonira ere seboea ba farizaio, ena'-
ō lara'oe ia. Ba imane Jesoe: Lō ara 33
tō ndra'o chōmi, ba mofanōdo chō
zamatenge ja'o andrō. (*F. 12, 25; 13,*
33; 14, 12; 16, 28). Mi'aloei ndra'o 34
dania, ba lō misōndra ndra'o, ba te-

bai mōi ami ba zi so ja'ō. (*F. 8, 21*;
 35 12, 26. *Amos. 8, 12*). Ba faoma la-
 mane chō nawōra niha Jehoeda:
 Heza mōi ia dania, wa lō tasōndra
 ia? Ma mōi ia ba zizaewe andrō, ba
 36 Ndrawa Heleni, mamahaō Dawa
 Heleni? (*Fet. I, 1, 1*). Hadia wehe-
 de andrō, niwā'ōnia: Mi'aloei ndra'o
 dania, ba lō misōndra ndra'o; ba
 37 tebai mōi ami ba zi so ja'ō? Ba me
 loeo gowasa safoeria, seboea, ba so
 Jesoe, moe'ao ia, imane: Na so zo-
 wōchi tōdō, ba jamōi chōgoe, ma-
 madoe? (*Moz. III. 23, 36. F. 4, 10.*
 38 14. *Fam. 22, 17*). Moroi ba nō-
 si zamati chōgoe mangle
 dania hohooe nidandō
 goembōe, si mane niwā'ō ba
 39 zoera. (*Hes. 47, 1. Jes. 44, 3*). Ba
 Geheha sa iwā'ō da'ō, nitema za-
 mati chōnia dania; lō si so Geheha
 na, me lō moefolachōmi Jesoe na.
 (*F. 16, 7; 20, 22*).
 40 III. Ba so ba niha sato ōsa, lama-
 ne me no larongo wehede andrō: Si
 ndroehoe zama'ele'ō andrō ia. (*F. 6,*
 41 14). Ba so dānō bō'ō, ba lamane: Ke-
 riso. Ba tādō bō'ō, ba lamane: Ha-
 dia sa, ba Galilaia i'otarai Keriso?
 42 (*F. 1, 47*). Tenga no moe'wa'ō ba
 zoera, moroi ba ma'oe'woe Davido,
 moroi ba mbanoea side'ide andrō,
 Betilechema, ba zi so Davido fōna,
 i'otarai Keriso? (*Sin. 132, 11.*
 43 *Mich. 5, 2. Mat. 2, 5, 6*). Ba tobali
 lō fagōlōgōlō dōdō niha sato ba chō-
 44 nia andrō. (*F. 10, 19*). So ba chōra
 zondra'oe ja'ia ena'ō, ba lō'ō zoei so-
 45 mbambaja ja'ia. Ba lafoeli ira ba
 gere seboea ba ba warizaio cnoni no
 mege, ba lamane chōra da'ō: Ha-
 46 na wa lō mi'ohe ia? Latema lira
 enoni andrō, lamane: Lō irai si ma-
 nō niha wehede, si mane fehede niha
 47 da'ō. (*Mat. 7, 28, 29*). Latema lira
 farizaio, lamane: Hadia, no tefae-
 48 loengoe ami gōi? Hadia, so zamōsa
 sala'wa, ba ma farizaio, si no mamati
 chōnia? (*F. 12, 42. Kor. I. 1, 26, 27*).
 49 Ha sa niha sato andrō, si lō aboto ba

dōdō oroisa, ba ni'elifi da'ō. Imane 50
 chōra Nikodemo, awōra: (*F. 3, 1, 2*);
 Hadia, ihoekoe gōi niha oroisa chōda, 51
 na lō moerongo oea hadia ia, chōnia,
 na lō aboto ba dōdō nilaoenia?
 (*Moz. II. 23, 1. Hal. zin. 25, 16*). La- 52
 tema linia, lamane chōnia: Hadia,
 moroi ba Galilaia gōi ndra'oegō?
 Aloi ba faigi, lō sama'ele'ō, si otarai
 Galilaia. (*Mar. 14, 70. Jes. 9, 1, 2*).

FAZA 8.

I. Sohorō. II. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda.

I. Ba mōi ba gahe hili wanichia 1
 Jesoe. (*Loek. 21, 37, 38*). Ba me no 2
 moloeco, ba ifoeli ia ba gosali, ba oi
 la'ondrasia ia niha, ba moedadao ia
 mamahaō ja'ira. Ba la'ohe chōnia sa- 3
 ngila amachōita ba farizaio ndra ala-
 we, nira'oe baewawō, lafa'aso ba go-
 taloeara, lamane chōnia: He sama- 4
 haō, nira'oe baewawō ndra alawe a-
 ndre. Ba ba gorōisa iwā'ō chōda Mo- 5
 ze, niboenoe zi inanō, niteboe kara,
 ba ja'oegō, ha ōwā'ō? (*Moz. III. 20,*
 10). Fanandraigō ja'ia, wa la'wa'ō 6
 da'ō, ena'ō la'ila moe'adoegō ia. Ba
 ifaōndrō ia tooe Jesoe, isoera danō
 toeroenia. (*Loek. 11, 53. 54; 10,*
 25 b. t.). Ba melō labato wanfoe chō- 7
 nia, ba ifoeli ifaōga ia, ba imane chō-
 ra: Na so ba chōmi zi lō horō, ba ja-
 moebōrōtaigō waneboe kara ja'ia.
 (*Moz. V. 17, 7. Rom. 2, 1*). Ba ifoe- 8
 li ifaōndrō ia mauera tanō. Ba ja'- 9
 ira, me larongo da'ō, ba me itegoe
 ira tōdōra, ba monizanzara wofanō,
 i'otarai zatoea, noemalō ba zafōeria,
 ba torōi Jesoe, ha ja'ia, awōndra ala-
 we andrō, ba gotaloeara no mege.
 (*Rom. 2, 15, 22*). Ba me no ifaōga ia 10
 Jesoe ba me lō ni'ilania niha, baero
 ndra alawe andrō, ba imane chō-
 nia: He alawe, heza so da'ō, sang-
 doegō ja'oegō? Lō sangoehoe koe
 ja'oegō? Ba imane: Lō'ō, Toea. I- 11
 mane chōnia Jesoe: Ba ja'odo gōi,
 lō oehoe koe ndra'oegō. Ofanō, ba bōi
 sa'ae fazōchi horō. (*F. 3, 17; 5, 14*).

- 12 II. Ba ifoeli moehede chōra Jesoe imane : **Ja'odo haga nōsi goeli danō andrō. Solo'ō ja'o, ba lō mo- waōwaō ba zogōmigōmi, so sa'ae chōnia haga ba wa'aeri andrō.**
- 13 (*F. 1, 4, 9. Jes. 49, 6*). Balamaneehō- nia farizaio : Ja'oegō nifadoehoe'ō- mō, lō doehoe wamadohoe'ōmō a- ndrō. (*F. 5, 31*). Iteama lira Jesoe, i- mane chōra : He ja'o zamadoehoe'ō- ō ja'odo, ba doehoe zoei wamadoe- hoe'ōgoe, me no oe'ila, he moroi ndra'o, ba heza mōido, baja'ami, ba lō mi'ila, he moroi ndra'o ba heza mōido. (*F. 7, 28, 33*). Ōsi niha dali wangoehoe'ōmi, ja'o, ba lō oe- hoekoe niha. (*F. 7, 24 ; 8, 11*). Bahe mangoehoe'ōmi ndra'o, ba si ndroe- hoe wangoehoe'ōmi, me no tenga ha ja'o, daroeaga sa'ae samatenge ja'o. (*F. 8, 29 ; 5, 30 b. i.*). Ba noa gōi so ba gorisa chōmi, si doehoe wama- doehoe'ō zi daroea. (*Moz. V. 17, 6 ; 19, 15*). Ja'odo zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, ba ifadoehoe'ō ndra'o samatenge ja'o, Amagoe. (*F. 5, 37*). Ba lamane ehōnia : Heza so Namae andrō ? Iteama lira Jesoe, imane : Lō mi'ila ha niha ndra'o, ba lō'ō gōi mi'ila ha niha Namagoe andrō. Na mi'ila ena'ō ha niha ndra'o, ba mi'ila gōi ha niha Namagoe andrō. (*F. 16, 3 ; 14, 7*).
- 20 Ba zinga naha game'ela iwa'ō da'ō, me mamahaō ia ba gosali. Ba lō so- ndra'oe ja'ia, me lō'ō na iroegi inōtō andrō chōnia. (*Mar. 12, 41. F. 7, 30. Loek. 22, 53*). Ba imane zoei Jesoe chōra : Mofanō ndra'o, ba mi'aloeli ndra'o dania, ba mate ami ba horō- mi. Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi ndra'o. (*F. 7, 32, 34*). Ba lamane niha Je- hoeda : Ta'ila na iboenoe ia dania, wa iwa'ō : Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi ndra'o ? (*F. 7, 35*). Ba imane chōra : Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si ja'wa udra'odo ; moroi ba goeli danō andre ami, tenga moroi ba goeli danō a- ndre ndra'odo. (*F. 3, 31*). Andrō no oe'wa'ō chōmi, si mate ami ba ho- rōmi. Na lō'ō sa mamati ami, wa
- ja'odo, ba si mate ami ba horōmi. (*F. 4, 26*). Ba lamane chōnia : Ha 25 niha ndra'oegō ? Imane chōra Jesoe : Niwa'ōgoe chōmi gōi, i'otarai mbō- rōta. (*Hes. 12, 25. Jes. 52, 6*). Oja 26 niwa'ōgoe ba chōmi andrō, ba oja nihoekoegoe, ba samatenge ja'o, ba no si ndroehoe, ba nironogoe ehōnia, da'ō niwa'ōgoe ba niha ba goeli da- nō. (*F. 3, 33*). Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra, 27 wa Amania niwa'ōnia ehōra. Ba i- 28 mane Jesoe : Na no mi'ala'wa'ō ja- wa dania Nono Niha, awena dania aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo, awō wa lō hadia ia zoro ba chōgoe, ni- laeogoe. Oe'o'ō wamahaō Namagoe ja'o, da'ō hoehoeogoe. (*F. 12, 32 ; 5, 19 ; 7, 16*). Ba faofao chōgoe za- 29 matenge ja'o. Lō iro'i ndra'o, ha ja'o, me lō mamalōmalō oelaoe zomasi ia. Me iwa'ō da'ō, ba ato zamati chōnia. 30 Ba imane Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda, si 31 no mamati ehōnia : Na lō teboelō ami ba daroma ligoe andrō, ba si ndroehoe nifahaōgoe ami ; (*F. 7, 17*) ; ba aboto ba dōdōmi zi doehoe, 32 ba i'efa'ō ami si doehoe andrō. (*Gal. 5, 1. Jak. 1, 25*). Latema linia, 33 lamane : Ma'oe'woe Gaberahamo ndra'aga, ba lō marai mōi sawoejoe niha bō'ō, hadia wa ō'wa'ō : Ni'efa'ō ami ? (*Mat. 3, 9. Neh. 9, 36*). Iteama 34 lira Jesoe, imane : Si ndroehoe'ōndroe- hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, **sawoejoe horō zamazōchi horō.** (*Rom. 6, 16, 20*). Ba tenga sa si lō mamalōmalō jomo 35 zawoejoe, si lō mamalōmalō nono. (*Moz. I. 29, 10 ; II. 21, 2. Sin. 23, 6*). **Ba na i'efa'ō ami Ono andrō,** 36 **awena aefa sibai ami.** (*Rom. 6, 18 ; 8, 2*). Oe'ila, wa no ma'oe'woe Gabe- 37 rahamo ami ; ba mi'aloeli wamoenoe ja'o, me lō fachai daroma ligoe ba dōdōmi. (*F. 5, 18*). Oe'wa'ō hadia ni- 38 ilagoe ehō Namagoe ; ba ja'ami sa gōi, mi'o'ō nirongomi ehō namani andrō. Latema linia, lamane chō- 39 nia : Aberahamo doeama. Imanee hōra Jesoe : Na ma'oe'woe Gaberahamo ami, ba mi'o'ō ena'ō mboeaboea Ga-

- berahamo. (*Gal. 3, 7*). Ba mi'aloeci sa wamoenoe ja'o, niha sangoema'ō chōmi si doehoe, niringogoe chō Lowalangi; tenga si manō Gaberahamo. Boeaboea namami andrō mi'o'ō. Lamane chōnia: Tenga ono horō ndra'aga, ha samōsa namama, Lowalangi. Imane chōra Jesoe: Na amami Lowalangi mena'ō, ba mi'omasi'ō ndra'o. Moroi ba Lowalangi sa mbōrōtagoe, ba da'ō oe'otarai; tenga sa moroi ba chōgoe, wa no so ndra'o, ja'ia sa zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 5, 43; 16, 27*). Hana wa lō aboto ba dōdōmi wehdegoe, wa tebai mifondrondrongo ligoe? (*F. 6, 60*).
- Kor. I. 2, 14). Moroi ba Gafōcha ami, ba no cdōna ami mi'o'ō wa'omasi namami andrō. No samoenoe niha da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba lō ni'agōnia si doehoe, lō'ō sa si doehoe ba dōdōnia. Na iwa'ō waja, ba moroi ba zi so chōnia moehede ia, sofaja sa ia ba ama zofaja. (*Joh. I. 3, 8. 10*).
- Moz. I. 3. Fet. II. 2, 4). Ba me no si doehoe niwa'ōgoe, andrō lō mamati ami. Ha niha ba chōmi zanegoe horō ba chōgoe zambalō? Na oe'wa'ō zi doehoc, ba hana wa lō mamati ami chōgoe? (*Fet. I. 2, 22. Kor. II. 5, 21*). Si otarai Lowalangi, ba ifondrondrongo li Lowalangi, andrō lō mandomrongo ami, me tenga moroi ba Lowalangi ami. (*F. 18, 37. Joh. I. 4, 6*). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia: Tenga si doehoe niwa'ōma, wa Dawa Zamaria ndra'ōegō, sobechoc? (*F. 7, 20*). Itema lira Jesoe, imane: Tenga sobechoe ndra'odo, oefosoemange sa Namagoe, ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'aja ndra'o. Ba lō oe'aloei zoemangegoe, so zangaloei ja'ia, sangoehoekoe. (*F. 5, 41*). Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so zolo'ō ligoe, ba lō'ō manō i'ila wa'amate, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 5, 24; 11, 25 b. t.*) Lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda: Awenā aboto ba dōdōma, wa sobechoe ndra'ōegō. No mate Gaberahamo, awō zama-
- ele'ō andrō, ba dōwa'ō: Na so zolo'ō ligoe, ba lō'ō manō itandra wa'amate, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sach. I, 5*). Hadia, eboea ndra'ōegō, moroi chō 53 doeada Aberahamo, si no mate? Ba sama'ele'ō andrō, ba no mate. Hadia dōbali'ō ndra'ōegō? Itema lira Jesoe 54 imane: Na oefolachōmi ndra'o, ba faja lachōmigoe andrō. Amagoe zamolachōmi ja'o, niwa'ōmi: Lowalangima ia. (*F. 5, 31. 32*). Ba lō aboto 55 badōdōmi ia, ba ja'o, ba sangila ja'ia. Ba na oe'wa'ō ena'ō, lō oe'ila ia, ba sofaja ndra'o, si mane ja'ami. Ba no oe'ila ia, ba oe'o'ō linia. (*F. 7, 28*). Owoeawoea dōdō doeami Aberahamo, ena'ō i'ila mba'wagoe andrō, 56 ba i'ila, ba omoeso dōdōnia. (*Heb. 11, 13*). Lamane chōnia niha Jehoe- 57 da: Ambō na lima woeloe fache ndra'ōegō, ba no dō'ila Gaberahamo? (*Loek. 3, 23*). Imane chōra Jesoe: Si 58 ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi. lō Aberahamo na, ba so ndra'o, (*F. 1, 1. 2. Jes. 43, 13. Moz. II. 3, 14*). Ba latoejoe gara, ba waneboe 59 ja'ia. Ba ibini'ō ia Jesoe, ba iheta ia ba gosali. (*F. 10, 31. Moz. III. 24, 16. Loek. 4, 30*).

FAZA 9.

I. Famokai hōrō zaoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. II. Lasechegō nibokai hōrō andrō farizaio. III. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba warizaio.

- I. Me itōrō Jesoe, ba i'ila niha, 1 saoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. Ba 2 lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia, lamane: He samahaō, ha niha zamazōchi horō, da'e, ma ira amania, wa no aoe'a ia moroi ba daloe ninania? (*Loek. 13, 2*). Itema lira Jesoe, imane: Tenga da'e zamazōchi horō, ba tenga 3 gōi ira amania; ba ena'ō te'oroma'ō ba chōnia wolaoe Lowalangi, andrō si manō. (*F. 11, 4*). Lō tola lō tahalō 4 halōwō zamatenge ja'ita, fatoea inoloeco. Bōngi dania, ba lō sangila mo- 5 halōwō. (*F. 5, 17. 19*). Fatoea sodo ba gōeli danō, ba haga ba gōeli danō

- 6 ndra'odo. (*F. 8, 12*). Aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba idiloi danō ba ibali'ō tamboe gilo andrō, ba igoele'ō damboe andrō ba
7 hōrō andrō, (*Mar. 8, 23*), ba imane chōnia : Ae sasai mbawaoe ba mba-
ŵa Ziloe andrō, „nifatenge” geleea-
hania. Ba mōi ia, isasai mbawania,
ba me ifoeli ia, ba no i'ila niha.
8 II. Ba lamane banoea, awō zi
no mangila ja'ia fōna, me manga-
ndrōngandrō bōli gō ia : Tenga ja'ia
da'ō, sidaodao, mangandrōngandrō
9 bōli gō? (*Hal. zin. 3, 10*). Ba so za-
ngoema'ō : Ja'ia. Ba so gōi zangoe-
ma'ō : Tenga, ba no fachilichili ia
chōnia. Ba ja'ia iŵa'ō : Ja'odo da'ō.
10 Ba lamane chōnia : He wisa, wa te-
11 bokai hōrōmō ? Itema lira, imane :
Niha andrō, sotōi Jesoe, ifazōchi da-
mboe ba igoele'ō ha hōrōgoc, ba i-
mane chōgoe : Ae ba Ziloe, sasai
mbawaoe. Ba mōido, ba me no oesa-
12 saido, ba oe'ila niha. Lamane chōnia :
13 Heza so ia ? Imane : Lō oe'ila. Ba
la'ohe ia ba warizaio, zaoe'a fōna a-
14 ndrō. (*F. 7, 32 ; 11, 46*). Ba loeo sa-
bato, me loeo ifazōchi damboe a-
15 ndrō Jesoe, me ibokai hōrōnia. (*F. 5,*
9 b. t.). Ba lafoeli lasofoe chōnia fari-
zaio gōi, he wisa, wa i'ila niha. Ba
imane chōra : Tamboe ibe'e ba hōrō-
16 goe, ba no oesasai mbawagoe, ba
oe'ila niha. Ba lamane farizaio ōsa :
Tenga si otarai Lowalangi niha a-
17 ndrō, me lō i'amoni'ō loeo sabato. Ba
lamane tánō bō'ō : He moroi i'ila ifa-
zōchi dandra si manō niha si so horō?
18 Ba lō faoma dōdōra. (*F. 7, 43*). Ba
lafoeli lamane chō zaoe'a andrō : Ba
ja'oegō, hadia ōŵa'ō ba chōnia a-
19 ndrō, me no ibokai hōrōe ? Ba ima-
ne : Sama'elc'ō ia. (*F. 4, 19. Loek.*
24, 19). Ba lō fadoehoe dōdō niha Je-
hoeda chōnia, wa no aoe'a ia fōna,
awō wa i'ila niha iada'e, irege moe-
hede ira chō ndra ama zi no teboka
20 hōrō andrō. Ba lasofoe chōra, lama-
ne : Hadia, onomi da'ō, niŵa'ōmi,
no aoe'a ia moroi ba daloe ninania?
Ba he wisa wa i'ila niha iada'e? Ba
latema lira ira amania, lamane : Ma'-
ila, wa onoma da'ō, ba no aoe'a ia,
moroi ba daloe ninania ; ba he mo-
roi wa i'ila niha iada'e, ba lō ma'ila,
ba ha niha zamokai hōrōnia, ba lō
ma'ila. Misofoe chōnia, noa sa'ae
wa'ebocania, ba iŵa'ō dania hadia
ia chōnia. Me ata'oe ndra amania
21 niha Jedoeda, andrō laŵa'ō da'ō.
Noa sa mamagōlō niha Jehoeda, na
so ena'ō zangoema'ō Keriso Jesoe
andrō, ba latibo'ō ia banoea (*F. 7,*
13 ; 12, 2). Andrō laŵa'ō ira ama-
22 nia : Noa sa'ae wa'ebocania, misofoe
chōnia. Awena moehede ira zamoeza
23 tō ba niha andrō, saoe'a fōna, ba la-
mane chōnia : Fosoemange Lowala-
ngi, ja'aga, ba ma'ila, wa no si so
horō niha andrō. (*F. 8, 46*). Itema
24 lira, imane : Lō oe'ila, na si so horō
ia, sambalō oe'ila, saoe'a ndra'o fō-
na, ba oe'ila niha iada'e. Ba lamane
25 chōnia : He iŵisa chōoc ? He iŵisa
wamokai hōrōe ? Itema lira, ima-
26 ne : Noa sa'ae oeŵa'ō chōmi, ba lō
nifondrondrongomi. Hana wa omasi
ami, mirongo zamoeza tō ? Ma edō-
na ami gōi mōi nifahaonia ? Mofō-
27 noe ira chōnia, lamane : Ja'oegō nifa-
haonia, ba nifahaō Moze ndra'aga.
Ma'ila, wa no moehede Lowalangi chō
28 Moze, ba da'ō, ba lō ma'ila, he mo-
roi ia. (*F. 7, 27 ; 8, 14*). Itema lira
30 niha andrō, imane chōra : Ba da'ō so
zahōlihōli dōdōda, wa lō mi'ila, he
moroi ia, ba no ibokai hōrōgoc. No
31 ta'ila, lō ifondrondrongo li zi so horō
Lowalangi, ba na so zangata'ocfi ja'-
ila, solo'ō somasi ia, chōnia ifondro-
ndrongo. (*Job. 35, 13. Sin. 145, 19.*
Amaed. 15, 8). I'otarai mbōrōta, ba
32 lō moerongo, so niha samokai hōrō
zaoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. Na
33 tenga si otarai Lowalangi da'ō, ba
tehai ilaoe hadia ia mcna'ō. Latema
34 linia, lamane chōnia : Me toemboe
ndra'oegō, ba no si so horō manō
ndra'oegō, ba ōfahaō ndra'aga ? Ba
35 latoeli'ō ia baero. (*F. 9, 2. 3*). Irongo
Jesoe, wa no latoeli'ō ia baero, ba

- me faloecha ia chōnia, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, mamati ndra'oegō chō
- 36 Nono Niha andrō ? Itema linia, imane : Ha niha ia, Toea, ena'ō mamati ndra'o chōnia ? Imane chōnia
- 37 Jesoc : Noa sa ō'ila ia, ba sihede chōoe, da'ō ia. (F. 4, 26). Ba imane : Mamati ndra'o, Toea ! ba mangaloeleo ia chōnia.
- 38
- 39 II. Ba imane Jesoc : Bōrō hoekeo, wa mōi ndra'o ba goeli danō andre, ena'ō la'ila niha saoe'a, ba ena'ō aoe'a zangila niha. (Mat. 13, 14. 15). Larongo farizaio ōsa, si fao chōnia ba da'ō, ba lamane chōnia
- 40
- 41 Ba hadia, saoe'a gōi ndra'aga ? Imane chōra Jesoc : Na saoe'a ami, ba lō horōmi ena'ō, ba ija'e, ba miwa'ō : Ma'ila niha : ba lō teboelō horōmi. (F. 15, 22. Hes. 13, 10. 16).

FAZA 10.

I. Itoheogō hoehoeonia andrō ba warizaio Jesoc. II. Koebalo si sōchi Jesoc. III. Lafaoli lateboe kara ia ena'ō.

- 1 I. Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, si lō manōrō bawandroehō andrō, we'amōi ba kandra mbiribiri andrō, sanawō ba'aba'a, ba sanagō da'ō ba samara'oe. (Jer. 23, 2 b. t. Sin. 23). Sanōrō bawandroehō, da'ō goebalo mbiribiri. (A. 7).
- 2
- 3 Chōnia ibokai sanaro ba mbawandroehō andrō, ba lafondrondrongo linia biribri, ba hoemede ia ba mbiribiri tāna chōnia, itōtōi dōi, ba i'ohē bacro. (Jes. 43, 1). Ba na no ibe'e baero dāna chōnia fefoe, ba mowaōwaō ia, ba la'ō'ō ia biribri, noa sa la'ila linia. Ba lō la'ō'ō niha bō'ō, moloī sa ira chōnia, me lō la'ila li niha bō'ō. Amaedola andrō iwa'ō chōra Jesoc, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra hadia ia, niwa'ōnia chōra. Ba imane Jesoc : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ja'odo mbawandroehō ba mbiribiri. Dozi ira, ha wa'ato zi no mōi, ba no sanagō ba no samara'oe, ba lō lafondrondrongo chōra biribri
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8

ri. (Mat. 7, 15 ; 23, 13). Ja'ō mbawandroehō. Na so zanōrō ja'ō, we'amōi bacha, da'ō ni'orifi, ba mōi ia bacha ba mōi baero, ba isōndra gō. (F. 14, 6. Moz. IV. 27, 17. 21). Lō mōi zanagō, na tenga ba wanagō ba ba wamoenoē ba ba wamakiko. Ba da'ō mōi ndra'o, ena'ō so chōra wa'aeroi ba ena'ō fahōna chōra hadia ia andrō. (Sin. 23, 1. Fet. I. 2, 25).

II. Ja'odo goebalo si sōchi andrō. Koebalo si sōchi ibelegō nosonia fōna mbiribiri. (Jes. 40, 11. Hes. 34, 11 b. t. Joh. I. 3, 16). Moloī genoni, si tenga koebalo, si tenga sochō biribri, na i'ila nasoe gataoe moroi sa, i'ōi mbiribiri, ba ira'oe asoe gataoe ba ifazawili. (Sach. 11, 16 b. t.). Me enonīa, ba me lō ba dōdōnia mbiribiri. Ja'ō do goebalo si sōchi andrō, ba no aboto ba dōdōgoe dāna chōgoe, ba no aboto ba dōdō dāna chōgoe ndra'odo. (Tim. II. 2, 19). Si mane fa'aboto ba dōdō Namagoe ndra'o, ba si mane fa'aboto ba dōdōgoe Namagoe. Ba oebelēgō nosogoe fōna mbiribiri. (Mat. 11, 27. Mar. 10, 45.) Ba so chōgoe na mbiribiri bō'ō, si tenga moroi ba kandra andre, ba lō tola lō ochalō ira, ba lafondrondrongo ligoe dānia ba tobali ha sambawā nikoebaloi ba la samōsa goebalo. (F. 11, 52. Mat. 8, 11. Jes. 49, 6. Sach. 14, 9. Efes. 2, 14 b. t.). Andrō i'omasi'ō ndra'o Amagoc, me oebe'e nosogoe, ba wanema ja'ia mangaweli. (F. 2, 19. Jes. 53, 10). Lō sangai ja'ia chōgoe, oebe'e sa'ae ia, nilaoe dōdōgoe. Tola oebe'e ia, ba tola oefoeli oehalō. Oroisa andrō no oetema chō Namagoe. (F. 18, 6; 14, 31). Ba fabō'ō zoei dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba niwa'ōnia andrō. (F. 7, 43). Ba ato chōra za-goema'ō : Sobechoe, sowōhō, hana wa mifondrondrongo chōnia ? (F. 7, 20) Ba lamane tānō bō'ō : Tenga fēhede zobechoe wehede andrō. Hadia, i'ila ibokai hōrō zaoe'a bechoe ? (F. 9, 30 b. t. Moz. II. 4, 11). Ba loeo we'amoni'ō osali ba Jeroezalema,

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

- 23 baŵa deoe. Ba manōrōnōrō Jesoe ba
zinga gosali, baolajama Zelomo a-
24 ndrō. (*Hal.zin. 3, 11; 5, 12*). Ba la-
fasoci ia niha Jehoea ba lamane
chōnia : Heza iroegi lō ahono dōdō-
ma ōbe'e ? Na Keriso ndra'oegō, ba
ŵa'ō chōma, bōi aiwō ndra'oegō.
25 (*F. 8, 25*). Itema lira Jesoe, imane :
No oeŵa'ō chōmi, ba lō fadoehoe
dōdōmi ; halōwō andrō, nihalōhalō-
goe ba dōi Namagoe, da'ō zamadoe-
26 hoe'ō ja'ō. (*F. 5, 36*). Balōfadoehoe
dōdōmi, me tenga biribirigoe ami.
27 (*F. 8, 46. 47*). Lafondrondrongo ligoe
biribirigoe, ba no aboto ba dōdōgoe
28 ira, ba la'c'ō ndra'ō. Ba oebe'e chō-
ra wa'aeri si lō aetoe, ba lō tekiko
ira,, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ba lō sanōbi
ja'ira ba dangagoe (*F. 8, 51; 5, 24*).
29 *Rom. 8, 38 b. t. Fet. I, 1, 5*). Eboea
moroi ba dānō bō'ō fefoe Namagoe,
same'e ja'ira chōgoe, ba lō sangila
manōbi ja'ira ba danga Namagoe.
30 (*F. 14, 28*). Ha samboea ndra'aga
Amagoe. (*F. 10, 37. 38; 5, 23; 17,*
10; 11, 21).
31 III. Ba latocjoe zoei gara niha
Jehoea, ba waneboe ja'ia (*F. 8, 59*).
32 Hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane : No
oja halōwō si sōchi, ni'oroma'ōgoe
chōmi, dali Namagoe. Hezo mbōrōba
halōwō andrō, wa miteboe kara
33 ndra'ō ? (*Mar. 7, 37*). Latema linia
niha Jehoea, lamane : Tenga ba
halōwō si sōchi andrō mateboe
kara ndra'oegō, ba wangaohangaoha
andrō, bameōbali'ō Lowalangi ndra'-
oegō, ba no niha ndra'oegō. (*F. 5,*
34 *18. Mat. 26, 65*). Itema lira Jesoe,
imane : Tenga no so ba zoera goroi-
sa chōmi : „N o o e ŵ a' ō , L o w a -
l a n g i a m i ?” (*Sin. 82, 6*). Na
ibe'e tōi da'ō Lowalangi, ba nita-
ndrōsaigō li Lowalangi andrō — ba
tebai tewoe'ai zoera — (*Mat. 5,*
36 *18 b. t.*) ba hadia, ba miŵa'ō ba ni'a-
moni'ō Nama andrō, ba nifatengenia
ba goeli danō : Mangaohangaoha
ndra'oegō, me no-oeŵa'ō : Ono Lo-
37 walangi ndra'ō ? (*F. 7, 17-23*). Na
- lō oehalō halōwō Namagoe, ba bōi
mi'amati chōgoe. Ba na oehalō ia, 38
ba mi'amati ba halōwōgoe, na lō
mamati ami chōgoe, ena'ō mi'ila, ba
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, ba dōdō-
goe so Namagoe ba ba dōdō Nama-
goe so ndra'ō. (*F. 15, 24; 14, 9-11*).
Ba latandraigō zoei, wondra'oe ja'ia, 39
ba iheta ia ba dangara. Ba mofanō 40
zoei ia mijefo Joridano, ba zi so Jo-
hane, me awena mamajagō idanō ia.
(*F. 1, 28*). Ba ato zangondrasi ja'ia 41
ba lamane : Lō'ō sa nifazōchi Jo-
hane tandra ; ba fefoe niŵa'ō Johane
ba chō da'e, ba no si doehoe. (*F. 1,*
26 b. t.; 3, 27 b. t.). Ba ato zamati 42
chōnia ba da'ō.

FAZA 11.

I. Fanoesoegi Lazaro. II. Fama-
gōlō gere; ba wamoenoē Jesoe.

- I. Ba so zofōchō, Lazaro, banoea 1
Mbetania, banoca ndra Maria Mara-
ta, talifoesōnia. (*Loek. 10, 38. 39*).
Ba Maria zamajoini So'a'a fanicha 2
samohoca, solosi ahe Zo'a'a boenia ;
talifoesō da'ō, Lazaro, zofōchō. (*F.*
12, 3. Mat. 26, 7 b. t.). Ba lafatenge 3
chō Jesoe ira talifoesōnia alawe, la-
mane : He Toca, faigi, somasi ndra'-
oegō andrō, ba no mofōchō. Ba me no 4
irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba imane : Tenga
fōchō ba wa'amate wōchō andrō, fō-
chō famolachōmi Lowalangi, ena'ō
tefolachōmi Nono Lowalangi ba da'ō 5
(*F. 9, 3*). Ba no omasi Jesoe Marata
andrō ba talifoesōnia ba Lazaro a-
ndrō. Ba me no irongo mofōchō ia, 6
ba doea wongi na ia ba zi so ia. Aefa 7
da'ō, ba imane chō ndra nifahaō :
Datafoeli ita ba Joedaia. Lamane 8
chōnia ira nifahaō : He samahaō, ha
mega no, ba laboenoc ndra'oegō me-
na'ō niha Jehoea, lateboe kara
ndra'oegō mena'ō, ba ōfoeli mōi ba
da'ō ? (*F. 10, 31*). Itema lira Jesoe: 9
Tenga felendroca za zi ma'ōma'ō-
chō ? Na so zofanō ba zi na'ōchō,
ba lō manendre ia, me i'ila haga a-
ndrō ba goeli danō. (*F. 9, 4. 5*). Ba 10

- na no sofano bōngi, ba manendre, me
lō chōnia haga andrō. (*F. 12, 35*).
- 11 Da'ō niwā'ōnia; ba me aefa da'ō,
ba imane chōra: No mōrō Lazaro
andrō, si fahoewoe chōda, ba mōido
moesoesoegi ia. (*Mat. 9, 24. Kor. I.*
12 *15, 20*). Ba lamane chōnia ira nifa-
haō: He Toea, na mōrō ia, ba abe'e.
- 13 Ba fa'amatenia niwā'ō Jesoe, ba la-
wai si ndroehoe femōrō niwā'ōnia.
- 14 Awenā iwā'ō ehōra Jesoe, lō ibini'ō.:
15 No mate Lazaro. Ba omoeso dōdō-
goe, bōrō ami, me lō ja'ō ba da'ō,
ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi. Ba mitaboe
16 chōnia. Ba imane Toma andrō, ni-
fotōi si faero, ba nawōnia nifahaō:
Damōi ita gōi, ena'ō mate ita awō-
17 nia. (*F. 20, 24 b. t.*). Ba me iroegi
Jesoe, ba ironogo, no ōfa bonginia ba
18 lewatō. Ba ahātō ba Jeroezalema
Mbetania andrō, so doea mbadoo fo-
19 fanō. Ba no ato niha Jehoeda, si mōi
chō ndra Marata Maria, ba wondra-
ra tōdōra, ba ehō dalifoesōra andrō.
- 20 Ba me ironogo Marata so Jesoe, ba
ifaondragō, ba doemadao jomo Ma-
21 ria. Ba imane Marata chō Jesoe: He
Toea, ena'ō na ho so ndra'oegō ba
da'e, ba lō mate mena'ō dalifoesōgoe
22 andrō. (*A. 32*). Ba iada'e gōi, ba oe'-
ila, hadia ni'andrōe chō Lowalangi,
ba ibe'e chōoe Lowalangi. (*F. 9, 31.*
23 *33*). Imane chōnia Jesoe: Maoso da-
24 nia dalifoesōoe andrō. Imane chō-
nia Marata: Oe'ila sa, maoso ia da-
nia, ba wemaoso andrō na loeo sa-
focria (*Loek. 14, 14. F. 5, 25. Hal. zin.*
25 *24, 15*). Imane chōnia Jesoe: **Ja'odo**
wemaoso ba fa'aeri, samati chōgoe,
ba aeri, he wa'ao mate ia. (*F. 3,*
26 *36; 5, 26; 6, 40. 54*). **Ba dozi saeri,**
samati chōgoe, ba lō mate, iroegi zi lō
aetoe. Hadia, fadoehoe dōdōoe ba
27 da'ō? (*Joh. 8. 51*). Imane chōnia: E,
Toea, mamati sa'aendra'o, wa Keriso
andrō ndra'ocgō, Ono Lowalangi, si
28 mōi ba goeli danō. (*F. 6, 69*). Ba
aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba mōi ia moehede
ehō dalifoesōnia, Maria, nibini'ō,
imane: No so zamahaō, ba moehede
ia chōoe. Ba ja'ia, me ironogo da'ō, 29
ba i'ali'o'ō ifaza'wa ia, ifaondragō. Ba 30
lō'ō na niroegi Jesoe banoea, ba zi
faehamō Marata ehōnia mege so ia
na. Ba me la'ila niha Jehoeda, si so 31
chōnia jomo ba da'ō, sondrara tō-
dōnia, i'ali'o'ō wamazawa ja'ia Maria
ba mōi, ba la'o'ō ia, lawai sa mōi ia
ba lewatō, ba wege'ege ba da'ō. Ba 32
me iroegi Maria ba zi so Jesoe, me
i'ila ia, ba itoei danō fōnania, imane
ehōnia: He Toea, ena'ō na ho so
ndra'oegō ba da'e, ba lō mate mena'ō
dalifoesōgoe andrō. (*A. 21*). Ba me 33
i'ila Jesoe, mege'ege ia, ba mege'-
ege niha Jehoeda andrō si fao ehō-
nia, ba mōfōnoe ia ba dōdōnia, ba
ifataliehō ia. (*Mar. 8, 12*), Ba imane: 34
Heza labe'e ia? Lamane ehōnia:
Ae faigi, Toea. Me'e Jesoe. (*Loek. 19, 35*
41). Ba lamane niha Jehoeda: Hiza 36
wa'omasinia ia. Ba so ba chōra za-
37 ngoema'ō: Hadia, lō i'ila i'orifi da'ō
gōi mena'ō samokai hōrō zaoe'a a-
andrō? (*F. 9, 6. 32*). Ba mōfōnoe zoei 38
Jesoe ba dōdōnia, ba iroegi lewatō.
Ba tōgi narō gara lewatō andrō, ni-
folagō gowe. (*Mat. 27, 60*). Ba imane 39
Jesoe: Mifaza'wa gowe andrō. Imane
ehōnia talifoesō zi mate andrō, Mara-
ta: He Toea, abōoe sa'ae; no ōfa bo-
nginia ae. Imane chōnia Jesoe: Te- 40
nga no oe'wa'ō ehōoe, na fadoehoe
dōdōoe, ba oroma chōoe laehōmi
Lowalangi? (*F. 11, 4. 23*). Awenā 41
lafaza'wa gowe andrō. Ba ifaōga hōrō-
nia Jesoe, ba imane: He Ama, saha
gōlōoe, me no ōfondrondrongo ligo! 42
(*F. 17, 1*). Ba oe'ila, lō mamalōmalō,
wa ōfondrondrongo ligo, ba bōrō
niha sato andre, samasoei ja'ō, wa
oe'wa'ō, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōra, wa
no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'ō. (*Joh. 12,*
30). Ba me aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba i'e- 43
boea'ō linia we'ao, imanc: He Laza-
ro, ae baero! Mōi baero zi mate, no 44
moe'olohoeni gahenia ba tangania
lembe ba lewatō, ba bawania, ba ni-
baloegō lembe folosi mbōbōi. Ba i-
mane ehōra Jesoe: Mitoto'ō ehōnia

ba mifofanō ia. (*Loek. 8, 49 b. t.; 7, 11 b. t.*). Ba ato zamati chōnia niha Jehoeda, si no mōi chō Maria, me la'ila nilaoe Jesoe. (*F. 7, 31*). Ba so ōsa chōra, zi mōi ba warizaio, la'ombacha'ō chōra hadia nilaoe Jesoe.

II. Ba lafaloecha'ō zala'wa rafe seboea sangila amachoita ba farizaio ba lamane: He tawisa? Oja sa ifazōchi tandra niha andrō. (*Mat. 26, 3 b. t.; Loek. 16, 31*). Na tateche manō chōnia zi manō, ba ahori mamati ira chōnia, ba mōi dania Ndrawa Roma ba la'ochōgō danōda, fabaja niha. (*F. 12, 19*). Ba imane chōra awōra si samōsa, Kajafa, ere seboea zi dōfi andrō: Lō mi'ila watahōgō hadia ia, ba lō mifatooetoe, wa mohare ita, na mate zamōsa niha, salahi mbanoeada andre, fa bōi tekiko mbanoeada andre ma'afefoe. (*F. 18, 14*).

Ba tenga moroi chōnia, wa i'wa'ō da'ō, me no ere seboea ia zi dōfi andrō, ba mama'ele'ō ia; mate sa dania Jesoe salahi mbanoeara andrō. (*Amaed. 16, 1. 10. Sam. 1, 1, 17*). Ba tenga ha salahi mbanoeara, ena'ō i'owoeloi gōi nono Lowalangi andrō, sizaewc, ena'ō oroedoe. (*F. 10, 16*). I'otarai loeo da'ō, ba mamagōlō ira sa'ae, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 21, 38*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda, mofanō ia ba da'ō, isa'wa danō ba zinga danō si mate, banoea andrō, sotoi Eferaji, ba da'ō sosō ia, awō nifahaōnia. Ba no ahatō wasa andrō, ba niha Jehoeda. Ba ato zi mōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, moroi ba da'ō, fōna wasa andrō, ba wangehao ja'ira. (*F. 6, 4. Nga'ot. II. 30, 17*). Ba la'aloei Jesoe, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra, me so ira ba gosali: Hadia ba dōdōmi, wa lō mōi ia ba gowasa? (*F. 7, 11*).

Ba no labe'e goroiisa ira ere seboeaba farizaio, na so zangila, heza so ia; ba i'ombacha'ō, ena'ō lara'oe ia. (*F. 9, 22*).

FAZA 12.

Tebajoini Jesoe ba Mbetania. II. Famagōlō warizaio ba chō Lazaro andrō. III. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroezalema. IV. Ni'wa'ō Jesoe, me so Ndrawa Heleni, samaigi ja'ia ena'ō. V. Lō mamati niha Jehoeda.

(*A. 1-8: Mat. 26, 6-13. Mar. 14, 3-9.*)

I. Ōnō bongi lō fasa, ba mōi ba Mbetania Jesoe, ba zi so Lazaro andrō, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 11, 1. 43 b. t.*). Ba labe'e gōnia ba da'ō, ba sangai halōwō Marata. Ba samōsa Lazaro, awōnia ba wemanga. (*Loek. 10, 39. 40*) Ba ihālō Maria zakati zi ndroehoe wanicha narawasoe, samohoea, seboea bōli, ibajoini gahe Jesoe ba i'osi boenia; ba afōnoe nomo hoea wanicha andrō. Ba imane Joeda andrō, banoea Kariota, nifahaōnia si samōsa, si manga mbōlinia dania: (*F. 13, 26 b. t. 18, 2*) Hana wa lō la'amawa wanicha andrō, oteo a lima woeloe roefia mbōlinia mena'ō, ba labe'e ba zi noemana? Ba tenga me so ba dōdōnia zi noemana i'wa'ō da'ō, me no sanagōnagō ia, me chōnia so naha gefe, me ihālōhalō game'ela andrō. (*Loek. 8, 3. F. 13, 29*). Ba imanc Jesoe: Bōi tegoe ia; no i'irō'ō da'ō, irege loeo wogo'o ja'o. Si lō mamalōmalō awōmi zi noemana, ba ja'o, ba tenga si lō mamalōmalō chōmi.

II. Ba ato zamondrongo niha Jehoeda, no so ia ba da'ō, ba mōi ira, tenga ha Jesoe mbōrō, ba wamaigi Lazaro gōi, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba mamagōlō gere seboea, ena'ō laboenoe gōi Lazaro andrō; bōrō sa ia, wa ato zi so niha Jehoeda, samati chō Jesoe.

(*A. 12-18: Mat. 21, 1-11. Mar. 11, 1-10. Loek. 19, 29-38.*)

III. Sara wongi aefa da'ō, me laro ngo, n ha sato, si no mōi ba gowasa, no mōi ba Jeroezalema Jesoe, ba lahalō mbocloe nohi, mōi ira mamao-

- ndragō ja'ia, moe'ao ira : Hosana, ja'ahowoe zi so andrō, ba dōi Zo'aja, razo Ndraono Gizcraēli andrō !
- 14 (*Moz. III. 23, 40*). Ba me isōndra nono galide Jesoe, ba i'okoedo, itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō : „Bōi ata'oe fi, ono Ziona alawe, hiza, so razomō, i'okoedo nono galide”. (*Sach. 9, 9*).
- 16 Lō'ō sa i'anema'ō aboto ba dōdōndra nifahaō da'ō ba me no tefolachōmi Jesoe, awena itōrō tōdōra, wa ba chōnia tesoera da'ō, awō wa no lamanō chōnia. Ba lafadoehoe'ō niha sato, si fao chōnia, wa no hoe-mede ia chō Lazarō andrō ba lewa-tō, wa no isoesoegi ba ngai zi mate.
- 18 (*Loek. 19, 37*). Andrō gōi la'ondra si niha sato, me no larongo, no ifa-zōchi dandra andrō. Ba faoma lamine farizaio chō nawōra : Mi'ila, lō'ō manō fachi wolaoemi. Hiza, ahori manō la'o'ō niha ba goeli danō. (*F. 3, 26; 11, 48*).
- 20 IV. Ba so Ndrawa Heleni ōsa, awō zi no mōi mija'wa, mangaloeloe
- 21 ba gowasa. (*F. 7, 35*). Da'ō zi mōi chō Wilifo andrō, banoea Mbetisa'ida, ba Galilaia, la'andrō chōnia, lamine : He Toea, omasiga ma'ila Jesoe. (*Loek. 19, 3*). Mōi Wilifo, i'wa'ō chō Gandrea, ba mōi ira, daroca ira,
- 23 Andrea Filifo, la'wa'ō chō Jesoe. Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane : No iroegi inōtō andrō ba wamolachōmi Ono
- 24 Niha. (*F. 17, 1; 13, 32*). Si ndroehoenroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō tetaroe ba danō zi samba ngawoea oelitō, ba na lō obooe, ba ha ja'ia manō ; ba na obooe ia oea, ba oja
- 25 mbocania. (*Kor. I. 15, 36 b. t.*) Chō zomasi nosonia aetoe ia, ba si fa'oe-doc ba nosonia ba goeli danō andre, ba irorogō ba wa'aeroi si lō aetoc.
- 26 (*Loek. 17, 33*). Na so zi mōi cnonigoe, ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o, ba ba zi so ja'o, ba da'ō gōi so genonigoe dania. Na so zi mōi enonigoe, ba ifosoemange
- 27 Amagoe (*Loek 9, 23, F. 14, 3*). Iada'c, ba aboe dōdōgoe, ba hadia ni-
- wa'ōgoe? He Ama, efa'ō ndra'o ba ginōtō andre! Ba andrō oeroegi ginōtō andre. (*Mat. 26, 38, 39*). **He Ama, folachōmi dōimō!** Ba so li, si otarai zoroego. imane : **No oefolachōmi, ba oefoeli oefolachōmi dania!** (*Mat. 3, 17*). Ba lamine niha sato, si so ba da'ō, me larongo da'ō : Moe'oegoe mbanoea! Ba so gōi zangoema'ō : No mochede chōnia mala'ika. (*Hal. zin. 23, 9*). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga ja'o mbōrō, wa so li andrō, ja'ami mbōrō. (*F. 11, 42*). Fangoehoe'oe ōsi goeli danō andre iada'e, iada'e tetitoe baero zalawa goeli danō andre. *F. 16, 11; 14, 30*). Ba ja'o, na no te'ala'wa'ō ja'wa ndra'o, moroi ba danō, ba ohori oedōnisi ira chōgoe. (*F. 3, 14; 8, 28*). Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'ama tenia dania i'wa'ō da'ō. Ba latema linia niha sato, lamine : No marongo ba zoera goraisa, lō teboelō Keriso andrō iroeci zi lō aetoe ; ba hana wa ō'wa'ō ni'ala'wa'ō ja'wa Nono Niha? Ha niha Nono Niha andro? (*Sin. 45, 7; 72, 7, 17; 110, 4, Jes. 9, 7, Hes. 37, 35, Dan. 7, 13, 14*). Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ma'ifoe tō na so ba chōmi haga andrō. Mi'ogoe-na'ō haga andrō, ba lalami, fa lō ichamō ami fa'ogōmigōmi. Sowaō-waō ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō i'ila, heza isa'wa. (*F. 7, 33; 11, 9, 10*). Mi'ogoena'ō haga andrō, wamati ba haga andrō, ena'ō tobali ono haga ami. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jesoe, ba mofanō ia. ibini'ō ia chōra.
- V. Ba he no si manō wa'oja dandra nifazōchi'ia ba zanche ira, ba lō'ō zoei mamati ira chōnia. (*Hal. zin. 2, 22. Mat. 26, 1-5*). Ena'ō itōrō ni'wa'ō Jesaja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane : He So'aja, ha niha zi fadoehoe'tōdō ba wangombacha'ō ma andrō. ba tanga Zo'aja andrō, ba ha chō tefa'ele'ō? (*Jes. 53, 1*). Andrō tebai mamati ira, i'wa'ō gōi Jesaja : (*Jes. 6, 9, 10. Mat. 13, 14 b. t.*). „No

ifobaloenõ hõrõra ba no
i'abe'eõ dõdõra. ena'õ lõ
la'ila hõrõra, ba ena'õ lõ
aboto ba dõdõra, ba fa
bõi lafalalini gera'erara,
ba fa bõi oe'orifi ira.”
41 Da'õ niwa'õ Jesaja, me no i'ila
lachõminia, ba me itõrõ linia ia.
42 (*Jes. 6, 1*). Ba ato sa zoei zamati
gõi chõnia sala'wa, ba bõrõ warizaio,
wa lõ la'ombacha'õ, fa bõi latibo'õ
43 banoea ira. (*F. 7, 48; 9, 22*). Omasi
sa ira zoemange ba niha, moroi ba
zoemange ba Lowalangi. (*F. 5, 44*).
44 Ba moe'ao Jesoe, imane: Samati
chõgoe, ba tenga chõgoe mamati ia,
chõ samatenge ja'o mamati ia. (*F.*
45 *7, 16*). Ba sangila ja'o, ba i'ila za-
matenge ja'o andrõ. (*F. 10, 30; 14,*
46 *9*). Haga ndra'o, si no mõi ba goeli
danõ, ena'õ bõi sa'ae so ba zogõ-
migõmi dozi samati chõgoc. (*F. 8,*
46 *12*). Ba na so zamondrondrongo
ligoe, ba na lõ i'o'õ, ba tenga ja'o
zangoehoeke ja'ia. Tenga sa ba
da'õ mõi ndra'o, ba wangoehoeke
õsi goeli danõ, ena'õ oe'orifi nõsi
48 goeli danõ. (*F. 3, 17*). Chõ zango-
sientengagõ ja'o, si lõ mamonaha ta-
roma ligoe, chõnia so sa'ae zangoe-
hoeke ja'ia; taroma ligoe andrõ,
niwa'õgoe, da'õ zangoehoeke ja'ia,
na loeo safoeria andrõ. (*F. 3, 18.*
49 *Mar. 16, 16*). Tenga sa moroi chõgoe
manõ niwa'õgoe. samatenge ja'o,
Amagoe, ba no ibe'e goraisa chõgoe,
hadia niwa'õgoe, hadia wehedegoe.
50 (*F. 5, 19 b. t.*). Ba oe'ila, fa'aoeri si
lõ aetoe goraisania andrõ. Andrõ
oe'o'õ niwa'õ Namagoe chõgoe, ba
wehedegoe andrõ.

FAZA 13.

I Fanasai ahe. II. Fangombacha
si manga mbõli. III. Oroisa ba wa-
ngomasi'õ awõ. IV. Fangombacha
fangosilõ'õgõ Wetero.

1 I. Ba fõua gowasa fasa andrõ,
me no i'ila Jesoe, no iroegi inõtõ,
aheta ia ba goeli danõ andre, mõi

ia chõ Nama, si mane fa'omasinia
dána chõnia ba goeli danõ, fõna, si
manõ wa'omasinia ira iroegi gamo-
zoea. (*Mat. 26, 2. F. 16, 28*). Ba me 2
manga ira ena'õ, me no ibe'e ba
dõdõ Joeda andrõ, ono Zimoni, ba-
noea Kariota wemanga mbõli Jesoe
Afõcha — (*Loek. 22, 3*) he wa'ae 3
no i'ila Jesoc, no ibe'e ba dangania
fefoe hadia ia Ama, ba he wa'ae
i'ila, chõ Lowalangi i'otarai, ba ba
Lowalangi mõi ia, — (*F. 3, 35*), ba 4
maoso ia ba ngai gõ, iheta mba-
roenia, ihalõ lembe, ba i'olembes.
Aefa da'õ, ba ilaoe nidanõ ba naha 5
wanasa, ba ibõrõtaigõ isasai gahe
ndra nifahaõ, ba i'osi lembe andrõ,
ni'olembenia. Ba iroegi Zimoni Fe- 6
tero, ba imane chõnia da'õ: Ja'oe'gõ
zanasai ahogoe, Toea? Itema linia 7
Jesoe, imane chõnia: Iada'e, ba lõ
õ'ila hadia nilaoegoe, ba aboto ba
dõdõoe dania. Imane chõnia Fete- 8
ro: Iroegi zi lõ aetoe, ba lõ tola
õsasai gahegoe. Itema linia Jesoe,
imane: Na lõ oesasai'õ, ba tenga si
fabõbõ chõgoe ndra'oe'gõ. (*Kor. I.*
48 *6, 11. Fam. 1, 5*). Imane chõnia Si-
moni Fetero: He Toea, bõi ha
sambalõ ahogoe, tanga gõi ba hõgõ.
Imane chõnia Jesoe: Acha lõ isasai 10
ia si no mondri, noa sa moehaogõ
nõsinia ma'afcoe, ba no moehaogõ
ami, ba lõ dozi. (*F. 15, 3. Tit. 3, 5*).
Noa sa i'ila zi manga mbõlinia, 11
andrõ iwa'õ: Lõ dozi moehaogõ
ami. (*F. 6, 64. 70*). Ba me aefa 12
isasai gahera ba i'obaroe mbaroenia
ba ifoeli moedadao, imane chõra:
Hadia, no aboto ba dõdõmi nilaoe-
goe chõmi? Mibe'e tõigoe zamahaõ 13
ba So'aja ba si sõchi, na niwa'õ
da'õ, si ndroehoe da'õ. (*Mat. 23, 8.*
10). Ba na no oesasai gahemi, ja'odo
andre. So'aja ja'ami, samahaõ ja'-
ami, ba mo'omõ gõi ami, wanasai
ahe nawõmi. (*Loek. 22, 26. 27*). Fa- 15
maedo nibe'egoe chõmi, ena'õ mi'-
o'õ nilaoegoe chõmi. (*Fet. I. 2, 21*).
Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'õgoe chõ- 16

- mi, tenga seboea, moroi chõ zochõ
ja'ia, zawoejoe, ba tenga seboea,
moroi chõ zamatenge ja'ia zingenge.
17 *F. 15, 20. Mat. 10, 24.* **Na no mi'ila**
da'õ, ba ja'ahowoe ami, na mi'o'õ,
wolaoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 7, 21. 24. Jak. 1,*
18 *25.*) Lõ dozi ami da'õ, ni'wa'õgoe;
oe'ila, ha niha nitocetjoeogoe. Ba
ena'õ itõrõ zi so ba zoera andrõ:
„A w õ g o e b a w e m a n g a a n d r õ ,
b a n o i f a z a w a m b õ r õ s i s i n i a c h õ g o e . (*Sin. 41,*
19 *10. Mat. 26, 23.*) I'otarai da'c, oe'wa'õ
chõmi, fatoca lõ aloea, ena'õ fadoe-
hoe dõdõmi, wa ja'odo, na no aloea
20 dania. (*F. 14, 29; 16, 4.*) Si ndroe-
hoendroehoe ni'wa'õgoe chõmi, sa-
monaha, na so nifatengegoc, ba
ifonaha ndra'o; ba samonaha ja'o,
ba ifonaha zamatenge ja'o andrõ.
(*Mat. 10, 40 b. t.*)
21 **II. Aefa i'wa'õ da'õ Jcsoc, ba**
aboe dõdõnia, ba ifadoehoe'õ, imane:
Si ndroehoendroehoe ni'wa'õgoe chõ-
mi, samõsa ba chõmi zi manga
mbõlgoe dania. (*Mat. 26, 21 b. t.*)
22 Ba faoma lafaigi nawõra ira nifahaõ,
lõ la'ila, ha niha ni'wa'õnia. (*F. 19,*
23 *26.*) Ba so zamõsa nifahaõ, sidadao
ba ngai Jesoe, ni'omasio'õ Jcsoc.
24 Da'õ nichawi Zimoni Fetero tanga,
imane chõnia: Ombacha'õ chõgoe,
25 ha niha ni'wa'õnia. Ba ihole'õ ia
ba doto Jcsoc, imane chõnia: He
26 Toea, ha niha? Itema linia Jesoe:
Da'õ ia, ni'oengogõgoe õ, sambawa,
nibe'egoe chõnia. Ba i'oengogõ gõ,
sambawa, ba ibe'e chõ Joeda andrõ,
27 ono Zimoni, banoea Kariota. Ba
me aefa itema gõ andrõ, ba mõi
ba dõdõnia Zatana. Ba imanc chõ-
nia Jesoe: Ta'ita'i, laoc nilaoemõ.
28 (*F. 13. 2.*) Ba lõ ba nawõnia ba we-
manga andrõ saboto ba dõdõ da'õ,
29 hana wa i'wa'õ chõnia da'õ. So za-
ngoema'õ tõdõra, me so chõnia naha
gefe, i'wa'õ chõnia Jesoe: Òli hadia
zogoena chõdã ba gowasa, ba ma
ena'õ na ibe'e ba zi noemana ma'-
30 ifoe. (*F. 12, 6.*) Ba me no itema

gõ andrõ, ba i'anema'õ mõi ia
baerõ. Ba no bõngi. (*F. 18, 3.*)
III. Ba me no mõi ia baero, ba 31
imane Jesoe: Awena tefolachõmi
Nono Niha, ba no tefolachõmi Lo-
walangi ba chõnia. (*F. 12, 23.*) Na 32
no tefolachõmi Lowalangi ba chõnia,
ba ifolachõmi gõi ia Lowalangi, ba
chõnia, ba i'anema'õ ifolachõmi.
He iraono, ha ma'ifoe tõ na sodo 33
chõmi. Mi'aloei ndra'o dania, ba
hoelõ si manc ni'wa'õgoe no ba
niha Jehoeda: Tebai mõi ami
ba zi mõi ndra'o, si manõ gõi
ni'wa'õgoe chõmi iada'e. (*F. 7, 34.*)
Oroisa si bohooe oebe'e chõmi, ena'õ 34
mi'omasio'õ nawõmi; si mane fa'o-
masigoe ami, ena'õ ja'ami gõi, faoma
mi'omasio'õ nawõmi. (*Joh. 15, 12.*
13. *Ejes. 5, 2. Joh. I. 3, 11. 14. 23.*)
Ba da'õ aboto ba dõdõ niha feto, 35
wa no nifahaõgoe ami, na so chõmi
wa'omasimi nawõmi. (*Joh. I. 2, 5.*)
IV. Imane chõnia Simoni Fetero: 36
He Toea, heza mõi'õ? Itema linia
Jesoe, imane: Tebai õ'o'õ ndra'o
iada'e, ba zi mõi ndra'o, ba õ'o'õ
sa ndra'o na foeri. (*F. 21, 18. 19.*)
Imanc chõnia Fetero: He Toea, 37
hana wa lõ oe'ila oe'o'õ ndra'oegõ
iada'e? Oebelegõ nosogoc fõnaoe.
(*Loek. 22, 33 b. t.*) Itema linia Jesoe, 38
imanc: Òbelcgõ nosoc fõnagoe? Si
ndroehoendroehoe ni'wa'ogoe chõoe,
lõ fachamõ miwo zilatao, iroegi no
medõloe õ'osilõ'õgõ ndra'o.

FAZA 14.

Hoehoeo Jesoe ba nifahaõnia, sa-
foeria. I. Ifaroe dõdõra ba wamati
chõ Lowalangi ba ba wamati chõnia.
II. Faoma ira, daroea ira Amania.
III. Ifaboe'oe Geheha ni'amoni'õ.
IV. Famahowos'õ ba fondrara tõdõ.

I. Bõi aboe dõdõmi. Mi'amati ba 1
Lowalangi ba mi'amati chõgoc. 2
(*Mar. 11, 22. F. 12, 44.*) Oja nahia
ba nomo Namagoe, ba na tenga si
manõ mena'õ, ba no oc'wa'õ chõmi.
Mõido sa moehaogõ naha chõmi.

- 3 (*Kor. II. 5, 1.*) Ba na no mōido, na
no oehaogō naha chōmi, ba manga-
woelido, ba oehalō ami chōgoe, ena'ō
so ami gōi ba zi so ja'ō. (*F. 17, 24.*)
- 4 Ba no mi'ila lala ba zi mōi ndra'o.
- 5 II. Imane chōnia Toma: He Toea,
lō ma'ila, heza mōi ndra'oegō, ba
he moroi ma'ila lala? Imane chōnia
Jesoe: **Ja'odo lala, ja'odo wa'adoe-
nos, ja'odo wa'aeri. Lō sondroegi
Ama, na lō itōrō ndra'o.** (*Heb. 10,*
19.) Na no aboto ba dōdōmi ndra'o,
ba aboto gōi ba dōdōmi Namagoe
dania. Ba i'otarai da'e, ba aboto
ba dōdōmi ia, ba no mi'ila ia. (*F.*
8, 19.) Imane chōnia Filifo: He
Toea, oroma'ō chōma Nama, ba
shono dōdōma. Imane chōnia Jesoe:
Si manō wa'ara awōmi ndra'o, Fi-
lifo, ba lō aboto ba dōdōmi ndra'o?
Si no mangila ja'o, ba no i'ila Na-
ma; ba hana wa o'wa'ō: Oroma'ō
chōma Nama? (*F. 12, 45. Kol. 1,*
15. Heb. 1, 3. Kor. II. 4, 4, 6.) Hadia,
lō fadoehoe dōdōoe, wa ba dōdō Na-
ma so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so
Nama? Taroma li andrō, niwa'ōgoe
chōmi, ba tenga moroi ba chōgoe
oe'wa'ō ia. Ba ihalō halōwōnia Ama,
si lō teboelō ba dōdōgoe. Mifati
chōgoe, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o,
awō wa ba dōdōgoe so Nama; ba
na lō'ō, ba mi'amati ba halōwō
andrō. (*F. 10, 38.*) Si ndroehoe-
ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ihalō
dania halōwō andrō, nihalōgoe, sa-
mati chōgoe, ba seboca moroi a-
ndrō ihalō, me chō Nama mōindra'o,
(*Mat. 17, 20. Hal.zin. 2, 41; 5, 15.*)
ba hadia ni'andrōmi, ba dōigoe, ba
oe'o'ō, ena'ō tefolachōmi Nama ba
chō Nono. (*F. 15, 7; 16, 23.*) Na so
ni'andrōmi chōgoe ba dōigoe, ba
oe'o'ō. (*Joh. 1, 5, 14. 15.*)
- 15 III. Na mi'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba
mi'o'ō goroisagoe. (*F. 15, 10. Joh.*
I. 5, 3.) Ba ja'ō, ba oe'andrō dania
chō Nama, ba ibe'e chōmi zanolo
tānō bō'ō, ena'ō lō aefa ia chōmi,
17 iroegi zi lō aetoe; (*F. 14, 26.*) Eheha
si doehoe andrō. si tēbai latema
niha goeli danō, me lō la'ila, me
lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba dōdōmi no
aboto ia, me lō aefa ia chōmi, ba
ba dōdōmi so ia dania. (*Joh. 1,*
5, 6.) Lō oerōi ami, hoelō zi lō
ama, si lō ina, mōido chōmi. (*Mat.*
28, 20.) Ma'ifoe tō na, ba lō'ō sa'ae
la'ilado niha goeli danō, ba ja'ami
zangila ja'ō, aeri sa ndra'o, ba
saeri gōi ami dania. (*F. 16, 16.*
Hos. 6, 2.) Na loeo da'ō, ba aboto
ba dōdōmi, wa ba dōdō Nama so
ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so ami
ba ba dōdōmi so ndra'o. (*F. 17,*
23 b. t.) Si so oroisa andrō chōgoe,
solo'ō ja'ia, da'ō zomasi ja'ō. Ba
ni'omasi'ō Namagoe zomasi ja'ō;
ba ja'ō gōi oe'omasi'ō ia ba oe'o-
roma'ō ndra'o chōnia. (*A. 15.*) Imane
chōnia Joeda, tenga banoea Kariota
andrō: He Toea, hadia ia wa o'o-
roma'ō ndra'oegō chōma, ba lō o'o-
roma'ō ndra'oegō ba niha goeli
danō? Itema linia Jesoc, imane
chōnia: Na so zomasi ja'ō, ba i'o'ō
ligoe, ba i'omasi'ō Amagoe, ba
mōiga chōnia, ba ba chōnia ma'-
iagō. (*Ejes. 3, 17 b. t.*) Si lō mango-
masi'ō ja'ō, ba lō i'o'ō ligoe. Ba
taroma li andrō, nirongomi, ba tenga
chōgoc, no chō zamatenge ja'ō, chō
Nama. (*F. 7, 16 b. t.*) Da'ō niwa'ōgoe
chōmi, fatoea lō ahetado chōmi.
Ba sanolo andrō, Eheha ni'amoni'ō,
nifatenge Namagoe dania ba dōigoe,
cia'ō zamahaō ja'ami, ba cia'ō fefoc,
ba ahori ifasoegi ba dōdōmi niwa'-
ōgoe chōmi. (*F. 15, 26; 16, 14. Fil.*
1, 9-11.)
- IV. Oerō ichōmi wa'ohahaoe dōdō,
fa'ohahaoe dōdō chōgoe oebe'e chō-
mi. Bō'ō nihe'e niha goeli danō,
bō'ō nihe'egoe. Bōi aboe dōdōmi ba
bōi ata'oe ami. (*F. 16, 33. Rom. 5,*
1. Fil. 4, 7.) No mironogo, me oc'wa'ō
chōmi: Mofanō ndra'o ba oefocelido
chōmi. Na mi'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba
omoeso dōdōmi ena'ō, me chō Nama
mōido, me no seboca moroi chōgoe

- 29 Nama. (*F. 10, 29. Fil. 2, 6 b. t.*) Ba
noa sa oeŵa'ō chōmi, fatea lō
aloea, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, na
30 aloea dania. (*F. 13, 19.*) Lō'ō sa'ac
oja hoehoeogoe chōmi, so sa'ae za-
laŵa goeli danō andrō, ba lō isōndra
hadia ia chōgoe; (*F. 12, 31. Loek.*
31 *22, 53.*) ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdō
niha goeli danō, omasido Nama ba
oc'o'ō hadia niŵa'ō Nama chōgoe,
ba mifaoso, taheta ita ba da'e!
(*F. 10, 18.*)

FAZA 15.

I. Amaedola: Tōla nagoe. II. Fa-
marooe tōdō ba wangomasi'ō awō.
III. Fondrara tōdō ba watioesa niha
goeli danō.

- 1 I. Ja'odo dōla nagoe si ndroehoc
andrō, ba si so kaboc nagoe Na-
magoe. Fefoe ndrāha ba chōgoc, si
2 lō mowoca, ba iheta, ba fefoe zo-
woea, ba ihaogō, ena'ō tedcōc wa'oja
mboecania. (*Mat. 15, 13. Fil. 1, 9-11.*)
3 Si no moehaogō ami, bōrō daroma
li andrō, niŵa'ōgoc chōmi. (*F. 13,*
4 *10. Ejes. 5, 26.*) Mi'iaḡō ndrā'o,
ba oe'iaḡō ami. Hoelō ndrāha, si tebai
mowoea, ha ja'ia, na tenga sa'ae
ba dōla nagoc so ia, si manō gōi
ami, na tenga sa'ae ba chōgoe so
5 ami. Ja'odo dōla nagoe andrō, daba
ami. Sangiaḡō ja'o, na oe'iaḡō ia
gōi, da'ō zoja boea, me **tebai milaoc**
hadia ia, na lō ja'o. (*Kor. 11, 3, 5.*)
6 Niṭibo'ō na so zi lō mangiaḡō ja'o,
hoelō ndrāha, ba mate, ba la'ozaragō
ba latibo'ō ba galitō ba achozi.
7 (*Mat. 3, 10.*) Na mi'iaḡō ndrā'o, ba
na lō aefa ba dōdōmi daroma ligoc,
ba mi'andrō hadia zomasi ami, ba
tebe'e chōmi. (*F. 14, 13. Mar. 11,*
8 *24.*) Ba da'ō tefosocnange Namagoc,
ena'ō oja mboecami, ba ena'ō tobalī
nifahaḡoc ami. Si mane fa'omasi
9 Nama ndrā'o, si manō gōi wa'oma-
sigoc ami. Mi'iaḡō wa'omasigoc a-
10 ndrō. Na mi'o'ō goroisagoc, ba da'ō
mi'iaḡō wa'omasigoc, si mane folo'-
ḡoc oroisa Namagoe, ba oe'iaḡō

wa'omasinia. (*F. 14, 15.*) Da'ō niŵa'- 11
ḡoc chōmi, ena'ō so ba dōdōmi
wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgoe, ba
ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi.
(*F. 16, 24.*)

II. Da'ō goroisagoc, ena'ō faoma 12
mi'omasi'ō nawōmi, si mane fa'oma-
sigoc ami. (*F. 13, 34.*) Fondrege 13
wa'eboea wangomasi'ō awō, na ibe-
legō nosonia niha fōna zi fahoewoe
chōnia. (*Rom. 5, 6 b. t.*) Si no fahoe- 14
woe chōgoe ami, na mi'o'ō hadia
niŵa'ōgoc chōmi. (*Loek. 8, 21.*) Lō'ō 15
sa'ac oebe'e tōimi genoni, enoni,
ba lō i'ila, hadia nifazōchi zochō
ja'ia; ba no oebe'e tōimi zi fahoewoe,
noa sa oe'ombacha'ō chōmi fefoe
nirongogoc chō Namagoe. (*Jak. 2,*
23). Tenga ja'ami zanoecioe ja'o, 16
ja'o sa zanoetoeioe ja'ami, ba no
oefataro ami, ena'ō mōi ami mo-
woea, ba ena'ō lō teboelō mboecami,
ena'ō ibe'e chōmi Ama hadia ni'a-
ndrōmi chōnia ba dōigoc. (*F. 16, 23.*)
Da'ō goroisagoc chōmi, ena'ō faoma 17
mi'omasi'ō nawōmi.

III. Na fatioe dōdō niha goeli 18
danō chōmi, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi,
no ofōna fatioe dōdōra chōgoe.
(*Joh. 1, 3, 13.*) Na awō niha goeli 19
danō ami ena'ō, ba no omasi ena'ō
niha goeli danō dāna chōra andrō;
ba meno tenga awō niha goeli danō
ami, me no oetoeioeioe ami ba niha
goeli danō, andrō wa fatioe dōdō
niha goeli danō chōmi. (*F. 17, 14.*)
Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi li andrō, niŵa'- 20
ḡoc chōmi: Tenga sceboea moroi
chō zochō ja'ia zawoeioe. Na no
lagohi ndrā'o, ba lagohi gōi ami;
na no la'o'ō ligoc, ba la'o'ō gōi
limi. (*F. 13, 16. Mat. 24, 9.*) Ba 21
bōrō dōigoc, wa lalaoe chōmi da'ō
fefoe, me lō saboto ba dōdōra za-
matenge ja'o. (*F. 16, 3.*) Na lō si
mōido mena'ō, moehede chōra, ba
lō horōra. Ba iada'c, ba lō tahi
chōra ba horōra andrō. (*F. 9, 41.*)
Si fatioe tōdō chōgoc, ba fatioe gōi 23
chō Namagoe. (*F. 5, 23.*) Na lō niha- 24

lōgoe mena'ō ba chōra halōwō andrō, si lō irai ihalō niha bō'ō, ba lō horōra ena'ō, ba iada'e, ba no la'ila, ba noa zoei fatioe dōdōra chōgoe ba chō Namagoe. (*F. 10, 37, 38*). Ba ena'ō itōrō li andrō, nisoera ba zoera gorōisa chōra: „No fatioe dōdōra chōgoe, ba lō bōrō bōrō.” (*Sin. 35, 19; 69, 5*). Na so zanolo andrō, nifategoe chōmi dania, si oroi chō Nama, Eheha si doehoe andrō, si otarai Nama, da'ō zamadoehoe'ō ja'ō. (*F. 14, 16, 26*.) Ba ja'ami gōi, ba samadoehoe'ō, me no i'otarai mbōrōta faofao ami chōgoe. (*Hal. zin. 1, 8, 21 b. t.; 5, 32*).

FAZA 16.

I. Iwa'ō ba nifahaōnia Jesoe, lagohi ira dania. II. Iwa'ō chōra, mogoenā chōra, na mōi ia chō Nama. III. Ibe'e fondrara dōdōra, wa ifoeli la'ila ia dania. IV. Ifaboe'oe chōra tefondrondrongo wangandrō, na ba dōinia. V. Ihōnagō iwa'ō chōra, zoemaewe ira dania.

1 I. Da'ō niwa'ōgoe chōmi, fa bōi
2 fatoewoe chōmi. (*Mat. 13, 21*). La-
tibo'ō banoea ami dania. Ba iroegi
ba'wa dania, ba dozi samoenoē ja'-
ami, ba lawai famosomange Lo-
walangi. (*Mat. 24, 9. Hal. 8, 1, 9,*
3 *1 b. t.; 23, 12*). Ba me lō aboto ba
dōdōra Nama ba ja'ō, andrō lalaoe
chōmi da'ō. (*F. 15, 21. Kor. I. 2, 8*).
4 Ba andrō oēwa'ō chōmi da'ō, ena'ō,
na no iroegi ba'wa da'ō, ba mitōrō-
tōrō tōdōmi, wa no oēwa'ō chōmi.
Ba tenga si otarai mbōrōta oēwa'ō
5 chōmi da'ō, me no faofao ndra'ō
chōmi. (*F. 13, 19*). Ba iada'e, ba
mofanō ndra'ō chō zamatenge ja'ō,
ba samōsa lō ba chōmi sanofoe
6 chōgoe: Heza mōi'ō? (*F. 7, 33;*
13, 36). Ba me no oēwa'ō chōmi
da'ō, ba no a'oi so wa'aboc dōdōmi.
7 Ba si ndroehoc niwa'ōgoe chōmi,
mogoenā chōmi, na mofanō ndra'ō.
Na lō mofanō ndra'ō, ba lō mōi

chōmi zanolo andrō; ba na mōido,
ba oefatenge ia chōmi. Ba na so
da'ō, ba i'otoe'ō niha goeli danō, 8
ba horō ba ba wa'atoelō dōdō ba
ba hoekoe. Ba horō, me lō mamati 9
ira chōgoe. (*F. 3, 18*). Ba wa'atoelō
10 dōdō, me sofanō chō Nama ndra'ō,
ba me lō mi'ilado sa'ae. (*Rom. 4,*
25; 8, 34). Ba hoekoe, me no tehoe- 11
koe zala'wa goeli danō andre. (*F.*
12, 31). Wa'oja na niwa'oeogoe chō- 12
mi, ba tebai mitaha iada'c. Ba na 13
so da'ō, Eheha si doehoe andrō,
ba i'oroma'ō chōmi lala ba zi doe-
hoe fefoe. Tenga sa soroi chōnia
wehedenia, fefoe hadia ia nirongo-
nia, iwa'ō, ba hadia zi so dania,
ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi. (*F. 14, 17.*
Joh. I. 2, 27). Ja'ia zamolachōmi 14
ja'ō, me moroi ba zi so chōgoe itema
ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi. (*Joh. 14, 26*).
Fefoe hadia ia zi so chō Nama, ba 15
chōgoe da'ō. Andrō oēwa'ō, itema
ba zi so chōgoe, ba i'ombacha'ō
chōmi. (*F. 17, 10*).

III. Ma'ifoe tō na, ba lō mi'ilado 16
sa'ae, bama'ifoe tō zoei, ba mi'ilado.
(*F. 14, 19, 28*). Ba faoma lamane 17
chō nawōra nifahaōnia ōsa: Hadia
da'ō. niwa'ōnia chōda: Ma'ifoe tō,
ba lō mi'ilado, ba ma'ifoe tō zoei,
ba mi'ilado, ba: mofanō ndra'ō chō
Nama? Ba lamane: Hadia da'ō, ni- 18
wa'ōnia: Ma'ifoe tō? Lō ma'ila hadia
niwa'ōnia. (*F. 7, 33-36*). Aboto ba 19
dōdō Jesoe, lasfoe chōnia dania,
ba imane chōra: Da'ō nizofoezo-
foemi chō nawōmi, me no oēwa'ō:
Ma'ifoe tō, ba lō mi'ilado, ba ma'i- 20
foe tō zoei, ba mi'ilado? Si ndroe-
hoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, me-
ge'ge dania ami ba mange'esi, ba
omoeso dōdō niha goeli danō; saboe
tōdō ami, ba toballi sa fa'omoeso
dōdō wa'aboe dōdōmi andrō. Aboe 21
dōdō ndra alawe, na madono ia, me
no iroegi ba'vania, ba na no i'ado-
nogō nono andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō
tōdōnia wa'afōchō andrō, ba wa'-
omoeso dōdō, me no toemboc niha

andrō. ha goeli danō. (*Jes. 26, 17*
22 *b. t.*). Ba ja'ami gōi, aboe sa dōdōmi
iada'e, ba oeoeli oefaigi ami, ba
omoeso dōdōmi, ba lō sangeheta
chōmi fa'omoeso dōdōmi andrō.
Loek. 24, 41. 52. Jes. 16, 10-14;
35, 10).

23 IV. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ma'ifoe
lō misofoe chōgoe. Si ndroehoe-
ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, na so
ni'andrōmi chō Nama, ba ibe'echō-
24 mi, ba dōigo. (*F. 15, 7. 16*). Irege
da'e, ba lō ni'andrōmi ba dōigo.
Mi'andrō, ba mitema, ena'ō a'oi
so wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*F. 15, 11*).

25 Amaedola chōgoe, wangoema'ō chō-
mi da'ō. Iroegi ba'wa dania, ba lō'ō
sa'ae oe'wa'ō gamaedola chōmi, ba
lō aiwōdo wangombacha chōmi ha-
26 dia ia chō Nama. Na loeo da'ō ba
mangandrō ami ba dōigo, ba lō oe-
wa'ō chōmi, mangandrō ndra'ō chō
Nama salahimi (*F. 14, 16. Heb. 7,*
25). Ja'ia, Ama, zangomasi'ō ja'ami,
me no mi'omasi'ō ndra'odo, ba me
no fadoehoe dōdōmi, chō Lowalangi

27 oe'otarai. (*F. 14, 21; 17, 8. 25*). Chō
Nama oe'otarai, ba no mōido ba
goeli danō; ba oerōi zoei goeli
danō ba mōido chō Nama (*F. 13, 3*).

29 V. Lamane ira nifahaō: Hiza,
iada'e lō aiwō ndra'ogō moehede,
30 ba lō ōwa'ō gamaedola. Aboto sa'ae
ba dōdōma, wa no ō'ila fefoe hadia
ia, ba lō mogoena chōoe, isofoe chōoe
niha. Ba da'ō fadochoe dōdōma, wa
chō Lowalangi ō'otarai. (*F. 21, 17*).

31 Iteina lira Jesoe, imane: Iada'e fa-
32 doehoe dōdōmi? Hiza, iroegi ba'wa
dania ba no iroegi ija'e, ba oi zara
tefazawili ami, isa'wa dāna chōnia
zamōsana, ba mirōi ndra'ō, ba ja'ō,
ba tenga ha ja'odo, me faofao chō-
goe Nama. (*Mat. 26, 56. F. 8, 29*).

33 Da'ō ni'wa'ōgoe chōmi, ena'ō so
chōmi wa'ohahae dōdō ba chōgoe.
Ba goeli danō so wa'afōchō chōmi,
ba bōi miboesi dōdōmi, na oela'wa
niha goeli danō. (*F. 14, 27. Joh. I.*
5, 4).

FAZA 17.

Mangandrō Jesoe: I. Hadia chō-
nia, II. hadia chō zinengenia, ba
III. hadia chō zamati bō'ō, fefoe.

I. Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jesoe, ba ifaōga 1
hōrōnia mija'wa ba zoroego, ba
imane: He Ama, no iroegi inōtō;
folachōmi Nonooe, ena'ō ifolachōmi
ndra'ogō Ono. (*F. 12, 23. 28*). Si 2
mane fame'oe barō mbawania fefoe
niha, ena'ō idozigō fa'aoeri si lō
aetoe nibe'oe chōnia andrō. (*Mat.*
28, 13. F. 3, 35; 6, 37). Da'ō wa'aoeri 3
si lō aetoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra
ndra'ogō, Lowalangi si ndroehoe
andrō, si ha sambceea, ba ena'ō
aboto ba dōdōra zinengeoe andrō,
Jesoe Keriso. (*Kor. I. 8, 6*). No oeo- 4
lachōmi ndra'ogō ba goeli danō,
no oe'asiwaligō halōwō andrō, nibe'-
eoe chōgoe, ba wangai ja'ia (*F. 4, 34*).
Ba iada'e, ba folachōmi ndra'ō, 5
awōoe, ja'ogō, Ama, lachōmi si no
so chōgoe ba chōoe, fōna wa'aso
danō'a andrō. (*F. 1, 1 b. t. Fil. 2, 6*).

II. No oefa'ele'ō dōimō ba niha 6
andrō. nibe'oe chōgoe, moroi ba
niha goeli danō. Chōoe ira, ba no
ōbe'e chōgoe, ba no la'ō'ō lioc.
Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa moroi 7
chōoe fefoe hadia ia nibe'oe chōgoe.
Me no oefa'ema chōra daroma li 8
andrō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ba no late-
ma, ba si ndroehoe no aboto ba
dōdōra, wa moroi chōoe oe'otarai,
ba no fadochoe dōdōra, wa no ja'ogō
zamatenge ja'ō. (*F. 16, 27. 30*). Ma- 9
ngandrō ndra'ō, salahira, tenga sa-
lahi niha goeli danō mangandrōdo,
chōra sa, nibe'oe chōgoe me no
chōoe ira. (*Heb. 7, 25*). Ba chōoe 10
fefoe zi so chōgoe, ba chōgoe fefoe
zi so chōoe, ba no tefolachōmi
ndra'ō ba chōra (*F. 16, 15*). Ba 11
lō'ō sa'ae sodo ba goeli danō, ba
so sa ira ba goeli danō, chōoe
mōi ndra'odo. He Ama ni'amoni'ō!
Taha ira, ba dōimō, nibe'oe chōgoe
andrō, ena'ō ba sambceea dōdōra,

- si mane tōdōda andrō. (*F. 10, 30*).
- 12 Me sodo chōra, ba ja'o zanaha ja'ira, ba dōimō, nibe'oe chōgoe andrō ba no oerorogō ira, ba lō si tekiko ba chōra, baero nono wa'atekiko andrō, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō (*F. 13, 18; 6, 70, Sin. 109, 8*).
- 13 Ba mōido chōoe iada'e, ba oe'wa'ō da'ō ba goeli danō, ena'ō a'oi so chōra wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgoe, ba dōdōra (*F. 15, 11*). No oe'fama chōra daroma limō, ba no fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōra, me tenga moroi ba niha goeli danō ira, si mane ja'o, si tenga moroi ba niha goeli danō (*F. 15, 18, 19*).
- 14 Lō oe'andrō, ōheta ira ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō ōrorogō ira, ba ō'efa'ō ba Gafōcha; (*Joh. I, 5, 18. Tes. II, 3, 3*).
- 16 Tenga moroi ba niha goeli danō ira, si mane ja'o, si tenga moroi ba niha goeli danō. **Amoni'ō ira ba zi doehoe; taroma limō zi doehoe.** (*Sam. II, 7, 28. Sim. 119, 160*). Si mane famatengeoe ja'o ba goeli danō, si manō gōi wamatengegoe ja'ira ba goeli danō. (*F. 20, 21*). Ba oe'amoni'ō ndra'o, salahira, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ira gōi ba zi doehoe. (*Heb. 7, 27; 10, 9. 10. Tit. 2, 14*).
- 20 III. Ba tenga ha chōra ni'andrōgoe, ba zamati chōgoe ba lira na gōi, (*Rom. 10, 17*), ena'ō ha samboea dōdōra, dozi ira, si mane ja'oegō, Ama, ba chōgoe, ba si mane ja'o ba chōoe, ena'ō ja'ira gōi, ba chōda so ira; ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō niha goeli danō, ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (*Hal. zin. 4, 32*). Ba no oebe'e chōra lachōmi andrō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ena'ō ha samboea dōdōra, si mane tōdōda andrō, si ha samboea.
- 23 (*Rom. 8, 15 b. t.; 29, b. t.*). Ja'o ba chōra ba ja'oegō ba chōgoe, ena'ō mo'ahonoa wa ha samboea dōdōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō, ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o, ba no ō'omasi'ō ira, si mane fa'omasioe ndra'o. (*Efes. 4, 3. 13-16. Kor. I, 24, 6, 17*). He Ama, onasido na awōgoe

ba zi so ja'o nibe'oe chōgoe andrō, ena'ō anehe ira lachōmigoe, nibe'oe chōgoe, me no ō'omasi'ō ndra'o, fōna wamazōchi danō'a. (*F. 12, 26. Joh. I, 3, 2. Mat. 25, 34*). He Ama satoelō! lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō ndra'oegō, ba ba dōdōgoe aboto ndra'oegō, ba no aboto ba dōdō da'e. wa no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 3, 19. Mat. 11, 25*). Ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōra dōimō, ba oe'ombacha'ō na dania, ena'ō so ba dōdōra wa'omasi audrō, fa'omasioe ndra'o, ba ena'ō so ba dōdōra ndra'odo. (*Sin. 22, 23. F. 15, 9*).

FAZA 18.

I. Lara'oe Jesoe. II. I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. III. Isechegō Jesoe ere seboea andrō, Hanasi IV. Ifoeli i'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. V. Isechegō ia Filato.

I. Aefa i'wa'ō da'ō Jesoe, ba mōi ia baero, awō ndra nifahaōnia, i'ōtō mbombo andrō, Kendrona, ba so kaboe ba da'ō, ba da'ō bacha mōi Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia. (*Mat. 26, 36 b. t.; Sam. II, 15, 23*). Ba no i'ila gōi naha andrō Joeda andrō, si inanga mbōlinia, me asese mōi ba da'ō Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia. (*Mat. 26, 47 b. t.*). Ba me no ihalō Joeda zara-dadoc ba enoni gere seboea ba enoni warizaio, ba mōi ia ba da'ō, la'ohewandroe basoeloe ba fangōna. Ba no i'ila Jesoc fefoe zi gōna ia dania, ba mōi ia baero, imane chōra: Ha niha ni'aloemi? (*F. 13, 1*). Latema linia, lamane: Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō. Imane chōra Jesoe: Ja'odo da'ō. Ba so gōi ba da'ō Joeda, si manga mbōlinia, awōra. Ba me i'wa'ō chōra: Ja'odo da'ō! ba lawoewoc foeri, alaoe tooe ira ba danō. Ba ifocli isofoe chōra: Ha niha ni'aloemi? Ba lamane: Jesoe, banoea Nazareta. Itema lira Jesoe, imane: No oe'wa'ō chōmi, ja'odo da'ō. Ba na mi'aloeli ndra'o, ba mifofanō da'e. (*F. 10, 18*). Ena'ō

- itōrō niwā'ōnia no: Samōsa lō si taja
chōgoe nibe'oe chōgoe andrō. (*F. 17,*
12). Ba meso wōda chō Zimoni Fetero,
ba isōbi, ba igoechoei zawoejoe gerc
seboea, i'ēwa dalingania, kambōlō.
Malicho dōi zawoejoe andrō. (*Mat.*
26, 51 b. t.). Ba imane Jesoe chō
Wetero. Saemboegō wōda. Hadia,
lō oebadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibe'e
Namagoe chōgoe? (*Mat. 26, 39*). Ba
lara'oe Jesoe saradadoe ba koema-
ndra ba enoni niha Jehoeda andrō
ba labōbō ia. (*Mat. 26, 57 b. t.*). Ba
la'ofōnai'ō wolohe ja'ia chō Hanasi,
matoea Kajafa da'ō, ba ere seboea
Kajafa zi dōfi andrō. (*Loek 3, 2*).
Ba Kajafa zangoema'ō ba niha Je-
hoeda no, sōchi na mate zamōsa,
salahi mbanocara andrō. (*F. 11, 50*).
15 II. Ba i'o'ō Jesoe Simoni Fetero
ba samōsa nifahaō bō'ō. Ba no
fa'ila li nifahaō andrō chō gere se-
boea, ba fao ia chō Jesoe, we'amōi
ba golajama gerc seboea. (*F. 20, 2*).
16 Ba baero so Wetero, ba zinga mba-
wandroheō. Ba mōi baero nifahaō
si samōsa andrō, si no fa'ila li chō
gere seboea, fahoehoeo ia ba zanaro
ba mbawandroehō, ono alawe, ba
17 i'oe bacha Wetero. Ba imane chō
Wetero sawoejoe ono alawe andrō,
sanaro bambawandroehō: Tenga ja'-
oegō gōi nifahaō niha andrō? Imane:
18 Tenga. (*Mat. 26, 69 b. t.*). Ba so ba
da'ō zawoejoe ba enoni, no la'e-
boea'ō galitō, o'afoe ira, moleoc.
Ba so gōi Wetero ba da'ō, ba
ngaira, moleoc gōi ia.
19 III. Ba isofoe chō Jesoe ere se-
boea ba nifahaōnia ba ba wama-
haōnia andrō. Imana linia Jesoe,
imane: Lō oerai aiwō fahoehoeo ba
niha, lō aetoe mamahaō ndra'o ba
zekola ba ba gosali, ba zi mōi niha
Jehoeda fefoe, lō hoehoeogoe ba zi
21 tobini. (*F. 7, 14. Mat. 26, 50*). Hana
wa ōsofoe chōgoe? Sofoe ba zi no
mamondrongo hadia niwā'ōgoe chō-
ra. Hiza, ja'ira zangila, hadia ni-
22 wā'ōgoe. Ba me iwā'ō da'ō, ba ite-
- ma ifalisi mbawa Jesoe enoni, sa-
mōsa, si so ba da'ō, imane: Hadia,
ōmanō wanema li gere seboea?
Imana linia Jesoe, imane: Na sala
23 wehedegoe, ba ombacha'ō, hadia
zi lō sōchi, ba na lō sala, ba hana
wa ōbōzido? (*Mat. 5, 39*). Ba ifa'o-
24 he'ō ia Hanasi chō gere seboea
andrō, Kajafa, lō moetoto'ō mbōbō.
IV. Ba so Zimoni Fetero, moleoc. 25
Ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, tenga
ja'oegō gōi nifahaōnia? Ba i'osilō'-
ōgō, imane: Tenga. Imane sawoejoe 26
gere seboea, samōsa, talifoesō ni'ēwa
Wetero talinga: Tenga no oe'ila
ndra'oegō, awōnia ba kaboe? Ba 27
ifocli i'osilō'ōgō Fetero. Ba i'anc-
ma'ō miwo zilatao. (*F. 13, 38*).
V. Ba la'ohe ba gōdo goe- 28
mandroe Jesoe, la'otarai Kajafa;
si hoelō wongi. Ba lō mōi ira ba
gōdo, fa lō latōrō zalacha, ena'ō
la'ila manga wasa andrō. (*Mat. 27,*
1 b. t. *Mar. 15, 1 b. t. Loek 23, 1 b. t.*).
Ba mōi baero chōra Wilato, imane: 29
Hadia wangadoe chōmi ba niha
andre? Latema linia, lamane chō- 30
nia: Na tenga samazōchi si lō sōchi
da'ō, ba lō mabe'e ba dangaoe ia
mena'ō. Ba imane chōra Filato: 31
Mihalō ia, ja'ami, ba mi'o'ō goroi-
andrō chōmi, wangoehoeo ja'ia.
Ba lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda:
Lō tola maboenoē niha. (*F. 19, 6. 7*).
Ena'ō itōro li Jesoe, niwā'ōnia ba 32
wangombacha he wisa wa'amatenia
dania. (*F. 12, 32. 33. Mat. 20, 19*).
Ba ifocli ia jomo ba gōdo Filato, 33
hoemedē ia chō Jesoe, imane chō-
nia: Hadia, razo niha Jehoedandra'-
oegō? (*Mar. 15, 2. Loek. 23, 2*). It- 34
ma linia Jesoe, imane: Hadia, moroi
chōoe ōwa'ō da'ō, ma tánō bō'ō
zangombacha ja'ia chōoe, ba chōgoe
andre? Imana linia Filato, imane: 35
Hadia, niha Jehoeda ndra'odo?
Iwaoe ba ere seboea andrō zame'e
ba dangagoe ja'oegō; hadia horōoc?
Imana linia Jesoe, imane: Tenga 36
moroi ba goeli danō andre mba-

- noeagoe andrō**, na moroi ba goeli danō andre mbanoeagoe, ba molaŵa mena'ō genonigoe andrō, fa bōi tebe'e badanga niha Jehoeandra'o; ba no tenga sa moroi ba da'ō mbanoeagoe. (*F. 6, 15. Mat. 26, 52. 53*).
- 37 Ba imane chōnia Filato: Ba razo sa atō ndra'oegō? Itema linia Jesoe: **Ja'ia niŵa'ōoe, razo ndra'odo. Andrō toembœe ndra'o, ba andrō mōido ba goeli danō, ba wamadœhoe'ō si doehoe. Dozi si otarai zi doehoe, ba lafondrondrongo ligoe.** (*Loek. 23, 3. Tim. I. 6, 13. F. 8, 47*). Imane chōnia Filato: Hadia zi doehoe? Ba me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba mōi ia baero zoei, ba niha Jehoeada, ba imane chōra: Lō oesōndra chōnia horō.
- 39 (*F. 14, 6. Loek. 23, 4*). Ba no hoekoe ba chōmi, oebe'e aefa chōmi zamōsa, ba gowasa fasa andrō. Hadia, omasi ami, oebe'e aefa chōmi razo niha
- 40 Jehoeada andrō? (*Mar. 15, 6. 9*). Ba moe'ao zoei ira, lamane: Bōi da'ō, Baraba andrō efa'ō. Ba samara'oe Mharaba andrō. (*Mat. 27, 21. Hal. zin. 3, 14*).

FAZA 19.

I. Labōbōzi Jesoe ba la'o'aja. II. La'etoe'ō hoekoe. III. Laforōfa. IV. So ba ngai rōfa Maria ba Johane. V. Mate Jesoe. VI. Lako'o ia.

(*A. 1-3: Mat. 27, 27-30. Mar. 15, 16-19.*)

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō Jesoe Filato, ifabōzi'ō. Ba lalalaoe dakoela doi saradadoe, lafotakoela ia, ba
- 2 lafobaroe ia baroe loeo sojo, ba la'ondrasi ia, ba lamane: Ja'oegō, razo niha Jehoeada? Ba lafalisi mbanania. Ba mōi baero zoei Wilato, imane chōra: Hiza, oe'oe ia baero chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, lō
- 3 oesōndra horō. (*F. 18, 29. 38*). Ba mōi baero Jesoe, mokofia ia takoela doi andrō, ba mobaroe baroe loeo sojo no mege. Ba imane chōra Filato: **Hiza niha andrō!** (*Sin. 22, 7. Jes. 53, 3*).

- II. Ba me la'ila ia ere seboea ba enoni andrō, ba moe'ao ira: Forōfa! forōfa! Imane chōra Filato: Mihalō ia, ja'ami, ba miforōfa, ja'odō, lō'ō sa oesōndra horōnia. (*Loek. 23, 21. F. 18, 31*). Latema linia niha
- 7 Jehoeada, lamane: So gorōisa chōma, ba ba gorōisa andrō, ba si mate ia, me no ibali'ō Ono Lowalangi ia. (*Mat. 26, 63-66. Moz. V. 18, 20, F. 10, 33*). Me irongo niŵa'ōra andrō
- 8 Filato, ba tedoe wa'ata'oenia, ba
- 9 ifoeli ia jomo ba gōdo, ba imane chō Jesoe: Heza moroi ndra'oegō? Ba lō itema linia Jesoe. (*Mat. 27, 12 b. t.*). Imane chōnia Filato: Hadia, lō moehede'ō chōgoe? Lō ō'ila, wa tola oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba tola
- 10 oeforōfa ndra'oegō? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Lō tola ōlae hadia ia chōgoe ena'ō, na tenga nitehe chōoe moroi si jaŵa. Andrō eboea horō
- 11 zame'e ba dangaoe ja'o. (*Rom. 13, 1*). I'otarai da'ō, ba i'aloeli Filato wangefa'ō ja'ia. Ba moe'ao niha
- 12 Jehoeada, lamane: Na ō'efa'ō da'ō, ba tenga ni'omasi'ō kaizaro ndra'oegō. Fefoe, ha niha zamali'ō razo ja'ia, ba no si fa'oedoe chō kaizaro. (*Luk. 23, 2*). Ba me no irongo
- 13 niŵa'ōra andrō Filato, ba i'oe baero Jesoe, ba moedadao ia ba dadaoma zangoehoe, ba naha andrō sotōi „nibale kara”, ba li Heberaio, ba „Gabata”. (*Mat. 27, 19*). Ba
- 14 baŵa wangehao ba gowasa fasa, so labōzi ōnō. Ba imane ba niha Jehoeada: Hiza razomi! (*Mar. 15, 42*). Ba moe'ao ira: Heta! heta! forōfa
- 15 ia! Imane chōra Filato: Hadia, oeforōfa razomi? Latema linia ere seboea, lamane: Lō razoma baero kaizaro. (*Loek 23, 18. Hal. zin. 3, 13*).
- (*A. 16-24: Mat. 27, 31-44. Mar. 15, 20-32. Loek. 23, 26. 33-39.*)

III. Awena ibe'e niforōfa. Ba la'oe Jesoe. Ba i'osa'ō rōfania, ba mōi ira baero, lasaŵa naha andrō, sotōi „sokamoe'oe,” „Gologata” ba li Heberaio. (*Moz. I, 22, 6*).

- 18 Ba da'ō laforōfa ia ba daroea na-
wōnia, samōsa dambai, ba gota-
19 loeara labe'e Jesoe. Ba ifazōchi gōi
zoera Filato, ibe'e ba hōgō rōfa.
„Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, razo niha
20 Jehoeda” nisoerania. Ba ato zo-
mbaso soera andrō niha Jehoeda,
me no ahātō ba mbanoea naha a-
andrō, ba niforōfa Jesoe, ba no
moche'e li Heberaio ba li Ndrawa
21 Roma ba li Ndrawa Heleni. Ba
lamane ere seboea ba niha Jehoeda
chō Wilato: Bōi soera: razo niha
Jehoeda, soera wa no iwa'ō: Razo
22 niha Jehoeda ndra'o. Ite ma lira
Filato, imane: Lō teboelō nisoera-
23 goe andrō. Ba me no aefa laforōfa
Jesoe saradadoe, ba lahalō noecha-
nia, la'o'ōfa, samboea ni'o'ōfa za-
mōsa, awō gamezania. Ba si lō ta-
goetago gameza andrō, niso, so,
24 i'otarai si ja'wa, ma'asagōrō. Ba
faoma lamane chō nawōra: Bōi
tataba ia, datalaoe fadahōdahō
chōnia, ha chō mōi ia. Ena'ō itōrō
zi so ba zoera: „No lafaosa
chōra noechagoe, ba no
fadahōdahō ira ba ga-
mezagoe.” Da'ō nilaoe zarada-
doe andrō. (*Sin. 22, 19.*)
- 25 IV. Ba so ba ngai rōfa Jesoe
ninania ba talifoēsō ninania, Maria,
fo'omo Kelofasi andrō ba Maria,
banoea Magadala andrō. (*Mar. 15,*
26 *40. Mat. 27, 56.*) Ba me i'ila ninania
Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia andrō, somasi
ia, ba ngainia, ba imane chō ninania:
Hiza nonoe, alawe! (*F. 20, 2; 2, 1.*)
- 27 Aefa da'ō, ba imane chō nifahaō
andrō: **Hiza ninaoe!** Ba i'otarai
da'ō, ba i'ohc ia baomonia nifahaō
andrō.
- 28 V. Me aefa da'ō, me no i'ila Jesoe,
no awai, fefoe hadia ia, ena'ō itōrō
zi so ba zoera; ba imane: **Owōchi**
dōdōgoe! (*F. 17, 4. Sin. 69, 22.*)
- 29 Ba so ba da'ō zamba nahia niro
aisō. Ba lafōnoei rabo, labe'c ba
mbalō zoechoe ba la'oro'ō chōnia,
30 ba mbawania. (*Mat. 27, 48.*) Ba me
- no ibadoe niro aisō andrō, ba imane:
No awai! Ba ileagō hōgōnia, ba
aetoe noso. (*Mat. 27, 50.*) Ba la'a- 31
andrō chō Wilato niha Jehoeda, ena'ō
na lafapatō waha niforōfa ba laheta
ira, me ba'wa wangehao, fa bōi
torōi ba rōfa mbatora, ba loeo sa-
bato; eboea sa loeo sabato andrō.
(*Moz. V. 21, 23.*) Ba mōi zaradadoe, 32
lafapatō waha zi daroea, niforōfa
awōnia. Ba me laroegi Jesoe, me 33
la'ila, no mate ia, ba lō lafapatō
wahania, ba ifahō ngainia ichoe doho 34
saradadoe si samōsa, ba i'anema'ō
aloea ndro, si faroeaka idanō. (*Joh.*
I. 5, 6. Heb. 9, 11; 12, 18 b. t.). Ba 35
si no mangila da'ō zamadoehoe'ō
da'ō, ba doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia;
i'ila wa si doehoe niwa'ōnia, ena'ō
mamati ami gōi. Andrō si manō, 36
ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Sa ra
bōi lafa tō tō lania.” (*Moz.*
II. 12, 46. Sin. 34, 21.) Ba si mané 37
zoei ba zoera bō'ō: „Anehe dania
ira nifahōra andrō.” (*Sach.*
12, 10. Fam. 1, 7.)
- (*A. 38-42: Mat. 27, 57-61. Mar.*
15, 42-47. Loek. 23, 50-55.)
- VI. Ba me no aefa da'ō, ba i'a- 38
andrō chō Wilato Josefo, banoea
Garimatia, ena'ō tola iheta mboto
Jesoe; nifahaō Jesoe ia gōi, ba
ibini'ō. fa'ata'oenia niha Jehoeda.
Ba itehe Filato. Ba mōi ira, laheta.
(*Loek. 23, 50.*) Ba so gōi Nikodemo 39
andrō, si mōi chōnia no, si fōfōna,
ba zi bongi, i'ohc emoeri ba aloē,
nifaroeka, mato safikoe. (*F. 3, 1*
b. t.; 7, 50.) Ba lahalō sa'ae mboto 40
Jesoe, la'olohoeni moeko, ba lalaoe
zamohoea andrō; si manō hoekoc
ba niha Jehoeda, wogo'o si mate.
Ba so ba zahatō ba niforōfa Jesoe 41
kaboe, ba so lewatō si bohoe ba
kaboe andrō, ba zi lō larai lako'o
niha. Ba ba da'ō labe'e Jesoe, ba 42
mba'wa wangehao andrō, ba niha
Jehoeda, me sahatō lewatō andrō.
(*Jes. 53, 9.*)

FAZA 20.

I. Femaso Jesoe. II. I'oroma'o
ia chō Maria andrō, banoea Maga-
dala, III. ba ba nifahaō, IV. ba chō Do-
ma. V. Tani wa tesoea zoera andre.

- 1 I. Sara wongi aefa zabato, ba mōi
ba lewatō Maria andrō, banoea Ma-
gadala, ihoclō wongi, me ogōmigōmi
na, ba i'ila, no laheta gowe andrō
- 2 ba lewatō. (*Mat. 28, 1*). Ba fagohi
ia chō Zimoni Fetero ba chō nifahaō
si samōsa andrō, ni'omasī'ō Jesoe,
ba imane chōra: No lahalō Doeada,
ba lewatō, ba lō ta'ila heza labe'e ia.
- 3 (*F. 13, 23*). Ba mōi Wetero, awō
nifahaō si samōsa andrō, lasa'wa
lewatō. Ba faoma fagohi ira, daroea
ira. Ba alio nifahaō si samōsa andrō
wagohisa, moroi chō Wetero, ja'ia
- 5 zi fōfōna mondroegi lewatō, ba me
ifaigi bacha, ba i'ila moeko andrō,
nitoe'ō tooe; ba lō'ō sa mōi ia
bacha. Ba so Zimoni Fetero, i'o'ō,
mōi ia tooe ba lewatō, ba i'ila
- 7 moeko andrō, nitoe'ō tooe. Ba lō
moe'oroedoe'ō ba moeko andrō zae-
mboe, si so ba hōgō Jesoe mege;
no laglōegō, samboea nahania.
- 8 (*F. 11, 44*). Ba awena mōi tooe gōi
nifahaō si samōsa andrō, si fōfōna
mondroegi lewatō, ba i'ila, ba fa-
doehoe dōdōnia. Lō'ō na sa aboto
- 9 ba dōdōra zi so ba zoera, wa lō tola
lō maoso Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi
mate. (*Kor. I. 15, 4. Sin. 16, 10.*
- 10 *Hal. zin. 2, 25 b. t.*). Ba lafoeli ira
chōra nifahaō andrō.
- 11 II. Ba no so ba zinga lewatō
Maria andrō, mege'ege. Ba me
mege'ege ia, ba ifaigi bacha ba
- 12 lewatō, ba i'ila mala'ika, daroea,
sobaroē safesi, sidadao, samōsa
tánō ba hōgō, samōsa tánō ba gahe,
ba nibe'e boto Jesoe mege. (*Mat.*
- 13 *28, 5 b. t. Mar. 16, 5*). Lamane chō-
nia: Hana, wa mege'ege ndra'oegō,
alawe? Imane chōra: No lahalō
Zo'aja ja'o, ba lō oe'ila, heza labe'e
- 14 ia. Me aefa i'wa'ō da'ō, ba ibali'ō
ia foeri ba i'ila Jesoe; no so ba

da'ō, ba lō i'ila, wa Jesoe da'ō.
(*Mar. 16, 9*). Imane chōnia Jesoe: 15
Hana wa mege'ege ndra'oegō, ala-
we? ha niha ni'aloemō? Iwai so-
halōwō ba kaboe, ba imane chōnia:
He Toea, na ja'oegō zangoloi'ō ja'-
ia, ba ombacha'ō chōgoe, heza ōbe'e
ia ba mōido moehalō. (*F. 19, 41*).
Imane chōnia Jesoe: He Maria! 16
Ba ibali'ō ia, imane chōnia, ba li
Heberaio: Raboeni! he samahaō!
geloeahania. Imane chōnia Jesoe: 17
Bōi babaja ndra'o, lō'ō na si mōi
ndra'o ja'wa chō Namagoe. Ba ae
ba dalifoesōgoe andrō, ba ō'ō chōra:
Mōido ja'wa chō Namagoe, ba chō
Namami, chō Lowalangigoe, ba chō
Lowalangimi. (*Mat. 28, 9. 10. F. 6,*
62. Heb. 2, 11. 12. Kor. I. 11, 3).
Ba mōi Maria andrō, banoea Maga- 18
dala, i'ombacha'ō ba nifahaō: No
oe'ila Doeada, ba da'ō ni'wa'onia
chōgoe. (*Mat. 16, 10*).

III. Ba me tánō owi, me loeo mi- 19
goe, me no moelazi mbawandroehō,
ba zi so ndra nifahaō, ba wa'ata'-
oera niha Jehoeda, ba mōi Jesoe,
so ia ba gotalocara, ba imane chōra:
Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi! (*Loek. 24, 36*).
Ba me aefa i'wa'ō da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō 20
chōra danga, awō ngai. Awena
omoeso dōdō ndra nifahaō, me la'ila
Zo'aja. (*F. 19, 34; 16, 32*). Ba ifoeli 21
imane chōra: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi!
Hoelō si mane famatenge Nama
ja'o, si manō gōi wamatengegoe
ja'ami. (*F. 14, 27; 17, 18*). Ba me no 22
i'wa'ō da'ō ba ihelaini ira, ba imane
chōra: Mitema Geheha ni'amoni'ō.
(*Loek. 24, 49*). Na so ni'efa'ōmi horō, 23
ba aefa chōra, ba ba zi lō mi'efa'ō
ia, ba lō aefa. (*Mat. 16, 19; 18, 18*).

IV. Ba lō Toma, awō zi felendroca 24
andrō, nifotōi si faero, nie so Jesoe.
(*F. 11, 16*). Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia 25
nifahaō bō'ō andrō: No ma'ila Doe-
ada. Ba imane chōra: Na lō oe'ila
ba dangania laheto gos'osō andrō,
ba na lō oebe'e doeroegoe ba laheto
gos'osō andrō, ba na lō oetoea

- tangagoe ngainia, ba lõ fadoehoe
 26 dōdōgoe. (*Sin. 22, 17*). Ba fitoe bongi
 aefa da'ō, ba so zoei si bacha ndra
 nifahaōnia, ba so gōi Doma. So
 Jesoc, me no moelazi mbawa-
 ndroehō, so ia ba gōtalocara, ba
 27 imane : Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi ! Avena
 iwa'ō chō Doma : Oro'ō doeroemō,
 ba da'e, ba faigi dangagoe, ba oro'ō
 dangae, ba toefa ngaigoe, ba bōi
 zi lõ fadoehoe dōdōgoe, jafadoehoe
 28 sa'ae. Itema linia Toma, imane
 ehōnia : **So'aja ja'o ba Lowala-**
 29 **ngigoe !** (*F. 1, 1. Rom. 9. 5.*) Imane
 chōnia Jesoc : Me no ò'lado, andrō
 wa no fadoehoe dōdōgoe. **Ja'ahowoe**
zi fadoehoe tōdō, he lõ mangila
hōrōra ! (*F. 4, 48. Fet. I. 1, 8. Heb.*
11, 1, 27).
 30 V. Ba oja na sa dandra bō'ō,
 nifazōchi Jesoc, ba zanehe ndra
 nifahaō, si lõ moesoera ba zocra
 31 andre. (*F. 21, 25. Hal. zin. 1, 3*). Ba
 no moesoera da'e, ena'ō fadoehoe
 dōdōmi, Keriso Jesoc, Ono Lowala-
 ngi, ba ena'ō so chōmi wa'aocri si
 lõ aetoe, ba dōinia andrō, na fadoe-
 hoc dōdōmi. (*F. 3, 16. Joh. I. 5, 13*).

FAZA 21.

I. I'oroma'ō ia Jesoc ba nifahaō-
 nia, ba zinga mba'wa Diberia andrō.

II. Hoehoeonia chō Wetero.

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō
 ia Jesoc ba nifahaōnia, ba zinga
 mba'wa Diberia andrō. Imane ya-
 2 ngoroma'ō ja'ia : Faoma so ira,
 Simoni Fetero ba Toma, nifotōi si
 faero, ba Natana'eli, banoea Kana,
 ba Galilaia, ba ono Zebedaiō andrō
 ba daroea na nifahaōnia bō'ō. (*F.*
 3 *1, 46*). Imane chōra Simoni Fetero :
 Mōido mangai i'a. Lamaue chōnia :
 Mōiga gōi, awōoe. Ba mōi ira mitoe,
 4 ba doendrala, ba lõ ahoeloe ira,
 ba zi bongi andrō. (*Loek. 5, 5*). Ba
 me moloeo sa'ae, ba so Jesoc, ba
 mbewe nidanō. Ba lõ'ō sa la'ila
 nifahaō andrō, wa Jesoc da'ō. (*F.*
 5 *20, 14*). Ba imane chōra Jesoc : Ha-

dia, so gōda ma'ifoe, ja'ami, irao-
 nogoe ? Lamane chōnia : Lō'ō. Imane
 chōra : Ba gambōlō doendrala mi-
 laoc giri, ba misōndra. Avena lalaoe,
 ba tebai sa'ac lasōbi, ba wa'oja
 gi'a. (*Loek. 5, 6*). Ba imane nifahaō
 andrō, ni'omasi'ō Jesoc, chō Wetero :
 Toeada ! Ba me irongo Simoni Fe-
 tero, Toea, ba molembe ia, lõ noe-
 chania, ba itibo'ō ia ba nidanō.
 (*Mat. 14, 28 b. t.*). Ba ba doendrala
 8 la'o'ō nifahaō bō'ō andrō ; lõ'ō sa
 arōoe danō, ha mato doea ngaotoe
 hela ; lasōbi gi'a no mege, ba giri.
 Ba me mōi ira baene, ba la'ila mbo
 9 galitō, tooe ba danō, ba no so
 bawoe gi'a, awō roti. Imane chōra
 10 Jesoc : Mi'ohē gi'a andrō, sawena
 mihalō, ōsa. Ba mōi ja'wa Zimoni
 11 Fetero, isōbi baene giri, no afōnoe
 i'a seboea, otoo a lima woeloe a
 tōloe rozi. Ba he si manō wa'oja,
 ba lõ'ō zoei atika giri. (*Mat. 13,*
47. 48). Imane chōra Jesoc : Mi'aine,
 12 milaoe manga. Ba dozi ala'wō ndra
 nifahaō, wanofoe chōnia : Ha niha
 ndra'oegō ? Me no la'ila, wa So'aja.
 So Jesoc, ihalō roti no mege, ibe'e
 13 chōra, ba si manō gōi gi'a andrō.
 (*Hal. zin. 10, 41*). Medōloe sa'ae, mōi
 14 da'ō, i'oroma'ō ia Jesoc ba nifahaō-
 nia, me no acfa maoso ia, moroi
 ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 20, 19, 26*).
 II. Ba me aefa manga ira, ba
 15 imanc Jesoc chō Zimoni Fetero :
 He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia,
 abōlō omasi'ō ndra'o, moroi ba
 wa'omasi da'e ndra'o ? Imane chō-
 nia : E Toea, ò'ila, omasido ndra'-
 oegō. Imanc chōnia : Koebaloi nono
 mbiribiri chōgoe. (*F. 13, 37*). Ba
 16 ifoeli imane chōnia : He Simoni,
 ono Johane, hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o ?
 Imane chōnia : E Toea, ò'ila, oma-
 sido ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia :
 Koebaloi mbiribirigoe. (*Loek. 22, 32*).
 Ifocli imane chōnia, no medōloe :
 17 He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia,
 omasi'ō ndra'o ? Aboe dōdō Wetero,
 me ifoeli imane chōnia no medōloe :

- Hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? ba imane chōnia: E Toea, fefoe hadia ia ō'ila, ba no aboto ba dōdōoe, omasido ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia: Koebaloi mbiribirigoe. (*F. 16, 30: 2, 25.*)
- 18 *Hal. zin. 20, 28.* Si ndroehcendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōoe, me ono matoea ndra'oegō, ba no ja'oegō zamachai bōbō taloemō, ba mōi'ō heza zomasi'ō; ba na atoea ndra'oegō, ba ō'oro'ō dangaoe, ba niha bō'ō zamachai bōbō taloemō, ba i'ohe'ō ba zi lō omasi'ō. (*Fet. I, 5, 1.* *Hal. zin. 21, 11.* *Fet. II, 1, 14.*)
- 19 Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'amatenia dania ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi, iwā'ō da'ō. Ba me aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba imane chōnia: O'ō ndra'o. (*F. 13, 36.* *Fet. I, 4, 16.*)
- 20 Ba me ibali'ō ia foeri Fetero, ba i'ila, molo'ō nifahaō andrō, ni'omasī'ō Jesoe, sida-dao gōi ba ngai Jesoe, ba wemanga
- no, sanfoe no: He Toea, ha niha zi manga mbōlioē? (*F. 13, 25.*) Ba 21 me i'ila da'ō Fetero, ba imane chō Jesoe: Ba hana da'e, Toea? Imane 22 chōnia Jesoe: Na omasido, lō teboelō ia, irege sodo, ba hana wa ōhalō chōoe? Ja'oegō, o'ō ndra'o. (*Fam. I, 7, 9 b. t.*)
- Da'ō mbōrōta, 23 wa lawā'ōwā'ō ba dalifōesō andrō: Lō mate nifahaō andrō. Ba lō niwā'ō Jesoe chōnia, lō mate, imane: Na omasido, lō teboelō ia, irege sodo. Da'ō nifahaō andrō, samadoehoe'ō 24 da'e, sanoera gōi da'e, ba no ta'ila, wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia. (*F. 16, 35.* *Fam. I, 2.*)
- Ba oja na 25 sa mbō'ōnia, nilaoe Jesoe, ba na lazarazara wananō ba zoera cna'ō, ba ba dōdōgoe, ba lō itaha oeli danō ma'asagōrō zoera andrō, nitanō ja'ia. (*F. 20, 30.*)

Halōwō zinenge andrō

nisoera

LOEKA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famobōrō. II. Fanahae Jesoe. III. Lahalō awōra Matia andrō sinenge.

- 1 I. No awai chōgoe zoera si fōfōna andrō, jao'egō Teofilo, no oesoera fefoe nibōrōtaigō Jesoe, folaoe ba 2 famahaō, (*Loek. I, 1-3*), iroegi loe tefazawa ia, me no ibe'e gorōisa ba zinenge andrō, ni'anoetoejoe'ōnia Eheha ni'amoni'ō, (*Mat. 28, 19.* *Loek. 24, 44 b. t.*), ba ni'oja'ōnia tandra, 3 wangoroma'ō wa no aeri ia, me no

aefa itaōgō wamakao andrō; ōfa wocloe wongi wa'ara i'oromaroma'ō ia chōra, i'ombacha'ō chōra ngawalō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*Mar. 16, 14.* *Joh. 20, 19-30.*)

- II. Ba me oroedoc ira, me ma- 4 nga ira, ba iwā'ō chōra, bōi larōi Jeroczalema, labaloi gamaboe'oela li Nama andrō, nirongomi chōgoe (iwā'ō). (*Loek. 24, 49.* *Joh. 14, 16.*)
- Idanō sa nibajagō Johane, ba niba- 5 jagō Eheha ni'amoni'ō ami, lō ara tō. (*Mat. 3, 11.* *F. 2, 4; 11, 15 b. t.*)
- Ba lasofoc chōnia si so ba da'ō, 6

- lamane: He Toea, hadia ōfoeli
 7 Ba imane chōra: Tenga si nangea
 8 (Mat. 24, 36,) ba mitema dania wa-
 9 abōlō Geheha ni'amonī'ō, si mōi
 10 chōmi, ba samadoehoe'ō ami chō-
 11 goe ba Jeroezalema, ba ba danō
 12 Joedaia. ma'asagōrō, ba ba Zama-
 13 ria, ba iroegi wondrege danō. (Joh.
 14 15, 27. F. 5, 32. Loek. 24, 47). Ba
 15 me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba tefazaŵa
 16 ia, anehe ira, ihalō ia lawoeo, ba
 17 lō'ō sa'ae oroma ia chōra. (Mar. 16,
 18 19). Ba me latōngō mbanoea si
 19 jaŵa, me mofanō ia, ba hiza, daroea
 20 zi so ba da'ō chōra niha, sobaroe
 21 safoesi, (Joh. 20, 12), sangoema'ō
 22 gōi: Hana wa so ami ba da'e, wa
 23 mitōngō mbanoea, ja'ami banoea
 24 Galilaea? Mangawoeli dania Jesoe
 25 andrō, nihalō ba zoroego moroi ba
 26 chōmi, si mane me mi'ila ia, me
 27 mofanō ia ba zoroego. (Loek. 21,
 28 27. Fam. 1, 7). Aefa da'ō, ba ma-
 29 ngawoeli ira ba Jeroezalema, moroi
 30 ba hili andrō, sotōi hili wanicha,
 31 ba ngai Jeroezalema, mato samba-
 32 doe fofanō. Ba me no laroegi jomo,
 33 ba mōi ira jaŵa ba mbate'e ba zi
 34 sagōtō, ba da'ō sosō ira, Fetero ba
 35 Johane ba Jakobo ba Andrea ba
 36 Filifo ba Toma ba Batolomaio ba
 37 Mataio ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio, ba
 38 Simoni selote ba Joeda, ono Jakobo.
 39 (Mat. 10, 2 b. t.). Da'ō fefoe zi lō
 40 aefa'aefa mangandrō, ha sara dōdō,
 41 awō ndra alawe andrō, ba awō Ma-
 42 ria, ina Jesoe, ba ira talifoesōnia.
 43 (Loek. 24, 53. Joh. 7, 5. F. 2, 46).
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba maoso
 44 Wetero, me faloecha dalifocsō (ba
 45 so mato otoa a doea woeloe wa'ato
 46 niha, sowoelo ba da'ō) imane: He
 47 ja'ami, ira talifoesō, lō tola lō itōrō
 48 zi so ba zoera andrō, si no ihōnagō
 49 ifaŵa'ōgō Eheha ni'amonī'ō, ni'o-
 50 mbacha'ō Dawido, ba chō Joeda
- andrō, si no tobali samasao so-
 51 ndra'oe Jesce. (Sin. 41, 10. Mat.
 52 26, 47). Noa sa te'erai ia, awōda,
 53 ba no itema dana chōnia, halōwō
 54 andrō. (Loek. 6, 16). Ba noa sa isō-
 55 ndra mbenoea nibe'e bōli loeo wa-
 56 lō'atōelō andrō, ba no aechoe tooe
 57 ia, ba no aboto daloe, ba no adoewa
 58 mbetoe'ania ma'afefoe. (Mat. 27,
 59 3-10. Nga'ōt. 11, 25, 12). Ba no la-
 60 rongo fefoe, banoea Jeroezalema,
 61 andrō labe'e tōi mbenoea andrō
 62 Achelidama, ba lira, benoea ndro
 63 geloeahania. Noa sa moesoera ba
 64 zoera zinoenō: „Sadoeod nahan-
 65 ia, ba bōi i'onaha niha” ba: „Jamo-
 66 tema niha bō'ō halōwōnia andrō.
 67 (Sin. 69, 26; 109, 8). Ba lō'ō sa tola
 68 lō tahalō niha, samōsa, ba zi no
 69 faofao chōda, gōtō wa'ara wangōrō-
 70 ngōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, chōda,
 71 (Joh. 15, 27), ibōrōtaigō ba wama-
 72 jagō idanō andrō chō Johane, iroegi
 73 loeo tefazaŵa ia moroi ba chōda;
 74 samōsa da'ō zamadoehoe'ō femao-
 75 sonia, awōda. F. 2, 32; 10, 37-41).
 76 Ba lafa'aso zi daroea, Josefo, nifotōi
 77 Barasaba, si so tōi Joseo na gōi,
 78 ba Matia. Ba mangandrō ira, lama-
 79 ne: He So'aja, sangila tōdō niha
 80 fefoe, oroma'ō nitoejoemō, samōsa,
 81 ba zi daroea andre, (F. 15, 8. Joh.
 82 21, 17), sanema naha andrō, ba
 83 halōwō andrō, awō wamaigimaigi,
 84 nirōi Joeda, ba we'amōi ba nahan-
 85 ia. Ba lalaoe fadahōdahō ba chōra
 86 andrō, ba gōna Matia, ba tobali
 87 famōnōchi zingenge andrō, si fele-
 88 ndroea ia. (Amaed. 16, 33).

FAZA 2.

I. Folae Eheha ni'amonī'ō. II.
 Hoehoeo Wetero andrō. III. Amoeata
 niha Keriso si fōfōna.

I. Ba me loeo wendrakose (si 50) 1
 ba no owoelo ira fefoe, ha samboea 2
 naha. (Moz. III. 23, 15). Ba i'ozoe-
 magō so zihōngō, si otarai mbanoea
 si jaŵa, hoelō na itōrō angi sabōlō-
 bōlō, ba ifōnoei nomo andrō, ma'a-

- samboea, ba zi dadao ira. (*Joh.* 3, 8. *F.* 3, 1. 11; 5, 12). Ba oroma chōra dalinga wandroe, si fabalibali, alitō wamaigira, ba idozigō ira, ahono ba hōgōra. (*Mat.* 3, 11). Ba fahōna chōra Geheha 'ni'amoni'ō, ba labōrōtaigō lalaoe li bō'ō, si mane nibe'e Geheha chōra fanōtōi. (*Mar.* 16, 17. *F.* 4, 31; 11, 15; 10, 46).
- Ba so zi fatewoe gana ba Jeroezalema, niha Jehoeda, niha sangata'oe fi Lowalangi, soroi fefoe soi ba goeli danō. Ba me so zihōngō andrō, ba aechoe niha sato ba tobali dōdōra, me larongo wehedera ba li chōra, dozi ira. Ba tobali dōdōra, dozi ira, ahōlihōli dōdōra ba lamane: Hiza, tenga banoea Galilaia ira, dozi sihede andrō? (*Joh.* 7, 52). Ba he wisa wa tarongo lida, dozi ita, li ba danōda, ba zi toemboe ita?
- Ja'ita Dawa Waretia ba Dawa Media ba Dawa Gelama, awō zi so ba Mezofotamia, ba ba Joedaia ba ba Gafadokia, ba Wondro ba ba Azia, (*Fet.* I. 1, 1), ba Werigia ba ba Wambilia, ba danō Miseraji ba ba danō Libia, tánō ba Girene, awō zi fatewoe gana ba Roma, niha Jehoeda, awō zi no mōi banoeara,
- Dawa Gereta ba Dawa Ara, ba tarongo, lalaoe lida, wangombacha segchoea andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi.
- Ba tobali dōdōra, dozi ira, lō la'ila watahōgō, faoma lamanc chō na wōra: He wisa da'ō dania? Ba so zangahangaoha ōsa, lamane: Si maboe agoe sami. (*Kor.* I. 14, 21 b. t.).
- II. Ba maoso Wetero, awō zi felezara, moehede ia, imane chōra: He ja'ami, niha Jehoeda, awō zi so ba Jeroezalema fefoe, ja'aboto ba dōdōmi da'e, ba mifondrondrongo niwa'ōgoe! Tenga sa si mane niwa'ōmi, wa si no maboe da'e, awena sa gōi labōzi siwa. Da'ō sa ia, niwa'ō Joeli, sama'cle'ō andrō: (*Joel.* 2, 28-32). „Ba so dania, na loeo safoeria, iwa'ō Lowalangi, ba oelaoe ba niha fefoe wōfō Gehehagoe, ba mama'ele'ō nonomi matoea, awō nonomi alawe, ba la'ila gangilata ono matoea chōmi ba mangifi zatoea chōmi. Ba genonigoe ira matoea ba ba genonigoe ira alawe oelaoe ōsa Gehehagoe, na loeo da'ō, ba mama'ele'ō ira. Ba oefazōchi gila'ila ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba tandra ba goeli danō si tooe, do ba alitō ba simbo. (*Loek.* 21, 25). Ba tobali sogōmigōmi loeo ba do mba'wa, fatoea lō iroegiloeo Zo'aja andrō, seboea. Ba tobali aoeri dozi si angarōfi li tōi Zo'aja.” (*Rom.* 10, 13). He ja'ami, Iraono Gizcraēli, mifondrondrongo da'e! Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, niha nifadoehoe'ō Lowalangi ba chōmi, ba wa'abōlō ba ba gila'ila ba ba dandra, nifafazōchi'ō Lowalangi chōnia, ba chōmi, ni'ilami andrō. (*F.* 10, 38. *Rom.* 1, 4). Da'ō mege mihalō, me no mohebe ba dangami ia, me no inonegōi ihoekoe Lowalangi, me no tohōna mege i'ila, ba no mi'osō ia ba rōfa tanga niha baero, wamoenoe ja'ia. (*F.* 4, 28; 3, 15 b. t.). Da'ō nisoeseogi Lowalangi, me no i'efa'ō chōnia wa'afōchō wa'amate, me tebai sa atō itaha ia fa'amate. (*Loek.* 11, 22). Imane sa Dawido ba chōniā andrō: „Lō aefa'aefa ba doedoema hōrōgōe Zo'aja ja'o, noa sa so ia ba gambōlōgōe, fa lō mangiwa ndra'o. (*Sin.* 16, 8 b. t.). Andrō wa omoeso dōdōgōe ba manoenō lelagoe, ba ōsigoe gōi, ba molombase dania, ba wano'tōna, lō'ō sa ōrōi ba mbanoea tooe nosogoe, ba lō ōtehe, i'ila wa'oboee ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe. (*F.* 13, 35 b. t.). No ō'ombacha'ō

- chōgoe lala ba wa'a oeri,
 29 ōhōna chōgoe wa'omoeso
 dōdō tánō fōna oe." He ja'
 ami, ira talifoesō, acha lō aiwō
 ndra'o moehede chōmi, ba chō doe-
 ada Dawido, wa no mate ia, awō
 wa no lako'o, ba so ba chōda
 lewatōnia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
 30 (*Sal. I. 2, 10*). Ba me no sama'e le'ō
 ia, me no i'ila, no ifaboe'oe chōnia
 Lowalangi fahōloesa, ifedadao ba
 dadaomania ma'ocwoenia, (*Sin. 132,*
 31 *11 b.t. Loek. 1, 32. Rom. 1, 3*), me no
 i'ila zi so na foeri dania, ba itōrō
 linia wemaoso Keriso, wa lō'ō sa
 terōi ia ba mbanoea tooe, awō wa
 32 lō'ō gōi i'ila ōsinia wa'obooc. Jesoe
 andrō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, si so
 ba mbōrō ba da'ō ndra'aga fefoe.
 33 (*F. 1, 8; 3, 15*). Ba me no te'ala'wa'ō
 ia iada'e kambōlō Lowalangi, ba me
 no itema gamaboe'ocla li andrō,
 Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Nama,
 ba no ilaoc da'e, ni'ilami, nirongomi
 andre. (*F. 5, 31. Joh. 12, 32; 14, 26.*
 34 *Sin. 68, 19*). Tenga sa Dawido zi
 mōi ja'wa ba zoroego, ba ja'ia za-
 ngoema'ō: „No i'wa'ō So'a ja
 chō Zo'a ja ja'o: Dadao ba
 gambōlōgoe, (*Sin. 110, 1*).
 35 irege oebe'e tooe barō ga-
 heoe zi fa'oe doe chōoe.”
 36 Ja'aboto sibai iada'e ba dōdō ma'oe-
 woe Gizcraēli fefoe, wa no ibali'ō
 So'a ja ba Keriso da'ō Lowalangi,
 Jesoe andrō, niforōfami. (*Fil. 2, 11*).
 37 Ba me larongo da'ō, ba manga ia
 ba dōdōra ba lamane chō Wetero
 ba ba zinenge bō'ō andrō: He
 mawisa ena'ō, ja'ami, ira talifoesō?
 38 (*Heb. 4, 12. F. 16, 30*). Ba imane
 chōra Fetero: Mifalalini gera'erami
 ba mifabajagō'ō idanō ami, dozi
 ami, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, ba wa-
 ngefa'ō horōmi andrō, ba mitema
 dania mboeala andrō, Eheha ni'a-
 39 moni'ō. (*F. 3, 19; 10, 45*). Chōmi sa
 gamaboe'ocla li andrō ba ba ndrao-
 nomi ba ba zi so ba zarōoe fefoe,
 gofoe ha wa'ato nikaoni Zo'a ja,

Lowalangida. (*Joel. 2, 28. Joh. 10,*
 16). Ba so na ni'wa'ōnia, tánō bō'ō, 40
 famadoehoe'ō, ba ifaroe dōdōra,
 imane: Ja'aefa ami'ba niha si te-
 foejoe tōdō andre. (*Fil. 2, 15*). Ba 41
 lafabajagō'ō idanō ira samonaha
 taroma linia ba dōdōra, ba mato
 tōloe ngahōnō niha, si te'anō, ha
 si ma'ōma'ōchō andrō. (*Jes. 53,*
 11. 12).

III. Ba lō teboelō ira nifahaō 42
 zinenge, ba he ba wefao, ba he ba
 wamoboto roti ba ba wangandrō.
 (*F. 20, 7*). Ba dozi ata'oe niha, ba 43
 oja gila'ila ba oja dandra, nifazō-
 chi zinenge. (*F. 5, 11, 12*). Ba no 44
 oroedoe zamati, fefoe, faoma chōra
 zi so chōra, fefoe. (*F. 4, 32*). Ba 45
 la'amawa mbenoeara, awō gamaga-
 mara, ba ladozigō wamaosa, lafaigi
 zabōlō mogoenā. Ba ero: ma'ōchō 46
 so ira ba gosali, lō aefa'aefa, ha
 samboea dōdōra, laboboto roti ba
 nomo misa, latema gōra ba da'ō,
 omoeso dōdōra ba atoelō. (*F. 2, 42*).
 Lasoen Lowalangi, ba eboea chōra 47
 dōdō niha sato fefoe, ba ero ma'-
 ōchō ifa'anō chōra So'a ja zanōndra
 fangorifi andrō. (*F. 4, 4*).

FAZA 3.

I. Niha somboejoemboejoe, ni'a-
 be'e'ō Wetero. II. Hoehoeo Wetero
 ba niha sato.

I. Mōi mija'wa ndra Fetero Jo 1
 hane ba gosali, me inōtō wangandrō,
 me labōzi tōloe. (*F. 10, 3. Loek. 1, 10*).
 Ba hiza niha, somboejoemboejoe 2
 moroi ba dāloe ninania, niloe'i. Ero
 ma'ōchō lafedadao ia ba zinga mba-
 wandroehō gosali, nifotōi si sōchi,
 ba wangandrō bōli gō ba zi mōi ba
 gosali. (*F. 14, 8*). Ba me i'ila ndra 3
 Fetero Johane, si mōi ba gosali, ba
 mangandrō bōli gō ia chōra. Ba 4
 inehegō ia Fetero, awō Johane
 imane: Faigi ndra'aga. Ba ifaigi 5
 ira, iwai so zinemanian chōra. Ba 6
 imane Fetero: Lō chōgoe firō ba
 lō ana'a, ba hadia zi so chōgoe, ba

- ba oebe'e ehōoe: Ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, banoea Nazareta. owaōwaō. 7 (*Mat. 10, 9. Mar. 16, 17 b. t.*). Ba ira'oe dangania kambōlō, ifazizio. Ba i'anema'ō abe'e gahenia, awō 8 mboe'oe gawononia, ifarōga ia ba moezizio ba mowaōwō; ba mōi ia ba gosali, fao ia ehōra, mowaōwaō ia ba mamarōga ba iseno Lowalangi. (*Jes. 35, 6. Loek. 5, 25; 17, 15*).
- 9 Ba la'ila niha sato fefoe, mowaōwaō ia ba maneno Lowalangi ia. 10 Ba la'ila ia, wa ja'ia da'ō, sidaodao ba mbawandroehō gosali si sōehi, ba wangandrō bōli gō; ba a'oi so wa'ahōlihōli dōdōra ba fa'atobali dōdōra, ba zi no faloccha ia. (*Loek. 5, 26*). Ba me lō irōi ndra Fetero 11 Johane, ba owoelo chōra niha sato fefoe ba newali, nifotōi ewali Zelomo, (ewali nifolose) no tobali dōdōra. (*Joh. 10, 23*).
- 12 II. Ba me i'ila da'ō Fetero, ba itema li niha sato, imane: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli, hadia wa ahōlihōli dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba hadia wa mifaigifaigi ndra'aga, hoelō na ja'aga zamowaōwaō niha andre ba wa'abōlōma, ba ma ba wa'atoelō dōdōma? Lowalangi ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, Lowalangi ndra toeada, no ifolae'hōmi nononia Jesoe, nibe'emi ba danga Wilato, ni'osilō'ōgōmi fōnania, he no i'wa'ō da'ō, la'efa'ō. (*Loek. 23, 22. 23*).
- 14 Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'osilō'ōgō ni'amoni'ō andrō, satoelō, ba no mi'andrō, latehe chōmi zange'e. (*Mat. 27, 20. 21*). Ba no miboene zala'wa sangorifi andrō, nisoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba zi so ba mbōrō ndra'aga. (*F. 5, 31; 10, 33. Loek. 24, 48*). Ba famati ba dōinia mbōrō, wa no i'abōlō'ō tōinia da'e, ni'ilami, niringōmi andre; ba famati andrō, ni'asogōnia zame'e chōnia fangabe'e andre, ba zanehe 17 ami fefoe. (*F. 4, 10-12*). Ba iada'e, ja'ami, ira talifoēsō, oe'ila, me lō mi'ila watahōgō, andrō mimanō, ba si manō gōi zala'wami. (*F. 13, 27. Loek. 23, 34. Kor. I. 2, 8*). Ba no 18 ifatōrō ba zi manō Lowalangi nihōnagōnia fama'ombacha'ōgō ba zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, wa itaōgō wamakao Keriso andrō chōnia. (*Jes. 53, 5. Loek. 24, 25 b. t.*). Andrō mi- 19 falalini gera'erami, ba mifoeli ami, ba wamabeta'ō horōmi, ena'ō aloea gōtō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, na inehegō ita Lowalangi, (*F. 2, 38*), ba ena'ō 20 ifatenge nihonogōi chōmi andrō, Keriso Jesoe andrō. (*Jes. 57, 15. 16*). Lō'ō sa tola lō ifonaha ia soroego, 21 irege gōtō wanga'azōchi fefoc hadia ia, ni'wa'ō Lowalangi, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ehōnia, ni'amoni'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta dan'ō'a. (*F. 1, 11. Kor. I. 15, 25. 28*). Noa sa i'wa'ō 22 Moze: „Fasogō chōmi So'aja Lowalangida zama'ele'ō, talifoēsōmi, si mane ja'ō; da'ō nifondrondrongomi li, fefoe hadia ia ni'wa'ōnia ehōmi.” (*Moz. V. 18, 15 b. t. Heb. 3, 2 b. t.*). Ba tobali, fefoe 23 gofoe ha niha zilō mamondrongo li zama'ele'ō andrō, ba nihori ba mbanoea andre.” Ba dozi gōi sama'ele'ō, i'otarai Zamoe'eli, awō moroi foerinia, ha wa'ato zi no moehede, ba noa gōi la'ombacha'ō loeo da'e. (*Loek. 1, 70 b. t.*). Ja'ami 25 ma'owoe zama'ele'ō andrō, ono wawoe'oesa li andrō ami, ni'asogō Lowalangi ehō ndra toeada, me i'wa'ō chō Gaberahamo: „Ba ehō ma'owoe'ō dania tefahowoe'ō fefoe soi ba goeli dan'ō.” (*Moz. I. 22, 18. Rom. 9, 4t.*). Chōmi i'ofōnai'ō Lowalangi, wamatenge ononia, me no isoesoegi, ba wamahowoe'ō ja'ami, na mifoeli ami fefoe, na mirōi zi lō sōchi andrō chōmi. (*F. 13, 46. Mat. 10, 6*).

FAZA 4.

I. La'he ba rafe seboea ndra Fetero Johane. II. Fangandrō niha Keriso si fōfōna andrō. III. Fa'awōsara, hoelō zi fatalifoesō.

- 1 I. Ba me la'wa'ō da'ō ba niha sato, ba maoso chōra gere andrō, awō goemandra ba gosali, awō za-
- 2 doekaio, afōchō chōra, me lafahaō niha, me la'ombacha'ō, chō Jesoe
- 3 so wemaoso zi mate. (*F. 23, 8*). Ba lara'oe ira ba lakoeroe, iroegi mahemoloe ō; noa sa aracha bongi.
- 4 Ba ato zamati, samondrongo li andrō, ba toballi lima ngahōnō wa'ato
- 5 ndrā matoea. (*F. 2, 41. 47; 5, 14*). Ba mahomoloe ō, ba faloecha zala'wara
- 6 ba satoeara ba sangila amachoita chōra, ba Jeroezalema, ba Hanasi,
- 7 ere seboea andrō, ba Kajafa ba Johane ba Alesandro ba si fatalifoesō
- 8 chō ndrā ere seboca, fefoe. (*Joh. 18, 13*). Ba lafa'aso ira ba gotaloera ba lasofoe: Ha niha zanehe chōmi ba ha
- 9 tōi chōmi, wolaoe da'ō? (*Mat. 21, 23*). Ba imāne chōra Fetero, si no fahōna
- 10 Eheha ni'amoni'ō: He ja'ami, sala'wa mbanoea andre ba ja'ami, satoea!
- 11 (*Loek. 12, 11. 12*). Na tesechegō ndrā'aga ma'ōchō andre, ba wanoloma
- 12 andrō, ba niha sofōchō andrō, hadia wangabe'enia, ba ja'oboto ba
- 13 dōdōmi fefoc ba ba dōdō Ndraono Gizera'li fefoe: ba dōi Jesoe, banoea
- 14 Nazareta, niforōfami, nisoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba
- 15 dōi da'ō abe'e da'e, fōnami, (*F. 3, 6. 16; 5, 30*). Da'ō gowe andrō, ni'
- 16 ositengagōmi, ja'ami sotomo, gowe si no toballi tojo ba watalinga. (*Mat.*
- 17 *21, 42. Sin. 118, 22*). Ba lō fangorifi ba dānō bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa gōi tōi
- 18 bō'ō niba'e ba niha, ba goeli danō, ba wangerifi ja'ita. (*F. 2, 21; 10, 43*).
- 19 Ba me la'ila wa lō aiwō ndrā Fetero Johane, ba me no larongo, niha si
- 20 lō moefahaō ira, ono mbanoea, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, ba la'ila ira, wa
- 21 no awō Jesoe ira fōna. Ba me la'ila,

awōra niha andrō nifadōhō fōchō, ba tebai laboe'a. Ba la'wa'ō chōra, 15 mofanō ira, laheta ira ba rafe seboea: mamagōlō ira, lamane: He tawisa 16 ba niha andrō, noa sa oroma ba zi so ba Jeroezalema fefoc, wa no lafa-

zōchi dandra sanehe niha, ba tebai ta'osilō'ōgō, (*F. 3, 8-10. Joh. 11, 47*), ba fa bōi tedoe terongo ba niha, 17 ba tafeta'oe ira, bōi sa'ae itōrō lira dōi andrō, gofoe ha chō. Ba hoemede 18 ira chōra, la'wa'ō chōra, bōi manō sa'ae moehede ira ba bōi namahaō, wangombacha tōi Jesoe. (*F. 5, 28. 40*). Ba latema lira ira Fetero Jo-

hane, lamane chōra: Mi'era'era tōdōmi, na atōelō chō Lowalangi, na la'o'ō chōmi, moroi ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi; (*F. 5, 29*); tebai sa chō 20 ma, lō ma'wa'ō ni'ila, nirongo dōgi dalingama. (*Joh. I. 1, 1 b. t.*). Ba me no lafeta'oe ira na, ba la'efa'ō, 21 me lō lasōndra, 'he lawisa, wango-

toe'ō ja'ira, ba niha sato, me no oi dozi lasoen Lowalangi ba da'ō no mege; (*F. 5, 26*); noa sa tōra ōfa 22 woeloe fache niha andrō nifazōchi tandra andrō, famadōhō fōchō.

II. Ba me no aefa ira, ba mōi 23 ira ba nawōra, ba la'ombacha'ō fefoe ni'wa'ō ndrā ere seboea, ba satoea, chōra. Ba me no larongo, 24 ba mangandrō ira chō Lowalangi, ha sara dōdō, lamane: He So'aja, ja'oegō zamazōchi soroego, awō danō, awō nasi, awō nōsinia fefoe, (*F. 14, 15. Moz. I. 1, 1. Neh. 9, 6*), ja'oegō zangoema'ō ni'ombacha'ō 25 doeama Dawidō enonimō andrō, moroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō: Hana wa mofōnoe niha baero. ba hana wa la'aloealoei soi zi lō boto? (*Sin. 2, 1-2*). Mola'wa zala'wa ba goeli 26 danō ba samatōrō andrō, ba mamagōlō, ba chō Zo'aja ba ba chō Keriso andrō chōnia." Ba si ndroehoe, 27 noasafaloechaira bambanoea andre, ba chō nonoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō.

nibajoinioe, Herode ba Fondrio Filato, awō niha baero, awō soi Ndraono Gizerāeli, (*Loek. 23, 12*),
 28 ba wolaoe hadia nihōnagō dangaoe, awō gera'eraoe, wangohonogōi, sa-
 29 loca dania. (*F. 2, 23*). Ba iada'e, ja'oegō So'aja, ba nehegō wame-
 ta'oera andrō, ba tolo genonimō, ena'ō lō'ō manō aiwō ira, wango-
 30 mbacha limō, ba oro'ō dangaoe, ba wamadōhō fōchō, ena'ō so dandra, awō gila'ila, bōrō dōi nonoe andrō,
 31 ni'amoni'ō, Jesoe. Ba me no mangandrō ira, ba hoemeeoheoo nomo andrō, sowoelo ira, ba tehōna chōra fefoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō. ba lō aiwō ira, wangombacha li Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 2, 13, 52*).

32 III. Ba ha samboea dōdō, ha wa'ato zamati, ha samboea gera'era, ba samōsa lō sangoema'ō chōnia hadia ia nibajabajania, faoma sa chōra manō fefoe. (*F. 2, 44 b. t. Joh. 17, 21, 22*). Ba abōlō sibai zingenge, wamadoehoe'ō femaoso Jesoe Keriso, So'aja, ba abōlō wa'eboea dōdō
 34 ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 2, 24*). Ba lō'ō sa gōi sambō balazo ba chōra, dozi sa sochō benoea, ba ma omo, ba la'amawa, ba la'ohe mbōli ni'amawara andrō (*Loek. 12, 33*), labe'c ba danga zingenge, ba lafosasi ba zamōsana, lafaigi zabōlō mogoena.
 36 (*Kor. II. 8, 14*). Ba Josefo, nibe'c zingenge tōi Baranaba, „ono wondrara dōdō” geloeahania, ono Lewi, moroi ba hoclo Gifero mbōrōta,
 37 (*F. 11, 22*) me so chōnia mbenoea, ba i'amawa, ba i'ohe mbōli, ibe'e ba danga zingenge.

FAZA 5.

I. Anania ba Safira. II. Tandra nifazōchi zingenge. III. Lakeroe zoei zingenge ba te'efa'ō dania. IV. Gama-
 lieli.

1 I. Ba i'amawa mbenoea chōnia si samōsa, Anania dōimia, ba awōnia
 2 wo'omonía, Safira, ba ihalō chōnia ōsa, mbōlinia. fo'omonía gōi zangila,

ba i'ohe ōsa, ibe'e ba danga zingenge. (*F. 4, 35*). Ba imane Fetero : He 3
 Anania, hana wa no fahōna ba dōdōoe Zatana, fa ōlimo Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba ōhalō chōoe ōsa, mbōli mbenoea andrō? (*Loek. 22, 3, Joh. 8, 44*). Tenga chōoe, na lō 4
 moe'amawa ia mena'ō, ba me no moe'amawa, ba tenga ba dangaoe manō so? Ba hana wa ōfa'amōi ba dōdōoe wolaoe si manō? Tenga niha nilimoe, no Lowalangi ōlimo. Ba 5
 me irongo ni'wa'ōnia andrō, ba alaoe tooe ia, ba aetoe noso. Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe dozi samondrongo da'ō. Ba maoso nono matoea, laheta 6
 ia, la'ohe baero ba lako'o. (*Moz. III. 10, 5*). Ba so mato tōloe za 7
 gotaloea, ba so wo'omonía, lō niro-
 ngonia da'ō no mege. Ba imane 8
 chōnia Fetero : Ombacha'ō chōgoe, na si manō wa'eboea mbōli mbenoea andrō chōmi? Ba imane : E, si manō. (*Jos. 7, 19*). Ba imane 9
 chōnia Fetero : Hana wa mama-
 gōlō ami, ba wanandraigō Eheha 10
 Zo'aja? Hiza, so sa'ae moroi tooe zogo'o fo'omooc mege, ba la'ohe baero ndra'oegō gōi. Ba i'anema'ō
 alaoe tooe ia, fōnania, ba actoe 11
 noso. Ba me mōi jomo nono matoea andrō, ba la'ila, no mate ia, ba la'ohe baero, lako'o ba ngai wo'omonía. Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe seboea
 mbanoea fefoe, awō dozi samondro-
 ngo da'ō.

II. Ba oja nifazōchi ndra sinenge 12
 tandra ba ila'ila, ba niha. Ba no oroedoe ira, ba nevali Zelomo andrō, (ewali nifolose) ira ha samboea dōdō. (*F. 2, 43; 4, 30; 3, 11*). Ba 13
 ata'oe dánō bō'ō fefoe, oroedoe chōra, ba lasoeni zoei ira niha sato. Ba ato sa nifa'anō, samati chō 14
 Zo'aja, ato ndra matoea ba ato ndra alawe, (*F. 4, 4*), irege la'ohe 15
 baero baolajama zōfōchō, ba gaso ba ha heahea, ena'ō na mato samōsa na atō zi gōna loemō Wetero, na so ia. (*F. 19, 11. 12. Joh. 14, 12*.)

- 16 Ba la'ondrasi gōi niha sato, moroi
ba mbanoea si fasoei Jeroezalema,
la'ohe zofōehō, awō nifakao mbe-
ehoe si ra'iō, ba ahori tefadōhō.
(*F. 8, 7. Mar. 16, 17*).
- 17 **III. Ba maoso gere seboea ba**
awōnia fefoe, si faehoe hoekoe andrō,
sadoekaio, mofōnoe dōdōra: (*F. 4,*
1; 3, 6). Lara'oe zinenge, ba lakoeroe,
18 ba goeroenga goemandroe. Ba ba
zi bongi, ba ibokai mbawandroehō
goeroenga mala'ika Lowalangi, i'ohe
baero ira ba imane: *F. 12, b. 7 t.*
- 20 Mi'ae mi'oroma'ō ami ba mi'omba-
cha'ō ba gosali ba niha sato daroma
li fangorifi andrō fefoe. (*Joh. 6, 68;*
21 17, 3). Ba me no larongo da'ō, ba
mōi ira ba gosali, me moloeo sibai,
mamahaō ira. Ba me so gere seboea
ba awōnia, ba lafakaoni'ō zala'wa
rafe seboea ba satoea ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli fefoe, ba lafatenge, ba
22 wangai ja'ira. Ba me mōi genoni,
ba lō lasōndra ba goeroenga. Ba
23 lafoeli ira, la'ombae'ha'ō, lamane:
Noa sa moehaogō wokoesi koeroe-
nga, me sogā, no so ba zinga mba-
wandroehō zanaro, ba me no ma-
24 bokai, ba lō niha bacha. Ba me
larongo ni'wa'ōra andrō koemandra
ba gosali ba ira ere seboea, ba
aboe dōdōra, ba chōra andrō, he
25 visa da'ō dania. Ba so zangombaeha
ehōra: Hiza, niha andrō, nibc'emi
ba goeroenga, no so ba gosali, ma-
26 mahaō niha. Ba mōi goemandra,
awō genoni andrō, lahalō ira. Te-
nga ni'anōsō'ō, ata'oe sa ira niha
sato, fa lō lateboe kara ira. (*F.*
27 4, 21). Ba la'ohe ira ba rafe seboea.
- 28 Ba isofoe chōra ere seboea, imane:
No mahaogō wangoema'ō ehōmi,
bōi mamahaō ami, wangombaeha
tōi andrō, ba hiza, anōnō Jeroeza-
lcma famahaōmi mibe'e, ba edōna
ami mi'ohe ba hoeloema ndro niha
29 andrō. (*F. 4, 18. Mat. 27, 25*). Ba
latema linia Fetero ba ira sinenge,
lamane: **Ni'o'ō chō Lowalangi,**
moroi ba wolo'ōda ba niha. (*F. 4,*
19 b. t.). No isoeseogi Lowalangi 30
ndra toeada Jesoe andrō, niboe-
noemi, nifana'wa ba dōla geoe. (*F.*
3, 13 b. t.; 10, 39). Da'ō ni'ala'wa'ō 31
Lowalangi ja'wa, tangania kambōlō,
solohe ba sangorifi, ba wame'e fama-
lalini era'era ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
ba fangefa horō. (*F. 2, 33. 36*). Ba 32
ja'aga zi se ba mbōrō, ba ni'wa'ō
andre, awō Gehcha ni'amoni'ō, ni-
be'e Lowalangi ba zolo'ō ehōnia.
Ba me larongo da'ō, ba afōchō si- 33
bai ba dōdōra, ba mamagōlō ira,
ba wamoenoē ja'ira. (*F. 7. 54*).
- IV. Ba maoso zamōsa ba rafe** 34
seboea, farizajo, Gamaliēli dōinia,
samahaō ba gorōisa, ni'omasi'ō niha
sato, i'wa'ō lafofanō baero ma'ifoe
niha andrō. (*F. 22, 3*). Ba imane 35
chōra: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli,
mi'angelama, ba nilaoemi ba niha
andrō. Lō ara na sa, ba maoso 36
Doida andrō, sangoema'ō seboea ia,
ba mōi avōnia niha, mato ōfa
ngaotoe; ba no laboenoe ia ba
tefazawili fefoe, ha wa'ato zi fao
ehōnia, ba tobali faja. (*F. 21, 38*).
Aefa da'ō, ba maoso Joeda andrō, 37
banoea Galilaia, me loeo latanō ba
zoera dōi niha, ba idōnisi niha, ba
wolo'ō chōnia; ba niboenoe gōi da'ō,
ba nifazawili fefoe, ha wa'ato zolo'ō
chōnia. (*Loek. 2, 2*). Ba iada'e, ba 38
oēwa'ō chōmi: Mibōhōli niha andrō,
ba bōi mitegoe ira. Na moroi ba niha
lala andrō; awō nilaoe andrō, ba
si lō fozoe dania. (*Mat. 15, 13*).
Ba na moroi ba Lowalangi, ba tebai 39
mitenawa, fa bōi gōi samada'ō ehō
Lowalangi ami. (*Amad. 21, 30. Jes.*
8, 10. *F. 23, 9*). Ba la'o'ō ehōnia; 40
ba hoemedē ira ba zinenge no mege,
lafabōzi'ō, ba la'wa'ō ehōra, bōi
latōtōi dōi Jesoe andrō; ba la'efa'ō
ira. (*F. 4, 17. 18*). Ba larōi sa'ae rafe 41
seboea, omoeso dōdōra, me no
tettehe ehōra, la'o'aja ira, bōrō dōi
andrō. (*Mat. 5, 10-12. Loek. 21, 17.*
Fet. I. 4, 13). Ba lō labato wamahaō 42
ba fangombaeha Jesoe Keriso ba

gosali ha ba nomo misa, ero ma'ō-
chō. (*Mar. 16, 15*).

FAZA 6.

I. Fanoetoejoe sondrorogō si noe-
mana. II. La'adoegō Zitefano niha
Jehoeda.

- 1 I. Ba me leoe da'ō, me tobali
ato nifahaō, ba tesao wekōkōkōkō
Ndrawa Helcni ba niha Heberaio,
me te'ositengagō lacha mbanoea
2 chōra, ba dolotolo andrō, sero
ma'ōchō. (*F. 4, 35*). Ba lafaloecha'ō
nifahaō sato si felendroea, lamane:
Lō omasiga, marōi daroma li Lowa-
3 langi, ba we'amōi ngoningoni
ba wemanga. (*F. 4, 33*). Ba mifaigi
niha, ba chōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō,
dafitoe, si sōchi toeria, si no fahōna
Eheha ba fa'utoeatoea, nifataroda
ba halōwō andrō. (*Tim. I. 3, 8 b. t.*).
4 Ba lō teboelō ndra'aga ba wanga-
ndrō ba ba halōwō fangombacha
taroma li. (*F. 1, 14. Tim. I. 5, 17*).
5 Ba omasi zato fefoe niwa'ō andrō,
ba latoetoejoe Zitefano andrō, niha
si no fahōna famati ba Eheha ni'a-
moni'ō, ba Filifo ba Ferochoro ba
Nikanoro ba Timo ba Faromena ba
Nikola'o, si no mōi banoeara, banoea
6 Gandriochia, (*F. 3, 5; 21, 8*), la'ohe
ira ba zinenge, ba mangandrō da'ō
ba latoefa hōgōra tanga. (*F. 1, 23;*
7 *8, 15. 17. Tim. I. 4, 14; 5, 22*). Ba
monōnōnōnō li Lowalangi, ba tobali
ato sibai nifahaō ba Jeroezalema,
ato gōi gere, si fadoehoe tōdō, so-
lo'ō. (*F. 12, 24. Rom. 1, 5*).

- 8 II. Ba ifazōchi gila'ila, awō dandra
seboea, ba niha, Sitefano, si no
fahōna fa'eboea dōdō ba fa'abōlō.
9 Ba maoso ōsa ono zekola andrō,
sotōi sekola Liberitini ba banoca
Girenc ba banoca Alesandria ba
ono zekola zi otarai Gilikia ba
Azia, fahoehoeo ira chō Zitefano.
10 (*F. 11, 20; 18, 24*). Ba tebai lala'wa
wa'atocatoca andrō awō Geheha
chōnia, ba wahoeheosa. (*Loek. 21,*
11 *15*). Awena lafawe'e niha, sangoe-

ma'ō: No marougo, me itandra'waisi
Moze, awō Lowalangi, da'e. Ba 12
la'o'ooe niha sato, awō zatoea, awō
zangila amachōita. Ba maoso ira,
lasōbi da'ionia, la'ohe ba rafe se-
boea, ba la'asogō zi so ba mbōrō, 13
sofaja, sangoema'ō: Lō ibatobato
niha andre, wangosiwawōi naha
ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō gorōisa. (*Mat.*
26, 59. *F. 21, 28; 7, 48 b. t. Jer.*
26, 11). No marongo, me iwa'ō: 14
Idoedoeogō dania naha andrō Jesoe
andrō, banoea Nazareta, ba iwoe'ai
dania hoekoe andrō, nibe'e Moze
chōda. (*Mat. 24, 2: 5, 17*). Ba lane- 15
hegō ia dozi sidadao ba rafe seboea,
ba hoelō mbawa mala'ika mba-
wania, wamaigira.

FAZA 7.

I. Hoehoeo Zitefano. II. Fa'a-
matenia.

- I. Ba imane ere seboea: Hadia, 1
doehoe, si manō da'ō? Ba imane 2
Sitefano: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ba
ja'ami, ira ama, mifondrondrongo!
No i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi lachōmi
andrō chō doeada Aberahamo, me
so ia ba Mezofotamia, me lō'ō na
si mōi ia ba Harana, (*F. 22, 1*),
imane chōnia: „Heta'ō ba da- 3
nō mi ba ba dalifoesōoe
ba ae ba danō ni'oroma'-
ōgoe chōoe dania.” (*Moz.*
I. 11, 31; 12, 1 b. t.). Ba iheta ia ba 4
danō Galedaia, ba Harana so ia.
Ba me no mate namania, ba iheta
ia ba da'ō Lowalangi, i'ohe ba danō
andre, ba zi so ami iada'e (*Jes. 24,*
2. 3). Ba lō ibe'e chōnia ba da'e tanō 5
ondrōita, mitooc dania, sambalahe
lō'ō. Ba ifaboe'oe linia, ibe'e chōnia
dania, ba chō ma'oewoenia mi-
tooe; he wa'ae lō ono na chōnia.
(*Moz. I. 12, 7*). Imane sa Lo- 6
walangi: „Si fatewoe gana
dania ma'oewoemō, ba danō
bō'ō, ba la'osawoejoe ira,
ba lafakao, ōfa ngatōe
fache. (*Moz. I. 15, 13, b. t. Moz.*

- 7 *II. 12, 40. Gal. 3, 17*). Ba oehoe-
koe dania soi andrō, ba
zi mōi sawoejoe ira, iwā'ō
Lowalangi; ba aefa da'ō,
ba aheta ira, ba lafosoe-
mange ndra'o ba danō a-
ndre." (*Moz. II. 3, 12*). Ba no
8 ibe'e chōnia wawoe'oesa li famoto
andrō, ba mo'ono ia, Iza'aki andrō,
ba iboto, me no aloca zi fitoe bongi;
ba si manō Giza'aki chō Jakobo ba
Jakobo ba woeroegō andrō, si fele-
ndroea. (*Moz. I. 17, 10 b. t.; 21, 2 b. t.;*
9 *25, 26; 35, 22 b. t.*). Ba afōchō dōdō
woeroegō andrō chō Josefo, ba la'a-
mawa ba danō Miseraji, ba itolo ia
10 Lowalangi, (*Moz. I. 37*), ba i'efa'ō
ba zamakao ja'ia fefoe, ba ibe'e
chōnia wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'atoea-
toea, fōna Wara'o, razo Miseraji,
ba ifatara koemandroe ba danō Mi-
seraji ia Fara'o, ba barō mbawania
so zi samba omo ndra Fara'o. (*Moz.*
11 *I. 39; 41, 37 b. t. Sin. 105, 21*). Ba so
lofo ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō,
ba ba danō Gana'ana ma'asagōrō,
famakao seboea, ba lō lasōndra gō
12 ira toeada. (*Moz. I. 41, 54 b. t.*). Ba
me no irongo Jakobo, ba danō Mi-
seraji so wache, ba ifatenge ndra
toeada, si fōfōna andrō. (*Moz. I.*
13 *42, 1 b. t.*). Ba me lafoeli mōi dania,
ba i'ombacha'ō ia Josefo chō ndra
talifoesōnia, ba terongo chō Wara'o
dalifoesō Josefo andrō. (*Moz. I.*
14 *45, 1; 4, 16*). Ba ifatenge Josefo,
ifakaoni'ō namania Jakobo, awō
zorojomonja fefoe, fitoe ngafoeleoe
a lima niha. (*Moz. I. 45, 9 b. t.*
15 *46, 27*). Ba mōi misi tooe Jakobo,
ba danō Miseraji, ba mate, ja'ia
ba ira toeada. (*Moz. I. 46, 1;*
16 *49, 33*). Ba la'ohe ira misi ja'wa,
ba Zichema, labe'e ba lewatō andrō,
ni'ōli Gaberahamo chō nono Hemori,
ba Zichema, firō mbōli. (*Moz. I.*
17 *50, 13; 23, 16, 17*). Ba itoegoe ahatō
mboe'oe li andrō, nifaboc'oe Lowa-
langi chō Gaberahamo, ba itoegoe
tedoe ira, tobali ato, ba danō
- Miseraji, (*Moz. II. 1, 7 b. t.*) irege 18
so razo bō'ō ba danō Miseraji, si
lō mangila Josefo. Da'ō zangone-
chesi ba niwada, ifakao ndra toeada,
ena'ō latibo'ō nonora, ena'ō bōi
la'orifi. (*Moz. II. 1, 10, 22. Moz. V.*
20 *26, 6*). Me loeo da'ō toemboe Mose,
ba ono si sōchi ia wamaigi Lowa-
langi, ba tōloe wa'wa la'orifi ia ba
nomo namania. (*Moz. II. 2, 2. Heb.*
21 *11, 23*). Ba me no latibo'ō ia, ba
ihālō ia ono Wara'o alawe, ba i'e'e-
boea, ononia. (*Moz. II. 2, 5-10*). Ba 22
tefahaō Moze ba ngawalō wa'atoea-
toea Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, ba abōlō
ia ba hoehoeo ba ba nifazōchi da-
ngania. Ba me no ōfa woeloe fache 23
ia, ba itōrō tōdōnia wamaigi iwara,
Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Moz. II. 2, 11 b. t.*).
Ba me i'ila nifakao, ba zi lō bōrō, 24
ba itolo, ilaoe mbalō nifalangōgō
andrō, iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji
andrō. Ba iwai aboto ba dōdō ni- 25
wara, i'efa'ō ira tangania Lowalangi,
ba lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba mahe-
moloe ō, ba so ia, me fasoso ira,
ba i'a'atoelō ira ena'ō, afoe labato,
imane: Si fatalifoesō ami, hana
wa mifakao nawōmi, ba zi lō bōrō? 26
(*Moz. II. 2, 13*). Ba itoeli'ō ia sa-
malangōgō awōnia no mege, imane:
Ha niha zamataro ja'oegō sala'wa
ba sangoehoeokoe, ba chōma? Hadia, 28
ōboenoe gōi ndra'o ena'ō, si mane
famoenoemō Dawa Miseraji andrō,
no menewi? Ba molo Moz, ba 29
ni'wa'ōnia andrō, ba tobali si fatewōe
ia ba danō Midiano, mo'ono ia ba
da'ō, ono matoea, domboea (*Moz.*
30 *II. 2, 15 b. t.; 18, 3, 4*). Ba me no
roegi ōfa woeloc fache, ba i'oroma'ō
ia chōnia mala'ika, ba danō si
mate ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba hola-
hola galitō, ba ngafoe ndroi. (*Moz.*
31 *II. 3, 2 b. t.*). Ba me i'ila da'ō Moze
ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia gangilata andrō.
Ba me i'ondrasi, ba wamaigi, ba
hoemedc Zo'aja, imane: „Low a- 32
langi ndra toeaoe ndra'-
odo, Lowalangi ndra Abe-

raha mo, Iza'aki, Jakob o." Ba manizinizi Moze, ata'oe ia ifaigi.
 33 (Mat. 22, 32). Ba imane chōnia So'aja: „Heta mbadaga he ba gaheoe: tanō ni'a moni'ō sa danō andrō, ba zi so ndra'oegō. (Moz. II. 3, 5.
 34 Jos. 5, 15). No oefaigi sibai wamakao banoeagoe andrō, si so ba danō Miseraji, ba fangarōngarōra ba no oerongō, ba no mōido tooe manglefa'ō ja'ira, ba ainesa, da'oefatenge ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji." (Moz. II, 3,
 35 7 b. t.) Moze andrō, ni'ositengagōra, me lamane: Ha niha zamataro ja'oegō sala'wa ba sangoehoekoc? Da'ō nifatenge Lowalangi sala'wa ba sangefa'ō, nitolo tanga mala'ika, sangoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia, ba ngafoc ndroi andrō. (Moz. II. 3, 19, 20. Jes.
 36 63, 9-12). Da'ō zamawoe'a ja'ira, wamazōchi ila'ila ba tandra, ba danō Miseraji ba ba nasi sojo ba ba danō si mate, ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara. (Moz. II. 7, 10 b. t.; 14, 21 b. t. Sin.
 37 106, 21 b. t.) Da'ō Moze andrō, sangoma'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraeli: „I'asogō chōmi Lowalangi zama'ele'ō, si mane ja'o, talifoosōmi." (Moz. V. 18, 15).
 38 Da'ō zi so ba waloechata andrō, ba danō si mate, awō mala'ika andrō, sihede chōnia, ba hili Zina'i, ba awō ndra toeada, ja'ia zanema taroma li saeri, ba wama'ema chōda; (Moz.
 39 II. 19, 3, 20. Moz. V, 32, 47); ja'ia zi lō edōna lafondrondrongo li ira toeada; latinba ia, ba lō aefa dōdōra ba danō Miseraji, (Moz. II. 16, 3),
 40 wangoema'ō chō Ga'aroni: Fasōchi chōda Lowalangi, sowaōwaō fōnada. Lō'ō sa ma'ila, hadia zi gōna Moze andrō, sangeheta ja'aga ba danō
 41 Miseraji. (Moz. II. 32, 1 b. t.). Ba lafa-zōchi nono za'wi, me loeo da'ō, ba labe'e zoemange ba nadoe andrō, ba omoes dōdōra ba nifazōchi da-

ngara andrō. (Hes. 20, 7 b. t.). Ba i'e-rogō ira Lowalangi, ilocloe ira, ena'ō lafosoemange zabōlō mbanoea si ja'wa; si mane nisoera ba zoera zama'ele'ō: „Hadia, no mibe'e chōgoe zoemange nitaba ba soemange bō'ō, si ōfa woeloe fache no, badanō si mate, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraeli? (Rom. 1. 24 b. t. Moz. V. 17, 2 b. t. Jer. 7, 23 b. t. Amos. 5, 25 b. t.). Ba no mi'osa'ō nose
 43 Molocho andrō, awō ndrōfi Lowalangi andrō, Refano, famaedo andrō, nifazōchimi, ba wangeloele chōnia. Ba oefawoe'a ami, ba zi tambai Mbabilona oe'ohemi." (Sal. I. 11, 7. Sal. II, 17, 6 b. t.). No so chō ndra toeada nose
 44 wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba danō si mate; no la'o'ō ni'wa'ō zihede chō Moze, wamazōchi ja'ia, la'o'ō wamaedo andrō ni'ilania. (Moz. II. 25, 9. 40; 26, 30). La'ohē gōi ba danō
 45 da'ō ira toeada, me no latema, awō Josoea, me lala'wa niha baero andrō, nitimba Lowalangi fōna ndra toeada, iroegi loeo so Dawido, (Jos. 3, 14 b. t. Moz. II. 23. 29 b. t.; 34, 11), si faloe-
 46 cha fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. Ba i'andrō, ena'ō na isōndra naha chō Lowalangi Jakobo. (F. 13, 22. Sam. I. 16, 12. Sin. 132, 5). Ba Selomo
 47 zolaoe omo chōnia. (Sal. I. 6). Ba lō i'onahia Fondrege Zala'wa nifazōchi tanga niha; imane sama'ele'ō: (Sal. I. 8, 27 b. t.). „Dadaomagoe
 49 zoroego ba danedane gahēgoe danō. Hadia nomo milaoemi chōgoe? i'wa'ō So'aja, ba hadia naha wolombase chōgoe. (Jes. 66, 1. 2. Jer. 23, 24. Mat. 5, 34). Tenga
 50 no tangagoe zamazōchi da'e fefoe?" He ja'ami, sabe'e
 51 bōrō doe'i, si lō moeboto tōdō ba tōgi dalinga! Lō aetoe mamadaō ami chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, hoelō si mane ira toemi, si manō

gōi ami. (*Moz. V. 9, 24; 10, 16. Jer. 6, 10; 9, 26*). Hezo zama'ele'ō, si lō lagohi ira toeami? Ba no laboenoe zangōhōnagō mangombacha fa'aso zatoelō andrō, ni'ami bōli iada'e, niboenoeni, (*Nga'ot. II, 36, 16. Mat. 23, 31, 37*), ja'ami, si no manema oroisa, nifa'ema mala'ika, ba si lō molo'ō ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 20. Joh. 7, 19. Heb. 2, 2. Gel. 3, 19*).

54 II. Ba me larongo da'ō, ba afōchō sibai ba dōdōra, ba lafatangi mbohara chōnia. (*F. 5, 33*). Ba no fahōna chōnia Gehcha ni'amoni'ō, ba ifaōga hōrōnia ba zoroego, ba i'ila lachōmi Lowalangi, awō Jesoe, si so ba gambōlō Lowalangi; (*F. 6, 5. Mat. 26, 64*) ba imane: Hiza, teboka zoroego, oe'ila ba so ba gambōlō Lowalangi Nono Niha. (*Fet. I, 3, 22*). Ba moe'ao ira, eboea lira, ladoehō dōgi dalingara, lahocroefai ia, ha sara dōdō, ba latoeli'ō baero mbanoea, ba lateboe kara. Ba si so ba mbōrō andrō, ba labe'e samaigi noechara nono matoea, sotōi Saoelo. (*Moz. V. 17, 7. F. 8, 1; 22, 20*). Ba lateboe kara Zitefano; ba mangandrō ia, imane: **He Jesoe, So'aja, tema nasegoe!** (*Sin. 31, 6. Loek. 23, 46*). Ba ibalōdoehini tooe danō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia: **He So'aja, be'e aefa chōra horō andre!** Ba acfa iwa'ō da'ō, ba aetoe noso. Ba omasi Zaoelo, me laboenoe ia. (*Mat. 5, 44. Loek. 23, 34. Joh. 8, 51*).

FAZA 8.

I. Igohi mbanoea Jesoe Saoelo. II. Mōi ba Zamaria Wilifo. III. Simoni, seboea elemoe. IV. Enoni razo, moroi ba danō Ndrawa saitō.

1 I. Ba tobali lagohi sibai mbanoea Jesoe ba Jeroczalema, me loco da'ō, ba oi lafazawili ira ba danō Joedaia ba ba danō Zamaria. ba lō fao zinenge. (*F. 7, 58; 13, 9. Mat. 10, 23*). Ba lako'o Zitefano niha sangata'oe fi Lowalangi, ba ba la'e'csi sibai ia. (*Moz. I. 50, 10*). Ba ifoe-

foe mbanoea Jesoe. Saoelo andrō, itōrōi nomo misa, isōbi ndra matoca, awō ndra alawe, ifabe'e'ō ba goerocnga. (*F. 9, 1; 13, 31. Kor. I. 15, 9*).

II. Ba ja'ira, si no moezaeue, ha latōrōi danō, la'ombacha'ō daroma li somoeso dōdō. (*F. 11, 19*). Ba me iroegi si tooc mhanoea Zamaria Filifo, ba i'ombacha'ō chōra Keriso. (*F. 6, 5*). Ba ha sara dōdō niha sato, wamondrongo niwa'ō Wilifo, me larongo ba me la'ila dandra andrō, nifazōchinia. Ato zaheta bechoe, si so bechoe si ra'iō, moe'ao ira, eboea li; ba ato zabe'e, si mate dambai, awō zomboejoemboeje tola. (*F. 5, 16*). Ba tobali fa'omocso dōdō sabōlōbōlō ba mbanoea andrō.

III. Ba no tohōna ba mbanoea andrō niha, seboea elemoe, Simoni dōinia, ba tobali dōdō Ndrawa Zamaria ibe'e, seboea ia iwa'ō. (*F. 13, 6, 8*). Chōnia lafaigi fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, lamane: Da'ō wa'abōlō Lowalangi, niwa'ō seboea ia. Ba lafaigifaigi chōnia, me no ara ahōlihōli dōdōra ibe'e, ba wakelemocsania andrō. Ba me mamati ira chō Wilifo, sangombacha toeria mbanoea Lowalangi ba toeria dōi Jesoe Keriso, somocso dōdō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira, iramatoea ba ira alawe. Ba Simoni andrō gōi, ba mamati, ba me no tebijagō idanō ia, ba lō irōirōi Wilifo, ba i'ila dandra andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō, ba tobali dōdōnia. Ba me larongo sinenge ba Jeroczalema, la'ō'ō li Lowalangi, ba Zamaria, ba lafatenge chōra Wetro ba Johane. Ba me laroegi si tooe, ba mangandrō ira, ba chōra andrō, cna'ō tebe'e chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō. Lō'ō manō na si mōi ia chōra samōsa lō sanema, ha fa no tebijagō idanō ira, ba dōi Jesoe So'aja. Aweni latoefa hōgōra tanga, ba latema Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 6, 6*). Ba me i'ila Simoni, tebe'e Geheha, na latoefa ira tanga sinenge, ba i'ohē

- 19 chōra gana'a, imane: Mibe'e chōgoe
gōi wa'abōlō andrō, ena'ō na itema
Geheha ni'amoni'ō nitoefagoe tanga.
20 Imane chōnia Fetero: Jamōi ba
wa'atekiko gana'aoe, awō ndra'oe-
gō! me ōwai ana'a mbōli mboeala
21 Lowalangi andrō! (*Mat. 10, 8*). Lō
oerachaoe ba lō sinemaoe ba daroma
li andrō; lō'ō sa atoelō dōdōoe fōna
22 Lowalangi. (*Neh. 2, 20*). Andrō fala-
lini gera'eraoe, erogō golalōwaoc
andrō, ba āndrō chō Zo'aja, ma
atō i'efa'ō chōoe gera'era dōdōoe,
23 si lō sōchi andrō. Oroma sa chōgoe,
wa no fahōna ba dōdōoe gawōchoe
safeto, ba no ibōbō ndra'oeō si lō
24 atoelō. (*Moz. V. 29, 18*). Ba itema
linia Simoni, imane: Mi'andrō chō
Zo'aja, salahigoe, ena'ō lō itōrō
ndra'ō niwa'ōmi andrō fefoe. (*Moz.*
25 *11, 10, 17. Sam. 1, 12, 19*). Ba
ja'ira, me no lafadōehoe'ō li Zo'aja,
me no la'ombacha'ō, ba lafoeli ira
ba Jeroezalema, ba la'oja'ō banoea
Ndrawa Zamaria, wanoeriagō toeria
somoeso dōdō.
26 IV. Ba moehede mala'ika Zo'aja
chō Wilifo, imane: Faoso, ae miraja,
ba lala andrō, si otarai Jeroezale-
ma, saechoe ba Gasa, sanōrō tanō
27 si mate. Ba maoso ia, mōi ia. Ba
hiza niha, Dawa Gaitiofia, sala'wa,
mandroe jomo, chō Kandrake, razo
Ndrawa Gaitiofia, ira alawe, nibe'e
barō mbawa ana'a razo fefoe; no
mōi ia mangandrō ba Jeroezalema.
(*Sal. 1, 8, 41. Sef. 3, 10. Joh. 12, 20*).
28 Ba mangawōeli ia, doemadao ia ba
goeretania, mamaso soera Jesaja,
29 sama'ele'ō andrō. Ba imane Eheha
chō Wilifo: Ondrasi goereta andrō,
30 ba bōi rōirōi ia. Ba fagohi Wilifo,
i'ondrasi ba irongo, mamaso soera
Jesaja, sama'ele'ō, niha andrō, ba
imane: Hadia, aboto gōi ba dōdōoe
31 nibasomō? Ba imane: He oewisa sa,
na lō samobawa lala chōgoe? Ba
i'andrō chō Wilifo, mōi ia ja'wa moe-
32 dadao ba ngainia. Ba si mané ba
zoera andrō, nibasonia: „H o e l ō

m biribiri te'ohe ia ba wa-
n a b a j a'ia, b a h o e l ō n o n o
m biribiri, si lō hede hede
b a d a n g a z o g o e t i b o e n i a,
s i m a n ō g ō i w a l ō h e d e
h e d e n i a. (*Jes. 53. 7. 8*). Ba 33
wa'ide'idenia te'etoe'ō wa-
n g o e h o e k o e j a'ia; h a n i h a
z a n o e t o e n ō n g a'ō t ō n i a?
t e h e t a s a b a g o e l i d a n ō
n o s o n i a.” Ba itema li mandroe 34
andrō, imane chō Wilifo: Oe'andrō
chōoe, ha niha nitōrō li zama'ele'ō
andrō, wangoema'ō da'ō? hadia,
ja'ia, hadia niha bō'ō? Ba moehede 35
Wilifo, i'otarai zoera da'ō, itoeriagō
chōnia doeria somoeso dōdō andrō,
chō Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 15, 3 b. t.*). Ba 36
me latōrō lala, ba laroegi nidanō,
ba imane mandroe andrō: Hiza ni-
danō! Hadia wananawa, na tebaja-
gō idanō ndra'o? (*F. 10, 47*). Ba 37
imane Filifo: Na ahori dōdōoe wa-
mati, ba tola. Itema linia, imane
chōnia: Mamati ndra'ō Ono Lowa-
langi Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*Mar. 16,*
16. Mat. 16, 16). Ba i'wa'ō labadoegō 38
goereta, ba mōi ira tooe, ba nidanō,
daroea ira, Filifo mandroe andrō,
ba ibajagō idanō ia Filifo. Ba me 39
no mōi ira mija'wa moroi ba nidanō,
ba iheta Wilifo Eheha Zo'aja, ba
lō'ō sa'ae i'ila ia mandroe andrō;
omoeso sa dōdōnia, ba wanōrō lala-
nia. (*Sal. I. 18, 12*). Ba ba Gasoto 40
tesōndra Wilifo, ba itōrōi danō. wa-
noeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō,
idozigō banoea, iroegi Kaizaria. (*F.*
21, 8. 9).

FAZA 9.

I. Famalalini era'era Zaoelo. II.
Ifadōhō wōchō Fetero, ba III. isoe-
soegi Dabita.

I. Ba lō'ō na tebato wa'omasi 1
Zaoelo, ifeta'oe nifahaō Zo'aja ba
ibocnoe; mōi ia chō ndra ere seboea,
(*F. 8, 3*),

(*A. 2-9: F. 22, 4-10; 26, 9-18.*)

i'andrō chōnia zoera, nibe'e 2

- ba Ndramaseko ba zekola, ena'ō
ibōbō na faloecha ia zolo'ō hoekoe
da'ō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba
3 i'ohē ba Jeroezalema. Ba ba wo-
fanō, me ahatō ia ba Ndramaseko,
ba i'ozoemagō ifasoei ia haga, moroi
4 si jawā ba mbanoea. Ba alaoe tooe
ia ba danō, ba irongo li, imane
chōnia: He Saelo! he Saelo! hana
wa ōgohido? (*Mat. 25, 40. 15. Loek.*
5 *22, 31*). Ba imane: He So'aja, ha
niha ndra'oegō? Ba imane: Jesoe
6 ndra'o, nigohioe. (*Kor. I. 15, 8*). Ba
faoso ba ae ba mbanoea andrō,
ba la'wā'ō chōoe he ōwisa. (*F. 2, 37*).
7 Ba labadoegō ira niha andrō, awō-
nia ba lala, lō hedehe; larongo
sa li andrō, ba lō oroma chōra
8 niha. (*F. 22, 9*). Ba maoso Zaoelo
moroi ba danō, ba me ifehaga ia,
ba lō i'ila hadia ia; ba la'ohē
dangania, lafasao ia ba Ndramaseko.
9 Ba tōloe bongi lō i'ila niha, lō ma-
nga ia ba lō ibadoe nidanō.
(*A. 10-19: F. 22, 12-16*.)
10 Ba so ba Ndramaseko nifahaō, A-
nania dōinia, ba imane ba da'ō
So'aja, ba gangilata: He Anania! Ba
11 imane: Ja'e ndra'o, Toea! Ba imane
chōnia So'aja: Faoso, ae ba newali
andrō, nifotōi „sadōlo” ba sofoe
zotōi Saelo andrō, banoea Dareso,
ba nomo Joeda. Hiza sa, manga-
12 ndrō ia. (*F. 21, 39*), ba no i'ila niha,
sotōi Anania, si mōi chōnia jomo,
sanoefa hōgōnia tanga, ena'ō ifoeli
13 i'ila niha. Ba itema linia Anania,
imane: He Toea, no ato zango-
mbacha niha andrō, niringogoe,
i'abōlōgō wamakao ni'anoni'ō andrō
14 chōoe, ba Jeroezalema, la'wā'ō. Ba
ba da'e, ba no latehe chōnia ere
seboea, tola ibōbō dozi si angarōfi
15 li tōimō. Ba imane chōnia So'aja:
Ae'e, me no fakake nitoejoe da'ō
chōgoe, ba wolohe ba niha baero
tōigoe ba ba zala'wā ba ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli. (*F. 3, 2; 22, 21; 26, 2; 27,*
16 *24. Rom. I, 1. 5. Tim. I, 2, 7*). Oe'-
oroma'ō sa chōnia, ha wa'oja zi lō
- tola lō gōna ia famakao, bōrō dōigoe
andrō. (*F. 20, 23. Kor. II, 11, 23 b. f.*
Tim. II, 3, 11). Ba mōi Ganania, 17
mōi ia jomo ba nomo andrō, itoe-
fa hōgō Zaoelo tangania, imane: He
talifoesōgoe Saelo, So'aja zamate-
nge ja'ō, Jesoe, sangoroma'ō ja'ia
chōoe, ba lala nitōrōoe, ena'ō ifoeli
ō'ila niha, ba ena'ō tehōna chōoe
Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 8, 17*). Ba 18
i'anema'ō abo'a ba hōrōnia zi hoelō
hoenahoena, ba ifoeli i'ila niha;
ba maoso ia, ifabajagō'ō idanō ia,
ba i'ā gōnia, fangabe'enia. Ba so 19
ia ma'ifoe ba da'ō ba Ndramaseko,
awō ndra nifahaō. Ba i'anema'ō 20
i'ombacha'ō Keriso, ba zekola, wa
ono Lowalangi da'ō. Ba toball dōdō 21
dozi samondropgo da'ō, ba lamane:
Tenga da'ō zamakiko no, ba Jeroe-
zalema si angarōfi li tōi andrō, ba
si mōi ba da'e, ba wamōbō ja'ira
ba ba wolohe ja'ira chō ndra ere
seboea? (*Gal. 1, 13*). Ba itoegoe 22
abōlō na Zaoelo, fawoeka dōdō niha
Jehoeda, si fatewoe ba Ndramaseko,
ibe'e, wama'ele'ō, wa Keriso Jesoe.
(*F. 18, 28. Joh. 4, 42*). Ba me no ara 23
ma'ifoe, ba mamagōlō niha Jehoeda,
ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*F. 23, 12*). Ba 24
irongo Saelo dōdōra andrō. Ba
manaro gōi ira ba mbawa gōli,
bongi ma'ōchō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia.
(*Kor. II, 11, 32 b. t.*). Ba latolo ia 25
nifahaōnia ba zi bongi, ladada bacro
gōli, ba ragaraga. Ba me no iroegi 26
Jeroezalema, ba itandraigō ifaogō
ia chō ndra nifahaō, ba a'oi ata'oe
ira, lō fadoehoe dōdōra, wa no
nifahaō ia. (*Gal. 1, 18 b. t.*). Ba itolo ia 27
Baranaba, i'ohē chō ndra sinenge,
idoenōdoenō chōra, he wisa wangi-
lania So'aja, ba lala, awō wa no
moehede chōnia, ba he wisa wama-
hōnia, wangombacha tōi Jesoe,
ba Ndramaseko, wa lō aiwō ia.
(*F. 4, 36*). Ba faofao ia chōra, ba 28
Jeroezalema, heza mōi ira, ba lō
aiwō ia, wamahaō, wangombacha
tōi Zo'aja. (*F. 22, 17 b. t.*). Ba 29

moehede ia gōi ba Ndrawa Heleni,
fahoehoeo ira, ba ja'ira, ba la'aloei
30 wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba me larongo da'ō
talifoese, ba la'ohe ia misi tooe
ba Kaizaria, ba lafatenge ba Dareso.
31 (*F. 11, 25*). Ba ohahaoe dōdō mba-
noea Jesoc, ba danō Joedaia ma'a-
sagōrō, awō ba Zamaria, itoegoe
ato ira, ba latōrō lala Zo'aja, la'a-
ta'oefi ia, ba fahōna chōra wondrara
dōdō chō Gehcha ni'amoni'ō. (*Joed.*
20. *Joh. 14, 16*).

32 II. Ba me itōrōi ira Fetero, ba
tobali iroegi gōi si tooe, ni'amoni'ō,
33 banoea Lida. (*F. 8, 14*). Ba faloecha
ia ba da'ō niha, Ainea dōinia, si
no me'waloe fache fa'ara tooe ba
34 zalo manō, si mate dambai. Ba
imane chōnia Fetero: He Ainea!
Ifadōhō wōchōoe Jesoe Keriso;
faoso, ba ja'oegō mamazōchi naha
wemōrō chōoe. Ba i'anema'ō maoso.
35 (*F. 3, 6. Mat. 9, 6*). Ba oi la'ila ia
banoea Lida fefoe ba banoea Zarona,
ba la'o'ō chō Zo'aja. (*Jes. 35, 2*).

36 III. Ba so ba Jofe nifahaō, ira
alawe, Tabita dōinia, Doreka (nago),
na la'ali, si no fahōna boeaboea
si sōchi, ba oja ibe'e ame'ela ba
37 zi noemana. (*F. 10, 2*). Ba tobali,
me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō ia ba
mate. Ba lafemondri ia, ba labe'e
38 ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō. Ba me no
ahatō ba Jofe Lida andrō, ba me
no larongo ira nifahaō, so ba da'ō
Wetero, ba lafatenge chōnia niha,
daroea, sangandrō chōnia: Bōi aragō
39 we'amōi chōma. Ba maoso Wetero,
mōi ia awōra. Ba me iroegi, ba
la'ohe ia ba zi sagōtō, ba la'ondrasi
ia fefoe lacha mbanoea, mege'ege
ira, ba la'oroma'ō chōnia noecha
andrō, awō lembe, nifazōchi Doreka
40 andrō, me so ia chōra. Ba ifofanō
ira baero fefoe Fetero, ibalōdoehini
tooe zalo, mangandrō; ba ibali'ō
ia ba mboto zi mate andrō, imane:
Faoso, Tabita! Ba ifehaga ia, ba
me i'ila Wetero, ba moedadao ia.
(*Mar. 5, 40. 41. Sal. 1, 17, 19 b. t.*).

Ba i'oro'ō chōnia danga, ifazizio. 41
Ba hoemede ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba
ba lacha mbanoea andrō, ba i'oro-
ma'ō chōra, no aeri. Ba terongo 42
ba mbanoea Jofe fefoe, ba ato za-
mati chō Zo'aja. (*Joh. 10, 42*). Ba 43
ara Wetero ba Jofe, tome Zimoni
toeka goeli za'wi.

FAZA 10.

Folo'ō goemandra Konelio andrō.

Ba so ba Kaizaria niha, Konelio 1
dōinia, koemandra zaradadoe Gitalia
andrō; (*Mat. 8, 5*), niha satoelō 2
tōdō, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, awō
zorojomonja fefoe; oja ibe'e ba zi
noemana ame'ela, ba si lō mamalō-
malō wangandrōnia chō Lowalangi.
(*Sin. 112, 9. Loek. 7, 5*). Ba i'ila 3
ba gangilata, oroma sibai, mala'ika
Lowalangi, si mōi jomo chōnia, so
labōzi tōloe, imane chōnia: He
Konelio! (*Loek. 1, 22*). Ba itōngō, 4
ata'oe ia, imane: Hadia da'ō, Toea?
Ba imane chōnia: No itōrō tōdō
Lowalangi, si ja'wa, wangandrōoe
ba ame'elamō andrō. (*Loek. 1, 12, 29.*
Sin. 141, 2). Ba iada'e, ba fatenge 5
niha ba Jofe, ba fakaoni'ō Zimoni
andrō, nifotōi Fetero; no mōi ia 6
tome chō Zimoni andrō, toeka goeli
za'wi, ba mbewe nasi so nomonia.
(*F. 9, 43; 11, 14*). Ba me no mofanō 7
mala'ika andrō, sihedede chōnia, ba
hoemede ia ba zawoejoenia, daroea,
ba ba zaradadoe samōsa, sangata'-
oefi Lowalangi, ngoningoninia, ba 8
me no idoenōdoenō chōra fefoe
hadia ia, ba ifatenge ira ba Jofe.
Ba sara wongi, me so ira ba lala, 9
me ahatō sa'ae ira ba mbanoea, ba
mōi ja'wa Wetero ba zi sagōtō,
mangandrō, so laloco. (*Dan. 6, 10*).
Ba olofo ia, omasi ia manga. Ba 10
me la'asiwai gōnia, ba abeta nosonia.
(*F. 11, 5 b. t.; 22, 17*). Ba i'ila, teboka 11
mbanoea si ja'wa, ba noemalō mi-
tooe nahia, hoelō lembe seholo,
nifotawitawī fatalinga si ōfa, wanada
ja'ia ba goeli danō. So bacha fefoe 12

- ngawalō zaliwāliwā ba danō, si ōfa ahe, ba fefoe ngawalō goeōkoeō ba danō, ba fefoe ngawalō wofa ba daloe mbanoea. Ba so zihede chōnia, imane : Faoso, Fetero, taba
- 13 ba ā ! Ba imane Fetero : Ai, tebai Toea, me lō oeraī oēā zi lō sōchi, awō zi ra'iō. (*Moz. III. 11, 4 b. t.*).
- 14 Ba imane zoei ehōnia sihede andrō : Bōi bali si lō sōchi nihaogō Lowalangi. (*Mat. 15, 11. Tim. I. 4, 4*). Ba medōloe zi manō, ba i'anema'ō tedōni mijaŵa ba mbanoea si jaŵa
- 15 nahia andrō. Ba me iboesi tōdō Fetero, hadia gangilata andrō, ni'ilania, ba hiza, ba no so tooe niha andrō, nifatenge Konelio, no lasofoe
- 16 nomo Zimoni. Ba moe'ao ira, lasofoe, na so ba da'ō tome Zimoni, nifotōi Fetero. Ba me ifatooetoe na tōdōnia Fetero gangilata andrō, ba imane Eheha ehōnia : Hiza niha,
- 17 sangaloei ja'oegō, (*F. 8, 29*), ba faoso, ae tooe, ba ae awōra, bōi manoea dōdōoe, me no ja'ō zamatenge ja'ira.
- 18 (*F. 15, 7*). Ba mōi tooe Wetero, i'ondrasi niha andrō, imane : Hiza, ja'odo ni'aloemi. Hadia mbōrō, wa
- 19 so ami ? Ba lamane : Konelio andrō, koemandra, niha satoelō tōdō, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, si sōchi toeria gōi ba niha Jehoeda fefoe ; no
- 20 ifaŵa'ōgō ehōnia Lowalangi ba mala'ika ni'amoni'ō, ifakaoni'ō ndra'oegō ba nomonia, ba wamondron
- 21 drongo niŵa'ōoe. Ba i'ohē ira jomo, ibe'e gōra. Ba sara wongi, ba mōi ia, fao ia chōra ; ba mōi awōnia dalifoesō ōsa, banoea Jofe. (*F. 11, 12*).
- 22 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba larocgi Kaizaria. Ba no ibalobaloi ira Konelio, no ikaoni zahatō ehōnia, awō zabōlō
- 23 fahoewoe chōnia. Ba me mōi jomo Wetero, ba ifaondragō ia Konelio, itoehi danō fōnania, mangaloeoe.
- 24 Ba ifaoso Fetero, imane : Faoso ! niha gōi ndra'odo. (*F. 14, 15. Fam. 19, 10 ; 22, 8. 9*). Ba fahoehoe ira, mōi ira jomo, ba i'ila zato, si no so
- 25 ba da'ō, Fetero. Ba imane chōra : Mi'ila, lō tola ba niha Jehoeda, oroedoe ia ba niha bō'ō, ba lō tola mōi ia chōra ; ba chōgoe, ba no i'oroma'ō Lowalangi, bōi oēŵa'ō, si
- 26 lō sōchi, ba ma si ra'iō niha, gofoe ha niha ia. (*F. 11, 3. Joh. 18, 28*). Andrō gōi lō ocfaadaō we'amōi, 29 me lafakaoni'ō ndra'odo. Oesofoe iada'e, hadia mbōrō, wa no mifa-
- 30 kaoni'ō ndra'o ? Ba imane Konelio : Ōfa bongi ma'ōchō, me mangandrō ndra'o, jomo ba da'e chōgoe, me labōzi tōloe, ba hiza niha, si so
- 31 fōnagoe, sobaroo sihaga, (*F. 1, 10*), ba imane : He Konelio ! No tefo- 31 ndrondrongo wangandrōoe ba no itōrō tōdō Lowalangi game'elamō
- 32 andrō. Andrō fatenge ba Jofe, ba fakaoni'ō Zimoni andrō, nifotōi Fetero ; no mōi ia tome ba nomo
- 33 Zimoni, toeka goeli zaŵi, ba mbewe nasi. Ba oe'anema'ō oefa- 33 tenge ehōoe, ba sōchi me no so ndra'oegō. Ba no soga fefoe iada'e, fōna Lowalangi, ba wamondron
- 34 dro fefoe niŵa'ō Zo'aja ehōoe. Ba hoemede Wetero, imane : Awena si 34 ndroehoe aboto ba dōdōgoe, lō ifaigi mbawa niha Lowalangi, (*Moz. V. 10, 17. Sam. I. 16, 7*), dozi sa, ha soi
- 35 ira, sangata'oefi ja'ia, solaoe satoelō, da'ō zomasi ia. (*F. 2, 39 ; 15, 9. Jes. 56, 6. 7*). Da'ō daroma li andrō, ni-
- 36 fa'ohē'ōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, wamatoeriagō'ō fa'ohahoe dōdō ehō Jesoe Keriso, no da'ō Zo'aja niha
- 37 fefoe. (*F. 13, 26. 46. Jes. 52, 7. Efes. 2, 14 b. t. Fil. 2, 11*). No mirongo doeria andrō, ba danō Joe-
- 38 daia ma'asagōrō, si bōrōgō ba Galilaia, me no aefa wamajagō idanō andrō, ni'ombacha'ō Johane ; (*Mat. 4, 12 b. t. Mar. 1, 1 b. t.*), Jesoe andrō, 38 banoea Nazareta, fombajoini Lowalangi ja'ia, Eheha ni'amoni'ō ba fa'
- 39 abōlō, sanōrōi tanō, wanolo niha ba famadōhō fōchō nifakao Gafōcha fefoe, me no itolo ia Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 22, Loek. 4, 14, 18. Mat. 9, 35. Joh. 3, 2*). Ba ja'aga zi so ba mbōrō 39

- ba nilaoenia fefoe, he ba danō niha Jehoeda, ba he ba Jeroezalema, ba no latawī ia ba dōla geoe, no laboe-noe. (*F. 1, 8; 2, 23; 3, 15. Loek. 23, 33. Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 40 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 41 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 42 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 43 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 44 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 45 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 46 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 47 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 48 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 49 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 50 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 51 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 52 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 53 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 54 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 55 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 56 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 57 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 58 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 59 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 60 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 61 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 62 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 63 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 64 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 65 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 66 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 67 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 68 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 69 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 70 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 71 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 72 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 73 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 74 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 75 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 76 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 77 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 78 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 79 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 80 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 81 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 82 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 83 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 84 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 85 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 86 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 87 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 88 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 89 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 90 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 91 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 92 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 93 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 94 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 95 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 96 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 97 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 98 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 99 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),
- 100 33. *Fet. 1, 2, 24*). Da'ō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, me no aefa zi doea wongi, ba no ibe'e oroma ia, (*Mat. 23, 6*),

FAZA 11.

I. Iboe'a ba hoeloenia Fetero, me no ifa'amōi banoea Jesoe niha baero.

II. Si fōfōna molo'ō ba Gandriochia.

III. Agabo.

- 1 I. Ba larongo sinenge ba talifoesō, ba Joedaia misa, la'ō'ō gōi li Lowalangi niha baero. (*F. 10, 44 b. t. Efes.*

3, 1 b. t.). Ba me so moroi si tooe 2
Wetero, me mōi ba Jeroezalema, 3
ba lategoe ia niboto, lamane: No 3
mōi'ō ba niha si lō moeboto, no 4
oroedoe manga ndra'oegō chōra. 4
(*F. 10, 28*). Ba ibōrōtaigō Fetero, 4
izarazara wanoetoenō chōra, imane: 5
Sodo ba Jofe, mangandrō ndra'o; 5
ba oe'ila, me abeta nosogoe, gangi- 5
lata, nahia silalō mitooe, hoelō 5
lembe sebolo, nifota'wita'wi fatalinga 5
si ōfa, wanada ja'ia moroi ba mba- 5
noea si ja'wa, ba iroegi ndra'odo. 6
(*F. 10, 9 b. t.*). Ba oetōngō, oefaigi- 6
faigi, ba oe'ila bacha zalīwālīwa ba 6
danō, si ōfa ahe, awō goetoe ndroe'oe 6
si fara'oe ba koēkōcō ba fofa ba 6
daloe mbanoea. Ba oerongo gōi li, 7
imane chōgoe: Faoso Fetero, taba 7
ba ā! Ba oemane: Ai tebai, Toea, 8
me lō irai itōrō mbawagoe si lō 8
sōchi ba si ra'io. Ba itema zoei ligoe 9
sihed, andrō, moroi ba mbanoea si 9
ja'wa, imane: Bōi bali si lō sōchi 9
nihaogō Lowalangi. Ba medōloe zi 10
manō, ba tedōni zoci mija'wa, ba 10
mbanoea si ja'wa, fefoe. Ba hiza, 11
da'ō sibai so baolajama nomo andrō, 11
ba zi soga, niha andrō, nifatenge 12
chōgoe, moroi ba Kaizaria. Ba i'wa'ō 12
chōgoe Eheha, mōido awōra, bōi 12
manoea dōdōgoe. Ba mōi gōi awō- 12
goe dalifoesō, si daōnō andre, ba 12
mōiga jomo ba nomo niha andrō. 13
(*F. 10, 23*). Ba i'ombacha'ō chōma, 13
he wisa wangilania mala'ika andrō, 13
jomo chōnia, sangoema'ō: Fatenge 13
ba Jofe, ba fakaoni'ō Zimoni andrō, 13
nifotōi Fetero, da'ō zangoema'ō 14
chōoe taroma li, fangorifioe, ba fa- 14
ngorifi zoroijomooc fefoe. (*F. 10, 6; 16, 30. 31*). Ba me oebōrōtaigō fa- 15
hoehoco, ba aecheo Gcheha ni'amo- 15
ni'ō ba chōra, si mane ba chōda gōi, 15
ba mbōrōta. (*F. 10, 44*). Ba itōrō 16
tōdōgoe ni'wa'ō Zo'aja, me imane: 16
„Idanō nibajagō Johane, ba ja'ami, 16
ba nibajagō Eheha ni'amonio'ō.” (*F. 1, 5*). Ba na faoma game'ela, nibe'e 17
Lowalangi chōra nibe'enia chōda, 17

samati chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba ha niha ndra'o? Hadia tola oetena'wa Lowalangi? (*F. 17, 47*). Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lō hedehera, ba lasoeno Lowalangi, lamane: Ba noa sa ibe'e ba niha baero gōi Lowalangi wamalalini era'era ba wangorifi. (*F. 5, 31*).

19 II. Ba latōrōi danō si no moesaewe andrō, moroi ba wamakao andrō, si no tesao ba chō Zitefano, iroegi danō Wōnikia ba Kifero ba Andriochia, ba lō la'ombacha'ō daroma li Lowalangi, gofoe ha chō, ha ba niha Jehoeda. (*F. 8, 1, 4*). Ba so ōsa ba chōra, Dawa Gifero ba banoea Girene, da'ō zangombacha ba Ndra-wa Heleni gōi, me laroegi Gandriochia, latoeriagō chōra Jesoe, So'aja. (*F. 8, 35*). Ba itolo ira tanga Zo'aja, ba ato zi fadoehoe tōdō, la'o'ō chō Zo'aja. (*F. 2, 47*). Ba terongo doeria andrō chōra, ba dōgi dalinga mbanoea Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba lafatenge Mbaranaba, ba Gandriochia. (*F. 9, 27*). Ba me iroegi, me i'ila wa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba omoeso dōdōnia, ba ifaroce dōdōra fefoe, ena'ō na la'aro'ō dōdō wangiagō chō Zo'aja, (*F. 13, 43*), me no niha si sōchi ia ba me no fahōna chōnia Geheha ni'amonī'ō, awō wamati. Ba ato niha si tefahōbō chō Zo'aja. (*F. 6, 5*). Ba mōi ia ba Dareso, ba wangaloēi Saelo andrō, ba me no isōndra, ba i'ohē ba Gandriochia. (*Gal. 2, 11 b. t.*). Batobali dōfi wa'ara faloechaloecha ira ba mbanoea andrō, ba ato nifahaōra niha, ba ba Gandriochia mbōrōta, wa labe'e tōi nifahaō niha Keriso. (*F. 26, 28. Fet. I, 4, 16*).

27 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi misi tooe ba Gandriochia zama'ele'ō moroi ba Jeroczelema. (*F. 13, 1. Efes. 4, 11*). Ba maoso zi samōsa da'ō, Agabo dōinia, ifa'ele'ō moroi ba Geheha lofo seboca, si so dania ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō; saloca me loco Kaizaro Kalaoedio.

(*F. 21, 10*). Ba lahonogōi ira nifahaō 29 fefoe, lafa'ohe'ō dolotolo ba dali-foesō ba Joedaia, choea labe'e seboca ana'a. (*Rom. 15, 25, 26*). Ba 30 aloea gōi lafa'ohe'ō chō zateoa, Baranaba ba Saelo zolohe. (*F. 12, 25*).

FAZA 12.

I. Laboenoe Jakobo. II. Lakoeroe Wetero ba te'efa'ō. III. Fa'amate Herode.

I. Me loeo da'ō ibabajā ōsa, 1 mbanoea Jesoe, razo, Herode, ba wamakao ja'ira. (*F. 4, 3. Loek. 21, 12*). Ba iboenoe si'ōli Jakobo, talifoesō 2 Johane. (*Mat. 4, 21*).

II. Ba me i'ila omasi niha Je- 3 hoeda, ba itohoegō, ifara'oe'ō Wetero gōi. (Ba ba'wa roti si lō moe'-aisōni). (*Mar. 14, 1*). Ba me no 4 ifara'oe'ō, ba ifabe'e'ō ba goeroenga, ibe'e ba danga zaradadoe si mendrōfa wa daōfa, ba wanaro ja'ia, edōna ifa'ele'ō ba niha sato, na aefa wasa. Ba latarogō sa'ae Wetero 5 ba goeroenga. Ba mangandrō chō Lowalangi mbanoea, ba chōnia, moroi si'aikō ba da dōdōra. (*Efes. 6, 18 b. t.*). Ba me ifa'ele'ō ena'ō He- 6 rode, ba ba gotaloea zaradadoe si daroea mōrō Wetero, ba zi bongi andrō, doea rozi rate mbilagoenia, baso zanaro ba ngai mbawandrochō goeroenga. Ba hiza, so mala'ika 7 Zo'aja, ba so haga, sihaga ba mbate'e andrō. Ba ibōzi ngai Wetero, isoesoegi, imane: Faoso, aliogō! Ba atoroe mbilagoē ba dangania. (*F. 5, 19; 27, 23*). Ba imane chōnia 8 mala'ika andrō: Amōbō taloe ba amadagahe mbadagahemō! Ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba imane chōnia: Amaroē mbaroemō seboca, ba o'ō ndra'o! Ba mōi ia baero, i'o'ō, lō i'ila wa 9 si doehoe nilaoe mala'ika andrō, iwai sa angilata ni'ilania. Ba me 10 no latōrō naha zanaro, si fōfōna laroegi, awō naha wanete da'ō, ba laroegi mbawandroehō si'ōli andrō, lala ba newali, ba teboka manō

- da'ō fōnara; ba mōi ira baero, latōrō newali si sara, ba i'anema'ō
 11 iheta ia chōnia mala'ika andrō. Ba imane Fetero, me i'era'era tōdōnia: Awenā oe'ila, si ndroehoendroehoe, no ifatenge mala'ikania So'aja, ba no i'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga Herode ba ba nibalobaloi niha Jehoeđa fefoe. (*Sin. 34, 8; 91, 11. Dan. 6, 22. Heb. 1, 14*). Ba me no aboto ba dōdōnia da'ō, ba iroegi nomo Maria andrō, ina Johane, nifotōi Mareko; ba no ato zowoelo ba da'ō, mangandrō.
 13 (*F. 15, 37. Tim. II. 4, 11*). Ba me ibōkō mbawandroehō fōna, ba so nono alawe, Rode dōinia, ba wa-
 14 mondrongo, ba me irongo li Wetero, ba lō ibokai mbawandroehō, ba wa'omoeso dōdō, fagohi ia, isa'wa jomo, i'ombacha'ō, so baero Wetero.
 15 Ba lamane chōnia: Owōhō'ō! Ba lō ibōhōli, si doehoe i'wa'ō. Ba lamane: Mala'ikania. (*Loek. 24, 37*).
 16 Ba itohogō wamōkō Fetero; ba me labokai, ba la'ila ia, ba toball dō.
 17 dōra. Ba ifaza'wa dangania chōra, bōi hoemedeira, ba idoendōenō, hei'wisa So'aja, wange'fa'ō ja'ia ba goeroenga, ba imane: Mi'ombacha'ō chō Jakobo ba ba dalifoesō. Ba mofanō ia, isa'wa naha bō'ō. (*F. 15, 13. Gal. 1, 19*).
 18 Ba me moloē, ba tenga ha ma'ifoe wa'aboe dōdō zaradadōe andrō, hadia chō Wetero andrō.
 19 Ba me isofoe ia Herode ba me lō isōndra, ba isechegō zanaro, ba i'wa'ō laboenoc. Ba mōi ia misi tooe, i'oi Jodaia, isa'wa Kaizaria, ba da'ō soso ia.
 20 III. Ba so wōnoenia sabōlōbōlō ba mbanoea Diro ba ba mbanoea Zidona. Ba mōi ira chōnia, ha sara dōdō, lafawe'e Mbalaso andrō, mandroē jomo chō razo ba la'andrō wangatoelō, me ba danō razo andrō lasōndra mbalazora. (*Hes. 27, 17. Sal. I. 5, 9. 11*). Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba i'obaroe mbaroe razo Herode, moadadō ia ba dadaomania andrō, ba moehede

ia chōra. Ba moe'ao niha sato chō- 22
 nia: Li Lowalangi da'ō, ba tenga 23
 li niha. Ba i'anema'ō ibōzi ia ma-
 la'ika Zo'aja, me tenga Lowalangi
 ifosemange; ba mate ia, ni'a goe-
 kocō. (*Sal. II. 19, 35. Hes. 28, 2. Dan. 5, 20*). Ba monōnōnōnō li Lo- 24
 walangi, toballi ato ira. (*F. 19, 20. Jes. 55, 11*). Ba mangawoeli Mbara- 25
 naba, awō Zaeolo, moroi ba Jeroe-
 zalema, me no la'asiwai wame'e
 tolotolo andrō, ba la'ohe awōra
 Johane andrō, nifotōi Mareko. (*F. 11, 29. 30; 13, 5*).

FAZA 13.

I. Fekoli Waeolo ba niha baero, si fōfōna. II. Seboea elemoe, Elima. III. Hoehoeo Waeolo ba Gandriochia ba Wizidia. IV. Lafakao ia niha Jehoeđa.

I. Ba so ba Gandriochia, ba mba- 1
 noea Jesoe ba da'ō, zama'ele'ō ba
 samaha'ō, Baranaba andrō ba Si-
 meoni, nifotōi Nigero, ba Loekio,
 banoea Girene, ba Mena'e, awō He-
 rode, sala'wa andrō ba zi sagōrō
 ni'o'ōfa tanō, me iraono ira, ba
 Saeolo. (*F. 11, 25 b. t.*). Ba me la- 2
 fosemange Zo'aja ba me mamoni
 ira, ba imane E'heha ni'amoni'ō:
 Mi'oniagō chōgoe Mbaranaba andrō,
 awō Zaeolo ba halōwō andrō, ba
 nikaonigoe ja'ira. (*F. 14, 26*). Ba 3
 mamoni ira, ba mangandrō, ba la-
 toefa hōgōra tanga, ba lafofanō.
 (*F. 6, 6*). Ba ja'ira, nifatenge Geheha 4
 ni'amoni'ō, ba mōi misi tooe ba
 Zeloikia, ba moroi ba da'ō molojo
 ira, lasa'wa Gifero. Ba me no la- 5
 roegi Zalami, ba mangombacha li
 Lowalangi ira, ba zekola niha Je-
 hoeđa. Ba fao gōi chōra Johane,
 ngonononira (*F. 12, 25*).

II. Ba me latōrōi hoclo andrō, 6
 ma'asagōrō, iroegi Wafo, ba faloccha
 ira niha seboea elemoe, sama'ele'ō
 sofaja, niha Jehoeđa, Barjesoc dōi-
 nia, (*F. 8, 9*), si so chō goemandroē, 7
 Seregio Faeolo; ba no niha satoe-

- atoca goemandroe andrō. Ba ifakao-
ni'ō chōnia ndra Baranaba Saeolo
koemandroe andrō, onasi ia ifondro-
ndrongo li Lowalangi. Ba itena'wa
ira Elima, (si manō dōinia, na la'ali)
seboea elemoe andrō, i'alo ei wamae-
loengoe kocmandroe, fa bōi fadoe-
hoe dōdōnia. Ba inehegō ia Saeolo,
sotōi Faeolo gōi, si no fahōna Eheha
ni'amoni'ō, (*F. 9, 17*), imane: He
ono Gafōcha, si no fahōna fa'oneche
ba falimosa fefoe, sanezoe tōdō
satoelō fefoe, hadia ia, lō ōbato wa-
mila'ō lala sadōlō andrō chō Zo'aja?
Ba iada'e ba hiza, ba ichamō ndra'oegō tanga Zo'aja
ba aoe'a ndra'oegō, ba lō ō'ila loeo,
irege no iroegi ba'wa chōoe. Ba i'ane-
ma'ō ihawoei ia fa'androendroemō
ba fa'ogōmigōmi, ba mowaōwaō ia
misa, mangalo ei solohe tangania.
Ba me i'ila da'ō koema-
ndroe, ba fadoehoe dōdōnia, tobali
dōdōnia ba hoekoe Zo'aja.
- III. Ba molojo ndra Faeolo, la'o-
tarai Wafo, lasa'wa Werege ba Wa-
mbilia; ba irōi ira Johane, manga-
woeli ba Jeroezalema. (*F. 15, 37 b. t.*)
- Ba ja'ira, ba latōrō danō, ba laroegi
Gandriochia ba Wizidia, ba mōi ira
ba zekola, me loeo sabato, moeda-
dao ira. Ba me no aefa wombaso
soera gorōisa, awō zoera zama'e-
le'ō, ba lafahede'ō chōra satoea ze-
kola, lamane: Na so hadia ia chōmi,
ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ni'wa'ō ba zato,
famarooe dōdō, bami'wa'ō. (*F. 15, 21*).
- Ba maoso Waeolo, ifaza'wa danga-
nia, ba imane: He ja'ami, Iraono
Gizeraēli ba ja'ami, sangata'oe fi Lo-
walangi, mifondrondrongo! No itoe-
joe ndra toeada Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraēli andrō, ba no i'eboca'ō soi
andrō, me si fatewae ira ba danō
Miseraji, ba no iheta ira ba da'ō
tangania sabōlō andrō. (*F. 7, 2. Moz. V. 26, 18. 19. Moz. II. 12, 37 b. t.*)
- Ba mato ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara irorogō ira
ba danō si mate andrō, (*Moz. IV. 14, 34. Moz. V. 1, 31; 8, 15. 16. Sin. 78. Heb. 3, 9*), ba fitoe soi ihori ba
danō Gana'ana ba ibe'e chōra da-
nōra andrō, ondrōita mitooe. (*Moz. V. 7, 1. Jos. 24, 11; 14, 2*). Ba aefa
da'ō, ba i'asogo chōra zangoehoe koe,
mato ōfa ngaotoe a lima woeloe
fache wa'ara, iroegi Zamoe'eli, sama'-
ele'ō andrō. (*Sangoeh. 2, 16 b. t. Sam. I. 3, 20*). Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba la'a
ndrō razo, ba ibe'e chōra Lowalangi
Zaeolo andrō, ono Gisi, mado Mbe-
nijami, ōfa woeloe fache. (*Sam. I. 3, 5; 9, 1. 2. 16*). Ba me no itibo'ō
da'ō, ba ibe'e razo Dawido andrō,
nifadoehoe'ōnia, me imane: „No
oesōndra Dawido, ono
Giza'i andrō, niha somasi
dōdōgōe, solo'ō fefoe zo-
masido.” (*Sam. I. 16, 1; 13, 13. 14. Sin. 89, 21*). Ba ma'oewoe da'ō no
i'asogō Lowalangi sangorifi Iraono
Gizeraēli Jesoe, dali gamaboe'oe la
li andrō, (*Rom. 1, 3. Jes. 11, 1. Lock. 1, 27*), me no aefa i'ombacha'ō Jo-
hane fōna wa'asonia andrō, wama-
jagō idanō andrō, ba wamalalini
era'era, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe.
(*F. 19, 4*). Ba me awai halōwō Jo-
hane andrō, ba imane: Hadia ba
dōdōmi, ha niha ndra'odo? Tenga
ja'odo; hiza sa. so foerige dania
zambō ndra'o oetoto'ō mbadagahe
ba gahenia. (*Lock. 3, 15 b. t. Joh. 1, 20 b. t.*). He ja'ami, ira talifoesō,
madooe Gabrahamo, ba ha niha
ba chōmi, sangata'oe fi Lowalangi,
chōmi tefa'oe'ō daroma li fangorifi
andrō. (*F. 3, 26; 10, 36*). Lō'ō sa
aboto da'ō ba dōdō mbanoea Je-
roezalema, ba he ba dōdō zala'wara,
ba itōrō gōi li zama'ele'ō andrō,
nibasobaso, ero na loeo sabato,
labe'e, me la'etoe'ō hoekoe. (*F. 3, 17. Joh. 16, 3. Jes. 29, 11*). Ba he
lō nisōndrara bōrō wamoene, ba
la'andrō zoei chō Wilato, laboenoe
ia. (*Mat. 27, 20. 22. 23*). Ba me no
latōrō fefoe zi so ba zoera ba chō-
nia, ba laheta ia ba dōla geoe,

- labe'e ba lewatō. (*Loek. 18, 13.*
 30 *Mat. 27, 59 b. t.*). Ba no isoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate.
 31 (*F. 3, 15*). Ara ma'ifoe i'oromaro ma'ō ira chōra, si fao chōnia moroi ba Galilaia, we'amōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, samadoehoe'ō ja'ia iada'e ba niha sato. (*F. 1, 3; 10, 40. 41*). Ba ja'aga mangombacha chōmi amaboe'oela li andrō chō ndra toea, wa no itōrō sibai da'ō Lowalangi ba ma'owoe, chōda, me isoesoegi Jesoe. (*Loek. 24, 27*). Si mane si so ba zinoenō fanete zi fōfōna andrō: „Onogoe ndra'oegō, ma'ōchō andre no mo'onodo ja'oegō.” (*Sin. 2, 7*).
 34 Ba imane wangombacha fanoesoginia ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, fa lō'ō sa'ae mangawoeli ia ba wa'obooe: „Ocbe'e chōmi ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Dawido, si ndroehoe andrō.” (*F. 2, 27. Jes. 55, 3*). Me imane gōi ba zi samboea: „Lō ōfa'ila'ō wa'obooe ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōe.” (*Sin. 16, 10. Sach. 13, 7*).
 36 Noa sa mate Dawido, me no i'ō'ō dōdō Lowalangi, ba niha si sagōtō andrō, si faendronga chōnia, ba no te'oroedoegō ia chō ndra toeania, ba no i'ila wa'obooe. (*F. 2, 29 b. t.*).
 37 Ba lō ni'ila nisesoegi Lowalangi
 38 andrō fa'obooe. Andrō ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, te'ombacha'ō chōmi wangefa horō, soroi ba da'ō; (*F. 10, 43. Loek. 24, 47*); fefoe zi tebai aefa chōmi ba goraisa Moze, ba aefa ba da'ō, ba zamati fefoe. (*Rom. 3, 28*).
 40 Andrō mifaigi, fa lō itōrō ami ni'wa'ō ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō: (*Jes. 28, 14. Hab. 1, 5*): „Mifaigi, ja'ami, silō ba dōdō, ba ja'ahōlihōli dōdōmi, jalō oroma ami sa'ae; me oehalō halōwō ba gōtōmi, halōwō ba zilō fadoehoe dōdōmi, na so zanoetoenō ja'ia chōmi.”
 42 Ba me larōi zekola, ba la'andrō chōra lafoeli, la'ombacha'ō chōra daroma li andrō, na loco sabato dania. Ba me no aefa zekola, ba 43
 ato niha Jehoeda, awō zi no mōi banoeara, samosoemange Lowalangi, solo'ō ira Faoelo Baranaba. Ba fahoehoe ira chōra, lafaroe dōdōra, fa bōi laboelō'ō ira ba wa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 11, 23*).
 IV. Ba me loeo sabato fanete 44
 da'ō, ba aracha samba banoea manō andrō zangondrasi, ba wamondrongo taroma li Zo'aja. Ba me la'ila 45
 niha sato andrō niha Jehoeda andrō, ba tesao wa'afōchō dōdōra ba lafa-daō ni'wa'ō Waoelo, mamadaō ba manandra'wa. (*Tes. I. 2, 14-16*). Ba 46
 lamane ira Faoelo Baranaba, lō ai'ō ira: **Lō toia lō te'ofōnai'ō chōmi wangombacha taroma li Lowalangi, ba me mitimba ia, me tenga si nangea mitema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō, mi'wa'ō, ba hiza, ba masawa niha baero.** (*F. 3, 26; 28, 28. Mat. 10, 6; 21, 43; 22, 3-8*). Si 47
 manō sa ni'oroi'ō Zo'aja chōma: „No oebe'e haga niha baero ndra'oegō, cna'ō fangorifi ndra'oegō, iroegi ba wondrege danō”. (*F. 1, 8. Jes. 49, 6*). Ba me larongo da'ō 48
 niha baero, ba omoeso dōdōra ba lasoen daroma li Zo'aja, ba mamati, ha wa'ato nihonogōi ba wanema fa'aoeri si lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 29. 30*). Ba te'ombacha'ō daroma li Zo'aja, 49
 ba danō andrō ma'asagōrō. Ba 50
 lafaroe niha Jchoeda ndra alawe zala'wa, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, awō zala'wa mbanoea, ba tobali lagohi ndra Faoelo Baranaba, lafofanō ira ba danōra. (*F. 14, 2; 17, 5*). Ba ja' 51
 ira, ba la'anutogō chōra gawoe-gawoe andrō ba gahera, mōi ira ba Nikonia. (*F. 18, 6. Mat. 10, 14*). Ba fahōna ba nifahaō wa'o 52
 moeso dōdō ba Eheha ni'a-moni'ō.

FAZA 14.

I. Fa'aso ndra Faelo Baranaba
ba Nikonía, II. ba ba Lisitera. III.
Fangawoelira ba Gandriochia.

- 1 I. Ba ba Nikonía, ba fao ira we'a-
mōi ba zekola niha Jehoeda, ba ba
wangombacha'ōra, ba faoma mama-
ti, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa
- 2 Heleni, ato ira. (*F. 11, 20, 21*). Ba
lafarooe dōdō niha baero niha Je-
hoeda si lō molo'ō, lafabōrō ba da-
lifoēsō. (*F. 13, 45, 50*). Ba ara zoei
ma'ifoe ira ba da'ō, lō aiwō ira
wangombacha, bōrō Zo'aja. sama-
doehoe'ō taroma li fa'ebœa dōdōnia;
ibe'e chōra, lafazōchi tangara da-
ndra, awō gila'ila. (*Mar. 16, 20, Heb.*
- 4 *2, 4*). Ba fabali dōdō mbanœa andrō,
so zi fa'awō ba niha Jehoeda, ba so
zi fa'awō ba zinenge. Ba me maoso
dōdō niha baero, awō dōdō niha
Jehoeda, fabaja sala'wara, ba wama-
kao ja'ira ba ba waneboe kara, (*Tim.*
- 6 *II. 3, 10, 11*), ba me terongo chōra,
ba molo'i ira, lasa'wa mbanœa Li-
ka'onia, Lisitera ba Darebe, ba ba
zi fasœi andrō. (*Mat. 10, 23*). Ba
da'ō la'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso
dōdō.
- 8 II. Ba so ba Lisitera niha, sidao-
dao, si tebai mofanō, somboejoe-
mboejoe tōla, moroi ba dalœ ninania,
aloœhō mowaōwaō ia. (*F. 3, 2 b. t.*).
- 9 Ba irongo, me fahoehœo Waoelo.
Ba inehegō ia Faelo, i'ila, so chōnia
wamati, wa tola dōhō wōchōnia,
10 (*Mat. 9, 28*), ba imane, ebœa linia :
Atoelō'ō wezizio ba gaheœ ! Ba
i'amarōga'ō ja'ia ba mowaōwaō.
- 11 (*F. 3, 8*). Ba me la'ila niha sato
nilaoe Waoelo, ba lamane ba li
Lika'onia : No tobali fachilihili
ndra Lowalangi ba niha, ba no mōi
12 mitœœ chōda. (*F. 28, 6*). Ba labe'e
tōi Mbaranaba Joefitero ba tōi
Waoelo, ba Merckœeri, me ja'ia zi
13 fahoehœo. Ba i'ohœ ba mbawa gōli
gōrōbao ba bocnga ere Joefitero
andrō, si so ba ngai mbanœara, ba

mōi awōnia niha sato, lafosoemange
ira ena'ō. Ba me larongo da'ō sine-
nge, Baranaba ba Faelo, ba lasika
noechara, fagohi ira lasa'wa zato,
moe'ao ira, lamane : He ja'ami, hana
15 wa mimanō ? Niha gōi ndra'aga, si
mane ja'ami, sangombacha chōmi
toeria somoeso dōdō, ena'ō mirōi
waja andrō, ba ena'ō mifoeli ami
chō Lowalangi saœri, samazōchi
banœœ si ja'wa, awō danō, awō nasi,
awō nōsi fœœ ; (*F. 10, 26; 17, 23.*
24. *Tes. I. 1, 9*); si no manehœ ba
16 gōtō si no noemalō, latōrō lalara
niha baero fœœ ; (*F. 17, 30. Rom.*
1, 24); he w'a'e lō ibini'ō ia, wanolo,
17 wame'e chōmi teœ moroi ja'wa ba
ba'wa sowœœ zinanō, ba wangabœœ
tōdōmi ō ba fa'omoœœ dōdō. (*Rom.*
1, 19 b. t. *Jer. 5, 24. Mat. 5, 45*). Ba
18 me la'wa'ō da'ō, ba ha si'aikō fa-
nena'wa sato, fa lō lafosoemange ira.
Ba so niha Jehoeda, si otarai Ga-
ndriochia ba Ikonía, ba lafarooe
niha sato, ba lateboe kara Waoelo,
ba lafondrōni hachi baero mbanœœ,
lawai no mate ia. (*F. 13, 14. 50.*
19 *Kor. II. 11, 25*). Ba me lafasœi
20 nifahaō, ba maoso ia, mōi ia mijomo.
Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba mofanō
ia, awō Mbaranaba, lasa'wa Ndra-
rebe.

III. Ba la'ombacha'ō doeria so-
21 moœœ dōdō ba mbanœœ andrō, ba
me no ato nibali'ōra nifahaō, ba
lafoeli ira ba Lisitera ba ba Nikonía
ba ba Gandriochia. La'a'aro'ō dōdō
22 nifahaō, lafarooe dōdōra, fa bōi
labœlō'ō ira ba wamati; la'wa'ō
chōra, lō tola lō oja zi gōna ita
famakao ba lala ba mbanœœ Lo-
walangi andrō. (*F. 13, 43. Tim. II,*
3, 12. *Rom. 8, 17. Sin. 34, 20*). Ba
23 me no ladozigō banœœ, wanoetœœœ
satœœ chōra, ba mangandrō ira ba
mamoni, wanoœ'ō ja'ira ba danga
Zo'aja, ba zamati ira. (*F. 20, 28; 13,*
24 3). Ba latōrō Wizidia, lasa'wa Wa-
mbilia. Ba me no la'ombacha'ō da-
25 roma li ba Werege, ba mōi ira misi

- 26 tooc ba Gatalia. Moroi ba da'ō mo-
lojo ira, lasa'wa Gandriochia, ba ni-
tooe'ō ja'ira ba wa'eboea dōdō Lo-
walangi, ba halōwō andrō, nihalōra.
27 (*F. 13, 1-3; 15, 40*). Ba me laroegi,
ba lafaloecha'ō mbanoea, la'omba-
cha'ō he iwisa Lowalangi chōra, awō
wa no ifolala ba wamati niha baero.
28 (*F. 21, 19*). Ba ara ma'ifoe ira ba
da'ō, awō ndra nifahaō.

FAZA 15.

I. Faloechata zinenge ba Jeroeza-
lema; hoehoeo ba wamoto andrō.
II. Soera ba da'ō ba niha Keriso ba
Gandriochia III. Fabali ira Mbara-
naba Waoelo.

- 1 I. Ba so zi mōi misi tooe ōsa
moroi ba Joedaia, lafahaō dalifoesō,
lamane: Na lō laboto ami, na lō
mi'o'ō hoekoe Moze, ba tebai mi-
sōndra wa'aeri andrō. (*Gal. 5, 1 b. t.*)
2 Ba me toball fabali dōdō, ba me
tenga side'ide hoehoeo ndra Faelo
Baranaba chōra, ba lahonogōi, mōi
misi ja'wa ndra Faelo Baranaba ba
awōra bō'ō ōsa, ba zinenge ba ba za-
toea, ba Jeroezalema, ba hoehoeo
andrō. (*F. 11, 30*). Ba ja'ira, me no
lafasao ira banoea, ba latōrō Wōni-
kia ba Samaria, lādoenōdoenō wolo'ō
niha baero andrō, omoeso sibai dōdō
dalifoesō fefoe labe'e. (*F. 14, 27*). Ba
me laroegi Jeroezalema, ba latema
ira banoea ba sinenge ba satoea;
ba la'ombacha'ō he wisa Lowalangi
chōra. Ba maoso ōsa zi faehoe hoe-
koe andrō, farizaio, si no mamati,
lamane: Lō tola lō laboto ira, ba
lō tola lō la'wa'ō chōra, la'o'ō go-
roisa Moze. (*F. 26, 5*). Ba faloecha
ndra sinenge, awō zatoea, ba wa-
me'e ba hoehoeo ni'wa'ōra andrō.
7 Ba me oja hoehoeo, ba maoso We-
tero, ba imane chōra: He ja'ami,
ira talifoesō, mi'ila, wa no ara sa'ae,
me ihonogōi Lowalangi ba chōda,
ena'ō chōgoe larongo niha baero
daroma li toeria somocso dōdō a-
ndrō ba wamati. (*F. 10, 20. 34 b. t.*)

- Ba no ifadoehoe'ō ira Lowalangi, 8
sangila tōdō niha, me ibe'e chōra
Geheha ni'amoni'ō, si mane chōda
gōi, ba ma'ifoe lō ifaehoesi ira chōda, 9
wangehao tōdōra famati andrō. (*F. 10, 15. 17. Rom. 10, 12*). Ba iada'e, 10
ba hana wa mitandraigō Lowalangi,
wangahare'ō kalo ba mbagi ndra
nifahaō, si tebai ta'ohe, he ira toeada
mege, ba he ja'ita. (*Gal. 3, 10. 20. Mat. 23, 4*). Ba no fadoehoe dōdōda, wa 11
moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja,
Jesoe, wa te'orifi ita, ha sara lala,
chōra gōi. (*Rom. 3, 20 b. t. Efes. 2, 4-10*). Ba lō hedehe de zato fefoe, 12
lafondrondrongo chō Mbaranaba ba
chō Waoelo, sanoetoenō ha wa'oja
nifazōchi Lowalangi tandra ba ila'ila
tangara, ba niha baero. Ba me no 13
labato wehede, ba itema lira Jakobo,
imane: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, mi-
fondrondrongo chōgoe! (*F. 21, 18*).
No idoenōdoenō Simoni, wa no i'ofō- 14
nai'ō Lowalangi wamaigi soi andre,
si ha samboea, nitoejoe ba niha
baero, ba dōinia andrō. Ba si faoe- 15
doe da'ō ni'wa'ō zama'ele'ō, si mane
si so ba zoera: (*Amos. 9, 11, 12*).
„Aefa da'ō, ba oefoelido, 16
ba oefoeli oefotomosinose
Dawido andrō, sino asōa,
oefoeli oefotomosi zadoe-
doenia, oefoeli ōa'azōchi 17
ia, ena'ō la'aloei Zo'aja si
tosai niha, fefoe soi, ba
zi no moetōtōi dōigoe,
i'wa'ō So'aja, samarongogō da'ō 18
i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae.” Andrō, 19
ni'wa'ōgoe, tenga nifakao zolo'ō a-
ndrō chō Lowalangi, niha baero,
ba tafazōchi zoera chōra, ena'ō bōi 20
lababaja wana'oenōi jaira ba nadoe a-
ndrō, ba fohorō, ba nitōgi bagi, ba
do. (*F. 21, 25. Kor. I. 10, 7. 8. Tes. I. 4, 3 b. t. Moz. III. 17, 10-16. Moz. I. 9, 4*). I'otarai mbōrōta, ba dozi la- 21
noea, ba so sa chō Moze zango-
mbacha ja'ia, me labasobaso ba ze-
kola, ero na loeo sabato. (*F. 13, 15*).
II. Ba omasi ndra sinenge, awō 22

- zatoea, awō mbanoea fefoc, latoe-
toejoe niha ba chōra, nifatenge ba
Gandriochia, awō ndra-Faelo Bara-
naba, Joeda andrō, sotōi Bara-
saba, ba Sila satoea dalifoesō. La-
fa'ohe'ō chōra zoera, lamane: „La-
fahoewoe'ō sinenge ba talifoesō sa-
toea dalifoesō andrō ba Gandriochia
ba ba Ziria ba ba Gilikia, si no
niha baero mbōrōta. Me no ma-
rongo, no lafawoekaisi dōdōmi hoe-
hoeora ōsa, si otarai ba ehōma, lō
sōehisōehi dōdōmi labe'e. si lō oroi-
sama; (F. 15, 1. Gal. 1, 7; 2, 4); a-
ndrō ma'wa'ō, me no ha sara dōdō,
matoetoejoe niha nifatenge ehōmi,
awō zomasiga andrō, Baranaba, ba
Faelo andrō, niha si no mangosi-
tengagō nosora, bōrō dōi Zo'aja ja'-
ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso. (F. 14, 19).
- 27 Ba no mafatenge ndra Joeda Sila,
sangombacha gōi ehōmi, si manō gōi.
28 Noa sa omasi Geheha ni'amoni'ō
ba ja'aga gōi, bōi sa'ae lafonoro
ami, baero zi lō tola lō'ō andrō:
29 Fa bōi mibabaja gō nadoe, ba do,
ba nitōji bagi, ba fohorō; na lō
mibabaja da'ō, ba ohahoe, dōdōmi.
Ja'ahowoe ami!" (Kor. I. 8. Moz. II.
30 34, 15 b. t. Fam. 2, 14. 29). Ba me no
lafofanōira, ba mōi ira misitoe baGa-
ndriochia, lafaloecha'ō zato balabe'e
31 ba dangara zoera andrō. Ba me no
labaso, ba omoeso dōdōra, ba me no
32 ndrara dōdō andrō. Ba oja hoehoeo
ndra Joeda Sila fondrara dōdō ba
fangarō dōdō dalifoesō, me no sa-
33 ma'ele'ō ira gōi. (F. 14, 22). Ba me
no ara ma'ifoe ira, ba lafofanōira
talifoesō ba zamatenge ja'ira, lafa-
34 howoe'ō ira. Ba omasi Zila, torōi ia.
35 III. Ba la'iagō Gandriochia ira
Faelo Baranaba, mamahaō ira ba
mangombacha taroma li Zo'aja, ba
36 ato na nawōra bō'ō. Ba lō ara,
ba imane Faelo ehō Mbaranaba:
Tafaeli ita, tafaigi dalifoesō, tado-
zigō banoea misa, ba ni'ombacha'ōda
37 taroma li Zo'aja; he wisa ira. Ba
omasi Mbaranaba la'ohe awōra gōi

Johane andrō, sotōi Mareko. (F.
12, 25. Kol. 4, 10). Ba ni'wa'ō Waoelo, 38
tenga si nangea, na la'ohe awōra
zi no fabali ehōra no, ba Wambilia,
si lō mōi awōra ba halōwō no. (F.
13, 13). Ba tobali faoma mofōnoe 39
ira ehō nawōra, irege fabali ira, ba
i'ohe awōnia Mareko andrō Bara-
naba, molojo ira, lasa'wa Gifero.
(Tim. II. 4, 11). Ba i'ohe Zila 40
Faelo, ba mofanō, me no latooe'ō
ia ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi
talifoesō. (F. 14, 26; 15, 22). Ba itōrō 41
Ziria ba Kilikia, i'a'aro'ō dōdō
mbanoea Jesoe. (F. 14, 22).

FAZA 16.

I. I'ohe Dimoteo Faelo. II. Isa'wa
Makedonia. III. Folo'ō Lidia andrō.
IV. Folo'ōzanaro ba goeroenga andrō.

I. Ba iroegi si tooe Ndrarebe ba 1
Lisitera, ba hiza, so ba da'ō nifahaō,
Timoteo dōi, niha Jehoeda ninania,
samati, ba Dawa Heleni namania.
(F. 19, 22. Rom. 16, 21. Tim. I. 1, 2.
Tim. II. 1, 5; 3, 15). Sōehi doeriania 2
ba dalifoesō, ba Lisitera ba ba Ni-
konja. (Tes. I. 3, 2). Ba omasi Waoe- 3
lo, na mōi awōnia da'ō. Ba ihalō,
iboto, bōrō niha Jehoeda, si so ba
mbanoea andrō, oi dozi sa la'ila, wa
Dawa Heleni namania. (Kor. I. 9, 19
b. t. Gal. 2, 3). Ba melatōrōi mbanoea, 4
ba lafa'ema ehōra goroisa andrō, ni'-
o'ō, nihonogōi zinenge ba satoea, ba
Jeroezalema. (F. 15, 23-30). Ba 5
itoegoe sa aro dōdō mbanoea, wa-
mati, ba ero ma'ōehō tedoe wa'a-
tora. (F. 14, 22; 4, 4). Ba latōrō 6
Wirigia, awō danō Galatia, me no
itena'wa ira Eheha ni'amoni'ō, fa
bōi ba Azia la'ombacha'ō daroma li.
(F. 18, 23). Ba me laroegi tánō ba 7
Mizia, ba latandraigō we'amōi ba
Mbitinia, ba lō ifa'amōi ira Eheha
Jesoe. Ba lahene Mizia, laroegi si 8
tooe Deroa.

II. Ba oroma ehō Waoelo gangi- 9
lata, ba zi bongi, Dawa Makedonia.
So ia, mangandrō ia ehōnia, imane:

- Ae si jefo, ba Makedonia, orifiga. (F. 18, 9; 9, 12. Tim. I. 2, 4). Ba me aefa i'ila gangilata andrō, ba i'ane-ma'ō ma'aloei we'amōi ba Makedonia, me masōndra tōdōma, Lowalangi zogaoni ja'aga, ba wango-mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō chōra.
- 10 Molojo ndrā'aga, marōi Deroa, madōlōga ba Zamotrake, ba mahe-moleo, ba maroegi Neafoli. Moroi ba da'ō masāwa Wilifi, seboea mbanoea ba Makedonia tānō andrō, banoca nifatara. Ba ara ma'ifoe ndrā'aga ba mbanoea andrō. Ba me loeo sabato, ba mōiga baero mbanoea, ba zinga nidānō, ba da'ō mōi ira mangandrō ma'wa'ō, ba doemadaoga, fahochoeoga ba ndra alawe, si no mōi ba da'ō. (F. 17, 4. 12).
- 11 III. Ba ifondrondrongo ira alawe, Lidia dōi, saniaga baroe loeo, banoea Diatira, sangata'oei Lowalangi; ba ibokai dōdōnia So'aja, fa lō olifoe ia, ni'wa'ō Waoelo. (F. 13, 16. Tes. I. 2, 13. Loe. 8, 15). Ba me no tebajagō idanō ia, awō zoroijomora, ba mangandrō ia chōma, imane: Na ba dōdōmi, samati chō Zo'aja ndrā'odo, ba mi'ae jomo ba nomogoe, mi'agō da'ō, ba iforege wangoema'ō chōma (F. 16, 31. 34).
- 12 IV. Ba me mōiga mangandrō, ba faloechaga zawoejoe ono alawe, si so bechoe waetasa, eboea lasōndra sochō ja'ia ibe'e, ba waetasania andrō. (Sam. I. 28, 7). Ba i'o'ōga, ira Faoelo ndrā'aga. moe'ao ia, imane: Enoni Lowalangi Fondrege zala'wa niha andrō, sangombacha chōmi lala wangorifi. Ba ara si manōmanō ia. Ba mofōnoe Waoelo, ibali'ō ia, imane ba mbechoe andrō: Oe'wa'ō chōoe, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, heta'ō chōnia. Ba i'anema'ō iheta ia. (Mar. I, 34; 16, 17). Ba me la'ila sochō ja'ia, no aheta mbōrō wangeloeira andrō, ba lara'oe ndra Faoelo Sila, ladōni ba kade ba zala'wa. (F. 15, 40). Ba la'ohē chō goemandroe, la-
- mane: Lafakoejoe chōda mbanoea niha andre, ba no niha Jehoea ira; (F. 17, 6 b. t. Amos. 7, 10); la'ombacha'ō hoekoe si lō tola tatema, si lō tola ta'o'ō, me Dawa Roma ita. Ba maoso gōi niha sato chōra; ba laheta chōra noechara ira koemandroe ba la'wa'ō, labōzi. (Kor. II, 11, 25. Tes. I. 2, 2). Ba me no laforege wamōzi ja'ira, ba lakoeroe, la'wa'ō chō zanaro ba goeroenga, ihaogō wanaro ja'ira. Ba me no irongo gorōisa andrō, ba ibe'e ira ba goeroenga tānō bacha, ikalo gahera. (F. 12, 4). Ba mato taloe mbongi, ba mangandrō Waoelo, awō Zila, lasoeno Lowalangi, ba lafondrondrongo chōra nikoeroe. (F. 5, 41). Ba i'ozoemagō so ndroeroe sabōlō-bōlō, irege doemōgōdōgō latalata goeroenga. Ba i'anema'ō teboka mbawandroehō fefoe, ba oi dozi aefarate chōra. Ba me tokea zanaro ba goeroenga, me i'ila, no teboka mbawandroehō goeroenga, ba isōbi wōda, iboenoe ia ena'ō, iwai no molo i nikoeroe. Ba moe'ao Waoelo, eboea linia, imane: Bōi fakiko'ō, dozi sa so ndrā'aga ba da'e! Ba i'wa'ō wandroe, isa'wa si bacha, fagohi, itoehi danō, fōna ndra Faoelo Sila, manizini, ba ifasao ira baero, imane: He oewisa, Toea, fa oesōndra wangorifi? (F. 2, 37) Ba lamane: Amati chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba te'orifi ndrā'oogō, awō zoroijomoe fefoe. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia daroma li Zo'aja ba ba si so ba nomonia fefoe. Ba ihalō ira, ba da'ō sibai, ba zi bongi, isasai chōra zesochō ba wamōzi andrō, ba i'anema'ō tebajagō idanō ia, awō zoroijomonia fefoe. Ba i'ohē ira jomo, ibe'e gōra, ba owocawoea dōdōnia, me no samba omo manō ira mamati ba Lowalangi. Ba me no moloeco, ba lafatenge wazoeri ira koemandroe, lamane: Efa'ō niha andrō! Ba i'ombacha'ō sanaro ba goeroenga lira andrō chō Waoelo, imane: No lafatenge ira

koemandroe, ena'ō la'efa'ō ami. Ba iada'e, ba mi'ae baero, mi'ofanō, 37 ja'ohahae dōdōmi ! Ba imane chōra Faelo : No labōzi ndra'aga, ba zanehe niha, lō moesehegō, he wā'ae banoea Roma ndra'aga, ba no lakoeroe ndra'aga, ba hadia, labini'ō iada'e wamofanō ja'aga ? Bōi sa ! Ndrāmōi sa'ae, ja'ira a- 38 ndrō, ba wangefa'ō ja'aga. Avena la'ombacha'ō fazoeri chō ndra koemandroe niwā'ōra andrō. Ba ata'oe ira, me larongo, wa banoea Roma 39 ira ; ba mōi ira, la'o'oe, la'ohe baero, la'andrō chōra, laheta ira ba mbanoeara. Ba me no larōi goe- 40 roenga, ba mōi ira chō Lidia andrō ; ba me la'ila dalifoesō, ba lafaroe dōdōra, ba mofanō ira.

FAZA 17.

I. Ba Desalonika so Waeolo ba
II. ba Mberoa ba III. ba Natena.

1 I. Ba me no latōrō Gambifoli, awō Gafolonia, ba laroegi Desalo- nika, ba zi so sekola niha Jehoeda. 2 (*Tes. I. 2, 2*). Ba me no hoekoe Waeolo zi manō, ba mōi ia bacha chōra, ba tōloe sabato lahoehoeo'ō 3 zi so ba zoera. Ibokai chōra, i'oro- ma'ō chōra, wa lō tola lō tefakao Keriso ba maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate, awō wa da'ō Keriso, Jesoe a- 4 ndrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoc chōmi, iwa'ō. (*Loek. 24, 27. 45*). Ba so ōsa ba chōra zi fadoehoe tōdō, ba faofao ira chō ndra Faelo Sila, ba ato gōi Ndrawa Heleni, sangata'oei Lowalangi, ba 5 ira alawe zala'wa, ato. Ba mofōnoe niha Jehoeda, lahalō awōra niha si lō halōwō, ōsa, niha si lō sōchi, la'echoegō niha, lafawoekaisi dōdō mbanoea, lasa'wa nomo Jaso andrō, la'aloei ira, la'ohe ba niha sato ena'ō. 6 Ba me lō lasōndra ira, ba lasōbi ba zala'wa mbanoea Jaso andrō, awō dalifoesō ōsa, moc'ao ira, lamane : „No mōi ba da'e gōi niha andrō, samawoekaisi ōsi gocli danō ma'afe- 7 foe ! (*F. 16, 20*). Ba no ifa'amōi ira

baomo chōnia Jaso, tomenia, ba dozi ira, ba lasa'wō gorōisa kaizaro, wangoema'ō, tánō bō'ō razo, Jesoe andrō.” (*Loek. 23, 2*). Ba toballi dō- 8 dō zato, labe'e, awō dōdō zala'wa, samondrongo da'ō. Ba me no lafali'ō 9 ira chōra Jaso ba awōnia, ba la'efa'ō da'ō.

II. Ba la'anema'ō talifoesō, lafo- 10 fanō ba Mberoa ndra Faelo Sila, ba zi bongi ; ba me laroegi, ba mōi ira ba zekola niha Jehoeda. Ba si 11 sōchi tōdō da'ō, moroi ba zi so ba Desalonika, omasi ira lafondrondro- ngo daroma li, ero ma'ōchō la'aloe'- aloei ba zoera, na si ndroehoe. (*Joh. 5, 39*). Ba ato ba chōra zamati, 12 ato gōi ma'ifoe zala'wa Ndrawa Heleni, ira alawe ba ira matoea. Ba me larongo niha Jehoeda, ba 13 Desalonika, wa ba Mberoa gōi i'ombacha'ō li Lowalangi Faelo, ba mōi ira, lafawoekaisi dōdō zato ba da'ō gōi, lafakoejoe. (*Tes. I. 2, 15*). Ba la'anema'ō lafofanō Waeolo 14 talifoesō, ena'ō isa'wa mbewe nasi ; ba torōi foeri ba da'ō Zila ba Timoteo. (*F. 16, 1*). Ba lafasao Waeolo 15 awōnia, iroegi Natena, ba i'oroi'ō chōra, la'wa'ō chō ndra Sila Timoteo, ena'ō lata'ita'i we'amōi chōnia, ba mofanō ira.

III. Ba me ibalobaloi ira ba Na- 16 tena Faelo, ba mofōnoe bacha dōdōnia, me i'ila, no fahōna nadoe, ba mbanoea. Andrō fahoehoeo ia 17 ba zekola ba niha Jehoeda, ba ba zangata'oei Lowalangi, ba ba kade, ero ma'ōchō, ba zi so ba da'ō. Ba 18 faloecha chōnia gōi ōsa wilosofo, efikoeraio ba sito'iko, ba lamane ōsa : Hadia niwā'ō zi faweavea andrō ? Ba so zangocma'ō : Hoelō na sangombacha Lowalangi bō'ō ia ; ba i'ombacha'ō chōra Jesoe ba femaoso zi mate andrō. (*Kor. I. 4, 12*). Ba lasōbi ia, la'ohe ba hili- 19 hili Garesi, lamane : Hadia, tola marongo, hadia hoekoe si bohoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōoe ? Si bohoe 20

sa ôfarongogō chōma, andrō oma-
 21 siga, marongo, hadia ia. Awai sa
 zomasi mbanoea Natena andrō fe-
 foe, awō niha bō'ō, si no fate-
 22 woe chōra, ha fangombacha ba
 famondrongo si bohooe so. Ba ba
 daloe hilihili Garesi so Waoelo, ba
 imane: He ja'ami, banoea Natena!
 23 oroma manō chōgoe, wa no sabōlō
 mangata'oeſi Lowalangi ami. Me
 oetōrōi wamaigi sibaſi nifosoema-
 ngemi, ba noa sa ocsōndra gōi naha
 wamc'e soemange, nisoera ja'wa:
 „Chō Lowalangi si lō ta'ila.” Ba
 24 ni'ata'oeſimi andrō, he lō mi'ila ia,
 da'ō ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi. Lowa-
 langi andrō, samazōchi danō'a ba
 ōsinia, fefoe, ba lō i'onahia gosali
 nifazōchi tanga niha, me no So'aja
 25 soroego ia, ba So'aja tanō; (*F. 7, 48*);
 tebai gōi tefosoemange ia tanga
 niha, hoelō na mogoena chōnia hadia
 ia, me no ja'ia zame'e ba niha fefoe
 26 noso ba hanoehano, awō fefoe
 hadia ia. (*Sin. 50, 8. 9*). Ba moroi
 chōnia wa no doemadao fefoe soi
 niha ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, si
 ha samboea bōrōta; ba no i'ōtō
 27 chōra mbongi, no ihōnagō ihonogōi,
 awō nola nahara andrō. (*Moz. V.*
32, 8). Ena'ō la'aloei Lowalangi,
 ma atō la'ila lababaja ia ba lasō-
 28 ndra, me lō'ō sa atō arōe ia chō-
 da fefoe; ba chōnia sa aeri ita, ba
 chōnia maliwāliwā ita, ba chōnia
 so ita, si mane niw'a'ō zanoenō ōsa
 chōmi gōi: „Nga'ōtōnia sa ita.”
 29 Ba me no nga'ōtō Lowalangi ita,
 ba lō tola ta'wa'ō tōdōda, no fachili-
 chili Lowalangi ba gana'a, ba ma
 ba wirō, ba ma ba gara, ba wamaedo
 nifazōchi niha, ba wa'atoekania ba
 30 ba nisōndra dōdōnia. (*Moz. I. 1, 27.*
Loek. 24, 47). Ba noa sa i'osilō-
 milagō Lowalangi gōtō me lō la'ila
 watahōgō niha, ba iada'e, ba iwa'ō
 ba niha fefoe wamalalini era'era,
 31 gofoe heza so ira, me no i'ōtō
 mbongi, ba nihoekoenia dania ōsi
 goeli danō, i'atoelō'ō wangoehoeke,

so zangoehoeke, si no ihonogōi,
 wangorō'ō famati ba niha fefoe,
 wanoesoeſi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi
 32 mate. (*Rom. 10, 14*). Ba me larongo
 wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba so za'iki
 ōsa, ba so gōi zangoema'ō: Mafaeli
 mafondrondrongo na chōoe da'ō. Ba
 33 iheta ia chōra Faelo. Ba lō larōi
 34 ia ira matoea ōsa ba mamati, sa-
 mōsa gōi Dionizio, sala'wa rafe ba
 hilihili Garesi andrō, ba samōsa
 ndra alawe, Damari dōi, ba so dānō
 bō'ō na, awōra.

FAZA 18.

I. Ba Gorindro so Waoelo. II. Mo-
 fanō ia, isa'wa Nefeso ba Andriochia.
 III. Afolo andrō, ba Nefeso.

I. Aefa da'ō irōi Natena Faelo, I
 mōi ia ba Gorindro. Ba faloecha 2
 ia niha Jehoeda, Akila dōi, banoea
 Wondro mbōrōta; bohooe na me
 i'otarai Gitalia, awō wo'omonია,
 Ferikila dōi, me no ibe'e gorōisa
 kaizaro Kalaoedio, laheta ira ba
 Roma niha Jehoeda fefoe; ba mōi
 3 ia chōra. (*Rom. 16, 3*). Ba me no
 faoma halōwōra, ba i'iaſō chōra, ba
 mohalōhalōwō ira; sanoso oloso no-
 4 se ira. (*F. 20, 34, Kor. I. 4, 12*). Ba
 fahoehoe ia ba zekola, ero na loeo
 sabato, ifadoehoe'ō dōdō niha Je-
 hoeda, awō dōdō Ndrawa Heleni.
 Ba me so Zila ba Timoteo, si otarai 5
 Makedonia, ba lō aefa Waoelo ba
 wamaha'ō, wamadoehoe'ō ba niha
 Jehoeda, wa Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 17,*
14, 15). Ba me mamada'ō ira ba me
 6 manandra'wa, ba i'anotogō noecha-
 nia, imane chōra: Jamōi ba hoe-
 loemi ndromi! Aefado; i'otarai da'e,
 ba mōido ba niha bacro. (*F. 13, 15;*
20, 26). Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, isa'wa 7
 nomo niha, sotōi Titio Joeso, sa-
 ngata'oeſi Lowalangi, si no fasinga
 ba nomo zekola nomonia. Ba ma-
 8 mati chō Zo'aja Gerifo, satoea zeko-
 la, awō zoroijomonია fefoe; ba ato
 mbanoea Gorindro, samondrongo,
 mamati ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira.

- 9 Ba imane So'aja ba zi bongi, ba gangilata, chō Waoelo: Bōi ata'oeſi!
- 10 hede manō ba bōi bato, me faofao ndra'o chōoe, ba lō sombambaja ja'oeſō, ba wamakao ja'oeſō, me no ato chōgoe niha bamanoea da'e. (*Jer. 1, 18. Hos. 2, 23. Joh. 10, 16*).
- 11 Ba dōfi a matonga i'iaſō da'ō, wamahaō ja'ira ba daroma li Lowalangi.
- 12 Ba me koemandroe ba Nachaja Galio, ba maoso niha Jehoeđa, ba chō Waoelo, ha sara dōdō, la'ohe ia ba gōdo, lamane: Lō i'o'ō goroiſa da'e wondrōniſi niha ba wangata'oeſi Lowalangi. Ba me moēhede ena'ō Waoelo, ba imane Galio ba niha Jehoeđa, ba na so hadia ia zi lō atoelō, ba ma hadia ia horō, ja'ami, niha Jehoeđa, ba lō zi lō oefondrondrongo chōmi. (*F. 25, 18.*
- 15 19). Ba na faſosota ba wamahaō ba ba dōi niha ba ba goroiſa andrō chōmi, ba ja'ami zamaigi; lō edōnado oehoehoe'ō zi manō. (*Joh. 18, 31*). Ba ifoſanō ira ba gōdo.
- 17 Ba dozi lara'oc Zotene, satoca zekola, ba labago ia ba gōdo; ba lō'ō manō ihalō chōnia Galio.
- 18 II. Ba me no ara na ma'ifoe Waoelo, ba i'angonaſi dalifoēſō ba molojo, iſaſa danō Ziria ba awōnia Werikila andrō ba Akila, me no itōwō mboenia ba Gengerea; so gamaboe'oeſi linia. (*F. 21. 24. Moz. 17, 6, 9. 18*).
- 19 Ba iroegi Nefeso, ba irōi ira ba da'ō, ba ja'ia, ba mōi ba zekola ba fahoehoeo ha niha Jehoeđa. Ba me la'andrō i'aragō
- 20 ia ba da'ō, ba lō i'o'ō; i'angonaſi sa ira ba imane: Oefoelido zoei chōmi, na omaſi Lowalangi; ba molojo ia, irōi Nefeso. (*Kor. I. 4, 19. Jak. 4, 15*).
- 22 Ba me no iroegi ſi tooe Kaizaria, ba mōi ia miſi jaſa, i'owai mbanoea, ba mōi ia miſi tooe ba Gandriochia (*F. 21, 15*).
- 23 Ba me no ara ia ma'ifoe ba da'ō, ba mofanō ia, ifadoro wanōrō tanō Galatia ba Ferigia, wanga'aro'ō tōdō nifahaō feſoe.

III. Ba mōi ba Nefeso niha Jehoeđa, banoea Alesandria mbōrōta, Afolo dōinia, niha satoetoea, ſabōlō ba zoera. (*Kor. I. 3, 6*). No tefahaō ia ba lala Zo'aja; ba me no ſatarō tōdō ia, ba fahoehoeo ia, i'ombacha'ō ſibai hadia ia chō Zo'aja, Jeſoe, ba ha famajaſō idanō andrō chō Johane nironſonia. Ba ibōrōtaigō mangombacha ba zekola, lō aiwō. Ba me no larongo ia Ferikila andrō ba Akila, ba la'ohe ia chōra ba lahaogō na wamotochi chōnia hoeſoe Lowalangi. Ba me edōna iſaſa Nachaja, ba laſaroe dōdō nifahaō talifoēſō, lafa'ohe'ō zoera, ena'ō lafa'amōi ia chōra. Ba me no iroegi, ba itolo ſibai zi no mamati, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō; noa ſa abōlō ia wamoe'a niſa'ō niha Jehoeđa, ba zanehe niha ſato, ba i'oroma'ō moroi ba zoera, wa Keriso Jeſoe. (*F. 9, 22; 17, 3*).

FAZA 19.

I. Ba Nefeso so Waoelo. II. Tandra, nifazōchinia ba da'ō. III. I'echeogō chōnia niha Demeterio andrō.

I. Ba tobali me so ba Gorindro Afolo, ba iroegi ſi tooe Nefeso Faeolo, no itōrō jaſa danō andrō, ba iſōndra nifahaō ōſa, ba imane chōra: Hadia, no mitema Geheha ni'amoni'ō, me awena mamati ami? Ba lamane chōnia: Lō nironſoma na i so Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 10, 44*).

Ba imane chōra: Ba hadia ſa dandrōſa, ba nibajaſō idanō ja'ami? Ba lamane: Famajaſō idanō chō Johane andrō. Ba imane Faeolo: Famajaſō idanō ba wamalalini era'era wamajaſō idanō andrō chō Johane, ba no iſa'ō ba niha wamati chō zi so foerinia dania, famati chō Jeſoe. (*Mat. 3, 11*). Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lafabajaſō'ō idanō ira ba dōi Jeſoe, So'aja. Ba me no itocfa hōgōra Faeolo, tangania, ba mōi chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō, molaſe li bō'ō ira ba mama'ele'ō. (*F. 8, 17*;

- 7 10, 44. 46). So mato felendroea fefoc, 21
 8 ndra matoea. Ba mōi ia ba zekola,
 lō aiwō ia moehede, mato tōloe wa'wa
 wa'ara fahoeohoeo ia ba ifadoehoe'ō
 dōdōra ba ngawalō mbanoea Lo-
 9 walangi andrō. Ba me so ōsa za-
 ngabē'e'ō tōdōra, si lō mamati, sa-
 ngo'aja lala andrō, ba niha sato, ba
 iheta ia chōra, i'oniagō ndra nifahaō,
 ba ero ma'ōchō fahoeohoeo ia ba
 zekola Dirano. (*Tim. II. 1, 15.*
 10 *F. 9, 2*). Ba mendoeca fache zi ma-
 nō, tobali ahoi larongo li Zo'aja
 banoea Azia andrō, niha Jehoeda
 ba Dawa Heleni.
- 11 II. Ba tenga side'ide dandra ni-
 fasōchi Lowalangi tanga Waoelo;
 12 (*F. 14, 3*); irege labaloegō gōi zofō-
 chō saefoe tanga ba lembe moroi ba
 nōsinia, ba dōhō wōchō ba aheta
 13 mbechoe si lō sōchi. (*F. 5, 15*). Ba
 latandraigō gōi samofanō bechoe,
 niha Jehoeda, sanōrōnōrōi tanō,
 ōsa, wanōtōi tōi Jesoe, So'aja, ba
 zi so bechoe si lō sōchi, lamane:
 Oefōfanō ami, ba dōi Jesoe, ni'o-
 mbacha'ō Waoelo andrō. (*Loek. 9, 49*).
- 14 Dafitoe ira, ono gere seboea ba niha
 Jehoeda sotōi Sikoia, zolaoe da'ō.
 15 Ba itema lira bechoe si lō sōchi
 andrō, imane chōra: Aboto sa ba
 dōdōgoe Jesoe, ba oe'ila Waoelo
 andrō, ba ja'ami, ba ha niha ami?
 16 Ba isa'wa ira niha andrō, si so be-
 choe si lō sōchi andrō, ila'wa ira,
 daroea, ibago, irege moloī ira, larōi
 nomo andrō; no aheta noecha ba
 17 no mesochō ira. Ba terongo da'ō
 ba niha Jehoeda sato ba ba Ndrawa
 Heleni, banoea Nefeso, ba ihawoei
 ira fefoe fa'ata'oc, ba tesoenō sibai
 18 dōi Jesoc, So'aja. (*F. 5, 5. 11*). Ba
 ato zi mōi, si no mamati, ba wa-
 mokai boeaboeara; la'ombacha'ō.
- 19 Ba ato zi no molaoe fajafaja mango-
 woeoi soera andrō ba latoenoe, ba
 zanehe zato, be la'ofaja mbōlinia,
 ba lasōndra, doea woeloe a lima
 20 ngahōnō ba roefia. Ba ba wa'abōlō
 Zo'aja andrō, ba monōnōnōnō da-
- roma li, ba abōlō. (*F. 6, 7*). Ba me 21
 awai da'ō, ba i'wa'ō tōdōnia Faoelo,
 itōrō Makedonia ba Achaja. we'-
 amōi ba Jeroezalema, imane: Na
 aefado ba da'ō, ba lō tola lō oe'ila
 Roma gōi. (*F. 23, 11*). Ba ifowa'waō 22
 ba Makedonia dohoetohoe dangania
 andrō, daroea, Timoteo ba Eraso,
 ba tebato ia na ma'ifoe ba Azia.
 (*F. 17, 14. Rom. 16, 23*).
- III. Ba tesao wagoeagoeasa sabō- 23
 lōbōlō ma'ifoe, me loeo da'ō, ba
 hoekoe andrō. (*A. 9. Kor. II. 1, 8*).
 So niha, toeka wirō, Demetrio dōi- 24
 nia, samazōchi famaedo gosali Gari-
 temi andrō, firō, tenga side'ide wa-
 ngaloei nawōnia toeka i'be'e. (*F. 16. 1*),
 Ba ifaloecha'ō ira, awō zi so halōwō 25
 ba da'ō, ba imane: Mi'ila, ja'ami
 andre, ba halōwō andrō moroi mba-
 26 lazoda, ba anehe ami ba mirongo,
 tenga ha ba Nefeso, aracha ba
 danō Azia ma'asagōrō sa'ae, ba
 ato nidōnisi Waoelo andrō niha,
 nifa'eronia chōda, wangoema'ō ten-
 nga Lowalangi nifazōchi danga niha.
 Ba tenga ha si sambalō andrō 27
 zata'oe ita, wa lō lakoe nifazōchida
 andrō, lō'ō gōi ba dōdōra gosali
 Lowalangi ira alawe seboea andrō,
 Aritemi, ba dania, ba tetajaigō gōi
 wa'asalawānia ōsa, ni'ata'oei mba-
 noea Azia fefoe, awō niha fefoe, ba
 goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba me laro- 28
 ngo da'ō, ba mofōnoe sibai ira,
 moe'ao ira, lamane: Eboea Garitemi
 mbanoea Nefeso andrō! Ba samba 29
 banoea manō fawoeaka dōdō, ba ha
 sara dōdō wana'wa omo maimai,
 fagohi ira ba lasōbi chōra ndra Gajo
 Arisaro, banoea Makedonia, awō
 Waoelo. (*F. 20, 4. Kor. II. 1, 8. 9*).
 Ba mōi ena'ō Waoelo ba niha sato, 30
 ba lō lafōfanō ia nifahaō. Ba lafa- 31
 tenge gōi chōnia sala'wa Azia, si no
 fahoewoe chōnia, la'andrō chōnia,
 bōi jamoe'oroma'ō ia ba nomo mai-
 mai. Ba bō'ō sa ni'wa'ō zi samōsa, 32
 bō'ō ni'wa'ō zi samōsa, we'ao'ao;
 noa sa fawoeaka manō dōdō zowoeleo

- andrō, ba sato, ba lō la'ila, hana
 33 wa owelo ira. Awena la'wa'ō Ale-
 sandro, ba hoenō niha sato, niloe-
 loegō niha Jehoeda ia. Ba ifaza'wa
 dangania Alesandro, moehede ena'ō
 34 ia ba niha sato, iboe'a ena'ō. Ba me
 larongo wa niha Jehoeda ia, ba ha
 sara li zato, mato doea za wa'ara,
 moe'ao ira : Eboea Garitemi mba-
 35 noea Nefeso andrō ! Ba ihonogō ira
 doeroetoeli, ba imane : He ja'ami,
 banoea Nefeso ! Ha niha sa zi lō
 mangila, wa banoea Nefeso zondro-
 rogō osali Garitemi seboea andrō,
 awō zatoroe andrō moroi ba mba-
 36 noea si ja'wa ? Ba me tebai niwoe'ai
 da'ō, ba sahono ami ena'ō, ba bōi
 37 mida'ida'i wolaoe hadia ia. Noa sa
 mi'ohe ba da'e niha andrō, ba tenga
 soraboe gamagama ba gosali ira, ba
 tenga gōi sango'aja Lowalangimi.
 38 Ba na so sa, ha niha ia, ni'adoegō
 Demeterio ba a'wonia toeka andrō,
 ba lalaoe rafe ba so goemandroe,
 39 faoma ndramoe'adoegō nawōra. Ba
 na so hadia ia, ba mbō'ōnia, ni'wa'-
 ōmi, ba la'asiwai ia ba waloechata
 40 satoelō. Ata'oe sa' ita, labōhōgō
 chōda wola'wa sala'wa, la'adoegō
 ita, bōrō ma'ōchō andre, me lō
 chōda bōrō wamoe'a salada ba wa'a-
 41 choe niha andre. Ba me aefa i'wa'ō
 da'ō, ba ifofanō zowoelo andrō.

FAZA 20.

I. Itōrō Makedonia Faelo, isa'wa
 Wilifi. II. Isoesoegi Oiticho andrō
 ba Deroa. III. Pangonasi zatoea
 mbanoea Nefeso, ba Miletī.

- 1 I. Ba me no moehonogō wagoea-
 gocasa andrō, ba ifakaoni'ō chōnia
 nifahaō Faelo ba ifaroe dōdōra,
 ba me no i'angonasi ira, ba mofanō
 2 ia, ba we'amōi ba Makedonia. Ba
 itōrō danō tánō ba da'ō, ba oja
 ni'wa'ōnia chōra famaroe dōdō, ba
 3 iroegi danō Hela. Ba tōloc wa'wania
 ba da'ō. Ba me lafagōnaisi ia niha
 Jehoeda, me molojo ia ba Ziria
 mena'ō, ba i'wa'ō tōdōnia, sōchi na
 itōrō Makedonia wangawoeli. Ba
 awōnia Zofatero, ono Wiro, banoea
 Mberoia ba Arisaro ba Sekoendro,
 banoea Desalonika, ba Gajo, banoea
 Ndrarebe, ba Timoteo, ba moroi ba
 Azia, ba Tichiko ba Terofimo. (F. 17,
 10; 19, 29). Ba mowa'waō da'ō ba
 labaloi ndra'aga ba Deroa. (F. 16, 8).
 Ba me aefa mba'wa roti si lō moe'-
 6 aisōni andrō, ba molojo ndra'aga,
 marōi Wilifi, ba lima bongi ndra'-
 aga, ba machamō ira ba Deroa, ba
 fitoe bongima ba da'ō.
 II. Ba me leo migeo, me owelo
 7 ndra'aga, ba wamoboto roti, ba
 fahoehoeo Waoelo chōra, sara wongi
 aefa ō edōna mofanō ia ; ba i'aragō
 hoehoeonia, irege taloe mbongi.
 (Kor. I. 16, 2. F. 2, 42. 46). Ba oja
 wandroe ba mbate'e andrō, ba zi
 sagōtō ja'wa, ba zowoelo ira. Ba
 9 doemadao ba zandrela nono matoea,
 Oiticho dōi, ba mōrō sibai, me
 i'aragō hoehoeonia Faelo, ba me
 no abōlō mōrō ia, ba aehoe tooe
 ia, doea gōtō wa'ala'wa ; ba lafaza'wa
 ia, no mate. Ba mōi tooe Waoelo,
 10 ifalōgoe ia ba dotonia, italageoi,
 imane : Bōi mifagoeageoa, so sa
 nosonia. (Sal. I. 17, 21). Ba ifoeli ia
 11 ja'wa, iboboto roti, ba manga, ba
 ara na fahoehoeo ia, irege moloee,
 ba mofanō ia. Ba la'ohe nono
 12 matoea no mege, aeri, ba tenga ha
 ma'ifoe terara dōdōra. Ba ja'aga, ba
 13 mowa'waō baowo, molojo ndra'aga
 ba Gaso, ba wangai chōma Faelo,
 ba da'ō, me no imanō wangohonogōi,
 me cdōna itōrō tánō. Ba me
 14 ichamō ndra'aga ba Gaso, ba ma-
 tema ia, ba maroegi Mitilene. Ba
 15 molojoga moroi ba da'ō, ba mahe-
 moloe ō, ba maroegi gamaedoe
 Chio ; ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba
 masa'wa Zamo, ba mahemoloe ō, ba
 maroegi Miletī. Noa sa ihonogōi
 16 Faelo, italo'e'i Nefeso, fa lō arōrō
 ia ba Azia; aōsō ia ; omasi ia ba
 Jeroczalema so ia na loeo wendra-

kose, na tola ichamō. (*F. 18, 21; 21, 4, 12*).

- 17 **III. Ba moroi ba Miletī, ba ifa-**
 18 **tenge ba Nefeso, ifakaoni'ō zatoea**
 19 **mbanoea. Ba me nō mōi ira chōnia**
 20 **ba imane chōra : Mi'ila, he oewisa ba**
 21 **chōmi, ero ma'ōchō, iotarai loeo me**
 22 **oehoendragō danō Azia. (*F. 18, 19;***
 23 ***19, 10*). Enoni Zo'aja ndra'o, ma'i-**
 24 **foe lō si faja'wa ndra'o, mowōi**
 25 **da'wa hōrōgoe, ba so wanandraigō,**
 26 **si gōna ndra'o, ba wamagōnaisi**
 27 **niha Jehoeda ja'o. (*A. 3*). Mi'ila**
 28 **he oewisa, wa lō nitahagoe sogena**
 29 **chōmi, si lō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi,**
 30 **si lō oefobawa lala chōmi, ba zi so**
 31 **niha sato ba jomo gōi, wamadoe-**
 32 **hoe'ō ba niha Jehoeda ba ba Ndrawa**
 33 **Heleni famalalini era'era chō Lo-**
 34 **walangi, awō wamati chō Zo'aja**
 35 **ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. Ba hiza iada'e,**
 36 **oesa'wa Jeroezalema, amaedola zi**
 37 **so ba wesoe dōdōgoe; hadia zi gōna**
 38 **ndra'o ba da'ō, ba lō oe'ila, (*F. 18,***
 39 ***21; 19, 21*), baero nifadoehoe'ō Ge-**
 40 **heha ni'amoni'ō chōgoe, ba mba-**
 41 **noea mifa, i'wa'ō, ibalobaloi ndra'o**
 42 **bōbō basamakao. (*F. 9, 16; 21, 4, 11*).**
 43 **Ba lō ba dōdōgoe nosogoe, lō itōrō**
 44 **ligoe na i, ba vango'ozoei lalagoc,**
 45 **awō halōwōgoc andrō, nitemagoe**
 46 **chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, famadoehoe'ō**
 47 **toeria somoeso dōdō, toeria wa'eboea**
 48 **dōdō Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 21, 13*).**
 49 **Ba hiza sa, oe'ila, lō'ō sa'ae fa'ila**
 50 **bawa ita, doziaminitorōgoe, wango-**
 51 **mbacha banoea Lowalangi andrō.**
 52 **Andrō oefadoehoe'ō chōmi ma'ōchō**
 53 **andre, lō horōgoe ba ndrora fefoe.**
 54 **Lō'ō sa nitahagoe, fa lō oe'omba-**
 55 **cha'ō chōmi gera'era Lowalangi**
 56 **fefoe. Andrō mifaigifaigi dōdōmi,**
 57 **ba mifaigifaigi nikobaloi andrō fe-**
 58 **foe, ba nifataro Geheha ni'amoni'ō**
 59 **ja'ami samaigimaigi, ba wokoebaloi**
 60 **banoea Zo'aja andrō, nihōlinia chē-**
 61 **nia donia. (*Tim. I. 4, 16. Fet. I.***
 62 ***5, 2*). Oe'ila, na no mofanō ndra'o,**
 63 **ba so moroi baero nasoe gatoea**
 64 **samara'oe, si mōi chōmi, ba lō ali-**

magō chōra nikoebaloi andrō. (*Mat. 7, 16*). Ba so gōi niha si otarai
 chōmi, solaoe hoehoeo si tefoejoe,
 ba wondrōnisi chōra nifahaō. Andrō,
 bōi mifōrō, mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi: me-
 dōloe fache wa'ara, bongi ma'ōchō,
 ba lō nibatogoe wamarooe tōdōmi,
 dozi ami, mowōi da'wa hōrōgoe ba
 da'ō. (*Heb. 13, 7*). Ba iada'e, ba
 octooe'ō ami ba danga Lowalangi
 ba ba daroma li fa'ebaea dōdōnia
 andrō, chōnia, sangila manga'aro'ō
 tōdōmi, sangila 'mame'e chōmi o-
 ndrōita andrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō
 fefoe. (*F. 14, 3*). Samōsa lō ni'a-
 loeigoe firō, ba ma ana'a, ba ma
 noecha. (*Kor. I. 9, 12. Moz. IV. 16,*
15. Sam. I. 12, 3). Mi'ila ae, tanga
 goe andre zangaloei sogena chōgoe,
 awō zogoena ba nawōgoe. (*F. 18, 3.*
Kor. I. 4, 12. Tes. I. 2, 9). Fefoe go-
 foe heza, ba no oe'roma'ō chōmi,
 si manō wohalōwō, ba nitolo zambō
 fa'abōlō, ba bōi olifoe ita ni'wa'ō
 Zo'aja, Jesoe, me imane: „Ohahae
 dōdō ba wame'e, moroi ba wanema.”
 Ba me aefa i'wa'ō da'ō, ba ibalō-
 doehini tooe danō, mangandrō ia,
 ba fao ira fefoe. (*F. 21, 5*). Ba
 tobali abōlōbōlō wege'egera fefoe,
 ba latalagoei mbagi Waeolo, fa'ago
 bawa ira chōnia. Abōlō aboe dōdōra
 ba ni'wa'onia andrō, wa lō'ō sa'ae
 fa'ila bawa ira. Ba lafasao ia bao-
 wo. (*A. 25*).

FAZA 21.

I. Molojo Waeolo, isa'wa Jeroezalema. II. Fama'ele'ō Nagabo andrō. III. Iroegi Jeroezalema Faeolo. IV. Maoso chōnia niha Jehoeda, ba lakoeroe ia Dawa Roma.

I. Ba me nō ma'efa'ō ndra'aga
 chōra, ba molojo ndra'aga, madōlōga
 ba Go, ba mahemoloc ō, ba maroegi
 Rodo, ba moroi ba da'ō, ba masa'wa
 Watara. Ba me masōndra nowo,
 si mōi ba Wōnikia, ba mōiga ja'wa
 ba molojoga. Ba me oroma chōma
 Gifero, ba marōi ba gabela ba ma-

- saŵa Ziria, maroegi si tooe Diro ;
 4 ba da'ō sa labokai nōsi nowo. Ba me faloechaga nifahaō, ba tebatoga ba da'ō, fitoe bongi. Ba laŵa'ō chō Waoelo, moroi ba Geheha ni'amonī'ō, bōi mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema. (*F. 11, 12; 20, 23*). Ba me no fitoe bongima, ba mahetaga, mofanōga, lafasaoga, dozi ira, awō ndra alawe, awō ndraono, iroegi baero mbanoea ; ba mabalōdoehini tooe danō, baene, mangandrōga.
 6 (*F. 20, 36*). Ba fabaliga, ba mōiga baowo, ba ja'ira, ba lafoeli ira mijomo. Ba ma'asiwai wolojo, ma'otarai ba Diro, masawa Wetolema'i, ma'owai dalifoesō, ba ma'iaḡō chōra,
 8 sara wongi. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba mofanōga, ba maroegi Kaizaria. Ba mōiga jomo ehō Wilifo, sangombaeha andrō, awō zi dafitoe no, ba tebatoga chōnia. Ba so nononia, ōfa, ono alawe, sama'ele'ō. (*F. 2, 17*).
 10 II. Ba me ara ma'ifoe ndra'aga, ba da'ō, ba so moroi si jaŵa ba Joedaia zama'ele'ō, Agabo dōi. (*F. 11, 28*). Ba mōi ia chōma, ihalō mbōbō taloe Waoelo, ibōbō gahenia, awō dangania, ba imane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Geheha ni'amonī'ō : Lamanō dania wamōbō niha soehō bōbō taloe andre niha Jehoeda, ba Jeroezalema, ba latooe'ō ba danga niha baero.
 12 (*F. 20, 23*). Ba me marongo da'ō, ba mangandrō ndra'aga chō Waoelo, awō mbanoea da'ō, bōi mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema. (*Mat. 16, 22*).
 13 Ba itema lima Faoelo, imane : Hadia chōmi da'ō, wa mege'ege ami, wa miboesi dōdōgoe ? No aoha manō sa ḡōlōgoe, tenga ha ba wame'e nibōbō ja'ō, ba wa'amate ḡōi, ba Jeroezalema, na bōrō dōi Zo'aja,
 14 Jesoe. Ba me lō i'o'ō chōma, ba lō'ō sa'ae mochedega, mamane : Ja'itōrō zomasi Zo'aja.
 15 III. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba mafa'anō ndra'aga, ba mōiga misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema. Ba mōi awōma nifahaō, banoea Kaizaria, ōsa, solohe
 ja'aga ba zi mōiga tome, chō Menaso, banoea Gifero, nifahaō si no ara. Ba me no maroegi Jeroezalema, ba omoeso dōdō dalifoesō, me no sogā. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba i'ohega Faoelo, we'amōi chō Jakobo, ba ahori sozatoea. (*F. 15, 13. Gal. 1, 19*). Ba me no i'owai ira, ba izarazara wangombacha, he iwisa Lowalangi ba niha baero, ba halōwōnia andrō. Ba ja'ira, me larongo, ba lasoen Lowalangi, ba lamane ehōnia : Ō'ila ga'a, ha wa'oja ngahōnō zi no mamati, ba oi la'o'ō sibai gorōisa. (*F. 15, 1*). Ba no te'ombacha'ō chōra, ba chōmō andrō, ōŵa'ō ba niha Jehoeda fefoe, si fatewōe ba niha baero, la'erogō Moze ; ōŵa'ō chōra, bōi laboto nonora, ba bōi la'o'ō gamachōita andrō. (*F. 16, 3. Rom. 10, 4*). Ba he wisa ia ? Lō foelitō, ato zowolo dania ; larongo sa, wa no so'ō. Ba o'ō da'e, niŵa'ōma chōoe : Da'ōfa chōma niha si so amaboe'ōela li, chōra ha ja'ira, mifao da'ō, fahaogō'ō ndra'oegō, awōra, ba taha gahaehōŵa chōra, ena'ō lafatōwō'ō ira, ba la'ila mōtō dozi, wa no faja ni'ombacha'ō chōra, ba ehōmō andrō, ba ōtōrō sa, ba chōmō ḡōi, lala wolo'ō oroisa. (*F. 18, 18*). Ba ba zamati niha baero andrō, ba no mafa'ōhe'ō zoera, no mahonogōi, bōi lababaja ḡō nadoe ba do ba nitōgi bagi ba fohorō. (*F. 15, 20, 29*). Ba ihalō awōnia niha andrō Faoelo, ba mahemoloe ō, ba mōi ia ba gosali, me no ifahaogō'ō ia, awōra, i'ombacha'ō wa'awai mbongi wangehao andrō, iroegi tedozigō ira wame'e soemange andrō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 13, 14*).
 IV. Ba me aracha iroegi zi fitoe bongi andrō, ba la'ila ia ba gosali niha Jehoeda, banoea Azia, ba la'echoegō niha sato fefoe, ba lara'oe ia, moe'ao ira, lamane : He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli, miloeloei ! da'e niha andrō, sondrozigō niha, gofoe heza so ira, wamahaō ja'ira ; bō'ō wamahaōnia, bō'ō ba chōda, ba

oroisa, ba ba naha andre. Ba no i'ohē na gōi Ndrawa Heleni ba gosali, ra'iō naha ni'amoni'ō andre
 29 ibe'e. (*F. 6, 13, 14. Hez. 44, 7*). So zangila mege Terofimo, banoea Nefeso, awōnia ba mbanoea, ba lawai ni'ohē Waoelo ba gosali. (*F. 20, 4. Tim. II. 30, 4, 20*). Ba maoso dōdō niha, samba banoea manō, aeohoe niha, ba lara'oe Waoelo, lasōbi ia baero gosali, ba
 31 la'okoesi'ō bawandroeohō. Ba laboe-noe ia ena'ō, ba terongo si ja'wa chō goemandra zi hōnō, ba zara-dadoe andrō, no fawoea Jeroeza-
 32 lema, samba banoea manō. Ba i'ane-ma'ō ihālō chōnia zaradadoe ba koe-mandra zi otoo, isa'wa si tooe ehōra, fagohi. Ba me la'ila goemandra a-
 33 ndrō, awō zaradadoe andrō, balabato wamōzimōzi Faelo. Ba iroegi koe-mandra, ihālō ia, i'wa'ō, larate ia, doea rozi rate, ba isofoe, ha niha ia ba hadia nilaoenia. (*F. 20, 23*).
 34 Ba bō'ō ni'wa'ō zi samōsa, bō'ō ni'wa'ō zi samōsa, ba niha sato andrō. Ba me tebai irongo zi ndroehoenia, ba wagoegoeasa andrō, ba i'wa'ō,
 35 la'ohē ba hati. Ba me iroegi nora, ba tobali la'osa'ō ia saradadoe ba
 36 wa'abōlō niha. La'o'ō sa niha sato, moe'ao ira : Nitibo'ō ia ! (*F. 22, 22*).
 37 Loek. 23, 18). Ba me la'ohē ba hati ena'ō Waoelo, ba imane chō goema-
 38 ndra : Tola oewa'ō ehōoe da'e ? Ba imane : Ō'ila li Heleni ? Tenga sa Dawa Miseraji andrō ndra'oegō, sangechoegō niha, bohoe na no andrō, solohē misa ba danō si mate si ōfa ngahōnō niha, sange'e andrō ?
 39 Ba imane Faelo : Niha Jehoeda ndra'odo, banoea Dareso, banoea si tetoeria ma'ifoe, ba Gilikia. Ba oe'andrō chōoe, tehe chōgoe wehede ba niha. (*F. 9, 11*). Ba me no itehe, ba i'agō mbosi nora Faelo, ifaza'wa dangania ba niha. Ba me no ahono siba, ba moehede ia chōra, ba li Heberaio, imane : (*F. 12, 17; 13, 16; 19, 33*).

FAZA 22.

I. Fehede Waoelo ba niha sato.
 II. Ifoeli maoso dōdōra ehōnia. III.
 Lō labōzi ia, me banoea Roma ia.

I. „He ja'ami, ira talifoesō ba ira 1
 amagoe, mifondrondrongo wamoe'-
 agoe ba hoeloege chōmi iada'e.
 (*F. 7, 2; 13, 26*).
 (*A. 3-21; Faz. 9, 1-29; 26, 9-18*).
 Ba me larongo, ilaoe ehōra li 2
 Heberaio, ba tedoe na wa'ahonora,
 ba imane : (*F. 21, 40*): Niha Jehoeda 3
 ndra'o, banoea Dareso, ba Gilikia,
 ba ba mbanoea da'e eboea ndra'o,
 ono zekola Gamaliēli, no la'o'ō wa-
 abe'e goraisa chō ndra toea, wama-
 haō ja'o, hoelō zolohoe ndra'o ba
 ngawalō hadia ia chō Lowalangi, si
 mane ja'ani fefoe na, ma'ōchō andre.
 (*F. 5, 34*). No oe'osisi lala andrō, 4
 iroegi wamoeno, no oebōbō ndra
 matoea, awō ndra alawe, ba no
 oe'ohē ba goeroenga. (*F. 8, 3*). No 5
 si so ba mbōrō ehōgoe gere seboea,
 awō zatōea mbanoea fefoe, ba nite-
 magoe soera ba dalifoesō, we'amōi
 ba Ndramaseko, ba wolohe ba Je-
 roezalema gōi si so ba da'ō, nibōbō,
 ena'ō te'otoe'ō ira. Ba ba wofanō 6
 andrō, me no ahatō ndra'o ba Ndra-
 maseko, ba i'zoemagō gōna ndra'o
 hagasabōlōbōlō, moroi ba mbanoea si
 ja'wa, so laloe. Ba alaoe tooe ndra'o, 7
 ba danō, ba oerongo li, imane ehōgoe:
 He Saelo ! He Saelo ! hana wa
 ōgohido ? Ba oemane : Ha niha 8
 ndra'oegō, Toea ? Ba imane ehōgoe :
 Jesoe ndra'o, banoea Nazareta a-
 ndrō, nigohioe. Ba la'ila sa haga a- 9
 ndrō awōgoe fao, ba lō larongo li
 zihede chōgoe andrō. Ba oemane : 10
 He oewisa, Toea ? Ba imane So'aja
 ehōgoe : Faoso, ae ba Ndramaseko,
 ba da'ō dania la'wa'ō chōoe fefoe
 nihonogōi chōoe, nilaoemō. Ba lō 11
 oe'ila niha, ba wa'abōlō haga no
 mege, la'ohē dangagoe awōgoe ba
 lala, ba oeroegi Ndramaseko. Ba so 12
 niha, Anania dōi, sangata'oei Lowa-

- langi, solo'ō oroisa, si sōchi toeria ba niha Jehoeda fefoe, si no fatewoe ba
- 13 Ndramaseko. Ba mōi chōgoe da'ō, i'ondra si ndra'o, ba imane chōgoe: He Saelo, talifoesō, jagō moe'ila zoei niha! Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba oe'ila ia.
- 14 Ba imane: Fōna sa'ae ihonogōi Lowalangi ndra toeada, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe zomasi ia, ba ena'ō ō'ila zatoelō andrō, ba ena'ō ōrongo linia,
- 15 na moehcde ia. Me samadoehoe'ō ndra'oegō chōnia dania ba niha fefoe, ōfadoehoe'ō ni'ila hōrōoe ba
- 16 nirongo dōgi dalingaoe. Ba iada'e, ba hana wa ara'ō? Faoso, fabajagō'ō idanō ndra'oegō ba fasasai'ō hōrōoe, we'angarōfi li tōi Zo'aja andrō. Ba me no oefoelido ba Jeroezalema, me mangandrō ndra'o ba gosali, ba abeta nosogoe, (*F. 9, 26*),
- 18 ba oe'ila ia, ba imane chōgoe: Ta'ita'i, aliogō, heta'ō ba Jeroezalema, me lō'ō sa atō latema wamadoc-
- 19 hoe'ōmō ja'o. Ba oemane: He Toca, no la'ila, sokeroe samati chōoe ndra'odo, samōbōzi ja'ira, ba zekola
- 20 misa, (*A. 4*), ba no la'ila, sodo ba ngai, me laboenoe Zitefano andrō, samadoehoe'ō ja'oegō, ba omasido da'ō, ba oe'irō'ō noecha zamoenoe
- 21 ja'ia andrō. (*F. 7, 57; 8, 1*). Ba imane chōgoe: Ae'e, ba niha baero oefatenge ndra'oegō, ba zarōoe." (*F. 9, 15; 13, 2*).
- 22 II. Ba lafondrondrongo chōnia irege da'ō, ba moe'ao ira, lamane: Nitibo'ō, niheta ba goeli danō niha si manō! tenga sa si nangea aeri ia. (*F. 21, 36*). Ba moe'ao'ao ira,
- 23 latibo'ō tooe noechara ba lafazaoemba gawoegawoe ba daloe mbanoea. Ba iwa'ō koemandra, la'ohe ba hati ia, i'oroi'ō, labōzi, ba wanechegō ja'ia, ena'ō irongo, hadia mbōrō, wa lamanō we'ao'ao ba chōnia andrō.
- 25 III. Ba me no labōbō ia ba geoe, ba wamōzi ja'ia, ba imane Faelo chō goemandra zi otoo, si so ba da'ō: Hadia, Tola mibōzi manō mbanoea Roma, he lō moehoekoe? (*F. 16, 37; 23, 27*). Ba me irongo da'ō koemandra zi otoo andrō, ba mōi ia moe'ombacha'ō chō goemandra zi hōnō, imane: Hadia nilaoemō? Banoea Roma sa niha da'ō. Ba mōi goemandra zi hōnō andrō, imane chō Waoelo: Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia, banoea Roma ndra'oegō? Ba imane: Ja'ia. Ba imane koemandra: Ja'odo andre, ba me no eboea oebe'e ana'a, fa banoea andrō ndra'o. Ba imane Faelo: Ba ja'odo, ba i'otarai toemboe ndra'o. Ba i'anema'ō labōhōi ia sanechegō ja'ia ena'ō. Ba ata'oe gōi goemandra, me no irongo, wa banoea Roma ba me no irate. Ba mahemoloe ō, me edōna irongo zi ndroehoe, hadia nibe'e niha Jehoeda hōrōnia, wangadoegō ja'ia, ba ifa'efa'ōgō rate, ba i'oroi'ō faloecha gere seboea, awō zala'wa rafe seboea fefoe, ba i'ohe mitooe Waoelo, ifasao chōra.

FAZA 23.

- I. Ba rafe seboea so Waoelo.
 II. Laboenoe ia ena'ō niha Jehoeda.
 III. La'ohe ia ba Kaizaria, chō goemandroe Felisi.

- I. Ba inehegō zala'wa rafe seboea Faelo, ba imane: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō! Lō sinegōe dōdōgōe chōgoe, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*F. 22, 1; 24, 16*). Ba iwa'ō ere seboea, Anania, ba zi so ba da'ō, lafalisi mbawania. Ba imane chōnia Faelo: Ifalisi dania ndra'oegō Lowalangi, bagolō nilaoe betoea! Doemadāo ndra'oegō wangoehoekoe ja'o, dali gorōisa, ba ōsawō gorōisa, wangoema'ō, labōzi ndra'o. (*Mat. 23, 27*). Ba lamane si so ba da'ō: Hadia, ōtandra'waisi gere seboea andrō chō Lowalangi? Ba imane Faelo: Lō oe'ila, wa ere seboea ia, ga'a. Si manō sa ba zocra: „Bōi tandra'waisi zatōeambanoeami." (*Moz. II. 22, 28*). Ba me i'ila Faelo, sadoekaio ōsa

- ba farizaio ōsa, ba moe'ao ia ba zalaŵa rafe seboea, imane: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō! Farizaio ndra'odo, ono warizaio; fanōtōna femaoso zi mate andrō mbōrō, wa tehoekoe ndra'odo. (*F. 22, 3; 26, 5*). Ba me no iŵa'ō da'ō, ba tobali fagoegoea ira, warizaio zadoekaio, ba fabali dōdō zato. Niŵa'ō zadoekaio, ba lō femaoso ba lō mala'ika ba lō bechoe zi mate; ba faoma sa fadochoe dōdō warizaio ba da'ō. (*Mat. 22, 23*). Ba tobali fagoegoeasa sabōlōbōlō, ba maoso zangila amachoita ōsa, farizaio, fasoso ira, lamane: Ma'ifoc lō masōndra horō niha da'ō; ba he wisa, na no hoemedē chōnia mbechoe zi mate, ba ma mala'ika? (*F. 25, 25; 5, 39*). Ba me no abōlōbōlō wagoegoeasa, ba ata'oe goemandra, lasila Waoelo, ba iŵa'ō mōi mitooe zaradadoe, ba wamadōni ja'ia chōra, wolohe ba hati. Ba zi bongi andrō, ba mōi chōnia Zo'aja, imane: Bōi ata'oeſi! Hoelō si mane fama-doehoe'ōoe hadia ia chōgoe ba Jeroezalema, si manō gōi wamadoe-hoe'ōoe dania ba Roma, lō tola lō'ō. (*F. 18, 9; 19, 21*).
- II. Ba me no moloee, ba lafa-gōlōgōlō ira bōrō niha Jehoeđa, la'elifi ira, lō manga ira ba lō labadoe nidanō, irege no labocnoe Waoelo. Tōra ōfa woeloe ira, sangelifi ja'ira ba da'ō. Mōi ira chō ndra ere seboea ba ba zatoea mbanoea, lamane: No ma'elifi sibai ndra'aga, lō mababaja hadia ia gō, irege no maboenoee Waoelo andrō. Andrō mifaŵa'ōgō chō goemandra, ja'ami, aŵō zalaŵa rafe, jamoeſa'oe'ō ia mitooe chōmi, hoelō na edōna mirongo sibai na, hadia ia chōnia; ba matarogō sa'ae, ba wamoenoee ja'ia, ba lala. Ba me irongo wamagōnaisi andrō ono mbe-ne'ō Waoelo, ba mōi ia ba hati, i'ombacha'ō chō Waoelo. Ba hoemedē Waoelo chō goemandra zi otoo, imane chōnia: Ohe chō goemandra zi hōnō nono matoea andre,
- so niŵa'ōnia chōnia. Ba i'oe chō goemandra zi hōnō, imane: No moehede chōgoe Waoelo andrō, nikoeroe, i'andrō chōgoe, oe'oe chōoe nono matoea andre, so niŵa'ōnia chōoe. Ba idōni dangania koemandra, i'oe ba zi ha ja'ira, ba isofoe chōnia: Hadia niŵa'ōoe chōgoe? Ba imane: No mamagōlō niha Jehoeđa, ba wangandrō chōoe, ena'ō ōfa'oe'ō mitooe chōra ba rafe mahemoloe Waoelo andrō, hoelō na edōna la-zofoezofoe na ena'ō, hadia ia chōnia. Andrō bōi fati lira; latarogō sa'ae ia, tōra ōfa woeloe niha, banoeara, no la'elifi ira, lō manga ira ba lō labadoe nidanō, irege no laboenoee ia. Ba noa sa'ae lafa'anō ira, ba labaloj niŵa'ōoe.
- III. Ba ifofanō nono matoea andrō koemandra, iŵa'ō chōnia, bōi i'ombacha'ō, gofoe ha ōchō, wa no ibokai chōnia da'ō. Ba daroea ifakaoni'ō koemandra zi otoo, ba imane: Mifa'anō zaradadoe, doea ngaotoe, ba we'amōi ba Kaizaria, aŵō zi fakoeđo, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba doea ngaotoe zanoho, na mōrō niha; ba ndra moe'asogō koedo, ba wamakoedo Faelo andrō, ba lahaogō wolohe ja'ia chō goemandroe Felisi. Ba ifazōchi zoera, imane: „Kalaoedio Lisia chō goemandroe Felisi si sōchi sibai tōdō, ja'ahowoe! Niha andrō, nira'oe niha Jehoeđa, niboenoera mena'ō, no oe'efa'ō, me sodo aŵō zaradadoe, me no oerongo, wa banoea Roma ia. (*F. 21, 33 22, 25*). Ba oesofoe mena'ō mbōrō wanga-doeğōra ja'ia, ba oe'oe ba rafe chōra. (*F. 22, 30*). Ba oesōndra, fagoegoeasa ba goroiša chōra mbōrō, wa la'adoegō ia, ba lō fangadoe bōrō wamoenoee, ba he bōrō worate ja'ia. (*F. 18, 14, 15*). Ba me no moe'ombacha'ō chōgoe, so ba chōra zamagōnaisi niha andrō, ba no oeſa'oe'ō ia chōoe, ba no oeŵa'ō gōi ba zangadoe andrō, ndramoe'ombacha'ō chōoe.” (*F. 24, 8*). Ba

- lahalō sa'ae Waoelo saradadoe no mege, la'o'ō niwā'ō chōra, la'ohe ia
 32 ba Gandrifati, ba zi bongi. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lafatenge awōnia zi fakoedo andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba hati.
 33 Ba me no laroegi Kaizaria da'ō, ba labe'e ba danga goemandroe zoera no mege, ba la'ohe gōi chōnia
 34 Waoelo. Ba me no ibaso zoera, ba isofoe, ha banoea ia, ba me irongo, wa banoea Gilikia, (*F. 22, 3*), ba imane: Oesechegō dania ndra'oegō, na no so gōi zangadoegō ja'oegō andrō. Ba i'oroi'ō, ba gōdo Herode lataka Waoelo.

FAZA 24.

I. La'adoegō Waoelo niha Jehoeda, chō Welisi. II. Iboe'a ba hoeloenia.
 III. Latahataha manō Waoelo.

- 1 I. Ba lima bongi aefa da'ō, ba mōi misi tooe gere seboca andrō, Anania, awō zatoea mbanoea ōsa, awō zi fahoehoe andrō, Teretoelo; ja'ira zi mōi chō goemandroe, ba
 2 wangadoegō Faelo. Ba lafakaoni'ō ia, ba ibōrōgō wangadoegō ja'ia
 3 Teretoelo, imane: Ohahaoe sibai dōdōma barō mbawaoe, ba wa'oja manō zi sōchi ba mbanoea andre, me no sōchi dōdōoe chōra, ja'oegō Felisi, si sōchi sibai tōdō, lō mabini'ō, gofoe heza sogā, lō mamalōmalō; ma'andrō saoha gōlōoe. Ba
 4 fa lō oerōrō ndra'oegō, ba oe'andrō chōoe, ōfondrondrongo chōma ma'iofoe, ba wa'ebolo dōdōoe andrō. Noa sa masōndra, wa no fōchō seboca niha andrō, samagea manō niha
 5 Jehoeda andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō; satoea zi faehoe hoekoe andrō, banoca Nazareta, ia. (*F. 17, 6*). Noa sa gōi itandraigō i'ohe ba gosali zalacha, ba no ma'oe ia, ba so moroi si jawā Lisia andrō, koemandra, abōlō ira, ba
 6 lafadōni ba dangama. Chōnia tola ōrongo fefoe mbōrō wangadoegōma
 7 ja'ia, na ōsofoe. (*F. 23, 30*). Ba la-

nōnō niha Jehoeda, lafadoehoe'ō niwā'ōnia.

- II. Ba itema lira Faelo, me ifa-
 10 zawa dangania chōnia koemandroe, tandra wa tola moehede ia, imane: Me oe'ila, no ara, ha me oega fache sa'ae, sangoehoeke ndra'oegō ba mbanoea andre, ba lō aiwō ndra'o wamoe'a ba hoeloege esoeanō andrō chōgoe, me tola ōsofoe, wa lō tōra felendroe wongi, me sodo moroi si
 11 tooe, me mōido ba Jeroezalema, ba wangandrō. Ba lō ni'iara ja'o ba gosali, wa fahoehoe ndra'o ba niha bō'ō, ba ma mangechōgō niha, ba
 12 lō'ō gōi ba zekola ba lō'ō gōi ba mbanoea misa. (*F. 25, 8*). Ba tebai
 13 gōi la'ombacha'ō chōoe nibōbōgōra chōgoe iada'e. Ba lō oebini'ō chōoe
 14 da'ō, wa oetōrō lala da'ō, niwā'ōra si faehoe hoekoe, wamosoemange Lowalangi ndra toeama, wamati fefoe nisoera ba zoera gorōisa ba ba zoera zama'ele'ō. (*F. 26, 22 b. t.*). Ba so chōgoe wanōtōna chō Lowa-
 15 langi, si so chōra gōi, wa so wemaoso zi mate, he satoelō, ba he si lō atōelō. (*F. 26, 6-8. Dan. 12, 2*).
 16 **Andrō oeforege gōi, lō mamalōmalō, fa lō itegoedo tōdōgoe, he ba chō Lowalangi, ba he ba niha.** (*F. 23, 1; Kor. II. 1, 12*). Ba noa sa mōido, me no ara, ba wolohe amē'ela ba mbanoema, ba ba wame'e soemange; (*F. 21, 24. Rom. 15, 25 b. t.*); ba da'ō la'ila sa ndra'o niha Jehoe-
 18 da ōsa, banoea Azia, me oetōrō wangehao andrō, ba gosali, tenga ba zi no ato niha, ba tenga ba wagoegaoeasa; (*F. 21, 27*); ja'ira zi
 19 lō tola lō so ba da'e chōoe ena'ō, ba wangadoe, na so hadia ia gesoeanōgoe chōra. Ma ndramoe'wa'ō da'e, hadia nisōndrara si lō atōelō, me
 20 sodo ba rafe seboca; atō na ba zi samboea li andrō, niwā'ōgoe, me sodo chōra ba da'ō no, me oemane: Femaoso zi mate mbōrō, wa tehoe-
 21 koe ndra'o chōmi ma'ōchō! (*F. 23, 6*).
 III. Ba ifazawa chōra mbongi 22

Felisi, me no aboto ba dōdōnia he
wisa lala da'ō, ba imane : Na mōi
mitooe Lisia, koemandra andrō, ba
oesofoe da'ō chōmi. (*F. 23, 26*).

23 Ba iwa'ō chō goemandra, latarogō
Waoelo, lahaogō chōnia, ba bōi
latena'wa, na so zi mōi ngoningon-
inia, sahatō chōnia. (*F. 27, 3; 28,*

24 *16*). Ba lō ara tō, ba mōi Welisi,
awō Deroesila, fo'omonja, niha Je-
hoeda, ifakaoni'ō Waoelo, ifondro-
ndrongo chōnia wamati andrō chō

25 Keriso Jesoe. Ba me itōrō linia
wa'atocōlō dōdō ba fa bōi mohorō
ba fangoehoeke andrō dania, ba
toke Welisi, ba imane : Ofanō
iada'e, igamōi lō arōrōwagoe dania,
ba oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō. (*F. 10, 42*).

26 Ba idōnadōna gōi ba da'ō, ibe'e
chōnia gana'a Faoelo; andrō asese
ifahālō'ō, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia.

27 Ba me no iroegi mendroea fache,
ba te'ali Welisi, Forokio Feso wa-
ngalinia. Ba omasi Welisi, eboea dō-
dō niha Jehoeda chōnia, ba irōi
foeri Waoelo, nirate. (*F. 25, 9. 14*).

FAZA 25.

I. Isechegō Waoelo Feso. II. To-
roma'ō chō Agerifa.

1 I. Tōloe bongi Weso ba danō, ba
mōi ia misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema,
moroi ba Kaizaria. (*F. 24, 27; 23,*

2 *23*). Ba la'ondrasi ia ere seboea ba
sala'wa niha Jehoeda, ba chō Waoelo
andrō, la'andrō chōnia, (*F. 24, 1*),

3 fa'eboea dōdōnia chōra la'wa'ō, ena'ō
ifahālō'ō mija'wa ba Jeroezalema;
laboenoc ia ba lala, dōdōra. (*F. 23,*

4 *15*). Ba iwa'ō chōra Feso, tetaha-
taha Waoelo ba Kaizaria baja'ia gōi,
ba alio ifocli ia ba da'ō. Ba ha niha

5 sa sala'wa ba chōmi, iwa'ō, ba
ndrafao we'amōi misi tooe, ba wa-
ngadogō niha da'ō, na so hadia ia

6 zalania. (*Kor. 1. 4, 13; F. 17, 6*). Ba
mato waloē bonginia chōra, foeloe
bongi zara sibai, ba mōi ia misi
tooe ba Kaizaria, ba sara wo-

dadaoma zangoehoeke, ba i'oroi'ō
Waoelo. (*F. 21, 28 b. i.*). Ba me so
7 ia, ba lafasoei ia niha Jehoeda, si
no mōi mitooe, si otarai Jeroezale-

ma, oja ngawalō labōbōgō chōnia
sala seboea, si tebai la'oroma'ō nga-
mohi, (*F. 24, 13*), me iboe'a ba

8 hoeloenia Faoelo; lō nisa'wōnia
oroisa ba niha Jehoeda, iwa'ō, ba
lō horōnia ba gosali ba lō'ō gōi chō

9 kaizaro. (*F. 24, 12; 28, 17*). Ba omasi
Weso, na eboea dōdō niha Jehoeda
chōnia, ba itema li Waoelo, imane :

Hadia, omasi'ō mōi misi ja'wa ba
Jeroezalema, na ba da'ō tehoeke
ndra'oegō, ba zi so ja'ō, ba zala

andrō? Ba imane Faoelo : Fōna
10 dadaoma zangoehoeke chō kaizaro
so ndra'o, lō tola tenga ba da'e
tehoeke ndra'o. Lō horōgie ba

niha Jehoeda, noa sa aboto sibai
ba dōdōe gōi. (*F. 22, 28*). Ba so

11 atō horōgie, ba na no oelae hadia
ia, bōrō wamoēne ja'ō, ba lō
oewōsiwōsido, na niboenoe ndra'o.

Ba na faja nibōbōgō da'e chōgie,
ba tebai labe'e boeala ndra'o chōra.
Oefoeli chō kaizaro. (*F. 26, 32*).

Awenā fahoehoeo Weso ba nawōnia
12 ba rafe, ba imane : Chō kaizaro no
ōfoeli, ba chō kaizaro mōi'ō (*F. 27,*

24).

II. Ba lō ara foeri ō, ba mōi ba
13 Kaizaria razo, Agerifa ba Berenike
(ngambatōnia), ba wangondrasi

14 Feso. Ba me ara ma'ifoe ira ba
da'ō, ba i'ombacha'ō Feso hoehoeo
andrō ba chō Waoelo, chō razo a-

15 ndrō, imane : So niha nirōi Welisi
foeri, nikoeroe. La'ondrasido ere
seboea ba satoea mbanoea ba niha

Jehoeda, me sodo ba Jeroezalema,
ba chōnia, la'andrō wame'e hoeke
chōnia. Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra, tenga

16 hoeke ba Ndrawa Roma, la'etoe'ō
manō hoeke niha, na lō lafatoetoe
wawa ira oea zangadoe ni'adogō, na

17 lō moefolala chōnia wamo'e'a ba hoe-
loenia nibōbōgō chōnia. Ba me no fa-
loeche ira ba da'e, ba ma'ifoe lō oe'-

- aragō, ha sara wongi, ba moedadaodo
ba dadaoma zangoehoeke, ba oe'o-
18 roi'ō niha andrō. Ba me so zangadogō
ja'ia, ba ma'ifoe lō la'ila la'omba-
19 cha'ō sala, nidōnadōnagoe, ha fagoea-
goeasa ba wamosoemangera Lowa-
langi la'ombacha'ō, salania, ba ba
chō Jesoe andrō, si no mate, niwā'ō
Waoelo no ifoeli aokeri. (*F. 23, 29*;
20 *26, 8. 23*). Ba me lō oe'ila he oewisa
ba hoehoe andrō ba da'ō, ba oesofoe
chōnia, na edōna mōi ia ba Jeroe-
zalema, na andrō lahoekoe ia ba
21 da'ō. Ba me i'andrō Faoelo lataha
ia, irege i'etoe'ō hoekoe kaizaro, ba
oe'oro'ō, lataha ia, irege oefa'ohē'ō
22 ia chō kaizaro. Ba imane Agerifa
chō Weso : Omasido oerongo gōi
niwā'ō niha andrō. Imane : Mahe-
23 moloe tola ōrongo. (*Loek. 23, 8*). Ba
sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba so Agerifa
ba Berenike, eboca sibai lachōmi,
mōi ira ba kato, awō goemandra,
awō zalaŵa mbanoa, ba i'oro'ō
24 Feso, la'ohē Waoelo. Ba imane
Feso : He razo, Agerifa, ba ja'ami
fefoe, si so ba da'e, awōma! Mi'ila
da'e; no mangandrō chōgoe niha
Jehoeda sato ba chōnia, ba Jeroe-
zalema ba ba da'e gōi, moe'ao ira,
25 tenga ni'orifi sa'ae. (*F. 22, 22*). Ba
me no ahoto ba dōdōgoe, lō horō-
nia, bōrō wamoenoē ja'ia, ba me
no ifoeli gōi ehō kaizaro, ba no
oehonogōi, lafa'ohē'ō ia. (*F. 23, 9*).
26 Ba lō nirongogoe si ndroehoe, ba
chōnia, nisoeragoe chō zoehō ja'ita,
ena'ō. Andrō no oefasao ia chōmi,
ba ofōna chōoe, ja'oegō razo Agerifa,
ena'ō falocehado nisoera, na no
27 moesechegō. (*F. 26, 3. 27*). Ba dō-
dōgoe sa, tenga lala, na tafa'ohē'ō
nikoeroe ba lō ta'ombacha'ō mbōrō
wangadoegō ja'ia. (*F. 25, 9. 14*).

FAZA 26.

I. Hoehoe Waoelo chō Agerifa,
awō II. niwā'ō Agerifa.

- 1 I. Ba imane Agerifa chō Waoelo :
Latehe chōoe, ōboe'a ba hoeloemō.

Awenā ifazaŵa dangania Faoelo,
iboe'a ba hoelocnia, imane : (*Mat.*
10, 18). He razo, Agerifa, omeso
2 dōdōgoe, me tola oebōe'a ba hoe-
loegoe ma'ōchō andre, fōnaoe, fefoe
nibōbhōgō niha Jehoeda chōgoe. Me
3 no ō'ila sibai fefoe hoekoe ba niha
Jehoeda, awō nifadōni andrō, ba
oe'andrō chōoe, bologō dōdōoe, wa-
mondrongo chōgoe. Boeaboeagoe
4 i'otarai iraono ndra'o, nilaogoe
i'otarai mbōrōta, ba chōma ba Je-
roezalema, ba no la'ila niha Jehoeda
fefoe ; (*F. 22, 3 b. t. Gal. 1, 13 b. t.*) ;
5 me no la'ila ndra'o, i'otarai fōna
sa'ae (na edōna ira lafadoehoe'ō),
wa no oe'o'ō wondrege wa'ae'e
hoekoe, ba wamosoemange Lowala-
ngi ba chōda, wa farizaio ndra'odo.
6 (*F. 23, 6*). Ba iada'e, ba lahoekoe
ndra'o, bōrō wanōtōna amaboe'oele
li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi chō
ndra toeada, (*F. 13, 32; 28, 20*),
7 ni'aloēi zi felendroea toea chōma,
fogamō ja'ia, bongi ma'ōchō la'o-
wōlō'ōlōgō wamasoemange Lowala-
ngi ba da'ō. Fanōtōna da'ō mbōrō,
ja'oegō razo, wa la'adoegō ndra'-
odo niha Jehoeda. (*F. 24, 14. 15*).
8 Hadia wa laŵa'ō ba chōmi, tebai
fadoehoe dōdō niha, na isoesoegi
zi mate Lowalangi? (*F. 4, 2*). Noa
9 sa oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, ni'abōlōgō wa-
ngōhōndrōgō tōi Jesoe, banoea
Nazareta andrō. Ba oelaoe sa gōi
10 ba Jeroezalema ; ba ato ni'amoni'ō
nibe'egoe ba goeroenga, nitehe ndra
ere seboea chōgoe; ba na laboenoe
ira, ba manehe ndra'odo. (*F. 22, 20*).
Ba ba zekola misa fefoe, ba asese
11 oelaoe mbalōgoe chōra, oeforege
chōra, irege manandraŵa ira, si
lō awawō wōnoegoe chōra, ba oegohi
ira, oeroegi gōi mbanoa baero. Ba
12 mōido ba Ndramaseko, ba zi manō,
no latehe chōgoe ira ere seboea, no
labe'e zoera. Ba laloe, ja'oegō razo,
13 ba oe'ila ba lala, moroi ba mbanoa
si jaŵa haga, abōlō moroi ba haga
loeo, ifasoei ndra'odo, awō zi fao

- 14 chōgoe ba lala. Ba alaoega tooe ba danō ; ba oerongo li, sihede, imane chōgoe ba li Heberaio : He Saeolo ! He Saeolo ! hana wa ōgohido ? Afōchō chōoe, na fabōrō'ō ba doeko-
 15 toeko andrō. (*F. 9, 3 b. t.*). Ba oemane : Ha niha ndra'oegō, Toea ? Ba imane So'aja : Jcsōe ndra'o,
 16 nigohioe. Ba faoso, zizio. Andrō oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōoe, ba wango-
 honogōi ja'oegō enoni ba samadoc-
 hoe'ō ni'ila hōrōoe, awō ni'oroma'-
 ōgoe chōoe dania. (*F. 22, 15. Gal. 1, 12*). Ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba
 17 danga mbanoeami ba ba danga niha baero, ba nifatengegoc ja'oegō, (*F. 22, 21. Jer. 1, 8. 18. 19*) ba wamokai
 18 hōrōra, ena'ō larōi zōgōmigōmi, ba ena'ō lafoeli ira ba haga, ena'ō larōi wa'abōlō Gafōcha, ba lafoeli ira chō
 Lowalangi, ena'ō latema wangefa horō ba ondrōita andrō, awō ni'a-
 moni'ō andrō, wamati chōgoe. (*Jes. 42, 7. Kol. 1, 12-14. F. 20, 32*).
 19 Andrō lō oe'ositengagō gangilata andrō, soroi soroego, ja'oegō razo
 20 Agerifa, (*Gal. 1, 16*), mangombacha ndra'o, si ofōna ba mbanoea Ndra-
 maseko ba ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba ba niha baero, ena'ō lafalalini gera-
 erara ba ena'ō lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi, wanga'asogō boeaboea si
 nangea boeaboea wamalalini era'era.
 21 (*F. 9, 20; 28, 29; 20, 21*). Da'ō mbōrō, wa lara'oe ndra'o niha Je-
 hoeda, me sodo ba gosali, wa lata-
 ndraigō wamoenoēja'o. (*F. 21, 30. 31*).
 22 Ba me no itolodo Lowalangi, andrō sodo irege ma'ōchō andre, ba ma-
 madoehoe'ō ndra'o ba ndraono ba zatoea ; lō ni'ombacha'ōgoe hadia ia
 baero ni'wa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, sa-
 loea dania, ba he baero ni'wa'ō Moze,
 23 (*Loek. 24, 44 b. t.*), **wa nifakao Keriso, awō wa no ja'ia zi fōtōna ba we-**
maoso zi mate andrō, sangombacha dania haga ba mbanoea da'e, ba
ba niha baero. (*Loek. 24, 26 b. t.; 2, 32. Kor. I. 15, 4. 20. F. 13, 47*). Ba

me imanō wamoē'a ba hoeloenia, ba imane Feso, eboea linia : Owōhō'ō Faeolo ! ifowōhō ndra'oegō soera, soja sibai andrō. Ba imane Faeolo : 25
 Tenga sowōhō ndra'o, ja'oegō, Feso si sōchi ! si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgoe, soroi ba dōdō. Fīla sa da'ō razo, ba 26
 zi lō aiwōdo moehede ; tebai manō fadoehoe dōdōgoe. so ba da'ō zi lō irongo mege ; tenga sa ba zi tobini telaoe da'ō no. (*Joh. 18, 20*). Hadia, 27
 ja'oegō razo, Agerifa, fadoehoe dōdōoe ba ni'wa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ? Oe'ila, fadoehoc. Ba imane Agerifa 28
 chō Waeolo : Lō arōoe tō, ba tobali niha Keriso ndra'o, ōbe'e. Ba imane 29
 Faeolo : Mangandrō ndra'o chō Lowalangi ena'ō ; he arōoe, ba he lō arōoe, ba ena'ō tenga ha ja'oegō, ena'ō dozi samondrongo chōgoe ma'ōchō andre tobali si mane ja'odo andre, baero rate andre. (*F. 28, 20*).

II. Ba maoso razo, awō goema- 30
 ndroe, awō Mberenike andrō, awō zidadao ba da'ō ba ngaira *F. 25, 23*). Laheta ira, fahoehoeo, ba la- 31
 mane : Lō nifazōchi niha andrō bōrō wamoenoē, ba he bōrō worate ja'ia. (*F. 25, 11*). Ba imane Agerifa chō 32
 Weso : Tola ni'efa'ō niha andrō, na lō nifaelinia chō kaizaro mena'ō.

FAZA 27.

I. Lafolojo Waeolo, la'otarai Kai-
 zaria, laroegi Melite. II. Bade, ba
 aboto nowo.

I. Ba me no moehonogōi, molojo 1
 ndra'aga ba Gitalia, ba labe'e Waeolo, awō nikoeroe tātō bō'ō ōsa, ba danga goemandra zi ote, Joelio dōinia, koemandra zarada-
 doe andrō chō kaizaro. (*F. 25, 12. 21*). Ba mōiga ba nowo Gaderamiti, 2
 sedōna molojo ba mbanoea Azia misa, ba molojoga ; awōma Garisaro, banoca Makedonia, banoea Desalonika. (*F. 19, 29*). Ba mahemo- 3
 loe ō, ba maroegi Zidona. Ba eboea dōdō Joelio chō Waeolo, fahoehoeo
 ia chōnia, itehe chōnia mōi ia chō

- zi fahoewoe chōnia ba latolotolo ia.
 4 (F. 24, 23). Ba aefaga ba da'ō, ba
 matōrō tooe Gifero, me angi moroi
 5 fōna. Ba me no matōrō nasi tănō
 ba Gilikia ba tănō ba Wambilia,
 ba maroegi si tooe Mira, ba Likia.
 6 Ba da'ō isōndra koemandra andrō
 nowo Alesandria, sanaŵa Italia, ba
 7 i'ohega ba da'ō. Ba me ara lō sō-
 chisōchi wolojo, me afōchō wondroe-
 gi Kenido, me lō ibe'ega angi, ba
 8 matōrō tooe Gereta, tănō ba Zalo-
 mone. Ba afōchō wanōrō singa
 hoelo, ba maroegi naha sotōi „la-
 boea si sōchi”, ba zahatō banoea
 9 Lasaiia. Ba no ara, ba no ata'oe
 niha wolojo, me no aefa gōi mba-
 ŵa wamoni, ba ifangelama ira Faeo-
 loe, (Kor. II. 11, 26. Moz. III. 23,
 10 27 b. t.), imane chōra: He ja'ami,
 oe'ila, gōna ita famakao ba fa'a-
 te'ala seboea ba wolojo andre, te-
 nga ha ba nowo ba ba nōsinia, ba
 11 nosoda gōi. Ba ifondrondrongo koe-
 mandra niŵa'ō doeroemoedi, awō
 niŵa'ō nakoda, moroi ba niŵa'ō
 12 Waelo. Ba lō sōchi laboea andrō,
 ba wombaloī fa'aefa mbaŵa deoe,
 ba ato zomasi ahetaga ba da'ō, ma
 tola maroegi Wōnika, ba wombaloī
 fa'aefa mbaŵa deoe; laboea ba Ge-
 13 reta da'ō, tănō ba gaechoela. Ba me
 angi moroi raja, si lō abōlōbōlō, ba
 lawai tola niŵa'ōra andrō, ba ladōni
 zao ba lahatō'ō ira, wanōrō singa
 Gereta.
 14 II. Ba lō ara, ba ilaboe tawoejoe
 15 nangi, sotōi timoe kadoeo. Ba gōna
 ba nowo ba tebai ilaŵa nangi, ba
 mabōhōli, ba te'oloi'ō manō ndra'-
 16 aga. (Sin. 107, 25 b. t.). Ba me ma-
 tōrō hoelo side'ide, sotōi Kalaoeda,
 ba ma'ifoe tō, ba tebai masōbi
 17 doendraha. Ba lasōbi jaŵa da'ō, ba
 lafake wanganō andrō, labōbō nowo.
 Ba ata'oe ira tosake ba goso ene
 andrō, ba laboenoe lojo, ba te'oloi'ō
 18 manō nowo. Ba me iforege chōma
 angi, ba mahemoloe ō, ba latibo'ō nōsi
 19 nowo. Ba doea wongi aefa da'ō ba
 latibo'ō gamagama ba nowo tangara.
 (Jon. 1, 5). Ba me ara lō oroma loeo
 20 ba lō oroma ndrōfi, ba me iforege
 bade' sabōlōbōlō, ba ma'ifoe lō'ō
 sa'ae madōnadōna aeri ndra'aga.
 Ba me no ara lō si manga, ba mōi
 21 chōra Waelo, imane: He ja'ami
 fefoe, ni'ō'ō sa mena'ō niŵa'ōgoe no,
 fa bōi aheta ita ba Gereta, fa lō
 gōna ita famakao andre, awō wa'-
 22 ate'ala andre. Ba iada'e, ba oe'a-
 ndrō chōmi, bōi miboesei dōdōmi,
 lō'ō sa tekiko ami, ha niha ami, ha
 owo zafefoe dania. Noa sa mōi
 23 chōgoe me owi mala'ika Lowalangi
 andrō, sochō ja'ō, ba si no mōido
 enoni gōi, (F. 5, 19), ba no imane
 24 chōgoe: Bōi ata'oe'fi, Faeolo, lō tola
 lō ōroegi kaizaro, ba hiza, no ibe'e
 boealania chōoe Lowalangi fefoe
 nawōoe solojo. (F. 23, 11; 9, 15).
 Andrō, bōi miboesei dōdōmi, ja'ami
 25 fefoe! Fadoehoe sa dōdōgoe chō Lo-
 walangi, itōrō, si maneniŵa'ō chōgoe.
 Ba lō'ō sa tola lō tosake ita ba hoelo.
 26 (F. 28, 1). Ba me no feleōfa bongi
 27 sa'ae te'oloi'ō manō misa ndra'aga ba
 nasi Aderia, ba taloe mbongi, ba
 laŵa'ō ono nowo, te ahatō danō.
 Ba lalaoe wanoe'a wa'abacha, ba
 28 doea woeloe ngarōfa. Ba me no
 molojo ma'ifoe tō, ba lafoeli lalaoe,
 ba felelima ngarōfa. Ba ata'oe ira,
 29 ma tosake ba gara, ba latibo'ō zao
 moroi ba gi'ō nowo, ōfa, ba omasi
 ira, na moloeo. Ba la'aloei ono nowo
 30 woi moroi ba nowo, ladada ba
 nasi doendraha, fangoema'ōra la-
 tibo'ō zao, moroi ba mbagi nowo;
 ba imane Faeolo chō goemandra
 31 andrō ba ba žaradadoe andrō: Na
 aheta da'ō ba nowo, ba tebai aeri
 ami. Awenā la'eŵa daŵitaŵi doe-
 32 ndraha saradadoe, la'echoegō si tooe.
 Ba gasagasa wa'amoloeo, ba ifaroeo
 33 dōdōra fefoe Faeolo, ba wemanga
 gōra, imane: No feleōfa bongi ma'-
 ōchō mon ba ombaloī ami, ba lō si
 manga, ma'ifoe lō ni'ami. (Sin. 102,
 5). Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mi'ā 34

- gōmi, fangorifimi sa da'ō; sara mboe
sa lō'ō ba hōgōmi fefoe sacchoe.
35 (*Loek. 21, 18*). Ba me aefa iwa'ō
da'ō, ba ihalō roti, i'aohasi gōlō
Lowalangi, fōnara fefoe, iboboto ba
ibōrōtaigō manga. (*Mat. 14, 19*).
36 Awena terara dōdōra fefoe ba la'ā
37 gōi gōra. Ba doea ngaotoe a fitoc
ngafoeloe a ōnō ndra'aga fefoc ba
38 nowo andrō. Ba me no aboeso ira
ōra, ba lakaohasi nowo, latibo'ō si
39 tooe mbalazo, ba nasi. Ba me mo-
leo, ba lō la'ila watahōgō danō
andrō. Ba la'ila zadōni asi, si so
ene, ba mamagōlō ira, ba da'ō la-
40 dōlō nowo, na tola. Ba la'ewa zinali
zao, larōi ba nasi, ba fao ba da'ō
gōi latoto'ō mbōbō gamoeri andrō,
latawi lojo saboe, tănō ba nangi
41 ba la'angamoerisi baene nowo. Ba
me gōna ba doere, ba lāsakeni, ba
tctaroe sa mbagi, lō maliwāliwa,
ba aboto gi'ō ba wa'abōlō ndroeloe.
42 (*Kor. II. 11, 25*). Ba mamagōlō za-
radadoe, ba wamoenoe nikoeroe
andrō, fa bōi moloi, na so zolangi,
43 sana'wa ene ena'ō. (*F. 16, 27*). Ba
edōna i'orifi Waoelo koemandra
andrō, ba itena'wa ira, ba iwa'ō,
ofōna latibo'ō ira ba nasi sangila
44 molangi, ba wogamō tanō, ba tănō
bō'ō, ba ba wafa ōsa ba gamotola
nowo ōsa. Ba tobali ahori aocri ira
ba zi manō, lachamō danō.

FAZA 28.

I. Nilaoe Waoelo ba Melite. II.
Iroegi Roma. III. Tetaha ia ba da'ō
ba mangombacha ia.

- 1 I. Ba me no aefaga ba wamakiko
andrō, ba marongo, Melite dōi hoelo
2 andrō. (*F. 27, 26. 39*). Ba eboea si-
bai dōdō niha bō'ō andrō chōma,
la'eboea'ō galitō, ba lafonaha ndra'-
aga fefoe, me no ilaboe teoe ba me
3 o'afōega. (*Kor. II. 11, 27*). Ba me
ira'oei zandra'oe nono geoe Faelo,
ba wame'e ba galitō, ba hiza goelō,
soloi ba wa'aocchoe galitō, ira'oe
4 danga Waoelo. Ba me la'ila niha

andrō goelō andrō, sana'wana'wa ba
dangania, ba faoma lamane chō
nawōra : Oroma, wa sange'e niha
andrō, iboenoe ia „solaoe balō”, he
wa'ae no aefa ia ba nasi. (*Loek. 13,*
2; Moz. V. 32, 24; Amos. 9, 3). Ba 5
ifazaoemba ba galitō goelō andrō,
ba lō gōna ia hadia ia, safōchō.
(*Mar. 16, 18*). Ba labalobaloi, ma 6
abao, ba ma i'ozocmagō manō alaoe
tooe, ia ba mate. Ba ara labalobaloi,
ba la'ila, lō hadia zafōchō, si gōna
ia, ba tobali, Lowalangi ia la'wa'ō.
(*F. 14, 11*). Ba ba zahatō ba mba- 7
noca andrō motanō goemandroe
hoelo andrō, Foebelio dōinia. Ba
ifa'amōiga chōnia, tōloe bōngi
wa'ara ibe'ebe'e gōma, wa'obōwō.
Ba mofōchō nama Woebelio andrō, 8
achōmō ba mendro daloe. Ba mōi
chōnia si bacha Waoelo, mangandrō,
itoefa tanga zofōchō, ifadōhō wōchō.
(*Mat. 8, 14; Jak. 5, 14 b. t.*). Ba me 9
aefa da'ō, ba mangondra gōi zofō-
chō bō'ō ba hoelo andrō, ba tefa-
dōhō wōchōra. (*Mat. 4, 24*). Ba 10
lafosoemange sibai ndra'aga, ba me
mofanōga, ba labe'e zogoena chōma.

II. Ba tōloe wa'wa, ba molojoga, 11
ba nowo si no mombaloi fa'aefa
mba'wa deoe ba hoelo andrō, moroi
ba Alesandria, sotandra sifacro
andrō. Ba manaoga ba Zirakooso, 12
tōloe bongima ba da'ō. Ba me no
13 mafasoei, ba maroegi Regio. Ba sara
wongi aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe angi
moroi raja, ba mahemoloe ō, ba
maroegi Woeteoli. Faloehaga dali- 14
foesō ba da'ō, ba la'andrō chōma,
ma'ia'gō chōra, fitoe bongi; ba ma-
roegi sa'ae Roma. (*F. 21, 4*). Ba so 15
moroi ba da'ō dalifoesō, me no
larongo ndra'aga, lafaondragō ndra'-
aga ba Gafiforo ba ba Darctabene.
Ba me i'ila da'ō Faelo, ba isoeno
Lowalangi ba terara dōdōnia. (*Rom.*
1, 10 b. t.). Ba me no maroegi Roma, 16
ba latche chō Waoelo, samboea na-
hania, awōnia zaradadoe samōsa,
sanaro ja'ia. (*F. 23, 11; 27, 3*).

- 17 **III. Ba tōloe bongi, ba ifaloecha'ō** si hoelō wongi, iroegi tănō owi. (F. 18, 5 b. t.; 19, 8. Loek. 24, 27).
 Faelo zatoea niha Jehoeda, si so Ba so ōsa zi fadoehoe tōdō ba ni-
 ba da'ō. Ba me so ira, ba imane chōra : He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, he 24
 ōa'ae lō horōgoe ba chōda, ba he ōa'ae lō si sala ndra'o ba hoekoe 25
 ndra toea, ba no labōbō ndra'o ba zambōea li Faelo, me imane: Doe-
 Jeroezalema, ba no labe'e ba danga hoe niwa'ō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ni'o-
 Ndrawa Roma ndra'odo. (F. 25, 8). mbacha'ō Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō,
 18 Ba la'efa'ō ndra'o mena'ō da'ō, me chō ndra toeami, (Fet. II. 1, 21),
 no lasechegō, me lō hadia ia mbōrō me imane: „Ae ba niha andrō, 26
 wamoenoe ja'o chōgoe. (F. 26, 32). ba ō mane: Mirongo tōgi
 19 Ba me mamadaō niha Jehoeda, ba dalingami, ba lō'ō manō
 lō lala bō'ō chōgoe, baero wamoeli aboto ba dōdōmi, ba a-
 chō kaizaro, tenga sa ta'wa'ō so nehe hōrōmi, ba lō'ō manō
 20 ni'adoegōgoe talifoesōgoe. (F. 25, mi'ila geloeaha. (Jes. 6, 9 b. t.
 11. 12). Da'ō sa mbōrō, wa oefakaoni'ō ami, ena'ō oe'ila ami, ba fa- 27
 hoehoeodo chōmi: fanōtōna Ndrao dōdō niha andrō ba no
 no Gizerašli andrō sa mbōrō, wa afisofiso dōgi dalingara,
 21 b. t. Tim. II. 1, 16). Ba lamane chō- ba hōrōra, ba no lafaki-
 nia : Lō'ō sa nitemama soera, ba koe, fa lō la'ila hōrōra, fa
 chōmō, moroi ba Joedaia, ba lō'ō lō larongo tōgi dalinga-
 gōi si mōi dalifoesō, sangombacha ra, fa lō aboto ba dōdōra,
 22 hadia ia zi lō sōchi ba chōoe. Ba fa lō lafoeli ira, fa lō
 niwa'ōma, sōchi marongo chōoe, he oe'orifi ira.” Ba ja'aboto ba 28
 wisorera, he wisorera, he wisorera dōdōmi, no tefa'ohē'ō ba niha baero
 23 Ba la'ōtō chōnia mbongi, ba ato zi wangorifi andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba
 mōi chōnia ba zi mōrō ia. Ba ibo- mamondrongo gōi da'ō. (F. 13, 46
 tochi chōra mbanoea Lowalangi b. t.). Ba me aefa iwa'ō, ba mofanō 29
 andrō ba ifadoehoe'ō dōdōra chō niha Jehoeda, wa'abōlō wasosotara
 Jesoe, moroi ba gorōisa Moze ba chō nawōra. Ba alo'o mendroea 30
 moroi ba zoera zama'ele'ō, i'otarai fache Waoelo ba nomo andrō niwa-
 Lowalangi ba ifahaō niha ba doeria walōnia, ba ifa'amōi fefoe zi mōi
 Zo'aja, Jesoe, nia'ifoe lō aiwō ia jomo chōnia. Itoeriagō mbanoea 31
 ba lō moetenawa. (Efes. 6, 18-20).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

ROMA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai. II. Hoemoeloe dōdō Waoelo, ba we'amōi chōra. III. Fa'abōlō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. IV. Horō niha baero.

- 1 I. Faelo zanoera da'e, enoni Keriso
Jesoe, nikaoni sinenge, nitoejoe, ba
wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō
2 andrō chō Lowalangi, (*Gal. I. 10. 15*
b. t. Hal. zin. 9, 15), nifafaboe'oe'ōnia
fōna ba zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia,
3 ba zoera ni'amoni'ō, (*Tit. I. 2. 3.*
Loek. 24, 44), toeria Nononia andrō.
Ma'oe'woe Dawido ba nga'ōtō niha,
4 Ma'oe'woe Dawido ba nga'ōtō niha,
5 So'aja ja'ita. (*Hal. zin. 13, 33. 34.*
Joh. 10, 36. Fet. I. 3, 18). Chōnia no
tatema wa'eboea dōdō, awō halōwō
zinenge, ba wanga'asogō folo'ō fa-
mati andrō, ba niha fefoe, ba wa-
ngeboea tōinia andrō. (*F. 15, 15-19.*
6 *Efes. 3, 8 b. t.*). Ba zi te'oe'oe gōi
ami, nikaoni Jesoe Keriso; (*F. 9, 24*)
7 ba ni'omasi'ō Lowalangi andrō fefoe,
nikaoni andrō, ni'amoni'ō, si so
ba Roma. Jafaloccha ami wa'eboea
dōdō ba fa'ohahae dōdō chō Na-
mada Lowalangi ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso! (*Kor. I. 1, 2. 3*).

- 8 II. Si fōfōna, ba oesoeno Lowa-
langigoe andrō, dali Jesoe Keriso,
ba chōmi fefoe, me no tetoeriagō
wamatimi andrō ba goeli danō ma'a-
sagōrō. (*F. 16, 19. Kor. I. 1, 4 b. t.*

Tes. I. 1, 2. 8). Irongo sa ligoe Lo- 9
walangi, si mōido enoni tōdōgōe,
ba wangombacha toeria somoeso
dōdō andrō chō Nononia andrō, wa
lō teboelō itōrō tōdōgōe ami. (*Fil.*
10 *1, 8*). Lō aetoe oe'andrō, na manga-
ndrō ndra'o, ma atō salōfōgōe sa-
moeza, ma aōha gōlō Lowalangi,
mōi ndra'o chōmi. (*F. 15, 23, 32; Hal.*
11 *zin. 19, 21*). Hoemoeloe sa dōdōgōe
wamaigi ja'ami, ena'ō oefa'ema chō-
mi ma'ifoe, ame'ela Geheha, ba wa-
ngabe'e ja'ami, (*Tes. I. 3, 10*), ja'ia
12 na terara dōdōgōe gōi awōmi, ba
chōmi andrō, bōrō wa no faoma
samati ita, he ja'ami, ba he ja'o.
(*Amaed. 11, 25*). Ba tebai oebini'ō
13 chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa
no asese oe'wa'ō tōdōgōe, mōido
chōmi — ba no tetabi ndra'o
iroegi da'e — ena'ō ocsōndra ba
chōmi gōi mboea ma'ifoe, si mane
ba niha bō'ō gōi. (*F. 15, 22*). So'ōmō
14 ndra'odo, he ba Ndrawa Heleni,
ba he ba zi tenga Dawa Heleni,
he ba zatoeatoea, ba he ba zi lō
atoeatoea. (*Kor. I. 1, 22-24*). A-
15 ndrō si manō wa'edōna dōdōgōe,
na balazi ndra'o, wangombacha
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba chō-
mi gōi, ba Roma. (*Hal. zin. 28, 31*).

III. Lō'ō sa aifado ba doeria 16
somoeso dōdō andrō; noa sa fa'-
abōlō Lowalangi ia, ba wangorifi
samati andrō fefoe, ba niha Je-
hoeda oea ba ba Ndrawa Heleni
gōi. (*Tim. II. 1, 8-12. Sin. 119,*

46. *Kor. I. 1, 18. Hal. zin. 13, 46).*
- 17 Tefa'ele'ō sa ba chōnia wa'atoelō dōdō chō Lowalangi, moroi ba wamati ba ba wamati zoei loealoea, si mane si so ba zoera: „Ba wamati isōndra wa'aeri satoelō tōdō.” (*F. 3, 21 b. t. Hab. 2, 4).*
- 18 IV. Tefa'ele'ō sa moroi ba zo-roego wōneo Lowalangi ba golālō-wā andrō ba ba zi lō atoelō andrō fefoe, ba niha, sanaisi si doehoe ba wa lō atoelō andrō, (*F. 2, 5-8.*
- 19 *Heb. 10, 26 b. t.*), me no oroma ba chōra si tola ta'ila chō Lowalangi; noa sa ifa'ele'ō chōra Lowalangi.
- 20 (*Hal. zin. 14, 17; 17, 25 b. t.*). La'ila sa tōdōra, ba nifazōchinia, zi lō oroma andrō, amoeatania, i'otarai wamazōchi dan'ōa, fa'abōlōnia andrō, si lō aetoe ba fa'alowalangingia, fa lō famoe'a chōra. (*Sin. 8, 2 b. t.*
- 21 *19, 2 b. t. Jes. 40, 26).* Me no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi ba me lō ni'olowalangira ja'ia, wanoeno ja'ia, ba me lō ni'andrōra saoha gōlō chōnia me no arōrō dōdōra ba waja ba me no tobali ogōmigōmi dōdōra, sambō era'era andrō. (*Efes. 4, 17. Sin. 50, 23).* Me no satoea-toea ira, la'wa'ō, ba no tobali, sambō tōdō ira. (*Jer. 10, 14. Kor. I. 1, 19 b. t.*). Ba no lafalalini, no labōhōli lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, si lō teboelō, ba no labe'e salahinia chalachala wamaedo niha si matemate ba chalachala wamaedo wofa ba chalachala wamaedo zaliwāliwa ba danō si ōfa ahe, awō zanana andrō. (*Moz. V. 4, 16 b. t. Sin. 106,*
- 24 *20).* Andrō no ibōhōli ira Lowalangi, fa la'o'ō wangisō dōdōra andrō, si ta'oenō andrō, ena'ō te'o'-aja nōsira andrō, (*Hal. zin. 14, 16. Sin. 81, 13. Tes. I. 4, 4, 5).*
- 25 ja'ira andrō, si no mamalalini si doehoe andrō chō Lowalangi, ba waja, si no mamosoemange nifazōchi andrō, si no mangarōfi li ja'ia, moroi ba wamosoemangera samazōchi, moroi ba we'angarōfi li da'ō,
- nisoeno iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. Andrō no ibōhōli ira Lowalangi, fa la'o'ō wangisō si lō sōchi: he ira alawe chōra, no labōhōli lala, ba no lasalahini si tenga lala. (*Moz. III 13, 22 b. t.*). Ba si manō gōi ndra matoea, no labōhōli lala wa'oroedoe ba ndra alawe, ba no tesao wa faoma la'isō nawōra, tobali no lahorōni ndra matoea ira matoea, ba no latema zi nangea loeora ba wa'eloengoera andrō, ba nōsira. (*Kor. I. 6, 9.*). Ba me no lō ba dōdōra wa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba no iloeloe ira Lowalangi, ena'ō la'o'ō gera'era si lō gōna ba wolaoe si lō tola; no a'oi so zi lō atoelō fefoe, awō walōsōchi, awō wa'afaito, awō wa'omasi gana'a, no fahōna wa'afōchō dōdō, awō wange'e, awō wagoegoeasa, awō wa'oneche, awō walimosa, (*Efes. 5, 3 b. t. Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*), samatoma-tooe awōra ira ba sanandra'waisi ba si lō omasi Lowalangi ba sangosiwawōi awōra ba si faja'wa ba samahocha ba samachai si lō sōchi ba si lō molo'ō li zatoea, (*Tim. II. 3, 2 b. t.*); ba sambō era'era ba si farōi ba sabe'e tōdō ba si lō ahachō tōdō. La'ila sa hoekoe Lowalangi andrō, wa no hoekoe famoenoe hoekoe zolaoe si manō, ba tenga ha fa lalaoe da'ō, omasi na gōi ira, na so zolaoe si manō, niha bō'ō.

FAZA 2.

I. Fa'atoelō dōdō Lowalangi. lō eboea dōdōnia zamboeana, II. Si so horō gōi niha Jehoea.

Andrō tebai ōboe'a ba hoeloemō, ja'oegō ono niha, ha niha ndra'oegō sangoehoekoe awōnia; hoekoe-mō ō'tetoe'ō, na ōhoekoe dānō bō'ō; faoma sa nilaoemi, ja'oegō sangoehoekoe. (*F. 3, 9-19; 14, 10. Sam. II. 12, 5. Joh. 8, 7).* Noa sa ta'ila, wa satoelō wangoehoe Lowalangi solaoe si manō. Ma ōwai, aefa ndra'oegō ba boekoe andrō, nifatōrō

- Lowalangi, ja'oegō niha, sangoe-
 hoekoe solaoe si manō, na no fao-
 ma nilaoemi? (*Sin. 50, 16-22*). Ma
 4 ō'sitengagō wa'abōlō wa'eboea
 dōdōnia ba fanahania tōdōnia ba
 fa'ebole dōdōnia, ba lō ō'ila, wa
 ifaroeō ba wamalalini era'era
 fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō?
 (*Loek. 13, 2 b. t. Fet. II, 3, 9. 15.*)
 5 Joed. 4). Ba ba wa'abe'e dōdōe
 andrō ba ba wa lō edōna'ō ōfa-
 lalini gera'era dōdōe, ba ōhōna
 chōe wōnoe ba mba'wa wōnoe a-
 ndrō, ba mba'wa wama'ele'ō fa-
 ngoehoeke satoelō andrō, chō Lo-
 6 walangi: (*Job. 36, 13*), idozigō dania
 niha wamasoelōni boeaboea; (*Fam.*
22. Mat. 16, 27. Kor. II. 5, 10. Jer.
17, 10); ibe'e wa'aoeri si lō aetoe
 ba zanae ōlō ba mboeboea si sō-
 chi, wangeloei lachōmi ba soemange
 8 ba fa lō tekiko, ba ba zi lō atoelō
 tōdō, si lō molo'ō si doehoe, solo'ō
 si lō atoelō, ba fōnoe ba bachoe-
 bachoe dōdō. (*Tes. II. 1, 8 b. t.*). Fa-
 9 makao ba fa'aboe dōdō ba niha
 fefoe, samazōchi si lō sōchi, ofō-
 na ba niha Jehoeda, ba ba Ndrawa
 Heleni gōi. (*Loek. 12, 47. 48. Mat.*
11, 22). Ba lachōmi ba soemange
 10 ba fa'ohahae dōdō ba zolaoe si
 sōchi, fefoe, ofōna ba niha Jehoeda
 ba ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi (*F. I, 16*).
 11 **Ba Lowalangi, ba lō'ō sa famaigi bawa**
niha. (*Moz. V. 10, 17. Hal. zin. 10, 34*).
 12 Ha wa'ato sa ita samazōchi horō,
 lō oroisa, ba tetibo gōi, lō oroisa,
 ba ha wa'ato zamazōchi horō, si so
 oroisa, ba dali goraisa wangoehoe-
 koe ja'ira. (*F. I. 32. Joh. 5, 45*).
 13 (Tenga sa samondrongo oroisa za-
 toelō fōna Lowalangi, ha solo'ō
 oroisa ni'wa'ō satoelō. (*Joh. 1. 22.*
25. Loek. 10, 25 b. t. Joh. I. 3, 7).
 14 Ba na lalaoe ni'wa'ō ba goraisa, to'-
 oea ja'ira, niha baero, si lō oroisa,
 ba tobali oroisa ira chōra, ja'ira, si
 15 lō oroisa. (*Sin. 147, 20*), tobali la'-
 oroma'ō, wa no moesoera ba dōdōra
 ni'wa'ō ba goraisa andrō, ba fao wa-
 madoehoe'ō dōdōra, awō wa fao-
 ma la'adoeadoegō nawōra era'erera,
 ba he wa faoma laboe'aboe'a ba
 hoeloe nawōra). (*F. I, 19. Heb. 8, 10*).
 Oroma dania na loe ifahoeke'ō 16
 dania Lowalangi chō Keriso Jesoe
 zi tobini ba dōdō niha, si mane ni-
 wa'ōgoe, wangombacha toeria so-
 moeso dōdō andrō. (*Mat. 25, 31*).
 (*Kor. I. 4, 5. Sin. 90, 8*).
 II. Ba niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ō 17
 wa'ō, ba ōdōnadōna ba goraisa, ba
 ōsoeno ndra'oegō ba chō Lowalangi,
 (*Jes. 58, 2. Mich. 3, 11*). No aboto 18
 ba dōdōe zomasia ia, no ōtimba tō-
 dōe hezo zi sōchi, me no nifahaō
 ba goraisa ndra'oegō. (*Fil. 1, 10*).
 Ōwa'ō. tōdōe solohe tanga zaoe'a 19
 ndra'oagō, sohagaini si so ba zogō-
 migōmi, (*Mat. 15, 14*), samamaha 20
 sambō era'era, samahaō iraono, si
 so dali wangila ba dali zi doehoe,
 ba goraisa: ba ja'oegō samahaō niha 21
 tánō bō'ō, ba hadia, lō ōfahaō ndra'-
 oegō? Ja'oegō, sangoema'ō ba niha,
 bōi managō, ba managō'ō? (*Mat. 5.*
23, 3. 4. Sin. 50, 16 b. t.). Sangoe- 22
 ma'ō, bōi mohorō, ba mohorō'ō?
 Sangogorofi adoe, ba ō'anagōi ira
 ba gosali? (*Joh. 8, 9*). Ja'oegō, sa- 23
 noeno ja'oegō ba goraisa, ba ō'o'aja
 Lowalangi wanawō oroisa? „Bōrō 24
 sa ami, watetandra'waisi
 dōi Lowalangi ba niha
 baero", itōrō zi so ba zoera.
 (*Jes. 52, 5. Hes. 36, 20-23*). Mogoena 25
 sa wamoto andrō, na ō'o'ō goraisa,
 ba na sanawō oroisa ndra'oegō, ba
 tobali botolō zi no moeboto andrō
 chōmō. (*Jer. 4, 4. Kor. I. 7, 19. Moz.*
V. 10, 16). Ba na itōrō lala goraisa 26
 si lō moeboto andrō, ba tenga no
 tobali amaedola zi no moeboto mbo-
 tolō andrō chōnia? (*Kol. 2. 11. Gal.*
5, 6). Ba ihoekoe ndra'oegō dania 27
 si to'oea lō moeboto, solo'ō oroisa
 andrō, ja'oegō andrō, sanawō oroisa,
 he no so zoera, ba he no moeboto
 ndra'oegō. Tenga sa da'ō niha Je- 28
 hoeda, si no niha Jehoeda wamaigi

niha, ba tenga gōi da'ō wamoto, ni'ila hōrō, ba nōsi niha. (*F. 9, 6 b. t.*
 29 *Joh. 8, 39*). Ha si no niha Jehoeda ba zi tobini ba famoto tōdō, na dali Geheha; si tenga dali niwa'ō ba zoera. Na so zi manō, ba tenga nisoeno niha, no nisoeno Lowalangi. (*Moz. V, 30, 6. Fil. 3, 3*).

FAZA 3.

I. Famoe'a na so zamadaō. II. Faoma gōna ira hoekoe, he niha Jehoeda, ba he niha baero. III. Ha ba wamati faloecha ira wa'omasi Lowalangi ira.

- 1 I. Ba hadia zi tohoede ba niha Jehoeda, ba hadia goena wamoto andrō? (*F. 2, 25*). Eboea sa, gofoe he wisa wamaigida. Si fōfōna oea, wa no moebe'e ba dangara daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 9, 4 b. t. Hal. zin. 7, 38. Moz. V, 4, 7 b. t.*
- 3 *Sin. 147, 19*). Ma he wisa? na so ōsa zi lō mamati, hadia, iwoe'ai wa lō farōi Lowalangi wa lō mamati ira? (*F. 11, 1. 2. 29. Tim. II, 2. 13*).
- 4 Tenga si manō. Fozoenia, ba si ndroehoe Lowalangi ba sofaja niha fefoe, itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Ena'ō satoelō ndra'oegō, la'wa'ō, ba niwa'ōoe andrō, ba ena'ō mōna ndra'oegō, na lahoe koe'ō.” (*Sin. 116, 11; 51, 6. Moz. IV, 23, 19*). Ba na i'aro'ō wa'atoelō Lowalangi wa lō atoelō ita, ba hadia niwa'ōda? Hadia, si lō atoelō Lowalangi, na ifatōrō wōnoe? (tōdō
- 6 niha niwa'ōgoe). (*F. 9, 14*). Tenga si manō. Na si manō ena'ō, ba he iwis Lowalangi wangoehoe koe ōsi goeli danō? (*Moz. I, 18, 25*). Ba na tedoe wa'adoehoe Lowalangi andrō, ba wajagoe andrō, fangeboea lachōminia, ba hadia wa lafatōrō na chōgoe hoekoe zamazōchi horō? Ba tenga itōrō, na latandra'waisi ita, na so ōsa zangoema'ō, no ma'wa'ō: „Data laoe zi lō sōchi, ena'ō si sōchi loaleoania.” Si nangea nihoekoe zi manō. (*F. 6, 1. 2*).

II. Ba he wisa? No tohoede ita? 9
 Tenga sa ja'ia manō. Noa sa mege ta'adocgō ira, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, wa no a'oi sawoejoe horō ira, (*F. 1. 2. Gal. 3, 22*), itōrō zisoba zoera: „Lō satoelō tōdō, 10 samōsa lō'ō, (*Sin. 14, 1-3*), lō 11 satoeatoea, lō sangaloei sibai Lowalangi. No ahoi 12 fabali ira, no fatoetoe manō, lō goenara. lō solaoesi sōchi, samōsa lō'ō, Lewatō sobawa dōlōtōlō- 13 ra, lalaoe falimo lelara, sōfoegoelō nosoba mbe- 14 wera. (*Sin. 5, 10. 140, 4*). Ba 14 mbawara ba no fahōna wangelifibafatioesa, (*Sin. 10, 7*), ahera, ba no aliolio 15 ba wange'e, (*Jes. 59, 7. 8*), ba 16 lalara, ba no so wamakiko, awō wa'aboe dōdō; lala 17 wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, ba lō saboto ba dōdōra, Fangata'oe fi Lowalangi 18 ba lō'ō, fametahōra.” (*Sin. 36, 2*). Ba no ta'ila, fefoe hadia ia 19 niwa'ō ba goraisa, ba ba chōra te'wa'ō si so barō mbawa goraisa, ena'ō nifa'afoe mbawara fefoe ba ena'ō mo'omō chō Lowalangi dozi niha ba goeli danō. Bōrō wa samōsa 20 lō niha niwa'ō satoelō, fōnania, ba wolo'ō orois andrō. Soroi ba goraisa sa, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō horō. (*Gal. 2, 16. Sin. 143, 2. F. 7, 7 b. t.*).

III. Ba noa sa'ae to'ele wa'atoelō 21 dōdō chō Lowalangi, baero goraisa, nifadoehoe'ō goraisa ba nifadoehoe'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, (*F. 1, 17. Hal. zin. 10, 43*), fa'atoelō dōdō chō Lowa- 22 langi soroi ba wamati chō Jesoe Keriso, ba zamati andrō fefoe; lō'ō sa fa'afahoe. (*Fil. 3, 9; Kor. II, 5, 21; F. 10, 10. 12*). Noa sa 23 ahoi mamazōchi horō ira, ba iō'ō sa si sōchi toeriara chō Lowalangi. (*Raz. I, 8, 46*). Ba saoha gōlō wa 24 iwa'ō Lowalangi satoelō ira, fa'ebaea dōdōnia, bōrō wangōhōli andrō, ba

chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Hal. zin. 13, 38*

25 *b. t.; Efes. 2, 8 b. t.*), nifataro Lowalangi hōli, ba ndronia andrō, balazi wamati, ba wangoroma'ō fa'atoelō dōdōnia, bōrō wa no i'osilōmilagō horō fōna, (*Moz. II. 25. 17; Heb. 4, 16; Hal. zin. 17, 30*), gōtō wa'eholo dōdō Lowalangi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'atoelō dōdōnia ba gōtō da'e, ena'ō satoelō ia ba ena'ō satoelō gōi, iwa'ō, zamati chō Jesoe.

27 (*F. 8, 3. 4*). Ba heza so ehōda wanoeno ja'ita? Lō'ō sa ja'ia. Hadia lala? Hadia, balazi mboeaboea? Tenga. No lala wamati andrō. (*F. 4, 2; 8, 2*).

28 **Ba da'ō niwa'ōda, bōrō wamati, wa satoelō niha iwa'ō Lowalangi, baero wolo'ō orisa.** (*Gal. 2, 16. Hal. zin. 13, 38. 39*). Ma ha Lowalangi niha Jehoeda Lowalangi? Tenga Lowalangi niha baero gōi? Ja'ia, Lowalangi niha baero gōi. (*F. 9, 24 b. t., 10, 12 b. t.*). Na doehoe ha samōsa Lowalangi, sangoema'ō dania satoelō zi no moeboto, moroi ba wamati, awō zi lō moeboto, ba wamati andrō. (*F. 4, 11. 12; Hal. zin. 15, 11*).

31 *Gal. 3, 8*). Ba hadia, tawoe'ai goraisa, ba wamati andrō? Tenga da'ō. Ta'aro'ō goraisa. (*F. 6, 15. Mat. 5, 17. Jak. 2, 14 b. t.*).

FAZA 4.

Ibe'e famaedo Gaberahamo Faeclo, me no ba wamati isōndra wa'atoelō, ba tenga ba mboeaboeania.

1 I. Ba ha ta'wa'ō, hadia nisōndra Gaberahamo, foeroegōda, ba lala niha ba goeli danō? (*Jes. 51, 2*).

2 Na moroi ba wolo'ō orisa sa'ae, wa iwa'ō Lowalangi satoelō Gaberahamo, ba nisoeno ia, ba tenga nisoeno Lowalangi. (*Jak. 2, 21. Kor. I, 1, 29. 31*). Ba hadia sa niwa'ō ba zoera? „Ba m a m a t i G a b e r a h a m o e h ō L o w a l a n g i , b a t e b e ' e f a ' a t o e l ō d ō d ō n i a d a ' ō ”. (*Moz. I. 15, 6. Gal. 3, 6*).

4 *Jak. 2, 23*). Ba ha zohalōwō, ba tenga fa'eboea dōdō, wa tebe'e loeo-

nia, no ōmō. (*F. 11, 6*). Ba ba 5
zi tenga balazi mboeaboea, samati
chō zangoema'ō satoelō zi no m-
angerogō Lowalangi mege, chōnia
tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia wamatinia
andrō. (*F. 3, 26. 28*). Si manō gōi 6
wamahowoe'ō Dawido niha niwa'ō
Lowalangi satoelō ia, he lō folo'ō
oroisa, imane: (*Sin. 32, 1. 2*). Ja'-
a h o w o e z i n o m o e b e ' e a e f a
l a l ō a n d r ō , s i n o m o e b a -
l o e g ō h o r ō ! J a ' a h o w o e n i
h a b a z i l ō i b e ' e h o r ō l a l ō
a n d r ō S o ' a j a ' . Ba famahowoe'ō 9
andrō, hadia, ha famahowoe'ō si
no moeboto, ba ma famahowoe'ō
si lō moeboto gōi? Noa sa ta'wa'ō:
No tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdō Gabera-
hamo wamatinia andrō. Ba ha mega 10
tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia, hadia, me
no moeboto ia, ba ma me lō moe-
boto na? Tenga me no moeboto,
no me lō moeboto na. Ba itema 11
dandra, famoto andrō, famadoehoe'ō
fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ba wamati
andrō, si so ehōnia, me lō moeboto
ia na, ena'ō tobali toea zamati lō
moeboto fefoe ia, ena'ō tebe'e fa'a-
toelō dōdōra wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, 12
(*F. 2, 28 b. t. Moz. I. 17, 10. 11. Gal. 3, 7 b. t.*), ba ena'ō toea zi no
moeboto gōi ia, ba zi tenga ha
famoto, sanara gōi lahe wamati
andrō, si so chō doeada Aberahamo,
me lō moeboto ia na. (*Joh. 8, 39. Mat. 3, 9*). Tenga sa ba goraisa 13
tefa'ema gamaboe'oela li andrō chō
Gaberahamo, ba he ba ma'oewoenia,
wa ja'ia zoehō oeli danō dania, no ba
wa'atoelō dōdō ba wamati tefa'ema.
(*Gal. 3, 16-18. Moz. I. 22, 16 b. t.*).
Na solo'ō orisa sa zanema ondrōita, 14
ba no tobali faja wamati andrō, ba
si lō boto gamaboe'oela li andrō.
Samobōrō fōnoe sa goraisa, ba ba 15
zi lō orisa, ba lō'ō gōi fanawō.
(*F. 3, 20; 7, 8. 10; 5, 13*). Andrō 16
moroi ba wamati, ena'ō fa'eboea
dōdō, ena'ō aro gamaboe'oela li
andrō, ba ma'oewoenia fefoe, tenga

- ha ba ma'oewoenia moroi ba goroisa, no ba ma'oewoenia moroi ba wamati gōi, moroi ba wamati Gaberahamo, si no toeada fefoe, (*Gal. 3, 7. 9. 14*),
- 17 si mane si so ba zoera: „No o e be'e foerocgō ndra'oegō, oja soi ma'ocwoemō dania"; ba chō Lowalangi andrō, ba zamati ia, sangorifi si no mate, sanōtōi si lō'ō na, hoelō na no so,
- 18 (*Moz. I. 17, 5. Heb. 11, 19*), samati manō, wanōtōna, he lō tōtōnafō, ena'ō oja soi ma'oewoenia, na itōrō niw'a'ō andrō: „Si manō ma'oewoenia dania." (*Heb. 11, 1. Moz. I. 15, 5*). Ba lō sangiwa dōdōnia wamati, wamaigi botonia, wa no atoea — no mato otoaefache — ba ma taloe Zara andrō, si no amaedola zi mate; (*Heb. 11, 11. 12. Moz. I. 17, 1. 17; 18, 11*); lō sangiwa dōdōnia ba gamaboe'oeala li Lowalangi andrō, fa lō mamati ia, abe'e dōdōnia wamati, ifosoemange Lowalangi, (*Jak. 1, 6*), no fadoehoe sibai dōdōnia, i'ila ifaloea gōi Lowalangi hadia nifaboc'oenia. (*Sin. 115, 3; 22. Loek. 1, 37*). Andrō gōi tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia, ba tenga ha ba chōnia, wa tesoera, wa no mocbe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia, ba chōda gōi, ba nibe'e dania, chōda samati chō zanoesoegi Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*F. 15, 4; 10, 9. Fet. I. 1, 21*), nibe'e niboeno ba lalōda andrō, nisoesoegi ba wanga-toelō'ō ja'ita. (*F. 3, 25; 8, 32. 34. Fet. I. 1, 3*).

FAZA 5.

I. Fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi loea-loea wamati. II. Chō deada Adamo i'otarai fa'amate ba chō Jesoe Keriso i'otarai fa'aoeri.

- 1 I. Ba me no satoelō tōdō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, balazi ba wamati, ba no atoelō ita Lowalangi, bōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Jes. 32, 17. 18. Ejes. 2, 14 b.t.*). Moroi chōnia gōi, wa tola ta'ondراسي mege wa'eboca dōdō
- andrō, si lō teboelō, chōda, ba ta-soeno ita, me tadōnadōna lachōmi Lowalangi andrō. (*Ejes. 3, 12. Heb. 10, 19*). Ba tenga ha da'ō, tasoeno gōi ita ba wamakao andrō, me no ta'ila, i'a'asogō wanaha tōdō famakao andrō; (*Fet. I. 4, 13. Jak. 1, 2 b.t.*); ba fanaha tōdō andrō, ba i'a'asogō wa'abe'e, ba fa'abe'e andrō, ba i'a'asogō wanōtōna, (*Fet. I. 1, 6-9*); ba fanōtōna andrō, ba tebai te'ala ita, ibe'e, me no moelae ba dōdōda wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, nibe'e chōda. (*Sin. 34, 6. Fil. 1, 20. Joh. I. 4, 12. 13. 16*). Noa sa mate Keriso, me loeo lō abe'e ita na, salahi zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, (*Heb. 4, 15. Fet. I. 3, 18*). Ba si lō locha lō mate niha salahi zatoelō, ba zi sōchi sa, ba ma ta'ila tola mate ia. (*Joh. 15, 13*). Ba i'oroma'ō wa'omasinia ita Lowalangi, me no mate salahida Keriso, me samazōchi horō ita na. (*F. 3, 32. Joh. 3, 16*). Ba mendroea manō aefa ita ba wōnoe andrō iada'e, ba chōnia, me no satoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, ba ndronia andrō, (*Ejes. 1, 7. Kol. 1, 14*). Na noa sa moe'a'atoelō ita Lowalangi, ba wa'amate Nononia, me si fa'oedoe ita, ba mendroea manō te'orifi ita ba wa'aerinia andrō, me no atoelō ita. (*F. 4, 25. Kor. II, 5, 19. Kol. 1, 21 b.t.*). Ba tenga ha da'ō; me tasoeno gōi ita ba chō Lowalangi, bōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, nitemada fa'atoelō iada'e. (*Kor. I. 1, 30. 31*).
- II. Andrō, si mane bōrōta horō andrō ba goeli danō, wa no ha samōsa niha zamobōrō, awō loea-loea horō andrō, fa'amate, awō wa no ichamō niha fefoe fa'amate andrō, bōrō wa no dozi samazōchi horō ira — (*F. 6, 23. Moz. I. 3, 6; 2, 17. Tim. I. 2, 14*) noa sa so horō ba goeli danō, me lō oroisa na, ba lō tebe'e horō horō andrō, na lō oroisa, (*F. 4, 15*), ba no sala'wa zoei wa'a-mate andrō, i'otarai Gadamo, iroegi

- Moze, he ba zi lō lālō si mane lālō Gadamo, si no tobali famaedo zi so dania. — (*Kor. I. 15, 45*). Ba boeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba tēnga si mane lālō andrō. Na sato sa zi mate ba lālō zi ha samōsa, ba mendroea manō, wa a'oi iroegi zato fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi ba boeala andrō, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō niha si ha samōsa andrō, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kor. I. 15, 21. 22. Joh. 1, 16. 17*).
- 16 Ba bō'ō wa'eboea dōdō andrō, bō'ō zoroī ba zi ha samōsa, samazōchi horō andrō. Moroi ba zi ha samōsa hoekoe andrō, ba wanibo, ba boeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba moroi
- 17 ba lālō soja, ba wanga'atoelō. Na ha samōsa sa mbōrō, wa no sala'wa wa'amate, moroi ba lālō zi ha samōsa andrō, ba mendroea manō abōlō ba wa'aeri zanema fa'eboea dōdō andrō, awō mboeala andrō, fa'atoelō dōdō, si no a'oi so, bōrō zi ha samōsa andrō, Jesoe Keriso.
- 18 **Tobali si mane ba lālō zi ha samōsa andrō, me no mōi bōrō wanibo niha fefoe, si manō gōi ba wanga'atoelō zi ha samōsa andrō, noa gōi mōi fanga'atoelō niha fefoe, ba wangorifi.**
- 19 Hoelō si mane ba wa lō molo'ō niha andrō, si ha samōsa sa, me no mōi bōrō, wa no a'oi sochō horō zato, si manō gōi ba wolo'ō zi ha samōsa andrō, noa gōi mōi bōrō wanga'atoelō ba zato. (*Jes. 53, 11. F. 3, 24 b. t. Heb. 5, 8. 9*). Ba no fatewoe gorōisa, ena'ō a'oi so lālō andrō. Ba ba zi no a'oi so horō, ba mendroea manō wa no a'oi so wa'ahachō dōdō gōi, (*F. 7, 13. Gal. 3, 19*), ena'ō si mane fa'abōlō horō andrō, ba wamoēnoe, si manō gōi wa'abōlō wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, moroi ba wanga'atoelō andrō, ba wa'aeri si lō aetoe, bōrō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*F. 6, 23*).

FAZA 6.

I. Si no mate niha Keriso, ba hōrō, me no moebajagō idanō. II. Sawoejoe horō ia fōna, ba jamōi enoni Lowalangi iada'e.

I. Ba hadia ni'wa'ōda? Hadia, lō taboelō'ō ita ba horō, ena'ō a'oi so dania wa'ahachō dōdō andrō? (*F. 5, 20; 3, 5. 8*). Bōi si manō. Ja'ita, si no mate ba horō, ba hana wa edōna ita aeri ba chōnia. (*Gal. 2, 17. Fet. I. 2, 24*). Ma lō mi'ila, wa ba wa'amate Keriso Jesoe teabajagō idanō ita fefoe, ja'ita, si no moebajagō idanō ba chōnia? (*Gal. 3, 27*). Ba noa sa teko'o ita, awōnia, famajagō idanō andrō, ba wa'amate, ena'ō hoelō si mane Keriso, si no moesoēoegi lachōmi Nama, moroi ba ngai zi mate, si manō gōi ita, tatōrō lala si bohoo. (*F. 8, 10; 7, 6. Kol. 2, 12 b. t. Kor. II. 5, 15. 17*). Na noa sa'ae fabōbō ita chōnia, me no fachilichili ira wa'amateda wa'amatenia, ba si manō sa gōi ba wemaoso dania; (*Tim. II. 2, 11. Fil. 3, 10. 11*); me aboto ba dōdōda, wa no moēfarahoegō niha si tōhōna chōda, wamorōfa ja'ia, ena'ō tehōndrōgō mboto andrō, samazōchi horō, fa bōi sa'ae sawoejoe horō ita. (*Gal. 5, 24; 6, 14. Efes. 4, 22 b. t.*). Si' no mate sa, ba no moe'atoelō'ō, no aefa ba horō. (*Gal. 2, 19*). Ba na no mate ita, awō Keriso, ba no fadoehoe dōdōda, aeri gōi ita dania, awōnia. (*Gal. 2, 20. Kol. 3, 3. 4*). Me no ta'ila, lō'ō sa'ae mate Keriso, me no aefa tesesoēoegi ia moroi ba ngai zi mate; lō'ō sa'ae ila'wa ia fa'amate. (*Jes. 53, 8. 10. Heb. 7, 24. Fam. 1, 18*). Fa'amatenia andrō, ba ba horō andrō mate ia, samoeza; ba fa'ae-rinia, ba chō Lowalangi aeri ia. (*Heb. 9, 26. 28*). Si manō gōi ami, si no mate sa, ba horō, ami, mi'wa'ō tōdōmi, ba saeri ba chō Lowalangi, bōrō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 6, 4. 8*).

II. Ba bōi abōlō horō ba mbo-tomi andrō, si mate, ba wolo'ō fa-

- 13 ngisõnia. (*Moz. I. 4, 7*). Ba bõï ba horõ mitehe ndrotondrotomi, fangõna ba zi lõ ataelõ, mi'oro'õ ami chõ Lowalangi, si mane si no aoceri, si otarai wa'amate, ba Lowalangi mitehe ndrotondrotomi, fangõna ba zatoelõ. (*F. 6, 19; 12, 1. Efes 2, 4, 5*).
- 14 Tebai sa ilawa ami horõ; tenga sa barõ mbawa gorõisa so ami, no barõ mbawa wa'ahachõ dõdõ so ami. (*F. 7, 4 b. t.; 8, 2. Tim. I. 1, 9. Gal. 5, 16, 18*). Ba he wisa? Hadia tafazõchi horõ, me tenga barõ mbawa gorõisa, me no barõ mbawa wa'ahachõ dõdõ so ita? Bõï si manõ.
- 16 (*F. 6, 1 b. t.*). Hadia, lõ mi'ila, ha chõ mitehe ami, sawoejoe, ba wolo'õ linia, chõnia ami, sawoejoe, ba wolo'õ linia, he ba horõ, ba wa'amate, ba he ba wolo'õ, ba wanga'atoelõ.
- 17 (*Joh. 8, 34. Fet. II. 2, 19*). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, me no aefa wa sawoejoe horõ ami, ba me no moroi ba dõdõmi mi'o'õ wamaedo andrõ, famahaõ andrõ, ba ni'ohe ja'ami.
- 18 (*Joh. 8, 32-36*). Ba me no moe'efa'õ ami ba horõ, ba no tobali enoni zatoelõ ami. (*Fet. I. 2, 16*). Fehede niha wehedegoe, bõrõ wa no sambõ fa'abõlõ nõsimi. Si mane fanehemi sa fõna ndrotondrotomi sawoejoe zi ra'iõ ba sawoejoe wanawõ orõisa, ba wanawõnawõ orõisa, si manõ mitehe iada'e ndrotondrotomi enoni zatoelõ, ba wangohaoehaoe. (*F. 1, 24, 29; 6, 13*). Me sawoejoe horõ ami sa, ba no aefa ami ba wa'atoelõ dõdõ andrõ. Ba hadia haremi, me leo da'õ? Saila ami iada'e; fa'amate sa wozoenia. (*F. 7, 5; 8, 6*). Ba ija'e, me no aefa ami ba horõ, me no tobali enoni Lowalangi ami, ba no so haremi ba wangohaoehaoe, ba fozoenia, ba fa'aoceri si lõ aetoe.
- 23 (*Gal. 6, 8. Fet. I. 1, 9*). **Leo horõ sa, ba fa'amate, ba boeala fa'eboea dõdõ Lowalangi andrõ, ba no fa'aoceri si lõ aetoe ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita.** (*F. 5, 12. Jak. 1, 15. Joh. I. 5, 11*).

FAZA 7.

I. Chõ Keriso niha Keriso, tenga sa'ae barõ mbawa gorõisa so ira. II. Oroisa andrõ, he wa'ae si sõchi ia, ba tobali bõrõ horõ. III. Fa'abõlõ horõ andrõ, ba nõi niha andrõ.

I. Ma lõ mi'ila, ja'ami, ira talifoesõ, — ba zi no aboto ba dõdõ orõisa moehededo — wa no barõ mbawa gorõisa andrõ so niha, iroegi mate ia. (*F. 2, 17 b. t.*). Ira alawe si no moehalõ, ba noa sa tefabõbõ ba ndra matoca, ba gorõisa andrõ, gõtõ wa'anaoe noso ndra matoea; ba na mate ndra matoea, ba lõ'õ sa'ae orõisa, famabõbõ ja'ia chõnia. (*Kor. I, 7, 39*). Tobali labe'e tõinia sohorõ, na oroeoe ia ba ndra matoea bõ'õ, fatoea aoceri ndra matoeania. Ba na mate ndra matoea, ba aefa ia ba gorõisa, fa tenga sa'ae sohorõ ia, na mõi ia donga ndra matoea bõ'õ. (*Mat. 5, 32*). Andrõ ja'ami gõi, ja'ami ira talifoesõgoe, si no moeboenoe ami, ba gorõisa, ba mbo-to Keriso andrõ, ena'õ tánõ bõ'õ zochõ ja'ami, ja'ia andrõ, si no moesoego moroi ba ngai zi mate, ena'õ so mbocaboecada chõ Lowalangi. (*F. 6, 4, 7. Kor. II. 11, 2. Gal. 2, 19*). Me no ba nõi so ita, ba no abõlõ wangisõ horõ andrõ, nifasoegi gorõisa andrõ, ba ndrotondrotoda, ena'õ so mbocaboecania ba wa'amate. (*F. 6, 21*). Ba ija'e, ba no aefa ita ba gorõisa, me no mate ita ba zanaha ja'ita fõna, tobali enoni ita ba lala si bohooe andrõ, chõ Geheha, ba tenga ba lala fõna, si so ba zoera. (*F. 6, 4*).

II. Ba hadia niwa'õda? Hadia, horõ gorõisa andrõ? Tenga si manõ. Ba lõ'õ sa aboto ba dõdõgoe horõ andrõ mena'õ, na tenga moroi ba gorõisa. Lõ'õ sa gõi oe'ila mena'õ, hadia wangisõ andrõ, na lõ moe'wa'õ ba gorõisa andrõ: Bõï mangisõ. (*F. 3, 20. Moz. II. 20, 17*). Ba no i'ogoena'õ nifachoi andrõ horõ andrõ, ba no ifasoegi ba dõdõgoe fefoe

- ngawalō wangisō; na lō oroisa sa, ba no si mate horō, (*F. 5, 13. Joh. 15, 22*), ba ja'o, ba saori lō oroisa, fōna. Ba me so nifachoi andrō, ba aeri horō, ba ja'o, ba mate, ba no tobali famoenogoe gorōisa andrō, nibe'e fangorifi. (*Moz. V. 5, 32. 33. Gal. 3, 12*). Noa sa i'ogoenā'ō nifachoi andrō horō andrō, no ibe'e famaeloengoe ja'o, ba famoenoe ja'o.
- 12 Tobali ni'amoni'ō gorōisa andrō, ba nifachoi andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō ba satoelō ba si sōchi. (*Tim. I. 1, 8*).
- 13 III. Ba hadia, no tobili famoenogoe zi sōchi andrō? Tenga si manō. Horō andrō a'ine; ba ena'ō oroma, wa horō ia, na ibe'e famoenogoe zi sōchi andrō, ena'ō a'oi so wa horō ia, moroi ba nifachoi andrō. (*F. 6, 23. Kor. I. 15, 56*). Ta'ila sa, wa no moroi ba Geheha gorōisa andrō, ba ōsi niha ndra'odo, ni'amawa ba horō andrō. (*F. 8, 3. Mat. 5, 22. 28*). Hadia nilaogoe sa, ba no si lō aboto ba dōdōgoe. Tenga sa somasi ndra'o nilaogoe, si fa'oe-doe ndra'o, da'ō oelaoe. (*Gal. 5, 17*).
- 16 Ba na oelaoe zi lō omasido, ba no oetehe gorōisa andrō, wa no si sōchi. Ba tenga sa'ae ja'o zolaoe ja'ia, horō andrō a'ine, si no so ba nōsigoe, zolaoe. Noa sa oe'ila, wa lō si sōchi ba chōgoe, ba nōsigoe andrō. So sa chōgoe wa'edōna, ba famaloea si sōchi andrō, ba lō'ō. (*Moz. I, 8, 21. Fil. 2, 13*). Tenga si sōchi, somasi ndra'o, oelaoe, si lō sōchi, si lō edōna ndra'o, da'ō nilaogoe.
- 20 Ba na oelaoe zi lō omasido, ba tenga sa'ae ja'o zolaoe ja'ia, horō andrō a'ine, si so ba nōsigoe, zolaoe.
- 21 Ba tobali oroma chōgoe, na to'oea ja'o, ba omasido oelaoe zi sōchi, ba no ahatō zi lō sōchi. (*Heb. 12, 1*). Omasido sa gorōisa Lowalangi, na balazi dōdōgoe bacha, (*F. 2, 14. 15*), ba oe'ila gorōisa bō'ō ba ndrotondrotogoe, si fasōndra ba gorōisa andrō, si so ba dōdōgoe, ba samōbō ja'o, sawoejoe gorōisa horō andrō,

si so ba ndrotondrotogoe (*F. 7, 15*).
Alai ndra'o, niha nifakao ! Ha niha 24
zangefa'ō ja'o ba mboto ba wa'
amate andrō ? (*F. 8, 10 b. t.*). NI- 25
soeno Lowalangi, bōrō Jesoe Keriso,
So'aja ja'ita. Tobali solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi ndra'o tōdōgoe, ba solo'ō oroisa horō andrō ōsigoe. (*F. 8, 2. 37; Kor. I. 15, 57*).

FAZA 8.

I. Boeaboea niha Keriso ba lala Geheha. II. Ono Lowalangi ira. III. Tōtōnafōra.

I. Ba lō'ō sa'ae fanibo zi so ba 1
 chō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 10, 4. Joh. 5, 24; Gal. 5, 16. 25*). Noa sa i'efa'ō 2
 ndra'oegō ba gorōisa horō ba ba gorōisa ba wa'amate andrō oroisa Geheha sangorifi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Joh. 8, 36. Kor. II, 3, 17*). Si tebai gorōisa andrō sa, 3
 me no lō abōlō ia ibe'e ōsi niha andrō, da'ō nilaoe Lowalangi, wamatenge Ononia, famaedo nōsi niha andrō, si no so barō mbawa horō, bōrō horō andrō, ba no i'etoe'ō hoekoe horō andrō, ba nōsi niha, (*Heb. 7, 18. 19; 2, 14. Gal. 3, 21; 4, 4. Fil. 2, 7. Kor. II. 5, 21*), ena'ō 4
 itōrō niwa'ō ba gorōisa andrō, ba chōda, si lō manōrō lala nōsi niha, sanōrō lala Geheha. (*F. 8, 1*). Si so 5
 ba lala nōsi niha sa, ba hadia ia ba nōsi niha lagohi tōdōra, ba si so ba lala Geheha, ba hadia ia ba Geheha lagohi. (*Kor. I. 2, 14*). Era'era nōsi niha sa, ba no fa'amate, 6
 ba era'era Geheha, ba no fa'aeri ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*F. 6, 21, 22. Gal. 6, 8*). Me no fa'oeoesa chō 7
 Lowalangi gera'era nōsi niha; lō'ō sa i'o'ō gorōisa Lowalangi, me tebai gōi. (*Jak. 4, 4*). Tebai omasi Lowa- 8
 langi zi so ba lala nōsi niha. Ba 9
 ja'ami, ba tenga si so ba lala nōsi niha, si so ba lala Geheha ami, na so atō ba dōdōmi Geheha Lowalangi. Ba na so zi lō Eheha Keriso, ba tenga chō Keriso da'ō. (*Kor. I.*

- 10 3, 16. *Efes. 3, 17. Joh. 14, 23*). Ba na so Keriso ba dōdōmi, ba boto zi mate sa mboto, bōrō horō andrō; ba tōdō si bohooe andrō, ba saori, bōrō wa'atoelō dōdō andrō. (*F. 5, 12; 7, 24. Kol. 2, 12, 13*). Ba na so
- 11 ba dōdōmi Geheha zanoesoegi Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba i'orifi dania gōi mbotomi, si mate andrō, Ehehania andrō, si no so ba dōdōmi si no inanoesoegi Keriso Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 6, 4. Kor. II. 4, 14*).
- 12 II. Ba tobali so'ōmō ita, ja'ami ira talifoēsō, tenga so'ōmō ba nōsi niha, fa tatōrō lala nōsi niha. (*F. 6, 18*). Na mitōrō lala nōsi niha sa, ba si mate ami dania. Ba na miboenoe mboeaboea mboto andrō Eheha, ba saori ami. (*F. 8, 6*). **Ha niha sa ira fefoe nifarooe Geheha Lowalangi, da'ō nono Lowalangi.** (*Gal. 5, 18*). Tenga sa Eheha zawoejoe nitemami, ena'ō ata'oe zoci ami; Eheha ndraono nitemami; moroi chōnia wa moe'ao ita: He Aba, Ama! (*Gal. 4, 1-6. Tim. I. 1, 7*). Ja'ia, Eheha andrō gōi, zamadoehoe'ō tōdōda, wa
- 13 ono Lowalangi ita. Ba na ono ita, ba sanema ondrōita gōi, sanema ondrōita chō Lowalangi, awō Keriso, na nifakao gōi ita awōnia, ena'ō tefolachōmi gōi ita awōnia. (*Gal. 4, 7. Fam. 21, 7. Tim. II. 2, 11, 12. Joh. 17, 22*). Tōdōgoe sa, ba lō oroma wamakao ba gōtō da'e, ba ngai la-chōmi andrō, nifa'ele'ō dania ba chōda andre. (*Kor. II. 4, 17*).
- 14 III. Ibalobaloi sa nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, idōnadōna wama'ele'ō ono Lowalangi andrō. (*Kol. 3, 4*).
- 15 Noa sa moebe'e barō mbawa zi lō boto andrō nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, lō aoha gōlō; no moroi ba zame'e ja'ia, ba wanōtōna, (*Fangomb. 1, 2 b. t. Moz. I. 3, 17*), me ja'ia gōi, nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, ni'efa'ō ba wangosawoejoe wa'atekiko andrō, ba wolohe ja'ia ba wa'acfa nono Lowalangi andrō, si so lachōmi.
- (*Fet. II. 3, 13*). Noa sa ta'ila, mangarōngarō fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi, awōda, afōchō chōnia, iroegi da'e. Ba tenga ha da'ō, ja'ita gōi, si no so famobōrō Geheha andrō, mangarōngarō ita tōdōda, wanōtōna fa ono ita, fangefa'ō botoda andrō. (*Kor. II. 5, 2. Loek. 21, 28*). Noa sa te'orifi ita, ba wanōtōna da'ō. Ba tōtōnafō ni'ila hōrōda, ba tenga tōtōnafō; hana wa idōnadōna na sa niha zi no i'ila hōrōnia? (*Kor. II. 5, 7; Heb. 11, 1*). Ba na tadōnadōna zi lō i'ila hōrōda, ba tabalobaloi, tahaha dōdōda. (*Kor. II. 4, 18. Heb. 10, 36*). Ba si manō gōi Geheha, itolo ita, me no ambō wa'abōlōda. Hadia ni'andrōda ena'ō, he wisa zi sōchi, ba lō'ō sa ta'ila; ba ja'ia, Eheha andrō, i'ia'gō salahida, ba wangerōngarō si lō aloea baeha. Ba sancehegō tōdō andrō, ba i'ila hadia niwa'ō Geheha, me no i'o'ō zomasi Lowalangi wa'amōi salahi niha ni'amoni'ō. (*Kor. I. 2, 10*). **Ba no ta'ila, ba zi zangomasi'ō Lowalangi, ba oi ba zi sōchi manō loealoea hadla ia, fefoe, ba chōra si no moekaoni, nihonogōi ba da'ō.** (*Efes. 1, 11*). Si no i'ila fōna sa, da'ō gōi nihonogōinia, ena'ō famaedo Nononia ira dania, ena'ō si a'a ia, ba no ato dalifoēsō. (*F. 11, 2; Fil. 3, 21; Kol. 1, 15*). Ba ha niha zi no ihonogōi, da'ō gōi nikaoninia, ba ha niha nikaoninia, da'ō gōi zatoelō, iwa'ō. ba ha niha zatoelō, iwa'ō, da'ō gōi nifolachōminia. (*Tes. II, 2, 13. 14. Tim. II. 1, 9*). Ba hadia niwa'ōda ba da'ō? **Na i'o'awōgō ita Lowalangi, ba ha niha zi fa'oe doe chōda?** (*Sin. 118, 6*). Ja'ia, si lō alimagō Ononia, si no mame'e da'ō salahida fefoe, hadia lō ifabaja manō ba da'ō wame'e boeala chōda da'ō fefoe? (*Joh. 3, 16; Kor. I. 3, 22*). **Ha niha zangadoegō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi? No Lowalangi zangoema'ō satoelō ira.** (*Jes. 50, 8, 9, Fam. 12, 10, 11*). **Ha niha zange-**

toe'ō hoekoe? No so Keriso Jesoe, si no mate, ba mendoera manō, me no ifoeli aeri, si so ba gamboelō Lowalangi, ba si loeloei mangoema'ō, salahida, (*F. 4, 25; Heb. 7, 25*). Ha niha zamabali ja'ita ba wa'omasi Keriso ita? Hadia, fa-makao! ba ma fa'afōchō, ba ma folohi, ba ma fa'ololo, ba ma fa'o'afoe, ba ma ameta'oeō, ba ma fa-moenoe? Si mane si so ba zocra: „Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa ni-boenoe ndra'aga ma'ōma'ōchō, hoelō mbiribiri nitaba ndra'aga, ba dōdō niha bō'ō.” (*Sin. 44, 23*). Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba mōna sibai ita, ibe'e si no mangomasi'ō ja'ita. (*Joh. I. 5, 4 b. t. Fam. 12, 11*). Noa sa fadoehoe dōdōgoe, he fa'amate, ba he fa'aeri, he mala'ika, ba he samatōrō, he si so iada'e, ba he si so dania, he sabōlō, (*Mat. 10, 28*), ba he fa'ala'wa ba he fa'abacha, ba he hadia ia mbō'onia nifazōchi Lowalangi, ba lō 'ila itabali ita ba wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō ita, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita. (*Joh. 10, 28.*)

FAZA 9.

I. Fa'aboe dōdō Waeolo, me no moebe'e baero niha Jehoeda. II. Ba aro zoei gamaboe'oe lai Lowalangi andrō. III. Ba balazi manō Lowalangi, he lala. ibe'e. IV. Sala Niha Jehoeda mbōrō, wa no moebe'e baero ira.

1 I. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe, ba chō Keriso, tenga fajagoe, ifadoehoe'ō chōgoe tōdōgoe, ba chō Gehcha ni'amoni'ō, (*Tim. I. 2, 7; Hal. zin. 5, 32*), wa no aboe sibai dōdōgoe, awō wa lō mamalōmalō wa afōchō baha dōdōgoe. Omasido sa, na si tetibo ndra'o chō Keriso, salahida-lifoesōgoe andrō, si oi ja'aga, si ha samboea toea. (*Moz. II. 32, 32; Kor. II. 12, 15*). Iraono Gizeraeli andrō, si so fa'a'ono, awō lachōmi,

awō wawoe'oesa li andrō, awō goroi-sa andrō, nibe'e chōra, awō wamosoemange Lowalangi, awō gamaboe'oe la li andrō, (*Moz. II. 4, 22; 40, 34. Moz. V. 14, 1. Moz. III, 26, 42. Efes. 2, 12. Heb. 9, 1. F. 3, 2*), awō ndra toea andrō, ba ba zi otarai Keriso, me tobali niha ia, si no Lowalangi, si so barō mbawa fefoe hadia ia, nisoeno iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*F. 1, 3. Heb. 1, 9. Tim. I. 3, 16. Joh. I. 5, 20*).

II. Ba tenga fa oewa'ō, no awoe'a daroma li Lowalangi. Ma'oeowo Gizeraeli andrō, ba tenga si no a'oi Iraono Gizeraeli. (*F. 3, 3, 4; 2, 28*). Ba no lō dozi iraono Gaberahamo ira, me no madooenia, da'ō niwa'ō: „Chō Giza'aki andrō dania so nifotōi ma'oeowoemō.” (*Joh. 9, 39. Moz. I. 21, 12*). Da'e ge-loeahania: Tenga ono Lowalangi ndraono si otarai mboto, iraono ba gamaboe'oe la li andrō, da'ō niwa'ō: ma'oeowo. (*Gal. 3, 7; 4, 28*). Taroma li amaboe'oe la li daroma li andrō: „Na manē foerisi sodo, ba no sonono chō Zara.” (*Moz. I. 18, 10*). Ba tenga ha da'ō, Rebeka gōi, me manabina ia chō zi ha samōsa andrō, chō doeada Iza'aki, (*Moz. I. 26, 21*), me lō si toemboc ira na i, me lō nifazōchira, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sochi — ena'ō lō teboelō, wa balazi Lowalangi wanoetoejoe, wa tenga balazi mboba-boea, wa moroi ba zogaoni — (*F. 8, 28. 29; 11, 5, 6*) ba da'ō tewā'ō chōnia: „Sawoejoe zi achi dania zi a'a.” (*Moz. I. 25, 23*). Si mane si so ba zoera: „Jakobo andrō, ba no oeo'masi'ō, ba chō Gezae, ba no fa'oedoe ndra'o.” (*Mal. 1, 2, 3*).

III. Ba hadia niwa'ōda? Hadia, so zi lō atoelō nilaoe Lowalangi? Tenga si manō. (*Moz. V. 32; 4. Job. 34, 10 b. t.*). Imane sa chō Moze: „Na so zebaea dōdōgoe, ba ebœa dōdōgoe chōnia; ba no so zahachō

- dōdōgoe, ba ahachō dōdōgoe chō-**
nia ? (*Moz. II. 33, 19.*) **Tobali tenga**
sa fa'edōna niha ba tenga famo-
regenia, ha fa'ahachō dōdō Lowa-
langi andrō. (*Fangomb. 9, 11. Efes.*
 17 *2, 8 b. t.*). Si mané sa niw'a'ō chō
 Wara'o, si so ba zoera: „Da'ō si-
 bai mbōrō, wa o'easogō
 ndra'oegō, ena'ō oefale'ē
 wa'abōlōgoe, ba chōmō a-
 ndrō, ba ena'ō te'omba-
 cha'ō dōigoe ba goeli danō
 ma'asagōrō. (*Moz. II. 9, 15. 16.*)
 18 **Tobali na so zedōna ia, ba ahachō**
dōdōnia, ba na so zedōna ia zoei,
ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō da'ō. (*F. 11, 30-*
 19 *32. Moz. II. 7, 3; 8, 15.*) **Ba ōmane**
chōgoe: Ba hana wa ibe'e horōda?
Ha niha sa zangila mola'wa zomasi
 20 **ia? Bōi oea, ja'oegō niha, ha niha**
ndra'oegō, wa ōtahigō Lowalangi?
Hadia, tola i'wa'ō ombōila chō zo-
mbōi ja'ia: Hana wa ōmanō wa-
 21 **mazōchi ja'o?** (*Jes. 45, 9 b. t.*). **Ma**
tenga ba danga zamōzi bowoa so
la'oeri, fa tola ibali'ō nahia zi sō-
chi ōsa ba nahia zi lō sōchi ōsa,
zi ha samboea bōrōta? (*Jer. 18, 6.*
 22 *Tim. II. 2, 20.*) **Ba he wisa, na no**
ibologō sibi dōdōnia Lowalangi
ba nahia andrō, si gōna fōnoe da-
nia, nihonogōi ba wa'atekiko, he
no edōna ia i'oroma'ō wōnoenia ba
ifa'ele'ō wa'abōlōnia, (*F. 2, 4 b. t.*
 23 *Fet. I. 2, 8.*) **ena'ō ifa'ele'ō wa'afa-**
hōna lachōminia andrō, ba nahia
andrō, sahachō dōdōnia, si no iho-
nogōi, ena'ō lachamō lachōmi?
 24 (*F. 8, 29. 30. Efes. 1, 4-12. Hal. zin.*
13, 48.) **Ba nikaoninia gōi ja'ita**
andre, tenga ha moroi ba Niha Je-
hoeda, moroi ba niha baero gōi.
 25 (*F. 3, 29.*) **Niwa'ōnia gōi nifa'ema**
Hosea: „Oebe'e dania tōi zi
tenga banoeagoe mbano-
agōe ba tōi zi lō omasi
 26 **ndra'o fōna zomasi ndra'o,**
 (*Hos. 2, 23. Fet. I. 2, 10.*) **ba to-**
bali ba niw'a'ō chōra fōna
Tenga banoeagoe ami,

ba da'ō tebe'e tōiranono
 Lowalangisaoeri.” (*Hos. 1, 10.*)
 Ba si mané li Jesaja, ba chō Ndrao- 27
 no Gizeraēli andrō: „He si ma-
 ne fa'oja ngawoea nene ba
 mbewenasiwa'ato Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli, ba sitosai,
 ba ni'orifi. (*Jes. 10, 22. 23.*)
 Aloe sa niw'a'ōnia, itōrō 28
 manō, lō ara, ibe'e So'aja,
 ba goeli danō.” Si maneni- 29
 w'a'ō Jesaja gōi fōna: „Na lō
 nisaigō Zo'aja ngahōnō
 tanōmō chōda mena'ō, ba
 no tobali si mane Sodo-
 ma ita ba hoelō si mane
 Gomora andrō.” (*Jes. 1, 9.*)

IV. **Ba hadia niw'a'ōda? Niha** 30
baero, si lō mangaloei fa'atoelō dōdō,
ba no faloecha wa'atoelō dōdō, fa'a-
toelō dōdō moroi ba wamati. (*F.*
10, 20; 3, 23.) **Ba Iraono Gizeraēli** 31
andrō, sangaloei lala wa'atoelō dōdō,
ba lō nisōndrara lala. (*F. 11, 7 b. t.*).
Hana wa si manō? Me tenga moroi 32
ba wamati, me no si mane na moroi
ba mboeaboea. Noa sa manendre
ira ba gowe nitendre andrō, (*Jes.*
58, 2. Kor. I. 1, 23.) **itōrō zi so ba** 33
zoera: „Hiza oetaroe'ō ba
Ziona gowe nitendre, gowe
wa'ate'ala; ba ha niha
zi fadoehoe tōdō chōnia,
ba tenga saila dania.”
 (*Jes. 8, 14; 28, 16.*)

FAZA 10.

Laforege wangaloei fa'atoelō dōdō
 niha Jehoeda, ba lō la'ila watahōgō.
 La'ositengagō lala wamati andrō,
 nitoeriagō.

He ja'ami ira talifoesō! Da'ō 1
wa'omasigoe ba da'ō wangandrōgoe
chō Lowalangi, ba chōra andrō,
ena'ō lasōndra wangorifi (*F. 9, 1*
b. t.). **Si ndroehoe sa, tebai oebini'ō,** 2
laforege sa ba chō Lowalangi, ba no
ambō gera'era. (*Hal. zin. 22, 3. Gal.*
4, 17.) **Me lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōra** 3
wa'atoelō dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi,

ba me la'aloei wamogoena'ō fa'a-
toelō dōdō chōra, ba lō la'o'ō wa'a-
toelō dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi.
4 (F. 9, 31. 32. Joh. 16, 2 b. i.). **Loea-**
loea gorōisa sa, ba Keriso, ba wa-
ma'ema fa'atoelō dōdō ba zamati
fefoe. (Mat. 5, 17. 18. Hal. zin. 13,
5 39. Gal. 3, 24). Imane sa Moze ba
wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba go-
roisa: „Na so zamaloea ja'ia,
ba tobali fangorifinia.”
6 (Moz. III, 18, 5. Loek. 10, 28). Ba
imane fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi
ba wamati: „Bōi w'a'ō tōdōoe:
Ha niha zi mōi ja'wa ba
zoroego?” ba wangai Keriso, ba
wolohe mitoe; (Moz. V. 30, 12. 13);
7 ba ma: „Ha niha zi mōi mi-
tooe, ba mbanoea tooe?”
8 ba wangai Keriso, moroi ba ngai
zi no mate. Hadia sa niwa'ōnia?
„No ahatō chōoe daroma
li andrō, ba mbeweoe ba
ba dōdōoe”, taroma li ba wa-
mati andrō, ni'ombacha'ōma. (Moz.
9 V. 30, 14). Na itehe sa beweoe
So'aja Jesoe ba na fadoehoe dōdōoe,
no isoeseogi ia Lowalangi moroi ba
ngai zi mate, ba ni'orifi ndra'oegō.
(Mat. 10, 32. Kor. II, 4, 13. F. 4,
10 24. 25). **Ba dōdōda sa so wamati,**
ba wogamō fa'atoelō dōdō, ba be-
weda zanehe, ba wogamō fangorifi.
11 Si mané sa ba zoera: „Dozi sa-
mati chōnia, ba tenga
saila dania.” (F. 9, 33. Jes.
12 28, 16). Lō'ō sa faehoe ira niha
Jehoeda Ndrawa Heleni. Ha sa sa-
mōsa Zo'aja ja'ira, ba zi no fahō-
na fefoe hadia ia, ba ziangarōfi li
ja'ia, fefoe. (F. 3, 22. Hal. zin. 15, 9).
13 „Dozi sa, ha niha ziangar-
rōfi li tōi Zo'aja, ba ni'-
14 orifi.” (Joel. 2, 32). Ba he lawisa
we'angarōfi li, ba zi lō mamati ira?
Ba he lawisa wamati ba zi lō niro-
ngora, ba he lawisa wamondrongo,
15 na lō sangombacha? Ba he lawisa
wangombacha, na lō moefatenge
ira? Si mane si so ba zoera: „Wa'a-

sōchi lahe zangombacha
toeria somoeso dōdō, si
sōchi andrō.” (Jes. 52, 7). Ba 16
lō dozi la'o'ō toeria somoeso dōdō
andrō. Imane sa Jesaja: „He So'-
aja, ha niha zifadoehoe
tōdō ba doeria andrō chō-
ma?” (Jes. 53, 1. Joh. 12, 38; 4, 24).
Tobali moroi ba doeria wamati andrō, 17
ba toeria andrō, ba moroi ba daroma
li Keriso. (Joh. 17, 20. Tes. I, 2, 13).
Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe: Hadia, lō niro- 18
ngora? Noa sa: „No itōrō danō
ma'afefoe lira, ba no iroegi
wondrege goeli danō ni-
wa'ōra andrō.” (Sin. 19, 5.
Kol. 1, 23). Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe: 19
Hadia lō saboto ba dōdō Ndraono
Gizeraēli? Moze zi ofōna mangoe
ma'ō: „Afōchō dania dōdō-
mi, oebe'e, ba mbanoea si
tenga banoegoe, ba mo-
fōnoe ami ba mbanoea
sambō era'era, oebe'e.” (F.
11, 11. Moz. V. 32, 21). Ba lō alawō 20
Jesaja ba imane: „No lasōndra
ndra'o si lō mangaloei
ja'o, no to'ele ndra'o ba zi
lō manofoe ja'o.” (Jes. 65, 1).
Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba imane: 21
„Ma'ō ma'ōchō manō no oe'-
oro'ō dangagoe ba mba-
noea si lō mamondrongo
li, si lō edōna molo'ō.”
(Jes. 65, 2).

FAZA 11.

I. Tenga nitibo'ō sibai niha Je-
hoeda andrō. II. Andrō bōi faja'wa
niha Keriso, soroi ba niha baero.
III. Molo'ō zoei na dania niha Je-
hoeda. IV. Fa'ahōlihōli dōdō ba
wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi.

I. Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe: Hadia, no 1
itibo'ō mbanoeania Lowalangi? Te-
nga si manō! Ja'odo sa gōi, ba
Iraono Gizeraēli, ma'owoe Gabera-
hano, mado Mbenijami. (Jer. 31, 37).
Fil. 3, 5). Lō nitibo'ō Lowalangi 2
banoeania, si no i'ila fōna. Ma lō

- nirongomi, hadia niwā'ō ba zoera, ba chō Gelija andrō? Me hoemedē ia chō Lowalangi, ba chō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, me imane: (*F. 8, 29 b. t. Sin. 94, 14*). He So'aja, no laboenoe zama'e'le'ō andrō chōoe, no ladoedoe-gō naha wame'e soemange chōoe, ba hatō ja'o zito-sai, ba la'aloei wamoenoe ja'o." (*Raz. I. 19, 10. 14*). Ba hadia niwā'ō Lowalangi, wanema linia? Imane: „No oesaigō chōgoe, 7 000 niha. si lō irai manoe hi tanō fōna Mba'ali andrō." (*Raz. I. 19, 18*). Ba si manō gōi ba gōtō da'e, so zi tosa, dali wanoetoejoe andrō, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō. (*F. 9, 27*).
- Ba na moroi ba wa'choea dōdō, ba tenga sa'ae moroi ba mboeaboea; na si manō ena'ō, ba tenga sa'ae fa'eboea dōdō wa'eboea dōdō andrō. (*F. 4, 4; Gal. 2, 16*). Ba he wisa? ni'aloei Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba lō nisōndrara; ba no lasōndra nitoetoejoe andrō; ba si tosa, ba ni'abe'e'ō tōdō. (*F. 9, 16. 31. Kor. II. 3, 14*). Si mane si so ba zoera: „No ibe'e chōra Lowalangi gehēha wanoekōnoekōoe, no ibe'e chōra hōrō ba wa lō mangila ba tōgidalinga ba wa lō mamondrongo, iroegima'ōchō andre." (*Jes. 29, 10; 6, 9. 10. Hal. zin. 28, 26 b. t.*).
- Ba imane Dawido: „Jatobali tandra'wa chōra naha wemanga andrō chōra ba fōndra'oe ba fa'ate'ala ba soelō. (*Sin. 69, 23. 24*). Nifobaloe nō hōrōra, ena'ō lō la'ila; ba hoelō'era, ba fa'ōndrō, bōi mamalōmalō." Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe: Hadia, andrō manendre ira, ena'ō alaoe? Tenga si manō. Lalōra mbōrō'wō sa, wa iroegi niha baero fangorifi andrō, ena'ō tefarooc dōdōra. (*Hal. zin. 13, 46; F. 10, 19*). Ba na mōi hare niha goeli danō lalōra, ba na hare niha baero de'alara, ba tenga mendroea manō na ahori molo'ō ira? (*Jer. 4, 1. 2*). Ba da'ō ligoe chōmi, ja'ami niha baero: Ndrohoendrohoe zi no sinenge ba niha baero ndra'o, ba oesoeno halōwō andrō, niwā'ō chōgoe, (*F. 1, 5*), ma atō oe'ila oefa-rooe dōdō dalifoēsōgoe andrō, ma atō oe'ila oe'orifi ōsa ira. Na tobali fangatoelō'ō niha goeli danō wanibo ja'ira andrō, ba hadia wanema ja'ira, na tenga fa'aeri moroi ba zi mate? (*Hes. 37*). Ba na ni'amoni'ō wamobōrō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō gōi zoja, ba na ni'amoni'ō wā'a, ba ni'amoni'ō gōi ndraha.
- II. Ba na no moefatō ndraha ōsa, ba na no moefatōfa ndra'oegō, awōra, ja'oegō andrō, si no falō ndroe'oe, ba na no mo'oeracha ndra'oegō ba wā'a falō andrō ba ba wa'amofanichania, (*Jer. 11, 16 b. t. Efes. 2, 11 b. f.*), ba bōi soeno ndra'oegō, ba ndraha andrō. Ba na ōsoeno ndra'oegō, ba tenga sa atō ja'oegō zanaja wā'a andrō, wā'a andrō zanaja ja'oegō. Ba ōmane: No moefatō ndraha andrō, ena'ō tefatōfa ndra'odo. Doehoe! Me lō mamati ira, andrō tefatō ira, ba ja'oegō, ba moroi ba wamati, wa monaha ndra'oegō. Bōi faja'wa dōdōoe, sata'oe ndra'oegō. (*Heb. 3, 19; 4, 2. Kor. I. 10, 12*). Na noa sa itibo'ō Lowalangi zi no to'oea daha; ba itibo'ō gōi ndra'oegō. (*Fet. II. 2, 4. 5*). Andrō tōngōni wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba fa'abe'enia gōi; ba zi no molalō faigi wa'abe'enia, ba fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ba ba chōmō andrō, na lō tebelō ndra'oegō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba na tenga si manō, ba ni'e'wa gōi ndra'oegō dania. (*Joh. 15, 2. 6*). Ba ja'ira gōi, na tenga si lō mamalōmalō chōra wa lō mamati andrō, ba nifatōfa ira dania; lō'ō sa ambō wa'abōlō Lowalangi; i'ila ifoeli ifatōfa ira. (*F. 14, 4*). Na ni'e'wa sa

ndra'oegō ba zi to'oea falo ndroe'oe
ba na nifatōfa ba falo si sōchi, si
tenga lala mena'ō, ba tenga me-
ndroea manō ira, si no to'oea ja'ia,
nifatōfa ba falo chōra andrō.

- 25 III. Tebai sa oebini'ō chōmi, ja'-
ami ira talifoesō, zi no to'pini andrō,
fa bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi satoeatoea
ami: wa no gōna fangabe'e dōdō
Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa, iroegi no
molo'ō gahonoa niha baero andrō,
26 (*Loek, 21, 24; Joh. 10, 9. 16*), ba
awena dania te'orifi Ndraono Gize-
raēli ma'afefoe, si mane si so ba
zoera: „Moroi ba Ziona i'ota-
rai dania sangorifi andrō,
iheta dania ba ndraono
Jakobo walō ba dōdōra
Lowalangi; (*Moz. V. 4, 30. 31.*
27 *Jes. 59, 20. 21*); ba da'ō wawoe'-
oesa li andrō chōgoe chō-
ra, na oeheta horōra andrō”.
28 (*Jer. 31, 31-34*). Tobali si fa'odoe
ira na dali lala doeria somoso dōdō
andrō, bōrō ami; ba na dali wa-
noetoejoe ja'ira andrō, ba ni'oma-
si'ō ira, bōrō ndra toea. (*Tes. I. 2,*
29 *15 b. t. F. 15, 8*). Lō'ō sa mangesa
dōdō Lowalangi ba game'elania ba
ba wogaoninia andrō (*Moz. IV. 23,*
30 *19*). Hoelō si mane ja'ami sa, si lō
molo'ō li Lowalangi fōna, ba si no
faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō iada'e,
bōrō wa lō molo'ō ira; (*Tit. 3, 3*
31 *b. t.*); si manō gōi ira, lō la'o'ō iada'e,
ena'ō faloecha ira gōi wa'ahachō
dōdō, moroi ba wa'ahachō dō-
dō andrō, si no faloecha ami.
32 Noa sa ifa'oe'oe manō ira fefoe
Lowalangi, ba wa lō molo'ō, ena'ō
ihachōsi tōdō ira fefoe. (*Gal. 3, 22.*
Sin. 145, 9).
33 IV. Ha lō abacha wa no a'oi so
manō chō Lowalangi ba fa'atoea-
toeania ba fangilania andrō! Si lō
aboto ba dōdō niha wangoehoe-
nia, ba si lō isōndra niha lala andrō
34 chōnia! (*Job. 11, 6. 7*). Ha niha sa
zi no aboto ba dōdō dōdō Zo'aja
andrō? ba ha niha zi no mamolala

tōdōnia? (*Jes. 40, 13. 14; Kor. I.*
2, 16). Ma ha niha zi no mangō-
hōnagō fame'e chōnia hadia ia, ni-
soelōni chōnia dania? (*Job. 41, 2*).
Moroi chōnia sa fefoe hadia ia ba 36
ja'ia zamatōrō ba ba chōnia loea-
loea hadia ia fefoe. Ja'ia nifosoe-
mange, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe.
(*Kor. I, 8, 6; Rom. 16, 27; Fet. II.*
3, 18).

FAZA 12.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wolo'ō li Lo-
walangi, ba II. ba wa lō faja'wa ba
ba wa lō farōi, ba III. ba wango-
roma'ō wa la'omas'ō nawō, he ba zi
fa'odoe.

I. Andrō, ofaroe dōdōmi, ja'ami 1
ira talifoesō, moroi ba wa'ahachō
dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō mibe'e
soemange mbotomi, soemangesaoeri,
ni'amoni'ō, somasi Lowalangi; da'ō
wamosoemange Lowalangi chōmi, si
so tōdō. (*F. 6, 13*). Ba bōi mifaomagō 2
ami ba niha zi sagōtō tanō andre,
mibali'ō ami, wamohooni era'era
dōdōmi, ena'ō mi'ila mitimba tōdōmi
hadia nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, ha-
dia zi sōchi, hadia wa'omasinia ba
hadia zo'ahonoa. (*Efes. 4, 17. 22 b.*
t.; 5, 10. 17).

II. Oe'wa'ō sa chōmi, dozi ami, 3
moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si
no faloecha ndra'o, bōi faja'wa za-
mōsana, ha ndrohoendrohoe, era'era
zatoeatoea jamoe'aloei, dali zoe'a-
soe'a wamati andrō, nindrohoegō
Lowalangi ba zamōsana. (*F. 11, 20.*
Gal. 6, 3. Kor. II. 10, 13). Hoelō 4
mbotoda sa, me no oja ndrotondroto
chōda, ba me tenga ha sambalō ha-
lōwō ndrotondroto andrō, (*Kor. I.*
12, 12 b. t.), si manō ita ba chō 5
Keriso, ja'ita si no ato, ha samboea
boto ita, ba no ndrotondroto ita,
zamōsana ba chō nawōnia; (*Kor. I.*
12, 27). Ba no faehoe game'ela andrō 6
chōda, balazi wa'eboea dōdō andrō,
si no faloecha ita: Na fama'ele'ō,
ba jafaoedoe ba wamati andrō;

- 7 (*Kor. I. 12, 4; 14, 1*); ba na so zi so balōwō, ba jamoehaogō halōwōnia, ba nafamahaō, ba jamamahaō; (*Fet. I. 4, 10, 11*); ba na famarooe tōdō, ba jamoefarooe dōdō niha; na so zame'e ame'ela, ba ja'adōlō dōdōnia wame'e; na samatōrō, ba jamoe'oigō dōdōnia; ba na sahachō tōdō si noemana, ba ja moroi ba dōdōnia.
- 9 (*Mat. 6, 2 b. t. Kor. II. 9, 7*). Ba wangomasi'ō awō andrō, ba bōi fa-roeka wamini tōdō. Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi andrō, mi'olembai zi sōchi. (*Tim. I. 1, 5. Sin. 34, 15, Amos. 5, 15*). Fangomasi'ō talifoēsō andrō, ba ja moroi ba dōdōmi, faoma mihoelō nawōmi, wamosoemange ja'ia.
- 10 (*Heb. 13, 1. Fet. I. 1, 22; 2, 17*). Ba wa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ba bōi atage ami; ja'atarō dōdōmi, ja enoni Zo'aja ami. **Mi'omoēsōi'ō dōdōmi ba wanōtōna andrō, mitaha dōdōmi, na gōna ami famakao; bōi mifamalōmalō wangandrō.** (*F. 5, 2 b. t.; 8, 24 b. t. Tes. I. 5, 16, 17*).
- 13 **III. Na so ni'amoni'ō, sambō'am-bō hadia ia, ba mitolo; mifamaha ami ba wame'e gō dome.** (*Fet. I. 4, 9, Heb. 6, 10; 13, 2*). Mifahowoe'ō zolohi ja'ami; mifahowoe'ō ba bōi mi'angelifi. (*Mat. 5, 44. Fet. I. 3, 9*).
- 15 **Mi'omoēsōi'ō dōdōmi awō zomoēsō tōdō, ba mi'ege'ege awō zoge'ege.** (*Loek. 15, 32*). Ja ha sara dōdōmi chō nawōmi, bōi mifajawa, tooe mi'iağō, awō zide'ide, bōi miwa'ō tōdōmi satoeatoea ami. (*F. 15, 5. Kor. I. 1, 10. Fil. 2, 2. 3. Jes. 5, 21*). Bōi misoelōni zi lō sōchi awōnia si lō sōchi, ba niha; si sōchi mifatooe-tooe, ba niha fefoe. (*F. 12, 14. Amaed. 20, 22. Kor. II. 8, 21*). Na dali ami, ba ja'atoelō ami ba niha fefoe. (*F. 14, 19. Heb. 12, 11*). Bōi milaoe mbalōmi, ja'ami ni'omasi'ōgoe! mifonaha wōnoe andrō; noa sa so ba zoera: „Chōgoe wolaoe balō, ja'o zanoelōni, iwa'ō So'aja.” (*Moz. III. 19, 18. Mat. 5, 39 b. t. Moz. V. 32, 35*). Ba na olofo

zi fa'oe doe chōoe, ba be'e gōnia, ba na owōchi dōdōnia, ba fabadoegō chōnia nidanō. Na ōlaoe da'ōsa, ba ō'owoeloi mbo galitō ba hōgōnia. (*Amaed. 25, 21, 22*). Bōi ilawa ndra'oegō si lō sōchi, be'e folawa zi lō sōchi zi sōchi.

FAZA 13.

I. Famarooe tōdō ba wolo'ō li zala'wa, ba II. ba wangomasi'ō awō, ba III. ba wa'ohaeaeae.

I. Dozi niha ndramoe'o'ō li zala'wa, si so ira barō mbawa: lō'ō sa fa'asala'wa, na tenga moroi ba Lowalangi, ba nifataro Lowalangi zala'wa si so andrō. (*Tit. 3, 1. Fet. I. 2, 13, 14. Joh. 19, 11*). Tobali, ha niha zola'wa sala'wa, ba ilawa nihonogōi Lowalangi; ba sola'wa andrō, ba la'a'sogō chōra hoekoe. Samatōrō andrō sa, ba tenga fameta'oe ba mboeaboea si sōchi, no fameta'oe ba mboeaboea si lō sōchi. Ba na omasi'ō lō ata'oe'ō zala'wa, ba si sōchi laoe, ba isoeno ndra'oegō. Enoni Lowalangi sa ia, so-goena chōoe. Ba na ōlaoe zi lō sōchi, ba ata'oe'fi ia; tenga sa maimai, wa so chōnia wōda; enoni Lowalangi sa ia, solaoe balō, samatōrō hoekoe ba zolaoe si lō sōchi. (*Nga'ot. II. 19, 6 b. t.*). Andrō lō tola lō ta'o'ō lira, tenga ha ba wotoe andrō, fa lō itege ita tōdōda gōi. Andrō mibe'e mbeo gōi, sangai halōwō Lowalangi sa ira, lō tola lō la'wa'ōwa'ō. Midozigō ira, wame'e ōmōmi, bōi dōla hōgō ba zanema bōli dōla hōgō, ba beo ba zanema beo, ba fa'ata'oe ba ni'ata'oe'fi, ba soemange ba nifo-soemange. (*Mat. 22, 21*).

II. Bōi mo'ōmō ami hadia ia, gofoe ba ōchō, ha fa faoma mi'omasi'ō nawōmi; sangomasi'ō awōnia sa, ba no i'o'ō goroisia. (*Joh. 13, 34. Tim. I. 1, 5*). Oroisa andrō sa: „Bōi o'horō!” „bōi ange'e!” „bōi anagō!” „bōi angisō!”

ba hadia ia goraisa bō'ō, ba no tefarahoeḡō ba niwa'ō andrō : „O masi'ō z a h a t ō c h ō o e, si m a n e f a ' o m a s i o e n d r a ' o e ḡ ō ” (Gal. 5, 14. Moz. II. 20, 13 b. t. Moz. III. 19, 18. Mat. 22, 39. 40). Fa'omasi andrō, ba lō ilaoe zi lō sōchi chō nawōnia, **andrō wa folo'ō oroisawa'omasi andrō.** (Kor. I. 13, 4 b. t.).

III. Andrō mi'o'ō da'ō, me no mi'ila ginōtō andrō, wa no iroegi ba'wa chōmi, ba wemaoso moroi ba wemōrō; noa sa ahātō chōda wangerifi andrō iada'e, moroi me awena mamati ita. (Efes. 5, 14. 16). No noemalō zi bongi, moloeo sa'ae. Ba databōhōi sa'ae mboeaboea ba zogōmigōmi andrō, ba ta'aro'ō ita fangōna ba zi moloeo. (Tes. I. 5, 6. 8. Efes. 5, 11; 6, 13). Data'onangegō wanōrō lalada, si mane na moloeo; bōi femangamanga ba famadoemadōe toeo, bōi fohorōhorō ba hocha, bōi fagoeagoesa ba fa'afōchō dōdō; (Loek. 21, 34. Tes. I. 4, 3 b. t. Jak. 3, 14); mihalō baloebaloemi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba fangehaomi ōsimi andrō, ba bōi ba wolō'ō fangisōnia. (Gal. 3, 27; 5, 16. Kor. I. 9, 27. Fet. I. 2, 11).

FAZA 14.

I. Bōi tahoekeo nawōda, na so hadia ia zi fatimba chōda ma'ifoe, ba

II. bōi ta'alani zambō fa'abe'e na.

I. Si lō abōlō famati na, ba mi-tehe gōi, ba bōi ba wangoehoekeo tōdōnia. (F. 15, 1 b. t.). So zangoema'ō tola manō i'ā fefoe, hadia ia, ba sambō fa'abe'e, ba i'ā goelegeole. (Moz. I. 1, 29; 9, 3. Kor. I. 10, 25). Bōi jamoe'ambōsi zi lō manga si manga, ba si lō manga, ba bōi jamoehoekeo zi manga; noa sa ite-ma ia Lowalangi. (Kor. I. 8, 8 b. t.; 10, 23 b. t. Kol. 2, 16). Ja'oegō andrō, ha niha ndra'oegō, wa ohoekeo genoni mbō'ō? Chō zochō ja'ia, na abe'e ia, ba chō zochō ja'ia gōi, na alaoe. Ba sabe'e sa'ae ia; so sa

wa'abōlō Zo'aja, ba wangabe'e ja'ia. (Jak. 4, 11. 12). So sa zamaehoesi loeo, ba so zangoema'ō faoma manō; bōi zi lō fadoehoe dōdō zamōsana. (F. 14, 3. Gal. 4, 10). Ha niha zamaehoesi loeo, ba chō Zo'aja, wa ifaehoesi, ba ha niha zi manga, ba chō Zo'aja wemangania, i'andrō sa saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi; ba ha niha zi lō manga, ba chō Zo'aja, wa lō manga ia, ba i'andrō gōi saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi. (Kol. 3, 17. Tim. I. 4, 4; Moz. V. 8, 10). **Lō'ō sa ba chōda saeri, ba chōnia manō, ba lō si mate, ba chōnia manō.** (Kor. II. 5, 15; Gal. 2, 20). Na aeri ita sa, ba chō Zo'aja wa'aerida, ba na mate ita, ba chō Zo'aja wa'amateda; tobali, he saeri ita, ba he si mate ita, ba chō Zo'aja ita. (F. 6, 10. 11; Tes. I. 5, 10). **Da'ō sa mbōrō, wa mate Keriso, awō wa no ifoeli aeri, ena'ō ifatōrō zi no mate, awō zaeri.** (Hal. zin. 10, 42. Tit. 2, 14). Ba ja'oegō, hadia wa ohoekeo dalifoesōe? Ma ja'oegō gōi, hadia wa ō'ositengagō dalifoesōe? Dozi ita sa, ba fōna dadaoma wangoehoekeo andrō chō Lowalangi so ita dania. (F. 2, 16; Mat. 7, 1 b. t.; Kor. II. 5, 10). Noa sa so ba zoera : „F a j a w a n o s a o e r i n d r a ' o, i ' w a ' ō S o ' a j a, n a l ō d o z i d a n i a l a t o e h i d a n ō f ō n a g o e, b a n a l ō d o z i b e w e d a n i a z a n o e n o L o w a l a n g i . ” (Jes. 45, 23. Fil. 2, 10). Tobali dozi ita tesehegō dania chō Lowalangi, i'ombacha'ō hadia ia chōnia zamōsana. (Mat. 12, 36).

II. Ba bōi sa'ae tahoekeo nawōda; da'ō sa'ae mifaigi, fa lō te'aasogō zi fatoevoe, ba ma fangala, ba dalifoesō. (Mat. 13, 7. Kor. I. 8. 9; 10, 32). Oe'ila ba no fadoehoe dōdōgoe, ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba lō hadia ia zi to'oea alacha, ha ba zangoema'ō tōdōnia, no alacha, hadia ia, chōnia no alacha. (Mat. 15, 11. Tit. 1, 15). Ba na bōrō gō, wa aboe dō-

- dō dalifoesdōe, ba tenga sa'ae fangomasi'ō awō dali chōoe; bōi be'e famakiko zi no mate Keriso salahi gōoe andrō. (*F. 13, 10. Kor. I. 8, 11-13*). Bōi tetandra'waisi zi sōchi andrō chōmi. Banoea Lowalangi andrō sa, ba tenga femangamanga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia, ha fa'atoelō dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō, ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Kor. I. 4, 20; 8, 8. Mat. 8, 33*). Ha niha sa zi mōi enoni Keriso ba da'ō, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi, da'ō zi fadoehoe dōdō niha. Ba datagohi zogoena, ena'ō atoelō ita, ba ena'ō tedooedoe ba zi sōchi nawōda, tabe'e. (*F. 12, 18; 15, 2*). Bōi be'e bōrō gō, wamakiko halōwō Lowalangi. Oi si sōchi sa, ba tobali si lō sōchi, na i'ā niha ba na fatoewoe chōnia. (*Hal. zin. 10, 15. Kor. I. 8, 7*). Sōchi lō ta'ā ndrivo ba lō tabadoe nagoe, ba ma hadia ia, na fatoewoe chō dalifoesōda. (*Kor. I. 8, 13*). Famati andrō, si so chōoe, ba chōoe da'ō, dali ndra'oegō, fōna Lowalangi. Ja'ahowoe zi lō manoea tōdō, na si tola ba na si lō tola, hadia ia. (*Joh. I. 3, 21*). Ba sanoefa tōdō, ba no moehoekoe, na i'ā, me no tenga moroi ba wamati. Ba fefoe hadia ia zi tenga moroi ba wamati, ba no olalōwa. (*F. 14, 14*).

FAZA 15.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō labologō dōdō ba zambō famati na, ba ena'ō na ha sara dōdō. II. Ibe'e golola Faelo, wa tola i'wa'ō manō chōra da'ō. III. Ifaboe'oe we'amōi ba Roma. IV. Ifarooe dōdōra, ena'ō itōrō lira ia, na mangandrō ira.

- I. Ba no mo'ōmō ita, ja'ita si no abe'e, wamologō tōdōda ba wa lō abōlō zambō fa'abōlō na; ba bōi ta'omasi'ō ita. (*F. 14, 1 b. t. Kor. I. 9, 22*). Dozi ita, ta'o'ō chō nawōda, ena'ō mogoea chōnia, ena'ō tedooedoe ba zi sōchi nawōda. (*F. 14, 19. Tes. I. 5, 11*). Si manō sa gōi Keriso, lō i'omasi'ō ia, itōrō sa zisoba zoera: „No gōna ndra'otahi andrō chō zanahigō ja'oegō.” (*Joh. 8, 50. Sin. 69, 10*). Hadia ia sa nisoera fōna, ba ba wamahaō ja'ita tesoera ia, ena'ō so chōda wanōtōna andrō, moroi ba wa'ebolo dōdō andrō ba moroi ba wondrara dōdō andrō, niringoda ba zoera. (*F. 4, 23. 24*). Ba Lowalangi wa'ebolo dōdō, Lowalangi wondrara dōdō, ba jamoetolo ami, ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi, ba chō nawōmi, dali Keriso Jesoe; (*F. 12, 16*); ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi ba ha sara limi, wanoeno Lowalangi, Ama Zo'aja ja'ita Jesoe Keriso. (*Hal. zin. 4, 24*). Andrō faoma mifonaha nawōmi, si mane famonaha Keriso ja'ami, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi. (*F. 14, 1*). Da'ō sa ni'wa'ōgoe: no tobali enoni niboto Keriso, bōrō wa'adoehoe Lowalangi, ba wanga'aro'ō amaboe'ola li andrō chō ndra toea. (*Mat. 15, 24; 20, 28*). Ba fa'ahachō dōdō andrō mbōrō, wa lafolachōmi Lowalangi niha baero, si mane si so ba zoera: „Andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō ba niha baero, ba oebe'e bōrō wanoenō dōimō.” (*Sin. 18, 50*). Ba so zoei, ba imane: „Mi'omoeso i'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami, niha baero, awōmbanoenania.” (*Moz. V, 32, 43*). Ba so zoei: „Misoeno Zo'aja, dozi ami, motōi niha baero, ndramoesoeno ia fefoe soi.” (*Sin. 117, 1*). Ba so zoei, ba imane Jesaja: So dania lewiō ba mbōrō Iza'i andrō, ba simaoso dania, ba wamatōrō niha baero; chōnia manōtōna dania niha baero. (*Jes. 11, 1. 10. Mat. 12, 21*). Ba Lowalangi wanōtōna andrō, ba jamoehōna chōmi fefoe wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba wamati andrō, ena'ō a'oi so chōmi wa-

nōtōna andrō, soroi ba wa'abōlō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 5, 1, 2*).

- 14 II. Ba noa gōi fadoehoe dōdōgoe, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, ba chōmi andrō, wa no fahōna chōmi gōi gera'era si sōchi, wa no a'oi so wa'aboto ba dōdōmi, awō wa tola faoma mifaroe dōdō nawōmi. (*Fet. II, 1, 12*). Ba no lō ala'wōdo ma'ifoe, wanoera chōmi, hoelō ba wamasoegei ba dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'ebōea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o chō
- 16 Lowalangi, ena'ō enoni Jesoe Keriso ndra'o, ba niha baero, ere, ba halōwō ni'amoni'ō andrō, fangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ena'ō ni'omasi'ō zoemange andrō, niha baero, ni'omasi'ō ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 11, 13; 12, 1. Jes. 66. 20*). Ba so chōgoe wanoeno ja'o, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba halōwōgoe andrō chō Lowalangi.
- 18 (*Kor. II. 1, 12-14*). Lō'ō sa zi lō ata'oedo oetoenō, hadia ia, zi lō itolodo Keriso, wolaoe ja'ia, ba wondrōnisi niha baero ba wolo'ō, he taroma li, ba he nihalō danga. (*Kor. II. 3, 5; 4, 5. F. 1, 5*). Ba wa'abōlō dandra ba ba wa'abōlō gila'ila, ba wa'abōlō Geheha Lowalangi, tobali no oefaloea wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, i'otarai Jeroezalema, noemalō ba zi fasoei, iroegi Iliria, (*Kor. II. 12, 12. Hal. zin. 14, 3*). Ba oe'aloei, ena'ō lō oetoeiriagō ba zi no moerongo dōi Keriso, fa bōi oehalō halōwōgoe halōwō niha bō'ō, (*Kor. II. 10, 16. 21, 16*), ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Ba zi lō moe'ombacha'ō na hadia ia, ba chōnia, da'ō zangila dania, ba ba zi lō moerongo na ia, da'ō zaboto ba dōdō dania.” (*Jes. 52, 15*).
- 22 III. Da'ō gōi zasese mōi bōrō, wa tetabi ndra'o we'amōi chōmi mena'ō. (*F. 1, 13*). Ba iada'e, me lō nahagoe sa'ae ba danō da'e misa, ba me no hoemoele dōdōgoe we'a-

mōi chōmi, ha me oega fache sa'ae, (*F. 1, 10 b. t.*), ba mōido chōmi, na 24 mōido ba Zifania; oedōnadōna. sa, oe'ila ami, na oetōrō, ba fao ami chōgoe ba da'ō, na no oesōndra oea wangabe'e ma'ifoe, ba chōmi andrō. Ba iada'e, ba oesa'wa Jeroezalema, 25 mōido enoni ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Hal. zin. 19, 21; 24, 17*). Noa sa nilaoe 26 dōdō mbanoea Makedonia ba banoea Nachaja, wanolo si noemana ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba Jeroezalema. (*Hal. zin. 11, 29 b. t.*). Nilaoe dōdōra 27 sa ba ōmōra chōra gōi. Na no mo'oe-racha sa'ae niha baero ba mbalazo dōdō chōra, ba ōmōra gōi latolo ira ba mbalazo mboto. (*Kor. I. 9, 11*). Ba na no awai chōgoe da'ō, na no 28 oebe'e ba dangara mboeala andrō, ba oetōrō ami, we'amōi ba Zifania. Ba no oe'ila, na mōido chōmi, ba 29 a'oi oe'oe howehowoe andrō, chō Keriso. (*F. 1, 11*).

IV. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami 30 ira talifoesō, moroi chō Zo'aja, ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso ba moroi ba wa'omasi Geheha andrō, mitolo ndra'o wangandrōngandrō chō Lowalangi, ba chōgoe andre, (*Kor. II. 1, 11. Efes. 6, 18. 19*), ena'ō te'efa'ō ndra'o ba da- 31 nga zi lō mamati andrō ba Joedaia, ba ena'ō omasi ni'amoni'ō wanologoe Jeroezalema andrō, (*Tes. II. 3, 1. 2. Hal. zin. 21, 11. 27 b. t.*), ena'ō omoeso 32 dōdōgoe we'amōi chōmi, na omasi Lowalangi, ba ena'ō faoma ta'okafoei dōdō nawōda. (*F. 1, 10*). Ba 33 jamoetolo ami fefoe Lowalangi wa'ohahae dōdō andrō! Jadoehoc. (*F. 16, 20. Tes. I, 5, 23. Tes. II. 3, 16*).

FAZA 16.

I. I'andrō Faeolo, ena'ō lafa'amōi chōra Woibe andrō ba ena'ō latolo ia. II. Fangowai samati. III. Famaroe tōdō. IV. Fangowai ni'oroi'ō zamati. V. Fanoeno Lowalangi.

I. Oe'andrō chōmi, ba chō Woibe 1 andrō, talifoesōda alawe, enoni ba mbanoca ba Gengerea, (*Tim. I. 5, 9*).

- 2 *b. t. Hal. zin. 18, 18*), ena'ō mitema
ia, ba chō Zo'aja, si nangea ba
ni'amonī'ō, ba ena'ō mitolo ia ba
halōwō fefoe, ba zogoena ami chō-
nia; ja'ia gōi, ba no ato nitolonia,
ba ja'odo gōi, ba no itolo. (*Fil. 2, 29*).
- 3 II. Mi'owai Werikila ba Akila,
awōgoe ba halōwō, ba chō Keriso
4 Jesoc, (*Hal. zin. 18, 2*), si no ma-
melegō bagira ba nosogoe; tenga
ha ja'o zangandrō saoha gōlōra, no
dozi banoea niha Keriso ba niha
5 baero gōi; ba mi'owai mbanoea niha
Keriso andrō jomo chōra. Mi'owai
Gefaineto andrō, somasi ndra'o,
bōrōta mbanoea Keriso ba Azia.
6 (*Kor. I, 16, 19*). Mi'owai Maria andrō,
7 si no erege tōdō chōmi. Mi'owai
Gandroniko andrō ba Joenio andrō,
iwama, awōgoe nikoeroe, si no te-
toeria, ba zinenge andrō, ba noa
gōi fōnagoe tobali niha Keriso ira.
8 Mi'owai Gambeliato andrō, somasi
9 ndra'o, ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Go-
ribano andrō, awōma ba halōwō, ba
chō Keriso, ba Sitachi andrō, somasi
10 ndra'o. Mi'owai Gafele andrō, si no
fadoehoe dōdōda, ba chō Keriso.
Mi'owai zi so jomo chō Garisoboelo
11 andrō. Mi'owai Herodiano andrō,
iwama. Mi'owai niha Keriso andrō,
12 jomo chō Narikiso andrō. Mi'owai
Derifena andrō ba Terifosa, serege
tōdō ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Weresi
andrō, ni'omasi'ō andrō, si no abōlō
13 halōwō ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Roefo
andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, ba inania, si no
14 tobali inagoe gōi. (*Mar. 15, 21*). Mi'o-
wai Gasikerito andrō ba Felego ba
Hereme ba Fateroba ba Herema ba
15 talifoesō andrō, awōra. Mi'owai
Wilologo andrō ba Joelia andrō ba
Nereo ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō
ba Olifa, awō ni'amonī'ō andrō fefoe,
16 awōra. Faoma mi'owai nawōmi
fa'agosa bawa ni'amonī'ō andrō.
La'owai ami banoea Keriso fefoe.
(*Kor. I. 16, 20. Fet. I. 5, 14*).
- 17 III. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami
ira talifoesō, mifaigi zamobōrō fama-
bali ba fangala, si lō faeodoe ba
wamahaō andrō, me lafahaō ami;
mi'erogō ira. (*Mat. 7, 15 b. t.; Fil.*
3, 2; Tim. I. 6, 3-5; Tit. 3, 10 b. t.).
Tenga sa enoni Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
18 Keriso niha si manō, enoni daloera
ira. Ba me no si sōchi lira, ba me
lahaogōhaogō, ba lafaeloengoe dōdō
zadōlō tōdō. (*Fil. 3, 18. 19; Fet. II.*
2, 1, 14 b. t.; Kol. 2, 4). Noa sa tero-
19 ngo wolo'ōmi ba niha fefoe, ba
omoeso dōdōgoe chōmi andrō, ba
omasido na atoeatoea ami ba zi
sōchi, ba na owōhōwōhō ami ba zi
lō sōchi. (*F. 1, 8; Mat. 10, 16; Kor.*
I. 14, 20). Lō ara tō, ba imama ba-
20 rō gahemi Zatana Lowalangi wa'o-
hahae dōdō andrō. Jafaleocha ami
wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
Keriso! (*F. 15, 33; Moz. I. 3, 15*).
- VI. I'owai ami Timoteo andrō, a-
21 wōgoe ba halōwō, ba Loekio andrō ba
Jaso ba Sosifatero, iwama. (*Hal. zin.*
16, 1; 13, 1; 17, 5; 20, 4). Oe'owai
22 ami, ja'o Teresio, sanoera soera a-
ndre, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Jer. 36, 4*). I'o-
wai ami Gajo, si no mōi tome ndra'o;
23 ba hoelō zi no mōi tome chōnia
mbanoea ma'afefoe. I'owai ami Era-
so andrō, doeroetoeli mbanoea ba
Koerato, talifoesō andrō. (*Kor. I.*
1, 14; Tim. II. 4, 20). Jafaleocha
24 ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'-
ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kor. I. 16, 23*).
- V. Ba chōnia, sangila manga'aro'ō
25 tōdōmi ba doeria someeso dōdō
andrō, chōgoe, ba ba doeria Jesoe
Keriso andrō, fama'ele'ō zi no tobini
andrō, si lō moe'ombacha'ō, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara mege, (*Tes. II. 3, 3. Kol. 1,*
26. Fet. I. 1, 20), nifa'ele'ō iada'e,
26 nifarongogō ba nila baero fefoe,
moroi ba zoera wama'cle'ō andrō,
me no i'oroi'ō Lowalangi si lō aetoe,
ba wolo'ō andrō, ba wamati, (*Ejes.*
3, 4, 5), chō Lowalangi satoeatoea
27 andrō, ha ja'ia, moroi chō Jesoe
Keriso, ja chōnia zoemange, iroegi
zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoc. (*F. 11, 36.*
Tim. I. 1, 17).

Soera Waoelo andrô

ba mbanoea

GORINDRO,

SI FÖFÖNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. P'andrô saoha gölô chô Lowalangi, me no i'eboea'ô dôdônia ba mbanoea Gorindro andrô. III. Ifangelama ira : bôï fabali dôdô ba bôï la'wa'ô tôdôra satoeatoea ira.

- 1 I. Faelo zanocra da'e, nikaoni sinenge Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba nilaoe dôdô Lowalangi, ba Sotene, talifoesô andrô, (*Kol. 1, 1. Hal. zin. 18, 17*),
- 2 ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrô ba Gorindro, nihaogô ba chô Keriso Jesoe, ni'amani'ô, nikaoni, fabaja fefoe zangarôfi li tôi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, fefoe gofoe heza, he ba chôra, ba he ba chôma. (*Hal. zin. 18, 1 b. t. Joh. 17, 19. Rom. 1, 7*).
- 3 Jafaloeha ami wa'eboea dôdô ba fa'ohahaoe dôdô chô Namada Lowalangi, ba chô Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. (*Efes. 1, 2*).
- 4 II. Lô mamalômalô oe'andrô saoha gölô chô Lowalangigoe, ba chômi andrô, ba wa'eboea dôdô Lowalangi andrô, si no faloecha ami, ba
- 5 chô Keriso Jesoe, (*Rom. 1, 8, 9*), me no fahôna chômi fefoe hadia ia, ba chônia andrô, he ba ngawalô hoe-hoe, ba he ba ngawalô wa'aboto
- 6 ba dôdô fefoe, (*Kol. 1, 9, 10*), wa no moe'a'aro'ô ba dôdômi wamadoe-hoc'ô Keriso andrô. Tobali lô ambô
- 7 ami boeala fa'eboea dôdô andrô fefoe, hadia ia, ba sombalombaloi fa'ato'ele Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso,
- 8 ami, (*Tit. 2, 13*), sangabe'e'ô göi

ja'ami, iroegi gamozoea, fa lô sine-goe, na ba'wa Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Fil. 1, 6. 10. 11. Tes. I, 5, 23, 24*). Lô farôï Lowalangi, si no mamakaoni'ô ja'ami ba wefao chô Nononia Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*F. I. 10, 13; Tim. II. 1, 9; Joh. 6, 44*).

III. Ba oe'andrô chômi, ja'ami 10 ira talifocsô, moroi ba dôi Zo'aja ja'ita andrô, Jesoe Keriso, ena'ô ha sara limi fefoe, ba ena'ô lô faloecha ba chômi fabali dôdô; mi'a-toelô'ô, mi'osara'ô gera'erami ba tôdômi. (*F. 11, 18. Rom. 15, 5. Fil. 2, 1, 2*). Noa sa moe'ombacha'ô 11 chôgöe, ba chômi andrô, ja'ami ira talifoesôgöe, si si jômo chô Cheloê andrô zangombacha, no so wagoeagoeasa ba chômi. (*F. 3, 3 b. t.*). Da'ô ni'wa'ôgöe, me i'wa'ô 12 si samôsa ba chômi : Chô Waoelo ndra'o, ba si samôsa, ba : Chô Afolo ndra'o, ba si samôsa, ba : Chô Gefa ndra'o, ba si samôsa, ha : Chô Keriso ndra'o. (*Hal. zin. 18, 24. Joh. 1, 43*). Hadia, no fabali Keriso ? 13 Hadia, Faelo niforôfa salahimi ? ba ma ba dôi Waoelo tebjagô idanô ami mege ? Oesoeno Lowalangi, me 14 samôsa lô nibajagôgöe idanô ba chômi, baero Gerifo ba Gajo andrô, (*Hal. zin. 18, 8. Rom. 16, 23*), fa bôï 15 la'wa'ô, no ba dôigöe oebajagô idanô niha. Ba noa sa göi oebajagô idanô 16 zi samba omo ndra Sefana, baero ô, ba lô oc'ila, na so niha bô'ô ni-

- bajagōgoe idanō. (*F. 16, 15, 17*),
 17 Tenga sa ba wamajagō idanō ifa-
 tenge ndra'o Keriso, no ba wango-
 mbacha tocria somoeso dōdō ifa-
 tenge ndra'o, tenga fa'oneche ba
 hoehceo, fa bōi tobali faja rōfa
 18 Keriso andrō. (*F. 2, 1 b. t.*). **Toe-**
ria rōfa andrō, ba faja sa ba niha
si tetibo, ba ba chōda, ni'orifi,
ba no fa'abōlō Lowalangi ia. (*F.*
 19 *1, 23. 24. Rom. 1, 16*). Noa sa
 so ba zoera: „Oefakiko
 dania wa'atoeatoea za-
 toeatoea andrō ba fa'a-
 boto ba dōdō ba zaboto
 ba dōdō andrō, ba oeta-
 jaigō.” (*Jes. 29, 14. Job. 5, 12*).
 20 Hezo zatoeatoea? hezo zoneche ba
 wasosota andrō, bagōtō danō andre?
 Hadia, tenga no ibali'ō faja wa'a-
 toeatoea ba goeli danō andre Lo-
 walangi? (*F. 3, 19. Jes. 19, 12*).
 21 Me no lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha
 goeli danō Lowalangi, ba wa'atoea-
 toeania andrō, ba wa'atoeateara,
 ba no omasi Lowalangi i'orifi za-
 mati andrō, faja andrō, fangomba-
 22 cha. (*Mat. 11, 25*). La'andrō sa da-
 ndra niha Jehoeda ba la'aloeci wa'a-
 toeatoea Dawa Heleni, (*Mat. 12, 38.*
 23 *Hal. zin. 17, 18. 32*), ba ja'aga, ba
 matoeriagō Keriso, niforōfa andrō,
 si fatoewoe ba niha Jehoeda, ba si
 no faja ba dōdō niha baero, (*F.*
 24 *2, 2. 14, Rom. 9, 32 b. t.*), ba ba ni-
 kaoni andrō, he niha Jehoeda, ba
 he Dawa Heleni, ba no Keriso, fa'a-
 bōlō Lowalangi ba fa'atoeatoea
 Lowalangi ia. (*F. 1, 13; 2, 5. Kol.*
 25 *2, 3*). Fajafaja andrō sa, soroi
 Lowalangi, ba no atoeateo moroi
 ba niha, ba si lō abōlō andrō, soroi
 Lowalangi, ba no abōlō moroi ba
 26 niha. Mifaigi sa'ae wogaoni ja'ami
 andrō, ja'ami ira talifoēsō, lō ato
 zatoeatoea, na dali wa'atoeatoea
 niha, lō ato zabōlō, lō ato zala'wa.
 27 (*Joh. 7, 48. 49*). Hadia ia zi no faja-
 faja, wamaigi niha goeli danō, da'ō
 nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ailasi
 zatoeatoea andrō, ba hadia zi lō
 abōlō, wamaigi niha goeli danō,
 da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, ena'ō
 i'ailasi zabōlō andrō. (*Jak. 2, 1-5*).
 Ba ha niha zi tenga sala'wa, wa-
 28 maigi niha goeli danō, ba hadia
 ni'ositengagō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lo-
 walangi, hadia zi lō'ō andrō, ena'ō
 lō mogoenā zi so, ibe'e, (*Gal. 6, 3*),
 ena'ō lō isoeno ia niha, ha niha ia,
 29 fōna Lowalangi. (*Efes. 2, 6. Jes.*
40, 6). Ba chōnia mi'oroi, ja'ami
 30 andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, **niba-**
li'ō Lowalangi fa'atoeatoea chōda
ba fa'atoelō dōdō ba fangohaeohae
ba fangōhōli. (*F. 1, 24, Jer. 23, 6.*
Kor. II, 5, 21. Heb. 2, 11. Rom. 3, 24.
Efes. 1, 7), ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera:
 31 „Na so zanoeno ja'ia, ba ba
 chō Z o'a ja jamoesoeno ia”.
 (*Jer. 9, 23. 24. Kor. II, 10, 17*).

FAZA 2.

Tenga fa'atoeatoea niha goeli danō
 ni'ombacha'ō Waoelo, lō fa'oneche
 ba hoehoeo andrō chōnia, ha fa'atoea-
 toea Lowalangi, hoehoeo si oroi ba
 Geheha.

Ba ja'odo gōi, me mōido chōmi, 1
 ja'ami ira talifoēsō, ba tenga fa'a-
 bōlō ba hoehoeo ni'ohogoe, ba tenga
 fa'abōlō wa'atoeatoea, wanoeriagō
 chōmi famadoehoe'ō Lowalangi a-
 ndrō. (*F. 1, 17. Joh. I, 5, 9*). Lō'ō 2
 sa niwa'ōgoe tōdōgoe, so hadia ia
 ni'ilagoe ba chōmi andrō, baero
 Jesoe Keriso, niforōfa andrō. (*F.*
15, 3. Gal. 6, 14). Ba ja'o, ba si lō 3
 abōlō ba sata'oe ba sala'wōla'wō sibai,
 ba chōmi andrō. (*Hal. zin. 18, 9.*
Kor. II, 10, 10; 11, 30). Ba fehedegoe 4
 ba fangombacha'ōgoe, ba tenga
 hoehoeo zatoeatoea, si fadoehoe
 dōdō niha, ha fangoroma'ō Eheha
 ba fa'abōlō, (*Tes. I, 1, 5*), fa bōi 5
 fa'atoeatoea niha dandrōsa wama-
 timi, ena'ō fa'abōlō Lowalangi da-
 ndrōsania. (*F. 1, 18. 24*). Fa'atoea- 6
 toea sa wehedema ba zi no mo'a-
 honoa, ba tenga fa'atoeatoea niha

goeli danō andre, tenga gōi fa'atoeatoea zalaŵa ba goeli danō andre, si tetibo dania. Fa'atoeatoea Lowalangi wehedema, si no tobini, si no tobaloe, nihonogōi Lowalangi, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara sa'ae, ba wamolachōmi ja'ita. (*Sin. 51, 8. Efes. 3, 8. 9*). Si lō irai aboto ba dōdō zalaŵa ba goeli danō andre, ha niha ia gōi : na no aboto ba dōdōra sa, ba lō laforōfa mena'ō zalaŵa lachōmi andrō ; (*Hal. zin. 13, 27; 3, 17*). Si mane si so ba zoera sa : „Si lō irai i'ila hōrō niha, si lō irai irongo tōgi dalinga niha, si lō irai mōi ba dōdō niha, ni'asiwai Lowalangi ba zangomasi'ō ja'ia. (*Jes. 64, 4*). Ba chōda no ifa'ele'ō Lowalangi, balazi Gehehanian ; fefoe hadia ia sa, ba i'aloaloei Eheha, irege wa'abacha Lowalangi andrō. (*Joh. 16, 13. Dan. 2, 23*). Ha niha sa zangila hadia ba dōdō niha, baero geheha niha andrō, si so ba dōdōnia ? Si manō gōi wa lō saboto ba dōdō hadia zi so ba dōdō Lowalangi, baero Geheha Lowalangi andrō. Ba ja'ita, ba tenga eheha ba goeli danō andre nitemada, no Eheha si otarai Lowalangi nitemada, ena'ō ta'ila, hadia nibe'e Lowalangi boealania chōda. (*Rom. 8, 15. Fet. II. 1, 3*). Ba da'ō gōi wehedema, tenga taroma li nisōndra ba niha, fa'atoeatoea niha ; no taroma li nisōndra chō Geheha, soroi ba Geheha tafaedogō ba zoroi ba Geheha. (*F. 2, 1. 4; Fet. II. 1, 21*). Na to'oea tōdō niha, ba lō i'o'ō hadia zi otarai chō Geheha Lowalangi, noa sa fajafaja chōnia, ba tebai aboto ba dōdō, me moroi ba Geheha ena'ō wanga-loei eloeahania. (*F. 1, 23; Mat. 16, 17; Jod. 19; Joh. 14, 17*). Ba si so Eheha, ba isōndra geloeaha hadia ia fefoe, ba ja'ia, ba si lō aboto ba dōdō niha bō'ō. (*Joh. I. 2, 20*). Ha niha sa, zi no aboto ba dōdō era'era Zo'aja, ha niha zama ha o ja'ia ? Ba ja'ita,

ba no era'era Keriso gera'erada. (*Jes. 40, 13; Jer. 23, 18*).

FAZA 3.

I. Itegoe Faeolo, me no fabali dōdō mbanoea Gorindro andrō. II. Enoni Lowalangi zama ha o andrō, sanolo ba halōwō chōnia, ba isofoe chōra dania, he wisa wohalōwōra. III. Bōi laŵa'ō tōdōra, no atoeatoea ira.

I. Ba ja'o, ba tebai fahoehoeodo chōmi si mane ba zi so Eheha, ja'ami ira talifoese, si mane ba zi ha zambalō ōsi niha hoehoeogoe chōmi, si mane ba ndraono sawoejoe, ba chō Keriso. (*F. 2, 16; Joh. 16, 12*). Soesoe nifabadoegōgōe chōmi, tenga ō sabe'e ; me tebai mitaha na, ba iada'e gōi, ba tebai zoei mitaha ; (*Heb. 5, 12 b. t.; Fet. I. 2, 2*) ; solo'ō ōsi niha na sa ami. Na so na wa'afōchō dōdō ba fagoagoeasa ba chōmi, ba tenga solo'ō ōsi niha ami, ba tenga hoekoe ba niha dali mboeahoeami ? (*F. 1, 10. 11; Gal. 5, 19. 20; Jak. 3, 14-16*). Na iŵa'ō si samōsa : Chō Waeolo ndra'odo, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Afolo ndra'odo, ba tenga hoekoe ba niha mi'o'ō ? (*F. 1, 12*).

II. Hadia sa Afolo andrō ? Ba hadia Waeolo andrō ? Enoni ira, si no mama'ema famati andrō chōmi, balazi nitema zamōsana chō Zo'aja. (*F. 4, 1*). Ja'o zananō, Afolo zomboewoei, ba Lowalangi zamanōi. (*F. 12, 11. Hal. zin. 18, 27; 19, 1*). Tobali faja zananō, ba faja zomboewoei, ha Lowalangi, samanōi, zi ndroehoe. Ba sananō ba somboewoei, ba ha samboea, ba itema sa loeonia zamōsana, balazi halōwōnia. (*F. 4, 5; Sin. 62, 13*). Sanolo sa ndra'aga, ba halōwō, chō Lowalangi ; nowi Lowalangi ami, tomosa chō Lowalangi. (*Kor. II. 6, 1. 16. Mat. 25, 14*). No oefotojo, si mane sotomo, si no atoeatoea, dali wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o ; tănō bō'ō zame-

dadao. Ba jamoeaigi zamōsana, he wisa wotomonía. (*F. 15, 10. Rom. 15, 20*).

11 **Tojo bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa i'ila ibe'e toce niha, ha niha ia gōi, baero zi no moebe'e, Jesoe Keriso andrō.** (*F. 16, 22. Fet. I. 2, 4. 6*).

12 Ba na so zangotomosi ba dete dojo andrō, ma balaki, ba ma firō, ba ma manimani, ba ma eou, ba ma doe'oe sokōli, ba ma tōla wache,

13 Ba na oroma danía halōwō zamōsana, i'oroma'ō sa danía ba'wa andrō, me ba galitō tefa'ele'ō danía, ba he wisa halōwō zamōsana, ba alitō wana-

14 draigō. Na manaha nifazōchinia,

15 ni'otomosinia, ba itema loeo. Ba na achozi nifazōchinia, ba te'ala ia, ba ja'ia, ba ni'orifi, ba hoelō nifatōrō

16 ba galitō. (*Joed. 23*). Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa no osali Lowalangi ami, awō wa no nahia Gcheha Lowalangi dō-

17 dōmi ? (*F. 6, 19. Rom. 8, 9*). Na so zamakiko osali Lowalangi andrō, ha nifakiko Lowalangi danía da'ō :

ni'amoni'ō sa gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba ja'ami da'ō.

18 **III. Bōi jamoeaeloengoe ia nihá.** Na so ba chōmi, ba goeli danō andre, zangoema'ō tōdōnia, satoeatōea ia,

ba jatobali sambō era'era, ena'ō tobali satoeatōea ia. (*Amaed. 3, 5. 7.*

19 *Rom. 12, 16. F. 4, 10*). Fa'atōeatōea niha goeli danō andre sa, ba no fa'ambō era'era ba chō Lowalangi.

Si mané sa ba zoera : „S ondra'oe satoeatōea andrō, ba wa'onechera.” (*F. 1, 20; Rom. 1, 22.*

20 *Job. 5, 13*). Ba so zoei, ba : „I'ila So'aja gera'era zatoeatōea andrō, wa faja.” (*Sin. 94, 11*).

21 Andrō bōi jamoesoeno ia niha, ba niha ia ; a'oi sa chōmi manō, (*F. 1,*

22 *31. Jer. 17, 5*), he Faelo ba he Afolo ba he Kefa ba he oeli danō ba he fa'aeri ba he fa'amate ba he gōtō da'e ba he gōtō danía, oi chōmi manō, (*F. 3, 4. Rom. 8, 28. 38.*

23 *39*), ba ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, ba Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi.

FAZA 4.

I. Halōwō zinenge andrō. II. Famakaara ba he wisa ira ba da'ō. III. Famarooe tōdō.

I. **Da'ō ndramoe'wa'ō tōdōra, dozi** 1
ba chōma andre, enoni Keriso ndra'-
aga, samatōrō si tobini andrō, chō
Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 5; Kor. II. 4, 5.*

2 *Kol. 1, 25. 26*). Ba ba samatōrō
andrō, ba da'ō sa nifaigi ba chōra,
ena'ō lō falimo zamōsana. (*Loek. 12,*

3 *42; Fet. I. 4, 10*). Lō'ō sa ba dōdō-
goe, na tehoekoe ndra'o chōmi, ba
ma ba rafe niha bō'ō, lō'ō sa gōi

4 oehokoe ndra'odo. Ba he sa lō
ni'ilagoe hadia ia, ba tenga na sa
bōrō da'ō, wa la'wa'ō ena'ō satoelō

5 ndra'o. Ba So'aja zangoehokoe ja'o.
(*Kor. II. 1, 12; 5, 10. 11; Sin. 19,*

6 *13; 143, 2*). Andrō bōi mi'etoe'ō
hoekoc, hadia ia, na tenga inōtō na,
irege so Zo'aja, sohagaini gōi si no

7 tobini ba zogōmigōmi, sama'ele'ō
sōndra dōdō andrō, ba awena danía
tesoeno zamōsana chō Lowalangi.

(*Rom. 2, 16. Sangomb. 12, 14. Kor.*

8 *II. 10, 13*). Chōgoe ba chō Afolo
no cebōbōgō da'ō, ja'ami ira tali-
foesō, bōrō ami, ena'ō mitōngōni

9 chōma, fa bōi faja'wa ami, fa bōi
italoe'i zi so ba zoera, fa lō ifahocha
zamōsana, ba wangeboca'ō ba zi

10 samōsa ba ba wangambōsi zi samōsa.
(*Rom. 12, 3*). Ha niha sa zamae-
hoesi ja'oegō ? Hadia chōoe, si lō

11 moebe'e chōoe ? Ba na nibe'e chōoe,
ba hadia wa ōsoeno ndra'oegō, hoelō
tenga nibe'e chōoe ? (*Jak. 1, 17*).

12 No aboeso ami, no fahōna chōmi,
no samatōrō ami, ba zi lō ja'aga !
Ena'ō na doehoe wa no samatōrō

13 ami, fa samatōrō gōi ndra'aga,
awōmi ! (*Fam. 3, 17*).

II. **Ba dōdōgoe sa, ba no oroma** 9
wa no fondrege zide'ide ndra'aga,
ja'aga sinenge, ibe'e Lowalangi, hoe-

lō zi no moc'etoe'ō hoekoe famoe-
noe, me no tobali maimai ndra'aga
ba nōsi goeli danō, ba mala'ika ba

ba niha. (*Kor. II. 4, 11. Heb. 10, 32.*)

- 10 33). Sambô tōdō ndra'aga, bōrō Keriso, ba ja'ami, ba no satoeatoea, ba chō Keriso; si lō abōlō ndra'aga, ba ja'ami, ba sabōlō; nifoesoemange ami, ba ni'ositengagō ndra'aga. (*F. 1, 18 b. t.; 3, 18*). Iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba solofo ndra'aga ba sowōchi tōdō, no sambō noecha, ba no nibōzibōzi ndra'aga, ba lō nahama, sahono ndra'aga, (*Kor. II. 11, 23-27*), ba ma'eregeisi dōdōma, mohalōhalōvō dangama; latandra-waisi ndra'aga, ba mafahowoe'ō ira, lagohi ndra'aga, ba mataha dōdōma; (*F. 9, 15. Hal. zin. 18, 3. Rom. 12, 14. Mat. 5, 44*); labōbōgō chōma zi lō sōchi, ba mangandrō ndra'aga; no tobali hoelō zasao ba goeli danō ndra'aga, hoelō ndra'i, ba niha fefoe, iroegi da'e. (*Hal. zin. 22, 22*).

- 14 III. Tenga ba wangailasi ja'ami oesoera da'ō, ha ba wamarooe tōdōmi, si mane iraonogoe, somasi ndra'o. (*Tes. I. 2, 11 b. t.*). He sa feoloe ngahōnō chōmi mandroe, ba chō Keriso, ba lō ato nama chōmi. Ba chō Keriso Jesoe sa no mo'onodo ja'ami, moroi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Gal. 4, 19. Filem. 10*). Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mihalō famaedo chōmi ndra'odo. (*F. 11, 1*). 17 Da'ō mbōrō, wa no oefatenge chōmi Dimoteo andrō, onogoe andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, somasi ndra'o, si lō farōi, da'ō dania zamasoegi ba dōdōmi lala andrō chōgoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, si mane famahaōgoe, fefoe gofoe heza, ba mbanoea fefoe. (*F. 16, 10. Tim. I. 1, 2. Tim. II. 1, 5*). Ba no mohocha ōsa, hoelō na lō mōido chōmi. Ba lō ara tō, ba mōido chōmi, na itolo Lowalangi, ba tenga li zohocha andrō dania oesofoe, ha fa'-abōlōra. (*F. 16, 5. 6. Jak. 4, 15*). 20 Tenga sa li dajadaja mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, no fa'abōlō dajadajania. (*F. 2, 4. Loek. 17, 21*). Hadia zomasi ami, hadia, oee oe'ōhe, na

mōido chōmi, ba ma fa'omasi ba Eheha wa'ebolo dōdō andro? (*Kor. II. 13, 10*).

FAZA 5.

I. Itegoe ira Faelo, me no tōra wa'ebolo dōdōra ba zohorō. II. Bōi oroedoe ira ba zamazōchi horō.

I. Fohorō ba chōmi zabōlō tetoe-ria, ba fohorō si lō'ō na i moerongo ba niha baero, wa ihalō ndronga namania niha. (*F. 6, 15 b. t. Tes. I. 4, 3-5. Moz. III, 18, 7. 8*). Ba so-2 hocha ami, ba lō'ō sa aboe dōdōmi, fa tetibo ena'ō banoemi zolaoe da'ō. (*F. 4, 6 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo andre, 3 ba si ndroehoe sa, lō ja'ō, botogoe andre, ba sodo sa tōdōgoe, noa sa oehoekoc, hoelō na no so ndra'o, ba zamazōchi da'ō, si manō, (*Kol. 2, 5*), na no faloecha ita ba dōi 4 Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, ja'ami ba. tōdōgoe andre, ba na fao wa'abōlō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe; (*Mat. 16, 19; 18, 18. 20*); ba nibe'e ba danga Za-5 tana zi manō, ba wamakiko ōsinia, ena'ō aoeri mbechoe, na bawā Zo'aja ja'ita Jesoe. (*Tim. I. 1, 20. Kor. II. 2, 6 b. t.*).

II. Tenga si sōchi doeriami a-6 ndrō. Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa aisō nifaroeka ma'afefoe ibe'e tanōmō ro-7 ti si ha ma'ifoe? (*Gal 5, 9*). Mitibo'ō danōmō si no ara andrō, ena'ō si bohoe moefaroeka ami; noa sa si lō moe'aisōni ami, noa sa moe-8 taba wasa chōda gōi, Keriso. (*Moz. II, 12, 15, 19. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19*). Ba datalaoe gowasa fasa, bōi fao da-9 nōmō roti si no ara, ba bōi gōi fao danōmō roti andrō, falōsōchi ba fa'-asilōja'wa, ha si lō moe'aisōni andrō, 10 fa'adolō dōdō ba fa'adoehoe, nifao. No oesoera chōmi ba zoera no a-9 ndrō, bōi fabaja ami ba zohorō. Tenga sohorō manō, ba niha goeli 10 danō, niwā'ōgoe, ba somasi ana'a ba soraboe ba samosoemange adoe, na si manō ena'ō, ba lō tola lō mi- heta manō sa'ae ami ba goeli danō

- 11 andre ena'ō. (*Joh. I. 5, 19*). Ba no
oesoera chōmi, bōi fabaja ami, na
so zangoema'ō, talifoesō ia, ba na
sohorō ia, ba ma somasi ana'a, ba
ma samosoemange adoe, ba ma sa-
nandraŵaisi awōnia, ba ma si ma-
boemaboe, ba ma soraboe; na so zi
manō, ba bōi na i oroedoe manga
ami chōnia (*F. 6, 9. 10. Mat. 18, 17*).
12 Hadia sa wa oehalō chōgoe wangoe-
hockoe si so baero andrō? Hadia,
tenga ja'ami zangoehockoe si te'-
13 oe'oe chōmi? (*Kol. 4, 5*). Lowalangi
dania zangoehockoe si so baero a-
ndrō. Mibe'e baero zi lō sōchi, mi-
heta ba chōmi. (*Tes. II. 3, 6*).

FAZA 6.

I. Itegoe Faelo, me mangadoe ira
ba zangoehockoe si tenga niha Ke-
riso. II. Ifangelama ira ba wohorō.

- 1 I. Hadia, so ba chōmi zi lō ata'oe,
na so hadia ia nifadōninia chō na-
wōnia, ifahockoe'ō ba niha si lō
atoelō, ba tenga ba ni'amoni'ō?
2 (*Mat. 5, 40*). Ma lō mi'ila, wa sa-
ngoehockoe niha goeli danō dania
ni'amoni'ō andrō? Ba na sangoehoe-
koe niha goeli danō ami, ba hadia,
lō tola mihoekoe ngawalō hadia ia,
zide'ide sibai? (*Dan. 7, 22. Mat. 19,*
3 *28*). Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa sangoe-
hockoe mala'ika dania ita? ba tenga
mendroea manō tola ba mbalazo?
4 (*Fet. II. 2, 4*). Ba na so nifadōni
balazo, ba hadia, mifataro sangoe-
hockoe ni'ositengagō mbanoea niha
5 Keriso? Ba wangailasi ja'ami oe-
ŵa'ō da'ō: Hadia, toballi samōsa
lō satoetoca ba chōmi, sangila ma-
ngoehockoe hadia ia ba zi fatali-
6 foesō? Hadia, i'adoegō dalifoesōnia
sotalifoesō, ba ba zi tenga samati
7 na i? Noa sa'ae sala sibai ami, me so
wamadōnimi chō nawōmi. Hana wa
lō mitaha manō dōdōmi, na lafatōrō
chōmi zi lō atoelō? Hana wa lō mi-
taha, na la'alani ami? (*Mat. 5, 39*
8 *b. t.*) Ba ja'ami zamatōrō si lō a-
toelō, ba mi'alani nawōmi, ba tali-
foesō na i. (*Tes. I, 4, 6*). Ma lō mi'- 9
ila, wa tebai tefa'amōi ba mbanoea
Lowalangi zi lō atoelō? Bōi eloe-
ngoe ami, he sohorō, ba he samosoe-
mange adoe, ba he sohorōni donga
zodonga, ba he somboejoetō, ba he
sohorōni ira matoea, (*Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*
Efes. 5, 5. Fam. 21, 8; 22, 15), ba he 10
sanagō, ba he somasi ana'a, ba he
si maboemaboe, ba he sanandra-
ŵaisi awōnia, ba he soraboe, ba
tebai tefa'amōi ba mbanoea Lowa-
langi andrō. Ba no si manō ōsa 11
ami fōna. Ba no moesasai ami, no
moe'ohaochaoe'ō, no atoelō ami, i-
ŵa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba dōi Jesoe
Keriso, So'aja, ba moroi ba Geheha
Lowalangida andrō. (*Tit. 3, 3 b. t.*
Fet. I, 4, 3 b. t. Hal. zin. 22, 16. Fam.
I, 5; 7, 14).
- II. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola oelaoe, 12
ba so zi lō goena. Fefoe hadia
ia, ba tola oelaoe, ba lō oetehe i'-
osawoejoe ndra'o hadia ia. (*F. 10,*
23). Ō andrō, ba ba mbetoe'a na- 13
hania, ba betoe'a andrō, ba no na-
ha gō. Ba faoma iheta dania Lo-
walangi. Ba boto, ba bōi ba woho-
rō, no chō Zo'aja, ba So'aja, ba ba
mboto. (*Mat. 15, 17. Tes. I. 4, 3-5*).
Ba no isoesoegi Zo'aja Lowalangi, 14
ba isoesoegi gōi ita dania fa'abōlō-
nia andrō. (*F. 15, 15. 20 b. t. Tes. I. 4,*
14. *Rom. 8. 11*). Hadia, lō mi'ila, wa 15
no ndrotondroto Keriso mbotomi a-
ndrō? Ba hadia, oehalō ndrotondro-
to Keriso, ba oebe'e ndrotondroto
zohorō? Bōi si manō. (*F. 12, 27*). Ma 16
lō mi'ila, wa ha samboea boto ira,
na so zorocdoe ba zohorō ira alawe?
noa sa moeŵa'ō, „ha samboea
ō si zi da ro ea andrō.” (*Moz.*
I. 2, 24). Ba na so zi olembai So'a- 17
ja, ba ha samboea Eheha ira. (*Joh.*
17. 21. 22). Mi'angelamaisi wohorō 18
andrō. Fefoe ngawalō horō, nifazō-
chi niha, ba baero mboto, ba sohorō,
ba ba mbotonia ifazōchi horō. (*F.*
10, 3. *Kor. II. 7, 1*). Ma lō mi'ila, 19
wa no osali Geheha ni'amoni'ō a-

ndrō, si so ba dōdōmi, nibe'e Lowalangi chōmi, mbotomi andrō, awō wa tenga chōmi ami? (*F. 3, 16 b. t.*).

- 20 **Noa sa eboea mege hōlimi; ba mifosoemange Lowalangi ba mbotomi andrō.** (*F. 7, 23. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19.*)

FAZA 7.

Famobawa lala: I. Ba zi faronga, ba II. ba zi lō donga, ba III. ba lacha mbanoea.

- 1 I. Ba ba nisoerami andrō chōgoe, ba sōchi ba niha, na lō ibabaja ndra alawe. (*F. 7, 25. 26. Mat. 19, 10 b. t.*).
- 2 Ba ba wohorō andrō, ba jamodonga zamōsana, ndra matoea, ba si manō gōi ndra alawe. Jamoetōrō gōmōnia ba ndra alawe ira matoea, ba ja si manō gōi ndra alawe ba ndra matoea. Tenga samatōrō botonia ndra alawe, ira matoea zamatōrō, ba si manō gōi ndra matoea, tenga ja'ia zamatōrō botonia, ira alawe zamatōrō. Bōi mifabali ami chō nawōmi, atō na lō ara, na ha sara limi, fa lō mangoloi dōdōmi, ba wangan-drō, ba mifoeli zoei oroedoe, fa lō itandraigō ami Satana, na tebai mitaha dōdōmi. Fa oetehe chōmi, oēwa'ō da'ō, tenga oroisa. Omasido sa ena'ō, na si mane ja'ō fefoe niha; ba no faehoe nitema zamōsana chō Lowalangi, bō'ō ba zi samōsa, ba bō'ō ba zi samōsa. (*Mat. 19, 11. 12.*) Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe ba zi lō donga ba ba lacha mbanoea: sōchi chōra, na lō teboelō si mane ja'ō ira gōi. (*F. 9, 5.*) Ba na tebai lataha, ba ndramangowaloe ba ndramōi nihalō; sōchi sa mangowaloe, moroi aoechoe ira. (*Tim. I. 5, 14.*)
- 10 Ba da'ō goroisagoe ba zi so donga; tenga na i ja'ō zangoroi'ō, So'aja zangoroi'ō: bōi fabali ndra alawe ba ndra matoea. (*Mar. 10, 9. 12. Mat. 2, 14 b. t.*) Ba na so zi no fabali, ba bōi jamōi nihalō sa'ae, atō na ifoeli i'atoelō'ō ia, ba ndra matoea; ba ira matoea gōi, ba bōi jamoetibo'ō ndra alawe. (*Mat. 5, 32.*) Ba da'ō niwa'

ōgoe ba dānō bō'ō, tenga niwa'ō Zo'aja: Na so dalifoesō, si so ira alawe si tenga samati, ba na edōna ndra alawe sosō chōnia, ba bōi jamoetibo'ō. Ba na so ndra alawe, si so ira matoea si tenga samati, ba na edōna ndra matoea sosō chōnia, ba bōi jamoerōi. Noa sa moe'amo- ni'ō ndra matoea si tenga samati, ba ndra alawe andrō, ba ira alawe si tenga samati, ba no moe'amonī'ō, ba ndra matoea andrō. Na tenga si manō mena'ō, ba no si ra'iō ndraonomi, ba ija'e, ba no ni'amonī'ō. (*Hal. zin. 16, 1. Rom. 11, 16.*) Ba na edōna fabali zi tenga samati, ba jawabali ia; lō moebōbō dangara ba zi manō, he talifoesō matoea, ba he talifoesō alawe. Ba wa'atoelō sa ikaoni ita Lowalangi. (*Kol. 3, 15.*) Hana wa ō'ila ja'ō, ja'oegō ira alawe, ō'orifi dania ndra matoea? ba ma ja'oegō, ira matoea, hana wa ō'ila, ō'orifi dania ndra alawe? (*Fet. I. 3, 1. 2.*) Awai nifaigi: He wisa nibe'e Zo'aja ba zamōsana, he wisa wogaoni Lowalangi zamōsana, da'ō jamoetōrō. Ba si manō nihonogōi-goe ba mbanoea misa fefoe. (*F. 7, 7. 20. 24. Efes. 4, 1.*) Na so nikaoni si no moeboto, ba bōi jamoebaloe-gō. Ba na so nikaoni si lō moeboto, ba bōi jamoefaboto'ō ia. (*Gal. 5, 2.*) Faja wamoto, ba faja na lō moeboto, ha folo'ō oroisa Lowalangi zogoena. (*Gal. 5, 6.*) He wisa mege zamōsana, me tekaoni ia, ba bōi jamoebolō'ō. Nasawoeje ndra'oegō, me tekaoni ndra'oegō, ba bōi aboesi tōdō; ba he gōi ōsōndra lala wangefa'ō ja'oegō, ba iagō manō da'ō. (*Tim. I. 6, 1. 2. Kol. 3, 22.*) Na so nikaoni ba chō Zo'aja, sawoeje, ba si no aefa sawoeje ia, chō Zo'aja. Si manō gōi na so nikaoni si tenga sawoeje, ba no sawoeje Keriso ia. (*Joh. 8, 36. Efes. 6, 6.*) No eboea mege hōlimi, bōi mi'ae sawoeje niha. He wisa zamōsana, me tekaoni ia, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba

bōi jamoeboelō'ō ia ba da'ō, chō Lowalangi.

- 25 II. Ba ba nono alawe andrō, ba lō chōgoe oiroisa Zo'aja, ba era'eragoe manō oe'ombacha'ō, me no faloecha-
do wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, fa lō mo-
faja ndra'o. (*Kor. II. 8, 10. Tim. I. 1,*
26 *13. 16*). Ba da'ō dōdōgoe: da'ō zi sō-
chi, me no ahatō wamakao, sohaaoe
27 dōdō niha, na si manō ia. Na no
fabōbō ndra'oegō ba ndra alawe, ba
bōi aloei wangefa'ō ja'oegō, ba na
si lō donga ndra'oegō, ba bōi aloei
28 ndra alawe. Ba he mangawaloe
ndra'oegō, ba tenga samazōchi horō
ndra'oegō. Ba na mōi nihalō nono
alawe, ba tenga samazōchi horō ia;
ba faloecha sa wamakao ba goeli
danō zi manō. Ba ja'o, ba omasido,
na si lō famakao ami. (*Tim. I. 4, 1,*
29 *3*). Ba da'ō niw'a'ōgoe, ja'ami ira ta-
lifoēsō, no fadege, ba iada'e sa'ae,
ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō donga zi so
30 donga; (*Loek. 14, 26*); ba sege'ege
andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō mege'-
ege; ba someso tōdō andrō, ba
ena'ō hoelō zi lō omoeso tōdō; ba
sowōli andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō tenga
31 chōra; ba sangogoena'ō gōtō danō
andre, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō mango-
goena'ō ja'ia; ibōrōtaigō sa tobali
danō'a andre. (*Joh. I. 2, 15-17. Mat.*
32 *24, 35*). Ba omasido, na lō fangaboe
dōdō chōmi. Si lō donga, ba i'aboesi
tōdō hadia ia chō Zo'aja, ena'ō
33 i'omasi'ō ia So'aja. Ba sangowaloe,
ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia ba goeli
danō, ena'ō i'omasi'ō ia ira alawe.
34 (*Efes. 5, 29*). Noa gōi faehoe ira
ndra alawe si no moehalō nono
alawe. Si lō moehalō, ba i'aboesi
tōdō hadia ia chō Zo'aja, ena'ō
ohaoehaoe ia, he botonia, ba he
tōdōnia. Ba si no moehalō, ba i'a-
boesi tōdō hadia ia ba goeli danō,
ena'ō i'omasi'ō ia ira matoea. (*Tim.*
35 *I. 5, 5*). Ba wamobawa.lala chōmi,
sohare ami, oe'wa'ō da'ō, tenga ba
wamōbō tangami, ena'ō moadoe ba
ena'ō lō teboelō ami chō Zo'aja,

ena'ō lō mangoloi dōdō. (*F. 7, 28*).
Ba na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, lō 36
moadoe chō nononia alawe, na ita-
loe'i ginōtō wame'e ja'ia; na tobali
lō tola lō'ō, ba jamoetōrō zomasi
ia, tenga samazōchi horō ia; ndra-
mōi nihalō. Ba na so zabe'e tōdō, 37
si tenga niloeloegō, si tola molaoe
somasi ia, ba na no ihoekoe tōdō-
nia, lō ibe'e nononia alawe, ba si
sōchi nilaoe da'ō. Ba tobali, si sōchi 38
gōi nilaoe zame'e nihalō ononia
alawe, ba mendroea manō ilaoe zi
sōchi si lō mame'e ja'ia.

III. Ira alawe, ba no moebōbō 39
danga, gōtō wa'anaoc noso ndra
matoea; ba na no mate ndra ma-
toea, ba aefa ia, gofoe ha niha
zangai ja'ia, ba tola inōi ia, ba ha
ba chō Zo'aja. (*Rom. 7, 2*). Ba abōlō 40
ohahaoe dōdōnia, niw'a'ōgoe, na lō'ō
sa'ae mōi ia nihalō; ba ba dōdōgoe,
so chōgoe gōi Geheha Lowalangi.

FAZA 8.

I. Femanga nibe'e o nadoe. II. Bōi
ta'alani nawōda ba zi tola chōda.

I. Ba ba gō nadoe andrō, ba no 1
ta'ila, si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ita
fefoe. Famahocha wa'aboto ba dōdō
andrō, ba fa'omasi andrō, ba fa-
nga'azōchi. (*Hal. zin. 15, 29. Rom.*
2 *14, 19; 15, 1-3*). Na so zangoema'ō
tōdōnia, so hadia ia zaboto ba dō-
dōnia, ba tenga si nangea fa'aboto
ba dōdō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō.
3 (*Gal. 6, 3*). Ba na so zangomasi'ō
Lowalangi, da'ō zaboto ba dōdō
Lowalangi. (*F. 13, 12. Gal. 4, 9*).
4 Ba ba wemanga gō nadoe andrō,
ba no ta'ila, wa faja nadoe ba goeli
danō, awō wa lō Lowalangi, baero zi
samboea andrō. (*F. 10, 19 b. t.*). Ba 5
he wa'ae so nifotōi Lowalangi, he
ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō
— oja sa Lowalangi ba ato zo'aja —
6 (*Joh. 10, 34 b. t. Sin. 136, 2. 3*) ba
chōda sa, ba ha samboea Lowalangi,
Ama andrō, ba zi otarai fefoe hadia
ia, ba ja'ita, ba ba chōnia ita, ba

- ha samōsa Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso, sam'ema fefoe hadia ia, ba ja'ita, ba moroi chōnia.** (*Mal. 2, 10. Rom. 11, 36*). Ba lō dozi so wa'aboto ba dōdō; so ōsa, ba iroegi da'e itegoe ira tōdōra ba nadoe andrō, ba femanga gō nadoe chōra, na la'ā, ba tōdōra andrō, ba tetoetoe, me no sambō fa'abe'e. (*F. 10, 27. 28.*)
- Rom. 14, 23).** Tenga femangada mbalazi, ba ehō Lowalangi; lō tedoe wa'asōehida, na manga ita, ba lō i'ambōsi ita, na lō manga ita. (*Rom. 14, 6. 17*).
- II. Ba mifaigi, fa bōi tobali fangalani sambō fa'abe'e wa no tola chōmi da'ō.** (*F. 6, 12. Rom. 14, 13. Gal. 5, 13*). Na so zangila ja'oegō, na manga'ō ba nomo nadoe, ja'oegō andrō, si no so fa'aboto ha dōdō, ba hadia, ba lō tefaroe dōdōnia, sambō fa'abe'e na, ba wemanga gō nadoe andrō? Ba tobali famakiko zambō fa'abe'e wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō ehōoe, famakiko dalifoesō andrō, si no bōrō wa'amate Keriso andrō. (*Rom. 14, 15*). Ba na mosala ami, si manō, ba dalifoesō, ba na tetoetoe dōdōra, sambō fa'abe'e, mibe'e, ba ehō Keriso mosala ami.
- Andrō, na te'ala dalifoesōgoe, ba gō andrō, ba lō'ō manō oe'ā ndriwo, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fa lō oefobōrō wangala ba dalifoesōgoe.** (*Rom. 14, 21*).

FAZA 9.

I. Lō edōna itema mbalazonia Faelo ba halōwōnia fangombacha andrō; tola sa ena'ō; **II. edōna manō ia, mōi ia enoni zato ba III. iforege wangaloēi fangorifinia gōi.**

- I. Hadia, tenga tola manō oelaoe zomasi ndra'o? Hadia, tenga sinenge ndra'o? Hadia, lō ni'ilagoe Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita? Hadia, tenga loaleoa halōwōgoe ami, ba ehō Zo'aja?** (*F. 15, 8 b. t.; 4, 15; Hal. zin. 9, 4*). Na tenga sinenge ndra'o ba dānō bō'ō, ba ba chōmi sa atō; famadoehoe'ō

halōwōgoe, halōwō zinenge andrō, ami, ba ehō Zo'aja. (*Kor. II. 3, 2. 3; 12, 12*). Famoe'agoe da'ō, ba zangoehoe'oe ja'o andrō. (*F. 4, 3*). Hadia, lō tola manga ndra'aga, lō tola mabadoe hadia ia? (*Loek. 10, 7*). Hadia, lō tola ma'ohe'ohe awōma dalifoesō alawe, fo'omoma, si mane sinenge bō'ō andrō gōi ba talifoesō Zo'aja ba Kefa? (*Hal. zin. 1, 14. Mat. 8, 14*). Ma ha daroeaga Baranaba zi lō tola lō mohalōwō? (*Hal. zin. 13, 2. Tes. II. 3, 8. 9*). Ha niha zi mōi sanoewō, sanaha gōi balazonia? Ha niha zamazōchi kaboe nagoe, si lō manga mbœa? Ba ha niha zokeobaloi oerifō, si lō mamedoe soesoe goerifō andrō? Hadia, tōdō niha dali wehedegoe andrō? Ma tenga si manō gōi niwa'ō ba gorōisa? Noa sa moesoera ba gorōisa Moze: „Bōi fosare'a mbawa gōrōba o samōbōrō fahe'e". Hadia, so ba dōdō Lowalangi gōrōbao? (*Moz. V. 25, 4. Tim. I. 5, 18*). Ma tenga ja'ita atō mbōrō wangoema'ōnia da'ō? Ja'ita sa mbōrō, wa tesera da'ō, wa lō tola lō idōnadōna loaleoa samakoe tanō; ba si manō zamōbōrō fache, idōnadōna wemanga. (*Jak. 5, 7*). Na no mataroe chōmi zoroi ba Geheha, ba hadia, nikata'ō sibai, na mabasi ba chōmi zogoena balazo mboto? (*Rom. 15, 27*). Na so dānō bō'ō sangochōgō gōi hadia ia ehōmi, ba hadia, tenga mendoera manō ndra'aga? Ba lō ni'ogoenā'ōma, wa tola da'ō mena'ō, mataha manō sa'ae fefoe hadia ia, fa lō mafobōrō dahataha ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ehō Keriso. (*Kor. II. 12, 13. Hal. zin. 20, 33 b. t.*). Hadia lō mi'ila, wa ba gosali lasōndra gōra si so halōwō ba gosali? awō wa ba naha wame'e soemange mo'oeracha zi so halōwō ba naha wame'e soemange? (*Moz. V. 18, 1 b. t.*). Si manō gōi, no i'oroi'ō So'aja ba zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō

- andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō lasōndra gōra. (*F. 9, 4. Loek. 10, 7 b. t.*). Ba ja'o, ba lō ni'ogoe-na'ogoe da'ō, ma'ifoe lō'ō. Ba tenga andrō oesoera da'ō, ena'ō lafatōrō chōgoe zi manō; sōchi na i matedo, moroi faja chōgoe mbōrō wanoeno ja'ō, ibe'e niha, ha niha ia. (*Kor. II. 11, 7 b. t.*). Na oe'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba tenga bōrō wanoeno chōgoe; lō'ō sa tola lō oemanō, alai sa ndra'o, na lō oe'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō! (*F. 1, 17*). Na nilaoe dōdōgoe sa, ba so loeogoe; ba na saboea olō ndra'o, ba no nibe'e ba dangangoe
- 18 halōwō andrō. (*F. 4, 1 b. t.*). Ba hadia loeogoe ja'ō? Da'ō loeogoe, oebe'e boeala doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, na oe'ombacha'ō, fa lō oe'ogoe-na'ō zi tola ena'ō, ba halōwō andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
- 19 II. He wā'ae tenga sawoejoe niha ndra'odo, ba no oebali'ō sawoejoe zato ndra'odo, ena'ō ato oedōnisi.
- 20 (*F. 10, 33. Mat. 20, 27. 28*). Ba niha Jehoeda, ba no tobali hoelō niha Jehoeda ndra'o, ena'ō oedōnisi niha Jehoeda. Ba zi so barō mbawa goroiša, ba hoelō zi so barō mbawa goroiša ndra'o, — ba tenga sa si so barō mbawa goroiša — ena'ō oedōnisi zi so barō mbawa goroiša. (*Hal. zin. 16, 3; 21, 20 b. t.*). Ba zi lō oroiša, ba hoelō zi lō oroiša ndra'o, — ba tenga sa si lō oroiša ba chō Lowalangī, solo'ō oroiša Keriso ndra'odo — ena'ō oedōnisi zi lō oroiša. (*Gal. 2, 3; 6, 2. Jak. 2, 12*).
- 22 Ba zambō fa'abe'e, ba no tobali sambō fa'abe'e ndra'o, ena'ō oedōnisi zambō fa'abe'e; fefoe hadia ia, ba niha fefoe ba no oego'ōgo'ō, ena'ō fefoe gofoe heza, ba fasamōša na atō oe'orifi. (*F. 9, 19. Kor. II. 11, 29. Hal. zin. 20, 35; 10, 32*). Ba bōrō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, wa oelaoe da'ō fefoe, ena'ō mo'oe-racha gōi ndra'o ba da'ō.
- 24 III. Hadia, lō mi'ila ba zi fagohi
- andrō, ba lala wagohisa andrō, wa dozi sa fagohi ira, ba ha samōša zanema loeo andrō? Ba mimanō wagohisa, ena'ō mitema! (*Fil. 3, 12 b. t.*). Ba dozi si fatandra tōla andrō, ba labōhōli fefoe hadia ia; ba ja'ira andrō, ena'ō latema dakoela si tekiko dania, ba ja'ita, ena'ō tatema zi lō teboelō. (*Tim. II. 2, 4; 4, 8. Fet. I. 5, 4*). Ba ja'o, ba si fagohi, 26 tenga si mane ba zi lō ta'ila; si fasōndra ndra'o, ba tenga ba daloe mbanoea manō. (*F. 15, 58*). Oefakao 27 mbotogoe andre, ba oe'osawoejoe, fa bōi si lō goena ndra'o, he nō sangombacha lala ba dānō bō'ō ndra'odo. (*Rom. 8, 13 b. t.; 13, 14*).

FAZA 10.

I. Ifangelama ira Faelo ba wangiō si lō sōchi andrō, ba II. ba wame'e adoe ba ba wemanga gō nadoe. III. Itenawa ira, fa bōi lafo-bōrō wangala ba nawōra.

- I. Lō'ō sa oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami 1 ira talifoēsō; no a'oi barō lawoeo andrō so ndra toeada, no a'oi latōrō nasi, (*Moz. II. 13, 21; 14, 29. Sin. 78, 13, 14*), no ahoi tebjagō idanō 2 ira, ba chō Moze, ba lawoeo andrō ba ba nasi andrō, ba no ha sambalō gō moroi ja'wa la'ā. (*Moz. II. 16, 4. Sin. 78, 24 b. t. Joh. 6, 49*), 3 ba no ha sambalō moroi ja'wa labadoe; moroi ba gara andrō, moroi 4 ja'wa, si fao chōra, labadoebadoe, ba kara andrō, ba ja'ia Keriso. (*Moz. II, 17, 6. Moz. V. 32, 4. 18*). Ba sato 5 andrō, ba lō omasi Lowalangī, noa sa tefakiko ira ba danō si mate. (*Moz. IV. 14, 22. 23. 30. 32. Heb. 3, 16 b. t.*). Ba doemadoema chōda 6 da'ō, wa si manō, fa bōi ta'isō zi lō sōchi, si mane fangisōra andrō. (*Moz. IV. 11, 4. Sin. 78, 18 b. t.*). 7 Ba bōi gōi mi'ame'e adoe, si mane ja'ira ōsa, ni'wa'ō ba zoera: „Mo e-dadao niha manga ba madoe hadia ia, ba maoso ira molaja. (*Moz. II. 32, 6*).

- 8 Ba bōi gōi mohorō ita, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me mohorō, ba mate zi doea woele a tōloe ngahōnō niha, ha ma'ōma'ōchō. (*F. 6, 13 b. t. Moz.*
- 9 *IV. 25, 1. 9).* Ba bōi gōi tatandraigō Zo'aja, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me latandraigō, ba iboenoe ira oelō. (*Moz. IV. 21, 5. 6. Sin. 106, 14 b. t.).* Bōi gōi mikōkōkōkō, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me koemōkōkōkō, ba iboenoe ira samakiko andrō (*Moz. IV. 14, 2. 37).*
- 11 Ba doemadoema da'ō, wa gōna ira zi manō, ba famangelama ja'ita, wa tebe'e ia ba zoera, ja'ita si fachamō amozoea gōtō danō andre. (*Rom. 15, 4. Heb. 4, 11; 9, 26).* Andrō, na sa zangoema'ō tōdōnia sizizio ia, ba jamoe'faigi, fa bōi alaoe ia.
- 13 (*Rom. 11, 20).* Lō'ō na si gōna ami fanandraigō, ba fanandraigō ba niha; **ba lō farōi Lowalangī, lō ibe'e tetandraigō ami, si tebai mitaha, awō wanandraigō ifaigi gōi wa'awai, ena'ō tola mitaha.** (*F. 1, 9. Tes. II. 3, 3. Fet. II. 2, 9).*
- 14 **II. Andrō, ja'ami somasi ndra'o, mi'angelamaisi wame'e adoe andrō.**
- 15 (*Joh. I. 5, 21).* Fehede ba zatoea-toea wehedegoe; mitimba tōdōmi
- 16 niwa'ōgoe. (*F. 14, 37).* Mako fama-howoe'ō andrō, nifahowoe'ōda, hadia, tenga famo'oeracha ba ndro Keriso? Roti andrō, nibobotoda, hadia, tenga famo'oeracha ba mboto Keriso? (*F. 11, 24 b. t. Mat. 26, 27.*
- 17 *Hal. zin. 2, 42).* Me ha samboea roti, ba ha samboea boto ita, ja'ita sato; a'oi sa mo'oeracha ita ba roti andrō, si ha samboea. (*F. 12, 27).* Mifaigi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, si ndroe-hoe madoe Jakobo. Hadia, tenga no fabōbō ba naha wame'e soemange zi manga zoemange andrō? (*Moz. III. 7, 6; 15, 16).* Ba hadia niwa'ōgoe? Hadia, soboto zoemange nadoe andrō, ba ma adoe andrō, hadia,
- 20 soboto? (*F. 8, 4 b. t.).* Tenga si manō. Hadia zoemange, nibe'era, ba ba mbechoe labe'e, tenga chō Lowalangī. Ba lō omasido, na ba mbechoe fabōbō ami. (*Moz. III. 17, 7. Fam. 9, 20).* Tebai faoma mi-badoe, he ōsi mako andrō chō Zo'aja, ba he ōsi mako mbechoe. Tebai faoma mo'oeracha ami, he ba wemanga andrō chō Zo'aja, ba he ba wemanga ba mbechoe. (*Kor. II. 6, 15. Mal. 1, 7).* Ma edōna ita ta'andrō wōnoe Zo'aja? Hadia, sabōlō moroi chōnia ita? (*Moz. V. 32, 21).*
- III. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola, ba so zi lō goena. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola, ba so zi lō mōi fanga'azōchi.** (*F. 6, 12; 8, 1 b. t.).* Bōi jamoe'aloei zogoena chōnia zamōsana, sogoena chō nawōnia jamoe'aloei. (*F. 13, 5. Rom. 15, 2).* Fefoe hadia ia ni'a-mawa ba onga, ba mi'ā, bōi mizofoezofoe, ba dōdōmi andrō. (*Rom. 14, 2 b. t.).* Chō Zo'aja sa danō, awō nōsi goeli danō. (*Sin. 50, 12).* Ba na so zogaoni ja'ami tome, si tenga samati, ba na edōna mōi ami, ba fefoe hadia ia nibe'e ōmi, ba mi'ā, bōi mizofoezofoe, ba dōdōmi andrō. (*F. 8, 7).* Ba na so zangoema'ō chōmi: Soemange nadoe da'e, ba bōi mi'ā, bōrō zangumbacha andrō ba tōdō andrō. Tenga tōdō nifangelama andrō niwa'ōgoe, tōdō dānō bō'ō; hana sa wa ihoekoe zi tola chōgoe tōdō dānō bō'ō? (*F. 8, 8 b. t.).* Na oe'andrō saoha gōlō, na mangado, ba hana wa latandra'waisi ndra'o ba ni'andrōgoe saoha gōlō? (*Moz. V. 8, 10. Tim. I. 4, 4).* **Ba he si manga ami, ba he samadoe hadia ia, ba ma hadia nilaoemi, ba ba wamosoemange Lowalangī milaoe la fefoe.** (*Kol. 3, 17).* Bōi mifobōrō wangelala, he ba niha Jehoe'da, ba he ba Ndrawa Heleni, ba he ba mbanoea Lowalangī; (*Rom. 14, 13. F. 9, 22).*; hoelō si mane ja'o, me no oego'ōgo'ō chōra fefoe, ha niha ira, me lō oe'aloei zogoena chōgoe, me ha sogoena ba zato oe'aloei, ena'ō te'orifi ira. (*F. 8, 13; 9, 19 b. t.).*

FAZA 11.

I. He wisa gamoeata wangandrō.

II. He lawisa ba wemanga ni'amo-
ni'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Mibe'e toelada chōmi ndra'odo, si mane ja'o, me no oebe'e toelada chōgoe Keriso. (*F. 4, 16. Fil. 3, 17*).
- 2 Ba oesoeno ami, me itōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o, gofoe hadia nilaoemi, ba me mi'o'ō gamachoitā andrō, si mane nifa'emagoe chōmi. Ba omasido na mi'ila; hōgō ndra matoea fefoe, ba ja'ia Keriso, ba hōgō ndra alawe ndra matoea, ba hōgō Keriso Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 23. Efes. 5, 23*).
- 4 Na so ndra matoea sangandrō, ba ma sama'ele'ō, siso baloebaloe hōgō, ba i'o'aja hōgōnia. (*F. 14, 1*). Ba ira alawe, ba i'o'aja hōgōnia, na lō baloebaloe hōgō, na mangandrō ia, ba ma na mama'ele'ō ia, faoma sa ira zi no moētōwō. (*F. 14, 34*). Na lō'ō sa ibaloegō ia ira alawe, ba jamoefatōwō'ō gōi ia. Ba na aila ndra alawe, ifagoeti'ō mboenia, ba ma ifatōwō'ō, ba jamoebaloegō ia.
- 7 Acha sa lō ifobaloebaloe hōgōnia ira matoea, me no doemadocma Lowalangi ia ba me no lachōmi Lowalangi; ba ira alawe, ba no lachōmi ndra matoea. (*Moz. I. 1, 27; 2, 22 b. t.*). Tenga sa soroi ba ndra alawe ndra matoea, no moroi ba ndra matoea ndra alawe. (*Tim. I. 2, 13*).
- 9 Tenga sa gōi ira alawe mbōrō, wa tefazōchi ndra matoea, no ira matoea mbōrō, wa tefazōchi ndra alawe. (*Moz. I. 2, 18*). Andrō lō tola lō so ba hōgō ndra alawe dandra, wa no barō mbawa ia, bōrō mala'ika andrō. (*Moz. I. 24, 65*). Ba tenga ha ira alawe, lō ira matoea, ba tenga ha ira matoea, lō ira alawe, ba chō
- 12 Zo'aja. Hoelō da'ō sa, wa no moroi ba ndra matoea ndra alawe, si manō gōi, wa no moroi ba ndra alawe ndra matoea, ba fefoe hadia ia, ba no moroi ba Lowalangi. (*Joh. 14, 1*).
- 13 Mitimba tōdōmi, ha ja'ami. Hadia,

moadoe ba ndra alawe, na mangandrō ia chō Lowalangi, lō baloebaloe hōgō? Hadia, tenga no to'oea 14
manō gōi oroma chōmi, wa lō moadoe ba ndra matoea, na ana oe mboenia, (*Sam. II. 14, 26*), awō wa 15
no lachōmi ndra alawe mboe sanae? me no salahi mbaloebaloe chōnia, wa no moebe'e chōnia mboe andrō. Ba na so zomasi fagoeagoea ba da'ō, 16
ba tenga hoekoe ba chōma zi manō, ba tenga gōi hoekoe mbanoea Lowalangi misa. (*Tim. I. 6, 3-5*).

II. Ba me itōrō ligoe da'ō, ba 17
tebai oesoeno goweloami, me tenga ba wanga'azōchi, me no ba wa'awocwoe. Si fōfōna oea, ba oerongo, 18
lō ha sara dōdōmi, na owelo mbanoea, ba no fadoehoe dōdōgoe, si dochoe ōsa. (*F. 3, 3 b. t.*). Lō'ō sa 19
tola lō so zi faehoe era'era ba chōmi, ena'ō oroma zi fadoehoe dōdōda, ba chōmi. (*Mat. 18, 7; Joh. I. 2, 19*). Ba na owelo ami, ba tobalī tenga 20
ba wolaoe femanga andrō, chō Zo'aja. Ihōnagō i'ā gōnia zamōsana, 21
ba wemanga andrō, ba no olofo zi samōsa, ba iboesi ia agoe si samōsa. Hadia, lō chōmi omo, ba wemanga 22
ba ba wamadoc hadia ia? Ma lō ba dōdōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba mi'ailasi zi lō ba danga? Ha oewa'ō chōmi? Hadia, oesoeno ami? Ba da'ō lō oesoeno ami. (*Jak. 2. 5. 6*). Ja'odo sa, ba no 23
chō Zo'aja oetema, nifa'emagoe chōmi gōi: So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, me bongi andrō, me te'ā mbōlinia, ihalō rotī, (*Gal. 1, 12. Mat. 26, 26 b. t.*), ba i'aohasi gōiō Lowalangi, 24
ba ihoboto rotī ba imane: Botogoe da'e, salahimi, mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o ba zi manē. Si manō gōi 25
mako, me no aefa manga ira, ba imane: Amaboe'oea li si bohoe mako andre, ba ndrogoe. Gofoe ha me oega mibadoe da'e, ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'odo. (*Loek. 22, 20*). Ha me oega mi'ā rotī andrō sa, ba 26
ha me oega mibadoe nōsi mako

andrō, ba mi'ombacha'ō wa'amate
 27 Zo'aja, iroegi so ia. (*Moz. II. 12, 26. 27. Mat. 26, 29*). Tobali, na so zi manga roti andrō, ba ma samadōe ōsi mako andrō, chō Zo'aja, si tenga si nangea, ba mosala ia ba mboto Zo'aja andrō ba na ndronia.
 28 (*F. 10, 21*). Ba jamoeschegegō dōdōnia zamōsana, ba awena. jamoe'a wōfō roti andrō ba jamoebadoe wōfō nōsi mako andrō. (*Kor. II. 13, 5*).
 29 Si manga sa ba samadōe, ba i'ā chōnia hoekoe ba ibadoe chōnia, na lō ifaehoesi mboto andrō. (*F. 10, 16*).
 30 17). Andrō ato ba chōmi zambō fa'abōlō ba sofōchō, ba tenga si lō
 31 ato zi no mate. Ba na ja'ita zangoehoekeke ja'ita, ba lō tehoekeke
 32 ita ena'ō. (*Sin. 32, 5*). Ba na tehoekeke ita, ba ni'otoe'ō ita, chō Zo'aja.
 33 ena'ō lō tetibo ita, awō niha goeli danō. (*Heb. 12, 5. 6*). Andrō, ja'ami
 ira talifoesōgoe, na owoelo ami ba wemanga, ba jamocbase'ō nawōnia
 34 zamōsana. Na so zolofo, ba jomo jamanga, fa bōi mifobōrō chōmi hoekoe, na owoelo ami. Ba hadia
 ia dānō bō'ō, ba oe'wa'ō li, na sodo. (*F. 16, 5*).

FAZA 12.

I. Lō faoma mboeala Geheha andrō, ba lō faoma halōwō. II. Hoelō ndrotondroto ba mboto niha, si no faehoe, si manō gōi niha Keriso andrō.

1 I. Ba lō omasido, lō mi'ila wata-
 hōgō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba mboe-
 2 ala Geheha andrō. (*F. 14, 1*). Lō solifoe ami: me loeo niha baero
 ami, ba ba nadoe si lō hede andrō misa'wa, nidōni ta'io. (*F. 6, 11*).
 3 Andrō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi: lō i'elifi Jesoe sihede moroi ba Gehcha Lowalangi, ba tebai faso'aja chō
 Jesoe niha, na tenga moroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Mar. 9, 39 b. t.*)
 4 *Joh. 13, 13. Joh. I. 4, 2. 3*). Ba no faehoe mboeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba ha samboea Geheha, (*Rom.*

12, 6), ba no faehoe halōwō, ba ha
 samōsa Zo'aja, (*F. 12, 28; 8, 6*), no
 faehoe wa'abōlō, ba ha samboea
 Lowalangi, sanga'asogō fefoe hadia
 ia, ba dōdō zi no ato andrō fefoe.
 (*Efes. 4, 6*). Ba ena'ō ba zato mo-
 goena, andrō tebe'e wama'ele'ō Geheha andrō ba zamōsana (*F. 14, 26*).
 Ba zi samōsa, ba tebe'e moroi ba
 Geheha daroma li fa'atoeatoea, ba
 ba zi samōsa, ba taroma li fanga-
 boto ba dōdō, moroi ba Geheha
 da'ō gōi; (*F. 13, 2*); ba ba zi sa-
 mōsa, ba boeala ba wamadōhō fōchō,
 moroi ba Geheha si ha samboea andrō;
 (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29. Joh. I. 4, 1*);
 ba ba zi samōsa, ba fama-
 zōchi šahōlihōli dōdō; ba ba zi sa-
 mōsa, ba fama'ele'ō; ba ba zi sa-
 mōsa, ba fangila amoeata Geheha;
 ba ba zi samōsa, ba oja ngawalō
 li; ba ba zi samōsa, ba famotochi
 li andrō. (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29; Joh. I. 4, 1*). Ba fefoe hadia ia zi manō,
 11 ba oi Eheha da'ō, si ha samboea, zanga'asogō; ifosasi, ibe'e ba zamōsana zomasi ia. (*Rom. 12, 3*).

II. Hoelō mbotoda andrō, si ha
 samboea, ba no oja ndrotondroto,
 ba tobali ha samboea boto ndrotondroto
 mboto andrō, ha wa'oja ira, si manō gōi chō Keriso. (*Rom. 12, 4 b. t.*). Ha sa samboea Geheha,
 13 me tebajagō idanō ita fefoe, ena'ō ha samboea boto ita, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dava Heleni, he sawoejoe,
 ba he si tenga sawoejoe; ba ha samboea Geheha nifabadoegō
 chōda. (*F. 10, 2-4*). Botoda andrō
 14 sa gōi, ba tenga ha samboea ndrotondroto,
 no oja. Na i'wa'ō ena'ō
 15 ahe: Me tenga tanga ndra'odo, ba tenga si fabōbō ba mboto ndra'o,
 ba no tenga bōrō da'ō, wa tenga
 si fabōbō ba mboto ia. Ba na i'wa'ō
 16 ena'ō talinga: Me tenga hōrō ndra'odo,
 ba tenga si fabōbō ba mboto ndra'o,
 ba no tenga bōrō da'ō, wa
 17 tenga si fabōbō ba mboto ia. Hadia na ha sambalō hōrō mboto, ba hezo

- dōgi dalinga ? Ba na ha sambalō
 18 tōgi dalinga, ba hezo dōgi nichoe? Ba
 noa sa ifonaha ndrotondroto andrō
 Lowalangi, no ifasamboea, bamboto,
 19 balazi zomasi ia. (*F. 15, 38*). Ba na
 ha samboea ndrotondroto ena'ō, ba
 20 heza so mboto ? Ba ija'e, ba noa
 sa oja ndrotondroto, ba ha samboea
 21 boto. Ba tebai iwa'ō hōrō ba danga :
 Lō goenaoe chōgoe. Ba tebai gōi
 iwa'ō hōgō ba gahe : Lō goenami
 22 chōgoe. Tobali sa mogoena chōda
 ndrotondroto mboto andrō, niwa'ōda
 23 sambō fa'abōlō. Ba niwa'ōda ni'o-
 sitengagō ba mboto andrō, ba no
 abōlō tafosoemange, ba si lō moadoe
 24 chōda, ba abōlō tafoadoe ; ba zoadoe
 chōda, ba lō mogoena. Noa sa
 ifa'anō mboto andrō Lowalangi, no
 25 abōlō ifoadoe zide'idenia, ena'ō lō
 fa'afabali ba mboto andrō, ena'ō
 faomalorogō nawōra ndrotondroto
 26 andrō. Ba na so zafōchō ba zi sa-
 mboea, ndrotondroto, ba oi afōchō
 ba ndrotondroto fefoe, ba na so
 nifosoemange, ndrotondroto, ba oi
 zara omoeso dōdō ndrotondroto bō'ō
 27 andrō gōi. (*Rom. 12, 15*). Ba ja'ami,
 ba boto Keriso, ba no ndrotondroto
 28 zamōsana. (*Rom. 12, 5*). Ba so ni-
 fataro Lowalangi, ba mbanoea : si
 fōfōna, ba sinenge, ba fanete, ba
 sama'ele'ō, ba fanete, ba samahaō,
 awena zahōlihōli dōdō andrō, awena
 mboeala ba wamadōhō fōchō, ba
 fanolo ba famatūrō, ba soja nga-
 walō li. (*F. 12, 8-10. Efes. 4, 11. 12*).
 29 Hadia, a'oi sinenge ira ? Hadia, a'oi
 sama'ele'ō ? Hadia, a'oi samahaō ?
 Hadia, oi dozi so chōra zahōlihōli
 30 dōdō andrō ? Hadia, oi dozi so
 chōra mboeala andrō, ba wamadō-
 hō fōchō ? oi dozi so ngawalō li ?
 31 oi dozi ira zamotochi ? Miforege
 wangaloei boeala si sōchi andrō. Ba
 oe'oroma'ō na chōmi lala si sōchi
 moroi ba da'ō. (*F. 14, 1 b. t.*).

FAZA 13.

Fa'omasi andrō: I. Mogoena sibai.
 II. Amoeatania. III. Si lō astoe ia.

I. He fehede niha ba fehede ma- 1
 la'ika wehedegoe, ba na lō chōgoe
 fa'omasi andrō, ba hoelō garamba
 soli ba hoelō ritiriti ndra'odo. (*F.* 2
14, 6-9). Ba he no so chōgoe wa-
 ma'ele'ō, ba he no oe'ila fefoe zi
 no tobini andrō, awō wa'aboto ba
 dōdō andrō fefoe, ba he no a'oi
 so chōgoe wamati andrō, ba wa-
 mawoe'a hili, ba na lō chōgoe fa'o-
 masi andrō, ba faja ndra'odo. (*F.* 3
12, 8. 9. Mat. 7, 22; 17, 20). Ba he
 ahoi oebe'e balazo zi noemana zi
 so chōgoe, ba he oeloeloe mbotogoe,
 ena'ō latoenoc aoeri, ba na lō chō-
 goe fa'omasi andrō, ba lō goenania.
 (*Mat. 6, 1 b. t. Dan. 3, 28. Sin. seb.*
8, 7).

II. Fa'omasi andrō, ba no sebolo 4
 tōdō, no seboea tōdō; fa'omasi andrō,
 ba lō i'afōchōi tōdō nawōnia, lō
 isoeno ia, lō mohocha. (*Jak. 3, 17*).
 Lō ilaoe zi lō moadoe, lō i'aloeli 5
 dāna chōnia ; lō mofōnoe ia ; lō
 itanō ba dōdōnia zi lō sōchi ; (*F.* 6
10, 24. Fil. 2, 4) ; lō omoeso dōdōnia
 ba zi lō atelō, ba omoeso dōdōnia
 awō zi doehoe. Fefoe hadia ia zi 7
 faloecha ia, ba itaha dōdōnia ; fefoe
 hadia ia, ba fadoehoe dōdōnia ; fefoe
 hadia ia, ba idōnadōna, fefoe hadia
 ia, ba itaōgō. (*Rom. 15, 1. Amaed.*
10, 12).

III. Si lō mamalōmalō wa'omasi 8
 andrō ; he fama'ele'ō sa, ba tebato
 dania, ba he ngawalō li, ba tebato,
 ba he fa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba
 tebato dania. Sambō'ambō sa wa'a- 9
 boto ba dōdōda andrō, ba sambō'-
 ambō wama'ele'ōda andrō. Ba na 10
 so zo'ahonoa andrō, ba tebato za-
 mbō'ambō andrō. Me iraono ndra'- 11
 odo, ba no fehede ndraono wehede-
 goe ba tōdō ndraono dōdōgoe ba
 era'era ndraono gera'eragoe, ba me
 no tobali ira matoea ndra'odo, ba

- 12 oebōhōli nifolaoe ndraono. Ha sa dahōdahō ni'ilada iada'e, ba zōrōmi, ba ba da'ō dania, ba fa'ila bawa. Iada'e ambō'ambō wa'aboto ba dō-dōgoe, ba ba da'ō dania, ba oe'ila, si mane fangila ja'odo andrō. (*Moz. IV. 12, 8. Kor. II. 3, 18; 5, 7. F. 8, 3. Joh. I. 3, 2*). Ba me si manō, ba si lō teboelō wamati ba fanōtōna ba fa'omasi, si tōloe andrō, ba seboeara, ba fa'omasi andrō. (*Tes. I. 1, 3. Heb. 10, 22-24. Kol. 3, 14*).

FAZA 14.

I. Hadia goena, na lasōndra ngawalō li andrō ba famahaō andrō.

II. He lawisa wamogoena'ō ba gowolea niha Keriso andrō.

- 1 I. Migohi wa'omasi andrō, ba mi'aloaloei mboeala Geheha andrō, ba si ofōna, ba ena'ō mi'ila mama'ele'ō. (*F. 12, 1 b. t. 31*). Solaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba tenga ba niha moehede, no chō Lowalangi moehede ia, lō'ō sa samondrongo, niha, ba moroi ba Geheha iwa'ō zi no tobini. (*Hal. zin. 10, 46*). Ba sama'ele'ō, ba ba niha moehede, fanga'azōchi ba famarooe dōdō, ba fondrara dōdō.
- 4 Solaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba ja'ia ni'a'azōchinia, ba sama'ele'ō, ba banoea i'a'asōchi. Ba omasido, na dozi ami milaoe ngawalō li, ba mendroea manō, na mama'ele'ō ami. Ba eboea zama'ele'ō, moroi ba zolaoe ngawalō li andrō, atō na ibotochi, ena'ō mōi fanga'azōchi mbanoea. (*Moz. IV, 11, 29*). Ba me no si manō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba na mōido chōmi ena'ō, molaoe ngawalō li, ba hadia goenagoe chōmi, na lō moehededo chōmi, ma famakai hadia ia, ba ma famotochi, ba ma fama'ele'ō, ba ma famahaō? Si manō gōi ba maimai si lō noso andrō, soli, he sigoe, ba he biola, na lō faehoe li, saloea, ba he lawisa wamondrongo hadia li zigoe ba hadia li mbiola? Ba torofe

gōi, na li si lō mila manō linia, ba ha niha zama'anō ja'ia ba wanoe-wō? Si manō gōi ami, na si lō mila wehedemi, na milaoe ngawalō li, ba he moroi aboto ba dōdō niwa'ō andrō? ba daloe mbanoea sa'ae moehede ami. Ta'ila ha wa'oja ngawalō li ba goeli danō, ba lō si lō eloeaha. (*Sin. 19, 4 b. t.*). Ba na lō oe'ila geloeaha li andrō, ba niha bō'ō ndra'o, chō zihede andrō, ba sihede andrō, ba niha bō'ō ia chōgoe. Si manō gōi ami, me no solohi Eheha ami, ba mi'aloeli, ena'ō fahōna chōmi, ba wanga'azōchi banoea.

II. Andrō, na so zolaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba jamoe'andrō, ena'ō i'ila ibotochi. Na mangandrō ndra'o, wolaoe ngawalō li, ba tōdōgoe zangandrō, ba era'eragoe, ba si lō goena. Ba he wisa? Da'oe'angandrō'ō dōdō ba oe'angandrō'ō gōi gera'era; oe'anoenō'ō dōdō ba oe'anoenō'ō gōi gera'era. (*Jak. 5, 13*). Na tenga si manō, ba he iwisa si lō to'ōlō ba da'ō, wamadoehoe'ō fanoenōmō, na ō'anoenō'ō dōdō, me lō i'ila, hadia niwa'ōoe. (*Nga'ot. I. 16, 36. Neh. 8, 6*). Te sōchi sa wanoenōoe, ba lō mōi fanga'azōchi dānō bō'ō. Oeseno Lowalangi, me asese oelaoe ngawalō li andrō, moroi chōmi fefoe. Ba na ba mbanoea, ba omasido, ba lima ngawoea li oe'wa'ō, soroi ha gera'eragoe, ena'ō oefahaō dānō bō'ō gōi, moroi foeloe ngahōnō ngawoea li oe'wa'ō, wolaoe ngawalō li andrō. He ja'ami ira talifoesō! bōi miba li'ō iraono ami, ba gera'era andrō; ba zi lō sōchi mibali'ō iraono ami, ba ba gera'era andrō, ba ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami. (*Mat. 18, 16. Rom. 16, 17*). Noa sa so ba zoera goraisa: „Linia bō'ō oelaoe dania ba niha andrō, ba bewe niha bō'ō oefake, wehede chōra, ba he si manō, ba lō'ō zoei lafondrongondrongo ligoe, iwa'ō Sō'aja.” (*Jes. 28, 11. 12*). Tobali tandra nga-

- walō li andrō, tenga ba zamati, no
ba zi lō mamati, ba fama'ele'ō a-
ndrō, ba tenga ba zi lō mamati, no
23 ba zamati. Ba na owoelo ena'ō mba-
noea fefoe, ba na oi zara lalaoe
ngawalō li ena'ō, ba na so zi mōi
bacha si lō to'ōlō ba da'ō, ba ma
si tenga samati, hadia, lō la'wa'ō
24 sowōhō ami? (*Hal. zin. 2, 12. 13*). Ba
na a'oi mama'ele'ō, ba na so zi mōi
bacha si tenga samati, ba ma si lō
to'ōlō ba da'ō, ba tefadoehoe dōdō-
nia chōra fefoe, ba tehoekoe ia chōra
25 fefoe, (*Heb. 4, 12*), ba oroma zi to-
bini andrō ba dōdōnia, ba toball
ifalōgoe tooe ia, mangaloeloe ia chō
Lowalangi, ba i'ombacha'ō, si ndroe-
hoe so Lowalangi ba dōdōmi. (*Jes.*
26 *60, 14*). Ba he wisa, ja'ami ira ta-
lifoēsō? Na owoelo ami, ba oi dozi
so hadia ia, ma sinoenō, ba ma fa-
mahaō, ba ma famokai hadia ia, ba
ma ngawalō li, ba ma famotochi;
ba fefoe hadia ia, ba ba wanga'azō-
27 chi jamogena. Ba na so zolaoe nga-
walō li, ba daroea, datōloe zato sibai,
ba nizarazara, basamōsa zamatochi.
28 Ba na lō samotochi, ba bōi jamoe-
hede ba gowoeloa, ba chōnia jamoe-
hede, ba chō Lowalangi. (*F. 14, 2-4*).
29 Ba sama'ele'ō, ba daroea, ba ma
datōloe ndramoehede, ba ndramoe-
hoekoe tánō bō'ō. (*F. 12, 10. Hal.*
30 *zin, 17, 11*). Ba na faloccha dánō
bō'ō sidadao, wama'ele'ō, ba jamoe-
31 bato wehede si fōfōna andrō. Tola
sa mizarazara wama'ele'ō, dozi ami,
ena'ō oi dozi tefahaō ira, ba ena'ō
32 oi dozi tefaroea dōdō. Ba eheha za-
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba la'o'ō ba zama'-
33 ele'ō. Tenga sa Lowalangi wama-
koekoe Lowalangi, no Lowalangi wa-
34 atelō ia. (*F. 11, 16*). Ira alawe, ba
bōi ndrahoemede ba gowoeloa, si
manc ba gowoeloa ni'amoni'ō fefoe;
lō'ō sa tola fahoehoeo ira, ha folo'ō
chōra, si mane ni'wa'ō ba gorōisa
gōi. (*Tim. I. 2, 12. Moz. I. 3, 16*).
35 Ba na omasi ira, lasōndra hadia ia,
ba jomo ndramoēsfoe ba ndra

matocara; lō'ō sa moadoe ba ndra
alawe, na fahoehoeo ia ba gowoeloa.
Ma ba chōmi i'otarai taroma li 36
Lowalangi andrō? ba ma ha ba
chōmi iroegi? Na so zangoema'ō 37
tōdōnia, sama'ele'ō ia, ba ma si so
Eheha ia, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōnia
nisoeragoe andre, wa moroi chō
Zo'aia. (*F. 10, 15*). Ba na so zi lō 38
mangila watahōgō, ba jalō i'ila wa-
tahōgō. Andrō, ja'ami ira talifoe- 39
sōgoe, mi'aloēi wama'ele'ō, ba bōi
mitena'wa wolaoe ngawalō li andrō;
ba fefoe hadia ia, ba oi ni'angena- 40
nōi ba oi nifōfōgō. (*Kol. 2, 5*).

FAZA 15.

I. Famadoehoe'ō femaaso zi mate
andrō, moroi ba wemaaso Keriso. II.
Amoēata wemaaso andrō ba inōtō.

I. Ba lō oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami 1
ira talifoēsō, doeria somoeso dōdō
andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, niha-
lōmi chōmi gōi, ba zaro ami gōi,
(*Gal. 1, 11, 12*), ba nisōndrami fa- 2
ngorifi gōi, na mi'o'ō zi mane ni'-
ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mibō-
hōli; atō na jajazaja gōlōmi, wa no
mamati ami. Da'ō sa zi a'a nifa'e- 3
magoe chōmi, nitemagoe gōi, wa
no mate Keriso, bōrō horōda andrō,
wa no itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō;
(*F. 11, 23. Jes. 53, 8 b. t. Dan. 9,*
26. *Hal. zin. 17, 2 b. t.*); awō wa no 4
moeko'o ia, awō wa no moesoēsogēi
ia, me no iroegi tōloe ngaloēo, wa
no itōrō zi so ba zoera; (*Sin. 16,*
10. *Hos. 6, 2. Mat. 12, 40*); awō wa 5
no i'oroma'ō ia chō Gefa andrō, ba
aēfa da'ō, ba ba zi felendroea.
(*Loek. 24, 34, 36*). Aēfa da'ō, ba 6
i'oroma'ō ia ba dalifoēsō andrō, si
tōra lima ngaotoe, i'osamezaigō;
so sa zi no mate ōsa, da'ō, ba ato
zaeri. (*Mat. 28, 10*). Aēfa da'ō, ba 7
i'oroma'ō ia chō Jakobo andrō, ba
aēfa da'ō, ba ba zingenē andrō fefoe.
(*Loek. 24, 50*). Ba ba gafoeriata si- 8
bai, ba no i'oroma'ō ia gōi chōgoe,
si hoelō zi lō iroegi ba'wa ba wa'a

- toemboe. (*F. 9, 1. Hal. zin. 9, 3 b. t.*)
- 9 Fondrege zide'ide sa ndra'odo, ba zinenge andrō, tenga sa si nangea labe'e tōigoe zinenge, me no oegohi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*Efes. 3, 3. Tim. I. 1, 13*). Ba bōrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, wa si manō ndra'odo iada'e, ba tenga sa zajazaja gōlō wa'eboea dōdōnia ba chōgoe andre, tobali sa eboea halōwō niha-lōgoe, moroi ba nihalōra fefoe, ba tenga sa ja'odo, no fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, fanolo ja'odo. (*Tim. I. 1, 14. Kor. II. 11, 5, 23*). Ba he ja'odo, ba he ja'ira andrō, ba si manō wangombacha'ōma, ba si manō wamatimi. (*F. 3, 7*). Ba na tetoeriangō Keriso, wa no moesoeseogi ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba hana wa so ōsa ba chōmi sangoema'ō, lō femaoso zi mate? (*Tim. II. 2, 17, 18. Mat. 22, 23*). Na lō femaoso zi mate sa, ba lō'ō gōi moesoeseogi Keriso.
- 14 **Ba na lō moesoeseogi Keriso, ba no zajazaja gōlō gōi wangombacha'ōma, ba no zajazaja gōlō gōi wamatimi.** Ba no tobali sasi sofaja ndra'aga ba chō Lowalangi, me no mabōbōgō chō Lowalangi, no isoeseogi Keriso, si tenga nisoeseoginia; na doehoe,
- 16 lō tesoesoeogi zi mate. Na lō'ō sa tesoesoeogi zi mate, ba lō moesoeseogi Keriso. Ba na lō moesoeseogi Keriso, ba si lō boto wamatimi andrō, ba lō si teboelō ami ba hōrōmi; tobali si no tekiko gōi zi no mate andrō, ba chō Keriso. (*Tes. I. 4, 14*). Na ha ba gōtōda andre manōtōna ita chō Keriso, ba no noemana ita, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe.
- 20 (*F. 15, 32; 4, 9*). Ba iada'e, ba no moesoeseogi Keriso, moroi ba ngai zi mate, no si a'ia ba zi no mate andrō. (*Hal. zin. 26, 23. Kol. 1, 18*).
- 21 Me no moroi ba niha sa wa'amate andrō, ba moroi ba niha gōi wemaoso zi mate andrō. (*Rom. 5, 12, 18. 21*). Hoelō si mane ba chō Gadamo sa, ba ahori mate ira ba da'ō, si manō gōi ba chō Keriso, ahori te'o-
- rifi ira dania. Ba oi nifōfō'ō: Si a'a, ba Keriso, ba fanetenia, ba tana chō Keriso andrō, na so ia. (*Tes. I. 4, 15, 16*). Ba awena dania gamozoea andrō, na ibe'e ba danga Lowalangi Ama wamatōrō andrō, na no iheta wamatōrō fefoe ba fa'asala'wa fefoe ba fa'abōlō fefoe. Lō'ō sa tola lō'ō, sala'wa ia, iregen o ibe'e barō gahenia zi fa'oedoe, fefoe. (*Sin. 110, 1. Heb. 10, 12, 13*). Safoeria zi fa'oedoe, niheta, ba ja'ia wa'amate andrō. (*Fam. 20, 14*). „Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ibe'e barō gahenia.” Ba na la'wa'ō, no moebe'e barō mbawa fefoe hadia ia, ba no ta'ila, baero zame'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia. (*Sin. 3, 7. Mat. 28, 18. Heb. 2, 3*). Ba na no moebe'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, ba awena mōi gōi Nono barō mbawa zi no mame'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, ena'ō ha sambalō Lowalangi ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 23; 11, 3*). Na tenga si manō, ba hadia nilaoe zamabajagō'ō idanō ja'ira salahi zi no mate? Na lō'ō manō tesoesoeogi zi mate, ba hana wa lafabajagō'ō ira idanō, salahira? Ba ja'aga gōi, ba hana wa lō malōmalō, wa lō ma'ila nosoma. (*Rom. 8, 36*). Ero ma'ōchō matedo; ja lō oesoeno ndra'o ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoēsō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, na fajagoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 8, 9; 4, 10 b. t.*). Na dali niha, wa no fasōndra ndra'o ba goetoe ndroe'oe andrō ba Nefeso, ba hadia goenania chōgoe? Na lō tesoesoeogi zi mate, ba „datalaoe mangamanga ba datalaoe mamadoe-madoe hadia ia, mahemoloe mate sa atō ita.” (*Hal. zin. 19, 29 b. t. Jes. 22, 13*). **Bōi mibe'e nifao'engoe ami. Ifakiko mbōwō si sōchi hoe-hoe si lō sōchi.** Mibōhōli sibai wemaboe andrō ba bōi mifazōchi horō; so sa ōsa zi lō aboto ba dōdō Lowalangi; ba wangailasi

- ja'ami oeŵa'ō da'ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 6-8*).
- 35 II. Ba te so zangoema'ō: ba he wisa wanoesoegi si mate andrō? He wisa mbotora, na so ira? (*Hes. 37, 3, Jes. 26, 19*). He si lō mangila watahōgō! tanōmō nitaroemō andrō, ba lō aperi, na lō mate oea. (*Joh. 12, 24*). Ba nitaroemō andrō, ba tenga boto andrō si so dania ōtaroe, ha sambalō oelitō, ta'ila na gandroe, ha ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia. Ba Lowalangi zame'e chōnia boto, somasi ia; ba sambalō danōmō, ba sambalō mboto dania. (*F. 12, 18. Moz. I. 1, 11*). Lō'ō sa oi fagōlōgōlō nōsi hadia ia; samboea sa nōsi niha, ba samboea nōsi goerifō niha, ba samboea nōsi wofo, ba samboea nōsi gi'a. Ba so mboto ja'wa, ba so mboto ba goeli danō, ba samboea lachōmi zi so ja'wa, ba samboea lachōmi zi so ba goeli danō. (*Mat. 22, 30. Hal. zin. 12, 7*). Samboea haga leo, ba samboea haga mba'wa, ba samboea haga ndrōfi; a'oi sa faehoe na i wa'abōlō haga ndrōfi.
- 42 Si manō gōi wemaoso zi mate andrō. Sobooe nitanō, ba si lō obooe nisoesoegi. Si lō tōi nitanō, ba si so lachōmi nisoesoegi; si lō abōlō nitanō, ba sabōlō nisoesoegi. (*Fil. 3, 21. Kol. 3, 4*). Boto si so noso nitanō, ba boto si so Eheha nisoesoegi. Na so mboto si so noso, ba so gōi mboto si so Eheha. Si manō gōi ba zoera: „No to bali sonoso niha si fōfōna andrō, Adamo", ba Adamo safoeria andrō, ba no to bali Eheha sangorifi. (*Moz. I. 2, 7. Job. 19, 25*).
- 46 Ba tenga si fōfōna zi so Eheha, si so noso zi fōfōna, awenazi so Eheha.
- 47 Moroi ba goeli danō niha si fōfōna andrō, tanō, ba moroi ba zoroego niha si samboea. (*Moz. I. 3, 19. Joh. 3, 13. 31*). Si mane si otarai ba danō andrō, si manō fefoe zi otarai ba danō, ba si mane si otarai zoroego andrō, si manō fefoe mbanoea zoroego; ba si mane foloheda fa-
- maedo zi otarai ba danō andrō, si manō gōi dania woloheda famaedo zi otarai zoroego andrō. (*Rom. 8, 29*). Ba da'ō ni'wa'ōgoe, ja'ami, ira tali-foesō, tebai isōndra mbanoea Lowalangi ōsi niha andrō, ba tebai isōndra wa lō obooe sobooe andrō. (*Joh. 1, 13*). Hiza, si no tobini oe'ombacha'ō chōmi: Lō ahori mate ita, baahori to bali, (*Tes. I. 4, 15 b.t.*), i'ogomoezaō, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, na telaoe dorofe safoeria andrō; telaoe sa ia dania, ba maoso zi no mate andrō, tebai sa'ae obooe, ba ja'ita, ba si to bali. (*Mat. 24, 31*). Lō'ō sa tola lō i'onoecha wa tebai obooe sobooe andre, ba lō tola lō i'onoecha wa tebai mate si mate andre. (*Kor. II. 5, 4*). Ba na no i'onoecha wa tebai obooe sobooe andre, ba na no i'onoecha wa tebai mate si mate andre, ba awena itōrō daroma li andrō, si so ba zoera: „No alōmō wa'amate andrō ba wemōna. (*Jes. 25, 8*). Hezo wemōnaoe, fa'amate? Hezo docomō, fa'amate?" (*Hos. 13, 14*). Ba toeo wa'amate andrō, ba ja'ia horō andrō, ba fa'abōlō horō andrō, ba ja'ia gorōisa. (*Rom. 5, 12. 13. 20; 7, 8 b.t.*). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, same'e chōda femōna andrō, morol chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso. (*Rom. 7, 25; 8, 37. Joh. I. 5, 4. 5*). Andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o, ja'abe'e ami, si lō hoemeoeheoe, ja'a'oi so ehōmi wangi halōwō Zo'aja andrō, bōi jamamalōmalō, me no mi'ila, tenga zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōmi andrō, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Nga'ot. II. 15, 7. Mat. 24, 13. Kol. 2, 6. 7*).

FAZA 16.

- I. He wisa wangozaragō tolo tolo andrō, nifa'ohēō ba Joedaia.
 II. He lawisa na mōi chōra Dimoteo.
 III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. Ba ba dolotolo andrō, ba ni'a-moni'ō andrō, ba mi'o'ō hadia nifa-

- choigoe ba mbanoea misa ba Galatia. (Kor. II. 8, 1 b. t. Rom. 12, 13. Hal. zin. 11, 29). Ero migoe mibe'e ja'wa ma'ifoe ba da'ō, dozi ami, balazi wa'eboea nisōndra zamōsana; fa bōi awena la'ozaragō, na so ndra'o.
- 3 (Hal. zin. 20, 7. Fam. 1, 10). Ba na sodo, ba oefatenge zi tola ni'wā'ōmi, oefa'ohē'ō zoera, ba wolohe tolotolomi andrō ba Jeroezalema. (Kor. II. 8, 16. 19). Ba na si nangea mōi ndra'odo gōi, ba ndramōi awōgoe.
- 5 Ba awena mōido chōmi, na no oetōrō Makedonia. Oetōrō sa Makedonia; (Kor. II. 1, 16. Hal. zin. 19, 21); ba ba chōmi, ba ta'ila na arado, ma oebase'ō gōi wa'aefa inba'wa deoe, ena'ō fao ami chōgoe, heza mōido.
- 7 Hal. zin. 20, 2 b. t.). Lō'ō sa edōnado iada'e ha ba wanōrō oe'ila ami, oedōnadōna sa, arado ma'ifoe ba chōmi, na itehe So'aja. (F. 4, 19).
- 8 Ba ba Nefeso sodo iroegi loeo we-
9 ndrakose. Noa sa eboea mbawa-
ndroehō si teboka chōgoe ba halōwō, ba no ato zifa'oedoe. (Hal. zin. 14, 27).
- 10 II. Ba na so Dimoteo, ba mifaigi, ena'ō lō ada'oeda'oe ia ba chōmi; halōwō Lowalangi sa ihalō, si mane ja'o gōi. (F. 4, 17. Fil. 2, 19, 20).
- 11 Andrō, bōi jamoe'ositengagō ia niha, ha niha ia; ba mifasao ia, bōi miboesi dōdōnia, ena'ō mōi ia chōgoe; oedōnadōna sa ia, awō dalifocsō
- 12 andrō. (Tim. I. 4, 12). Ba ba chō Afolo andrō, talifoesō andrō, ba no oeforege wangandrō chōnia, ena'ō mōi ia chōmi, awō dalifoesō andrō; ba lō'ō manō edōna ia mōi iada'e,

ba mōi sa dania, na isōndra lala. (F. 3, 5, 6).

III. Bōi mifōrō, mī'abe'e'ō ami 13
wamati, si mane ira matoea, ja'a-
bōlō ami! (F. 15, 34. 58. Hal. zin.
20, 31. Mat. 25, 13. Efes. 6, 10).
Fefoe hadia ia chōmi, ba moroi ba 14
wa'omasi milaoe. (Kol. 3, 14). Ba 15
oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō:
no mī'ila ndra Sefana andrō, samba
omo ira, wa no bōrōta ira ba Na-
chaja, awō wa no mōi ira enoni
ni'amoni'ō andrō; — (F. 1, 16);
ena'ō mifondrondrongo li zi manō, 16
awō li zi no manolo ba halōwō,
fefoe, si no erege tōdō gōi. Ba 17
omoeso dōdōgoe, me no so Zefana
ba Fotoenato ba Acha'iko, me no
salahi ira ba zi lō ja'ami. (Kor. II.
11, 9). Noa sa la'okafoei dōdōgoe 18
ba tōdōmi. Andrō, bōi zi lō aboto
ba dōdōmi zi manō. (Kor. II. 7, 13.
Tes. I. 5, 12, 13). La'owai ami ba- 19
noea andrō ba Azia misa. I'owai
sibai ami Akila ba Ferikila, ba chō
Zo'aja, awō zowoelo andrō jomo
chōra. (Fam. 1, 4. 11. Hal. zin. 18,
2 b. t.). La'owai ami talifoesō andrō 20
fefoe. Faoma mī'owai nawōmi fa'a-
gosa bawwa andrō ni'amoni'ō. (Rom.
16, 16). Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe 21
zanoera, tanga Waoelo andre. (Kol.
4, 13). Na so zi lō mangomasi'ō 22
So'aja andrō, ba ja anatema (ni'-
elifi); maranata (so dania Zo'aja).
(Gal. 1, 8). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea 23
dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe! (Rom. 16,
24). No faloecha ami fefoe wa'oma- 24
sigoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe.

Soera Waoelo andrõ,

ba mbanoea

GORINDRO,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Isoeno Lowalangi, me no irara dödönia ba me no i'orifi ia, me gōna ia famakao. III. Itoenõ chōra, wa mōi ia chōra mena'õ.

- 1 I. Faelo zanoera da'e, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrõ, moroi ba wa'omasasi Lowalangi, ba Timoteo, talifoesõ andrõ, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrõ, si so ba Gorindro, awõ ni'amoni'õ andrõ fefoe, si so ba danõ Nachaja ma'asagorõ. (*Kor. I. 1, 1; 16, 10. 11. Fil. 1, 1*). Jafaloecha ami
- 2 wa'eboea dödõ ba fa'ohahaoe dödõ, chõ Namada, Lowalangi ba chõ Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso! (*Gal. 1, 3*).
- 3 II. Nisocno Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, Amania, Ama wa'ahachõ dödõ andrõ, Lowalangi wondrara dödõ, fefoe, (*Fet. I. 1, 3*),
- 4 sondrara tödõma, ba wa'afõchõ andrõ fefoe, chõma, ena'õ ma'ila marara dödõ zi gōna fa'afõchõ hadia ia ngawalõ, moroi ba wondrara dödõ andrõ, si faloecha ndra'aga chõ Lowalangi. (*F. 7, 6. Sin. 94, 19*).
- 5 Hoelõ si mane famakao andrõ chõ Keriso, si no fahõna chõma, si manõ gõi wondrara dödõ andrõ, fahõna zi faloecha ndra'aga chõ Keriso.
- 6 (*Kol. 1, 24*). Ba he si gōna fa'afõchõ ndra'aga, ba ba wondrara tödõmi ba ba wangorifi ja'ami, ba he nirara tödõ ndra'aga, ba ba wondrara tödõmi, si mōi fangabõlõ ba wa-

naha tödõ, na gōna ami famakao andrõ, si gōna ndra'aga gõi. Ba no abe'e dödõma, wanõtõna, ba chõmi andrõ, me no ma'ila, faoma mo'oeracha ami, hoelõ si mane ba wamakao andrõ, si manõ gõi ba wondrara dödõ andrõ. Ba lõ edõna mabini'õ chõmi, ja'ami ira talifoesõ, ba wa'afõchõ andrõ chõma, si no gōna ndra'aga ba Azia, irege no abõlõbõlõ sibai, irege tebai mataha sa'ae, tobali lõ'õ sa'ae madõnadõna aogeriga. (*Kor. I. 15, 32. Hal. zin. 19, 23 b. t.*). Na ba dödõma sa, ba no ma'wa'õ si mate ndra'aga, ena'õ lõ madõnadõna ba chõma, ena'õ ha ba Lowalangi andrõ, sanoesoegi si mate, madõnadõna. No i'efa'õ ndra'aga ba wa'amate si manõ, ba i'efa'õ na dania; ba chõnia madõnadõna, wa itohoege na wangefa'õ ja'aga. (*Tim. II. 3, 11; 4, 18*). Me no sanolo ja'aga gõi ami, fangandrõ, ena'õ ato gõi zangandrõ saoha gõlõ ba wa'eboea dödõ andrõ, ni'andrõ zato chõma, bõrõ ndra'aga. (*F. 4, 15. Rom. 15, 30*). Da'õ sa chõma, na masoeno ndra'aga, wa ifadoehoc'õ chõma tödõma, no ohaoehaoe ndra'aga, wanõrõ lalama ba goeli danõ andre, ba mendoera manõ ba chõmi andrõ, lõ si fabaja hadia ia, ibe'e Lowalangi, tenga dali wa'atocatoea nõi niha, dali wa'eboea dödõ Lowalangi. (*Heb. 13, 18. Kor. I. 2, 4. 13. Tes. I. 2, 10*). Lõ'õ sa masoera chõmi mbõ'õnia, ha niba-

somi, andrô ba si no aboto ba dô-
dômi; ba oedônadôna aboto ba dô-
dômi iroegi gamozoea; si mane fa'a-
boto ba dôdômi ôsa ndra'aga, wa
no bôrô wanoenomi ja'ami ndra'aga,
si mane ja'ami chôma, na ba'wa
Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe. (*F. 3, 2 b. t. Fil. 2, 16; 4, 1*).

- 15 III. Ba me no so chôgoe wanôtôna
da'ô, ba moido mena'ô chômi fôna,
ena'ô samoeza tô faloecha ami wa'e-
16 boea dôdô. (*Kor. I. 16, 5 b. t.*). Ba
oetôrô ena'ô ami, we'amô ba Ma-
kedonia, ba na oe'otarai Makedonia,
ba moido zoei chômi, ba ena'ô mi-
17 fasao ndra'odo ba Joedaia. Ba hadia,
me edônado da'ô, hadia, no nifolaoe
zambô era'era nilaoegoe? Ma na
oehonogô hadia ia, hadia tôdô niha
dali wangohonogôigoe ja'ia, ena'ô
itaria „ja'ia” ba itaria „tenga”,
18 chôgoe. (*Jak. 5, 12*). Ba lô farô Lowalangi,
fa bôï faoma lima chômi,
he si no „ja'ia” ba he si „tenga”.
19 (*Kor. I. 1, 9*). Ono Lowalangi andrô
sa, Jesoe Keriso, ni'ombacha'ôma
ba chômi, ja'odo ba Siliwano ba
Timoteo, ba no tenga faoma, he
si no „ja'ia” ba he si „tenga”, no
ba chônïa so wa „ja'ia”. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*
20 *Fam. 3, 14*). **Ha wa'oja sa gama-
boe'oela li Lowalangi, ba no ba
chônïa so wa „ja'ia”, andrô wa
moroi ba chônïa gôï wamadoehoe'ô
andrô, soemange Lowalangi chôma.**
21 Ba sangabe'e ja'aga ba ja'ami, ba
chô Keriso, ba ja'ia Lowalangi, si
no mamajoini ja'ita gôï; (*Joh. I.*
22 *2, 27*); si no manganaro'ô gôï ja'ita,
si no mame'e we'ewe'e dôdô andrô,
Eheha andrô, ba dôdôda. (*F. 5, 5*
23 *Efes. 1, 13, 14*). Ba oe'angarôfi Lo-
walangi, ba nosogoe andre, wa no
bôrô wa alimagô ami chôgoe, wa
lô si moido sa'ae chômi ba Gorindro.
24 (*F. 12, 20, 21*). Tenga sa la'wa'ô ama-
tôrôwama wamatimi andrô, ba no
sanolo ndra'aga. ena'ô faloecha ami
wa'omoeso dôdô; noa sa abe'e ami
wamati. (*F. 4, 5. Fet. I. 5, 3. Fil. 1, 25*).

FAZA 2.

I. Ifaroe ira Faelo, ena'ô la-
foeli lahalô awôra zohorô andrô. II.
I'andrô sacha gôlô chô Lowalangi,
me no arôoe misa terongo doeria
somoeso dôdô andrô ibe'e.

I. Ba no oehonogôï tôdôgoe da'ô, 1
bôï ifoeli aboe dôdôgoe, na moido
chômi. (*F. 12, 21*). Na oeboesi dô- 2
dômi, ba ha niha zangomosoi'ô
tôdôgoe, na tenga niboiesigoe tôdô
andrô? Ba no oesoera da'ô chômi, 3
fa lô aboe dôdôgoe, na moido, la-
be'e somoeso dôdôgoe ena'ô; me
no oedônadôna ba chômi fefoe, wa
fa'omoeso dôdômi fefoe wa'omoeso
dôdôgoe andrô. (*Kor. I. 5*). Noa sa 4
a'oi so wa'afôchô chôgoe, awô wa'a-
tosasa dôdôgoe, me oefa'ohé'ô zoera
andrôchômi, tenga ha ma'ifoemowôï
dawa hôrôgoe; tenga sa ena'ô aboe
dôdômi, ena'ô aboto ba dôdômi
wa'omasi andrô, si so chôgoe; wa
no abôlô omasido ami, moroi ba
niha bô'ô. (*F. 7, 8 b. t.*). Ba na so 5
zi no mamoesi tôdô nawônïa, ba
tenga ja'o niboesinïa tôdô, ja'ami
fefoe — fa bôï abôlôbôlô wangoe-
ma'ôgoe — ba ja'ami ôsa. (*Kor. I.*
6 *5, 1, 2*). Ba no abônô ba zi manô
wotoe andrô, me no ato zangotoe'ô
ja'ia. (*F. 7, 11. Kor. I. 5, 5*). Tola 7
mibalia'ô sa'ae, mibe'e aefa chônïa
ba mirara dôdônïa, fa bôï tehawoe
zi manô fa'aboe dôdô, na no abôlô-
bôlô sibai. Andrô oe'andrô chômi, 8
mifatôrô chônïa' wa'omasi. Andrô 9
sa gôï oefa'ohé'ô zoera chômi, ena'ô
oe'ila, na tola ami, na mi'o'ô fefoe
hadia ia. Ba na so niha ni'efa'ômi 10
hadia ia, ba ja'odo gôï, oe'efa'ô
gôï. Ja'o sa gôï, hadia ni'efa'ôgoe,
na so ni'efa'ôgoe, ba bôrô ami, ba
zanehe Keriso, (*Joh. 20, 23*), ena'ô 11
lô i'alani ita Satana; tenga sa fa
lô aboto ba dôdôda gera'erania.

II. Ba me no oeroegi Deroa, ba 12
wangombacha teoria somoeso dôdô
andrô chô Keriso, ba me no teboka

- chōgoe mbawandroehō bachō Zo'aja, 13 (*Hal. zin. 20, 6. Kor. I. 16, 9*), ba lō'ō sa ahono bacha dōdōgoe, me lō oesōndra Dito andrō, talifoesōgoe; ba oe'angonasi'ira ba oesa'wa Ma- 14 kedonia. (*F. 7, 5. 6*). Ba oe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, same'e mōna ja'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, ba chō Keriso, sama'oroma'ōgō hoea wa'aboto ba dōdō ia andrō, chōma, fefoe gofoe heza. (*Kor. I. 15, 57. Efes. 3, 8 b. t.*). Fa'amohoea chō 15 Keriso sa ndra'aga, chō Lowalangi, ba ni'orifi andrō ba ba zi tetibo 16 andrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 18*). Ba nitibo'ō andrō, ba hoea soroi ba wa'amate si sa'wa fa'amate, ba ba ni'orifi andrō, ba hoea soroi ba wa'aoeri si sa'wa fa'aoeri. Ba ha niha zo- 17 gamō da'ō? (*Loek. 2, 34. Rom. 1, 16. Joh. 3, 17, 18*). Tenga sa si mane sato andrō, samali'ō faniaga taroma li Lowalangi andrō, ndra'aga; fe- hedema, ba moroi ba zi lō fabaja hadia ia, moroi ba Lowalangi, fōna Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso. (*F. 4, 2*).

FAZA 3.

I. Amaedola zoera'mbanoea Go-
rindro andrō, chō Waeolo. II. Fa'a-
tohoea gamaboe'oela li si bohooe
andrō.

- 1 I. Hadia, mabōrōtaigō zoei wa-
madoehoe'ō ja'aga? Mogoena chōma
zoera wamadoehoe'ō, nifa'ohe'ō chō-
mi, ba ma nifa'ohe'ōmi, si mane ba
dánō bō'ō ōsa? (*F. 5, 12; 11, 13*
2 *b. t.*). Soerama ami, nisoera ba dō-
dōma bacha, si no aboto ba dōdō
niha fefoe, nibasobasora (*F. 7, 3*).
3 No oroma, wa soera Keriso ami,
nisoerama, halōwōma; tenga ta'wa
wanoera ja'ia, Eheha Lowalangi
saoeri andrō wanoera ja'ia, tenga ba
gara wanoera andrō, no ba kara
nagole, ba dōdō. (*Jer. 31, 33. Hes.*
4 *11, 19. Heb. 8, 10*). Ba no so chō-
ma wanōtōna si manō, moroi chō
5 Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi; tenga sa
ta'wa'ō tola manō ndra'aga, na mo-

roi chōma, ba wamabōbō tōdōma
hadia ia, hoelō na tōdōma manō;
hadia zi tola ndra'aga, ba no moroi.
ba Lowalangi, (*Fil. 2, 13*), si no ma-
nolo gōi ja'aga, ena'ō tola enoni
ndra'aga ba gamaboe'oela li si bo-
hoee andrō, tenga ba dandra zoera
andrō, no ba chō Geheha; famoenoe
sa dandra zoera andrō, ba Eheha
andrō, ba sangorifi. (*F. 5, 18. Joh.*
6 *6, 63. Rom. 7, 10*).

II. Ba na no molachōmi halōwō 7
ba wamoene andrō, ba dandra
zoera andrō, nisoera ba gara, na no
tobali tebai latōngō mbawa Moze
Iraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba wa'amo-
haga mbawania, si taja sa atō;
(*Moz. II. 34, 1. 29, 30*); ba tenga 8
mendroea manō molachōmi halōwō
ba chō Geheha andrō? Na mola- 9
chōmi sa'ae halōwō ba wanibo andrō,
ba mendroea manō, wa no a'oi so
lachōmi halōwō ba wangatoelō a-
ndrō? (*F. 5. 19-21. Gal. 3, 10*). To- 10
bali si lō moefolachōmi sa „nifola-
chōmi” andrō, ba da'ō, bōrō lachō-
mi andrō, si no a'oi so. Na mola- 11
chōmi sa'ae zi taja andrō, ba me-
ndroea manō molachōmi zi lō teboelō
andrō. (*Heb. 7, 21 b. t.*). Ba me no 12
so chōma wanōtōna si manō, ba no
a'oi so wa lō aiwō ndra'aga. Ba 13
tenga si mane Moze, sombaloege
bawania, fa bōi lafaigi Iraono Gize-
raēli andrō gamozoea zi taja andrō.
(*Moz. II. 34, 33 b. t.*). Ba no moe'a- 14
be'e'ō dōdōra; iroegi ma'ōchō andre,
ba lō saheta mbaloebaloe andrō, ba
wombaso soera gamaboe'oela li si
fōfōna andrō, lō moeheta, me ba
chō Keriso aheta ia. (*Rom. 11, 25.*
15 *Jes. 6, 10. 29, 11. 12*). Ba irege ma'ō-
chō andre, na labaso zoera Moze a-
ndrō, ba no so mbaloebaloe ba dō-
dōra. Ba na lafoeli ira chō Zo'aja, 16
ba aheta mbaloebaloe andrō. (*Rom.*
17 *11, 23*). Ba So'aja Geheha andrō;
ba ba zi so Eheha Zo'aja andrō, ba
da'ō so wangefa. (*Kor. I. 15, 45.*
18 *Joh. 4, 24; 8, 36*). Ba ja'ita fefoe,

ba ta'ila'ila lachōmi Zo'aja andrō, lō baloebaloe mbawada; hoelō na ba zōrōmi, ba tobali ita, i'ohia'ō wamaedo da'ō, tedooe lachōmi safoeria moroi ba lachōmi si fōfōna, moroi chō Geheha Zo'aja andrō. (*Kor. I. 13, 12. Rom. 8, 29*).

'FAZA 4.'

I. Fa lō farōi Waoelo ba halōwōnia fangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. II. Fa'erege dōdōnia ba fa'afōchō andrō chōnia. III. Fonndrara dōdōnia.

- 1 I. Andrō: me no moefataro ndra'aga ba halōwō andrō, dali wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'aga, ba lō ma'ila wa'ata'oe; (*F. 3, 6. Tim. I. 1, 13. 16*); noa sa matimba wamini andrō, ba wa'aila andrō, me lō matōrō walimosa, ba me lō mafōejoe'ō daroma li Lowalangi; mafadoehoe'ō ndra'aga ba dōdō niha fefoe, fōna Lowalangi, wama'ele'ō si doehoe andrō. (*F. 2, 17; 5, 11*). Ba na no tobaloe gōi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chōma, ba ba zi tetibq andrō tobaloe ia,
- 2 (*F. 2, 15. 16*), ba nimba'wainō Lowalangi zi sagōtō tanō andre era'era, era'era zi lō mamati, fa lō ihagaini ira haga doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, toeria lachōmi Keriso andrō, si no famaedo Lowalangi. (*Efes. 2, 2. Joh. 12, 31; 14, 9. Heb. 1, 13*). Tenga sa ja'aga ni'ombacha'ōma, no Keriso Jesoe, So'aja, ma'ombacha'ō, ba ja'aga, ba enonimi, ma'wa'ō, bōrō Jesoe. (*F. 1, 24; 5, 20*).
- 3 Lowalangi andrō sa, sangoema'ō: jatoemboe haga andrō ba zogōmi-gōmi, da'ō zamatoemboe'ō ba dōdōma haga andrō, ena'ō hoemaga wa'aboto ba dōdō lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba mbawa Keriso. (*Moz. I, 1, 3. Fet. II. 1, 19. Efes. 1, 18 b. t.*).
- 4 II. Ba ba nahia tanō so chōma girōgirō andrō, ena'ō chō Lowalangi, wa no fahōna wa'abōlō, ba bōi

moroi ba chōma. (*F. 5, 1*). Fefoe 8 gofoe heza, ba no moefalangōgō ndra'aga, ba tenga sa nimama; ni-boesi tōdō ndra'aga, ba so zoei lala dōdō; (*F. 1, 8; 6, 4. 5*); nigohi, 9 ba tenga nirōi; nitibo'ō tooe, ba tenga nifakiko; (*Mat. 5, 10*); lō aefa 10 ba mbotoma wamoenoē Jesoe andrō, ma'ohe'ohe, ena'ō te'oroma'ō gōi wa'aeri Jesoe andrō, ba mbotoma andre. (*Kor. I. 15, 31. Gal. 6, 17. Rom. 6, 8*). Lō aetoe sa tefatōrō 11 ndra'aga ba wamoenoē, ja'aga saori andre, bōrō Jesoe, ena'ō tefa'ele'ō gōi wa'aeri Jesoe andrō, ba nōsima andre, si mate. (*Rom. 8, 36. Kor. I, 4, 9*).

III. Tobali ba chōma abōlō wa' 12 amate, ba ba chōmi, ba fa'aeri zabōlō. (*F. 13, 9*). Ba me no so 13 chōma Geheha wamati andrō, si mane si so ba zoera: „No mamati ndra'o, andrō hoemede ndra'o". ba mamati ndra'aga gōi, ba andrō moehedega gōi. (*Sin. 116, 10*). Me 14 no ma'ila, si no manoesoegi Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, ba isoesoegi gōi ndra'aga dania, awō Jesoe, ba ifa'aso ndra'aga, awōmi. (*Kor. I. 6, 14. Rom. 8, 11*). Bōrō sa ami, ba da'ō 15 fefoe, ena'ō amaedola zi tedooe-dooe na wa'eboea dōdō (Lowalangi) andrō, ba ena'ō fahōna; wangandrō saoha gōlō, ena'ō ato zangandrō, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi. (*F. 1, 6. 11. Sin. 50, 23. Kol. 1, 24*). Andrō lō ma'ila wa'ata'oe, 16 he wa'ae tekiko mbotoma andre, ba tebohooeni niha bacha, ero ma'ōchō. (*Efes. 3, 16*). Famakaoda 17 andrō sa, si lō arara, si lō abōlō-bōlō, ba l'a'asogō chōda lachōmi saboea, si lō aetoe, irege fahōna; (*Rom. 8, 17. 18. Fet. I. 1, 6 b. t.*); me lō tafalgi zoroma andrō, ha si 18 lō oroma. Soroma sa, ba lō ararā, ba si lō oroma, ba lroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 24. Heb. 10, 34; 11, 1. 26*).

FAZA 5.

I. Tótónafō Waeelo. II. Iforege wolo'ō somasi Zo'aja. III. Halōwōnia wangombacha fangatoelō andrō.

- 1 I. Noa sa ma'ila, na tedoedoeḡō nahama andre, ba goeli danō, ose andre, ba so chōma ni'otomosi Lowalangi, omo, si tenga nifazōchi tanga, si lō teboelō, ba zoroego. (*Fet. II. 1, 13. 14. Heb. 9, 11; 11, 10*).
- 2 Ba da'ō sa ḡōi mangarōngarōga, hoemoeloe dōdōma, ena'ō tefonoecha ndra'aga nahama andrō, soroi ba zoroego; (*Rom. 8, 23*); me tenga sa si lō noeche ndra'aga, wamaigi ja'aga, na no ma'onoeha ia. (*Mat. 22, 11. Efes. 4, 24. Fam. 3, 18*). Andrō mangarōngarōga, ja'aga si so ba nose andrō, sonoro ndra'aga, me lō omasiga, na aheta noechama, me omasiga na tefalaete, ena'ō i'ā fa'aoeri andrō zi mate andrō. (*Rom. 8, 19. 22. Kor. I. 15, 51-53*). Ba sangehao ja'aga ba da'ō, ba ja'ia Lowalangi, si no mame'e chōma we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, Eheha andrō.
- 6 (*F. I. 22. Rom. 8, 14*). Andrō wa lō mamalōmalō wa'arara dōdōma, ba no mi'ila, na ba mboto sogā, ba no arōoe ndra'aga chō Zo'aja, no sikoli ndra'aga. (*Heb. 13, 14*). **Lala wamati sa lalama, ba tenga famaigi.** (*Kor. I. 13, 12. 13. Fet. I. 1, 8*). Ba no arara dōdōma, ba abōlō omasiga awoe'a ndra'aga, marōi mboto, ba ahono ndra'aga chō Zo'aja. (*Fil. 1, 23*). Andrō ḡōi maforege, he sahono ndra'aga jomo, ba he sikoli, ena'ō omasi ia ndra'aga. (*Kol. 1, 10 b. t.*).
- 10 **Lō'ō sa tola lō oroma dania ita fefoe fōna dadaoma ba wangechoekoe andrō chō Keriso, ena'ō itema zamōsana zoelō nilaoenia, me ba mboto, so ia, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi.** (*Rom. 14, 10. Kor. I. 4, 5*).
- 11 II. Ba me no aboto ba dōdōda wangata'oeḡi So'aja, ba tadōnisi niha; ba noa sa oroma ita chō Lowalangi, ba oedōnadōna, ba dō-

dōmi ḡōi oroma ndra'o. (*Kor. I. 9, 20. Kor. II. 4, 2*). Lō'ō sa mafaeli 12 mafadoehoe'ō ndra'aga chōmi, ba mafobōrō chōmi wanoeno ja'ami ba chōma andre, ena'ō so chōmi wanoeno, ba zanoeno ja'ira ba zoroma ba niha, ba tenga ba zi so ba dōdō. (*F. 3, 1; 10, 12*). Na sowōhō ndra'aga, 13 ba no chō Lowalangi owōhōga, ba na si so era'era ndra'aga, ba ba chōmi. Fa'omasi Keriso andrō sa 14 zango'oe ja'aga. (*Rom. 6, 3 b. t.*). Da'ō niwa'oma: Na no mate zamōsa, 15 salahī zato fefoe, ba no ahori mate ira fefoe. Ba no mate ia salahī zato fefoe, ena'ō tenga sa'ae chōra aeri zaeri, ena'ō chō zi mate salahira, chō nisoesoegi andrō, salahira, aeri ira. (*Rom. 14, 7 b. t.*). Tobali, i'otarai 16 da'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma'ila niha, na dali mboto. Ba he no ma'ila Keriso, dali mboto, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma'ila ia iada'e. **Tobali na ba chō Keriso so 17 niha, ba no si bohooe moefazōchi ia, no noemalō zi tohēna andrō, ba hiza, ba no tobali bohooe.** (*Rom. 8, 1. Gal. 6, 15. Fam. 21, 5*).

III. Ba fefoe da'ō, ba moroi ba 18 Lowalangi, si no mangatoelō'ō ja'ita chōnia, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, si no mame'e ḡōi chōda halōwō fangatoelō andrō. (*Rom. 5, 10*). Lowalangi sa 19 zi no mangatoelō'ō chōnia ōsi goeli danō, ba chō Keriso, lō ibe'e ōmōra lalōra andrō, ba no ibe'e ba dōdōma daroma li andrō, ba wangatoelō andrō. (*Joh. 14, 10. Rom. 3, 24 b. t. Kol. 1, 19. 20. Joh. I, 2, 2*). Ba no 20 sinenge ndra'aga, salahī Keriso, hoelō na Lowalangi zamarooe tōdō niha, ba lima andrō, mangandrō ndra'aga, salahī Keriso, mamane: Mifa'atoelō'ōḡō ami chō Lowalangi! (*Jes. 52, 7. Joh. 20, 21*). Noa sa 21 ibali'ō horō zi lō irai mangila horō, salahida, ena'ō tobali fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi ita, ba chōnia andrō. (*Fet. I. 2, 22 b. t.; 3, 18. Gal. 3, 13. Rom. 8, 3, 4*).

FAZA 6.

I. Bōi la'oitengagō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō lahalō toelada chōra Waelo. II. Bōi fahoe-woe ira ba zi lō mamati ba ba zame'e adoe.

mamalōmalō wa'omoeso dōdō; hoelō zi noemana, ba ato nifo'ana'ama; hoelō niha si lō'ō, ba no a'oi sō chōma. (*F. 12, 10; 8, 9. Kor. 3, 21*).

II. No aloea baeha lima chōmi, 11
ja'ami banoea Gorindro, no ibologō
ia tōdōma. Lō ambō nahami ba 12
dōdōma ba no ide'ide dōdōmi. Ba 13
misoelōni — hoelō wehede ba ndrao-
no wehedegoe chōmi — mi'ebolo'ō
dōdōmi gōi. Bōi mitolo ba nilaoe 14
zi lō mamati andrō. Hadia, fabōbō
ira wa'atoelō wa lō atoelō? Ba ha-
dia, awō haga zogōmigōmi? (*Efes. 5, 11*). Hadia, no faeodoe ira Keriso 15
Mbeliali? Ba hezo zi faoma mo'oea-
cha ira, zamati zi lō mamati? (*Raz. I. 18, 21*). Hadia fabōbō ira gosali 16
Lowalangi nadoe? Osali Lowalangi
saoeri sa ami, si mane niw'a'ō Lo-
walangi: „Ba chōra oebe'e
nahagoe, ba oedōrōdōrōi
ira, ba Lowalangira ndra'o,
ba banoeagoe ira. (*Kor. I. 3, 16. Moz. III. 26, 11. 12*). Andrō 17
miheta ami chōra, mifa-
bali ami, iw'a'ō So'aja, ba
bōi mibabaja zira'ira'io;
ba oetema ami, (*Jes. 52 11. Fam. 18, 4. Moz. IV. 16, 26*), ba amami 18
ndra'o, ba onogoe matoea
ami ba onogoe alawe, iw'a'ō
So'aja andrō, si lō ambō
fa'abōlō.” (*Jer. 31, 33; 32, 38. Joh. 1, 12*).

FAZA 7.

I. Famaroe tōdō, ba wangohaoe-
haoe. II. Fa'omasi Waelo mbanoea
Gorindro. III. Omoeso dōdōnia, me
no labe'e ba dōdōra niw'a'ōnia ba
zoera si fōfōna andrō.

I. Ba me no so chōda gamaboe'-
oela li si manō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō!
ba datahagō ita, taheta fefoe zi no
tokana andrō, he ba nōsi, ba he ba
dōdō, ba wamaloea fangohaoehaoe
andrō; ta'ata'oe fi Lowalangi. (*F. 6, 17. Joh. I. 3, 3*).

II. Mifondrondrongo chōma; lō 2

I. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'aga sa-
nolo ba halōwō andrō, bōi saechoe
ba danō, me no faloecha ami wa'e-
boea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. —
(*F. 1, 24. Heb. 12, 15*). Noa sa
imane: „No oefondrondro-
ngo chōoe, me ba'wa si
sō'chi, ba no oetolo'ō, me
loeo wangorifi.” Hiza, ja'e
mba'wa si sōchi, hiza, ja'e loeo wa-
ngorifi andrō. — (*Jes. 49, 8. Heb. 3, 7. 13*). Lō'ō sa mafobōrō wangala
hadia ia, gofoe ha ōchō, fa bōi te'o'a-
ja halōwō andrō. Fefoe hadia ia ni-
laoema sa, ba no amoeta genoni
Lowalangi gamoeatama, ba wanaha
tōdō, si no a'oi so, ba ba wa'a-
fōchō, ba ba wa'atosasa, ba ba
wa'ata'oe dōdō, (*F. 4, 8 b. t.*), ba na
labōzi ndra'aga, ba na lakoeroega, ba
na mola'wa niha, ba ba wa'erege
dōdō, ba ba wa lō mōrō, ba ba wa
lō si manga, (*F. 11, 23–27. Hal. zin. 19, 29; 21, 30*), ba ba wa'ohaoehaoe,
ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba
wa'ebolo dōdō, ba wa'asōchi dōdō,
ba ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba
ba wa'omasi andrō, si lō famini
tōdō, ba daroma li fa'adoehoe
andrō, ba ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi
andrō, moroi ba wangōna fa'atoelō
dōdō andrō, he ba gambōlō, ba he
ba gabera; (*Tim. II. 2, 15. Rom. 15, 19*); He faloecha zoemange, ba he
fangō'aja, he labōbōgō zi lō sōchi,
ba he lasoeno ndra'aga; hoelō za-
maeloengoe, ba no si doehoe; **hoelō
zi lō aboto ba dōdō niha, ba noa
sa aboto ba dōdō niha bō'ō; hoelō
zi mate, ba hiza, ba saoeri ndra'-
aga; hoelō ni'otoe'ō, ba lō'ō sa moe-
boenoe;** (*F. 4, 10. 11. Sin. 118, 17*).
10 18); **hoelō zaboe tōdō, ba lō'ō sa**

- nilaoema si lõ sōchi ba niha, lõ ni-fakikoma niha, lõ ni'alanima. (*F. 12, 17*). Tenga fangetoe'ō hoekoe, wa oe'wa'ō da'ō. Noa za oe'wa'ō mege, ba dōdōma so ami, he ba wa'amate, ba he ba wa'aoeri, awōma. (*F. 6, 11-13*). No abe'e sibai dōdōgoe ami, oi so wanoenogoe ja'ō, ba chōmi andrō; no fahōna wondrara dōdō chōgoe, oi so wa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wa'afōchō andrō fefoe chōma. (*Fil. 2, 17*). Me no maroegi Makedonia sa, ba ma'ifoe lõ folombase mbotoma, no fahōna manō zafōchō, fasosota baero, ba bacha ba dōdō, ba fa'ata'oe. (*F. 4, 8*). Ba sondrara tōdō zi noemana, Lowalangi, da'ō zondrara tōdōma, ba wa'aso Dito andrō. (*F. 1, 4; 2, 13*). Ba tenga ha ba wa'asonia, ba wondrara tōdō andrō gōi, si no faloecha ia chōmi, me i'ombacha'ō chōma wehoeloe dōdōmi andrō ba fangarōngarōmi ba fa'owōlō'ōlōmi, ba chōgoe andre; tobali no tedoe na wa'omoeso dōdōgoe. (*Tes. I. 3, 6-8*).
- 8 III. Ba he sa no oeboesi dōdōmi ba zoera andrō, ba lõ'ō sa mangesa dōdōgoe. Ba he no mangesa dōdōgoe — oe'ila sa, wa no aboe dōdōmi, ba zoera andrō, he lõ ararā — (*F. 2, 2-4*) ba iada'e, ba no omoeso dōdōgoe, tenga sa me no aboe dōdōmi, me no aboe dōdōmi ba wamalalini era'era a'ine, dali sa Lowalangi, wa aboe dōdōmi. ena'ō lõ hadia ia zi te'ala ami chōma. **Loealoea wa'aboe dōdō andrō sa, na dali Lowalangi, ba famalalini era'era, ba wangerlii ba mbanoea foeri, si lõ mangesa dōdō sa'ae, ba loealoea wa'aboe dōdō niha gooli danō andrō, ba fa'amate.** (*Mat. 5, 4; 26. 75*). Hiza sa da'ō, wa no aboe dōdōmi, dali Lowalangi, he wisa wamaroenia tōdōmi, ba wamoe'a sa'ae, ba ba wofōnoe, ba ba wa'ata'oe, ba ba wehoeloe dōdō, ba ba wamorege, ba ba wangotoe'ō! Gofoe hadia ia, ni-wa'ōda, ba no mi'oroma'ō, wa lõ

esoeanō chōmi ba da'ō. Ba he no 12
oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ba no tenga
bōrō zi so sala andrō, ba tenga bōrō
ba zosala ia, da'ō mbōrō, ena'ō
oroma ba chōmi, fōna Lowalangi,
wa no sosō dōdōmi ndra'aga. (*F. 2, 5. 9*). Andrō no faloecha ndra'aga 13
wondrara dōdō. Ba noa na mōi fō-
nōnō wondrara dōdōma wa'omoeso
dōdōma andrō, si no fahōna, moroi
ba wa'omoeso dōdō Dito andrō, me
no faloecha ia wangokafoe dōdō, ba
chōmi fefoe. Ba na no oesoeno ndra'o 14
ma'ifoe chōnia, ba chōmi andrō, ba
lō saila ndra'o, si mane ni'wa'ōma
chōmi fefoe, me no si doehoe, si
manō gōi wanoenoma ja'aga chō
Dito, no si doehoc. Ba noa na te- 15
doe wa'omasinia ami, me itōrō tō-
dōnia wolo'ōmi andrō, dozi ami, me
mitema ia, me ata'oe ami, ba me
manizinizi ami. Omoeso sa dōdōgoe, 16
me no abe'e dōdōgoe ami, fefoe
gofoe hadia ia.

FAZA 8.

I. Ifaroe dōdōra Faelo ba wa-
nolo si noemana, ena'ō labe'e toe-
lada chōra niha Keriso ba Make-
donia. II. I'wa'ō li chōra ba zinenge
andrō, si mōi mangozaragō toloto-
lo andrō.

I. Ba lõ'ō sa mabini'ō chōmi, 1
ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa'ebaea dōdō
Lowalangi andrō, ni'oroma'ōnia ba
mbanoea (niha Keriso), ba Makedo-
nia misa. (*F. 9, 1. 2. Rom. 15, 26*).
No oja wanandraigō, fa'afōchō, ba 2
no fahōna gōi wa'omoeso dōdō, no
noemana sibai ira, ba no abōlō
wa'ahachō dōdōra, loealoea. Ndrege 3
zi tola ira, lõ oebini'ō, italo'e i na i
zi tola, fa'aoha gōlōra. No laforege 4
wangandrō chōma, ena'ō matehe
chōra, awō gōi ira ba wanolo ni'a-
moni'ō andrō. (*Hal. zin. 11, 29*). Ba 5
tenga ha nidōnadōnama andrō, bo-
tora laloeloe, chō Zo'aja oea, ba
chōma dania, me no omasi Lowala-
ngi. Tobali mafaroe dōdō Dito a- 6

- ndrō, ena'ō ifaloea gōi nifobōrōnia, ba dolotolo andrō, ba chōmi gōi.
 7 (F. 7, 13-15; 12, 18). Ba me no fahōna chōmi fefoe hadia ia, he famati, ba he famahō andrō, ba he fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba he ngawalō wa'owōlō'ōlō fefoe, ba he fa'omasimi ndrā'aga, ba cna'ō a'oi gōi so chōmi dolotolo andrō. (Kor. I. 1, 5).
 8 Tenga oroisa, na oe'wa'ō chōmi, ba ena'ō oetandraigō, na si ndroehoe wa'omasimi andrō, ena'ō oebe'e fandraigō wa'owōlō'ōlō dānō bō'ō.
 9 (Joh. I, 3. 17. 18). Noa sa aboto ba dōdōmi wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, wa no ifa'anoemana ia, bōrō ami, he wā'ae no fahōna chōnia, ena'ō fahōna dania chōmi ba wa'anoemanania andrō.
 10 (Loek. 9, 58. Fil. 2, 6 b. t.). Ba da'ō dōdōgoe ba da'ō — da'ō sa zogoena chōmi, me no mifōbōrō me ndrōfia, tenga ha famaloea, no fa'edōna gōi,
 11 — (F. 9, 2) ba mi'asiwai gōi wolaoe iada'e, ena'ō hoelō si mane fa'aoha gōlō andrō ba wa'edōna, si manō gōi wamaloea andrō, dali zi so chōmi.
 12 (Amaed. 3, 9). Na so wa'aoha gōlō sa, ba no ni'omasī'ō; dali zi so chōnia, tenga dali zi lō'ō. (F. 9, 7. Amaed. 3, 27. 28. Loek. 21, 3. 4).
 13 Tenga sa ena'ō ohahaoe dōdō dānō bō'ō, ba ena'ō afōchō chōmi; ena'ō fagōlōgōlō a'ine: hadia zi tōra chōmi, gōtō iada'e, ba jamōi fonōnō
 14 ba zambō chōra, ena'ō gōi mōi fonōnō ba zambō chōmi zi tōra chōra, ena'ō fagōlōgōlō. (F. 9, 12). Si mane si so ba zoera: „Ba zi no oja, ba lō si tōra, ba ba zi lō oja'oja, ba lō sa m bō.” (Moz.
 16 II. 16, 18). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, si no mame'e ba dōdō Dito fa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ba chōmi andrō.
 17 Lō'ō sa aboea chōnia me lafaroe ia, ba noa sa fahōna chōnia wa'ateroe dōdō, ba mōi manō ia chōmi, no aoha gōlōnia.
 18 Ba no mafatenge awōnia dalifoesō andrō, si sōchi toeria ba mbanoea

misa fefoe, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (F. 12, 18). Ba tenga ha da'ō, noa gōi nitocjoe mbanoea andrō ia, awōma, ba dolotolo andrō, si so ba dāngama, ba wamosoemange So'aja, ba ba wamaroe tōdōma. Andrō malaoe da'ō, fa lō labōbōgō chōma zi lō sōchi, ba dolotolo sebōea andrō, nifa'emama. Si sōchi sa ni'aloemima, tenga ha ba zanehe Zo'aja, ba zanehe niha gōi. (Rom. 12, 17). Ba no mafatenge awōra dalifoesōda andrō, si no fadoehoe dōdōma, wa sowōlō'ōlō ia; no asese ma'ila, no oja ngawalō; ba mendroea manō owōlō'ōlō ia iada'e, me no fadoehoe sibai dōdōnia chōmi. Ba he ba chō Dito andrō, ba awōgoe ia, ba chōmi andrō, ba sanolo ja'o ba halōwō andrō, ba he talifoesōda andrō, ba no sinenge mbanoea andrō ira, lachōmi Keriso. Ba na mi'oroma'ō chōra wa'omasimi, awō mbōrō wanoenoma ja'ami, ba no amaedōla zi no so mbanoea fefoe. (F. 7, 14 b. t.).

FAZA 9.

I. Itohoegō na Faelo wamaroe tōdōra, ba dolotolo andrō. II. Hadia goenania.

I. Ba dolotolo andrō sa, ba ni'amonī'ō andrō, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae oesoera chōmi hadia ia. (F. 8. 4, 20). Noa sa oe'ila wa'aoha gōlōmi, ba nisoenogoe ja'ami, ba mbanoea Makedonia, wa no aoha gōlō mbanoea Nachaja, me ndrōfia sa'ae; ba no mōi famaroe dōdō zato wa'owōlō'ōlōmi. Ba no oefatenge dalifoesō andrō, fa bōi tobali faja wanoenoma ja'ami, ba da'ō; ena'ō itōrō niwā'ōgoe, ena'ō aoha gōlōmi. (F. 8, 22. 24). Ena'ō lō aila ndrā'aga — me no madōnadōna da'ō, na mōi awōgoe mbanoea Makedonia, ba na lō aoha gōlōmi la'ila. Andrō wa no oe'wa'ō tōdōgoe, mo goena oe'andrō ba dalifoesō andrō, ena'ō mowaōwaō ira ba chōmi, ba wangasiwai howeohowoe andrō chō-

- mi, si no awai tefaboe'oe, ena'ō awai, ba ena'ō howoehowoe, ba bōi si hoelō wa'atali. Ba da'ō niwā'ō-goe: **Na so zangatalisi tanōmō, ba lō ojo'oja ibasi, ba na so zi lō all-magō tanōmō, ba oja gōi ibasi dania.** (*Amaed. 11, 24. 25; 28, 27*). Ba balazi dōdō zamōsana; bōi aboe dōdō, ba tenga niforege; **si no aoha gōlō fame'e, da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi.** (*F. 8, 12. Moz. V. 15, 7. 10. Rom. 12, 8*). Ba no abōlō Lowalangi, ba wangōhōna chōmi fefoe ngawalō wa'eboea dōdō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō wa a'oi so chōmi fefoe hadia ia, ba ena'ō so zi tōra, ba wolaoe si sōchi, hadia ia fefoe. (*Fil. 4, 19*). Si mane si so ba zoera: „No ifazaewe, no ibe'e ba zi no emana, lō mamalōmalō wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, chōnia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.” (*Sin. 112, 9*).
- 10 **II. Ba same'e tanōmō** ba zanaroe ba ibe'e gōi gō ni'ā ba i'oja'ō mboea zinanōmi, ba idoe'ō loaloea wa'atoelō dōdōmi andrō. (*Jes. 55, 10. Hos. 10, 12*). Ena'ō fahōna chōmi fefoe, hadia ia, ba wanolo andrō fefoe, famasoegi wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi; sama'emandra'aga. (*F. 8, 7*). Tolotolo andrō, ame'ela andrō, ba tenga ha famōnōchi sam-bō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, mohare sibai gōi, me ifasoegi wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, ba zato andrō, (*F. 8, 14*), na lasoeno Lowalangi, me no si ndroehoe wanolo andrō, ba wolo'ōmi andrō, wa lō mi'osilō'ōgō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, me no mihalō noro dōdōmi gōi zaboe dōdōra ba saboe
- 14 dōdō zato fefoe. Ba ba wangan-drōra, salahimi, me no hoemoeloe dōdōra chōmi, bōrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō chōmi, si no
- 15 fahōna. Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, ba mboealania andrō, si tebai ta'wa'ō fa'eboea. (*Rom. 6, 23*).

FAZA 10.

Iboe'a ba hoeloenia nibōbōgō chō-nia Faelo.

- Ba ja'o, Faelo, oefaroe dōdōmi, ba wa'ebolo dōdō Keriso andrō, ba ba wa'asōchi dōdōnia; ja'o, si no ide'ide na fa'ila bawa ita, na sodo chōmi, ba si no abe'e wangoema'ō chōmi hadia ia, na ba zarōoe sodo. Ba oe'andrō chōmi: ena'ō alacha lō abe'e ndra'ō na sodo, ena'ō alacha lō oefake wa lō aiwō andrō, si tola oefake niwā'ōgoe, ba niha ōsa, sangoema'ō tōdōra, dali chōma nōsi niha ba lalama. (*F. 13, 1-10; 1, 12. 17*). Ōsi niha sa chōma ba lalama, ba ba wasōndrata andrō, ba tenga dali nōsi niha chōma. Ba wangōnama andrō, ba wasōndrata andrō, ba tenga dali nōsi niha, noa sa abe'e, ba chō Lowalangi, ba wanoedoegō hati. (*Efes. 6, 10. 13 b. t.*). Madoedoegō nifachai dōdō, awō ngawalō waja-wasa fefoe, solawa ena'ō fa'aboto ba dōdō niha Lowalangi, ba mabōbō fefoe ngawalō gera'era, ba wolo'ō chō Keriso. (*Rom. 15, 18*). Ba matarogō, ba wangotoe'ō fefoe ngawalō wa lō molo'ō, na no a'oi so wolo'ōmi. Mitōngōni doedoema hōrō andrō. Na so zabe'e tōdō ba chōnia, wa no chō Keriso ia, ba jamoe'ofanōi tōdōnia, wa si mane ja'ia gōi ndra'aga, chō Keriso. Ba hē na oedoee'ō na ma'ifoe tō wanoeno ja'o, me no itehe chōma So'aja, wanga'azōchi ja'ami, ba tenga famakiko, ba lō'ō sa atō faloecha aila ndra'odo. (*F. 12, 6; 13, 10*), fa bōi hoelō na oefeta'oe ami ba zoera andrō. Me la-wa'ō: socra andrō, ba no abe'e, no abōlō, ba na so ia, ba no ambō fa'abe'e, ba hoehoeo andrō, ba lō gōna ba dōdō. (*F. 11, 6*). Ba jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia sangoma'ō da'ō: si mane fehedema ba zoera, na lō ja'aga, si manō gōi wolaoema, na sogā. (*F. 13, 2 b. t.*). Ata'oe sa

ndra'aga mafaomagō ndra'aga ba mafačilichili ndra'aga ba niha andrō, samadoehoe'ō ja'ira; ba ja'ira, ba no sambō era'era, na labe'e dali

13 ira. Ba ja'aga, ba lō mafalawoe wanoeno ja'aga, mabe'e dali nifachoi andrō, nifachoi Lowalangi chōma, fondrege wa no maroegi gōi ami.

14 (Rom. 12, 3). Lō ta'wa'ō, lō niroegima ja'ami, ba mafaigi sa'ae zi tōra fa'arōoe; noa sa maroegi ami gōi, wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso. (Kor. I. 9, 2).

15 Lō mafalawoe wanoeno ja'aga, ba halōwō niha bō'ō; ba madōnadōna, na tedoeo wamatimi andrō, ba eboea ndra'aga, ba chōmi andrō, dali nifachoi andrō chōma, irege a'oi

16 machamō, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba zi tambaimi, ba bōi ba nifachoi ba dānō bō'ō, ba zi no awai halōwō, ba wanoeno

17 ja'aga ba da'ō. (Rom. 15, 20). Na so zanoeno ja'ia, ba ba chō Zo'aja jamoesoeno ia.

18 (Kor. I. 1, 31). Tenga sa ba zama-doehe'ō ja'ia fadoehoe dōdōda, ba nifadoehoe'ō Zo'aja fadoehoe dōdōda. (Kor. I. 4, 5. Amaed. 27, 2).

FAZA 11.

Itoheogō Faelo wamoe'a ba hoe-loenia nibōbōgō chōnia; itōrō linia wamakao andrō, nitaōgōnia.

1 Ena'ō mibologō dōdōmi ma'ifoe, ba wa'ambō tōdō andrō chōgoe! Ba mibologō sa gōi dōdōmi chōgoe.

2 (F. 11, 16-19; 12, 6). Solohoe sa ndra'o, ba chōmi andrō, fa'olohoe Lowalangi. No oefohoe ami ba niha, si ha samōsa, ena'ō oe'ohē ami chō Keriso, ono alawe si sōchi. (Efes. 5, 25 b. t.).

3 Ba ata'oe ndra'o, tefakiko gera'erami, aheta ba zadōlō andrō, ba chō Keriso, hoelō si mane famaeloengoe goelō andrō Chawa, ba wa'onechenia. (Moz. I. 3, 1-13).

4 Na so sa zi mōi chōmi, mangombacha Jesoe tánō bō'ō, si tenga

ni'ombacha'ōma, ba ma na mitema Geheha tánō bō'ō, si tenga nite-mami, ba ma toeria somoeso dōdō tánō bō'ō, si tenga nihalōmi chōmi, ba fadoehoe dōdōda, na lō mitimba. (Gal. 1, 6 b. t.).

5 Ba dōdōgoe sa, ba ma'ifoe lō ide'ide ndra'o, moroi ba zingenge saloea ja'wa andrō. (F. 12, 11; 10, 12. Kor. I. 15, 9. 10).

6 Ba he no sambō tōdō ndra'odo ba hoehoeo, ba tenga sa ba wa'aboto ba dōdō; gofoe hadia ia, ba no oe'oroma'ō manō ia, ba chōmi andrō. (F. 10, 10. Kor. I. 2, 1. 13).

7 Ma horōgoe, me no oe'ide'ide'ō ndra'o, ena'ō mōi ja'wa ami, oebe'e, me no saoha gōlōgoe wangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi? (F. 12, 13. Kor. I. 9, 12).

8 Banoea bō'ō, ba no oefo'ōmō, me no oehalō mbōli gōlōgoe, ba we'amōi enonimi; ba me sodo chōmi, me ambō chōgoe, ba lō niboesigoe tōdō niha, ha niha ia. (Fil. 4, 10. 55. Hal. zin. 18, 3).

9 Sambō chōgoe andrō, ba noa sa labōnōchi talifoesō andrō, si otarai Makedonia; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba lō niboesigoe tōdōmi, ba lō'ō gōi oeboesi dōdōmi dania. (Kor. I. 16, 17. Tes. I. 2, 9).

10 Faja zi doehoe andrō chō Keriso ba dōdōgoe, na oebe'e toba'a chōgoe wanoeno ja'o andrō, ba mbanoea Nachaja misa. (Kor. I. 9, 15).

11 Hana wa si manō? Hadia me lō amasido ami? I'ila Lowalangi. Ba nilaogoe iada'e, ba oetohogō, ena'ō oetimba mbōrō andrō, ba zangaloei bōrō, ba wangi toelada chōra ja'aga, ba nisonora ja'ira.

12 Sinenge faja sa niha si manō, sohalōwō si falimo, sanagō amoeata zingenge Keriso. (F. 2, 17. Fil. 3, 2). Ba lō'ō sa ahōlihōli dōdōda; Satana

13 sa gōi, itagō gamoeata mala'ika haga. (Mat. 4, 5, 6. Hal. zin. 16, 16. 17). Ba hana wa takata'ō sibai, na latagō enoninia gōi gamoeata genoni

14 ba zatoelō? Ba i'ohia'ō mbeaboe-ara amozoea dania. (Fil. 3, 19). Samoeza tō oe'wa'ō: Bōi jamoe'wa'ō

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

- tōdōnia niha, sambō tōdō ndra'odo ;
 ba na so zoei, ba laoe, ba jasambō
 tōdō ndra'o chōmi, ena'ō tōla oesoe-
 no gōi ndra'o ma'ifoe. (*F. 11, 1*).
 17 Hadia niwā'ogoe iada'e, ba tenga
 dali Zo'aja, wa oewā'ō ia ; hoelō ba
 wa'ambō tōdō sa, me no abe'e dō-
 18 dōgoe wanoeno ja'o. (*F. 12, 19*). Me
 ato zanoeno ja'ira, dali nōsi niha,
 19 ba oesoeno gōi. (*Fil. 3, 3 b. t.*) No
 edōna ami, mibologō dōdōmi ba za-
 mbō tōdō, meno satoeatoeami. (*Kor.*
 20 *I. 4, 10*). Mitaha sa, na so zango-
 sawoejoe ja'ami, na so zi manga ja'a-
 mi, na so zondra'oe ja'ami, na so zi
 faja'wa, na so zamalisi bawami. (*Kor.*
 21 *I. 7, 23*). Fangaila, wa oewā'ō: noasa
 ambō wa'abe'ema. Ba na so zabe'e
 dōdō niha bō'ō (fehede zambō tōdō
 22 wehedegoe) ba abe'e gōi dōdōgoe. Ni-
 ha Heberaio ira ? ja'odo gōi. Iraono
 Gizeraēli ira ? ja'odo gōi. Ma'oewoe
 Gaberahamo ira ? ja'odo gōi. (*Hal.*
 23 *zin. 22, 3*). Enoni Keriso ira ? (fe-
 hede zambō tōdō wehedegoe) no
 tōra ndra'o ; no abōlō wa'erege dō-
 dōgoe, no asese labōbōzi ndra'o, no
 asese lakoeroedo, no asese ahatō
 24 wa'amate. (*Kor. I. 4, 1*). No melima
 lahare'ō chōgoe niha Jehoea zi sara
 ambō ōfa woeloe. (*Moz. V. 25, 3*).
 25 No medōloe tebōzi oee ndra'o, sa-
 moeza no lateboedo kara ; no me-
 dōloe faloechado wa'aboto nowo ;
 sara loeo sara mbongi si no alōmō
 ba nasi ndra'odo. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 ;*
 26 *14, 19 ; 27, 41 b. t.*). No asese moe-
 koli ndra'o, faloecha ndra'o game-
 ta'oeō ba nidanō, ba ameta'oeō sa-
 nge'e, ba ameta'oeō ba niwama, ba
 ameta'oeō ba niha baero, ba ame-
 ta'oeō ba mbanoea misa, ba ame-
 ta'oeō ba danō si mate, ba ame-
 ta'oeō ba nasi, ba ameta'oeō ba
 27 dalifoēsō sofaja ; ba halōwō ba ba
 wa'erege dōdō ; ba wa'asese lō mōrō
 ba zi bongi ; ba wa'olōfo ba ba wa'-
 owōchi dōdō, ba wa'asese lō manga,
 ba wa'o'afoe ba ba wa lō noecha ;
 28 (*F. 6, 4. 5. Kor. I. 4, 11*) ; lō lai bae-

ro ō, wa ero ma'ōchō lahoeroefai
 ndra'o, wa oe'aboesi tōdō mbanoea
 misa, fefoe. Ha niha zamomō, zi lō
 29 amomō ndra'o gōi ? Ha niha zi fa-
 loecha fangala, si lō afōchō bacha
 dōdōgoe ? (*Kor. I. 9, 22*). Na lō tola
 30 lō oesoeno ndra'o, ba ba wa'ambō
 wa'abōlōgoe oesoeno. (*F. 12, 5.*
 9. 10). Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita Je-
 31 soe, Amania, nisoenosoenodo iroegi zi
 lō aetoe, da'ō zangila, wa tenga faja
 niwā'ogoe. Ba Ndramaseko ifataro-
 32 gō'ō mbanoea Ndramaseko koema-
 ndroe razo Areta andrō, ba wo-
 ndra'oe ja'o ; (*Hal. zin. 9, 24 b. t.*) ;
 33 ba ba zandrela lafatōrō ndra'o, wa-
 nada ja'o, ba gero gōli kara, ba
 ragaraga, ba aefa ndra'o ba dangania.

FAZA 12.

I. I'ide'ide'ō ia Faeolo. II. Lō ni-
 halōnia bōli gōlōnia ba mbanoea
 Gorindro ; i'omasi'ō ira.

I. Lō tola lō oesoeno ndra'o, ba
 1 lō'ō sa goenania ; ba alacha sa itōrō
 ligoe gangilata andrō, ba fama'ele'ō
 andrō, chō Zo'aja. (*Hal. zin. 26, 16.*
Gal. 2, 2). So ni'ilagoe niha, ba chō
 2 Keriso, si no moe'ohe ja'wa, iroegi
 tōloe nga'ōtō zoroego, me mewele-
 ōfa fache (na ba mboto so ia, ba
 lō oe'ila, ba na baero mboto, ba
 lō'ō zoei oe'ila ; Lowalangi zangila).
 (*Hes. 11, 24. Hal. zin. 22, 17*). Ba
 3 no oe'ila niha andrō (na ba mboto,
 ba na baero mboto, ba lō oe'ila ;
 Lowalangi zangila) wa no moe'ohe
 4 ia ba waradaiso, awō wa no irongo
 daroma li si tebai la'wa'ō niha, si
 lō tola iwa'ō niha, ha niha ia gōi.
 (*Loek. 23, 43*). Da'ō mbōrō wa oeso-
 5 eno ndra'o, ba na ba chōgoe, ba lō
 edōnado oesoeno, ha ba wa'ambō
 wa'abōlōgoe andrō. (*F. 11, 30*). Na
 6 edōnado sa oesoeno ndra'o, ba tenga
 nifolaoe zambō tōdō wolaoegoe, me
 si doehoe niwā'ogoe ; ba oetaha dō-
 dōgoe, fa lō iwai niha, ha niha ia,
 eboea ndra'o, moroi ba ni'ilania
 chōgoe, ba moroi ba nirongonia.

- 7 (*F. 10, 8*). Ba ena'ō bōi faja'wa ndra'o, ba nifa'ele'ō andrō chōgoe, me no eboea, ba no moetaroe'ō chōgoe zoezoemō ba nōsi, mala'ika Zatana, ena'ō igoechoegoechoei ndra'o, fa bōi faja'wa ndra'odo.
- 8 (*Job. 2, 7. Gal. 4, 14*). Ba no medōloe mangandrōdo chō Zo'aja, ena'ō aheta ia chōgoe. (*Mat. 26, 44*). Ba no i'wa'ō chōgoe: **Ja'abōnō chōoe wa'eboea dōdōgoe chōoe, a'oi sa so wa'abōlō andrō chōgoe ba wa lō abōlō.** Andrō wa abōlō omasido, ba wa lō abōlōdo andrō ocseno ndra'o, ena'ō ahono chōgoe wa'abōlō Keriso andrō.
- 10 (*Fil. 4, 13. Jes. 40, 29 b. t.*). Andrō omasi ndra'o wa lō abōlō ba fama-kao ba fa'afōchō ba folohi ba fa'atosasa, na bōrō Keriso. Na sambō fa'abōlō ndra'o, awena abōlōdo. (*F. 6, 10*).
- 11 II. Noa sa tobali sambō era'era ndra'o; noa sa miforege chōgoe. Ja'ami sa zanoeno ja'o ena'ō, ma'ifoc sa lō ide'ide ndra'o, moroi ba zinenge andrō, si no aloea ja'wa, he w'a'ae no si lō boto ndra'odo.
- 12 (*F. 11, 1. 5. 16*). Tandra, si nangea tandra chō zinenge, ba no moefaloea ba chōmi, no a'oi so wa'anaoe gōlō ba dandra ba ba gila'ila ba ba wa'abōlō. (*F. 6, 4-6. Rom. 15, 19*). Hadia sa ni'ambōsi ami, moroi ba mba-noea bō'ō andrō, baero wa lō nifonorogoe tōdōmi? Mibologō dōdōmi chōgoe, ba zalagoe andrō. (*F. 11, 7-11*). Hiza, no oefoeli oefa'anōdo, ba we'amōi chōmi, no medōloe, mōi da'e, ba lō dania oefonoro dōdōmi. Tenga sa nibabajajami ni'aloiegie, ha ja'ami oe'aloie. Tenga sa iraono zangaloei ana'a chō ndra amara, ama zangaloei ana'a ba ndraono.
- 15 (*F. 13, 1. Hal. zin. 20, 33*). Ba omasido mangahachō, ba he ja'odo na i nibe'e salahi nosomi; na no fahōna wa'omasigoe ami, ba hadia, ba la'ambōsi wangomasi'ō ja'o? (*Tes. I. 2, 8*). Ba ja'ia ja'ō; lō nifonorogoe tōdōmi, ba me no oneche ndra'o,
- ba no oefa'oe'oe ami fa'oneche andrō. Hadia, no oe'alani ami, ba 17 nifatengegoe chōmi andrō, ha niha ia? No oe'andrō chō Dito andrō, 18 ba no oefatenge awōnia dalifoesō andrō; hadia, no i'alani ami Tito andrō? Hadia, lō ha sara dōdōma, wanōrō lala chōma? Hadia, lō faoma matara lahe nawōma? (*F. 8, 16-18. Kor. I. 16, 10*). I'otarai fōna sa'ae, 19 mi'wa'ō tōdōmi, maboe'a ba hoelema, ba chōmi andrō; fōna Lowalangi moehede ndra'aga, ba chō Keriso. Ba fefoe hadia ia da'ō, ja'ami ni'omasī'ō, ba ba wanga'azōchi ja'ami. (*F. 3, 1; 11, 16 b. t.*). Ata'oedo 20 sa, na sodo, ba ma tenga somasi ndra'o oe'ila ba chōmi, ba ja'ami gōi, ba ma tenga somasi ami, mi'ila chōgoe; ma so wagoegoeasa, ba ma fa'afōchō dōdō, ba ma fōnoe, ba ma fasosota, ba ma famōbōgō si lō doehoe, ba ma fangōngōngōngōsa, ba ma faja'wasa, ba ma famakoejoe; (*Kor. I. 1, 11. Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*); ba ma 21 ihōndrōgō ndra'o Lowalangigoe, ba chōmi andrō, na oefoeli mōi chōmi, ba aboe dōdōgoe ba zato andrō, si no mamazōchi horō, fōna, ba si lō aboe tōdō ba zi lō sōchi andrō ba ba wohorō ba ba hochā andrō, nitōrōra. (*Kor. I. 6, 15 b. t.*).

FAZA 13.

I. Famaroe tōdō, ena'ō lafoeli lahaogō; II. ena'ō lasechegō dōdōra.

III. Fango'ozoei; fangowai.

- I. Oefoeli mōi chōmi, medōloe, 1 mōi da'e. Ba ni'wa'ō zi dāroea, ba ma si datōloe, si so ba mbōrō, ahono dania fefoe hadia ia. (*F. 12, 14. Mat. 18, 16. Moz. V. 19, 15. Tim. I. 5, 19*). No 2 oehōnagō oēwa'ō ba oefoeli oehōnagō oēwa'ō, hoelō no so ndra'o, zamoeza tō, he w'a'ae lō ja'o iada'e, ba zi no mamazōchi horō, fōna, ba ba dānō bō'ō fefoe, wa lō oe'ila wa'ahachō dōdō, na mōido zamoeza tō. (*Kor. I. 5, 3. Kor. II. 1, 23; 12, 21*). Me 3

- mi'aloeloei dandra, wa Keriso zi hede ba wehedegoe andrō; Keriso si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba chōmi andrō, si no abōlō ba chōmi. (*Rom. 15, 18. Mat. 10, 20*). Noa sa moeforōfa ia, 9
 4 ba wa lō abōlō, ba no aeri ia, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi. Ja'aga sa gōi, ba no sambō fa'abōlō, ba chōnia andrō, ba aeri ndra'aga dania, awōnia, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi, ba chōmi andrō. (*Rom. 6, 9. 10. Heb. 2, 9*). 10
 5 II. Misechegō dōdōmi, na samati ami, mitandraigō ami; ma lō aboto ba dōdōmi ami, wa no so ba dōdōmi Keriso Jesoe? Atō na si lō fadoehoe dōdōda ami. (*Kor. I. 11, 28. Rom. 8, 9. 10. Gal. 2, 20*). Ba oedōnadōna, 11
 6 aboto ba dōdōmi dania, wa tenga si lō fadoehoe dōdōda ndra'aga. Ba mangandrō ndra'aga ba Lowalangi, ena'ō lō milaoe hadia ia zi lō atoelō; 12
 7 tenga sa ena'ō la'wa'ō, niha si fadoehoe dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'aga, ena'ō si sōchi milaoe, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō fadoehoe dōdō niha ndra'aga. 13
 8 Tebai sa masawō zi doehoe, ha ba

zi doehoe ma'ila matolo. Eboea sa dōdōma, na sambō fa'abōlō ndra'aga, ba na sabōlō ami; ba da'ō ni'andrōma, ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami. (*Heb. 13, 21*). Andrō oesoera chōmi da'ō, me lō ja'ō, ena'ō alacha lō oe'abe'e'ō, na sodo, ena'ō alacha lō oebe'e dali wa'abe'e andrō, nitehe Zo'aja chōgoe, ba wanga'azōchi, ba tenga ba wanoedogō. (*F. 2, 3; 10, 8*). 11
 III. Ba baero ō, ja'ami ira tali foesō, ba mi'omoeso'i'ō dōdōmi, mi-be'e nihaogō ami, mifondrondrongo wamaroe tōdōmi, ja ha sara dōdōmi, ja'atoelō ami ba nawōmi ba itolo ami Lowalangi wa'omasi andrō, Lowalangi wa'atoelō. (*Fil. 4, 4. Kor. I. 14, 20. Rom. 12, 16. 18; 16, 33*). Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'agosa bawa ni'amoni'ō andrō. La'owai ami ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe. (*Kor. I. 16, 20. Tes. I. 5, 26*). Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso ba fa'omasi Lowalangi ba fa'awōsa Geheha ni'amoni'ō! (*Gal. 6, 18. Rom. 5, 5*). 12 13

Soera Waoelo andrō,

ba Ndrawa

GALATIA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Manga-rōngarō ia, me no ambō wa'aro dōdō Ndrawa Galatia andrō. III. Ifadoehoe'ō chōra, wa no tenga nite-mania ba niha doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia.

- 1 I. Faelo zanoera da'e, sinenge, tenga moroi ba niha ba tenga gōi nifa'ema niha chōnia, moroi chō

Jesoe Keriso ba moroi chō Lowalangi Ama, si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*Tit. 1, 3*), ba talifoesō andrō, awōgoe, fefoe: ba mbanoea andrō misa, ba Galatia mafa'oe'ō. (*Kor. I. 16, 1*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Efes. 1, 2. Joh. II. 3*), si no mame'e ja'ia, ba horōda andrō, ena'ō l'efa'ō ita 2 3 4

ba nōsi gocli danō andre, si lō sōchi, dali zomasi Lowalangi, Amada, (*F. 2, 20. Mat. 20, 28. Efes. 5, 2. Joh. I. 5, 19*), nifosoemange iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 18*).
 6 II. Ahōlihōli dōdōgoe, me no alio sibai mifaheta'ō ami ba zogaoni ja'ami ba wa'ebaea dōdō Keriso andrō, me no alio mi'otahōgō doeria somoeso dōdō bō'ō. (*F. 5, 8. Kor. II. 11, 4*). Ba lō'ō sa tánō bō'ō, ha ba niha andrō ōsa, samakoejoeja'ami, sedōna mamalia'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso. (*F. 5, 10. Hal. zin. 15, 1. 24*). Ba he na ja'aga, ba ma mala'ika moroi ba zoroego, zangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō bō'ō si tenga ni'ombacha'ōma chōmi, ba jagōna ia fangelifi! (*Kor. I. 16, 22*). Si mane fangoema'ōma fōna, si manō gōi oefoeli oēwa'ō iada'e; na zo zangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō, si lō faoedoe ba nitemami andrō, ba jagōna ia fangelifi! Hadia sa iada'e, hadia, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō niha chōgoe oe'aloel, ba ma ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō Lowalangi chōgoe? Hadia, ena'ō la'omasī'ō ndra'o niha oe'aloel? **Na oe'aloel na, ena'ō la'omasī'ō ndra'o niha, ba tenga enoni Keriso ndra'odo ena'ō.** (*Tes. I. 2, 4*).

11 III. Ba lō oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō: ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe, ba tenga dali niha. (*Kor. I. 15, 1 b. t.*).
 12 Ba tenga sa gōi nitemagoe ba niha, ba tenga nifahaō ndra'odo, no moroi ba wama'ele'ō Jesoe Keriso ia. (*Hal. zin. 26, 16*). Noa sa mirongo gameatagoe fōna, ba hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda, wa no oeforeg wolohi banoea Lowalangi, wa no oefakiko, (*Hal. zin. 26, 4 b. t. Tim. I. 1, 13*),
 14 ba no' ato oetaloe'i si faziazia'a chōgoe, iwama, ba hoekoe ba niha Jehoeda andrō, ba no oeforeg, ba wolo'ō nifa'ema ndra toema. (*Hal. zin. 22, 3*). Ba me no omasi zi no mangoniagō ja'ō, moroi ba daloe ni-

nagoe, si no mogaoni ja'ō, ba wa'ebaea dōdōnia, (*Hal. zin. 9, 15. Efes. 3, 7*), ifa'ele'ō Nononia andrō ba 16 dōdōgoe, ena'ō oetoeiriagō ia ba niha baero, ba i'anema'ō lō oebe'e dali niha, (*Mat. 11, 27. Hal. zin. 26, 16 b. t. Efes. 3, 8 b. t.*), lō'ō gōi 17 si mōido misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, ba chōra si no sinenge fōnagoe; mōido ba danō Ndrawa Ara, ba oefoelido zoei ba Ndramaseko. Awena dania, medōloe fache foeri 18 ō, ba mōido misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō faloechado chō Gefa, ba felelima wongigoe chōnia; (*Hal. zin. 9, 26*); ba sinenge bō'ō, ba lō 19 ni'ilagoe, ha Jakobo, talifoesō Zo'aja andrō. (*F. 2, 9. Hal. zin. 12, 17. Mat. 13, 55*). Ba hadia nisoeragoe, ba 20 hiza, anehe Lowalangi, wa tenga sofaja ndra'odo. (*Rom. 9, 1*). Ba 21 awena mōido ba mbanoea Ziria misa ba ba mbanoea Gilikia andrō. Ba lō'ō sa marai fa'ila bawa mba- 22 noea Keriso ba Joedaia. Ha da'ō 23 niringora: Solohi ja'ita fōna, ba itoeiriagō iada'e wamati andrō, nifakikonia fōna, ba lasoeno Lowalangi 24 ba chōgoe andre.

FAZA 2.

- I. Fe'amōi Waeolo ba Jeroezalema.
 II. Ha sara dōdōra zinenge bō'ō.
 III. Itegoe Wetero Faeolo.

I. Ba aefa da'ō, meweleeōfa fache 1 foeri ō, ba oefoeli mōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, awō Mbaranaba, ba oe'oe gōi awōgoe Dito andrō. (*Hal. zin. 15, 2. Kor. II. 8, 23*). Ba 2 fama'ele'ō mbōrō, wa mōido misi ja'wa, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, nitoeriagōgoe ba niha baero, ofōna ba zi no motōi andrō, ba wamaigi na zajazaja gōlōgoe halōwōgoe, ba ma halōwōgoe fōna. (*Hal. zin. 13, 2*). Ba he Tito 3 andrō, awōgoc, Dawa Heleni, ba lō moe'o'oe, ena'ō ifaboto'ō ia. Ba ba dalifoesō faja andrō, si no 4 tetewoe, si no manōndragō ja'ira

- bacha, ba wamaigi hadia zi tola chōma, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō labali'ō sawoejoe ndra'aga. (*Hal. zin. 15, 24. Gal. 5, 1*). Ba saza lō aloeloe dōdōma, ba wolo'ō chōra mena'ō, ena'ō lō teboelō chōmi wa'adoehoe doeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
- 6 II. Ba ba zi so tōi andrō — ha niha ira fōna, ba ma'ifoe lō ba dōdōgoe da'ō; lō'ō sa ifaigi mbawa niha Lowalangi, — ba lō'ō sa ninōnō zi so tōi andrō chōgoe. (*Rom. 2, 11*).
- 7 Ba tenga ha da'ō; me larongo, wa no moebe'e ba dangagoe doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba niha si lō moeboto, si mane chō Wetero ba niboto — *Hal. zin. 15, 12; Rom. 1, 5*) sanolo chō Wetero sa, ba halōwō zingenge andrō, ba niboto, da'ō gōi zanolo ja'o, ba niha baero, —
- 8 (*Rom. 15, 15 b. t.*), ba me no aboto ba dōdōra wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o, Jakobo andrō ba Kefa ba Johane, si no amaedola gchomo, la'wa'ō niha sato, ba fara'oe tanga ira chōgoe ba chō Mbaranaba, tandra wa fa'awō, ena'ō ba niha baero mangombacha ndra'aga, ba ja'ira, ba ba niboto; (*Efes. 3, 8 b. t.*);
- 10 ha fa bōi olifoc ndra'aga zi noemana, ba noa gōi oeforege wolo'ō da'ō. (*Kor. I. 16, 1. Hal. zin. 11, 29. 30*).
- 11 III. Ba me mōi ba Gandriochia Gefa, ba no oetegoe ia, moeheddo chōnia, me no mosinegoe ia. Me lō si so niha andrō sa, si otarai chō Jakobo, ba oroedoe manga ia ba zi no niha baero fōna, ba me no so ira, baiheta ia, ba i'oniagō ia, fa'ata'oenia niboto. (*Hal. zin. 21, 18; 11, 3*).
- 13 Ba mamini tōdō gōi, awōnia, niha Jhocda bō'ō andrō, ba tobali adōni gōi Mbaranaba, ba wamini tōdō andrō chōra. Ba me oe'ila, lō sōchi nilaoera, lō latōrō zi doehoe andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō, ba moeheddo chō Gefa, ba zi so ira fefoe, oemane: Na ō'o'ō hoekoe ba niha baero, ja'oegō niha Jehocda, ba na
- tenga hoekoe'ba niha Jehocda ō'o'ō, ba hadia wa ō'o'ooe niha baero, ba wolo'ō hoekoe ba niha Jhocda? (*Tim. I, 5, 20*). Ja'ita, ba no to'oea niha Jehocda, ba tenga si so horō, nga'ōtō niha baero. (*Efes. 2, 3 b. t.*).
- 16 Ba me no ta'ila, wa tenga moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa atoelō niha, i'wa'ō Lowalangi, ha moroi ba wamati andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe; ba no mamati ita, chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō atoelō ita, i'wa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wamati andrō, chō Keriso, ba tenga moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, me samōsa lō'ō, satoelō, i'wa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa. (*F. 3, 11. Hal. zin. 15, 10. 11. Rom. 3, 20, 28; 4, 5*).
- 17 Ba na no oroma, wa no niha si so horō gōi ita, ja'ita sangaloei ena'ō atoelō ita, i'wa'ō Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso, ba ma no sanolo ba horō Keriso? Bōi si manō! Na oefoeli sa oefazōchi zi no oedoe doegō, ba tobali solalō ndra'o oebe'e. Ja'o sa, ba si no mate ba goraisa andrō, moroi ba goraisa, ena'ō chō Lowalangi aeri ndra'o. (*F. 6, 14; Rom. 7, 4; 6, 4-6*).
- 20 No moeforōfa ndra'o, awō Keriso; aeri ndra'o, ba tenga sa'ae ja'o, Keriso zaoeri ba dōdōgoe. Ba fa'aerigoe iada'e, ba mboto andre, ba no fa'aeri ba wamati chō Nono Lowalangi, si no mangomasi'ō ja'o, si no mame'e sa lahigoe ja'ia. (*Kor. II. 13, 5; 5, 15, 17. Gal. 1, 4*). Lō oe'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō; na moroi ba goraisa wa'atoelō dōdō andrō mena'ō, ba no zajazaja gōlō, wa no mate Keriso. (*Heb. 7, 11*).

FAZA 3.

I. Ba wamati tesōndra wa'atoelō dōdō, tenga ba wolo'ō oroisa. II. Lō'ō sa iwoe'ai gamaboe'ola li andrō oroisa andrō, III. ha samamaha ba chō Keriso ia.

I. He ja'ami, banoea Galatia, si lō tōdōtōdō! Ha niha zolaoe elemocnia chōmi, chōmi, si no moebe'e

famaedo Jesoe Keriso, ba doedoema hōrō, famaedo Jesoe Keriso niforōfa?
 2 (F. 5, 7). Ha da'ō nisofoegoe chōmi: Hadia, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, wa no mitema mege Geheha, ba ma moroi ba doeria wamati andrō?
 3 (Hal. zin. 2, 38). Hadia, si manō wa'ambō tōdō andrō chōmi? Ba Geheha mibōrōtaigō no, ba hadia, ba nōsi
 4 niha wozoe chōmi dania? Hadia, ha wa'oja'oja zi no itōrō ami, hadia, zajazaja gōlō? Si ndroehoe zajazaja
 5 gōlō ta'wa'ō? Ba sama'ema chōmi Eheha andrō, sanga'asogō chōmi fa'abōlō, hadia, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, wa ilaoe da'ō, ba ma moroi
 6 ba doeria wamati andrō? Si mane Aberahamo, „mama ti i a chō Lowalangi, ba tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia". Moz. I. 15, 6.
 7 Rom. 4, 3). Ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōmi: ha niha zi otarai wamati, da'ō ma'owoe Gaberahamo. (Rom.
 8 4, 11. 12. Joh. 8, 39j. Ba me no tohōna oroma ba zoera, wa moroi ba wamati andrō atoelō niha baero, i'wa'ō Lowalangi, andrō tehōnagō
 9 te'ombacha'ō chō Gaberahamo doeria somoeso dōdō, imane Lowalangi: „Moroi ba chō e tefahowoe'ō dania fefoe soi
 10 ba goeli danō." (Moz. I. 12, 3). Tobali awō Gaberahamo, samati andrō, tefahowoe'ō zi otarai wamati
 11 andrō. (Rom. 4, 16). Ha wa'ato sa zi otarai wolo'ō oroisa, ba no tohare chōra wangelifi. Noa sa so ba zoera: „Ni'elifi dozi silō manōrō
 12 fefoe, hadia ia, zi so ba zoera goroisa andrō, ba wolo'ō ja'ia. (Moz. V. 27, 26).
 13 Ba no oroma, wa samōsa lō satoelō, i'wa'ō Lowalangi, ba goroisa andrō, imane: „Moroi ba wamati aoridania zatoelō andrō."
 (F. 2, 16. Hab. 2, 4. Rom. 1, 17). Ba tenga moroi ba wamati goroisa andrō, imane: „Ha niha zi no molo'ō, da'ō zaoeri ba da'ō."
 (Moz. III. 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5). No

ihōlī ita Keriso, ba wangelifi andrō, ba goroisa andrō, me no tobali ni'elifi ia, salahida, me no so ba zoera: Ni'elifi dozi nita'wi ba dōla geoa," (Rom. 8, 3. Moz. V. 21, 23), ena'ō faloecha niha baero howoehowoe andrō chō Gaberahamo, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō tatema gamaboe'oe la li andrō, Eheha andrō, moroi ba wamati (Moz. I. 12, 3. Jes. 44, 3).
 II. He ja'ami, ira talifoēsō! Fehede niha wehedegoe. Oroisa niha gōi, na no moe'aro'ō, ba lō la'osilō'ogō, ba lō lasahe. (Heb. 9, 15 b. t.). Ba no moe'wa'ō gamaboe'oe la li andrō, chō Gaberahamo ba chō ma'owoenia; lō i'wa'ō: „ba chō ma'owoe sato"; ha samōsa, no imane: „ba chō ma'owoe mō", ja'ia Keriso. (Moz. I. 13, 15; 17, 8 b. t.). Ba da'ō ni'wa'ogoe: Oroisa andrō, ni'a'aro'ō Lowalangi fōna, ba tebai tewoe'ai
 15 ba goroisa amachōita andrō, si no ōfa ngaotōe a tōloe ngafeloe fache si achi moroi chōnia, fa lō'ō sa'ae mogoena gamaboe'oe la li andrō mena'ō. (Moz. II. 12, 40). Na moroi ba goroisa sa wanema ondrōita andrō ena'ō, ba tenga sa'ae moroi ba gamaboe'oe la li; ba chō Gaberahamo, ba no moroi ba gamaboe'oe la li, wa i'amoealagō Lowalangi. (Rom. 4, 13 b. t.). Ba he wisa goroisa andrō? Bōrō golalōwa andrō, wa tefatewōe ia, irege so ma'owoe andrō, ba nitandrōsaigō amaboe'oe la li andrō; ni'oro'i'ō ba mala'ika goroisa andrō, nifa'ema zama'ema andrō. (Rom. 3, 20; 5, 20). Ba sama'ema, ba tenga ba zi ha samōsa, ba Lowalangi, ba no ha samōsa. (Moz. V. 4, 35). Ba hadia, fa'oe doe goroisa ba gamaboe'oe la li Lowalangi andrō? Tenga si manō. Na no moebe'e mena'ō goroisa, sangila mangorifi niha, ba si ndroehoe moroi ba goroisa i'otarai fa'atoelō andrō. (Rom. 8, 2-4). Ba ba zoera, ba no tefa'oe'oe manō fefoe hadia ia, barō

- mbawa horõ, ena'õ moroi ba wamati chõ Jesoe Keriso tebe'e gamaboe'oe la li andrõ, ba zamati andrõ. (*Rom. 3. 9; 11, 32. Gal. 3, 14*).
- 23 **III. Ba me lõ famati andrõ na sa, ba no tetarogõ ita, nifa'oe'oe barõ mbawa goraisa, famati andrõ nitoe-toeroe, nifa'ele'õ dania, (F. 4, 2. 3).**
- 24 **Ba no toballi samamaha ja'ita goraisa andrõ, ba chõ Keriso, ena'õ moroi ba wamati andrõ ataelõ ita, iwa'õ Lowalangi. (Rom. 10, 4). Ba me no so wamati andrõ, ba tenga sa'ae barõ mbawa zamamaha so ita.**
- 26 **Ba no mi'onecha Keriso. (Rom. 6, 3 b. i.; 13, 14). Dozi ami sa, ba no ono Lowalangi, moroi ba wamati andrõ chõ Keriso Jesoe. (F. 4, 5. 7. Joh. 1, 12). Ha wa'ato ami sa, si no moebajagõ idanõ, ba chõ Keriso, ba no mi'onecha Keriso. (Rom. 6, 3 b. i.; 13, 14). Ba da'õ lõ niha Jehoeda, ba lõ Dawa Heleni, lõ sawoejoe ba lõ si tenga sawoejoe, lõ ira matoea, ba lõ ira alawe; dozi ami sa, ba ha samõsa, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe. (Kol. 3, 11. Efes. 2, 14. 15).**
- 29 **Ba na chõ Keriso ami, ba no ma'oeuwe Gaberahamo ami, sanema ondrõita, dali gamaboe'oe la li andrõ. (F. 9. 3, 16).**

FAZA 4.

I. Ono Lowalangi niha Keriso.

II. Famaroe tödõ, ena'õ lafoeli ira ba zi doehoe. III. Fangefa doeria somoeso dõdõ andrõ.

- 1 **I. Ba da'õ niwa'õgoe: gõtõ wa iraono zanema ondrõita, ba lõ faehoe ira zawoejoe, he wa'ae chõnia fefoe, hadia ia, barõ mbawa zondrorogõ so ia ba barõ mbawa zamaigimaigi jomo, gasagasa wa iroegi ba'wa nihockoe namania. Si manõ gõi ita; gõtõ wa iraono ita, ba no i'osawoejoe ita famobõrõ andrõ, ba goeli danõ. (Kol. 2, 8. 20). Ba me no iroegi inõtõ andrõ, ba ifatenge Nononia Lowalangi, ni'adonogõ ndra alawe, ba nibe'e barõ mbawa gorolsa, (Moz. I. 49, 10. Dan. 9, 25. Mat.**
- 5, 17), ena'õ ihõli zi so barõ mbawa goraisa, ena'õ faloecha ita, fa ono ita. (F. 3, 13. 26). Ba me no ono ami, ba no ifatenge Lowalangi Geheha Nononia andrõ, ba dõdõda, si'ao andrõ: He Aba, Ama! (Rom. 8, 15). Tobali tenga sa'ae sawoejoe ndra'oegõ, ono ndra'oegõ; ba na ono, ba no sanema ondrõita gõi, ibe'e Lowalangi. (Rom. 8, 16. 17).**
- II. Ba me loeo da'õ sa, me lõ saboto ba dõdõmi Lowalangi, ba no sawoejoe Lowalangi bõ'õ ami, si tenga to'oea Lowalangi. (Kor. I. 8, 4; 12, 2. Sin. 115, 4). Ba iada'e, me no aboto ba dõdõmi Lowalangi, me noa sa'ae aboto ba dõdõ Lowalangi gõi ami, ba hana wa mifoeli ami ba wamobõrõ andrõ, sambõ fa'abõlõ, ba si noemana, si mõi enoni zoei ami ena'õ, samoeza tõi? (Kol. 2, 20 b. i.). Hadia mifaigi ngaloeo, ba ba'wa, ba inõtõ, ba dõfi? (Rom. 14, 5). Ata'oe ndra'o ba chõmi, ma dania zajazaja gõlõgoe wohalõwõgoe ba chõmi andrõ. Mibe'e toeladami ndra'odo, me no si mane ja'ami ndra'odo gõi; he ja'ami ira talifoesõ, mangandrõ ndra'o chõmi. Lõ hadia ia horõmi chõgoe. Ba no mi'ila, wa no ambõ wa'abe'e nõsigoe, me oe'ombacha'õ chõmi doeria somoeso dõdõ andrõ, si fõfõna andrõ. (Kor. I. 2, 3). Ba lõ ni'ositengagõmi fanandraigõ ja'ami andrõ, ba nõsigoe, ba lõ sanoezoe dõdõmi; hoelõ na mala'ika Lowalangi ndra'o, waneami ja'o no, hoelõ na Keriso Jesoe ndra'odo. (Mal. 2, 7. Joh. 13, 20). Ba heza so iada'e wa'odõwa dõdõmi no, niwa'õmi? Oefadoehoe'õ sa chõmi, na tola mena'õ, ba no miko'õ hõrõmi, ba no mibe'e chõgoe. Hadia, no toballi si fa'oeoe chõmi ndra'odo, me no oe'wa'õ chõmi zi doehoe? Tenga sa si sõihi wngaloeira tödõmi, edõna lafabali ami chõgoe, ena'õ mi'aloeli ira. (F. 6, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 30). Ba si sõihi sa, na te'aloeli zi zõihi, si lõ mamalõ-**

malõ; ba tenga ha na sodo chõmi.
 19 He ja'ami, ira onogoe, ni'adonogõ-
 goe zamoeza tõ, safõchõ chõgoe, irege
 toballi famaedo Keriso ami. (*Kor. I.*
 20 4, 15). Ena'õ na sodo chõmi iada'e,
 ba ena'õ na oe'ila oefalalini ligoe;
 no aboe dõdõgoe ami.

21 III. Mi'ombacha'õ chõgoe, ja'ami,
 sedõna mõi barõ mbawa goraisa,
 hadia lõ mifondrondrongo goraisa?

22 Noa sa so ba zoera : domboea nono
 Gaberahamo, samboea ba zawoejoe
 andrõ, ba samboea ba zi tenga
 sawoejoe. (*Moz. I. 16, 15; 21, 2 b. t.*).

23 Ba ba lala wo'ono ba niha tesõndra
 zi samboea, ba zawoejoe andrõ, ba
 si samboea, ba zi tenga sawoejoe,
 ba moroi ba gamaboe'oe la li. (*Rom.*

24 9, 7-9). Amaedola da'õ : ja'ia sa zi
 doea balõ wawoe'oesa li andrõ, si
 samboea, ba moroi ba hili Zina'i,
 so'ono ba wa'asawoejoe, ja'ia Ha-
 gara andrõ, (*Moz. II. 19, 18. Moz.*

25 *I. 16, 1. Heb. 12, 18 b. t.*). Hagara sa
 hili Zina'i andrõ, ba li Ndrawa Ara,
 ba no fala'wa ia ba Jeroezalema
 ma'õchõ; noa sa sawoejoe da'õ,

26 awõ ndraononia. Ba Jeroezalema
 jawã andrõ, ba tenga sawoejoe,
 ja'ia ninada, ja'ita fefoe. (*Heb. 12,*

27 *22. Fam. 3, 12*). Noa sa so ba zoera :
 „O moesoi'õ dõdõoe, ja'oe-
 gõ, si lõ ono, si lõ irai
 madono; karakaraini wa'iki
 ba owoeawoea'õ dõdõoe,
 ja'oe gõ, si lõ fa'afõchõ
 hoeloe, noa sa oja ndrao-
 no ba zi ha samõsa a-
 ndrõ, no tohoede ia, mo-
 roi ba zi so ira matoea”.

28 (*Jes. 54, 1*). Ba ja'ami ira talifoeseõ,
 ba no ono gamaboe'oe la ami,
 29 dali Giza'aki. Ba hoelõ si mane ba
 da'õ, me igohi nisõndra ba lala
 Geheha nisõndra ba lala wo'ono ba
 niha, si manõ gõi iada'e. (*Moz. I.*

30 21, 9). Ba hadia niwa'õ ba zoera?
 Imane: „Tibo'õ zawoejoe
 andrõ, awõ nononia, lõ'õ
 sa tola manema ondrõ ita

nono zawoejoe andrõ, a-
 wõ nono zi tenga sawoe-
 joe.” (*Moz. I. 21, 10, 12*). Andrõ, 31
 ja'ami ira talifoeseõ, tenga ono za-
 woejoe ita, no ono zi tenga sawoejoe.

FAZA 5.

I. Famaroe tõdõ, ena'õ aro dõ-
 dõra, bõi labe'e ni'osawoejoe ira, ba
 bõi gõi la'ogoena'õ ba zi lõ sõihi,
 wa si no aefa ira, II. ena'õ la'omasi'õ
 nawõra, ba ena'õ latõrõ lala Geheha.

I. Ba fa bõi sawoejoe ita, ba no 1
 i'efa'õ ita Keriso. Ba mi'abe'e'õ,
 bõi mibe'e nifokalo mbagimi, ba
 wa'asawoejoe. (*F. 2, 4; 4, 9. Joh.* 2
8, 32. 36. Hal. zin. 15, 10). Hiza,
 ja'o, Faelo, oe'wa'õ chõmi, na mi-
 faboto'õ ami, ba lõ goena Keriso
 chõmi. (*F. 2, 21. Hal. zin. 15, 1*). Ba 3
 oefadoehoe'õ zoei ba niha fefoe,
 ha niha zamaboto'õ ja'ia, wa mo'-
 õmõ ia folo'õ oroisã ma'afefoe. (*F.* 4
6, 13). No mifabali ami chõ Keriso,
 na ba goraisa mi'aloeli wangatoe-
 lõmi, no aefa ami ba wa'ahachõ
 dõdõ andrõ. Ja'ita sa, ba ba Ge- 5
 heha, moroi ba wamati andrõ, ta-
 dõnadõna dõtõnafõ andrõ, fanga-
 toelõ. (*Rom. 5, 1 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 8*).
 Ba chõ Keriso Jesoe sa, ba tebai 6
 wamato, ba tebai wa lõ moeboto,
 ha famati andrõ, si no abõlõ, ba
 wa'omasi andrõ. (*F. 6, 15; 3, 28.*
Kor. I. 7, 19; 13, 2). No sõihi wo- 7
 lo'õmi fõna; ha niha zanena'wa
 ja'ami, fa lõ mifondrondrongo zi
 doehoe? (*F. I. 1-3*). Fondronisi andrõ, 8
 ba tenga moroi ba zogaoni ja'ami.
 (*F. I, 6*). Ha ma'ifoe danõmõ roti, 9
 ba ahori i'aisõni gombõila roti fe-
 foe. (*Kor. I. 5, 6*). No fadoehoe 10
 dõdõgoe chõmi, ba chõ Zo'aja, wa
 ha da'õ dõdõmi, ba samakoejoe
 ja'ami andrõ, ba iloe'i dania hoe-
 koenia, gofoe ha niha ia. (*F. I, 7*).
 Ba ja'odo andre, ja'ami ira tali- 11
 foeseõ, na oe'ombacha'õ na ena'õ
 wamato andrõ, ba hana wa lagohi
 nã ndra'odo? Noa sa dõhõ mena'õ,

- wa fatoewoe rôfa andrô. (*F. 6, 12.*
 12 14. *Kor. I. 1, 23*). Ena'ô na lafa-
 : chai'ô ira, samawoekaisi tōdōmi
 andrô! (*Sin. 12, 4*).
 13 II. Ja'ami sa, ba ba wa bōi sa-
 woejoe tekaoni ami, ja'ami ira ta-
 lifoesō, wa fa bōi toball lala nōsi
 niha, na tenga sawoejoe ami, faoma
 mitolo nawōmi, moroi ba wa'omasi
 andrô. (*Kor. I. 8, 9. Fet. I. 2, 16*).
 14 Oroisa andrô sa ma'afeoe, ba ba
 zi ha samboea li andrô tetōrō ia
 fefoe, na imane: „O masi'ô za-
 : ha tō chōoe, si manefa'o-
 masioe ndra'oegō”. (*Rom.*
 15 13, 9. 10). Ba na fara'oera'oe ami,
 na faoma mi'ā nawōmi, ba mifaigi,
 fa bōi faoma mibe'e ahoi nawōmi.
 16 Ba da'ô niwa'ōgoe: mitōrō lala
 Geheha, ba lō mifaleoa wangisō nōsi
 andrô. (*Rom. 7, 6; 8, 4. 5. Fet. I.*
 17 2, 11). Mangisō sa nōsi si no fa'oe-
 doe ba Geheha, ba omasi Geheha
 zi fa'oeoe ba nōsi; faoma sa fa'-
 oeoe ira chō nawōra, ena'ô lō mi-
 laoe zomasi ami ena'ô. (*Rom. 7, 23;*
 18 8, 6). Ba na nifaroe Geheha ami,
 ba tenga barō bawa gorōisa so ami.
 19 (*Rom. 8, 14; 6, 14*). **Ba no oroma**
mboeaboea nōsi andrô, ja'ia wohorō,
ba fa'ara'ira'iō, ba fa'atebacha, (*Kor.*
 20 I. 6, 9 b. t. *Kol. 3, 5*), **ba fame'e**
adoo, ba fakelemoesa, ba fatioesa,
ba fasosota, ba fatōtōisa, ba fēnoe,
 : **ba fanandrawa, ba fa'oeoesa, ba**
fa'erosa, (*Fam. 21, 8; Kor. II. 12,*
 21 20. *Kor. I. 11, 19*), **ba fa'afōchō**
dōdō, ba femaboemaboe, ba fema-
ngamanga, ba hadia ia na, nawō-
nia, ba oehōnagō oewa'ō chōmi, si
 : **mane niwa'ōgoe no sa'ae chōmi, so-**
laoe si manō, ba tebai isōndra mba-
noea Lowalangī. (*Rom. 13, 13. Efes.*
 22 5, 5). **Ba boeaboea Geheha andrô,**
ba ja'ia wa'omasi, ba fa'omoeso
dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba fa'e-
 : **bolo dōdō, ba fa'asōchi dōdō, ba**
fa'eboea dōdō, ba fa lō farōi. (*Efes.*
 23 6, 9. *Rom. 14, 7*), **ba fa lō mofōnoe,**
ba famoni; na so zi manō, ba lō

ihoekeo oroisa. (*Tim. I. 1, 9*). Ba 24
 tāna chō Keriso Jesoe andrô, ba
 no laforōfa nōsira, awō wangisō
 andrô, ba awō wa'omasi si lō sōchi.
 (*F. 2, 19. Rom. 6, 6*). Na ba Ge- 25
 heha aoeri ita, ba datatōrō gōi
 lala Geheha. Bōi fajawa ita ba waja, 26
 bōi ta'arō'arō nawōda, bōi afōchō
 dōdōda chō nawōda. (*Fil. 2, 3*).

FAZA 6.

I. Famaroe tōdō, ena'ô na lafo-
 bawa lala ba zi so sala, ba II. ena'ô
 na lō teboelō wa'omasira nawōra ba
 fanolo. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. He ja'ami ira talifoesō, na so 1
 niha sosala, si lō moedōnadōna, ba
 mifoeli mi'ohe ba zi sōchi zi manō
 Eheha wa'ebolo dōdō andrô, ja'ami,
 si so Eheha, ba ja'oegō faigi, fa bōi
 tetandraigō ndra'oegō gōi. (*Tes. I.*
 5, 14. *Mat. 18, 15 b. t. Sin. 141, 5*).
 Faoma mi'onoro noro dōdō nawōmi, 2
 ba no mi'o'ō gorōisa Keriso andrô.
 (*Rom. 15, 1-3. Kol. 3, 13. Joh. 15,*
 12). Na so zangoma'ō tōdōnia, se- 3
 boea ia, he wa'ae si lō boto sa atō,
 ba no ilimo ia. (*Kor. I. 8, 2*). Ja- 4
 moefaigi wolaoenia zamōsana, ba ha
 chōnia wanoenonia ja'ia, ba lō ifa-
 rongogō ba niha bō'ō. (*Kor. I. 4,*
 5. 6). Ilōe'iloe'i sa noronia zamōsana. 5
 (*Rom. 14, 12. Amaed. 9, 12*).

II. Ba ha niha nifahaō, ba daroma 6
 li andrô, ba ja ha sara dōdō chō
 zamahaō ja'ia, ba zi sōchi, fefoe.
 (*Kor. I. 9, 11, 14*). Bōi eloengoe ami;
 lō ibe'e ni'o'aja ia Lowalangī. Hadia 7
 nitaroe niha sa, da'ō gōi nibasinia
 dania. (*Job. 13, 9. Loek. 16, 25*). Ha 8
 niha zanaroe ba nōsinla, ba moroi
 ba nōsi ibasi dania wa'atekiko, ba
 sanaroe ba Geheha, ba moroi ba
 Geheha ibasi dania wa'aoeri si lō
 aetoe andrô. (*Amaed. 22, 8. Jes. 3,*
 10. *Rom. 8, 13*). Ba bōi atage ita, 9
 wolaoe si sōchi andrô; na inōtōnia
 dania, ba mamasī ita, na lō atage
 ita. (*Tes. II. 3, 13. Sin. 126, 5*). Ba 10
 talaoe sa'ae zi sōchi, me no ba'wa-

nia chōda, ba niha fefoe, ba ofōna
ba zi ha sara lala wamati, awōda.
(*Fet. II. 1, 7*).

- 11 III. Mifaigi ha wa'eboea dandra
zoera chōgoe, wanoeragoe chōmi,
12 tangagoe andre. Ha niha ira, sanga-
loei, ena'ō la'omasi'ō ira, dali nōsi
niha, da'ō zango'ooe ja'ami, ena'ō
mifaboto'ō ami, ha fa bōi tefakao
ira, moroi ba rōfa Keriso andrō.
13 (*F. 5, 2. 11. Fil. 3, 18*). Ja'ira sa
gōi, samaboto'ō ja'ira andrō, ba lō
la'o'ō gorōisa, ba omasi ira, na mi-
faboto'ō ami, ena'ō lasoenō ira, ba
nōsimi andrō. (*F. 5, 3. Hal. zin. 15,*
14 *10. Mat. 23, 3. 4*). Ba ja'o, ba lō
oefa'amōi ba dōdōgoe wanoeno ja'o,
na tenga ba rōfa Zo'aja ja'ita andrō,

Jesoe Keriso, ba niforōfa ōsi goeli
danō chōgoe, ba ba niforōfa ja'o,
ba nōsi goeli danō. (*F. 2, 19. Kor.*
15 *I. 2, 2*). Lō goena wamoto, ba lō
goena wa lō moeboto, ha niha si
bohooe zogoena. (*F. 5, 6. Kor. II.*
16 *5, 17*). Ba ha wa'ato zanōrō lala
da'ō, ba ndrafaloecha wa'ohahaoe
dōdō, ba fa'ahachō dōdō, ba jasi
manō gōi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō,
chō Lowalangi. (*Fil. 3, 16. Sin. 125,*
17 *4. 5*). Bōi jamoeboesi sa'ae dōdōgoe
niha, ha niha ia. Oegohegohe ba
nōsigoe andre lade andrō, chō
Jesoe. (*Kor. II. 4, 10*). Jafaloecha
18 dōdōmi wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso, ja'ami ira talifoesō!
Jadoehoe. (*Fil. 4, 23. Tim. II. 4, 22*).

Soera Waoelo andrō,

ba mbanoea

NEFESO.

FAZA I.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fanga-
andrō sacha gōlō, ba howeohowoe
dōdō andrō, nitemara chō Keriso.
III. Fangandrō; ena'ō tehagaini na
dōdō mbanoea Nefeso andrō.

- 1 I. Faelo zanoera da'e, sinenge
Keriso Jesoe, morōi ba nilaoe dōdō
Lowalangi, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si
so ba Nefeso, ba zamati chō Keriso
Jesoe. (*Kor. I. I. 1. 2. Hal. zin. 19*).
2 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, ba
fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lo-
walangi ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
Keriso. (*Rom. 1, 7*).
3 II. Nisoeno Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'-
ita, Jesoe Keriso, Amania, si no
mamahowoe'ō ja'ita, fefoe ngawalō
wamahowoe'ō Geheha andrō, ba

zoroego, ba chō Keriso. (*Kor. II. 1,*
3). Itōrō wanoetoejoenia ja'ita, ba
chōnia andrō, fōna wolata danō,
ena'ō sohaoehaoe ita, si lō sinogoe,
fōnania. (*F. 3, 11. Tim. II. 1, 9.*
4 *Kol. 1, 22*). Moroi ba wa'omasinia
ita, wa no ihōnagō ihonogōi, ena'ō
ono ita chōnia, moroi chō Jesoe
Keriso, dali zomasi ia, nilaoe dōdō-
nia; (*F. 2, 4. Rom. 8, 29*); ba wa-
5 noeno lachōmi wa'eboea dōdōnia,
ni'amoealagōnia chōda, ba zomasi
ia andrō. (*Rom. 3, 24. Mat. 3, 17*).
6 Ba da'ō so chōda wangōhōli andrō;
ba ndronia, fangefa lalō andrō, dali
wa no a'oi so wa'eboea dōdōnia,
7 (*Kol. 1, 14. Fet. I. 1, 18. Efes. 2, 7.*
Rom. 9, 23), nihōnania fangoroma'ō
8 chōda, ba ngawalō wa'atocatoea
fefoe, ba ba ngawalō wa'aboto ba

- 9 dōdō, noa sa ibokai chōda si no to-
bini andrō, nilaoe dōdōnia, dali zo-
masi ia, nihonogōnia tōdōnia, (*F.* 3, 9 b. t.), nifatōrōnia ba ginōtō
10 ndrōfi andrō, ba wamarahoegō fefoe,
hadia ia, ba chō Keriso, he si so ba
zoroego, ba he si so ba goeli danō,
11 ba chōnia. (*Kol.* 1, 20). Ba da'ō ta-
sōndra gōi dana chōda andrō, ja'ita
nihonogōi fōna sa'ae, dali nihoekoe
zamaloea fefoe, hadia ia, ba gera'era
nilaoe dōdōnia andrō, (*F.* 1, 4. *Rom.*
12 8, 28 b. t.), ena'ō fanoeno lachōminia
ita, ja'ita, si no tohōna manōtōna
13 chō Keriso. (*Hal. zin.* 26, 6. 7). Ba
da'ō gōi so ami, me no mirongo
daroma li si doehoe andrō, toeria
somoeso dōdō andrō, fangorifimi, ba
ba da'ō te'a'aro'ō gōi ami, Ehe-
ha ba gamaboe'ola li andrō, ni'a-
moni'ō, me no mamati ami. (*Kol.*
14 1, 5. 6. *Kor.* II. 1, 22). Eheha andrō
we'ewe'e dōdō, ba gondrōita andrō
chōda, ba wangorifi tāna chōnia a-
ndrō, ba wanoeno lachōminia andrō.
(*F.* 4, 30. *Kor.* II. 5, 5).
- 15 III. Andrō ja'odo gōi, me no
oerongo wamati andrō, ba chōmi,
chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, ba fa'oma-
simi ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, (*Kol.*
16 1, 3. 4), ba lō oebato wangandrō
saoha gōlō, ba chōmi andrō, itōrō
ligoe, ba wangandrōgoe, (*Fil.* 1, 3),
17 ena'ō ibe'e chōmi Geheha ba wa'a-
toeatoea andrō Lowalangi Zo'aja
ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso, Ama
lachōmiandrō, Eheha ba wama'cle'ō,
18 ba wa'aboto ba dōdōmi ia. Ena'ō
tefehaga hōrō dōdōmi, fa mi'ila ha-
dia dōtōnafō, ba wogaoninia andrō,
ba he wisa, wa no a'oi so lachōmi
gondrōitania andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō
19 andrō, ba he wisa ginōtō wa'abō-
lōnia andrō, si no fahōna, ba chōda,
samati, dali wolaoenia ba wa'abe'e
wa'abōlōnia andrō. (*F.* 3, 7. 20. *Kol.*
20 2, 12). Da'ō zi no i'oroma'ō ba chō
Keriso, me isesoegi moroi ba ngai zi
mate, ba me ifedadao ba gambō-
lōnia, ba zoroego, (*Fet.* I. 3, 22. *Sin.*
- 110, 1), ala'wa ja'wa zamatōrō andrō 21
fefoe, ba ja'wa zala'wa andrō, ba ja-
wa zabōlō, ba ja'wa zo'aja andrō,
ba ja'wa zi so tōi, fefoe, nitōtōi,
tenga ha ba gōtō danō da'e, ba
gōtō dania gōi. (*Fil.* 2, 9 b. t.). Ba 22
no ibe'e barō gahenia fefoe, hadia
ia, ba no ibe'e hōgō hadia ia fefoe
ia, ba mbanoea andrō, (*Kor.* I. 15,
27. *Efes.* 4, 15; 5. 23), si no tobali 23
botonia, ahonoa zamo'ahonoa fefoe
hadia ia, ba chōra fefoe. (*F.* 3, 19.
Kor. I. 12, 27. *Kol.* 2, 9).

FAZA 2.

I. He wisa gamoeata mbanoea
Nefeso fōna, ba he wisa iada'e. II.
Ba chō Keriso oroedoe ira, he niha
Jehoeda, ba he niha baero.

- I. Chōmi gōi, si no mate fōna, 1
ba gōlalōwami andrō, ba ba horōmi 2
andrō, (*Kol.* 2, 13), nitōrōmi fōna,
dali hoekoe ba goeli danō andre,
dali zala'wa andrō, sochō fa'abōlō
andrō, ba daloe mbanoea, bechoe
andrō, sabōlō iada'e na, ba ndraono
wa lō molo'ō andrō, (*F.* 6, 12. *Tit.*
3, 3 b. t. *Kor.* II, 4, 4), nitōrōda 3
gōi fōna, dozi ita, ba wangisō nōsida
andrō, me talaoe zomasi nōsi, awō
gaso'ala dōdōda andrō, ba me to'oea
iraono si gōna fōnoe ita, si mane
tānō bō'ō gōi. (*Kol.* 3, 7. *Rom.* 8,
7. 8). Ba Lowalangi andrō, si no 4
a'oi so fa'ahachō dōdō, ba wa'oma-
sinia andrō, si no fahōna, fa'oma-
sinia ita, (*F.* 1, 5-7. *Joh.* I. 3, 1),
he me no si mate ita, ba gōlalō- 5
wa andrō, ba no i'orifi ita, awō
Keriso — fa'ahachō dōdō, wa no
aoeri ami — (*F.* 5, 14. *Kol.* 2, 12
b. t. *Hal. zin.* 15, 11) ba no ifao wa- 6
noesoegi ja'ita ba famawoe'a ja'ita,
fama'aso ja'ita ba mbanoea zoroego,
ba ahō Keriso Jesoe, (*Fil.* 3, 20),
ena'ō i'oroma'ō ba gōtō dania wa' 7
ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si no a'oi
so, si no fahōna, ba wa'eboea dō-
dōnia chōda, ba chō Keriso Jesoe.
(*F.* 1, 7). Fa'ahachō dōdō sa, wa no 8

aoeri ami, moroi ba wamati, ba
tenga moroi chōmi da'ō, no boeala
Lowalangi, (Rom. 3, 24. Gal. 2, 16),
tenga moroi ba mboeaboea, fa bōi
9 oeno ia niha. (Rom. 3, 27). Nifazō-
10 chinia sa ita, nifazōchi ba chō Ke-
riso Jesoe, ba mboeaboea si sōchi,
ba nihonogōi Lowalangi ja'ita, fōna
sa'ae, ena'ō tatōrō. (Tit. 2, 14. Kor.
II. 5, 17).

11 II. Andrō bōi mi'olifoegō ami,
ja'ami si no niha baero fōna, to'oea
ja'ami, niwa'ō si lō moeboto, ba zi
so tōi niboto, niboto tanga, ba nōsi,
12 (Rom. 2, 26. 29. Kol. 2, 13), wa no
lō Keriso chōmi, me leoe da'ō, wa
no tenga so'oeracha ami ba mbanoea
Ndraono Gizeraēli, wa no niha bō'ō
ami, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba
gamaboe'oele li andrō, wa no si lō
Lowalangi, ba goeli danō andre.
13 (Rom. 9, 4). Ba iada'e, ba chō Ke-
riso Jesoe, ba no tobali ahatō ami,
ja'ami, si no arōoe fōna, bōrō ndro
Keriso andrō. (Jes. 57, 19. Efes. 1, 7).
14 Fangatoelōda sa ia, ja'ia, si no ma-
ngoroedogō si doea ngasi andrō, si
no manoeodogō ototo, ōli andrō,
15 (Jes. 9, 6. Kol. 1, 20), fa'oedoesa a-
ndrō, me no iheta gorōisa amachōita,
nifachoi andrō, ba nōsinia, cna'ō
ibali'ō niha si bohooe, si ha samō-
sa, zi daroea andrō, ba chōnia, wa-
16 ngatoelō'ō ja'ira, (Kol. 2, 14), ba
ena'ō i'atoelō'ō chō Lowalangi zi
doea ngasi andrō, ba mboto andrō,
si ha samboea, moroi ba rōfa a-
ndrō, na no iboenoe wa'oeoesa a-
17 ndrō, ba da'ō jawā. (Kol. 1, 21). Ba
me so ia, ba itoeriagō wangatoelō,
toeria somoeso dōdō, chōmi, sarōoe,
ba fangatoelō gōi ba zahatō. (F. 2,
13. Hal. zin. 10, 36). Me moroi chō-
nia, wa no faoma so chōda lala chō
Nama, ha samboea Geheha. (F. 3,
12. Rom. 5, 2). Ba tobali tenga sa'-
19 ae niha bō'ō ami, ba tenga sa'ae si
fatewoe, no banoea ni'amoni'ō ami,
ba soroijomo Lowalangi. (F. 2, 12;
20 3, 6), nifa'anō ba dete danedane

andrō, sinenge andrō ba sama'ele'ō,
ba zi no tobali tojo ba watalinga
Keriso Jesoe, (Kor. I, 3, 9 b. t. Jes.
28, 16), ba zanōi tomosa andrō, 21
ma'asamboea, nifa'anō, tobali osali
ni'amoni'ō, ba chō Zo'aja, (F. 4, 16),
ba nifa'anō gōi ja'ami, awō, omo 22
Lowalangi, ba Geheha. (Kor. I, 3,
16. Fet. I, 2, 5).

FAZA 3.

I. Halōwō Waoelo, halōwō zine-
nge, ba niha baero. II. Fangandrō-
nia, salahi mbanoea Nefeso.

I. Andrō ja'o, Faelo, nikoeroe 1
andrō chō Keriso, bōrō ami, ja'ami
niha baero fōna — (F. 4, 1. Hal. zin.
21, 33. Tim. II. 1, 8) na no mirongo 2
nihonogōi Lowalangi, ba wa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō, nibe'e ba dangagoe,
ba chōmi andrō, (Gal. 2, 7 b. t.), wa 3
no moe'oroma'ō chōgoe zi no tobini
andrō, ba wama'ele'ō, nitōrō ligoe
mege ma'ifoe. (F. 1, 9 b. t. Gal. 1, 12).
Ba da'ō tola mi'ila wa'aboto ba dō- 4
dōgoe zi no tobini andrō, chō Ke-
riso, na mibaso, (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.),
si lō moe'oroma'ō ba nono niha, ba 5
gōtō fōna, si mane fangoroma'ō ja'ia
iada'e, ba zinengenia ba ba zama'-
ele'ō andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō, ba
Geheha, (Kor. I, 2, 10), wa nifanema 6
gōi niha baero, ba gondroita andrō,
wa no ndrotondroto gōi ira ba sa-
nema, ba gamaboe'oele li andrō, ba
chō Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba doeria
somoeso dōdō andrō. Ba da'ō no 7
tobali enoni ndra'o, dali mboeala
andrō fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ni-
be'e chōgoe, balazi wolaoenia, ba
wa'abōlōnia, (Rom. 1, 5), ja'o, fo- 8
ndrege zide'ide ni'amoni'ō, si no fa-
loecha fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba wa-
ngombacha ba niha baero, wa no
a'oi so chō Keriso, wa no lō fa-
maedo, (Kor. I, 15, 9, 10), ba ba wa- 9
motochi ba dōdōra, he wisa niho-
nogōi, ba zi no tobini andrō, si no
moebini'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba dōdō

- Lowalangi, sombōi fefoe hadia ia. (Kol. 1, 15 b. t. Rom. 16, 25). Ena'ō te'oroma'ō iada'e ba 'zamatōrō andrō ba ba zala'wa andrō, ba zo-roego, ba mbanoea Keriso andrō, zi si'wa mbalō wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi andrō, (Fet. I, 1, 12), dali gera'era andrō, si no gōtōgōtō wa'ara, nifaleania ba chō. Keriso Jesoe,
- 12 So'aja ja'ita, (F. 1, 4, 9), ba zi so chōda wa lō aiwō, awō lala, ba wano'tōna, moroi ba wamati andrō chōnia. (F. 2, 18. Heb. 4, 16). Andrō oe'andrō, ena'ō lō atage ndra'o, ba wamakao andrō chōgoe, salahimi; si tobali lachōmimi. (Tes. I. 3, 3. Kol. 1, 24).
- 14 II. Andrō oebalōdoehini tooe danō, fōna Nama, (F. 1, 3). ba zoroī tōi soi fefoe, ho ba zoroego, ba he
- 16 ba goeli danō, ena'ō ibe'e chōmi, moroi ba lachōminia andrō, si no a'oi so, fa tedoe wa'abōlōmi, moroi ba Gehehania, ba niha bacha andrō;
- 17 (F. 6, 10. Kol. 1, 11 b. t.); ena'ō monahia Keriso ba dōdōmi, ba wamati andrō, (Joh. 14, 23), ena'ō so'wa'a ami, ba wa'omasi, ba nifodanedane, ena'ō tola aboto ba dōdōmi, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, he wisa wa'ebolo, ba he wisa wa'anaoe, ba he wisa wa'abacha, ba he wisa wa'alawa, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'omasi Keriso andrō ita, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha mena'ō, ena'ō tehōna chōmi zi no fahōna andrō chō Lowalangi, fefoe. (Kol. 2, 2 b. t.).
- 20 Ba ja'ia, sangila manaloe'i na fefoe hadia ia, wolaoe, fa arōoe italo'e ni'andrōda, awō zi fabōbō ba gera'era, dali wa'abōlō andrō, si no abōlō ba dōdōda, (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.).
- 21 ja'ia nifosoemange ba mbanoea andrō, ba ba chō Keriso Jesoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Ja-doehoe. (Fil. 4, 20).

FAZA 4.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō na ha sara dōdōra, ba II. ena'ō na la'aloeli gera'era si bohooe ba fa'ohaoehaoe dōdō ba fa'adlō dōdō, ena'ō na ebolo dōdōra chō nawōra, ba ena'ō na sōchi mboeaboea.

- I. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'o nikoeroe andre, ba chō Zo'aja, ena'ō mitōrō zi nangea lala nikaoni andrō, me no moekaoni ami. (F. 3, 1; 6, 20. Kol. 1, 10. Tes. I. 2, 12). Ja a'oi so wa lō fajawa ami, awō wa'asōchi dōdō, awō wa'ebolo dōdō, mibologō dōdōmi chō nawōmi, mi'omasi'ō ia; (Kol. 3, 12. Rom. 12, 10); mi'oigō dōdōmi, ena'ō lō teboelō wa ha sara dōdō, ena'ō fabōbō ami, famabōbō fa'atoelō andrō: (Kol. 3, 13, 14. Rom. 12, 16). Ha samboea mboto, ba ha samboea dōdō, si mane fogaoni ja'ami gōi, ba zi ha sara fanōtōna, ba nikaoni ja'ami. (Rom. 12, 5. Kor. I. 12, 13. 27). Ha samōsa Zo'aja, ha samboea wamati, ba samboea wamajagō idanō; (Mat. 23, 8) ha samboea Lowalangi ba Amara fefoe, jawara fefoe, ba sanōrō ja'ira fefoe, ba ha dōdōra fefoe. (F. 3, 14. 15. Kor. I. 8, 6. Mal. 2, 10); Ba dozi ita, ba no moebe'e wa'eboea dōdō andrō, dali ndrohoeendrohoe mbocala Keriso andrō; (Rom. 12, 3. 6). Fet. I. 4, 10); andrō imane sama'ele'ō: „No noemalō ia mija'wa, ba no i'ohē nikoeroe, ba no mamoealia ba niha.” (Sin. 68, 19). Ba hadia geloeaha, wa „no noemalō ia mija'wa”, na tenga wa no noemalō ia mitooe gōi oea, ba mbanoea tooe? (Fet. I. 3, 19. Mat. 12, 40). Si no noemalō mitooe andrō, da'ō gōi zi no noemalō mija'wa, jawā zoroego fefoe, ena'ō ifo'ahonoa fefoe, hadia ia. (Joh. 3, 13). Ba ja'ia gōi zangohonogōi: sinenge ōsa, ba sama'ele'ō ōsa, ba sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō ōsa, ba koebalo ōsa, ba sa-

- mahaō, (*Kor. I. 12, 28. Hal. zin.*
 12 21. 8. *Fet. I. 5, 2*), ba wangehao
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba halōwō andrō,
 nihaō, ba wama'anō boto Keriso
 13 andrō, (*F. 2, 22*), ena'ō oi tachamō,
 fa ha sara dōdō wamati, ba fa aboto
 ba dōdōda Nono Lowalangi, fa ira
 matoea, si no mo'ahonoa, ita, dali
 ndrohoendrohoe wa'eboea Keriso
 andrō, si no mo'ahonoa. (*F. 3, 18.*
 14 19. *Loek. 6, 40*). Bōi sa'ae iraono
 ita, nifaheoeheoe ba nifangōrōngōrō
 ba nangi wamaō andrō, fefoe,
 hadia ia ngawalō, moroi ba walimosa
 niha, moroi ba wa'oneche, ba wo-
 lohe ba gowōhōna; (*Kor. I. 3, 1.*
 15 *Kol. 2, 8*); ena'ō na atoelō ita, ba
 wa'omasi andrō, ba ena'ō na manōi
 fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia, si no
 tobali hōgō, Keriso. (*F. 3, 17; 3, 23.*
 16 *Kol. 2, 19*). Ba chōnia mobōrō, wa
 tefa'anō mboto andrō, ma'asamboea,
 awō wa tefabōbō, ba wamachai andrō
 fefoe, ba dolotolo andrō, dali wa'a-
 bōlō andrō, ba zi no motāna za-
 mboeana, ena'ō tobali boto, ba
 wa'atedooenia, ba wa'omasi. (*F. 2,*
 17 21. *Rom. 12, 4 b. t. Kor. I. 12, 12 b. t.*).
 II. Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe, ba oefa-
 doehoe'ō, ba chō Zo'aja, ena'ō
 amoeatami andrō, ba bōi sa'ae si
 mane amoeata niha baero gōi, ba
 wajafaja dōdōra andrō, (*Rom. I. 21.*
 18 *Fet. I. 4, 3*), si no moe'ogōmigōmisi
 tōdō, si no olifoe wa'aeri andrō,
 chō Lowalangi, ba wa lō aboto
 ba dōdōra, ba wa'abe'e dōdōra andrō,
 19 sanōrō lala hocha, me no mate bacha
 dōdōra, ba wamaloea si lō sōchi
 andrō, fefoe, ba wa tebai aboeso.
 20 (*Rom. I. 24 b. t.*). Ba ja'ami, ba te-
 nga si manō wanōngōnimi Keriso,
 21 (*Tit. 2, 11. 12*), na no mirongo atō
 ia, ba na no moefahaō ami, ba
 chōnia, wa chō Jesoe so zi doehoe,
 22 (*Joh. I. 17*), na niheta niha si to-
 hōna andrō chōmi, ba lala fōna
 andrō, samakiko ja'ia, ba wangisō
 andrō, ba wa'eloengoe. (*Kol. 3, 8*
 23 *b. t.*). Ba nibohooeni ami, ba ge-
 ra'era dōdōmi andrō, (*Rom. 12,*
 2), ba mi'onoecha niha si bohooe 24
 andrō, nibe'e famaedo Lowalangi,
 wamazōchi ja'ia, ba wa'atoelō dōdō
 ba ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba zi doehoe.
 25 (*Kol. 3, 10. Rom. 13, 14*). Andrō mi-
 bōhōli waja, faoma si doehoe mi-
 laoe chō nawōmi, me no faoma
 ndrotondroto ita. (*Sach. 8, 16. Kol.*
 3, 9). Na mofōnoe, ba bōi mifazōchi 26
 horō; bōi mi'echoegō loeo ba wō-
 noemi. (*Sin. 4, 5; 37, 8. Jak. 1, 19. 20*).
 Ba bōi mifonaha Gafōcha. (*Jak. 27*
 4, 7). Si no managōnagō, ba bōi 28
 jamanagōnagō sa'ae, ba jamahalōwō,
 jamoefazōchi zi sōchi, tangania,
 ena'ō so chōnia, ba wame'e ba zi
 noemana. (*Tes. I. 4, 11*). Bōi aloea 29
 ba mhewemi wehede si lō sōchi, he
 ha samboea li; hadia zonahia, ba
 wanga'azōchi, na mogoena, ena'ō
 omasi zamondrongo. (*F. 5, 4. Mat.*
 12, 36. *Kol. 4, 6; 3, 16*). Ba bōi 30
 miboesi dōdō Geheha ni'amoni'ō
 andrō, fangaromi, ba loeo wangorifi
 andrō. *F. 1, 13. 14*). Fefoe ngawalō 31
 wotōtōisa, ba fa'abao dōdō, ba fōnoe
 ba fagoeagoeasa, ba fanandra'wa, ba
 jatebato chōmi, awō fefoe, hadia
 ia zi lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 2, 1*). Ba 32
 faoma mihaogōhaogō chō nawōmi,
 faoma mihachōsi tōdō, faoma mibe'e
 aefa zala nawōmi, si mane fange-
 fa'ō Lowalangi chōmi gōi, ba chō
 Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 12. 13. Mat. 18, 35*).

FAZA 5.

I. Tohoetohoe wamarooe tōdō, ba
 wangaoehaoe. II. Si sōchi amoeata
 zi fangonga, chō nawōra.

- I. Ba mi'o'ō chō Lowalangi, si 1
 mane iraono omasiō. (*Mat. 5, 48.*
Loek. 6, 36). Ba mitōrō lala wa'o- 2
 masi andrō, si mane fangomasi'ō
 Keriso ja'ita, awō wa no ibe'e ia
 salahida, ame'ela ba soemange, sa-
 mohoea chō Lowalangi. (*F. 4, 1. 2.*
Joh. 13, 34. Gal. 2, 20. Heb. 9, 14).
 Ba fohorō, ba hadia ia ngawalō 3
 wa'ara'ira'io fefoe, ba fa'omasi

- gana'a, ba bōi na i terongo ba chōmi, si manō zoadoe ba ni'amoni'ō. (*Kol. 3, 5. 6. Kor. I, 6, 18 b. t.*). Ba fehede si lō sōchi, ba fajafaja, ba fawoedesa si lō boto, si lō moadoe; si sōchinia, na fangandrō saoha gōlō. (*F. 4, 29*). Da'ō sa ja'aboto ba dōdōmi: lō mo'oeracha ba mbanoea Keriso, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, zohorō, ba si ra'ira'io, ba somasi ana'a, ha niha ia, si no same'e adoe. (*Kor. I, 6, 9. 10. Mat. 6, 24.*). Bōi jamoeafaeloengoe ami niha, fehede si lō boto; da'ō sa mbōrō wa mofōnoe Lowalangi ba ndraono si lō mamondrongo li. (*F. 4, 14. Kor. I, 15, 33. Mat. 7, 15*). Andrō bōi awōra ami. Noa sa sogōmigōmi ami fōna, ba iada'e, ba no haga ami ba chō Zo'aja; lala ndraono haga mitōrō, (*Fet. I, 2, 9. Fil. 2, 15. Joh. 12, 35. 36*). Boeaboea haga sa, ba ja'ia ngawalō wa'asōchi dōdōda, chō nawōda, awō wa'atoelō dōdō, awō wa'adoehoe. (*Gal. 5, 22*). Ba mitimba tōdōmi, hadia zomasi Zo'aja, (*Rom. 12, 2*), ba bōi fao ami ba wama'oea boeaboea wa'ogōmigōmi andrō, si lō boto, mi'otoe'ō na i gōi. (*Kor. II, 6, 14*). Hadia nilaoera sa, ba zi tobini, ba aila ita na i tatōtōi. Ba fefoe da'ō, hadia ia, ba ni'otoe'ō ba haga, ba ni'oroma'ō; fefoe, hadia ia sa, zoroma, ba haga da'ō. (*Joh. 3, 20. Kor. I, 4, 5*). Andrō so ba zoera: „Fa-oso, ja'oegō, si no mōrō, faza-wa'ō moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba i hagaini ndra'oegō Keriso.” (*Jes. 60 I, 2. Rom. 13, 11*). Ba mifaigi sibai, he wisa wanōrōmi lalami; bōi si mane sambō era'era, si mane satoeatōea a'ine. (*Mat. 10, 16. Jak. 3, 13*). Mi'ogoea'ō ginōtō andrō, me no si lō sōchisōchi mbawa da'e. (*Kol. 4, 5*). Andrō bōi sambō era'era ami, ja'aboto ba dōdōmi hadia zomasi Zo'aja. (*F. 5, 10*). Ba bōi miboesi ami agoe, tobali famakoejoe da'ō; jafahōna chōmi Geheha; (*Amaed. 20, 1; 23, 20. 29*); milaoelaoe chō nawōmi zinoenō, ba 19 lailō, ba manōmanō nibe'e Geheha, mifalailō tōdōmi, ba mi'anoenō, chō Zo'aja. (*Kol. 3, 16. Sin. 96, 1*). Bōi 20 mifamalōmalō wangandrō saoha gōlō, chō Lowalangi Ama, nitemada chōnia fefoe, ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 17. Tes. I, 5, 18*). Faoma mi'o'ō li nawōmi, ba 21 wa'ata'ōeda Keriso. (*Mat. 20, 26. Fet. I, 5, 5*).
- II. Ira alawe, ba ndramoe'o'ō li 22 ndra matoeara, hoelō na li Zo'aja, (*Moz. I, 3, 16. Kol. 3, 18*), me no hōgō ndra alawe ndra matoea, si mane Keriso gōi, me no hōgō mbanoea ia, ba sangorifi boto ia. (*F. 1, 22. 23. Kor. I, 11, 3*). Ba si mane ba- 24 noea, me no la'o'ō li Keriso, ja si manō ndra alawe, ba ndra matoea, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe. (*Fet. I, 1, 3*). Ja'ami, ira matoea, mi'oma- 25 si'ō ndra alawemi, si mane Keriso, me no i'omasi'ō mbanoea, ba me no ibe'e salahira ia. (*Kol. 3, 19. Efes. 5, 2*), ena'ō i'amoni'ō ira, me 26 no ihaogō ira, femondri andrō, ba daroma li, (*Joh. 17, 17. 19; 15, 3. Tit. 3, 5*), ena'ō molachōmi mbanoea a- 27 ndrō chōnia, ibe'e, si lō hadia ia da'i, ba ma si tckoeroe, ba ma hadia ia, ena'ō ohaoehaoe, si lō sine- 28 goe. (*F. 1, 4. Kol. 1, 21, 22*). Ja si manō wa'omasi ndra matoea ndra alawe chōra, si mane fa'omasira mbotora. Somasi ngambatōnia, ba i'omasi'ō mbotonia. Lō irai fa'oe- 29 niha ba nōsinia, irorogō, ba ihaogōhaogō, si mane Keriso gōi ba mbanoea, me no ndrotondroto mbo- 30 tonia ita. (*Rom. 12, 5*). „Andrō 31 irōi namania, awō nina- nia niha, ba molemba ia ba ngambatōnia, ba to- bali ha sambōea ōsi zi daroea andrō.” (*Moz. I, 2, 24*). No eboea zi no tobini andrō; ba 32 fehedegoe, ba ba chō Keriso ba ba mbanoecania faechee. (*Kor. II, 11, 2*). Ba ba chōmi, ba jamoe'omasi'ō 33

ngambatōnia zamōsana, si mane fa'omasinia ia; ba ira alawe, ba ana'ō na i'ata'oe fie ndra matoea.

FAZA 6.

I. Si sōchiamoeata ndraono, chō ndra amara, ba amoeata ndra ama, ba ndraono, ba II. amoeata zochō niha bō'ō, ba zawoejoera. ba amoeata zawoejoe, ba zochō ja'ira. III. Famaroe tōdō, ba wanganae'ō ōlō, ba wasōndrata andrō, ba ba wa lō mōrō, ba ba wangandrō. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Ja'ami iraono, mi'o'ō li ndra amami inami, ba chō Zo'aja; da'ō
- 2 sa zatoelō. (*Kol. 3, 20*). „Fosoemange namaoe, awō ninaoe,” da'ō mbōrōta gorōisa si
- 3 so amaboe'oe la li: „ena'ō oha hae dōdōoe, ba ena'ō ana oe nosoe, ba goeli
- 4 danō.” (*Moz. II. 20, 12*). Ba ja'ami, ira ama, bōi mi'andrō wōnoe
- 5 ndraonomi, mifamahamaha ira, mibe'e wote, ba mifaroe dōdōra, chō Zo'aja. (*Kol. 3, 21. Moz. I. 18, 19*).
- 6 II. Ja'ami sawoejoe, mi'o'ō li zochō botomi; sata'oe ami, ba sanizini, ja'adōlō dōdōmi, hoelō na
- 7 chō Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 22 b. t. Fet. I. 2, 18*). Bōi ha na anche ira, si mane sangaloei fa'omasi niha ira; ena'ō
- 8 na si mane enoni Keriso, solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, soroi ba dōdō, si no aoha gōlō, we'amōi enoni, hoelō
- 9 na chō Zo'aja, ba na tenga ba niha; si no mangila: hadia zi sōchi, nilae zamōsana ba tesoe lōni chōnia,
- 10 chō Zo'aja, he sawoejoe ia, ba he si tenga sawoejoe. (*Kor. II, 5, 10*).
- 11 Ba ja'ami, sochō niha bō'ō, ba mimanō gōi chōra, ba mibato wameta'oe ja'ira, me no mirongo, so ba zoroego Zo'aja ja'ami, So'aja ja'ira
- 12 gōi, ba lō ba chōnia famaigi bawa niha. (*Moz. III. 25, 43. Kol. 4, 1. Rom. 2, 11*).
- 13 III. Ba hadia baero ō, ba mi'abōlō'ō ami, ba chō Zo'aja, ba ba

wa'abōlō wa'abe'enia andrō. (*Kor. I. 16, 13*). Mi'a'aro'ō ami, fangarō 11 andrō, chō Lowalangi, ena'ō abe'e ami, ba wa'oneche Gafōcha andrō. Tenga sa fasōndrata ba niha wasōndratada, no fasōndrata ba zamatōrō andrō, ba zala'wa andrō, ba zochō oeli danō andre, ba zogōmi-gōmi andre, fasōndrata ba mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō, ba mbanoea si ja'wa. (*F. 2, 2. Luk. 22, 31*). Andrō miha- 12 lō wangarō andrō chō Lowalangi, ena'ō tola mila'wa, na ba'wa si lō sōchi, ba ena'ō tola mi'asiwai fefoe hadia ia, ba ena'ō mōna ami. (*Kor. II. 10, 4*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō ami, bōbō 13 lōwilōwimi zi doehoe, ba ōrōbami wa'atoelō dōdō, (*Luk. 12, 35. Jes. 11, 5*), badagahe ba gahemi wa no mifa'anō ami, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba wa'atoelō. Ba awō datō fefoe, ba mihalō mba- 14 loese famati andrō, si tola mibe'e fangokafoe nono wana Gafōcha andrō, so'alitō; (*Amaed. 30, 5. Sin. 7, 11*); ba mihalō detenaesloe fangorifi andrō, awō wōda Geheha andrō, 15 taroma li Lowalangi. (*Tes. I. 5, 8. Jes. 59, 17. Heb. 4, 12*). Fefoe hadia 16 ia ngawalō wangandrō, awō ngawalō wakaosa, milae, bōi mifamalōmalō, soroi ba Geheha ba bōi mifōrōfōrō ba da'ō, ja'a'oi so wa'anaoe gōlō, awō wangandrō, salahī ni'amonī'ō andrō fefoe, (*Loek. 18, 1. Kol. 4, 2, 3*), ba salahigoe, ena'ō tebe'e chōgoe 17 hadia ni'wa'ō, na fahoehoeo ndra'odo, ena'ō lō aiwō ndra'o, wangombacha si no tobini andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, (*Tes. II. 3, 1*), ba nibe'e sinenge ja'odo, ba rate 18 andre, ena'ō lō ala'wōla'wōdo ba da'ō, ena'ō si nangea hoehoeo hoehoeogoe andrō. (*Kol. 4, 4. Kor. II. 5, 20*).

IV. Ba ena'ō mi'ila gōi, he wisa 19 chōgoe, hadia nilaeogoe, ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi dania fefoe, hadia ia, Tichiko andrō, talifoeseō ni'omasi'ō andrō, enoni si lō farōi ba chō Zo'aja; (*Kol. 4, 7 b. t.*); nifatengegoe 22

- chōmi, ba da'ō, ena'ō mirongo, he
wisa chōma, ba ena'ō irara dōdōmi.
23 Ndrafaloecha dalifoēsō wa'ohahaoe
dōdō ba fa'omasi ba famati, chō
Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Zo'aja ja'-
ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Fet. I, 5, 14*).
Ndrafaloecha wa'eboea dōdō dozi 24
sangomasi'ō So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Ke-
riso, si lō teboelō. (*Fil. 4, 23*).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

WILIFI.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fanga-
andrō saoha gōlō. Fa'omasi Waoelo
rubanoea Wilifi. Fangandrōnia, sa-
lahira. III. P'ombacha'ō hadia zi no
gōna ia. IV. P'a'aro'ō dōdōra.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Timo-
teo, enoni Keriso Jesoe, ba ni'amo-
ni'ō andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe, fefoe,
si so ba Wilifi, awō zatoea ba awō
genoni. (*Kor. II. 1, 1 b. t. Hal. zin.*
2 16, 12). Jafaloccha ami wa'eboea
dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Na-
mada Lowalangi, ba chō Zo'aja
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kol. 1, 2*).
3 II. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lo-
walangigoe, ero na itōrō tōdōgoe
4 ami, (*Rom. 1, 8 b. t.*), lō mamalōma-
lō, ero mangandrō ndra'o; omoeso
5 dōdōgoe, ba wangandrō andrō, sa-
lahimi fefoe; bōrō me no mitolo ba
wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō
6 andrō, i'otarai mbōrōta, iroegi da'e.
Ba da'ō moroi, wa fadoehoe dōdō-
goe, samōrōgō mege halōwō si sōchi
7 andrō, ba dōdōmi, ba italoa gōi,
iroegi loeo Keriso Jesoe andrō. (*Kor.*
1. 1, 6-8). Si manō zi nangea dōdō-
goe chōmi, me no so ami ba dōdō-
goe; ba faoma, he ba rategoe andre,
ba he ba wamadoehoe'ō toeria so-
moeso dōdō, ba ba wanga'aro'ō ja'-
ia, ba mo'eeracha ami fefoe, ba
wa'eboea dōdō andrō chōgoe. Lowa- 8
langi sa zamadoehoe'ō chōgoe, ha
wa'abōlō omasido faloecha chōmi
fefoe, moroi ba dōdō Keriso Jesoe.
(*Rom. 1, 9 b. t.*). Ba da'ō ni'andrō- 9
goe, ena'ō itoegoe tedooe na ba wa'-
omasimi andrō wa'aboto ba dōdō,
awō ngawalō wangila fefoe; (*Kol.*
1, 9); ena'ō mi'ila mitimba tōdōmi, 10
hadia zi sōchi, ena'ō ohaochaoe ami,
ba ena'ō lō manendre ami, iroegi
leo Keriso andrō, (*Rom. 12, 1. 2.*
11 *Tes. 1, 3, 13*), ba ena'ō fahōna chōmi
mboeaboea wa'atoelō dōdō, si oroi
Jesoe Keriso, ba wamolachōmi Lo-
walangi, ba ba wanoeno ja'ia. (*Fet.*
1. 1, 7).
III. Ba omasi ndra'o, na mirongo, 12
ja'ami ira talifoēsō, wa no tobali
abōlō terongo doeria somoeso dōdō,
ba zi gōna ndra'o andrō, irege oroma 13
rategoe andre, chō Keriso, ba zara-
dadoe andrō, ma'afefoe, ba ba dānō
bō'ō fefoe. (*F. 4, 22*). Ba no ato 14
dalifoēsō, si fadoehoe tōdō, ba rategoe
andre, bōrō Zo'aja, ba no tedooe
wa lō aiwō ira, wangombacha ta-
roma li Lowalangi, lō ata'oe ira.
So sa gōi ōsa, zangombacha Keriso, 15
soroi ba wa'afōchō dōdō, ba me no

- omasi ira wasosota, ba so ōsa, ba moroi ba wa'asōchi dōdō. Soroi ba wa'omasi, ba me no la'ila, fama-doehoe'ō toeria somoeso dōdō halō-wōgoe andrō. (*Kor. II. 3, 17*). Ba soroi ba wasosota, ba lō sōchi wangombacha'ōra Keriso, me lawai lanōnō ratageo andre fa'afōchō. (*Tim. II. 1, 8*). Ba hadia sa? Te'ombacha'ō sa atō Keriso, gofoe he wisa, he ba wajafaja, ba he ba zi doehoe; ba da'ō omoeso dōdōgoe, ba lō zi lō omoeso dōdōgoe na dania.
- Oe'ila sa, tobali fangorifigoe da'ō dania, bōrō wangandrōmi, bafanolo Geheha Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*Kor. II. 1, 11*). Itōrō wehoeloe dōdōgoe andrō ba fanōtōnagoe, wa sambalō lō'ō, saila ndra'ō, wa lō'ō manō fa'aiwō; si mane fōna fefoe, si manō gōi iada'e, te'eboea'ō dōi Keriso, ba mbotogoe andre, he ba wa'aoeri, ba he ba wa'amate. **Fa'aoeri sa chōgoe Keriso, ba hare chōgoe wa'amate.** Ba na so nisōndragoe, ba wa'aoeri ba mboto andre, ba lō oe'ila, hezo ni-halōgoe. Ba no manoea manō dōdōgoe, ba zi doea balō andrō: **oma-sido mofanōdo ba sodo chō Keriso;** si sōchi sibai sa da'ō; (*Kor. II. 5, 8*); ba abōlō mogocna, lō ahetado, ba mboto andre, bōrō ami. Ba me fa-doehoe dōdōgoe ba da'ō, ba oe'ila, lō ahetado, ba lō aefado chōmi fefoe, ba wamanōi ja'ami ba ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōmi, ba wamati. (*F. 2, 24*). Ena'ō fahōna chōmi mbōrō wanoeno ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, bōrō ndra'ō, fangawoeligoe, na mangawoelido zoei chōmi. (*Kor. II. 1, 14*).
- IV. Ba ha da'ō: mihaogō mbocaeami, si faoedoe ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Keriso, ena'ō abe'e ami, ha samboea gera'era, ha sara dōdō, wanolo ba waniimba si fatowoe ba wamati ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, he mōido moefaigi ami, ba he lō ja'ō, ba oerongo he wisa chōmi. (*Efes. 4, 1. F. 2, 2. Jud. 3*). Ba ena'ō

lō'ō manō lakeani ami samadaō andrō; tandra wa'atekiko da'ō chōra, ba tandra wangorifi sa chōmi, ba moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō. (*Tes. II. 1, 4, 5*). Noa sa tetehe chōmi — fa'eboea dōdō — mitaha wamakao, bōrō Keriso, tenga ha famati chōnia, (*Hal. zin. 5, 41*), ba faoma wā-sōndratada, si no mi'ila chōgoe, ba nironngomi chōgoe iada'e. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t. Tes. I. 2, 2*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō na ha sara dōdō, ba II. bōi faja'wa; fama-do Keriso; III. niforege wangeloei lala wangorifi andrō. IV. I'ombacha'ō chōra Faeolo, ifatenge Dimoteo ba Efatorito.

I. Ba na mogoena na hadia ia wamarooe tōdō, ba chō Keriso, na mogoena na hadia ia wondrara dōdō, soroi ba wa'omasi, na so hadia ia wefao ba chō Geheha, na so hadia ia wa'ogolō dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō, (*Efes. 4, 1-3. Kol. 3, 12 b. t.*), ba mifo'ahonoe wa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō, ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi, ena'ō faoma wa'omasimi nawōmi, ena'ō ha samboea dōdō ba ha samboea gera'era. (*F. 3, 16. Kor. I. 1, 10*). Bōi mifonaha wasosota, ba he fa-jawasa; mi'ide'ide'ō ami, ba ja'e-bocae ba dōdō zamōsana nawōnia, moroichōnia. (*Gal. 5, 26. Rom. 12, 10*). Bōi ha sogoena chōnia ibe'e ba dōdōnia zamōsana, sogoena chō nawōnia gōi jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia. (*Kor. I. 10, 24*).

II. Si mane tōdō Jesoe Keriso, ja si manō gōi dōdōmi. (*Joh. 13, 15*). Ja'ia, he wa'ao no nga'eoe Lowalangi nga'oenia, ba ba dōdōnia, ba tenga sa niraboe, wa no fagōlō-gōlō ia chō Lowalangi; (*Kol. 1, 15*); iheta chōnia da'ō, ihalō nga'eoe zawoejoe, ba tobali fachilichili ia ba niha, ba amoeatania, ba si mane amoeata niha, wamaigi niha. (*Kor. II. 8, 9. Jes. 52, 13 b. t. Heb. 2, 14, 17*).

- 8 l'ide'ide'ō ia, molo'ō ia, iroegi wa'amate, fa'amate ba rōfa. (*Joh. 14, 31. Heb. 5, 8*). Andrō gōi no ibali'ō sala'wa seboea ia Lowalangi, ba no ibe'o boealanla chōnia dōi andrō, seboea moroi ba dōi hō'ō fefoe. (*Efes. 1, 20 b. t. Heb. 1, 4 b. t.*). Ena'ō ba dōi Jesoe andrō latoehi danō dozi si so ba zoroego, awō zi so ba goeli danō, awō zi so barō danō; (*Mat. 28, 18. Rom. 14, 11. Fam. 5, 13. 14*); ba ena'ō dozi bewe maneha, wa no So'aja Jesoe Keriso, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi Ama. (*Hal. zin. 2, 36; 10, 36. Rom. 14, 9*).
- 12 III. Andrō, ja'ami ni'omasī'ōgoe, si mane folo'ōmi li, gōtō wa'ara, si manō gōi mi'aloei wangorifimi andrō ba mbanoea foeri, sata'oe ami ba sanizinizi, bōi ha si mane me sodo, mendroea manō na iada'e, me lō ja'odo. (*Fet. I. 1, 17. Sin. 2, 11*).
- 13 Faoma sa Lowalangi zanga'asogō ba dōdōmi, he fa'edōna, ba he famaloea, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. (*Kor. II. 3, 5*). Fefoe, hadia ia, nilaoemi, ba bōi mikōkōkōkō, ba bōi manoea dōdōmi, (*Jak. 1, 6 b. t.*), ena'ō tobali si lō sinogoe ami, ba sohaoehaoe, ono Lowalangi, si lō si sala, bacha ba hōenō niha andre, sabila tōdō, si no tefoejoe; oroma ami, ba gataloea, sohagaini oeli danō. (*Fet. I. 2, 12. Mat. 5, 14 b. t.*).
- 16 Ena'ō bōi mibōhōli daroma li fangorifi andrō, ba wanocnogoe ja'o, na loeo Keriso, wa no tenga faja nitōrōgoe, awō wa no tenga zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōgoe andrō. (*Kor. II. 1, 14*). Ba he tebe'e soemange ndra'o, ba wame'e soemange famatimi andrō, ba wo'ere ba da'ō, ba omoeso dōdōgoe, owoeawoea dōdōgoe, awōmi fefoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 6. Kor. II. 7, 4*). Ba mi'omoeso i'ō dōdōmi ba da'ō, mi'owocawoea'ō dōdōmi, awōgoe. (*F. 4, 4*).
- 19 IV. Ba oedōnadōna sa chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, alio oefatenge chōmi Dimoteco andrō, ena'ō terara dōdōgoe gōi, na oerongo he wisa chōmi. (*Tes. I. 3, 2*). Samōsa lō chōgoe, si sagōlōgōlō tōdō chōgoe, si manō, si onorogōi tōdō ja'ami, sindroehoendroehoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 10. 16*). A'oi sa la'aloei dāna chōra, ba lō la'aloei hadia ia chō Keriso Jesoe. Ba fa lō farōi ia, si no moetandra, ba no mi'ila, wa awōgoe ia, hoelō nono, awō nama'nia, ba halōwō ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Tim. I. 1, 2*). Da'ō sa nidōnadōnagoe, nifatenge; oe'ane-ma'ō, na no oe'ila, he wisa chōgoe. Fadoehoe sa dōdōgoe chō Zo'aja, alio so ndra'odo gōi. (*F. 1, 25*). Ba no oe'wa'ō tōdōgoe, lō tola lō oefatenge chōmi Gefaforito, talifoesō andrō, awōgoe ba halōwō ba awōgoe ba wasōndrata, sinengemi andrō, enonimi ba zogoena chōgoe, (*F. 4, 18*), me no hoemoeloe dōdōnia chōmi fefoe, ba me no aboe dōdōnia, me no mirongo, wa no mofōchō ia. Ba dochoe sa, no mofōchō ia, ahātō wa'amate, ba no ihachōsi tōdō ia Lowalangi, ba tenga ha ja'ia, ja'odo sa gōi, fa bōi fatete chōgoe wa'aboe dōdō. Andrō aōsō sibai dōdōgoe, wamatenge ja'ia, ena'ō ifoeli omoeso dōdōmi, na mi'ila ia, ba ena'ō anono gōi wa'aboe dōdōgoe. Andrō mi fonaha ia chōmi, chō Zo'aja, ja'omoeso manō dōdōmi, ba mifoesomange zi manō. (*Kor. I. 16, 18. Tim. I. 5, 17*). Halōwō Keriso sa mbōrō, wa no iroegi zahātō ba wa'amate, no i'ositengagō nosonia, ba we'amōi salahimi, enonigoe, me lō ja'ami.

FAZA 3.

- I. Ifangelama ira Faelo, ba zamahaō andrō, samaeloengoe ja'ira.
 II. Tōdō Waeolo, awō nigohinia.
 III. Ifaroe dōdōra, ba wolo'ō chōnia ba da'ō.

I. Ba baero da'ō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, ba mi'omoeso i'ō dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja! Lō'ō sa aboea gōlōgoe, na da'ō zoei oesoera chōmi, ba

fadoehoe dōdōmi. (*F. 2, 18. Sin. 32, 11; 33, 1*). Mifaigi nasoe andrō, mifaigi zohalōwō andrō, si lō sōchi, mifaigi wanataba andrō. (*Mat. 7, 6. Fam. 22, 15. Jes. 56, 10 b. t. Kor. II, 11, 13. Gal. 6, 12*). Ja'ita sa niboto andrō, samosoemange Lowalangi, moroi ba Geheha Lowalangi andrō, ba ba chō Keriso Jesoe tasoeno ita, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōda ba nōsi niha. (*Rom. 2, 29. Gal. 6, 14-16*). He wā'ae no so chōgoe, wa tola fadoehoe dōdōgoe gōi ba nōsi niha ena'ō. Na so dánō bō'ō, sangoema'ō tōdōnia, fadoehoe dōdōnia ba nōsi niha, ba mendoera manō ndra'odo. (*Kor. II, 11, 21 b. t.*). No laboto ndra'o, me no wāloe bongi ndra'odo, Iraono Gizera'eli ndra'odo, mado Mbenijami, niha Heberaio ndra'odo, ba niha Heberaio ndra amagoe, farizaio ndra'o, wolo'ō oroisā, (*Rom. 11, 1. Hal. zin. 26, 5*), samorege folohi banoea Jesoe andrō, ba ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba goroiša, ba lō sinogoe chōgoe. (*Gal. 1, 13. Hal. zin. 22, 3 b. t.*).

II. Ba hadia haregoe, fōna, ba no oebe'e te'alagoe, ba dōdōgoe, bōrō Keriso. (*Luk. 14, 33*). Ba fefoe, hadia ia manō sa'ae, ba te'ala manō, oe'wa'ō tōdōgoe, bōrō wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'o, seboea moroi ba dánō bō'ō fefoe; da'ō mbōrō, wa no oetajaigō fefoe hadia ia, ba sasao ia, oe'wa'ō tōdōgoe, ena'ō oesōndra haregoe Keriso, ba ena'ō oroma, ba chōnia sodo, ba lō chōgoe fa'atoelō dōdō, chōgoe, si otarai goroiša; ha fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba wamati chō Keriso, fa'atoelō dōdō soroi ba Lowalangi, ba wamati andrō; (*Gal. 2, 16, 21*);

fa aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, awō wa'abōlō wemaosonia andrō, awō wefao ba wamakao andrō, chōnia, na fagōlōgōlō ndra'o ba wa'amatenia; (*Rom. 6, 4. 5. Kor. II, 4, 10*); ina atō oechamō wemaoso zi mate andrō.

Tenga fa no aro ia chōgoe, ba ma

fa no mo'ahonoa ndra'odo; ba oegohi, ma oe'ila oera'oe, bōrō wa no ira'oedo gōi Keriso Jesoe. (*Tim. I, 6, 12. Sin. 73; 23 b. t.*). He ja'ami ira talifoesō! lō'ō na oe'wa'ō tōdōgoe, ja'odo andre, no oera'oe ia. Sambalō sa, olifoe ndra'odo zi no noemalō, ba oegohi zi so fōnagoe, fagohi ndra'o, cesa'wa dandra andrō, loeo zi mōna andrō, ba nikaoni Lowalangi niha, moroi si ja'wa, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kor. I, 9, 24 b. t. Tim. II, 4, 7 b. t.*).

III. Ba ha wa'ato ita, si no mo'ahonoa, ba tāmānō dōdōda; ba na bō'ō ena'ō dōdōmi, ba i'oroma'ō gōi chōmi da'ō Lowalangi. Ba heza zi no taroegi, ba bōi taboelō'ō ita ba da'ō, wanōrō. (*F. 1, 27; 2, 9. Rom. 12, 16*). Mibe'e dalimi ndra'odo, wolo'ō, ja'ami ira talifoesō! Mitōngōni zi no si manō wanōrō lalara, me no famaedo ndra'aga chōmi. (*F. 4, 9. Kor. I, 11, 1*). Ato sa zanōrō lalara, si no asese' oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, ba mowōi gōi da'wa hōrōgoe iada'e, ba wangombacha ja'ira, wa no fatioe ira ba rōfa Keriso andrō. Amozoeara wa'atekiko, Lowalangira daloera, ba ba zaila ita eboea doeriarā, ba ngawalō hadia ia, ba goeli danō, so dōdōra. (*Kor. II, 11, 15. Rom. 16, 18*). Ba si no banoea ita, ba ha zoroego so; moroi ba da'ō gōi tadōnadōna sangorifi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Joh. 14, 3; Heb. 11, 13-16; 13, 14. Tit. 2, 13*), sama li'ō dania botoda, boto ba wa'ide'ide andre, ena'ō faoma ira mbotonia andrō, solachōmi, ba wa'abōlō andrō, ba ni'ilania gōi ibe'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia. (*Kor. I, 15, 43. 49. Joh. I, 3, 2*).

FAZA 4.

I. Itohoegō wamarooe tōdōra Faosilo. II. I'andrō saoha gōlō chōra, ba dolotolo andrō, nitemania. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. Ba me no si manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o, ba zi-

- hoeloe dōdōgoe, fa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba si no amaedola-dakoelagoe, ba mimanō wangabe'e'ō ja'ami, ba chō Zo'aja, ja'ami, somasi ndra'o. (*Tes. I. 2, 19. Fil. 1, 27*). Oe'andrō chō Gewodia, ba oe'andrō chō Zitiche, ena'ō ha samboea dōdō. ba chō Zo'aja. Oe'andrō sa gōi chōoe, ja'oegō awōgoe si lō farōi andrō, tolo ira, si no fa'awō chōgoe, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō, awō Gelemenō ba awōgoe tănō bō'ō ba halōwō, nitanō tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō. (*Filem. 2. Fam. 13, 8*). **Bōi jamamalōmalō wa'omoeso dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja! oefoeli oe'wā'ō: Mi'omoeso! dōdōmi!** (*F. 3, 1*). Ja'aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe wa'ebolo dōdōmi andrō! **No ahātō Zo'aja.** (*Jak. 5, 8. 9*). **Bōi miboesi tōdō hadia ia, ba gofoe hadia ia mbōrō, na so zaboe dōdōmi, ba mibokai chō Lowalangi, ba wangandrō ba ba wangaloeloe, jafao wangandrō sacha gōlō.** (*Fet. I. 5, 7. Efes. 6, 18*). **Ba irorogō dōdōmi, awō gera'erami fa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, sabōlō moroi ba gera'era niha fefoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe.** (*Kol. 3, 15. Rom. 5, 1*).
- 8 Ba hadia baero ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesō, hadia zi doehoe, hadia zi so tōi, hadia zatoelō, hadia zohaoehaoe, hadia zomasi ita, hadia zatoelō dōdōda famondrongo, na so hadia ia mboeaboea si sōchi, na so hadia ia nisoeno, da'ō mifatooetooe tōdōmi.
- 9 (*Tit. 3, 8. 14*). Nitōngōnimi-gōi, nitemami andrō, nīrongomi, ni'ilami chōgoe, da'ō milaoe, ba itolo ami Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō. (*F. 3, 17. Tes. I. 5, 23*).
- 10 **II. Ba no omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, ba chō Zo'aja, me no ifoeli tokea ami, ba wamatoetooe tōdōmi so-goena chōgoe; noa sa mifatooetooe fōna gōi, ba lō lala chōmi. Tenga andrō oe'wā'ō da'ō, me ambō chōgoe; noa sa to'ōlō ndra'o, ahono dōdōgoe, gofoe he' wisa chōgoe.** (*Tim. I. 6, 6-8*). Tola noemana ndra'odo, ba tola fahōna chōgoe; no tefamaha ndra'o, gofoe he wisa, ba gofoc hadia ia, he sabocso ndra'odo, ba he solofo, he fahōna chōgoe, ba he ambō. (*Heb. 13, 5*). Oela'wa manō fefoe, bōrō zanga'abōlō ja'ō andrō. (*Kor. II, 12, 10*). Ba sōchi zoei nilaoemi, me no mitolo ndra'odo, ba wamakao andrō chōgoe. Ba mi'ila sa gōi, ja'ami banoea Wilifi, wa ba mbōrōta wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, me oerōi Makedonia, ba samboea lō banoea, si lō aefa'aefa chōgoe, ba wanolo, baero ami, ha ja'ami. (*Kor. II, 11, 9*). Me sodo ba Desalonika gōi, ba no mifa'ohē'ō chōgoe zogoena chōgoe, mato mendroea. (*Hal. zin. 17, 1*). Tenga sangaloei boeala andrō ndra'odo, ha loealoeania andrō oe'aloei, si fahōna, ba wangofaja chōmi. Ba noa sa ahori oetema, ba tōra na i chōgoe; no fahōna chōgoe, me no oetema chō Gefaforito nifa'ohē'ōmi andrō, si sōchi sibai hoea, soemange omasiō, somasi Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 25. Heb. 13, 16*). Ba a'oi ibe'e chōmi dania Lowalangigoe fefoe zogoena chōmi, ba lachōmi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, me no fahōna chōnia. (*Kor. II, 9, 8*). Ba nifosoemange Lowalangi, Amada, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! Jadoehoe. (*Gal. 1, 4. 5*).
- III. Mi'owai ni'amoni'ō fefoe ba chō Keriso Jesoe. La'owai ami awōgoe andre, talifoesō. La'owai ami fefoe ni'amoni'ō, ba ofōna sa zi so jomo chō kaizaro andrō.** (*Kor. II, 13, 12*). Ja'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba dōdōmi andrō! (*Kor. I. 16, 23*).

Soera Waoelo andrõ,

ba mbanoea

GOLOSE.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrõ saoha gôlõ ba fangandrõ salahim mbanoea Golose andrõ. III. Fa'asalaŵa Jesoe, ba lachõminia. IV. Halõwõ Waoelo.

1 I. Faoelo, sinenge Jesoe Keriso andrõ, moroi ba wa'omasi Lowalangi, ba talifoesõ andrõ. Timoteo, zanoera da'e, (*Fil. 1, 1*), ba ni'amonio andrõ, ba Golose, talifoesõ samati andrõ, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe. Jafaloccha ami wa'eboea dõdõ ba fa'ohahaoe dõdõ, chõ Namada Lowalangi. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*).

3 II. Ma'andrõ saoha gôlõ chõ Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, chõ Namania, lõ mamalõmalõ, na mangandrõga, salahimi, (*Efes. 1, 15*),
4 16), me no marongo wamatimi andrõ chõ Keriso Jesoe, ba fa'omasi andrõ, si so chõmi, fa'omasimi ni'amonio fefoe. (*Filem. 5*). Bõrõ dõtõnafõ andrõ, ni'irõ'õ chõmi, ba zo-
5 roego, si no mirongo sa'ae, ba daroma li si doehoe andrõ, ba doeria somoeso dõdõ, (*Fet. I. 1, 3. 4. Efes. 1, 13*), si no mõi chõmi, si mane
6 ba goeli danõ ma'asagõrõ gõi, ba mowoea ba monõi, si mane ba chõmi gõi, i'otarai loeo andrõ, me mirongo
7 ia, ba me aboto ba dõdõmi wa'eboea dõdõ Lowalangi andrõ, ba zi doehoe. (*Jes. 55, 11. Mar. 4, 8*). Si mane nirongomi chõ Gefafera, awõma ba halõwõ, ni'omasi'õ andrõ,

enoni Keriso, si lõ farõi, ba chõmi. (*F. 4, 12*). Ja'ia gõi zangombacha
8 chõma wa'omasimi andrõ, soroi ba Geheha. Ba andrõ ja'aga gõi, lõ
9 mabato, i'otarai loeo andrõ, me marongo, mangandrõga, salahimi, ma'andrõ, ena'õ tehõna chõmi wa'aboto
ba dõdõmi zomasi ia, na tebe'e chõmi ngawalõ wa'atoeatoea fefoe, awõ
ngawalõ wangila fefoe, soroi ba Geheha; (*Efes. 1, 15 b. t.*); ena'õ amoc-
10 ata dána chõ Zo'aja gameeatami, fa bõi si lõ omasi ia chõmi, ena'õ mowoea ami, fefoe ngawalõ mboea-
boea si sõchi, ba ena'õ tedooc wa'aboto ba dõdõmi Lowalangi; (*Efes. 4, 1. Hebr. 13, 21*); ena'õ abõlõ ami,
11 ena'õ tedooc chõmi fefoe ngawalõ wa'abõlõ, dali wa'abõlõ lachõminia andrõ, ena'õ a'oi so chõmi wanaha
tõdõ, awõ wa'ebolo dõdõ, ba ena'õ omoeso dõdõmi, (*Efes. 3, 16*), wanga-
12 ndrõ saoha gôlõ chõ Nama, si no mangehao ja'ita, ba wanema tána ba niha ni'amonio andrõ, ba haga
andrõ; si no mangefa'õ ja'ita ba
13 wa'abõlõ zogõmigõmi andrõ, si no mamawoe'a ja'ita, si no molohe ja'ita ba mbanoea Nono wa'omasinia
andrõ. (*Hal. zin. 26, 18*). Ba zi so
14 chõda fangõhõli, fangefa'õ horõ andrõ. (*Efes. 1, 7*).

III. Famaedo Lowalangi si lõ
15 oroma andrõ ia, si a'a moroi ba nifazõchi andrõ, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Heb. 1, 3. Fam. 3, 14*). Ba chõnia sa mbõ-
16 rõ wamazõchi hadia ia, fefoe, he si

- so ba zoroego, ba he si so ba goeli danō, soroma ba si lō oroma, he sidadao, ba he so'aja, ba he samatōrō, ba he sala'wa andrō. Fefoe, hadia ia, ba oi ja'ia zamazōchi, ba oi ba chōnia, wa tefazōchi, (Joh. 1, 17, 5). Ba ja'ia hōgō mboto andrō, hōgō mbanoea, ja'ia mbōrōta, si a'a zi otarai zi mate andrō, ena'ō fōna ia, fefoe gofoe heza. (Efes. 1, 22 b. t. Fam. 1, 5. Kor. I. 15, 20). Me no si manō wa'omasi Lowalangi, wa ba chōnia monahia zi fahōna andrō, fefoe, (F. 2, 9. Joh. 1, 16), awō wa ja'ia zangatoelō fefoe hadia ia, chōnia, na i'atoelō'ō donia andrō, ba rōfania, ja'ia mbōrō, he ba zi so ba goeli danō, ba he ba zi so ba zoroego. (Kor. II. 5, 18. Efes. 2, 14. 21 16). Ja'ami gōi, me no fabali ami fōna, me no fa'loedoe ami, ba gera'erami, ba mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba no i'atoelō'ō ami iada'e, 22 Rom. 5, 6. 10. Efes. 2, 15 b. t.), fa'amate andrō, ba mboto nōsinia andrō, ba wamalō'ō ni'amo ni'ōja'ami, si lō sala, si lō singoe, fōnania; (Tit. 2, 23 14); na lō'ō sa atō mamalōmalō wamatimi, na no modanedane ami, na aro, na lō teboelō ami ba wano'tōna andrō, ni'wa'ō ba doeria someso dōdō andrō, niringomi, ni'ombacha'ō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, si so ba goeli danō, fefoe, si no tobali cnoni ndra'o, ja'odo, Faolo andre. (Kor. I, 15, 58. Kol. 2, 7; 1, 6).
- 24 IV. Iada'e omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wamakao andre, salahimi, ba oebōnōchi ba nōsigoe andre zambō na ba wamakao Keriso andrō, salahimbotonia, banoea andrō, (Efes. 3, 25 1. 13. Hal. zin, 9, 16), ba zi no tobali cnoni ndra'odo, dali nihonogōi Lowalangi andrō, nibe'e ba dangagoe, ba chōmi andrō, ba wamo'ahonoa fangombacha taroma li Lowalangi andrō, (Efes. 3, 7), si no 26 tobini andrō, si lō oroma, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba ba nga'ōtō ndra toea andrō, ba iada'e, ba no tefa'ele'ō ia, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia. (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.). Chōra edōna 27 na Lowalangi i'oroma'ō he wisa wa'eboea lachōmi zi no tobini andrō, ba niha baero, ja'ia Keriso ba chōmi, tōtōnafō lachōmi andrō. (Kor. II. 13, 5. Efes. 3, 17). Ja'ia ni'ombacha'ōma ba madozigō niha, wamaroe tōdōra, madozigō niha, wama-haō ja'ira ba ngawalō wa'atoeatoea, fefoe, cna'ō dozi niha mo'ahonoa fa'atoelō, ba chō Keriso, mabe'e. 28 Ba chō da'ō sa gōi mohalōwōdo, fasōndrado, balazi wa'abōlōnia, sangabōlō'ō sibai ja'odo. (F. 4, 12). 29
- ### FAZA 2.
- I. Famaroe tōdō, ba wanga'aro'ō famati. II. Famangelama, ba zamaeloengoe, ba ba wa'atoeatoeara faja andrō.
- I. Omasi sa ndra'o, na mirongo 1 he wisa wa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, bōrō ami ba ja'ira ba La'odikia, ba dozi si lō irai fa'ila chōgoe, 2 (F. 4, 13), ena'ō terara dōdōra, na no fabōbō ira, ba wa'omasi andrō, ba ena'ō lachamō a'oi so wangila andrō, lō manoea dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō zi no tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi, Keriso andrō, **ba zi no tobini fefoe ngawalō girōgirō fa'atoeatoea, awō girōgirō fa'aboto ba dōdō.** (Kor. I. 1, 24). Andrō oewa'ō 4 da'ō, fa bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba hoehoe famowōhō. (Efes. 5, 6). He sa lō botogoe andre, ba sodo sa ba chōmi tōdōgoe; omoeso dōdōgoe, wangila fa'ehao andrō chōmi, awō wa'arō dōdōmi, wamati chō Keriso. (Kor. I. 14, 40). Ba si 6 mane fanemami Jesoe Keriso, So'aja, si manō gōi mitōrō lalania, ba chōnia jamowā'a ami, si tedooedoe, ni'abe'e'ō, ba wamati andrō, dali 7 wamahaō ja'ami andrō; jafahōna

chōmi wangandrō saoha gōlō, (*F. 1, 23. Efes. 2, 20; 4, 15*).

- 8 II. Mifaigi, fa bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba wa'atoeatoea niha goeli danō andrō, ba ba wajafaja andrō, wolo'ō nifa'ema niha, hoekoe ba niha goeli danō; si tenga folo'ō chō Keriso. (*Efes. 4, 14. Rom. 16, 18*).
- 9 Ba chōnia sa monahia gahonoa wa'alowalangi andrō, ma'afefoe, 20
- 10 moboto. (*F. 1, 19. Joh. 1, 14*). Ba chōnia, wa no fahōna chōmi; ba ba zamatōrō andrō, fefoe, ba ba zala'wa andrō, fefoe, ba no ja'ia 11 hōgō. (*F. 1, 16. Efes. 1, 21, 23*). Ba chōnia gōi no moeboto ami, tenga ni'amoto'ō tanga, famoto fangeheta boto nōsi andrō, famoto chō Keriso 12 andrō, (*Fil. 3, 3. Kol. 3, 5-9*), me no teko'o ami, awōnia, ba wamajagō idanō andrō; ba chōnia gōi no moesoesoegi ami, awōnia, bōrō wamati ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, si no manesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*Rom. 6, 4. 5. Efes. 2, 5b. t. 13. Kol. 3, 1*). Ja'ami, gōi, si no mate fōna, ba wanawōnawō oroisa andrō, ba ba nōsimi andrō, si lō moeboto, ba no i'orifi, awōnia, me no ibe'e boealania chōda lalō andrō fefoe, 14 (*Efes. 2, 1; 5, 11. Kor. II. 5, 19*), me no iboenoe zoera gōmōda andrō, fangadoegō ja'ita andrō, amachoitā andrō, oedoeda; no iheta, me no 15 i'osō ba rōfa; (*Efes. 2, 15*); me iheta wangōna zamatōrō andrō, ba fangōna zala'wa andrō, me ibali'ō aja ira, ba zanehe zato, me i'oroma'ō, wa no abōlō ia moroi chōra, ba rōfa andrō 16 (*Luk. 11, 22*). Ba bōi sa'ae jamoehoekoe ami niha ba ni'ā, ba ma ba nibadoe, ba ma ba loco ni'amo-ni'ō, ba ma ba wasoelōna, ba ma ba zabato. (*Heb. 9, 10. Rom. 14, 2b. t. 17. Moz. III. 23*). Loemō zi so dania da'ō, ba chō Keriso mboto. (*Heb. 3, 5; 10, 1*). Bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba loeo zabōlō andrō, niha somasi fa'adoegoedoege, ba famosoemange mala'ika, niha solo'ō ang-

latania, si so hochā si lō bōrō, ba gera'era dōdō nōsinia, (*Tim. I. 6, 3 b. t.*), ba si lō molemba ba hōgō andrō; ba moroi ba da'ō sa tetolo mboto ma'afefoe, ba wamabōbō andrō, ba ba noeo, moroi ba da'ō tafabōbō ia, ba manōi, ba wa'eboea andrō nibe'e Lowalangi. (*Efes. 4, 15. 16*). Ba na no mate ami, awō Keriso, ba hoekoe niha goeli danō andrō, ba hana wa labe'e gorōisa chōmi, hoelō ba zi lō mate na, ba niha goeli danō, wangoema'ō: (*Gal. 4, 9*). Bōi halō! bōi ā! bōi babaja! 21 (*Moz. III. 5, 2. Tim. I. 4, 3*), — ba oi 22 sa atō ba wa'atekiko tebe'e ia, ba wangogoena'ō ja'ia — wolo'ō amachoitā ba famaha'ō ba niha: (*Mat. 15, 9. 17. 18*); fa'atoeatoea sa la'wa'ō, 23 ba wame'e soemange si lō moe'oroi'ō, ba ba wa'adoegoedoege, ba ba wamakao boto, ba tenga ba wangōhōndrōgō fa'abōlō nōsi andrō. (*Tim. I. 4, 8*).

FAZA 3.

I. Famaroe tōdō, ba wangeloei si so ba zorego. II. Famaroe tōdō, ba'zatoelō, ba III. ba wango-masi'ō awō. IV. He lawisa niha Keriso, ba chōra moroi jomo.

I. Ba na no maoso ami, awō Keriso, ba mi'aloei zi so si ja'wa, ba zi so Keriso, sidadao ba gambōlō Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 12. 13. Heb. 12, 2*). Si so si ja'wa mifatooetoe tōdōmi, bōi si so ba goeli danō. (*Mat. 6, 33*). Noa sa mate ami, ba no tohni wa'aerimi andrō, awō Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi. (*Rom. 6, 2. 11*). Ba na to'ele dania Keriso, fa'aerimi andrō, awena dania to'ele gōi ami, awōnia, ba lachōmi. (*Fil. 1, 21. Tes. II. 1, 7. 10. Fet. I. 4, 13*).

II. Ba miboenoe sa'ae ndroto-ndroto andrō, si so ba goeli danō: fohorō, ba fa'ara'ira'iō, ba hochā, ba fangisō si lō sōchi, ba fa'omasi gana'a; no famosoemange adoe da'ō; (*Efes. 5, 3. 5*); da'ō fefoe mbōrō, wa 6

tesao wōnoe Lowalangi. (*Efes. 5, 6*).

- 7 Ja'ami gōi, ba no mitōrō da'ō fōna,
mē ba da'ō nahami. (*Efes. 2, 1-3*).
- 8 Ba iada'e, ba mibōhōli gōi da'ō fe-
foe: Fōnoe, ba fa'abao dōdō, ba fa'-
afaito, ba fanandraŵa, ba fehede si
lō sōchi, si oroi mbewemi. (*Jak. 1,*
9 *21. Efes. 4, 29; 5, 4*). Bōi milimo na-
wōmi, me no miheta niha si tohōna
andrō, fabaja nilaelaenia andrō,
10 (*Efes. 4, 22. 25*), ba me no mi'onoe-
cha zi bohoe andrō, nibohoeni, ba
wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, dali wa-
maedo zamazōchi ja'ia andrō, (*Efes.*
11 *4, 24. Moz. I. 1, 27*), ba zi lō Dawa
Heleni ba lō niha Jehoea, ba lō
niboto ba lō si lō moeboto, lō niha
bō'ō, ba lō Sikito, lō sawoejoe, ba
lō si tenga sawoejoe, ha sambalō
Keriso manō, ba dōdōra fefoe. (*Gal.*
3, 28; 5, 6).
- 12 III. Ba me no nitoejoe Lo-
walangi ami, ni'amonio ba ni'oma,
si'o, ba mi'onoecha wa'ahachō dōdō,
ba fa'eboea dōdō, ba fa lō fajaŵa,
ba fa'ebolo dōdō, ba fanaha tōdō.
13 (*Efes. 4, 2. 32*). Faoma mibologō dō-
dōmi chō nawōmi, ba faoma mi'-
efa'ō zala nawōmi chōmi, na so zi-
negoe zamōsana chō nawōnia; si
mane fangefa'ō Keriso chōmi, si ma-
nō gōi ami. (*Efes. 5, 2. Mat. 6, 14 b. t.*).
- 14 Ba baero da'ō fefoe, ba fa'omasi;
da'ō wamabōbōfa'amo'ahonoa. (*Joh.*
15 *13, 34; 15, 12. Fet. I. 4, 8*). Ba jamoe-
fatōrō dōdōmi fa'ohahae dōdō a-
ndrō, chō Keriso, ba nikaoni ja'ami;
ha samboea boto; ba mi'andrō saha
16 gōlō. (*Fil. 4, 7*). Jamonaha ba chōmi
daroma li Keriso andrō, jafahōna;
ja'a'oi so wa'atoeatoeami, ba wa-
mahaō awōmi ba ba wamaroe tō-
dōra, sinoenō ba oemanō ba lailō
dōdō, jafao wangandrō saha gōlō;
misenō Lowalangi ba dōdōmi. (*Efes.*
17 *5, 19. Kor. I. 14, 26*). Ba fefoe hadia
ia nilaemi, he taroma li, ba he ha-
lōwō, ba ba dōi Jesoe, So'aja, mi-
lae ia, fefoe, wangandrō saha gōlō
chō Lowalangi Ama; Jesoe zama'-

ma. (*Kor. I. 10, 31. Efes. 5, 20*).

IV. Ja'ami ira alawe, mi'o'ō, li 18
ndra matoea; si, manō zi nangea,
ba chō Zo'aja. (*Efes. 5, 22 b. t.*). Ja'- 19
ami ira matoea, mi'omasi'ō ndra
alawe, ba bōi abao dōdōmi chōra.
Ja'ami iraono, mifondrondrongo li 20
ndra amami, gofoe hadia ia niwa'ō
chōmi, da'ō sa ni'omasi'ō, ba chō
Zo'aja. (*Efes. 6, 1 b. t.*). Ja'ami ira 21
ama, bōi mi'andrō wōnoe ndraono-
mi, fa bōi ada'oeda'oe ira. Ja'ami 22
sawoejoe, mifondrondrongo li zochō
botomi, gofoe hadia ia niwa'ō chō-
mi, bōi ha ba zanehe ira, si mane
niha sangaloei fa'omasi niha ira; mo-
roi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, me no sanga-
ta'oei So'aja ami. (*Efes. 6, 5 b. t.*).
Hadia ia nifazōchimi, ba moroi ba 23
dōdō milae ia, hoelō na chō Zo'-
aja, ba na tenga ba niha, me no 24
mi'ila, wa chō Zo'aja mitema dania
loeo, ondrōita andrō; enoni Zo'aja,
Keriso, ami. Itema sa zoelō zi lō 25
atoelō andrō, nilaenia, solae si lō
atoelō, ba lō eboea dōdō zamboeana.
(*Kor. II. 5, 10. Rom. 2, 11*).

FAZA 4.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wangandrō,
ba ba wangenanō. II. Fango'ozoei
soera.

I. Ja'ami sochō niha bō'ō, hadia 1
zatoelō, hadia zi nangea, da'ō mi-
lae ba zawoejoe andrō, me no mi'-
ila, so Zo'aja ja'ami gōi ba zoroego.
Efes. 6, 9). Bōi mibōhōli wangandrō; 2
bōi mōrō ami ba da'ō, jafao wa-
ngandrō saha gōlō. (*Efes. 6, 18. Tes.*
I. 5, 17). Ba ja'itōrō gōi limi ndra'-
aga, ba da'ō, ena'ō ifolala chōma
Lowalangi daroma li andrō, ba wa-
ngombacha si no tobini andrō, chō
Keriso, da'ō gōi mbōrō, wa no moe-
rate ndra'o. (*Efes. 6, 19. 20*). Ena'ō 4
oe'ila oebokai ia, ba ena'ō oe'ila
oe'o'ō niwa'ō chōgoe, wangombacha.
Bōi zi lō atoeatoea ami, ba wolae 5
nilaemi, ba zi so baero andrō, ba
mifaigi ginōtō, si gōna. (*Efes. 5, 15*).

- 6 16). Bōi teboelō chōmi wangehao fehedemi, nilaoe asio, fa mi'ila, he miwisa wanema li zamōsana. *Mar. 9, 50. Amaid. 10, 32*).
- 7 II. Fefoe hadia ia, ba chōgoe andre, 'ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi dania Tichiko, talifoesō ni'omasi'ō andrō, enoni si lō farōi andrō, awōgoe sangai halōwō, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Efes. 6, 21-22*). Da'ō mbōrō, wa oefatenge ia chōmi, ena'ō mirongo he wisa ba chōma andre, ba ena'ō irara dōdōmi.
- 9 Awōnia Gonesimo, talifoesō andrō, si lō farōi, ni'omasi'ō, banoeami. La'ombacha'ō dania chōmi fefoe, he wisa ba da'e. (*Filem. 10 b. t.*). I'owai ami Arisaro, awōgoe nikoeroe andrō, ba Mareko, talifoesō Mbaranaba andrō, ba nitemami oroisa — na iroegi ami, ba mifa'amōi ia chōmi — (*Hal. zin. 27, 2. Tim. II. 4, 11*) ba Jesoe andrō, sotoi Joeso. Ha da'ō nawōgoe niha niboto, sohalōwō ba mbanoea Lowalangi; no tobali fondrara dōdōgoe ira. I'owai ami Efafera, banoeami andrō, enoni Keriso Jesoe; lō
- teboelō wa iforege wangandrō, salahimi, ena'ō abe'e ami, ena'ō mo'ahonoa, ba' ena'ō fadoehoe sibai dōdōmi, ba zomasi Lowalangi andrō, fefoe (*F. 2, 1. Fam. 3, 14*). Oefadoehoe'ō chōmi, ba chōnia andrō, wa no erege dōdōnia, bōrō ami ba banoea La'odikia andrō ba banoea Hierafoli. I'owai ami Loeka, doto andrō, ni'omasi'ō, ba Dema. (*Filem. 24*). Mi'owai dalifoesō andrō, ba La'odikia, ba Nimefa, ba banoea andrō, baomo chōnia. Ba na no moebaso zoera andre, ba chōmi, ba mibe'e nibaso ba mbanoea ba La'odikia gōi, ba ena'ō tebasō gōi ba chōmi zoera ba mbanoea La'odikia andrō. Ba mimane chō Arichifo andrō: „Faigi halōwō andrō nitemaoe ba chō Zo'aja, fa ō'asiwai.” (*Filem. 2*). Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe zanoera, tanga Waoelo andre. Mitōrō-tōrō tōdōmi ratogoe andre. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō. (*Kor. I. 16, 21. Heb. 13, 3. Tes. I. 5, 28*).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

DESALONIKA,

SI FÖFÖNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō, ba wamatī mbanoea Desalonika andrō.

- 1 I. Faelo zanoera da'e ba Siliwano ba Timoteo, ba mbanoea andrō, ba Desalonika, ba chō Lowalangi Ama, ba ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dō-

dō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*Tes. II, 1, 1. 2. Hal. zin. 17, 1. 10*).

II. Lō mamalōmalō wangandrōma saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi. (*Tes. II. 1, 3. Kol. 1, 3*), ba chōmi andrō, fefoe, itōrō lima ami, na mangandrōga; lō aetoe wa itōrō tōdōma mboea-boea wamatimi andrō, ba fa'owōlō'ōlō wa'omasimi, ba fa'anaoe gōlō wanōtōnami andrō, chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, fōna Namada Lo-

- 4 walangi, (*F. 5, 8. Kor. I. 13, 13*); me
no aboto ba dōdōma, wa no nitoe-
toejoe ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ni'-
omasī'ō Lowalangi, (*Tes. II. 2, 13*
b. t.), me no iroegi ami toeria so-
moeso dōdō andrō, chōma, tenga ha
ba li, no fao gōi wa'abōlō ba Eheha
ni'amonī'ō, ba no abōlō wa lō aiwō;
mi'ila sa he wisa ndra'aga, ba chōmi
andrō, bōrō ami. (*F. 2, 13 b. t. Kor.*
6 *I. 2, 4. 5*). Ba no tobali solo'ō chōma
ami ba solo'ō chō Zo'aja, me no mi-
fonaha daroma li andrō; no oja zi
fao famakao, ba no omoeso dōdō-
mi, moroi chō Geheha ni'amonī'ō;
7 (*Kor. I, 11, 1. Hal. zin. 17, 5 b. t.*); ba
no tobali famaedo ami ba zamati
fefoe, ba Makedonia ba ba Nachaja.
8 Moroi ba chōmi sa terongo daroma
li Zo'aja andrō, tenga ha ba Make-
donia ba ba Nachaja, no ba mba-
noea bō'ō fefoe tetoeria wamatimi
ba Lowalangi, tobali alacha lō'ō
sa'ae itōrō lima. (*Kor. II. 12, 15*).
9 Ja'ira sa zanoetoenō, he wisa we'-
amōima ba chōmi, ba he wisa wa-
moelimi ja'ami ba Lowalangi, wo-
ndrōi adoe andrō, ba wolo'ō chō Lo-
walangi saoceri andrō, si ndroehoe,
10 (*Hal. zin. 18, 3; 29, 18 b. t. 34*), ba ba
wombalombaloi Ononia andrō, moroi
ba zoroego, nisoeseinia moroi ba
ngai zi mate, Jesoe, sangefa'ō ja'ita
ba wōnoe dania andrō. (*F. 4, 16. Fil.*
3, 20; *Rom. 5, 9*).

FAZA 2.

I. Lō farōi Waelo, i'omasī'ō mba-
noea Desalonika andrō, hoelō wa'-
omasī nama nononia. II. Famona-
hara toeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
III. Fehoeloe dōdō Waelo chōra.

- 1 I. Mi'ila sa, ja'ami ira talifoesō,
wa no tenga zajazaja gōlō we'amōi-
ma ba chōmi. (*F. 1, 5. 9*). Noa sa
ma'abe'e'ō ndra'aga, ba chō Lowa-
langida, me no mataōgō oea wa-
makao ba me no la'osiwawōi ndra'-
aga, ba Wilifi, nironngomi, ba wa-
ngombacha' chōmi toeria somoeso

dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi; no oja
zi fao famakao. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t.;*
17, 5). Tenga sa moroi ba wa'eloe-
ngoe wangombacha'ōma, ba tenga
moroi ba walōsōchi, ba tenga ba
wa'oneche; (*Kor. II. 2, 17*); me no
iwa'ō Lowalangi tola ndra'aga, tola
ibe'e'ba. dangama doeria somoeso
dōdō andrō, ba moehede ndra'aga,
tenga afoema la'omasī'ō ndra'aga
niha, afoema i'omasī'ōga Lowalangi
andrō, sanandraigō tōdōma. (*Tim.*
1. 1, 11. *Gal. 1, 10. Nga'ot. I. 29, 17*).
Lō'ō sa marai masoeni niha, wondrō-
nisi ja'ira, mi'ila, ba lō nibini'ōma
tōdōma, wangaloei harema; Lowa-
langi zangila. (*Kor. II. 4, 2; 12. 14*).
Lō'ō gōi ni'aleima soemange ba
niha, he ba chōmi, ba he ba niha
bō'ō; tola sa ma'eboea'ō ndra'aga
mōna'ō, me no sinenge Keriso ndra'-
aga; (*Joh. 5, 41. 44*); ba no mahao-
gōhaogō, ba chōmi, hoelō zamaenoe
ono, ba wondrorogō ononia. Si manō
wehoeloe dōdōma chōmi, ba no aoha
gōlōma, tenga ha toeria somoeso
dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi mafa'-
ema chōmi, nosoma gōi, ba no chō-
mi, me no omasiga ami. (*Kor. II.*
12, 15). Dōrō itōrō tōdōmi, ja'ami,
ira talifoesō, wa'erege dōdōma ba
famakaoma andrō; bongi ma'ōchō
mohalōhalōwō ndra'aga, ena'ō sa-
mōsa lō'ō, ba chōmi, saboe tōdō ba
chōma andre, me matoeriagō chōmi
doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lo-
walangi. (*Hal. zin 18, 3; 20, 18 b. t.*
34). No anehe ami ba no anehe
Lowalangi wa'ohaoehaoema ba fa'-
atoelō dōdōma andrō, awō wa no
lō sinengoe chōma, ba chōmi samati
andrō. Mi'ila he wisa wango'oema
ja'ami, dozi ami, ba he wisa wama-
roema tōdōmi, hoelō nama chō
nononia, (*Kor. I. 4, 14. 15*), ba he
wisa wamadoehoe'ōma chōmi, ena'ō
mihaogō mboeaboemi, ena'ō si na-
ngea chō Lowalangi andrō, sogaoi
ja'ami banoeania, ba ba lachōmi
andrō chōnia. (*Efes. 4, 1*).

- 13 II. Andrō lō mabato gōi wanga-
ndrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, me
no mifonaha daroma li'. Lowalangi
andrō, niringomi chōma, tenga si
mane taroma li niha, no si mane
si ndroehoenia, si mane taroma li
Lowalangi, si no abōlō gōi ba dō-
dōmi, ba dōdō. zi no mamati andrō.
- 14 (F. 1, 2-6). Noa sa solo'ō ami, ja'-
ami ira talifoesō, no mi'o'ō ba mba-
noea Lowalangi andrō, si so ba Joe-
daia, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, me no
mitaōgō gōi wamakao si manō, ba
dalifoesōmi, si mane ja'ira ba niha
Jehoeda, (Hal. zin. 17, 5. 13; 8, 1),
15 si no mamoenoe gōi So'aja, Jesoe,
awō zama'ele'ō andrō, si no molohi
ja'aga gōi; lō omasi Lowalangi ira,
ba no fa'oe doe ira ba niha fefoe;
16 (Hal. zin. 3, 15; 7, 52); sanena'wa
ja'aga ba wangombacha ba niha
baero, ena'ō te'orifi ira; ba wamō-
nōchi horōra; lō mamalōmakō. Ba
no gōna ira fōnoe Lowalangi, fo-
ndrege. (Hal. zin. 13, 45; 14, 2. Dan.
9, 26. 27).
- 17 III. Ba ja'aga andre, ja'ami ira
talifoesō, me lō ja'ami chōma, si
lō ararā — fa lō i'ila ami hōrōma,
tenga fa lō ba dōdōma ami — ba
no hoemoeloe sibai dōdōma, ena'ō
fa'ila bawa ita; omasi sibai ndrā'aga.
- 18 Andrō mōiga chōmi mena'ō, ja'odo
andre, Faelo, samoeza ba samoeza
tō zoei, ba no itimbaga Satana.
- 19 Ha niha sa dōtōnafōma ba fa'omoeso
dōdōma ba takoelama, fanocno ja'-
aga? Tenga ja'ami gōi, fōna Zo'aja
ja'ita andrō, Jesoe, ba wa'asonia
20 andrō dania? (Kor. II. 1, 14). Ja'-
ami sa lachōmima ba fa'omoeso dō-
dōma. (F. 3, 9).
- mataha sa'ae, (Hal. zin. 17, 15. 16),
ba .no mafatenge Dimoteo andrō,
2 talifoesōma, enoni Lowalangi andrō,
ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō
Keriso, ba wanga'be'e'ō ja'ami, ba ba
wamaroe tōdōmi, ba wamatimi a-
3 ndrō, (F. 1, 1), ena'ō lō sangiwa tō-
dō, ba wamakao andrō, noa sa mi'ila
wa no nihonogōi chōda 'da'ō. (Efes.
3, 13. Tim. II. 3, 12). Me soga chō-
4 mi gōi sa'ae, ba no mahōnagō ma-
'wa'ō chōmi, gōna dania ita fama-
kao, ba no itōrō ba no mi'ila. (Hal.
zin. 14, 22). Andrō gōi wa no oefa-
5 tenge, me tebai oetaha sa'ae, ba
wamaigi famatimi andrō, ma no ita-
ndraigō ami sanandraigō andrō, ba
ma no tobali zajazaja gōlō halōwōma
andrō. (Mat. 4, 3).
- II. Ba iada'e, me no mangawoeli
6 chōma Dimoteo, moroi ba chōmi,
me no itoeriagō chōma wa'asōchi
wamatimi ba fa'asōchi wa'omasimi,
awō wa lō'ō manō olifoe ami ndrā'-
aga, awō wehoeloe dōdōmi, ba wa-
ngila ja'aga, si mane fehoeloe dōdō-
7 ma, ba wangila ja'ami; andrō wa
no terara dōdōma, ba chōmi andrō,
ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba wa'afōchō
andrō fefoe, ba ba wamakao andrō
8 chōma, bōrō wamatimi andrō; noa
sa aeri ndrā'aga iada'e, na abe'e
ami ba chō Zo'aja.
- III. Hadia sa zoelō, zi tolā ma-
9 be'e chō Lowalangi, fangandrō saoha
gōlōnia, ba chōmi andrō, ba wa'-
omoeso dōdōma andrō fefoe, ba chō-
mi, fōna Lowalangi? (F. 2, 19. 20.
Joh. III. 4). Bongima'ōchō ma'abō-
10 lōgō sibai wangandrō, ena'ō fa'ila
bawa ita, ba ena'ō ma'asiwai hadia
ia zambō na, ba wamatimi andrō.
(Rom. 1, 10. 11). Ba ja'ia, Lowala-
11 ngi, Amad, ba jamoefolala ndrā'-
aga chōmi ba So'aja ja'ita andrō,
Jesoe. Ba chōmi, ba jamoedoee'ō
12 So'aja wa'omasimi nawōmi ba fa'-
omasimi niha fefoe, si mane fa'oma-
sima ami gōi, ena'ō fahōna, (F. 4, 9.
10), ba wanga'aro'ō tōdōmi, ena'ō 13

FAZA 3.

I. Sosō dōdō Waele mbanoea
Desalonika andrō. II. Irara dōdōnia,
me lō teboelō wolo'ōra. III. Fanga-
ndrōnia, salahira.

- 1 I. Andrō edōnaga, ha ja'aga zi
torōi foeri ba Natena, me no tebai

lõ singoe, ba wa'ohaoehaoe,^f fõna Namada Lowalangi, ba wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe; na fao ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõnia,^f fefoe. Jadoehoe. (*F. 5, 23. Tes. II, 1, 7. 10*).

FAZA 4.

I. Famaroe tõdõ, ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba ba wa'adõlõ dõdõ, ba II. ba wangomasi'õ talifoesõ. III. Fango-mbacha he wisa zi no mate andrõ, ba fondrara tõdõ ba da'õ.

- 1 I. Ba hadia na baero õ, ja'ami ira talifocsõ, ba ma'andrõ chõmi, ba mafaroe dõdõmi, ba chõ Zo'aja ja'ita andrõ, Jesoe; ena'õ tedoe manõ na wanõrõmi lala andrõ, ni-rongomi chõma, he wisa ia, he wisa zomasi Lowalangi, si mane fanõrõmi sa'ae. (*Kor. I. 15, 58*). Noa sa mi'ila hadia goraisa, nibe'ema chõmi, moroi chõ Zo'aja ja'ita andrõ, Jesoe.
- 2 (*Tes. II, 3, 6*). Da'õ sa wa'omasi Lowalangi fangohaoehaoe'õ ja'ami, ena'õ lõ mibabaja wõhorõ, (*Kor. I. 6, 18*), ena'õ i'ila i'aloei ndrõngania zamõsana, ena'õ ohaoehaoe, ba ena'õ lõ hadia ia zaila ita. (*Kor. I. 6, 13 b. t.*). Bõi omasi ami mohorõhorõ, si mane niha baero andrõ, si lõ mangila Lowalangi. (*Rom. 1, 24*). Ba fa bõi ilimo dalifoesõnia zamõsana, ba waniaga, ba bõi i'alani: oi sa nihoekoe Zo'aja dania da'õ, si mane ni'ombacha'õma chõmi sa'ae gõi, si mane nifadoehoe'õma chõmi. (*Kor. I. 6, 7. 8*). Tenga sa ba walõsõchi, me ikaoni ita Lowalangi, ba wangohaoehaoe'õ ja'ita ikaoni ita. (*Fet. I, 1, 14-16*). Andrõ sa, na so zangosintengagõ da'õ, ba tenga niha i'ositangagõ, Lowalangi i'ositengagõ, same'e gõi Ehcha ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõmi. (*Loek. 10, 16. Kor. II, 5, 5*).
- 9 II. Ba ba wangomasi'õ talifoesõ andrõ, ba alacha lõ masoera chõmi hadia ia; ja'ami andrõ, ba noa sa ifahaõ Lowalangi, ena'õ faoma mi'omasi'õ nawõmi. (*F. 3, 12. Rom. 12, 10. Joh. I. 2, 27*). Ba milaoe sa'ae

da'õ, ba dalifoesõ andrõ, fefoe, ba danõ Makedonia ma'asagõrõ. Ba mafaroe dõdõmi, ja'ami ira talifoesõ, ena'õ tedoedooe manõ na chõmi, (*F. 1, 7; 3, 12*), ba ena'õ mi'aloei, fa ahono'ami, fa ifaigi zamõsana hadia ia chõnia, ba ihalõ halõwõnia, si' mane niwa'õma chõmi; (*Tes. II, 3, 6-12. Efes. 4, 28*); ena'õ lõ singoe zi so baero andrõ, chõmi, ba ena'õ lõ mogoen a chõmi niha bõ'õ. (*Fet. I. 2, 12*).

III. Ba lõ edõna mabini'õ chõmi, ja'ami ira talifoesõ, he wisa ba zi no mate andrõ, fa bõi aboe dõdõmi, si mane tãnõ bõ'õ andrõ, si lõ fanõtõna. (*Kor. I. 15, 16 b. t.*). Na ma-mati ita sa, no mate Jesoe ba no ifoeli aeri, ba ba zi manõ gõi ifafatõrõ'õ chõ Jesoe Lowalangi zi no mate andrõ, awõnia. (*Kor. I. 6, 14*). Taroma li Lowalangi sa niwa'õma andre chõmi: ja'ita andre, saeri, si tosa, iroegi wa'aso Zo'aja andrõ, ba tenga fõna zi no mate ita dania. (*Kor. I. 15, 23. 51 b. t.*). Ja'ia dania, So'aja, zi mõi mitooe, moroi ba zoroego, na so we'ao andrõ, na moe'ao zatoea mala'ika andrõ, na tefoli dorofe Lowalangi andrõ, ba ofõna mao-so zi no mate andrõ, ba chõ Keriso. (*Tes. II, 1, 7 b. t. Mat. 24, 31*). Awen a dania tefaza'wa ita, ja'ita saeri, si tosa, ba lawoe. fao ita chõra, ba wamaondragõ So'aja, ba daloe mbanoea; ba tobali awõ Zo'aja ita, si lõ mamalõmalõ. (*Joh. 12, 26; 14, 3*). Andrõ faoma mibe'e fondrara dõdõ nawõmi daroma li andre.

FAZA 5.

I. Lõ ta'ila ginõtõ wa'aso Zo'aja andrõ. II. Bõi mörõmörõ ita, nibazebe'õ. III. Famaroe tõdõ, bõ'õnia. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. Ba ba mbawania, ba ba ginõtõnia andrõ, ba lõ mogoen a chõmi lasoera chõmi hadia ia, ja'ami ira talifoesõ. Ja'ami sa'ae zangila sibai

- hoelō wa'aso zanagō, ba zi bongi, si manō wa'aso mba'wa Zo'aja andrō dania. (*Fet. II. 3, 10. Mat. 24, 3, 36. 43 b. t.*). Na la'wa'o sa'ae dania: No ataelō, no ahono; awena dania i'o-
 3 zoemagō ichamō ira fa'atekiko, hoe-
 lō si mane fa'afōchō hoeloe ba za-
 nabina, ba tebai moloi ira. (*Jér. 6, 14. Loek. 21, 35*).
 4 II. Ba ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ba
 tenga si so ba zogōmigōmi, fa icha-
 mō ami ba'wa andrō hoelō zanagō.
 5 Ono haga sa ami fefoe, ono zi ma'-
 ōehō; tenga ba zi bongi so ita, ba
 tenga ba zogōmigōmi. (*Efes. 5, 8*).
 6 Ba bōi mōrōmōrō ita, si mane tano
 bō'ō andrō, ena'ō si no maoso ita,
 si' lō maboemaboe. (*Rom. 13, 11 b. t.*
 7 *Fet. I. 5, 8; 4, 7*). Si mōrō sa, ba ba
 zi bongi mōrō, ba si maboe andrō,
 8 ba ba zi bongi maboe. Ba ja'ita,
 me no ba zi ma'ōehō ita, ba bōi
 maboemaboe ita, ta'obaroe gōrōba
 famati andrō, ba ōrōba fa'omasia,
 ba ta'otakoela dakoela andrō, fanō-
 tōna fangorifi. (*F. I. 3. Efes. 6, 14-17*).
 9 Tenga sa ba wamatōrō fōnoe chōda
 ihonogōi ita Lowalangi, ha ba wa-
 nōndra fangorifi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'-
 ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Tim. I. 2, 4. Tes.*
 10 *II. 2, 14*), si no mate salahida, ena'ō
 aeri ita, fao ehōnia, awōnia, he si
 no maoso, ba he si mōrō ita. (*Rom.*
 11 *14, 7-9*). Andrō faoma mifaroe dō-
 dō nawōmi, ba faoma mitolo na-
 wōmi, si mane folaoemi sa'ae gōi.
 (*Heb. 10, 24 b. t.*).
 12 III. Ba ma'andrō ehōmi, ja'ami
 ira talifoesō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dō-
 dōmi zi no erege tōdō wohalōwō ba
 ehōmi, ba fōnami andrō, ba chō
 Zo'aja, samobawa lala ehōmi. (*Tim.*
 13 *I. 6, 17*); ba bōi zi lō mifosoemange
 ira, ba mi'omasio siba ira, bōrō
 halōwōra andrō. Bōi mifagoegoea
 chō nawōmi! (*Heb. 13, 17*). Ba ma-
 14 faroe dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō,
 mitegoe zi lō ataelō folo'ō hoekoe,
 mirara dōdō zaboe tōdō; mitolo
 zambō fa'abōlō, mibologō dōdōmi
 chōra fefoe. (*Tes. II. 3, 6. 11 b. t.*
Gal. 6, 1. 2). Mifaigi, fa bōi faloecha
 15 zanoelōni si lō sōchi awōnia si lō
 sōchi; ba bōi mifamalōmalō wanga-
 loei folaoe si sōchi, he chō nawōmi,
 ba he ba niha bō'ō fefoe. (*Rom. 12,*
9. 17. Fet. I. 3, 9-11). Bōi mamalō-
 16 malō wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*Fil. 4, 4*).
 Bōi aetoe'aetoe wangandrōmi. (*Loek.*
 17 *18, 1*). Fefoe hadia ia, ba mi'andrō
 18 saoha gōlō; da'ō sa zomasi Lowa-
 langi, ba ehō Keriso Jesoe, ba chō-
 mi. (*Efes. 5, 20*). Bōi miboenoe Ge-
 19 heha andrō. (*Kor. I. 14, 39. Tim. I.*
4, 14). Bōi mi'ositengagō wama'ele'ō
 20 andrō. (*Kor. I. 14, 1 b. t.*). Mitandra
 21 fefoe, hadia ia, ba si sōchi, ba mi-
 halō ehōmi. (*Kor. I. 14, 29. Joh. I.*
4, 1). Si lō sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia nga-
 22 walō, ba bōi mibabaja. (*F. 4, 12*).
 IV. Ba ja'ia, Lowalangi wa'oha-
 23 hae dōdō andrō, ba jamoefaeloegō
 wangehao ja'ami, ena'ō terorogō ge-
 hehami, awō nosomi, awō mbotomi,
 fa lō hadia ia, fa lō sinogoe, irogi
 wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Ke-
 riso! (*F. 3, 13. Heb. 13, 20 b. t. Kor.*
I. 1, 8). Lō farōi zogaoni ja'ami a-
 24 ndrō, ja'ia gōi zamaloa dania. (*Tes.*
II. 3, 3. Kor. I. 1, 9). Mi'angandrō,
 25 salahima, ja'ami ira talifoesō. (*Tes.*
II. 3, 1). Mi'owai dalifoesō fefoe fa'-
 26 agosa bawa ni'amonio andrō. (*Rom.*
16, 16). Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, chō
 27 Zo'aja, fa mifabaso'ō zoera andre,
 ba dalifoesō fefoe. Jafaloecha ami
 28 wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
 Keriso. (*Rom. 16, 20. 24*).

Soera Waoelo andrô,

ba mbanoea

DESALONIKA,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fa'omoeso
dôdônia, me no abe'e mbanoea Desaloni-
ka andrô, ba wamakao andrô
fefoe. III. Fangandrônia, salahira.

- 1 I. Faelo zanoera da'e ba Sili-
wano ba Timoteo, ba mbanoea andrô
ba Desalônika, ba chô Namada,
Lowalangi, ba ba chô Zo'aja, Jesoe
2 Keriso. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*). Jafaloeha ami
wa'eboea dôdô, chô Namada Lowa-
langi ba chô Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso.
(*Kor. I. I, 3*).

- 3 II. Mo'ômô ndra'aga chô Lowa-
langi, lô mafamalômalô wangandrô
saoha gôlô chônia, bôrô ami; ja'ami
ira talifoesô; si' manô zi nangea, me
manô sibai wamatimi, ba dozi ami,
ba tedooedoe wa'omasimi nawômi.

- 4 (*Tes. I. 1, 2, 3; 3, 6*). Tobali masoeno
ndra'aga, ba mbanoea Lowalangi
misa, ba chômi andrô, bôrô wa'a-
naoe gôlômi ba famatimi andrô, ba
wolohi andrô fefoe, chômi, ba ba
wamakao andrô, nitahami. (*Tes. I.*

- 5 *2, 14, 19*). Tandra wangoehoekoe Lo-
walangi andrô da'ô, fangoehoekoe si
no atoeô, wa tola chômi dania mba-
noea Lowalangi andrô, da'ô sa gôï
mbôrô, wa mitaha wamakao. (*Fil.*

- 6 *I, 28. Fet. I. 4, 17*). Me atoeô sa atô
ba Lowalangi, tesoeôni wamakao ba
7 zamakao ja'ami; (*Rom. 12, 19*); ba
chômi, nifakao andrô, ba fangokafoe
dôdô, awôma, na to'ele dania Zo'aja,
Jesoe, moroi ba zoroego, awô ma-

la'ika wa'abôlônia andrô, (*Fet. I. 4,*
13, Tes. I. 4, 16), ba holahola galitô,
na ilaoe mbalô ba zi lô aboto ba
dôdô Lowalangi, ba ba zi lô mo-
lo'ô toeria somoeso dôdô andrô, chô
Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe. Gôna fotoe da-
nia ira, fa'atekiko si lô aetoe, moroi
ba mbawa Zo'aja, ba moroi ba la-
chômi wa'abôlônia andrô, (*Mat. 25,*
41, 46), na so ia, ba wamolachômi
ja'ia, ba niha ni'amoni'ô andrô chô-
nia, ba ba wame'e sahôlihôli dôdô
ja'ia, ba zamati andrô, fefoe — me
no fadoehoe dôdômi, ba wamadoe-
hoe'ôma andrô — na loeo' da'ô.
(*Hal. zin. 1, 11. Kol. 3, 4*).

III. Andrô gôï lô mafamalômalô
wangandrô, salahimi, ena'ô ibe'e Lo-
walangida, si nangea nikaoni ami;
ba ena'ô iforege wamo'ahonoa fa'-
omasimi zi sôchi, awô halôwô wa-
mati andrô, (*Tes. I. 2, 3; 2, 12*); ena'ô
tefolachômi dôï Zo'aja ja'ita andrô,
Jesoe, ba chômi, ba ena'ô tefola-
chômi ami, ba chônia, dali wa'eboea
dôdô Lowalangida andrô ba fa'-
eboea dôdô Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso.

FAZA 2.

I. Fangawoeli Keriso ba samae-
loengoe seboea andrô, fônania. II.
Famaroe dôdô, fa bôï mangiwa.

I. Ba ma'andrô chômi, ja'ami ira
talifoesô, ba wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso andrô, ba ba wango-
woelo ja'ita chônia, (*Tes. I. 4, 15-17*),
fa bôï alio mangiwa dôdômi, ba bôï

alio tokea, he ba geheha, ba he ba daroma li, ba he ba zoera, hoelō na ja'aga zama'ohe'ō, hoelō na no iroegi loeo Zo'aja andrō. (*Tes. I. 5, 2. Mat. 24, 4 b. t.*). Bōi ifaeloengoe ami niha, gofoe he wisa; lō'ō sa tola lō itōrō oea fa'aheta andrō, ba lō tola lō. oroma oea niha golalōwa andrō, ono wa'atekiko andrō, (*Mat. 24, 10-12. Tim. I. 4, 1 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 3 b. t. Dan. 7, 25. Joh. I. 2, 18*), si fa'oedoe andrō, sangeboea'ō ja'ia, moroi ba zotōi Lowalangi ba moroi ba zotōi ni'amoni'ō, fefoe, toballi doemadao ia ba gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba ibali'ō Lowalangi ia. (*Dan. 11, 36. Jes. 14, 13. 14. Rom. 13, 5 b. t.*).

5 Hadia; lō itōrō tōdōmi, ba no oe'wa'ō
6 chōmi da'ō, me sodo chōmi na? Ba
7 iada'e, ba nō mi'ila hadia zanaha
na inōtō wa'oromania andrō. Noa
sa abōlō zi tobini andrō, olalōwa
andrō, hatō sanaha, andrō, irege
8 da'e, niheta. (*Joh. I. 4, 3*). Ba awena
dania oroma zo'olalōwa andrō, ni-
fakiko Zo'aja, Jesoe, dania, Eheha
mbawania andrō, nifoefoenia dania
lachōmi wa'asonia andrō. (*Jes. 11, 4. Dan. 7, 11*). Fa'abōlō Zatana wa-
9 ma'aso ja'ia, oi so wa'abōlō ba ta-
ndra ba ila'ila faja, (*Joh. 8, 44. Mat. 24, 24. Fam. 13, 13 b. t.*), ba oi so
10 wamaeloengoe horō andrō, ba zi te-
tibo andrō, soelō wa lō nifonahara
wa'omasi zi doehoe andrō, fango-
11 rifira mena'ō. (*Kor. II. 4, 3. 4*). Ba
andrō ifa'ohe'ō chōra Lowalangi za-
bōlō wamaeloengoe, ena'ō fadoehoe
dōdōra ba waja andrō, (*F. 2, 3. 9. 12. Mat. 24, 5. 11. Raz. I. 22, 22*), ena'ō
tehoekoe fefoe zi lō fadoehoe tōdō
ba zi doehoe andrō, si no omasi si
lō atoelō. (*Joh. 3, 18*).

13 II. Ba ja'aga, ba mo'ōmō chō
Lowalangi, bōi mamalōmalō wanga-
ndrōma saoha gōlō chōnia, bōrō
ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ni'omasi'ō,
me no itoetoejoe ami Lowalangi,
i'otarai mbōrōta, ba wangorifi a-
ndrō, ba wangohaoehaoe Geheha a-

ndrō, ba ba wamati ba zi doehoe, (*Efes. 1, 4*), ba nikaoninia ja'ami, 14
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chōma,
ba wangaloei lachōmi andrō, chō
Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tes. I. 5, 9*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō ami, ja'ami ira 15
talifoesō, ba bōi mibōhōli gamachoita
andrō, ni'ombacha'ō chōmi, he ba
daroma li, ba he ba zoera andrō
chōma. Ba ja'ia, So'aja ja'ita, Je- 16
sue Keriso ba Lowalangi, Amada,
si no mangomasi'ō ja'ita, ba si no
mame'e fondrara dōdō chōda, si lō
aetoe, awō wanōtōna, si sōchi, ba
wa'eboea dōdō, (*Fet. I. 5, 10*), ba 17
jamoerara dōdōmi ba jamoe'a'aro'ō
ba ngawalō mboeaboea fefoe, ba ba
ngawalō daroma li, si sōchi. (*Tes. I. 3, 13*).

FAZA 3.

I. Ena'ō latelo wangandrō banoea
Desalonika andrō. II. Fanegoe si lō
sōchi boeaboea. III. Fango'ozoei
soera.

I. Ba hadia na mbō'ōnia, ja'ami 1
ira talifoesō, ba mi'angandrō, sala-
hima, ena'ō alio terongo misa da-
roma li Zo'aja andrō, ba ena'ō tefo-
lachōmi, si mane ba chōmi, (*Tes. I. 5, 25. Kol. 4, 3*), ba ena'ō te'efa'ō 2
ndra'aga ba niha andrō, si lō tōdō,
ba si lō sōchi; lō'ō sa dozi mamati.
(*Joh. 6, 44. Hal. zin. 18, 1-17*). Ba 3
lō'ō sa farōi Zo'aja, ba ja'ia zanga-
be'e ja'ami, ba irorogō ami, itimba
chōmi zi lō sōchi andrō. (*Tes. I. 5, 24*). Ba madōnadōna chōmi, ba chō 4
Zo'aja, mi'o'ō ni'wa'ōma chōmi, he
iada'e, ba he dania. (*Gal. 5, 10*). Ba 5
ja So'aja, zamatōrō tōdōmi ba wa'-
omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba ba wa-
naha tōdō andrō, chō Keriso.

II. Ba ma'wa'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira 6
talifoesō, ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō,
Jesoe Keriso, mifabali ami ba dali-
foesō si lō sōchi boeaboea, gofoe ha
na niha ia, si lō manōrō lala niro-
ngora chōma. (*Rom. 16, 17. Kor. I, 5, 11*). Noa sa mi'ila he wisa wolo'ō 7

- chōma; lō'ō sa nitōrōma si lō gōna, (Tes. I. 4, 11). Ba ja'ami ira talifoēsō, 13
 8 ba chōmi andrō; (Tes. I. 2, 10); ba ba bōi atage ami wolaoe si sōchi.
 lō'ō gōi nihalōma balazo, si lō nibe'- (Gal. 6, 9). Ba na so zi lō molo'ō 14
 ema bōli, noa sa erege dōdōma, ba niwā'ōma andrō, ba zoera, ba bōi
 no akao ndra'aga, wohaōwō, bongi olifoe ami, bōi fahoewoe ami chōnia,
 ma'ōchō, fa bōi aboc dōdōmi chōma, ena'ō aila ia. (F. 3, 6. Tit. 3, 10).
 9 ha niha ami. (Tes. I. 2, 9). Tenga fa Ba bōi hoelō zi fa'odoe ami chōnia, 15
 lō tola mena'ō, ba ena'ō mabe'c fa- ba mitegoe ia, si mane si fatalifoēsō.
 maedo ndra'aga chōmi, ena'ō mi'ō'ō (Mat. 18, 15 b. t. Tes. I. 5, 14):
 chōma. (Hal. zin. 20, 35. Kor. I. 9, 6; III. Ba ja'ia, So'aja fa'ohahaoe 16
 10 4, 16). Da'ō sa gōi niwā'ōma chō- dōdō andrō, ba jamoebe'c chōmi wa'-
 mi, me soga chōmi: si lō edōna mo- ohahaoe dōdō andrō, bōi jamama-
 halōwō, ba bōi jamanga gōi. (Moz. lōmalō, gofoe he wisa lala. Jamoe-
 11 I, 3, 19). Noa sa marongo, so ōsa tolo ami fefoe So'aja. (Rom. 15, 33).
 ba chōmi si lō sōchi boeaboca, ma'- Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe zanoera, 17
 ifoe lō mohaōwō, molaoc fajafaja. tanga Waoelo andre; da'ō dandra ba
 12 Ba da'ō niwā'ōma ba zi manō, ba zoeragoe fefoe, si manō wanoeragoe.
 mafaroedōdōra, bachō Zo'aja, Jesoe (F. 2, 2. Kor. I. 16, 21). Jafaloecha 18
 Keriso: ena'ō lahonogō ira ba halō- ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō chō Zo'aja
 wōra, ba ena'ō la'ā gōlōra, balazora. ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (Tes. I. 5, 28).

Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

DIMŌTEO,

SI FŌFŌNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangōwai Waoelo. II. Ndrama-
 ngelama ba zamahaō andrō, samae-
 loengoe niha. III. Isoeno wa'eboea
 dōdō Lowalangi Faoelo. IV. Oroisa-
 nia chō Dimoteo.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge
 Keriso Jesoe andrō, dali gorōisa Lo-
 walangi, sangorifi ja'ita, ba orōisa
 2 Keriso Jesoe andrō, tōtōnafōda, (Kor.
 I. 1, 1. Kol. 1, 27), chō Dimoteo a-
 ndrō, si ndroehoe nononia andrō, ba
 wamati. Jafaloecha'ō wa'eboea dōdō
 ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe
 dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba
 chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita. (Tim.
 II. 1, 2. Kor. I. 4, 17. Tit. 1, 4).

- II. Si mane famaroegoe tōdōoe, 3
 fa ō'iaḡō Nefeso, me mōido ba Ma-
 kedonia, ena'ō ōwā'ō chōra ōsa, bōi
 lafaehoesi wamahaō, (Hal. zin. 20.
 I. 4), ba bōi la'ō'ō gamaedola andrō, 4
 ba fanoetōenō nga'ōtō andrō, si lō
 aetoe, famobōrō fagocagoeasa, mōroi
 ba wogoenania ba wamatōrō Lowa-
 langi banoeania andrō, ba wamati:
 (F. 4, 7. Tit. 1, 14). Ba ba da'ō mo- 5
 goena gorōisa, ba wānga'asogō fa'-
 omasi, soroi ba dōdō si nō ohaoe-
 haoe, ba ba dōdō si lō fātēgoe, ba
 ba wamati si lō famini; (Kol. 3, 14.
 Rom. 12, 9); noa sa so ōsa, 'si no 6
 mondrōi da'ō, solaoe hoehoe si lō
 boto. (F. 6, 4 b. t. 20). No labali'ō 7
 samahaō ba gorōisa ira, ba lō saboto

- ba dōdōra, he niwā'ōra, ba he nifa-
 8 doehoe'ōra. Ba no ta'ila, si sōchi
 gorōisa andrō, na atoelō wamogoe-
 9 na'ō niha ja'ia, (*Rom. 7, 12*), na no
 i'ila, tenga ba zatoelō gorōisa andrō,
 ha ba zolālō, ba ba zi lō mamō-
 ndrongo li, ba ba zi no mangerogō
 Lowalangi, ba ba zamazōchi horō,
 ba ba zi lō ohaoehaoe, ba ba zi lō
 sōchi, ba zamoenoe ama, ba ba za-
 moenoe ina, ba ba zange'e, (*Gal. 5,*
 10 23), ba ba zohorō, ba ba zohorōni
 ono matoea, ba zanagō niha, ba ba
 zofajafaja, ba ba zi mōi ba hōloe
 ba zi lō doehoe, ba ma hadia ia
 mbō'ōnia, si lō faoedoe ba wamahaō
 si ndroehoe andrō, (*Kor. I. 6, 9 b. t.*
 11 *Moz. II. 21, 16*), dali doeria someso
 dōdō andrō, toeria lachōmi Lowala-
 ngi sohahaoe tōdō andrō nibe'e ba
 dangagoe. (*Tes. I. 2, 4*).
 12 III. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Ke-
 riso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, sangabōlō'ō
 ja'o, me no iwā'ō tōdōnia, lō farōi
 ndra'o, me ifataro ndra'o ba halōwō
 13 andrō, ja'odo andre, sanandrawā
 fōna ba solohi ba sangosiwawōi; ba
 no faloechado wa'ahachō dōdō, me
 lō'ō na oe'ila watahōgō, me oelaoe
 da'ō, me lō fadoehoe dōdōgōe na.
 (*Gal. 1, 13 b. t. Hal. zin. 8, 3; 3, 17*).
 14 Ba no fahōna wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja
 ja'ita andrō, awō wamati ba awō
 wa'omasia andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe.
 15 (*Kor. I. 15, 10*). Si ndroehoe daroma
 li andrō ba si nangea tafonaha ma-
 nō, wa no mōi ba goeli danō Ke-
 riso Jesoe, ba wangerifi si so horō;
 seboeara ndra'odo. (*Mat. 1, 21; 9,*
 16 13). Ba andrō tehachōsi tōdō ndra'o,
 ena'ō ba chōgōe, ba zebōea horō a-
 ndrō, i'oigō wangeroma'ō fa'ebolo
 dōdōnia Jesoe Keriso, famaedo ba
 zamati chōnia dania ba wanema fa'-
 17 aorī si lō aetoe. Ba razo zi lō aetoe
 andrō, si lō teboelō, si lō oroma,
 Lowalangi si ha samōsa andrō, ba
 nifosoemange ba nisoeno, iroegi zi
 lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Rom. 16, 27.*
Jud. 25).

IV. Da'ō gorōisagoe chōoe, ja'oe'ō 18
 onogoe Timoteo, dali li wama'ele'ō
 andrō fōna, nitandrōsaigō chōoe,
 ena'ō o'ō'ō da'ō, wolaoe fasōndrata
 andrō, si sōchi, (*F. 6, 12*), ba ena'ō 19
 lō ōbōhōli wamati, ba ena'ō lō
 teboelō wa lō sinogoe dōdōoe
 chōoe; noa sa so ōsa, si no manibo
 da'ō, ba no taja wamatira, hoelō
 zaboto owo. (*F. 6, 10. 21. Hal. zin.*
 24, 16). Ja'ia chō ndra Himenaio 20
 Alesandro, nitoe'ōgōe ba danga Za-
 tana, ena'ō te'otoe'ō ira, fa bōi sa'ae
 manandrawā. (*Tim. II. 2, 17, 18; 4,*
 14. *Kor. I. 5, 5*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famaroe tōdō, ba wangandrō.

II. He lawisa ira matoea ba he la-
 wisa ira alawe, ba gowoelea ba mi-
 goe andrō.

I. Ba si fōfōna sibai, ba oefaroe 1
 dōdōmi ba wangaloeloe ba ba wa-
 ngandrō, ba ba wangandrō salahi
 nawō, ba ba wangandrō saoha gōlō;
 mifarahoe'ō niha fefoe. (*Fil. 4, 6*).
 Mifarahoe'ō razo ba salawā, fefoe, 2
 ena'ō ahono ita, ba ena'ō lō hadia
 ia, ena'ō a'oi so wolo'ō chō Lowa-
 langi, awō wa'amoadoe. Da'ō zi sō- 3
 chi, da'ō zomasī Lowalangi, sango-
 rifi ja'ita, somasi na ahori te'orifi 4
 niha, na dozi lasōndra wa'aboto ba
 dōdōra zi doehoe. (*Hes. 18, 23. Fet.*
 II. 3, 9). Ha sa samōsa Lowalangi, 5
 ba ha samōsa zama'ema ba gota-
 loeara Lowalangi niha, ja'ia niha a-
 ndrō, Keriso Jesoe, (*Joh. 17, 3. Heb.*
 9, 15), si no mame'e ja'ia, hōli ni- 6
 ha fefoe, nifadoehoe'ō ba ginōtōnia.
 (*Tit. 2, 14. Mat. 20, 28*). Ba nifataro 7
 ja'ō sangombacha ba sinenge — si
 doehoe niwā'ōgōe, tenga faja — sa-
 mahaō niha baero, ba wamati ba
 ba zi doehoe. (*Tim. II. 1, 11. Rom.*
 9, 1; 1, 5).

II. Ba da'ō zomasido: manga- 8
 ndrō ndra matoea, gofoe heza so
 ira, lafazawā danga ni'amoni'ō, si
 lō fōnoe ba si lō fagoeagoeasa. (*Kor.*

- 9 *I. 14; 34. Mar. 11, 25. Jak. 1, 6).* Si manõ gõi ndra alawe, ndramangehao baroe soadoc, ba jafao wa'aila ba fa'amoadoc; bõi fondrandra boe ba manimani ba noecha seboea bõli, 10 (*Fet. I. 3, 3-5*), hadia zi nangea ba ndra alawe sangoema'õ sangata'oesi Lowalangi ira; boeaboea si sõiçi wangehaora. (*Tit. 2, 3 b. t.*). Ja'ahonohono ndra alawe, wamahaõ ja'ia, 11 ja'a'oi so wolo'õnia li. (*Kor. I. 14, 34. 35*). Lõ oetehe ba ndra alawe wamahaõ niha bõ'õ, ba he fama-tõrõ ira matoea, jamoehonogõ ia. 12 (*Efcs. 5, 22. Kol. 3, 18. Fet. II. 3, 1 b. t.*). Ofõna sa tefasõiçi Gadamo, awena Chawa. (*Moz. I. 2, 18 b. t.*). 13 Ba tenga Adamo nifaeloengoe, ba ira alawe nifaeloengoe, isawõ goraisa. 14 (*Kor. II. 11, 3. Moz. I. 3, 6*). Ba ni-orifi sa ia, ba wadono, na lõ aefa chõra wamati ba fa'omasi ba fango-haoehaoe, awõ wa'amoadoc. (*Tit. 2, 4. 5. Kor. I. 7, 25. 26*).

FAZA 3.

I. Hadia zi sõiçi amoeata zanaro andrõ, ba II. amoeata genoni andrõ ba amoeata wo'omora. III. Toe-ho wamahaõ.

- 1 I. Si ndroehoe daroma li andre: Na so zangaloesi halõwõ zatoc niha Keriso andrõ, ba halõwõ si sõiçi 2 i'aloeci. (*Hal. zin. 20, 28*). Ba satoea andrõ, ba bõi mosinegoe, bõi samodomboea donga, bõi sambõ era'era, ha satoeatoc, si sõiçi bõwõ, same'eme'e gõ dome, sangila mamahaõ. 3 (*Tit. 1, 6. b. t. Tim. II. 2, 24*). Bõi samadoemadoc toco, ba bõi si fabagobago, ha sebolõ tõdõ, si lõ fagoeagoea, si lõ omasi ana'a; (*Moz. III. 10, 9 b. t.*); sangila mangehao, wamatõrõ soroijomonia, si so ono solo'õ linia, si no a'oi so fa'amoadoc. — 4 Na so zi lõ mangila mamatõrõ soroijomonia, ba he iwisa wondrorogõ 5 banoca Lowalangi andrõ? — Bõi si bohooe moebajagõ idanõ, fa bõi fa-jawã ia, ba fa lõ gõna ia hockoe 6 andrõ, chõ Gafõcha. Ba lõ tola gõi 7

lõ sõiçi doeriania ba zi zo baero andrõ, fa bõi tetandrawaisi ia, ba fa bõi alaoc ia ba dandrawa Gafõcha (*Kol. 4, 5*).

II. Ba si manõ gõi genoni andrõ: si sõiçi amoeata, bõi doca lela, bõi samadoemadoc toco, bõi sangaloeci ana'a si lõ atoelõ, (*Hal. zin. 6, 3 b. t.*), si lõ mamõhõi si no tobini andrõ, 9 famati andrõ, ba dõdõ si lõ sinegoe. (*Hal. zin. 24, 16*). Ba nitandraigõ gõi 10 ira oea, ba awena tola mõi ira enoni, na lõ sinegoe. Ja si manõ gõi ndra 11 alawe: si sõiçi amoeata, bõi samõbõgõ si lõ dochoe, bõi sambõ era'era; si lõ farõi, gofoe hadia ia. (*F. 5. 9; 2, 9*). Ba enoni andrõ, ba si ha 12 samboea donga, sangehaogõ fama-tõrõ onora ba soroijomora, fefoe. 13 Lasõndra sa chõra naha si sõiçi sangehaogõ fangai halõwõra andrõ, ba fahõna dania chõra wa lõ aiwõ, ba wamati andrõ, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, labe'e. (*Mat. 25, 21; 19, 28. Loek. 19, 17. 19*).

III. Da'õ nisoeragoe chõoe, ba 14 oedõnadona, alio oesõndra we'amõi chõoe; ba na ara ndra'o, ba ena'õ 15 na õ'ila, he lawisa ba nomo Lowalangi andrõ, ja'ia mbanoea Lowalangi saocri andrõ, ehomo zi doehoe andrõ ba danedanenia. (*Efcs. 2, 19 b. t. Heb. 3, 6*). Ba tenga faja, wa no 16 ehoea zi no tobini andrõ, ba wolo'õ andrõ chõ Lowalangi: si no tofa'ele'õ ba nõsi niha, nifadoehoe'õ ba chõ Geheha, si no mangoroma'õ ja'ia ba mala'ika, nitocriagõ ba niha baero, ba zi no fadoehoe dõdõ niha ba goeli danõ, da'õ ni'ohe jawã ba lachõmi, (*Joh. 1, 14. Kol. 2, 9. Rom. 1, 3. 4. Kor. I. 15, 5-9. Efcs. 1, 20 b. t.*).

FAZA 4.

I. Samaeloengoe. II. Hadia goena wolo'õ andrõ, chõ Lowalangi. III. Ifaroc dõdõ Dimotoc Faelo, cna'õ ihaogõ wangai halõwõnia andrõ.

I. Noa sa iwa'õ sibai Eheha, so 1 ba gõtõ dania õsa, sondrõi famati

andrō, solo'ō ba geheha samaeloe-
ngoe, ba solo'ō famahaō mbechoe,
(*Tim. II. 3, 1 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 3. Joh.*
2 *I, 2, 18. Tes. II. 2, 9 b. t.*), bōrō wa-
mini tōdō zolaoe faja andrō, si no
falemba tandra ba dōdōra, (*Tim. II.*
3 *3, 5*), sanena'wa fangowaloe ba fe-
manga gō, nifazōchi Lowalangi, ba
wemanga ja'ia, na fao wangandrō
saoha gōlō, ba zamati andrō, si no
aboto ba dōdō si doehoe. (*Kor. I.*
4 *7, 28. 36. 38. Kol. 2. 16. 20-23*). Si
sōchi sa fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi,
ba lō hadia ia nitimba, na fao wa-
ngandrō saoha gōlō, ba wangogoe-
na'ō ja'ia; (*Kor. I. 10. 30. 31*); ba
5 daroma li Lowalangi ba ba wanga-
ndrō te'amoni'ō sa'ae ia.
6 **II. Na ō'wa'ō da'ō ba dalifocō,**
ba enoni Keriso ndra'oegō, si sōchi,
ba fangabōlōoe daroma li ba wa-
mati andrō ba famahaō si ndroehoc,
7 ni'ō'omō andrō. (*Tim. II. 3, 15*). Ba
bōi tche gamaedola si lō boto andrō,
fajafaja andrō; **ba famaha ndra'-**
8 **oegō ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi.** (*F.*
1, 4. Tit. 1, 10 b. t.). **Lō'ō sa bōrō mo-**
9 **goena wamamaha boto andrō; ba**
10 **folo'ō chō Lowalangi andrō, ba mo-**
11 **goena manō, gofoe heza ia, ba no te-**
12 **fabos'oe chōnia wa'aeri ija'e ba fa'-**
13 **aeri dania.** (*F. 6 b. t. Sin. 34, 10;*
14 *37, 4. Mat. 6, 33*). Si ndroehoe da-
roma li andrō, ba no si nangea ta-
fonaha manō. Ba da'ō sa ma'ere-
geisi dōdōma, ba fasōndraga, me no
madōnadōna chō Lowalangi saeri
andrō, sangorifi niha fefoe, ba ofōna
zamati andrō. (*F. 2, 3, 4*) Da'ō ō'wa'ō
chōra, ba ba da'ō fahaō ira.
12 **III. Bōi jamoe'ositengō ndra'oegō**
niha, me ono matoea na ndra'oegō;
ja doemadoema ndra'oegō ba za-
mati, ba hoehoe, ba ba mboeaboea,
ba ba wa'omasi, ba ba wamati, ba
ba wa'ohaoehoe. (*Tit. 2, 7. 15. Kor.*
13 *I. 16, 11*). Irege so ndra'o, ba bōi
bato wombaso soera, ba bōi bato
14 wamaroe tōdō ba famahaō. Bōi
ositengagō game'ela andrō, si so ba

dōdōoe, nibe'e chōoe, ba wama'ele'ō
andrō, me latoefa hōgōoe tanga sa-
toea andrō. (*Tim. II. 1, 6*). Da'ō tō- 15
rōtōrō tōdōoe, da'ō fatooetoee, ena'ō
oroma wa'atedoemō, ba chōra fefoe.
Faigifaigi he wisa ndra'oegō, ba he 16
ōwisa wamahaō andrō; bōi bōhōli
da'ō. Na ō'ō'ō da'ō, ba ō'orifi ndra'-
oegō, awō zamondrongo andrō chōoe.
(*Hal. zin. 20, 28*).

FAZA 5.

Famobawa lala: I. He lawisa ba
lacha mbanoea, ba ba wondrorogō
ja'ira, ba II. he lawisa ba zateoa
mbanoea, ba ba wangotoe'ō ja'ira,
ba III. bō'ōnia, sachōchō.

I. Niha satoea, ba bōi feta'oe, ba 1
faroee dōdōnia, hoelō na amaoe, ba
ono matoea, ba hoelō na talifoesōoe;
(*Moz. III. 19, 32*); ira alawe satoea, 2
ba hoelō na inaoe, ba ono alawe,
ba hoelō na talifoesōoe alawe, ni'-
onangegō sibai. Lacha mbanoea a- 3
ndrō, ba fosoemange, na si ndroe-
hoe lacha mbanoea. Ba na so lacha 4
mbanoea si so ono, ba ma ma'oevwae,
ba ndramoefamaha ira oea, wolo'ō
hoeke Lowalangi, ba wondrorogō
soroijomora, ba ba wamasaelōni chō
ndra inara nitemara; da'ō sa zomasi 5
Lowalangi. (*Mark. 7, 10 b. t.*). Ba si
ndroehoe lacha, si lō olembata, ba
no manōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba lō
ibōhōi wangandrō ba fangaloeloe
bongi ma'ōchō. (*Loek. 2, 37*). Ba sa- 6
morege femangamanga, ba ma hadia
ia, ba no mate aeri. (*Fam. 3, 1*).
Ba da'ō goroiisa, ni'ombacha'ōoe; 7
ena'ō lō sinegōe chōra. Ba na so
zangositengagō sahatō chōnia, ba
mendroea manō na soroijomonina, ba
no i'osilō'ōgō wamati, ba abōlō wa- 9
lōsōchinia, moroi ba walōsōchi zi lō
mamati. (*F. 3, 5*). Na latanō ba zoera
dōi lacha mbanoea, ba bōi ambō ōnō
ngafoeloe fache wa'atoea, si ha sa-
mboea donga fōna, ba si sōchi toe-
ria, ba mboeaboea, (*Rom. 16, 1*),
na no i'e'ebōea ndraono, na no 10

- ibe'ebe'e gō dome, na no isaisai
gahe ni'amoni'ō andrō, na no
itolotolo zi tosa, na no i'aloei
mboeaboea si sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia
ngawalō. (*Heb. 13, 2. Joh. 13, 14*).
- 11 Na lacha mbanoea sambō fa'atoea,
ba bōi tehe; na no mohocha ira
sa, si fa'oedoe chō Keriso, ba edōna
12 ira mōi nihalō, ba laloe'i dahi andrō,
wa no farōi ira, ba nifaboe'oe andrō,
13 si fōfōna. Ba fabōbō ba da'ō, wa
lafamaha ira wangerongero lō mo-
halōwō, ba tenga ha fa lō moha-
lōwō, wa'oja gōi mbewe, lahalō
chōra si tenga chōra, lalaoe hoeo-
hoeo si lō gōna. (*Amaed. 10, 19.*
14 *Tes. II. 3, 11*). Andrō omasido, na
mōi nihalō lacha mbanoea sambō
fa'atoea, na mo'ono, na tobali sa-
matōrō sorojomora ira, ba na lō
lafobōrō wanandra'waisi ba zi fa'oe-
doe andrō; (*Kor. I. 7, 9. 39. 40*);
15 noa sa aheta ōsa, la'o'ō Zatana.
16 Na so zamati, ira alawe, si so lacha
mbanoea, ba jamoerorogō, ba bōi
mōi noro dōdō mbanoea, fa la'ila
latolo zi ndroehoe lacha mbanoea.
17 II. Satoea andrō, sangehaogō fa-
ngai halōwōra, ba nifodoea winaeta
zoemangera, ba mendoera manō ba
zi so halōwō fahoehoeosa ba fama-
haō. (*Tes. I. 5, 12. 13*). Noa sa so
18 ba zoera: „Bōi fosare'a mba-
wa gōrōbao samōbōrō
fache,” ba: „No sinangea
lab'e'e loeo ba zohālōwō.”
19 (*Moz. V. 25, 4. Mat. 10, 10*). Bōi te-
ma na la'adoegō zatoea, na tenga
daroea, ba ma datōloe, zi so ba
20 mbōrō. (*Moz. V. 19, 15*). Si so lalō
otoe'ō, ba zi so sato fefoe, ena'ō
ata'oe gōi dānō bō'ō. (*Mat. 18, 17.*
21 *Gal. 2, 14*). Oe'wa'ō sibai chōoe, fōna
Lowalangi, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe,
ba fōna mala'ika nitoetoejoe andrō,
ena'ō lō olifoe'ō da'ō, ena'ō lō aōsō
ō'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba ena'ō lō eboea
dōdōoe zamboeana, wolaoe hadia
ia, fefoe. (*F. 6, 13. 14*).
- 22 III. Bōi aōsō toefa tanga hōgō
- niha, gofoe ha niha ia, ba bōi fabaja
ndra'oegō ba horō niha bō'ō; bōi
tobaja chōoe hadia ia zi lō sōchi.
(*F. 3, 10. Kor. II. 6, 14*). Bōi sa'ae
23 ha sambalō idanō ōbadoe, ōfake sa
nagoe ma'ifoe, ba daloemō andrō,
ba mc asese mofōchō'ō. So ōsa niha
24 soroma horō, ihoelō hoekoe, ba so
gōi, ba moroi foeri. (*Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*).
Si manō gōi mboeaboea si sōchi
25 andrō, oroma, ba ba zi tenga si
manō, ba tebai so atō tobini dania.
(*Gal. 5, 22 b. t.*).

FAZA 6.

I. Oroisa ba zawoejoe. II. Bōi
faja'wa niha Keriso ba bōi fagoea-
goea ba bōi la'omasi'ō gana'a. III.
Famaroe tōdō Dimoteo.

I. Ha wa'ato zawoejoe andrō,
soloe'i kalo mbagi andrō, ba ndra-
moe'oigō dōdōra wamosoemange
sochō ja'ira, fa bōi tetandra'waisi
dōi Lowalangi, awō wamahaō andrō.
(*Efes. 6, 5 b. t. Tit. 2, 9. 10*). Ba si
2 so sochō samati, ba bōi ndramoe'o-
sitengagō, me no talifoesō; me-
ndroea manō sa lahaogō wangai
halōwōra, me no samati ba ni'o-
masi'ō zogoena halōwō si sōchi
andrō. Ba da'ō fahaō ira, ba da'ō
faroe dōdōra. (*Filem. 16*).

II. Na so zi tenga si manō fa-
3 mahaō, si lō molo'ō si ndroehoe
andrō, ni'wa'ō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
Keriso, ba famahaō si faoedoe ba
wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi, (*Gal.*
1, 6 b. t. *Tim. II. 1, 13*), ba si faja'wa
4 da'ō, lō saboto ba dōdōnia hadia
ia, no mofōchō ia, ni'aloealoei dōdō
andrō ba fagoeagoesa wōchōnia,
ba ba da'ō toembōe dania wa'a-
fōchō dōdō, ba fasosota, ba fa-
maoedoe dōdō, si lō sōchi, (*F. 1, 4.*
7. *Tim. II. 2, 14*), ba fagoeagoesa,
5 si lō actoe, ba niha si no tekiko
era'era, si no taja si doehoe, sa-
ngoema'ō tōdōra fangaloei ana'a
wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*Tim.*
II. 3, 5. 7. 8). Ba si ndroehoe, fa- 6

- ngaloei seboea welo'ō andrō, na fao wa'ahono dōdō ba zi ho so. 7 (F. 4, 8. Sin. 37, 16. Heb. 13, 5). Lō'ō sa hadia ia ni'oheda ba goeli danō andre, me awena so ita, me tebai gōi ta'ohe hadia ia, na tarōi goeli danō. 8 (Job. 1, 21. Sin. 49, 18). Ba na so chōda mbalazo, awō noecha, ba noa chōda da'ō. (Amaed. 30, 8 b. t.). Ba sedōna mangeboea ana'a, 9 ba gōna fanandraigō, ba tandra'wa, ba oja wangisō fajafaja ba fangisō fama'ala, sangahanigō niha ba wa'atekiko, ba ba wa'amate. (Amaed. 23, 4 b. t.; 28, 20. Mat. 13, 22). Noa 10 sa baja ngawalō hadia ia zi lō sōchi fefoe wa'omasi gana'a andrō, ba no eloengoe ōsa, no larōi wamati, wangaloei da'ō, ba no oja nifobōrōra chōra fa'afōchō. (Loek. 12, 15 b. t.).
- 11 III. Ba ja'oegō niha Lowalangi, ba timba zi mane da'ō; ba aloei wa'atoelō dōdō, ba folo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba famati, ba fa'omasi, ba fanaha tōdō, ba fa'ebolo 12 dōdō. (Tim. II. 2, 22). Lae fasōndra, fasōndrata si sōchi andrō, fasōndrata wamati; ra'oe wa'aeri si lō aetoe andrō, ba nikaoni ja'oegō, ba ba nilaoemō famadoehoe'ō si sōchi andrō, ba zi no ato ba mbōrō. (F. 1, 18. Tim. II. 4, 7 b. t. 13 Fil. 3, 12 b. t.). Oe'wa'ō chōoe fōna Lowalangi, sangorifi fefoe hadia ia, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe, si no molaoe famadoehoe'ō si sōchi andrō, fōna Wondrio Filato andrō: (F. 5, 21. Mat. 27, 11. Joh. 18, 37): O'ō go- 14 roisa andrō, bōi gōna hadia ia, bōi faloecha zinegoe, iroegi wa'ato'ele Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso, (Tes. I. 3, 13), ni'oroma'ō Zamatōrō 15 andrō dania, na inōtōnia, Samatōrō andrō, sohahae tōdō, si ha samōsa, razo razo andrō, ba So'aja sochō, (Fam. 19, 16), si so fa lō mate, si 16 ha chōnia, si so ba haga andrō, ba zi tebai mōi niha, si lō irai i'ila niha, ba si tebai gōi i'ila. Ja chōnia zoemange ba fa'abōlō si lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (Joh. 5, 26. Moz. II. 33, 20), Ba zi so ana'a, ba goeli danō 17 andre, wa'ō, bōi faja'wa ira, bōi ndramoedōnadōna ba gana'a, si lō aro andrō, chō Lowalangi ndramoedōnadōna, si lō mangambōsi chōda, wame'e hadia ia, ba wangogoenā'ō ja'ia; (Job. 31, 24. Mat. 10, 24. Loek. 12, 20); ndramoetolo nawōra, jafa- 19 hōna chōra mboeaboea si sōchi, bōi atali ira, ja'ahachō dōdōra nawōra; (Heb. 13, 16. Joh. 3, 21); ba wangō- 19 hōna chōra girōgirō danedane si sōchi, ba gōtō dania, ena'ō lachamō zi ndroehoe fa'aeri andrō. (Mat. 6, 20. Loek. 16, 9). He Timoteo! 20 irō'irō'ō nibe'e chōoe andrō bōi babaja hoeohoeo andrō si lō boto, si lō goena andrō, ba amadōni'wa wa'atoeatoea faja andrō; (Tim. II. 1, 14; 2, 14. 16); so ōsa zi no molo'ō 21 da'ō, ba no eloengoe, no larōi wamati. — Jafaloecha'ō wa'eboea dōdō! (F. 1, 6. 19. Tim. II. 4, 22).

Soera Waoelo andrõ,

chõ

DIMOTEO,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Ifaroe dõdõ Dimoteo, fa bõ iaiwõ ia wamadoehoe'õ toeria somoeso dõdõ andrõ, III. Isoeno Gonesiforo andrõ.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'c, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrõ, moroi ba nilaoe dõdõ Lowalangi, dali wamaboe'oe fa'aoeri andrõ, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, 2 (*Tim. I. 1, 1. Joh. I. 2, 25*), chõ Dimoteo andrõ, ono omasiõ chõnia. Jafaloecha'õ wa'eboea dõdõ, ba fa'a-hachõ dõdõ, ba fa'ohahoe dõdõ, chõ Lowalangi Ama, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita! (*Tim. I. 1, 2*).

- 3 II. Oe'andrõ saoha gõlõ chõ Lowalangi, nifosoemangegoe, i'otarai ndra toeagoe, lõ sinegoe dõdõgõgõ chõgõc, lõ aetoe gõi itõrõ ligoe ndra'oegõ, na mangandrõ ndra'o, 4 bongi ma'õchõ, (*Hal. zin. 23, 1*), oi so wchoeloe dõdõgõc, ena'õ faloechado chõoe, itõrõ tãdõgõc da'wa hõrõoc andrõ, ena'õ fahõna chõgõc wa'omoeso dõdõ. (*F. 4, 9, 21*). Me no tefasoegi ba dõdõgõc wamatimõ andrõ, si lõ famini tãdõ, si no ofõna monahia ba dõdõ gawoe Loise ba ba dõdõ ninaoe, Oinikc, ba oedõnadõna, ba dõdõoe gõi. (*Hal. zin. 16, 1*). Da'õ mbõrõ, wa oefasoegi ba dõdõoe, ena'õ õfado'õ game'ela Lowalangi andrõ, si so ba dõdõoe, moroi ba wanoefa hõgõoe tangagoe. 7 (*Tim. I. 4, 14*). Tenga sa Eheha sada'eda'oe nibe'e Lowalangi chõda,

no Eheha sabõlõ, Eheha ba wa'omasi, Eheha ba wangonangegõ nibe'enia chõda. (*Rom. 8, 15*). Ba bõ 8 aila ndra'oegõ, wamadoehoe'õ toeria Zo'aja ja'ita, ba bõ aila'õ ba chõgõc andre, nitaha andrõ chõnia, jafao ndra'oegõ wanaha famakao andrõ, ba doeria somoeso dõdõ andrõ, dali wa'abõlõ. Lowalangi andrõ, (*F. 2, 3, 4, 5*), si no mango- 9 rifi ja'ita, si no mogaoni ja'ita, fogaoni ni'aman'i'õ; tenga dali mboea-boeada, dali nihonogõi dõdõnia, ba fa'eboea dõdõ andrõ, si no faloecha ita, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, fõna nga'õtõ danõ andrõ, (*Tit. 3, 5. Ejes. 1, 4, 11*), nifa'ele'õ iada'e, ba wa'ato'ele 10 zangorifi ja'ita andrõ, Keriso Jesoe, si no mamakiko fa'amate andrõ, ba si no maugasogõ fa'aoeri ba fa lõ tekiko, moroi ba doeria somoeso dõdõ andrõ, (*Heb. 2, 14. Kor. I. 15, 55-57*), ba nifatato ja'o sangombacha ba sinenge ba samahaõ. (*Tim. I. 2, 7*). Da'õ gõi mbõrõ, wa oetaõgõ zi mane da'õ, ba lõ'õ sa aila ndra'o ba chõnia; noa sa oe'ila ha chõ m- 11 mati ndra'o, ba no fadoehoe dõdõgõc, abõlõ ia, tola i'irõ'õ chõgõc nibe'e ba dangagoe andrõ, iroegi loe safoeria andrõ dania. (*F. 2, 9. Kol. I. 5*). O'õ doelada wamahao si ndroe- 12 hoe andrõ, nirongoe chõgõc, ba wamati, ba ba wa'omasi ba chõ Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 6, 17. Tim. I. 6, 3. Tit. 2, 1*). Irõ'irõ'õ nibe'e chõoe andrõ, si 14 sõihi andrõ, jamoetolo'õ Eheha ni'a-

moni'ō andrō, sonahia ba dōdōda.
(*Tim. I. 6, 20*).

- 15 III. Noa sa ōrongo, wa no ahori
la'erogō ndra'o si so ba Azia andrō,
ira Figélo ba Hemogene. (*F. 4,*
16 *10. 16*). Jamoehachōsi tōdō So'aja
zoroijomo Gonesiforo andrō, fefoe,
me no asese i'okafoei dōdōgoe, ba
lō saila ia ba rategoe andre. (*F. 4, 19*).
17 Me mōi ia ba Roma, ba no iforege
wangalo ei ja'o, ba no isōndra ndra'o.
18 Jamoetolo ia So'aja, ena'ō faloecha
ia wa'ahachō dōdō chō Zo'aja, na
loeo safoeria andrō dania; ba ha
wa'eboea wanolonia ba Nefeso, ba
no ja'oegō zabōlō mangila. (*Mat. 5, 7*).

FAZA 2.

I. Fango'ooe, fa bōi atage ba wa-
sōndrata andrō. II. Famangelama
ba wamaeloengoe ba III. ba gola-
lōwa nono mateoa, ba IV. ba wa-
goeagoesaa ba zi lō boto.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja'abe'e
ndra'oegō, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō,
ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Efes. 6, 10*).
2 Ba hadia niringooe chōgoe, ba zi
no ato ba mbōrō, da'ō fa'ema ba
niha si lō farōi, si tola mamahaō
3 dania niha bō'ō gōi. (*F. 1, 13*). Jafao
ndra'oegō wanaha famakao, amae-
dola zi mōi manowō, awō Keriso
4 Jesoe, si sōchi. (*F. 1, 8*). Fefoe, ha
niha zi mōi manowō, ba lō ihalō
rōrōnia wangalo ei balazo, afoenia
i'omasi'ō ia solohe ja'ia andrō. (*Kor.*
5 *I. 9, 25 b. t.*). **Ba he no si fasōndra**
niha, ba lō'ō sa lafotakcela ia, na
6 si lō gōna wasōndratania andrō. Da'ō
zi fōfōna mangoea'ō boea nowi,
sonowi andrō, sohalōwō. (*Kor. I.*
7 *9, 10*). Tanō ba dōdōoe hadia ni-
wa'ōgoe; ibotochi sa dania ba dō-
dōoe So'aja, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Amaed.*
8 *2, 6*). Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe Jesoe Keriso,
nisoescēgi moroi ba ngai zi mate,
ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, dali doeria
somoeso dōdō andrō chōgoe; (*Rom.*
9 *1, 3. Kor. I. 15, 4. 20*); da'ō mbōrō,
wa oetaha wamakao, irege rate a-

ndrō, hoelō zamaroechoe; ba lō'ō
sa moefesoe daroma li Lowalangi
andrō. (*F. 1, 8. 12. Hal. zin. 28, 30. 31*).
Andrō oetaha fefoe, hadia ia, bōrō
10 nitoetoejoe andrō, ena'ō lachamō
gōi wangerifi andrō, ba chō Keriso
Jesoe, awō lachōmi andrō, si lō
aetoe. (*Kol. 1, 24*). Si ndroehoe da-
11 roma li andrō; na no fao ita ba
wa'amate, ba fao gōi ita ba wa'aeri;
(*Rom. 6, 5. 8*); na tataha wamakao,
12 ba awō gōi ita dania, ba wa'asala'wa;
na ja'ita mangosilō'ōgō, ba ja'ia gōi
mangosilō'ōgō ja'ita dania; (*Rom.*
13 *8, 17. Mat. 10, 33*); na farōi ita, ba
lō'ō sa farōi ia; tebai sa i'osilō'ōgō
ia. (*Rom. 3, 3*).

II. Da'ō fasoegi ba dōdōra; ōwa'ō
14 sibai chōra, fōna Lowalangi, fa bōi
fagoegoa ira, si lō goena, si ha
sambalō famakoejoe samondrongo.
(*Tim. I. 6, 4. 5*). Forege wangalo ei,
15 ena'ō si nangea chō Lowalangi ndra'-
oegō, sohalōwō si lō aiwō, sange-
haogō fangogoena'ō taroma li si doe-
hoe andrō. (*Tim. I. 4, 6*). Timba
16 wamachai mbewe andrō, si lō boto;
tedoedooe manō sa chōra, wa lō
la'o'ō chō Lowalangi. (*Tim. I. 6, 20*),
ba manananana dania lira andrō,
17 hoelō mbooe aeri. Ja'ia ndra Hi-
menaio Fileto, (*F. 3, 13. Tim. I. 1,*
20), si no eloengoe, si no mondrōi
18 si doehoe, wangoema'ō no aefa we-
maoso zi mate andrō, ba so ōsa
nifawoekara famati. (*Tim. I. 6, 21.*
Kor. I. 15, 19). **Ba lō'ō sa atō te-**
19 **boelō danedane saro andrō chō Lo-**
walangi, ba da'ō dandronia: „No
aboto ba dōdō Zo'aja dāna chōnia
andrō,” ba: „ndramoerōi zi lō atōelō
dozi sanōtōi tōi Zo'aja andrō.” (*Joh.*
10, 14. 27. *Mat. 7, 22. Fam. 2, 13*).
Ba ba nomo seboea, ba tenga ha
20 gamagama balaki ba gamagama
firō, so sa gōi gamagama eoe
ba gamagama tanō, ba nifake ba
zoadoe ōsa, ba ba zi lō moadoe
ōsa. (*Rom. 9, 21*). Ba na so zi no
21 mangeheta ja'ia ba zi manō, ba fa-

- kake ba zoadoe ia danía, ni'amoni'õ, ba sogoena ba zochõ omo, nihaogõ, ba ngawalõ mboeaboea si sõchi, fefoe. (*Kor. II. 6, 17 b. t.*).
- 22 III. Erogõ wangisõ nono matoea andrõ, ba gohi wa'atoelõ dõdõ ba famati ba fa'omasi ba fefao dõdõ ba zi angarõfi li So'aja andrõ, soroi ba dõdõ si no ohaoehaoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 11*).
- 23 IV. Ba amadõniwa faja andrõ, si lõ gõna, ba timba, me no õ'ila, ha fasosota zi toemboe ba da'õ.
- 24 (*F. 2, 14. 16*). Ba enoni Zo'aja, ba bõi jafasoso, jamoehaogõ linia, ba niha fefoe, ja'enahõi wamahaõnia, ja'ebolo dõdõnia ba niha si lõ sõchi,
- 25 (*Tit. 1, 7. 9*), jamoehaogõhaogõ wanege samadaõ andrõ, ma atõ ibe'e chõra Lowalangi wamalalini era'era, fa aboto ba dõdõra zi doehoe. (*Tes. 1. 5, 14*), fa tokea ira, ba wangefa'õ ja'ira ba dandrawa Gafõcha andrõ, si no mama'ala ja'ira, ba wolo'õ nilae dõdõnia andrõ. (*Efes. 5, 14*).

FAZA 3.

- I. Famahaõ famaeloengoe andrõ.
II. Famaroe tõdõ Dimoteo, fa bõi ibõhõli lala andrõ, ni'ombacha'õ ba zoera ni'amoni'õ andrõ.

- 1 I. Ba bõi zi lõ aboto ba dõdõoe : so dania mba'wa si lõ sõchi, ba gõtõ safoeria andrõ. (*Tim. I, 4, 1 b. t.*).
- 2 Amoeata niha ba da'õ, ba ha tãna chõra la'aloel, somasi ana'a ira, ba sanoeno ja'ira, ba si faja'wa, ba sanandrawa, ba si lõ mamondrongo li ndra amara, ba si tebai mangandrõ saoha gõlõ, ba sango'aja Lowalangi, (*Rom. 1, 29 b. t.*), ba si lõ mangomasi'õ awõra, ba si farõi, ba samõbõgõ si lõ doehoe, ba solaoelae manõ hadia ia, ba si tebai ahono, ba si lõ omasi si sõchi, ba si manga mbõli, ba si lõ tõdõ, ba seboea hochá, ba somasi is'isõ dõdõra, moroi ba wa'omasira Lowalangi ;
- 5 (*Fil. 3, 19*) : hoelõ solo'õ chõ Lowalangi ira, wamaigida, ba no sa-
- ngosilõ'õgõ fa'abõlõ wolo'õ andrõ. Ba ja'oegõ erogõ niha si manõ. (*Tit. 1, 16. Mat. 7, 15*). Oi ja'ira sa zandõrõi omo, ba wondrõnisi ira alawe, si no fahõna horõ, solo'õ manõ fangisõ dõdõra, ha wa'oja ngawalõ, (*Fet. II. 2, 14*), si lõ mamalõmalõ wamahaõ ja'ira, ba si tebai mogamõ fa'aboto ba dõdõra zi doehoe. Ba hoelõ si mane famadaõ ndra Jane Jambere andrõ, chõ Moze, si manõ gõi wamadaõ da'õ no mege si doehoe. Niha si no fakoejoe tõdõ, si lõ aro famati andrõ. (*Moz. II. 7, 11. 22. Hal. zin. 13, 8. 10. Tim. I. 6, 5*). Ba lõ'õ sa atõ ara wolaoera andrõ, oroma sa danía, ba niha fefoe, wa si lõ tõdõ ira, si mane ba chõra andrõ fõna gõi. (*Moz. II. 7, 12; 8, 18; 9, 11*). Ba ja'oegõ, ba no õ'õ'õ 10 chõgoe, ba wamahaõ andrõ, ba ba gamoeata, ba ba nilae dõdõ, ba ba wamati, ba ba wa'ebolo dõdõ andrõ, ba ba wa'omasi, ba ba wamahaõ tõdõ, ba wolohi andrõ, ba ba 11 wamakao andrõ, si no gõna ndra'õ, ba Gandriochia ba ba Nìkonía ba ba Lisitera ; no oetaõgõ wolohi si manõ, ba no i'efa'õ ndra'õ So'aja, ba da'õ fefoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 8. 10. Hal. zin. 13, 50; 14, 5. 19*). Ba dozi 12 sedõna molo'õ li Lowalangi, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, ba gõna folohi danía. (*Fet. I. 4, 12 b. t.. Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*). Ba ba niha si lõ sõchi, samowõhõ 13 niha bõ'õ, ba tedooedoe manõ waloõsõchi, lafaeloengoe niha bõ'õ, ba nifaeloengoe gõi ira.
- II. Ba ja'oegõ andrõ, ba bõi bõ- 14 hõli zi no õrongo, awõ zi no fadoehoe dõdõoe ; me no õ'ila, ha chõ õrongo ia, (*F. 1, 12. 13*), awõ wa 15 no õ'ila zoera ni'amoni'õ andrõ, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegõ, sangila mangatoeatoea'õ ja'oegõ, ba wangeloei fangorifi ba mbanoea foeri andrõ, soroi ba wamati andrõ, chõ Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 1, 5. Joh. 5, 39*). Fefoe nõi zoera andrõ, ba Eheha 16 Lowalangi zame'e ba dõdõ niha,

ba mogoena ia, ba wamahaō, ba ba wangotoeō, ba ba wanga'azōchl, ba ba wamamaha ba wa'atoelō dō-
17 dō, (*Fet. II. 1, 19-21*), ena'ō mo'a-honoa genoni Lowalangi andrō, si no to'ōlō ba ngawalō mboeaboea si sōchi andrō fefoe.

FAZA 4.

I. Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo andrō, ena'ō ihaogō wangai halōwōnia. II. Lō ara tō Waoelo. III. Fangomba-cha hadia ia. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

1 I. Oe'wa'ō sibai chōoe, fōna Lo-walangi, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe, sa-ngoehoekee dania niha saocri, awō zi no mate, ba wa'ato'elenia, ba ba mbanoeania andrō : (*Tim. I. 6, 13. Hal. zin. 10, 42*): Ombacha'ō daro-
2 ma li, bōi boelō'ōgō, he ba'wa, ba he tenga ba'wa, otoo'ō ira, farooe dōdōra, ba feta'oe ira, ba ja'a'oi so wa'ebolo dōdōoe, awō wamahaō.
3 (*Tim. I. 4, 13; 5, 20*). Iroegi sa da-nia ba'wa, si tebai lataha wamahaō si ndroehoe andrō, ba lahōna dania chōra zamahaō somasi ira, si maoso mbōrō dalingara, (*Jer. 5, 31. Mich. 2, 11*), ba la'erogō zi doehoe, lō lafondrondrongo, ba la'otahōgō wa-jafaja andrō. (*Tū. 1, 14*). Ba ja'oegō
5 andrō, ba bōi fawoeke dōdōoe, gofoe hadia ia ngawalō, taha wama-kao, halō halōwōoe, halōwō zango-mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō; fo'ahonoa nibabajajaoe andrō. (*F. 2, 3. Kol. 4, 17*).
6 II. Ja'odo sa, ba nibe'e soema-nge sa'ae, ba lō ara tō, ba iroegi ba'wa wangepagoe andrō. (*Fil. 2, 17*).
7 Fasōndrata si sōchi andrō, ba no oelaoe, ba tōrōwa andrō, ba no oe'o'ozoei, lō nibōhōligoe famati andrō. (*Tim. I. 6, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 24*). Ba lada'e sa'ae, ba no moefō-
8 fō'ō chōgoe dakoela ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, nibe'e Zo'aja andrō, sangatoelō'ō fangoehoekee, chōgoe dania, na loeo safoeria andrō, ba tenga ha chōgoe, ldozigō gōi za-

ngomasi'ō fa'ato'elenia andrō. (*Kor. I. 9, 25. Jak. 1, 12. Fam. 2, 10*).

III. Ta'ita'i, ena'ō alio mōi'ō 9
chōgoe. Noa sa irōido Dema andrō, 10
me no omasi ia gōtō da'e, ba no mōi ia ba Desalonika; Kereke a-
ndrō, ba no mōi ba Galatia, ba Tito, ba no isa'wa Dalamatia; (*Kol. 4, 14*); ha Loeka nawōgoe; ohe 11
awōoe Mareko andrō, mogoena sa ia chōgoe, ngoningonigoe. (*Kol. 4, 10*). Tichiko andrō, ba no oefatenge 12
ba Nefeso. (*Kol. 4, 7*). Baroe seboea 13
andrō, nirōigoe ba Deroa, chō Ga-rafo, ohe, na mōi'ō ba da'e, ba soera andrō, ofōna goeli gene andrō. No 14
oja ilaoe chōgoe zi lō sōchi Alesa-ndro, siambōe andrō; isoelōni dania chōnia So'aja mboeaboeania andrō; (*Tim. I. 1, 20. Sin. 28, 4. Kor. II. 11, 15*); ba ja'oegō gōi, angelama 15
chōnia; noa sa iforege wamadaō ni-
wa'ōma andrō. Me tesechegō ndra'o, 16
si fōfōna andrō, ba samōsa lō sa-ngo'awōgō ja'o, noa sa ahoi la-rōi ndra'o; bōi jatebe'e ōmōra! Ba 17
no fa'awō chōgoe Zo'aja, ba no i'abōlō'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō oe'asiwai wangombacha andrō, ba ena'ō la-
rongo fefoe soi; ba no te'efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zingo. (*Hal. zin. 27, 24; 9, 15*). Ba i'efa'ō dania ndra'o 18
So'aja, ba nifachai dōdō andrō, si lō sōchi, fefoe, ba i'orifi ndra'o, i'ohedo ba mbanoeania andrō, ba zoroego. Ja chōnia lachōmi, gōtō-
gōtō wa'ara! Jadoehoe. (*F. 3, 11. Mat. 6, 13*).

IV. Owai Werisa andrō ba Akila, 19
ba si samba omo ndra Onesiforo a-ndrō. (*F. 1, 16. Hal. zin. 18, 2*). No 20
torōi ba Gorindro Geraso; Terofimo andrō, ba no oerōi ba Miletī, mofō-
chō. (*Hal. zin. 19, 22; 20, 4, 15*). Ta'- 21
ita'i we'amōi, fatoea lō ba'wa deoe. La'owai ndra'oegō ira Oibelo Foe-deo ba Lino ba Kalaoedia ba tali-
foesō andrō, fefoe. Ja awō dōdōoe 22
Zo'aja! Jafaloeha ami wa'eboea dōdō! (*Gal. 6, 18*).

Soera Waoelo andrõ,

chõ

DITO.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. He wisa zi sõchi amoeata zatoea andrõ, nitoetoejoe. III. Samahaõ samaeloenogoe andrõ, ba Gereta.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, cnoni Lowalangi andrõ, sinenge Jesoe Keriso, ba wamati nitoetoejoe Lowalangi andrõ, ba ba wa'aboto ba dõdõra zi doehoe, ba wolo'õ li Lowalangi andrõ, (*Rom. 1, 1*), bõrõ wanõtõna andrõ, fanõtõna fa'aeri. si lõ aetoe andrõ, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi, si lõ mofaja, fõna gõtõ danõ andre. (*Rom. 16, 25*). Ba noa sa ifa'cle'õ daroma linia, me inõtõnia, ba wangombacha andrõ, nibc'e ba dangagoe, dali go-roisa Lowalangi andrõ, sangorifi ja'ita. (*Tim. I. 2, 6, 7*). Chõ Dito andrõ, si ndroehoe nonogoe, dali wa no faoma wamati. Jafaloccha'õ wa'eboea dõdõ ba fa'ohahaoe dõdõ, chõ Lowalangi Ama, ba chõ Keriso Jesoe, sangorifi ja'ita andrõ. (*Gal. 2, 3. Kor. II. 8; 23. Tim. I. 1, 2*).
- 5 II. Da'õ mbõrõ, wa no oerõi ndra'oegõ ba Gereta, ena'õ õ'a'atoelõ zi tosa andrõ, ba ena'õ õdozigõ banoca, wamataro satoea; õ'o'õ niwã'õgoc chõoe; (*Hal. zin. 14, 23. Tim. II. 2, 2*): na so zi lõ sinegoc, si ha sambocaa dõnga, si so ono samati, si lõ toeria wa'asilõja'wa, ba he toeria wa lõ molo'õ li. (*Tim. I. 3, 2 b. t.*). Sanaro andrõ sa, ba lõ tola mosinegoc, ja si mane satõea

zangai halõwõ, chõ Lowalangi, bõi same'e manõ ba nichoi dõdõnia hadia ia, ba bõi si ono wõnoetõ, ba bõi samadoemadoc toeo, ba bõi si fabagobago, ba bõi sangaloei ana'a si lõ atoelõ; (*Kor. I. 4, 1. Tim. II. 2, 24*); ha same'eme'e gõ dome, somasi si sõchi, satoeatoc, satoelõ tõdõ, sohaoehaoe, si hõndrõgõ si lõ sõchi; si lõ mamõhõi taroma li si ndroehoe andrõ, si faocdoc ba wamahaõ andrõ, ena'õ faoma i'ila, he famaroc tõdõ, ba wamahaõ si ndroehoe andrõ, ba he famadoehoe'õ tõdõ zamadaõ andrõ. (*Tim. II. 4, 2; 1, 13*).

10 III. Ato sa zi lõ mamondrongo li, solaoe' hococoe si lõ boto, ba samowõhõ niha bõ'õ, abõlõbõlõ ba niboto. (*Hal. zin. 15, 1*). Nifa'afoc bawa da'õ; ja'ira zamakoejoe niha, so, ba samba omo manõ, ba wamahaõ si lõ tola andrõ, chõra, wangaloei ana'a si lõ sõchi. (*Tim. II. 3, 6. Pet. I. 5, 2*). No iwa'õ sama'ele'õ chõra, oi ja'ira, imane: „Sofaja manõ Ndrawa Gereta andrõ, octoe ndroe'oe safaito, sedõna manõ mangamanga lõ halõwõ.” (*Hal. zin. 17, 28*). Ba si ndroehoe niwã'õnia andrõ, ba andrõ abe'e'õ wangotoc'õ ja'ira, ena'õ atoelõ wamatira; ba bõi ndramoc'õ'õ wafajaja' niha Jehoeda andrõ, ba amachoita niha sangrogõ si doehoe. (*P. 3, 9. Tim. I. 1, 4 b. t.*). Ba zohaoehaoe tõdõ, ba lõ hadia ia zalacha, ba ba zi ra'ira'io, ba ba zi lõ mamati, ba

oi salacha manõ, fefoe, hadia ia; noa sa moda'i gera'erara, ba he tōdōra. (*Rom. 14, 14. 20. Loek. 11, 39 b. t.*). La'va'õ sa, no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba ba mboea-boeara, ba la'osilō'ōgō ia; ni'ogorofi ira, si lō mamondrongo li, ba si tebai ba mboeaboea si sōchi andrō, fefoe. (*Tim. II. 3, 5*).

FAZA 2.

I. Hadia zi sōchi amoeata niha Keriso, amoeata ndra matoea, ba amoeata ndra alawe, amoeata nono matoea, ba amoeata zawoejoe. II. Famasoei ba dōdō fa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no moefa'ele'õ.

1 I. Ba ja'oegō, ba hadia zi faoedoe
2 ba wamahaõ si ndroehoe andrō,
3 da'õ ombaeha'õ; (*F. 1, 9*); ena'õ
4 bōi sambō era'era ndra matoea sa-
5 toea andrō, ena'õ si sōchi amoeata
6 ira, satoeatoea, ena'õ atoealō wamati,
7 awō wa'omasi, awō wanaha tōdō
8 andrō. Ba si manō ndra alawe sa-
9 toea, ba gamoeatara, ena'õ soadoe
ba ni'amonio andrō, bōi samōbōgō
si lō doehoe, bōi samorege famadoe
toeo, ena'õ samahaõ ba zi sōchi,
(*Tim. I. 3, 11; 5, 10*), ena'õ lafamaha
zavena moehalō, ba wangomasi'õ
ira matoeara ba onora; lafamaha,
ena'õ atoeatoea ba ohaoehae, ena'õ
lahaogō halōwōra baomora, ba ena'õ
la'o'õ li ndra matoeara, fa bōi teta-
ndra'waisi daroma li Lowalangi a-
ndrō. (*Efes. 5, 22 b. t.*). Si manō
gōi ba nono matoea: ofaroe dō-
dōra, ena'õ atoeatoea. Fefoe hadia
ia, ba be'e famaedo ndra'oegō, ba
mboeaboea si sōchi, ba ba wamahaõ,
ba bōi fabaja zi lō gōna, jamoadoe,
(*Tim. I. 4, 12. Fet. I. 5, 3*), fehede
satoelō wehedeoe. si lō sinogoe, ena'õ
aila zi fa'oedoe andrō, na tebai
ibōbōgō chōda zi lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 2, 12; 3, 16*). Sawoejoe andrō, ba
faroe dōdō, ena'õ la'o'õ li zochō
ja'ira: ena'õ lafaigi zomasi zochō,
fefoe, hadia ia, bōi ndramamadaõ,

(*Efes. 6, 5 b. t. Tim. I. 6, 1. b. t.*),
bōi managō, ena'õ a'oi so wa lō
farōi ira, si sōchi, ena'õ motoeria lala
Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ita, ba chōra
andrō, fefoe, labe'e.

II. Noa sa to'ele wa'ebaea dōdō
Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi niha fe-
foe; (*F. 3, 4. Joh. I. 4, 9*); ifahaõ
ita, ena'õ tabōhōli wa lō ba dōdōda
Lowalangi, awō wangisō andrō, ba
goeli danō, ba ena'õ satoeatoea ita,
ba satoelō tōdō, ba solo'õ li Lowa-
langi, ba gōtō da'e, ba goeli danō,
(*Fet. I. 2, 11. Joh. I. 2, 15 b. t.*), so-
mbalombaloi tōtēna'õ andrō, soha-
hae dōdō, ba fa'ato'ele lachōmi
Lowalangi seboea andrō, sangorifi
ja'ita, Keriso Jesoe, (*Kor. I. 1, 7. Fet. 1, 7*), si no mame'e ja'ia, sala-
hida, ba wangefa'õ ja'ita, ba zi lō
atoelō fefoe, ba ba wangehao ja'ita,
banoea chōnia, sowēlō'ōlō ba mboea-
boea si sōchi. (*Gal. 1, 4. Tim. I. 2, 6. Efes. 5, 27; 2, 10*). Da'õ ombaeha'õ,
ba faroe dōdōra, ba oigō dōdōe
wangotoe'õ. Bōi jamoe'ositengagō
ndra'oegō niha, ha niha ia. (*Tim. I. 4, 11. 12*).

FAZA 3.

Ni'o'õ li zala'wa, ba ni'ebaea'õ
dōdō ba niha fefoe. II. Bōi fagoea-
goea. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

I. Fasoegi ba dōdōra, fa la'o'õ li
zala'wa, ba li zochō ja'ira, fa lafo-
ndrondrongo, fa bōi aboea gōlōra,
ba wolaoe si sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia.
(*Rom. 13, 1 b. t. Fet. I. 2, 13 b. t.*). Bōi
latandra'waisi niha, ha niha ia, bōi fa-
sosososo, ena'õ lahaogōhaogō, ena'õ
oroma, wa no a'oi so wa'ebolo dō-
dōra, ba niha fefoe. (*Tim. II. 2, 24. Kol. 3, 12*). Ja'ita gōi fōna, ba noa
sa si lō tōdō, ba si lō molo'õ li, ba
si no eloengoe, ba sawoejoe wangisō
andrō, ba sawocjoe zomasi dōdō
andrō, si no oja ngawalō; no ta-
tōrō lala si lō sōchi, awō lala wa'a-
fōehō dōdō; no ni'ogorofi ita, ba
no faoma fatioe dōdōda chō nawōda.

- 4 (*Efes. 2, 2 b. t.*). Ba me no to'cle wa'asōchi dōdō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ita, awō wa'omasinia niha, (*F. 2, 11*), ba no l'orifi ita, tenga moroi ba mboeaboeada, ba wa'atoelō dōdō, balazi wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, ba wemondri andrō, ba wa'atoemboe si bohoee, ba ba wamohooeni andrō, chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, (*Tim. II. 1, 9. Fet. I. 1, 3. Joh. 3, 5. Efes. 5, 26 b. t.; 4, 23. Rom. 6*), nihōnania chōda, wolaoe ja'ia, nifa'ema Jesoe Keriso, sangorifi ja'ita; (*Hes. 36, 25 b. t.*); ena'ō satoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia, ba tōtōnafōda gondroita andrō, fa'aeri si lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 24 b. t.*). Si ndroehoe daroma li andrō, ba omasi ndra'o, na ōfadoehoe'ō sibai da'ō, ena'ō owōlō'ōlō zi no mamati ba Lowalangi, wamaloea boeaboea si sōchi. Da'ō zi sōchi, ba da'ō zogoena ba niha. (*F. 3, 14*).
- 9 II. Ba amadōniwa andrō, si lō boto, ba fanoetoenō nga'ōtō, ba fasosota, ba fagoeagoeasa andrō, ba goroisā, ba bōi babaja; lō'ō sa goenania, no si lō boto. (*F. 1, 14*). Na so zi fasamboea famahaō, ba bōhōli, na no ōtena'wa ia, irege mēndroea, (*Rom. 16, 17; Mat. 18, 15 b. t.*), ja' aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no tefoejoe dōdō zi manō, awō wa samazōchi horō ia, awō wa ja'ia zangoehoeke ja'ia. (*Tim. I. 6, 4, 5*).
- III. Na oefatenge chōoe Gatema andrō, ba ma Tichiko andrō, ba ta'ita'i ae chōgoe, ba Nikofoli; ba da'ō sa sodo na ba'wa deoe, ocwa'ō. Tolo Zena andrō, sangila amachoita, ba Afolo andrō, wama'anō ja'ira, ba wofanō, haogō, fa bōi ambō chōra hadia ia. (*Hal. zin. 18, 24*). Ba ndramoefamaha gōi ira banoeada, wanolo niha bō'ō ba zogoena, ndramoehaogō, fa bōi si lō boeaboea si sōchi ira. — La'owai ndra'oegō awōgoe andre fefoe. Owai fefoe zomasi ja'ita, ba wamati. Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō! (*Fil. 4, 23*).

Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

WILEMO.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fa'omoe-so dōdōnia, ba wamati Wilemo andrō, ba ba wa'omasinia dalifoesō. III. Fandrō chō Wilemo Faoelo, ena'ō ifoeli ihālō Gonesimo andrō. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Faoelo, nikoeroe andrō chō Keriso Jesoe, zanoera da'e, ba Timoteo, talifoesō andrō, chō Wilemo andrō, ni'omasī'ō, awōma, ba halōwō andrō, (*Efes. 3, 1; 4, 1; Kor. II. 1, 1*), ba chō Gafia, talifoesō alawe
- andrō, ba chō Garichifo, awōma andrō, ba wasōndrata, ba bambanoea andrō, jomo chōoe. (*Kol. 4, 15, 17*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita! (*Kol. 1, 2*).
- II. Lō mamalōmalō wangandrōgoe saoha gōlō chō Lowalangigoe, na itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oegō, na mangandrō ndra'o, (*Rom. 1, 8*), bōrō me oerongo wa'omasioe andrō, ba fa-

- mati andrō chōoe, chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fefoe; (Kol. 1, 4); ena'ō abōlō wa'awōsa andrō ba wamatimō, ba wamotochi ba dōdōoe fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi, ba chōda, chō Keriso. (Gal. 5, 6).
- 6 Noa sa abōlō wa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba fondrara dōdōgoe, ba wa'omasioe andrō, me no te'okafoei dōdō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba chōmō, ja'oegō talifoēsō.
- 7 III. Andrō, he wā'ae tola manō, ba chō Keriso, oebe'e gorōisa chōoe, ba zi nangea andrō, ba edōnado zoei mangandrō chōoe, bōrō wa'omasia andrō: Ja'odo andre, Faeolo satoea andre, ba nikoeroe gōi iada'e, chō Keriso Jesoe, (Tim. II. 1, 8),
- 8 oe'andrō chōoe, ba chō nonogoe andrō, nisōndragoe onogoe, ba goeroenga andre, Onesimo („sogoena") andrō, (Kor. I. 4, 15. Kol. 4, 9),
- 9 si no si lō goena chōoe fōna, ba sogoena iada'e, he chōoe, ba he chōgoe. Oefatenge ia mangawoeli; tōdōgoe nifatengegoe. Oetaha ia mena'ō chōgoe, ena'ō ngoniningonigoe ia, salahioe, ba goeroenga andre, ba
- 10 doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Ba lō'sa edōnado oelaoe hadia ia, na lō niteheoe, fa bōi hoelō zaboea olō ndra'oegō, ba dolotolomō andrō,
- 11 ena'ō saoha gōlō. Ma andrō aefa ia chōoe ma'ifoe, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae
- teboelō ia chōoe, tenga sa'ae sawoejoe, si tōra moroi ba zawoejoe, no talifoēsō ni'omasi'ō, ofōna chōgoe, ba mendoera manō na i chōoe, he botonia, ba he ba chō Zo'aja. (Tim. I. 6, 1. 2. Efes. 6, 5). Ba na belaoe ndra'odo, ōwā'ō, ba tema ia, hoelō na ja'ō mena'ō. Ba na no te'ala ndra'oegō, ibe'e mege, ba ma na so gōmōnia chōoe, ba be'e ōmōgoe. Ja'ō, Faeolo, zanoera da'e, tanga'oe: Ja'ō zamoe'a; fa lō oewā'ō chōoe, ōmōoe chōgoe ndra'oegō andrō gōi. (Tes. II. 3, 17). Si ndroehoe, ja'oegō ga'a, ena'ō mohare ndra'o chōoe, ba chō Zo'aja! Okafoei dōdōgoe andre, ba chō Keriso! (A. 10. 11).
- IV. Me no oedōnadōna wolo'ōmō, andrō oesoera chōoe da'ō, me no oe'ila, tenga ha niwā'ōgoe andrō ō'o'ō, ōtōraigō na i. Ba endrongagō gōi wamaigi naha chōgoe; oedōnadōna sa, tebe'e boeala ndra'o chōmi, bōrō wangandrōmi andrō. (Heb. 13, 19). I'owai ndra'oegō Efafera, awōgoe nikoeroe andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, (Kol. 1, 7), ba Mareko ba Arisaro ba Dema ba Loeka, awōgoe ba halōwō andrō. (Kol. 4, 10. 14). Jafaloecha dōdōmi wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. (Tim. II. 4, 22).

Soera ba niha

HEBERAIO

andrō.

FAZA 1.

I. Fama'ele'ō Lowalangi ja'ia, ba chō Nononia andrō. II. Fa'asala'wa Nononia; ja'wa mala'ika ia.

I. Me no aefa wehede Lowalangi

fōna, chō ndra toeada, si no asese, ba si no oja ngawalō, nifa'ema zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no moehede ia, me loeo safoeria andre, chōda, nifa'ema Nononia. (Moz. IV. 12, 6 b.

- 1 *t. Hal. zin. 3, 22. 24. Fet. I. 1, 20.*
Joh. 15, 15).
- 2 II. Nifataronia sanema ondrōita,
 fefoe, hadia ia, nibe'enia gōi sama-
 zōchi danō'a, (*F. 2, 7. 8. Efes. 1, 20*
 3 *b. t. Joh. 1, 3. 10*); si no haga la-
 ehōminia andrō ba doemadoema
 mbotonia, sanaja fefoe hadia ia,
 taroma li fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba no
 isōndra wangehao andrō, fameta
 horō, ba no moedadao ia ba ga-
 mbōlō wa'asala'wa andrō, ba zala'wa
 ja'wa; (*Kor. II. 4, 4. Kol. 1, 15. F.*
 4 *9, 14, 26; 12, 2*); ba no tohoede ia
 moroi ba mala'ika, ndrohoendrohoe
 wa'atohoede dōi andrō, nitemania,
 5 moroi ba dōira. (*Fil. 2, 9*). Ha niha
 sa mala'ika, ba zi no irai i'wa'ō:
 „Onogoe ndra'oegō, ma'ō-
 chō andre no mo'ono ndra'o
 ja'oegō?” Ba imane zoei: „A ma-
 nia ndra'odo ba Onogoe ia.”
 (*F. 5, 5. Sin. 2, 7. Sam. II. 7, 14*).
 6 Ba so zoei, me ifataro ba goeli
 danō zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe andrō,
 ba imane: „Ba jamangaloeloe
 chōnia mala'ika Lowalangi
 ngi, fefoe.” (*Kol. 1, 15. Rom. 8,*
 7 *29. Sin. 97, 7. Efes. 1, 21*). Ba imane
 sa ba mala'ika andrō: „Samali'ō
 angi mala'ikanian; 'ba sa-
 mali'ō holahola galitō
 8 enoninia”. (*Sin. 104, 4*). Ba ba
 Nono andrō, ba imane: „Dadao
 mamō, ja'oegō Lowalangi,
 ba no silō teboelō, gōtō-
 gōtō wa'ara, ba si'o ba wa'a-
 toelō zi'o zala'wa andrō
 9 ehōoe. (*Sin. 45, 7. 8*). No omasi
 ndra'oegō wa'atoelō, ba no
 fa'oedoe ndra'oegō ba zi lō
 atoelō; andrō no ibajoini
 ndra'oegō Lowalangiōe,
 ja'oegō Lowalangi, fani-
 cha fa'owoea woea dōdō,
 no ihoede'ō ndra'oegō, mo-
 roi ha nawōoe.” (*Jes. 61, 1*).
 10 Ba: Ja'oegō So'aja zolata
 tanō, ba mbōrōta, ba nifa-
 zōchi dangaoe mbanoea

si ja'wa; (*Sin. 102, 26-28*); ja'ia, 11
 ba sadoedoe dania, ba ja'-
 oegō, ba silō teboelō; ba
 atoea dania da'ō fefoe, tim-
 mba mbaroe, (*Jes. 51, 6. Fet.*
 12 *II. 3, 10*), ba ōgōloegō dania,
 hoelō lembe, ba tobalida-
 nia, ba ja'oegō, ba ja'oeja'-
 oegō manō, ba si lō aetoe
 13 ndrōfioe.” Ba ha niha ba ma-
 la'ika, ba zi no irai i'wa'ō: „Dadao
 ba gambōlōgoe, irege no
 oebe'e danedane gaheoe zi
 fatioe tōdō ehōoe?” (*Sin. 110,*
 14 *1*). Tenga no a'oi beehoe enoni ira,
 nifatenge sanolo ba zanema fango-
 rifi andrō dania? (*Sin. 34, 8; 91,*
 11 *b. t. Mat. 18, 10*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famangelama, fa bōi la'osite-
 ngagō lala wangerifi andrō, chō Lo-
 walangi. II. Fa'asala'wa Keriso, me
 no aefa i'ide'ide'ō ia. III. No tobalī
 talifoesōda ia, ba wangerifi ja'ita.

I. Andrō mendroea manō ta'olē-
 mbai ena'ō niringoda andrō, fa bōi
 1 ahani ita. Na no aro sa'ae daroma
 2 li andrō, ni'ombacha'ō mala'ika, ba
 na no tesaelōni si nangea ehōnia
 fefoe ngawalō wanawō, awō nga-
 walō wa lō molo'ō fefoe, (*Hal. zin.*
 3 *7, 53. Gal. 3, 19*), ba he tawisa wa-
 ngefa'ō ja'ita, na ta'ositengagō wa-
 ngorifi si manō fa'eboea? nifobōrō
 ba wangombaeha Zo'aja andrō, ni-
 fadoehoe'ō zamondrongo chōnia a-
 ndrō, ehōda, (*F. 10, 29. Mar. 1, 14*),
 4 nifo'awō famadoehoe'ō andrō ehō
 Lowalangi, ba dandra andrō, ba ba
 gila'ila, ba ba ngawalō hadia ia wa'-
 abōlō, ba ba wame'eme'e Eheha ni'-
 aimoni'ō andrō, dali zomasi ia. (*Hal.*
zin. 14, 3. Kor. I. 12, 4. 11).

II. Tenga sa barō mbawa mala'-
 5 ika ibe'e zi sagōtō tanō dania, ni'wa'-
 ōwa'ōnia. (*Fet. II. 3, 13*). Ba noa
 6 sa so zamadoehoe'ō, sameeza, no
 imane: „Hadia niha, wa itō-
 rō tōdōoe? ba ononiha, wa

7 ōfaigi ia? (*Sin. 8, 5 b. t.*). No
ō'ideide'ō ia, si lō ararā,
tooe mala'ika; no ōfotakoe-
la ia, lachōmi basoemange,
8 (*Loek. 22, 43*), no ōb'e barō ga-
henia fefoe, hadia ia." Ba
wame'e barō mbawa andrō sa fefoe,
hadia ia, ba lō nisaigōnia, si lō
moebe'e barō mbawania. Ba iada'e,
ba lō'ō na ta'ila, no moebe'e barō
mbawania fefoe, hadia ia. (*F. 1, 2.*
9 *Mat. 28, 18. Joh. 3, 35*). Ba ni'ide-
ide'ō andrō, tooe mala'ika, si lō ara-
rā, Jesoe, ba ta'ila, nifo'aja lachōmi
ba soemange, bōrō wamakao a-
ndrō, nitahania, fa'amate andrō, e-
na'ō itandra wa'amate, salahi niha
fefoe, balazi wa'eboea dōdō Lo-
walangi. (*Fil. 2, 8. 9 b. t. Kor. 11,*
10 *5, 14, 15*). Da'ō sa zi nangea chō-
nia, si no bōrō hadia ia, fefoe, ba
zoroi fefoe, hadia ia, me ato ndrao-
no i'ōhe ba lachōmi: ba wamakao
ifo'ahonoa solohe ja'ira ba wango-
rifi andrō. (*Rom. 11, 36. F. 5, 8. 9.*
Hal. zin. 5, 31).
11 III. Ba he si amoni'ō sa, ba he
ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba ha samōsa doea-
ra fefoe; da'ō gōi mbōrō, wa lō aila ia
fatalifoesō chōra, (*Joh. 17, 19. Mar.*
12 *3, 34 b. t.*), imane: „O'e o m ba-
cha'ō dōimō ba dalifoesō-
goe andrō, ba zowoelo
banoea oesoeno ndra'oe-
13 gō." (*Sin. 22, 23. Rom. 8, 29*). Ba
imane zoei: „Sanōtōna chō-
nia dania ndra'odo." Ba so
zoei, ba imane: „Hiza, ja'o ba
iraono andrō, nib'e'e Lo-
walangi chōgoe." (*Jes. 8, 17.*
14 *18*). Ba me no ōsi niha gōi nōsi
ndraono, ba no itema gōi dāna chō-
nia da'ō, no fachilichili, ena'ō ifakiko
ba wa'amate andrō zi so fa'abōlō
wa'amate, Afōcha andrō; (*Rom. 8,*
15 *3. Tim. 11, 1, 10. Joh. 1, 3, 8*);
ba ena'ō i'efa'ō zi no sawoejoe, sagōtō
ja'ira, ba wa'ata'oera wa'amate a-
16 ndrō. (*Rom. 6, 17 b. t.*). Tenga sa
atō mala'ika nitolonia, no ma'oewoe

Gaberahamo andrō itolo. Andrō 17
lō tola lō fagōlōgōlō ia ba dalifoesō-
nia, gofoe he wisa wamaigida, ena'ō
sahachō tōdō ia, ba ere seboea, si
lō farōi, chō Lowalangi, ba wame'e
hōli ba horō mbanoea andrō. (*F. 4,*
15: *5, 1 b. t.*). Ndrohoendrohoe zi no 18
itaha famakao sa, si no tetandraigō
ia, ba i'ila itolo nitandraigō andrō.
(*F. 4, 16*).

FAZA 3.

I. Ja'wa Moze Keriso. II. Bōi zi
lō mamati ira, bōi lafoeli foeri;
ndramangelama, me no la'ila wa-
maedo, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō,
si no mangawoeli foeri.

I. Andrō, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ni' 1
amoni'ō, si no mo'oeracha ba wo-
gaoni andrō, moroi ba zoroego,
mitōngōni zingenae andrō, ere se-
boea, ba wamadoehoe'ōda andrō,
Jesoe, (*Fil. 3, 14. F. 4, 14*), si lō 2
farōi andrō, chō zamataro ja'ia, si
mane Moze gōi, jomo chōnia fefoe.
(*Moz. IV, 12, 7*). Eboea sa dāna chō- 3
nia lachōmi, moroi chō Moze, ndro-
hoendrohoe wa'atoheoe wa'eboea
zotomo, moroi ba wa'eboea nomo.
(*F. 8, 6*). Fefoe nomo sa, ba so zo- 4
tomo, ba samazōchi fefoe, hadia ia,
ba ja'ia Lowalangi. Ba Moze, ba si 5
lō farōi sa, jomo chōnia fefoe, eno-
ni ia, ba wamadoehoe'ō ni'omba-
cha'ō dania. (*Joh. 5, 46*). Ba Keriso, 6
ba no Ono, ba nomonia; ba omonia
ita, na lō tabōhōli wa lō mangiwa,
awō doeriada andrō, ba wanōtōna
iroegi gamozoca; na ta'aro'ō chōda.
(*Joh. 8, 35. Fet. 1, 2, 5. F. 6, 11*).

II. Andrō, si mane ni'wa'ō Ge 7
heha: „Ma'ōchō andre, na
mirongo linia, (*F. 4, 7. Sin. 95,*
8 b. t.), ba bōi m'abe'e'ō dō- 8
dōmi, si mane ba wa'abao
dōdō andrō, meloeo wana-
ndraigō andrō, ba danō si
mate, (*Moz. II, 17, 7*); (*V. 6, 16*),
melatandraigō ndra'ō ira 9
toeami, wombaja ja'o, ba

- noa sa'aela'ila nilaogoe, òfa woeloe fache wa'ara; (Moz. IV. 14, 22); andrõ mofõ-noendra'o, ba niha andrõ, ba oemane: Lõ mamalõ-malõ wa'eloengoe dõdõ-ra; ba lõ aboto ba dõ-dõra lalagoe andrõ, to-bali fahõloe ndra'o, ba wõnoegoe andrõ, oemane: „Bõi jalachamõ wolombase andrõ, chõgoe.” (Moz. IV. 14, 23. 28-35). Mifaigi, ja'ami ira talifoesõ, bõi jatesõndra ba chõ-mi, ha niha ia, si so tõdõ si lõ sõchi, tõdõ ba wa lõ mamati, ba wangerogõ Lowalangi saeri; faoma mifaroe dõdõ nawõmi, ero ma'õchõ, gõtõ wa la'wa'õ „ma'õchõ andre,” fa bõi tesõndra ba chõmi, ha niha ia, ni'abe'e'õ tõdõ, ba walimosa 14 horõ andrõ. Noa sa tobali awõ Keri-so ita, na lõ'õ sa atõ tabõhõli mbõrõta wa fadoehoe dõdõ andrõ, iroegi gamozoea, na ta'aro'õ chõda. 15 Na no moe'wa'õ: „Ma'õchõ andre, na mirongo linia, ba bõi mi'abe'e'õ dõdõmi, si mane ba wa'abao dõdõ andrõ,” — (F. 3, 7), ba ha niha ira, samondrongo, sabao tõdõ andrõ? Tenga dozi ira, si otarai danõ Misa-raji, ni'oloi'õ Moze? (Moz. IV. 14, 1 b. t.). Ba ha chõ mofõnoe ia, si òfa woeloe fache andrõ? Hadia, 16 tenga ba zanao horõ andrõ? batora, ba no adoedoe ba danõ si mate. 17 (Moz. IV. 14, 29. Kor. I. 10, 5). Ba ha chõ tetandrõsaigõ, me fahõloe ia, bõi jalachamõ wolombase andrõ chõnia, na tenga ba zi lõ molo'õ andrõ? Ba no ta'ila, wa tebai la- 18 chamõ, bõrõ wa lõ mamati. (Moz. V. 1, 32 b. t.).

FAZA 4.

I. Famaroe tõdõ, ena'õ bõi zi lõ lachamõ wolombase, nifaboe'oe andrõ, bõi zi lõ mamati ira. II. Fa'-abe'e li Lowalangi andrõ. III. Fama-rooe tõdõ, ba wa'anae gõlõ, ba ba wanõtõna.

- 1 I. Ba data'ata'oeffi, fa bõi tesõ-

ndra ba chõmi, ha niha ia, si hoelõ zi no torõi foeri, me no so na ga-maboe'oe la li, ba wogamõ folombase andrõ chõnia. (F. 12, 15). Noa sa moe'ombacha'õ chõda gõi, si mane chõra, ba ba chõra, ba lõ sonahia daroma li wangombacha andrõ, me lõ si tefabõbõ ba zamondrongo andrõ, ba wamati. Sogamõ folo-mbase andrõ sa ita, ja'ita samati, si mane ni'wa'õnia: „Tobali fa-hõloe ndra'o, ba wõnoegoe andrõ, oemane: „Bõi jala-chamõ wolombase andrõ chõgoe,” he'wa'ae no awai nilaee andrõ, i'otarai wamazõchi danõ'a andrõ. (F. 3, 11. Sin. 95, 11). Noa sa itõrõ linia, samoeza, loeo si fitoe andrõ, no imane: „Ba molo-mbase Lowalangi, ba loeo si fitoe andrõ, me no a-wai nilaenia fefoe.” (Moz. I. 2, 2). Ba imane zoei ba da'e: „Bõi jalachamõ wolombase andrõ chõgoe!” Ba me so sa na dania, lachamõ ia õsa, ba me lõ nichamõ nitoeriagõ ja'ia, si fõ-fõna, ba wa lõ molo'õ, (F. 3, 19), ba ifoeli i'õtõ mbongi: „ma'õchõ,” Dawido zama'ema linia, me no si manõ wa'ara gotaloea, si mane ni- 7 wa'õ mege: „Ma'õchõ andre, na mirongo linia, ba bõi mi'a be'e'õ dõdõmi.” (F. 3, 7). Na Josoea sa mena'õ zolohe ja'ira 8 ba wolombase, ba lõ itõrõ ena'õ linia loeo bõ'õ, foeri da'õ no mege. (Moz. V. 31, 7. Jos. 22, 4). Tobali so na sa dania wolombase mbanoea Lo-walangi andrõ, folombase ba loeo sabato. Si no mogamõ folombase 10 chõnia sa, ba molombase gõi, na awai halõwõnia, si mane Lowalangi, me no awai halõwõnia. (Fam. 14, 13). Ba dataforege, ba wogamõ folo- 11 mbase andrõ, ena'õ lõ faloecha so zalaoe, ha niha ia, wolo'õ famaedo andrõ, ba wa lõ molo'õ. (Fet. II. I, 10. Kor. I. 10, 11. 12).

- II. Saeri sa daroma li Lowa- 12

langi andrō, ba sabōlō, ba no atarō, moroi ba gari si faoma bawa, ba isōsō, iroegī ifabali ira noso geheha, ba boe'oe ba oeto, ba ihoekoe, gera'era dōdō, ba sōndra dōdō. (*Fet. I. 1, 23. Rom. 1, 16. Efes. 6, 17. Fam.*

13 *1, 16*), ba lō hadia ia, nifazōchi Lowalangi, si tobini fōnania, fefoe, hadia ia, ba lō baloebaloc, no moebokai, ba wamaigi zanofoenofoe chōda andrō. (*Job. 28, 24*).

14 **III.** Ba me no so chōda gere seboea, sala'wa, si no manōrōi so-roego andrō, Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba bōi tabōhōli wamadoe-hoe'ō andrō. (*F. 8, 1; 9, 11, 24; 10, 23*).

15 **Tenga sa ere seboea si tebai ahachō tōdō, ba wa'ambō wa'abō-lōda, zi so chōda, no ere seboea si no moetandraigō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, hoelō si mane ja'ita; ba lō horō.** (*F. 5, 2; 2, 17, 18; 7, 26*).

16 **Ba data'ondrasi daroma wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, bōi aiwō ita, ena'ō ta-tema wa'ahachō dōdō, ba ena'ō fa-loecha ita wa'eboea dōdō, fanolo, na ba'wa mogoena.** (*F. 10, 22. Rom. 3, 25*).

FAZA 5.

I. Lowalangi zamataro Keriso, ere seboea. II. Na areoe dōdōda, ba lō aboto ba dōdōda zi manō.

1 **I.** Dozi ere seboea sa, nihalō ba niha, ba ba niha tefataro ia, ba halōwō, chō Lowalangi, ba wame'e ame'ela ba soemange, fameta horō;

2 (*F. 2, 17; 8, 3*); si no mangila ndro-hoendrohoe wamologō tōdōnia, ba zi lō mangila watahōgō, ba ba ze-loengoe, me ja'ia gōi zi no faloe-chaloecha fa'ambō fa'abōlō. (*F. 4, 15*).

3 Ba me bōrō da'ō, wa lō tola lō ibe'e zoemange, ba chōnia gōi, si mane ba zato, fameta horō. (*F. 7, 27. Moz. III. 9, 7; 16, 6. 11. 17*).

4 Ba lō ira'oe chōnia wa'eboea andrō niha, ha nikaoni Lowalangi, si mane A'aroni andrō gōi (*Ng'a'ot. II. 26, 18. Moz. II. 28, 1*).

5 Si manō gōi Keriso,

lō ni'eboea'ōnia ja'ia, ba we'amōi ere seboea, ha sangoema'ō chōnia: „Onogoe ndrā'oegō; ma'ō-chō andre no mo'ono ndrā'o ja'oegō.” (*Joh. 8, 54. F. 1, 5*).

Si mane ni'wa'ōnia, si samoeza gōi: „Ere ndrā'oegō, iroegizi lō aetoe, dali gameoeata Melechisede andrō.” (*Sin. 110, 4. Sach. 6, 13*).

Me loeo niha ia, ba no i'ohē wangandrō, awō wakaosa, chō zangila mangefa'ō ja'ia ba wa'amate, no fao we'ao'ao sabōlōbōlō, ba ta'wa hōrō, ba no moefondrondrongo linia, ba no moe'efa'ō ia ba wa'ata'oe andrō. (*Mar. 14, 34; Mat. 26, 37 b. t. Loek. 22, 44. b. t.*).

Ba he wa'ae Ono ia, ba no ifamaha ia, ba wolo'ō, ba wama-kao andrō, nitaōgōnia; (*Fil. 2, 8*);

no moe'fo'ahonoa ia, ba no tobali bōrō wangorifi ba mbanoea foeri ia, ba zamondrongo linia, fefoe, (*F. 2, 10; 7, 25*), nifotōi Lowalangi ere seboea, dali gameoeata Melechisede andrō. (*F. 6, 1 b. t.*).

II. Ba da'ō oja hoehoeoda, ba afōchō wamotochi, me no awe'ewe'e dōgi dalingami andrō. (*F. 6, 1 b. t.*).

Samaha'ō sa'ae ami ena'ō, me no ara, ba tobali mogoena chōmi lafa-ha'ō zoei ami, ba wamobōrō daroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba tobali mogoena chōmi zoesoe, ba tenga ō sabe'e; (*Kor. I, 3, 1 b. t.*);

ba ha niha zamadoe soesoe, ba lō i'ila watahōgō hoehoeo satoelō andrō, me no iraono ia. Ba ba zi no mo'ahonoa, ba ō sabe'e nibe'e, ba zi no mamamaha ja'ira, si no to'ōlō tōdō, ba wamachoesi hadia zatoelō, hadia zi lō atoelō. (*Kor. I, 2, 6*).

FAZA 6.

I. Famangelama, fa bōi lafoeli foeri, ba hoekoe fōna. II. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō si lō teboelō ira, me no aro gamaboe'ocla li Lowalangi andrō gōi.

I. Andrō tabōhōli sa'ae wamobōrō

- fangombacha Keriso andrō, ba ta-fa'ese ba wamo'ahonoa; bōi sa'ae tafoeli wamodanedane, famalalini era'era ba mbocaboea si mate, ba famati ba Lowalangi, (*F. 5, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 21*), ba famahaō ba wama-jagō idanō andrō, ba ba wanocfa tanga, ba ba wemaoso zi mate, ba ba wangoehoeke si lō teboelō andrō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 38; 8, 17; 24, 25.*)
- 3 15). Ba da'ō nilaoeda, na itehe Lowalangi. Tebai sa, na so zi no moehagaini tōdō zamoeza, si no manandra ame'ela andrō moroi ba zoroe-go, ba si no mo'oeracha Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, (*F. 10, 26 b. t.*), ba si no manandra taroma li Lowalangi andrō, si sōchi, awō wa'abōlō andrō, ba gūtō dania, ba na lafoeli foeri, ba tebai te'a'azōchi zoei ira, ba wamalalini era'era, ja'ira, si no mamorōfa chōra zamoeza tō Ono Lowalangi, si no mame'e ni'o'aja ja'ia. (*Fet. II, 2, 20. 21*). Tanō andrō sa, sāmadoe teoe andrō, sasese aeohoe ba chōnia, si so sinanō, so goena ba zamahaogō'ō ja'ia, ba no itema dāna chōnia howoehowoe chō
- 8 Lowalangi. (*Jes. 55, 11*). Ba na sa'a-sa'a mao ba lato zi toemboe chōnia, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōda chōnia, ba no ahatō chōnia wangelifi; ba fo-zenia, ba fanocnoe ja'ia. (*Jes. 5, 4 b. t.*). Ba ba chōmi, ja'ami ni'o-masi'ō, ba no fadoehoe dōdōma, ba zi sōchi, ba zogoena ba wangorifi andrō, he w'a'ae no si manō lima.
- 10 Tenga sa si lō atōelō Lowalangi, fa olifoc ia ena'ō mbocaboeami, awō wa'omasi andrō, nifa'ele'ōmi, fa'o-masimi dōinia, me mōi ami enoni ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō wa enonira na ami iada'e. (*Fam. 2, 2. 19. F. 10, 33 b. t.*).
- 11 II. Ba omasi ndra'aga, ena'ō dozi ami mi'oroma'ō wa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ena'ō a'oi so wa'aro wanōtōna andrō, iroegi gamozoea, ena'ō bōi abe'e dōdōmi, ena'ō mibe'e fanaedo chōmi zanema amaboe'oea li andrō,
- ba wamati, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō. (*F. 11, 13. 7. Jak. 5, 7*). Me ibe'e gamaboe'oea li chō Gaberahamo Lowalangi, ba fahōloe ia, ba chōnia, me lō chōnia seboea, nibe'e hōloe ena'ō, imane: Si ndroehoe-ndroehoe, oefahowoe'ō si bai ndra'oegō, ba'a'oi so dania wangoja'ō goe ja'oegō." (*Moz. I. 22, 16. 17*). Ba me no imanō wamologō tōdōnia, wombalo; ba no itema gamaboe'oea li andrō. (*F. 10, 36*). Na niha sa, ba labe'e hōloe zeboea, ba tebato wamadaō, fefoe, ba wahōloesa andrō, ba wanganaro'ō niwā'ō. (*Moz. II. 22. 11*). Andrō ifake wahōloesa Lowalangi, me i'oromā'ō sibai na mena'ō, ba zanema amaboe'oea li andrō, wa tebai awoe'a gera'erania, (*Loek. 1, 73*), ena'ō tobali domboea balō zi lō awoe'a, ba zi tebai mofaja Lowalangi, nibe'e famaroe dōdōda, sabōlōbōlō, ja'ita, si no mana'wa da'ō, wa lō tabōhōli dōtōnafō andrō, si so fōnada, (*Tit. 1, 2. Tim. I. 6, 12*), si no mōi sao nosoda, si no aro, si no abe'e, si roegi gōi bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō, (*F. 9, 3. 24*), ba zi no mōi bacha sowaōwaō sala-hida, Jesoe andrō, me tobali ere seboea ia, dali gamocata Melechisede andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoo. (*F. 4, 14; 5, 6*).

FAZA 7.

I. No fachilichili ira Keriso Melechisede andrō. II. Eboea wa'a'ere lechise; moroi ba wa'a'ere nono Lewi andrō.

I. Melechisede andrō sa, razo Zalema, ere Lowalangi Fondrege Zala'wa, samaondragō Abrahamo, ba samahowoe'ō ja'ia me manga-woeli ia, me i'otarai mangalani razo andrō, (*Moz. I. 14, 18 b. t.*), nibe'e Gaberahamo gōi samboea ni'ofoele, fefoe, hadia ia, ba no razo ba wa'atōelō oea, geloeaha dōinia, ba aefa da'ō, ba razo Zalema gōi, razo

3 wa'ohahaoe dōdō geloeaha da'ō,
(*Sin. 72, 1 b. t.; Jes. 9, 6, 7*), lō ama,
lō ina, ba lō toea moroi ja'wa,
lō bōrōta mba'wania, ba lō fa'aetoe
nosonia, ba si no moefachilihili
4 chō. Nono Lowalangi, ba lō teboelō
ere ia, lō mamalōmalō. Ba mifaigi,
ha wa'eboea da'ō, nibe'e Gabera-
hamo gōi samboea ni'ofoeleoe gahoe-
loania nitoetoejoe andrō, Abera-
hamo, foeroegō andrō. (*Moz. I. 14,*
5 *20*). Ba nono Lewi andrō sa, si
tobali ere, ba no moe'oroi'ō, latema
zamboea ni'ofoeleoe, ba niha sato,
ba dalifocsōra, dali gorōisa andrō,
he wa'ae ba lōwilōwi Gaberahamo
6 mbōrōtara. (*Moz. IV. 18. 21. 32*). Ba
si tenga ja'ira andrō, ba no ihālō
zamboea ni'ofoeleoe, chō Gabera-
hamo, ba no ifahowoe'ō zi so ama-
boe'oeala li andrō. (*Moz. I. 12, 3.*
7 *Gal. 3, 16*). Ba lō foelitō, side'ide
8 zi tefahowoe'ō chō zebōea. Ba ba
da'e, ba niha si mate dania zanema
si samboea ni'ofoeleoe, ba ba da'ō,
ba no nifadoehoe'ō, wa saeri ia.
9 Ba no hoelō ba chō Gaberahamo
tefō'omō gōi Lewi, si samboea ni'o-
foeleoe, Lewi andrō, sanema si sam-
10 boea ni'ofoeleoe dania. No ba lōwi-
lōwi doeania so ia na, me ifaondragō
ia Melechisede andrō.
11 II. Ba na no so mena'ō wamo'a-
honia ba wa'a'ere nono Lewi andrō
(ba da'ō sa tetandrōsaigō gorōisa
andrō, nibe'e chōra), ba hadia goena
na, tefataro gere bō'ō dali gamoe-
ata Melechisede, awō wa lō la'wa'ō,
dali gamoeata Ga'aroni andrō? (*F.*
12 *8, 7. Gal. 2, 21*). Na tobali wa'a'ere
sa, ba lō foelitō tobali gōi gorōisa,
13 Ba nitandrōsaigō da'ō sa, ba no
soi bō'ō, si lō irai mōi ere nihā,
14 Ba niha ia. Noa sa moerongo, wa
no mado Joeda Zo'aja ja'ita, mado
ba zi lō ni'wa'ō Moze, ba gere andrō.
(*Moz. I. 49, 10. Mich. 5, 2. Jes. 11,*
15 *1. Fam. 5, 5*). Ba no mendroea manō
na oroma, na tefataro gere bō'ō,
dali wa fachilihili ia chō Melechi-

sede andrō, si tenga balazi oroisa, 16
amachōita dali nōsi niha, si no
balazi wa'abōlō wa'aeri andrō, si
lō teboelō. Noa sa tefadoehoe'ō ia: 17
„Ere ndra'oegō, iroegi zi
lō aetoe, dali gamoeata
Melechisede andrō.” (*F. 5,*
6). Tewoc'ai sa gorōisa fōna andrō, 18
bōrō wa no sambō fa'abōlō, awō
wa lō goenania sa'ae, (*F. 10, 1-4.*
19 *Rom. 8, 3*), (lō'ō sa hadia ia nifo-
ahonia gorōisa); ba tefatewoe wa-
nōtōna si sōchi moroi andrō, ba
nihatō'ōda ja'ita, chō Lowalangi.
(*Hal. zin. 13, 39*). Ba ndrohoendro- 20
hoe zi so fahōloesa — ba chōra sa,
ba lō fahōloesa, na tobali ere ira,
(*F. 6, 17*); ba ba chōnia, ba so wa- 21
hōloesa, fahōloesa zangoema'ō chō-
nia: „No fahōloe Zo'aja,
ba lō ifoeli mangesa dō-
dōnia: ere ndra'oegō, iroegi
zi lō aetoe” — (*Sin. 110, 4*),
ndrohoendrohoe da'ō gōi no tobali 22
we'ewe'e dōdō, ba wawoe'oesa li
si sōchi moroi andrō, Jesoe, (*F. 8, 6;*
9, 15; 12, 24). Ba ba chōra, ba ato 23
zi mōi ere, bōrō wa tebai si lō te-
boelō ira, me mateinate. Ba chōnia, 24
me si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō actoe,
ba so wa'a'ere si lō mamalōmalō.
Andrō gōi i'ila ifo'ahonia wango- 25
rifi sangondrasi Lowalangi, nifa'e-
mania, me no si lō mainalōmalō
fa'aeri, ba woloeleoi chōra fa-
ngoema'ō. (*F. 10, 14; 9, 24. Joh. 14,*
6. *Rom. 8, 34. Joh. I. 2, 1*). Si manō 26
sa zi nangea ere seboea chōda, si
no ohaoehoe, si lō sala, si lō hadia
ia zi lō gōna, si no tonia ba niha
si so horō, si no ja'wa zoroego, (*F.*
4, 15), salacha lō ero ma'ōchō ma- 27
me'e soemange ba horōnia oea, ba
aefa ō, ba ba horō zato, si mane
ere seboea andrō fōna; noa sa
i'osamoezaigō wolaoe da'ō, me ibe'e
soemange ia. (*Moz. III. 16, 17. Heb.*
9, 12. 26 b. t.). Oroisa sa, ba ifataro 28
ere seboea niha, sambō fa'abōlō, ba
taroma li wahōloesa andrō, me no

aefa gorōisa, ba ifataro Nono andrō, si no mo'ahonoa; iroegi zi lō actoe. (F. 5, 1; 2, 9).

FAZA 8.

Razo Keriso, erā seboea, ba gamahoe'oela li si bohooe, si sōchi moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō.

- 1 Da'ō doeho ba niwā'ō andrō: No so chōda gere seboea si manō, si no doemadao ba gambōlō daroina wa'asalaŵa andrō, ba zoroego, (F. 4, 14; 1, 3), barō mbawania ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō nose si ndroehoe andrō, nifazōchi Zo'aja, tenga
- 2 niha. (F. 9, 11). Dozi ere seboea sa, ba ba wame'e ame'ela ba soemange tefataro ira; andrō lō tola lō so chōnia gōi nibe'e. (F. 5, 1.
- 3 Efes. 5, 2). Ba na ba goeli danō so ia ena'ō, ba tenga na i ere ia, me no so zame'e ame'ela andrō, dali
- 4 gorōisa, nibe'e enōni, ba wamaedo zi so ba zoroego andrō, ba loemōlocmōnia, si mane niwā'ō chō Moze, me ifobōrō wamazōchi ose andrō, imane: Faigi. ō'ohia'ō wamaedo andrō, ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili, wamazōchi fefoe, hadia ia." (F. 10, 1.
- 5 Kol. 2, 17. Moz. II. 25, 40). Baiada'e, ba no si sōchi wamatōrō nibe'e ba dangania, ndrohoendrohoe zi tedoe wa'azōchi wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba zi no sama'ema ia, nitandrōsaigō ba gamahoe'oela li si sōchi moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, wangohonogōi
- 6 ja'ia. (F. 7, 22). Na lō sinogoe sa mena'ō, ba zi fōfōna andrō; ba lō mena'ō te'aloeli naha zi samboea.
- 7 (F. 7, 18. 19). Ba itegoe, imane chōra: „Hiza, iroegi ba ŵa dania, iŵa'ō So'aja, ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oe-woe Gizeraēli ba ba ma'oe-woe Joeda, fawoe'oesa li
- 8 si bohooe; (Jer. 31, 31-34); tenga dali wawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ndra'o, chō ndra toeara, me loeo

oe'ohedangara, ba wangeheta ja'ira ba danō Miseraji, noa sa labōhōli'wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ba no oe'ositengagō gōi ira, iŵa'ō So'aja. (Moz. II. 19, 3 b.t. Jer. 15; 1 b.t.). Ba da'ō sa wawoe'oesa li andrō, na oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oe'woe Gizeraēli, na no aefa gōtō da'e, iŵa'ō So'aja: oebe'e ba gera'erara gorōisa andrō, chōgoe, ba oesoera ba dōdōra, ba Lowalangira dania ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe ira. (Hes. 36, 26 b. t.; Sach. 8, 8). Ba lō'ō manō sa'ae ifaha'ō nawōnia banoea zamōsana, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifaha'ō dalifoesōnia, wangoe ma'ō: Ja'aboto ba dōdōoe Zo'aja, me'no a'oi la'ila ndra'o, h'e iraono, ba he satoea. (Joh. I. 2, 27). Ebo
- 10 12 13
- 12 sa dania dōdōgoe, ba zilō atoelō andrō, chōra, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae itōrō tōdōgoe horōra andrō." (Jes. 43, 25). Ba wangoema'ō „si bohooe", ba no atoea zi fōfōna, ibe'e; ba hadia zatoea, ba hadia zi no noemalō dōfi, ba no ahatō wa'ataja.

FAZA 9.

I. Famosoemange Lowalangi ba gamahoe'oela li si fōfōna andrō, ba no ha famaedo zo'ahonoa andrō, dania; II. ere seboea ba da'ō Keriso.

- 1 I. Ba ba zi fōfōna sa gōi, ba so gamachōita, nitōrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō, dali ba goeli danō. Tefazōchi
- 2 sa nose tānō fōna andrō, ba da'ō so naha wandroe andrō, awō meza andrō, awō roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba tōinia, ba ni'amoni'ō; (Moz. II. 25); ba ba gero mba'aba'a si sagōrō andrō, ba ose andrō, nifōtōi fondrege ni'amoni'ō. (Moz. II. 26, 33). Ba
- 3 4
- 4 da'ō so naha wanoenoe koemōjō andrō, balaki, ba tawōla gamahoe'oela li, nifo'oeli balaki, ma'afefoe, ba bacha ba da'ō, ba migō balaki,

- nifo'osi „mana” andrō. ba si'o Ga'aroni andrō, solewiō, ba kara wanoera andrō, soera wawoe'oesa li. (Moz. II. 30, 34 b. t.); 25, 10; 16, 33; 5 Moz. IV. 17, 10. Raz. I. 8, 9). Ba ja'wa da'ō, ba keroebi lachōmi, si loemō'ō lagōlagō andrō, fameta hōrō andrō, ba tenga nizarazara iada'e, wamatoenō da'ō. (Moz. II. 25, 17 b. t.). Da'ō wakakenia; ba ba nose tănō fōna andrō. ba mōimōi gere, si lō mamalōmalō, na lalahalōhalō halōwōra, (Moz. IV. 18, 7), ba ba zi samboea, ba ha samoeza zi dōfi mōi gere seboea, ha ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa, na lō do, ni'ohenia, ba chōnia, ba ba lālō zato andrō, ba wa lō mangila watahōgō. (Moz. II. 30, 10. Moz. III. 16). Da'ō nifa'ele'ō Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba da'ō: lō'ō na moe'oroma'ō lala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fatoca lō teboelō nose tănō fōna andrō, (F. 9, 24. 25; 10, 19), si no moebe'e amaerlola ba gōtō da'e, dali wame'e ame'ela ba soemange, si tebai mamō'ahonoa sangai halōwō andrō, ba dōdō andrō; (F. 10, 1. 2); 10 ha ba gō, ba ba nibadeo, ba ba ngawalō wanasa aechoe, amachoita ba nōsi niha, nifachoi, iroegi ginōtō wangatoelō andrō. (Moz. III. 11. Moz. IV. 8, 7; 19, 7).
- 11 II. Ba me so Keriso, ere seboea ba zi sōchi andrō, si so dania, ba no itōrō nose si sōchi ba so'ahonoa moroi andrō, si tenga nifazōchi tanga, ja'ia wa tenga moroi ba goeli danō andre, (F. 4, 14. Jes. 33, 20), 12 ba tenga gōi balazi ndro mbiribiri si matoea, ba tenga balazi ndro nono za'wi, no balazi ndronia, me mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, no i'osamoezaigō, ba no isōndra wangōhōli si lō aetoe. (F. 10, 10; Jes. 45, 17. Fam. 1, 5). Na ihaogō sa'ae nōsi do mbiribiri si matoca andrō, ba do za'wi si matoea, ba awoe zigelo za'wi andrō, fanefe zi ra'ira'io andrō, (Moz. III. 16, 14. 15. Moz. IV. 19), 14 ba tenga mendoera manō ndro Keriso andrō, si no mame'e soemange, si lō sinegoe, ja'ia, chō Lowalangi, balazi Geheha si lō aetoe andrō, iheta ba dōdōmi mboeaboea si mate, ena'ō mōi ami enoni Lowalangi saeri! (F. 10, 22. Kol. 1, 14. Joh. I. 1, 7). Ba andrō sama'ema ba wawoe'oesa li si bohooe ia, ena'ō late- 15 ma nikaoni andrō gamaboe'oela li andrō, ondrōita si lō aetoe, na no moetōrō wa'amate, ba wangōhōli ba lālō andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li si fōfōna. (F. 7, 22; 8, 8. Tim. I. 2, 5. Rom. 3, 25). Ba zi so oroisa 16 zi mate sa, ba lō tola lō aloea oea wa'amate zangoroi'ō andrō. Oroisa 17 si manō sa, ba ba wa'amate aro, me no lō goenania fatoea aeri zangoroi'ō. Andrō tenga gōi si lō do 18 fōna, me te'amoni'ō zi fōfōna andrō. Me no i'ombacha'ō Moze fefoe nga- 19 walō gamachoita, ba niha sato, fefoe, dali goroiisa, ba ihalō ndro nono za'wi andrō, awō ndro mbiribiri si matoea, awō nidanō, ba boe mbiribiri sojo, ba soefo, ba itefe zoera andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, (Moz. II. 24, 3-8), ba imane: „Do andre, 20 ba no do ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, ni'oro i'ō Lowalangi chōm i”. (Mat. 26, 23). Ba ose gōi, 21 ba fakake ba halōwō, fefoe, ba itefe gōi do andrō, si manō gōi. (Moz. III. 8, 15. 19). Ba aracha fefoe, hadia ia, 22 ba do wangehao ja'ia, dali goroiisa, ba lō fangefa, na lō adoewa ndro. (Moz. III. 17, 11). Ba tobali lō tola 23 na tenga da'ō wangehao wamaedo zi so ba zoroego andrō, ba ba chōnia, si so ba zoroego, ba lō tola lō faloecha zoemange si sōchi moroi andrō, wangehao ja'ia. Tenga sa ba 24 ni'amoni'ō nifazōchi tanga mōi Keriso, tenga ba wamaedo zi doehoe, no ba zoroego mōi ia, ba wama'ele'ō ja'ia iada'e chō Lowalangi, salahida. (F. 9, 11; 7, 25). Ba tenga sa 25 gōi ena'ō i'asese'ō wame'e soemange ja'ia, si mane ere seboea andrō, si no ero rōfi mōi ba

- ni'amoni'ō andrō molohe do tánō
 26 bō'ō. Na si manō ena'ō; ba lō to-
 la lō asese itaōgō wamakao andrō,
 i'otarai 'mbōrōta' danō andrē; ba
 iada'e, ba no ha samoeza to'ele
 ia, ba gamozoea gōtō danō andrē;
 ba wameta horō, wame'e soemange
 27 ja'ia. (F. 9, 12). Ba si mane ba niha,
 me no moehonogōi ehōnia, wa sa-
 moeza mate ia, ba aefa da'ō, ba
 fangoehoekeoe. (Job. 30, 23. Kor. II.
 28 5, 10), si manō gōi Keriso, me no
 samoeza tebe'e soemange ia, ba
 wameta horō zato, ba ba zi samoeza
 dania, ba lō horō, na to'ele ia, ba
 zombalombaloi ja'ia, ba wangorifi.
 (F. 10, 12 b. t. Rom. 6, 10. Mat. 26, 28).

FAZA 10.

- I. No mo'ahonoa wameta horō
 andrō, me no ibe'e soemange ia Ke-
 riso, si samoeza andrō. II. Fama-
 ngelama, ena'ō lō lafoeli, foeri, ba
 10 wa lō mamati, ba ba horō. III. Fa-
 maroe tōdō, ba wanaha tōdō.
- 1 I. Me ha loemōloemō zi sōchi
 andrō, si so dania, ba goroisia andrō,
 me tenga si'ndroehoe famaedo nga-
 walō andrō, ba lō'ō manō i'ila
 ifo'ahonoa zangondrasi andrō, ba
 zoemange andrō, si no ero rōfi labe'e,
 si lō aetoe'aetoe. (F. 8, 5; 9, 9. Kol.
 2, 16. 17). Tenga labato ena'ō, wa-
 2 me'e soemange, me lō itōrō ena'ō
 tōdō zame'e soemange andrō horō,
 3 na no moehaogō zamoeza? Ba no
 ero rōfi tefasoege ba dōdōra horō,
 4 ba da'ō. Tebai sa iheta horō do
 za'wi si matoea, ba do mbiribiri
 5 si matoea. (Sin. 50, 13). Andrō
 imane, me mōi ia ba goeli danō:
 „Soemange ba ame'ela, ba
 no lō somasi'ō, ba no ōfa-
 zōchi ehōgoe mboto; (Sin.
 6 40, 7-9); soemange nitoenoe
 ba soemange fameta horō,
 ba lō somasi'ō; (Mich. 6, 7);
 7 ba oemane: „Hiza, sodo da-
 nia, ba nga'ōloe zoera no
 moesoera hadia ia, ba
- chōgoe: ba wolo'ō somasi'ō,
 ja'oegō, Lowalangi.” (Joh.
 4, 34). Me no i'wa'ō mege: „Soe-
 8 mange ba ame'ela, ba soe-
 mange nitoenoe, ba soe-
 mange fameta horō, ba
 lō ba dōdōoe, lō somasi'ō”;
 nibe'e, dali goroisia, ba awena
 9 inane: „Hiza, sodo dania,
 ba wolo'ō somasi'ō.” Si sa-
 mbalō iwoe'ai, ena'ō ifataro zi sa-
 mbalō. (F. 7, 18). Ba zomasi ia
 10 andrō, ba da'ō te'amoni'ō ita, ba
 wame'e soemange boto Jesoe Keriso
 andrō, ni'osamoezaigō. (F. 9, 12.
 28; 13, 12). Ere andrō sa fefoe, ba
 11 ero ma'ōchō so ira, ba wangaingai
 halōwōra, ba ba wangasese'ō fame'e
 soemange andrō, ha da'ōda'ō, si
 tebai manō mameta horō. (F. 10, 1).
 Ba ja'ia, ba ha sambalō nibe'enia
 12 soemange, ba horō andrō, ba no
 moedadao ia ba gambōlō Lowalangi,
 si lō mamalōmalō, (F. 1, 3), ba wa-
 13 mbalombaloi sa'ae, „irege tebe'e
 tooe barō gahenia zi fa'oeoe chō-
 nia”. (Kor. I. 15, 25). Ba wame'e
 14 soemange si samoeza andrō sa, ba
 no ifo'ahonoa ni'amoni'ō andrō
 iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 9, 26 b. t.). Ba
 15 ifadochoe'ō gōi ehōda Eheha ni'a-
 moni'ō. Me no aefa i'wa'ō: „Da'ō
 16 wawoe'oesa li andrō, na
 oelaoe fawoe'oe li ehōra,
 na no aefa gōtō da'e!” i'wa'ō
 So'aja: „Oroisagoe oebe'e ba
 dōdōra, ba ba gera'erara
 oesoera ia, (Jer. 31, 31 b. t.),
 ba lō'ō sa'ae dania itōrō
 17 tōdōgoe horōra ba olalō-
 wāra andrō.” Ba ba zi so
 18 fangefa da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae gōiame'-
 ela, ba horō andrō.
- II. Ba me no so ehōda wa lō
 19 aiwō, ja'ami ira talifoēsō, ba we'a-
 mōi baeha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō,
 bōrō ndro Jesoe andrō, (Rom. 5, 2),
 ni'amoni'ōnia chōda, lala si bohooe,
 20 lala ba wa'aoeri, sanōrō ba'aba'a
 andrō, ja'ia nōsinia andrō, (F. 6, 19).

21 20: *Joh. 14, 6*), ba me no so chōda gere seboea, ba nomo Lowalangi
 22 andrō, (*F. 3, 6*), ba data'ondrasi, ja si ndroehoe dōdōda, ja'alōsoe lō mangiwa wamatida, ja'aefa dōdō sanegoe ja'ita, me no metefe dōdōda, (*F. 4, 16; 9, 13. 14. Joh. I. 1, 7*),
 23 ba ena'ō nisasai nōsida idanō soha-hae; bōi tabōhōli wamadōehoe'ō tōtōnafō andrō, bōi mangiwa; lō'ō sa farōi zamaboe'oe andrō. (*Hes. 24, 36, 25*). Ba datafaoma tafaigi nawōda, ba wamaroe tōdō ba wa'omasasi andrō, ba ba mboeaboea si sōchi. (*F. 13, 1, 21*). Ba bōi tabōhōli we'amōi ba migoe chōda, si mane, nifolaelae dānō bō'ō ōsa, tafaroe dōdō nawōda, ba mendroea manō, me itogoe mi'ila, ahatō mba'wa andrō. (*Kol. 3, 16. Jak. 5, 8. 9*). Na ta'odōdōgō wamazōchi horō sa, na no tasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō zi doehoe andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae si tassai soemange, fameta horō, (*F. 6, 4 b. t.*), ha fombalombaloi hoekoe, sata'oe ita, awō holahola galitō andrō, si manga dania zi fa'oeoe andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 22. Sef. 1, 18*). Na so zangositengagō oroisa andrō chō Moze, ba lō fa'ahachō dōdō, mate ia, ba zi daroea, ba ma si datōloe, si so ba mbōrō; (*Moz. IV. 15, 30 b. t. Moz. V. 17, 6*); ba he wisa ba dōdōmi, tenga mendroea manō wotoe, si gōna zi hoendragō Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba na ba dōdōnia si lō goena ndro andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō ja'ami, ba na no i'osiwawōi Geheha fa'eboea dōdō andrō? (*F. 12, 25. Kor. I. 11. 25, 29. Mat. 12, 31*). Noa sa ta'ila zi no mangoema'ō: Chōgoe wola oe balō, ja'ō zanoelōni", ba so zoei, ba: „Ihoe-koe dania mbanoeania So'aja." (*Moz. V. 32, 35. 36*). Sata'oe ita na ba danga Lowalangi saeri aehoe ita. (*F. 12, 29*).
 32 III. Ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi mba'wa fōna andrō, me oja mitaōgō faso-

ndrata famakao andrō, me no moehagaini ami; (*Tes. I. 2, 14*); so, ba 33 tebe'e maimai nifaigi ami, wango'aja ja'ami, ba famakao ja'ami, ba so, ba toball awō zi gōna si manō ami; (*Kor. I. 4, 9*), Noa sa gōi mi-hachōsi tōdō nikoeroe, ba no mitaha, na teraboe zi so chōmi, lō saboe dōdōmi, me no aboto ba dōdōmi, so chōmi zi sōchi moroi andrō, si lō teboelō. (*F. 13, 2. Mat. 5, 12*). Ba bōi mibōhōli wa'abe'e dōdō andrō chōmi, nifoleoe seboea dania. (*F. 12, 2. 3*). Fa'ebolo dōdō sa zogena chōmi, ena'ō mi'o'ō zomasi Lowalangi, ba ena'ō misōndra gamaboe'oe li andrō. (*F. 12, 1. Leek. 21, 19*). Hatō sa ma'ifoe sibai tō, 37 ba so zi mōi andrō, lō i-aragō ia. (*Hab. 2, 3. 4. Fam. 22, 12*). Ba satoelō tōdō andrō 38 chōgoe, ba moroi ba wamati aeriia dania, ba na awoewoe ia, ba lō omasi dōdōgoe ia." (*Rom. 1, 17*). Ba 39 ja'ita, ba tenga sawoewoe, ba wa'atekiko, no samati ita, ba wango-rifi noso. (*Tes. I. 3, 3. Fet. I. 1, 9*).

FAZA 11.

I. Amoeata wamati andrō. II. Fa'abōlōnia; chō ndra toea fōna ta'ila.

I. Ba famati andrō, ba no fa'a-ro dōdō ba nidōnadōna andrō, fa'afadoehoe dōdō ba ngawalō, hadla ia, si lō oroma. (*Rom. 8, 24, 25. Kor. II. 4, 18*). Ba chōnia sa lasōndra satoea fōna, wa tafadoehoe'ō ira. Moroi ba wamati aboto ba dōdōra, wa no taroma li Lowalangi wamazōchi dan'ā, wa no toballi tenga moroi ba zoroma toemboe zoroma andrō. (*Rom. 1, 20. Sin. 33, 6. Joh. 1, 3*).

II. Moroi ba wamati, wa no sōchi zoemange andrō, nibe'e Habeli chō Lowalangi, moroi ba nibe'e Ka'ino, ba moroi ba da'ō tefadoehoe'ō ia, wa satoelō ia, me ifadoehoe'ō game'elania Lowalangi, ba moroi ba

- da'ō gōi, wa moehede ia 'na, .he
wa'ae no mate ia. (*Moz. I. 4, 4 b. t.*
5 *Mat. 23, 35*). Moroi ba wamati, wa
teheta Chenoki, fa lō i'ila wa'amate,
ba lō lasōndra ia, me no iheta ia
Lowalangi; fōna wangeheta ja'ia
sa'ae tefadoehoe'ō ia, wa no somasi
6 Lowalangi ia. (*Moz. I. 5, 24*). **Ba na
lō famati, ba tebai i'omasi'ō niha
Lowalangi: Sangondrasi Lowalangi
ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa tola lō mamati ia,
so Lowalangi, ba ifoloeo zangaloei
ja'ia andrō.** Moroi ba wamati, wa
7 ilaoe nowo andrō Noachi, ba wa-
ngorifi si samba omo ja'ira, me no
ibokai chōnia Lowalangi zi lō oroma
na; i'ata'oe fi; ba da'ō i'etoe'ō hoe-
koe niha goeli danō, ba tobali sa-
nema fa'atoelō dōdō ba wamati ia.
(*Moz. I. 6, 9-22. Fet. II. 2, 5. Rom. 3, 22*). Moroi ba wamati, wa mo-
8 lo'ō Gaberahamo, me tekaoni ia, wa
awoe'a ia, wa isa'wa danō, nibe'e
ondrōita mitooe dania chōnia, ba
mofanō ia, he lō'ō na i'ila, heza
isa'wa. (*Moz. I. 12; 1-4. Rom. 4, 1 b. t.*).
9 Moroi ba wamati, wa si fatewoe ia,
ba danō amaboe'oe la andrō, ba
danō niha bō'ō oea, ose nahiania,
ba si manō gōi chō Giza'aki ba chō
Jakobo, awōnia sanema amaboe'-
oe la andrō gōi. (*Moz. I. 12, 7 b. t.;*
10 *15, 13*). Ibazebaze'ō sa mbanoca a-
ndrō, saro danedane, ba zi no mōi
toeka ba sotomo Lowalangi. (*F. 12,*
11 *22; 13, 14*). Moroi ba wamati gōi, wa
isōndra wa'abōlō Sara andrō, ba wa-
mobōrō nga'ōtō, ba lō lai wa no noe-
malō ndrōfinia, me no fadoehoc dō-
dōnia, ba zamaboe'oe andrō. (*Moz. I.*
12 *18, 10; 21, 2. 7. Rom. 4, 20. 21*). Andrō
gōi moma'oe wo zi ha samōsa andrō,
ba si no mate, ta'wa'ō, timbandrōfi ba
mbanoea ja'wa wa'ato, ba timba nene
ba mbewe nasi andrō, si tebai la'era i
ngawoea. (*Rom. 4, 19. Moz. I. 15, 5*).
13 Ba ba wa'amate da'ō fefoe, ba dali
wamati, lō si faloecha ira amaboe'-
oe la andrō, ha moroi ba zarōoe
la'ila, ba la'owai, ba la'ombacha'ō,
- tome ira ba si fatewoe, ba goeli da-
nō andre. (*Moz. I. 47, 9. Sin. 39, 13*).
Sangoema'ō da'ō sa, ba la'omba-
14 cha'ō, wa la'aloei zi ndroehoe mba-
nocara. Ba na da'ō ni'wa'ōra, ba zi
15 otarai ira, ba fachamō mena'ō, ma-
ngawoei ira. Ba me tenga da'ō, ba
16 si sōchi ni'aloeira, ja'ia zi so ba zo-
rōego. Andrō wa lō aila chōra Lo-
walangi, na labe'e tōinia Lowala-
ngira; noa sa itaroe'ō chōra mba-
noea. (*Moz. II. 3, 6*). Moroi ba wa-
17 mati, wa ibe'e soemange Giza'aki
andrō Aberahamo, me tetandraigō
ia, ononia si ha samboea andrō
ibe'e soemange, ja'ia, si no manema
amaboe'oe la andrō, (*Moz. I. 22.*
1 *b. t.*), ba zi no moe'wa'ō: „Ba
18 chō Giza'aki tefotōi chōoe
nga'ōtō.” (*Moz. I. 21, 12. Rom. 9,*
7). Da'ō dōdōnia, he moroi ba ngai
19 zi mate, ba i'ila isoesoei Lowala-
ngi, moroi ba da'ō gōi itema ma-
ngawoei ia, me iloeloe. (*Rom. 4, 17*).
Moroi ba wamati, wa ifahowoe'ō
20 ndra Jakobo Ezaoe Iza'aki, ba zi
faloecha ira dania. (*Moz. I. 27, 28;*
39). Moroi ba wamati, wa faoma
21 ifahowoe'ō nono Josefo andrō Ja-
kobo, me aracha mate ia, ba ma-
ngaloeloe ia faoedoe hō-
gō zi'onia. (*Moz. I. 48, 1-20; 47,*
31). Moroi ba wamati, wa itōrō li
22 Josefo wa'awoe'a Ndraono Gizeraēli
andrō, me mate ia, ba ibe'e gorōisa,
ba wolohe botonia. (*Moz. I. 50, 24.*
25). Moroi ba wamati, wa labini'ō
23 Moze ira inania, me sawena toe-
mboe, tōloe wa'wa wa'ara, me la'-
ila, si sōchi nono andrō, ba lō la'-
ata'oe fi gorōisa razo andrō, (*Moz.*
II. 2, 2), Moroi ba wamati, wa lō
24 ba dōdō Moze, na la'wa'ō ono no-
no Wara'ō alawe ia, me no ebocē
ia, (*Moz. II. 2, 10. 11*), awō wa abōlō
25 omasi ia, itaōgō wamakao, awō mba-
noea Lowalangi, moroi isōndra wa'o-
moeso dōdō, ba horō, si lō ararā;
ba dōdōnia, ebocē hare ba wango'-
26 aja' andrō, chō Keriso, moroi ba

gana'a Miseraji andrō; famoloeo
 27 dania 'sa ifaigi. Moroi ba wamati,
 wa irōi danō Miseraji, wa lō i'ata'-
 oefi wōnoe razo andrō; i'olembai
 sa'ae zi lō oroma andrō, hoelō na
 no i'ila. (*Moz. II. 12, 41; 10, 28*).
 28 Moroi ba wamati, wa ilaoe wasa a-
 ndrō, awō wamadoewa do andrō,
 fa bōi ibabaja ira samoenoē ono si
 29 a'a andrō. (*Moz. II. 12, 3-14*). Moroi
 ba wamati, wa latōrō nasi sojo a-
 ndrō, hoelō na tanō sabe'e, ba za-
 lōmō Ndrawa Miseraji, me lata-
 ndraigō gōi. (*Moz. II. 14, 16-31*).
 30 Moroi ba wamati, wa adoedoe gōli
 kara andrō, ba Jericho, me no fitoe
 31 bongi lafasoei. (*Jos. 6, 1-20*). Moroi
 ba wamati, wa lō tekiko Rachaba
 andrō, sohorō andrō, awō zi lō mo-
 lo'ō, me no ifa'amōi jomo chōnia
 zamaoeze andrō, me no ihaogō chō-
 32 ra. (*Jos. 2, 1 b. t.; 6 17 b. t.*). Ba
 hadia niwa'ōgoe na ena'ō? Lō'ō sa
 fachamō, na oedoenōdoenō ena'ō,
 hadia ia ba chō Gideon andrō, ba
 ba chō Mbaraki, ba ba chō Zime-
 sono, ba ba chō Jesita ba ba chō
 Dawido ba ba chō Zamoeeli andrō,
 ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō. (*Sangoehoeck.*
6, 11; 4, 6; 1 3, 24; 11, 1. Sin. 78, 70
b. t. Sam. I. 3, 20. Hal. zin. 3, 24).
 33 Si no mola'wa banoea bō'ō, ba wa-
 mati, si no mamaloea satoclō, si
 no manema amaboe'oela li, si no
 mondroe'hō bawa zingo, (*Sam. II.*
8, 1-14. Sam. I. 12, 3. 4. Dan. 6,
 34 *22*), si no mamoenoe fa'abōlō galitō,
 si no aefa ba mbawa zi'ōli si no
 mogamō fa'abōlō, he si lō abōlō
 mbōrōta, si no abōlō ba wanoewō,
 si no manimba sabōlō niha bō'ō.
 (*Dan. 3, 25 b. t. Raz. I. 19, 1-3. Raz.*
II. 20, 7. Sangoehoeck. 15, 8, 15; 16, 28;
 35 *17, 13, 22*). No ba wemaoso, moroi ba
 ngai zi mate, latema mangawoeli
 zi mate chōra ira alawe; ba so ni-
 forōfa, sanimba fangefa, ena'ō la-
 chamō wemaoso si sōchi, (*Raz. I. 17,*
 36 *13 b. t. Raz. II. 4, 32 b. t.*), ba so zi no
 faloecha fango'aja ba famōzimōzi,

awō mbōbō, ba awō goeroenga; (*Moz.*
I. 39, 20. Jer. 20, 2); no lateboe kara 37
 ira, no lafakao, no lasila, mate ira
 niboenoe si'ōli, mowaōwaō ira, oeli
 mbriribiri noechara, ba ma oeli na-
 mbi, no faloecha ira wa'ambō, ba
 fa'afōchō, ba famakao. (*Raz. I. 21,*
13; 19, 10. Raz. II. 1, 8. Jak. 5, 10.
Hal. zin. 7, 52). Ja'ira andrō, si tenga 38
 si nangea awō niha goeli danō me-
 na'ō; ba danō si mate misa eloe-
 ngoeloengoe ira, ba ba hili misa, ba
 ba dōgi narō gara, ba ba zo'arō hili.
 (*Raz. I. 18, 4; 19, 4*). Ba da'ō fefoe, 39
 ba lō nichamōra amaboe'oela li a-
 ndrō, he wa'ae no nifadoehoe'ō ira,
 moroi ba wamati andrō; me no ihō 40
 nagō ifaigi chōda zi sōchi Lawala-
 ngi, ena'ō bōi mo'ahonoa ira lō ja'-
 ita. (*F. 8, 6*).

FAZA 12.

I. Famaroee tōdō, fa bōi labōhōli
 wanōngōni chō Jesoe. II. Mogoena na
 i'otoe'ō ira Lowalangi. III. Bōiatage
 ba bōi la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō
 Lowalangi andrō.

I. Ba andrō, ja'ita gōi, me no te- 1
 fasoei ita lawoeo samadoehoe'ō a-
 ndrō, ba datatooe'ō tooe noro dōdō
 andrō, fefoe, awō horō andrō sama-
 soei ja'ita, ba data'anaoe'ō gōlōda
 wagchisa, ba watandrasa tōla andrō,
 si so fōnada, (*Kor. I. 9, 24-27. Efes.*
4, 22. F. 10, 36), Ba tafaigi zolohe 2
 andrō, ba samo'ahonoa famati, Jesoe,
 si no manaha rōfa andrō, salahi wa'-
 omoeso dōdō andrō, si no so fōna-
 nia, si no mangositengagō fa'aila, ba
 si no moedadao ba gambōlō dadao-
 ma Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 2. 10-13.*
Fil. 2, 8. Fam. 3, 21). Mitōrōtōrō 3
 sa'ae tōdōmi zi no manaha tōdōnia,
 na lamanō wamadaō chōnia niha si
 so horō, fa bōi atage ami, ba fa bōi
 aloeloc dōdōmi. (*Joh. 15, 20*).
 II. Lō'ō na sondroegi do fani- 4
 mbami horō andrō, ba wasōndrata
 chōnia, (*Kor. I. 10, 13*), ba no olifoe 5
 ami wondrara dōdō andrō, sihede

- chōmi, amaedolea wehede ba ndraono imane: „He onogoe! bōi zilō ba dōdōoe wotoe andrō, ehō Zo'aja, ba bōi aboe dōdōoe, na i'otoe'ō ndra'oegō; (*Amaed. 3, 11. 12. Joh. 5, 17*); **somasi Zo'aja sa, ba i'otoe'ō, ba ibagobago fefoe ndraono nihalōnia chōnia.**” (*Fam. 3, 19*).
- 7 Mitaha wotoe; tōdō Lowalangi ehōmi, ba no hoelō ba ndraono; heza sa so ndraono, si lō i'otoe'ō ama?
- 8 Ba na lō te'otoe'ō ami, si no faloecha ira fefoe, ba no ono horō ami,
- 9 ba tenga si ndroehoe nono. Ba na ae sangotoe'ō ja'ita ndra. amada, niha, ba no ta'ata'oeſi ira, ba tenga mendoera manō mōi ita barō mbawa Nama noso andrō, ena'ō aeri ita?
- 10 (*Amaed. 10, 17*). Ba ja'ira sa, ba si lō ararā, ha oega bongi, la'otoe'ō ita, dali dōdōra, ba ja'ia, ba ena'ō mogoena, ena'ō mōi ehōda gōi wa'ohaoehaoenia andrō. (*Kor. I. 11, 32*).
- 11 **Fefoe ngawalō wotoe sa, ba gōtō iada'e ba tenga fa'omoeso dōdō, ta'awō, ha fa'aboe dōdō, ha dania, ba sohahoe dōdō loealoeania, fa'atoelō dōdō, nifa'emia ba zi no moefamaha ba chōnia andrō.** (*Joh. 16, 20 b. t. Jes. 26, 16 b. t. Jak. 1, 12; 3, 18*).
- 12 **III. Andrō mifoeli mi'abe'e'ō danga, si no adada, ba balōdoehi, si no atage andrō;** (*Jes. 35, 3*); ba mifaigi zadōlō lala gahemi, fa lō ahole zi no ombogoejombogoe,
- 14 ena'ō abe'e atō. **Migohi wa'atoelō, ba niha fefoe, ba fangohaoehoe andrō; lō'ō sa sangila So'aja dania, niha, na lō da'ō.** (*Sin. 34, 15. Rom. 12, 18. Mat. 5, 8. 9*). Ba mifaigi, fa bōi faloecha zi torōi foeri, ba wa'eboca dōdō andrō, fa bōi mōlew iō ō'a'a safeto, ba wamobōrō famakoejoe, fa bōi ato zigōna si ra'ira'iō. (*Kor. II. 6, 1. Moz. V. 29, 18*). Bōi ta'ila zohorō, ba ma si lō ngaroro, si mane Ezaoe andrō,
- samawa fa'asia'ania, ha samoeza femanga mbōli; (*F. 13, 4. Moz. I. 25, 29 b. t.*); noa sa mirongo: da nia gōi, me edōna itema howoehowoe andrō, ba tetibo ia; lō'ō sa isōndra lala wamalalini era'era, he wa'ae no mo'wōi da'wa, hōrōnia, wāngaloei ja'ia. (*Moz. I. 27, 30 b. t.*). Lō'ō sa niroegimi hili nibabaja andrō, siholahola andrō, ba lō niroegimi salō, ba sogōmigōmi, ba fe'oe'ogoe'ogoe mbanoea, si fao angi, (*Moz. II. 19, 17 b. t. Moz. V. 4, 11. 12*), ba li dorofe, ba li zihede andrō, me mangandrō zamondrongo andrō, bōi sa'ae jamoehede ehōra; (*Moz. II. 20, 18 b. t.*); me tebai lataha ni'oroi'ō andrō: „Ba he ahe zali'wāli'wā ba danō zangoehoen dragō hili, ba niboehoe, niteboe kara;” (*Moz. II. 19, 12*); wa'ata'oera zoro ma andrō, tobali imane Moze: „O i so wa'ata'oegoe, manizini zi ndra'o!” Ba no miroegi hili Ziona andrō, ba banoea Lowalangi saeri andrō, Jeroezalema andrō, si ja'wa, ba zoroego, awō ngahōnō mala'ika, (*Fam. 14, 1; 3, 12. Jes. 24, 23. Gal. 4, 26. Dan. 7, 10. Joed. a. 14*), ba owoeloa andrō, banoea zi a'a, nisoera tōi ba zoroego, ba Lowalangi, sangohoeke fefoe, ha niha ira, ba bechoe zatoelō andrō, si no mo'ahonoa, (*Jak. 1, 18. Fam. 14, 4. Loek. 10, 20*), ba sama'ema andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li si bohoe, Fesoe, ba do fanefe andrō, si sōchi fehede, moroi ba ndro Habeli. (*F. 9, 16. Fet. I. 1, 2*). Mifaigi, fa bōi mitimba zihede andrō. Na tebai sa aefa da'ō, sanimba sangoema'ō li ba goeli danō andre, ba tenga mendoera manō ita, na ta'erogō zihede moroi ba zoroego andrō? (*F. 2, 1-3; 10, 29*). Me loeo da'ō ifaheoe danō linia, ba iada'e, ba no ifaboe'oe linia, imane: „Samoeza tō dania oefaheoe, tenga hatanō, banoea si ja'wa gōi”. (*Sin. 68, 9. Hag. 2,*

- 27 6. 21. *Mat. 24, 29*). Ba si „samoeza tō” andrō, ba ba wamalalini nifaheoe andrō, nifazōchi andrō, faecheoe, ena’ō si lō teboelō zi tebai hoemedē. (*Fam. 20, 11. 21, 1. Kor. II. 5, 1*).
- 28 Andrō, me no mōi chōda mbanoea si tebai hoemeoeheoe, ba data’andrō saoha gōlō; da’ō zomasi Lowalangⁱ, fe’amōida enoninia, jafao wangerangera ba fa’ata’oe; (*Dan. 2, 44; 7, 14. 18. Kol. 1, 12. Sin. 2, 11. 12*); alitō si mangamanga hadia ia sa Lowalangida andrō. (*Moz. V. 4, 24*).

FAZA 13.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba II. ena’ō abe’e ira, ba ena’ō lafondrondrongo li zamahaō. III. Famahowoe’ō ba fango’ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Fangomasi’ō talifoeseō andrō, andrō, ba bōi jateboelō. (*Rom. 12, 10*).
- 2 Bōi mi’olifoegō ami, fa bōi aboea gōlōmi ba dome; so sa ōsa zi no mame’e gō mala’ika, si lō la’ila, ba zi manō. (*Rom. 12, 13. Moz. I. 18, 2 b. t.; 19, 1 b. t.*). Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi nikoeroe andrō, me no awōra nikoeroe ami, awō nifakao andrō, me si so ba mboto gōi ami. (*F. 10, 34. Mat. 25, 36. Kor. I. 12; 26. Rom. 12, 15*). Dozi sa, ba ndramoe’onangegō warongasa, ba ba wa’oroedoe andrō, ba bōi jafabaja hadia ia; ihoekoe sa Lowalangⁱ zohorō andrō, awō zohorōni donga zodonga. (*Efes. 5, 5. Tes. I. 4, 3-6*). Bōi fatewoe ba gera’erami wa’omasi gana’a, ja’abōnō chōmi zi ho so. Noa sa ja’ia zangoema’ō: „Lō’ō manō farōido chōoe, balō’ō manō oe’ositengagōndra’oegō.” (*Tim. I. 6, 6-10. Jos. 1, 5. Moz. V. 31, 8*). Tobali tola abe’e dōdōda, wangoema’ō: „So’aja zanolo ja’o, lō ata’oendra’o. Hadia nilaoeniha chōgoe?” (*Sin. 118, 6*).
- 7 II. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zolohe ja’-

ami andrō, si no mangombacha chōmi taroma li Lowalangⁱ; aechoela lalara mitōngōni, ba mi’ohia’ō wamatira andrō. (*F. 6, 12. Tes. I. 2, 13. Fil. 3, 17*). Jesoe Keriso andrō, ba ja’ija’ia manō, he menewi, ba he ma’ōchō, ba he iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Fam. 1, 8; 17, 18*). Bōi mibe’e ni-dōnisi ami, ba wamahaō si no oja ngawalō, si no fabō’ō; si sōchi sa na moroi ba wa’ahachō dōdō te’abe’e’ō dōdō, bōi ba gō, ba zi lō hare zanōrō da’ō. (*Ejes. 4, 14. Kol. 2, 20 b. t. Rom. 14, 17*). No so chōda naha wame’e soemange, ba zi lō tola manga zangai halōwō andrō, ba nose andrō. Baero golombasewa sa tetoenoe nōsi zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, ni’ohe gere seboea do ba ni’amoni’ō andrō, fameta horō. (*Moz. III. 16, 27*). Andrō gōi baero mba-wa gōli itaha wamakao Jesoe, ena’ō i’amoni’ō mbanoea, donia andrō. (*F. 10, 10. Mat. 21, 39. Joh. 19, 17*). Ba me si manō, ba damōi ita chōnia, baero golombasewa, ba dataloe’i wango’aja ja’ia andrō. (*Fet. I. 4, 14*). Lō’ō sa chōda ba da’e banoea si lō teboelō, ba si so dania ni’aloeida. (*F. 11, 10. 13-16. Fil. 3, 20*). Ba datafafa’ema’ō chōnia zoemange fanoeno, chō Lowalangⁱ, bōi mamalōmalō; ja’ia mboeaboea mbewe, sangombacha tōinia. (*Sin. 50, 14. Efes. 5, 20*). Bōi mi’olifoegō ami, ba wanolo si noemana, ba ba dolotolo andrō; somasi Lowalangⁱ sa zoemange si manō. (*Kor. II. 9, 12. 13*). Mifondrondrongo li zolohe ja’ami andrō, ba mi’o’ō, ja’ira sa zanaro tōdōmi andrō, chōra tezofoezofoe li dania, ena’ō omoeso dōdōra wangombacha, ba ena’ō bōi mangarōngarō ira; tenga sa sohare ami da’ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 12 b. t. Hes. 33, 7 b. t.*). Mi’angandrō, salahima, noa sa fa-doehoe dōdōma, wa lō itegoega tōdōma, me si sōchi manō zedōna matōrō, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Kor. II. 1, 11. 12*). Andrō mendoera manō oe-

- farooe dōdōmi, ba wolaoe da'ō; ena'ō alio tefoeli ndra'o chōmi. 15
- 20 **III. Ba Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe** dōdō andrō, si no molohe ja'wa, moroi ba ngai zi mate, goebalo mbiribiri andrō, seboea; balazi ndro wawoe'oesa li andrō, si lō aetoe, Jesoe andrō, So'aja ja'ita, (Rom. 16, 20. Hes. 34, 23), ja'ia jamoehaogō ami, ba zi sōchi andrō, fefoe, ba wolō'ō somasi ia, jamoe'a'asogō ba dōdōda zomasi ia famaigi, moroi chō Jesoe Keriso, ja chōnia zoemange, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (Fil. 2, 13. Tes. I. 5, 23. Gal. 1, 5). Ba oe'a ndrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, bōi mitimba'daroma li wamarōoe tōdō andrō, lō'ō sa oja'oja nisoeragoe chōmi. Bōi zi lō mirongo, wa no aefa dalifoesōda Timoteo andrō, awōnia dania ndra'o, wamaigi ja'ami, na alio mōi ia. (Tes. I. 3, 2). Mi'owai zolohe ja'ami andrō, fefoe, awō ni'amoni'ō, fefoe. La'owai ami si so ba Gitalia. Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō. (Fam. 22, 21).

Soera

JAKOBO

andrō.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai II. Famarooe tōdō, ba wanaha tōdō, na so wamakao. III. Bōrō wanandraigō. IV. Hadia zi sōchi folo'ō.

- 1 I. Jakobo zanoera da'e, enoni Lowalangi andrō ba enoni Jesoe Keriso, ba zi felendroea toea andrō, sizaewe misa; ja'ahowoe! (Gal. I, 19. Joed. 1. Fet. I. 1, 1)!
- 2 II. Mibe'e fa'omoeso dōdō manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, na oja itōrō ami fanandraigō, hadia ia ngawalō; (Fet. I. 4, 13. Mat. 5, 11. 12. A. 12);
- 3 me no aboto ba dōdōmi, na no moe-tandraigō wamatimi, ba fanaha tōdō loaloea. (Rom. 5, 3. 4). Ba famo'ahonoa dania wanaha tōdō andrō, ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami, si lō sala, ba bōi ambō hadia ia. (Heb. 10, 36).
- 4 Ba na so ba chōmi zambō fa'atoea-toca, ba jamoe'andrō chō Lowalangi, same'e manō, fefoe gofoe: ha niha zangandrō, lō ihedehede'ō; ba tebe'e chōnia. (F. 3, 17. Mat. 7, 7). Ba jafadoehoe dōdōnia, ba wangan-drō, bōi mangiwa; sangiwa tōdō sa, ba no hoelō ndroeloe nasi, ni fadaeloedaeoloe nangi, nifangōrōngōrō misa. (F. 5, 15. 16. Mat. 7, 7), Bōi sa jamoe'wa'ō tōdōnia niha si manō, so dania hadia ia zinemania chō Zo'aja; niha si doea tōdō, samangōrōngōrō manō nilaoenia, fefoe. Ba talifoesō side'ide, ba jamoe-socno ia, ba wa'asalawania; (Loek. 1, 47. 52); ba so'ana'a, ba jamoe-soeno ia ba wa'ide'idenia, me no lala mbowo ndroe'oe dania lalania. (Kor. II. 12, 9. Fet. I. 1, 24). Toe inboe loeo, so wa'aoecheo zino, ba aleoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba bowonia, ba atoro, ba taja wa'asōchinia; si manō gōi dania wa'aleoe zo'ana'a, ba lalania andrō. (Sin. 90, 5. 6).
- 5 Ja'ahowoe niha, sanaōgō fanandraigō andrō, na no fadoehoe dōdō dania chōnia, ba itema dakoela fa'a-aoeri andrō, nifaboe'oe Zo'aja, ba

zangomasi'ō ja'ia. (*A. 2... F. 5, 11, Job. 5, 17 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 8. Fam. 2, 10*).

- 13 III. Bōi jamoe'wa'ō niha, na tetandraigō ia: Moroi chō Lowalangi, wa tetandraigō ndra'odo; Lowalangi, -ba tebai tetandraigō ba zi lō sōchi, ba ja'ia, ba lō itandraigō niha.
- 14 Ba dozi nitandraigō, ba ba wangisō dōdōra tezōbizōbi ira ba tedōnisi.
- 15 Awen dania, na no abeto wangisō andrō, ba i'adonogō horō, ba horō andrō, na no moefaloea, ha i'adonogō wa'amate. (*Moz. I. 3, 6. Rom. 6, 23*). Bōi eloengoe ami, ja'ami ira
- 16 talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o. Ha sambalō ame'ela si sōchi, ba ha sambalō boeala so'ahonoa zi otarai moroi si ja'wa, moroi chō Nama zi-haga andrō, mitooe, ba zi lō fa'atobali, ba he fa'ateloemōloemō. (*Joh. 3, 27. Sin. 139, 12. Rom. 11, 29*). Nilaoe dōdōnia, wa no i'adonogō ita, moroi ba daroma li si doehoe andrō, ena'ō bōrōta nifazōchinia ita. (*Fet. I. 1, 23*). Ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o: dozi niha, ba ndramoe'ali'ō wamondrongo, bōi ndramoefahoelō wehede, ba bōi alio wofōnoe. (*Sangomb. 5, 1. Amaed. 17, 27*). Fōnoe niha andrō sa, ba lō ilaoe zatoelō, wamaigi Lowalangi. (*Amaed. 29, 22. Efes. 4, 26*). Andrō mibōhōli fefoe, hadia ia, zi ra'ira'iō andrō, awō fefoe walōsōchi andrō, si no fahōna, ba mibologō dōdōmi wamona-ha taroma li andrō, nitanō ba dōdōmi fangorifi nosomi. (*Kol. 3, 8. Kor. I. 15, 1. 2*).

- 22 IV. Ba mi'o'ō daroma li andrō, ba bōi ha famondrongo manō, wolimo ja'ami. (*F. 2, 14. Mat. 7, 21. Loek. 11, 28*). Na so zamondrongo taroma li andrō, ba na lō i'o'ō, ba no hoelō niha samaigi bawania ba zōrōmi; na no ifaigi ia, ba mofanō sa'ae ia, ba i'anema'ō olifoe, he
- 23 wisa chalachalania. Ba si no monehegō oroisa fangefa andrō, si no mo'

ahonoa, ba si lō teboelō ba da'ō, si tenga ha samondrongo, solifoe; na solo'ō gōi ia: da'ō zodōwadō-wa tōdō dania, ba wolaoenia'andrō. (*F. 2, 12. Rom. 8, 2. Joh. 13, 17*). Na 26 so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, samosomange Lowalangi ia, ba na lō itaha lelania, na ilimo dōdōnia, ba no faja wamosoemangenia Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 2 b. t. Fet. I. 3, 10*). Da'ō zi sōchi 27 wamosoemange Lowalangi, si iō si fabaja, hadia ia, wamaigi Lowalangi Ama: na mōi ita moetolo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō zi no mafe donga, ba wa'aboe dōdōra, ba na tafaigi, fa bōi gōna ita si ra'ira'iō andrō, ba niha goeli danō. (*Jes. 1, 17. Mat. 25, 36*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famangelama, fa bōi eboea dō-dō zamboeana, ba II. bōi zi lō boea-boea si sōchi ba wamati.

I. Ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, bōi 1 mi'eboea'ō dōdōmi zamboeana, ba wamati andrō, chō Zo'aja lachōmi andrō chōda, Jesoe Keriso. Na so 2 ena'ō zi mōi ba gowoeloami niha solaedoeroe balaki, sobaroe baroe loeo, ba na so gōi zi mōi, si noemana, sobaroe si lō sōchisōchi; ba mifaigi 3 ena'ō zobaroe baroe loeo andrō, ba mimane ena'ō: Dadao ba da'e, ja'oegō, faigi zi sōchi nahaoe; ba na mimane ba zi noemana andrō: Ja'oegō, ba ba da'ō iagō, zizio, ba ma-tooe 'dadao, tooe mbakoebakoe gahegoe andre! ba tenga no mifonaha 4 vanoefa dōdōmi, ba tenga no sangoehoekoe, si so era'era si lō sōchi, ami? Mifondrongo, ja'ami ira 5 talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o! Tenga no itoetoejoe Lowalangi zi noemana ba goeli danō andre, ena'ō fahōna chōra wamati andrō, ba ena'ō sarena ondrōita ira, banoea andrō, nifaboe'ocnia ba sangomasi'ō ja'ia andrō? Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'osite-ngagō zi noemana andrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 26*). Hadia, tenga so'ana'a andrō 6

- 7 zamalangōgō ja'ami, ba tenga ja'ira
zanōbi ja'ami ba rafe? Tenga ja'ira
zango'aja tōi si sōchi andrō, si no
moeb'e bōrō dōimi andrō? (*Fet. I.*
8, 4, 14). Ba na mi'o'ō gorōisa razo
andrō, si so ba zoerā: „O ma si'ō
za ha tō chōoe, si mane
fa'o ma si oe i ndra'o e gō, „ba
no si sōchi milaoe. (*Moz. III. 19,*
9 *18. Gal. 5, 14. Mat. 22. 36 b. t.*). Ba
na mi'ebœa'ō dōdōmi zamboeana.
ba mamazōchi horō'ami, ba ifa-
doehoc'ō chōmi'oroisa, wa no sa-
nawō ami. (*Moz. III. 19, 15*). Na
so sa ena'ō zolo'ō'oroisa, ma'afe-
foe, ba na isawō zambalō, ba no
mo'ōmō ia ba gorōisa ma'afefoe.
11 (*Moz. V. 27, 26. Mat. 5, 19*). Sangoe-
ma'ō: „Bōi o h o rō!” da'ō gōi
zangoema'ō: „Bōi a n g e'e.” Ba
he lō mohorō'ō, ba na mange'e'ō,
ba no tobalī sanawō oroisa ndra'-
oegō. (*Moz. II. 20, 13. 14*). Mimanō
wehede, ba mimanō wolaoe, si mane
niha nihoekoe ba gorōisa fangefa a-
13 ndrō, dania. (*F. 1, 25*). Lō'ō sa fa'-
ahachō dōdō ba wangoehokoe si lō
mangahachōsi tōdōnia; ba i'osite-
ngagō wangoehokoe fa'ahachō dōdō
andrō. (*Mat. 25, 34 b. t. 41 b. t. Mat.*
5. 7).
- 14 II. Hadia goena, ja'ami ira tali-
foesōgoe, na so zangoema'ō, so chō-
nia wamati, ba na lō bocabœa?
Hadia, i'ila, i'orifi ia famati andrō?
(*F. 1, 22. Mat. 7, 21. Rom. 3, 31.*
15 *Tit. 3, 8*). Ba na so dalifoesō ma-
toea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, si lō
noecha ba sambō balazo, ndrege zi
ma'ōchō; ba na so ba chōmi zangoe-
ma'ō chōra: Mi'ae'e, ja'ohahœe dō-
dōmi, mi'oleœ, ba mi'aboesoi'ō ami!
ba na lō mibe'e zogoena fangehao
mbotora, ba hadia goena? (*Loek. 3,*
17 *11*). Si manō gōi wamati andrō, na
lō boeabœa; no amaedola zi lō
18 noso. (*F. 2, 26. Gal. 5, 6. Kor. I. 13,*
2). Ba ma so zangoema'ō: Chōoe
wamati, ba chōgoe mboeabœa.
Oroma'ō chōgoe wamatimō andrō,
- si. lō boeabœa, ba ba mboeabœa-
goe oe'oroma'ō chōoe wamati andrō.
(*Mat. 7, 20*). Hadia, no fadoehœe
dōdōoe, wa ha samboea Lowalangi?
Si sōchi da'ō; fadoehœe gōi dōdō
mbechœe ba da'ō, ba hoemocha
mboera. (*Mar. 1, 24. Hal. zin. 19,*
15). Ba hadia, omasi'ō ō'ila, ja'oegō
20 niha si lō tōdō, wa lō goena wamati
si lō boeabœa? Toeada Aberahama
21 andrō, hadia, tenga moroi ba mboea-
bœa isōndra wangatoelō, me ibe'e
soemange nononia Iza'aki andrō?
(*Moz. I. 22, 9-12; Heb. 11, 17*). Ō'ila
22 ba da'ō, itolo ba mboeabœa andrō
famati, ba moroi ba mboeabœa a-
ndrō tefo'ahonoa wamati. (*Rōm. 4,*
3; *Fet. II. 1, 5-10*), ba itōrō zi so ba
23 zoera andrō, imane: „Ba mama-
ti. Ga be ra ha mo chō Lowa-
lan gi, ba te be'e fa'a'toelō
dōdōnia da'ō, ba si fa ho e-
woe chō Lowa'lan gi dōi-
nia”. (*Moz. I. 15, 6. Nga'ōt. II. 20,*
7. *Jes. 41, 8*). Mi'ila ba da'ō, ba
24 mboeabœa isōndra wangatoelō ni-
ha, ba tenga ha ba wamati. Si manō
25 gōi Rachabā andrō, sohorō andrō,
hadia, tenga ba mboeabœa isōndra
wangatoelō, me ifa'amōi jomo chō-
nia zinenge andrō, ba me ifatōrō
ba lala bō'ō, wamofanō? (*Jos. 2, 1*
b. t. *Heb. 11, 31*). Hoelō si mane
boto sa, si lō fa'aocri, na lō noso,
si manō gōi wamati andrō, lō
fa'aocri, na lō boeabœa.

FAZA 3.

I. Bōi ato zamahaō; bōi oja mbe-
we. II. Fa'atoeatœa si ndroehœe.

- I. Bōi ato ami zamahaō, ja'ami
ira talifoesōgoe; noa sa mi'ila tedoe
dania wa'abe'e hoekoe, nifatōrō chō-
da. (*Mat. 23, 8. Hes. 33, 7, 8*). Asese
sa sala itā, dozi ita. Na so zi lō
sala'ba li, ba no niha si no mo'a-
honoa ia, sangila mamatōro botonia
ma'asamboea. (*Stn. 19, 13*). Na ta-
be'e ba mbawa koedo'zi'ōli andrō,
fa la'o'ō chōda, ba tafatōrō mboto-

- 4 ra, ma'asamboea: (*Sin. 32, 9*). Hiza
gōi nowo andrō, ha wa'eboea ia, ba
he wa'ae angī sabe'e wamofanō, ba
tebali'ō zoei amoeri side'ide sibai
andrō, heza nilaoe dōdō zamatōrō
5 ja'ia. Si manō gōi lela andrō, ndro-
tondroto side'ide ia, ba no eboea
hochā. Hiza wa'ide'ide galitō, ba ha
wa'eboea gatoea itoenoe. (*F. 1, 26*).
6 Alitō lela andrō, fa'eboea nōsi goeli
danō ma'afeoe wa'eboea zi lō ataelō
andrō, chōnia, no fōna ndrotondroto
bō'ō lela andrō, lō sōchi mbotoda
ma'asamboea ibe'e, ifohola roda wa'-
aoeri andrō, ba nifohola narako ia.
(*Amaed. 16, 27; Mat. 15, 11, 18*).
7 Tela'wa sa fefoe ngawalō goetoe
ndroe'oe, ba fofō, ba oelō, ba sali-
wāli'wa ba nasi andrō; noa sa ila-
8 wā niha, ba lela andrō, ba lō sa-
ngila mola'wa ja'ia, niha; si lō sō-
chi andrō, si lō ahonohono, si no
fahōna langoe famoenoe. (*Sin. 140,*
9 *4*). Fanoeno Zo'aja, Ama, ia chōda,
ba fangelifi niha, nibe'e famaedo
10 Lowalangi. (*Moz. I. 9, 6*). Ha sa-
mboea mbawa, ba faoma i'otarai ia,
he fanoeno, ba he fangelifi. Bōi si
11 manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe! Ha-
dia, ha samboea goemboe, ba faoma
aloea chōnia, he sami, ba he ladoe?
12 He wisa, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe,
i'owoea mboea falo tōla marafala,
ba i'owoea marafala tōla nagoe?
Ba tebai aloea nidanō sami ba la-
doe. (*Mat. 7, 16*).
13 II. Ha niha ba chōmi zatoeatoea
ba sotōdō? Jamoe'oroma'ō ba wa'-
toelō wolo'onia mbeaboecania ba
wa'ebolo dōdō, ba wa'atoeatoea a-
14 ndrō. (*Amaed. 15, 2; 16, 21. Efes.*
5, 15). Ba na so ba dōdōmi wa'-
afōchō ba fasosota, ba bōi misoenō
ami, ba bōi milaoe waja, wamini'ō
15 si doehoe. (*Efes. 4, 31*). Tenga fa'-
atoeatoea si otarai moroi si ja'wa
da'ō, moroi ba goeli danō da'ō,
moroi ba dōdō manō, moroi ba
mbechoe. (*Kor. I. 2, 6 b. t.; 3, 19*).
16 Ba zi so fa'afōchō dōdō sa, ba fa-

sosota, ba da'ō so gōi wamakoejoe;
awō ngawalō wolaoe si lō sōchi,
fefoe. (*Gal. 5, 15. Kor. I. 3, 3*). Ba 17
fa'atoeatoea andrō, si otarai moroi
si ja'wa, ba si ofōna chōnia, ba no
ohaoehaoe, ba fanete da'ō, ba lō fa-
sosota, ebolo dōdō, i'ō'ō li, no fa-
hōna chōnia wa'ahachō dōdō, ba
boeaboea si sōchi, lō i'eboea'ō dōdō
zamboeana, lō mamini tōdō. (*Tim.*
I. 1, 5. Amaed. 12, 1). Ba si lō fa- 18
sosota zamazaewe boea wa'atoelō
dōdō andrō, ba wa'atoelō. (*Jes. 32,*
17. Fil. 1, 11).

FAZA 4.

I. Itegoe ira Jakobo, ba wasosota
andrō, ba II. ba wanandra'waisira
awōra, ba III. ba waja'wasa.

I. He moroi wa lō ataelō ba chō- 1
mi, ba he moroi wagoegoeasa a-
indrō? Tenga moroi ba wasōndrata
wangisōmi andrō, ba nōsimi? (*Rom.*
7, 23). Mangisō ami, ba lō manema 2
ami; mange'e ami ba afōchō dōdō-
mi, ba tebai michamō; fasōndra
ami ba manowō, ba lō chōmi, me
lō mangandrō ami. Mangandrō ami, 3
ba lō mitema, me si lō sōchi wa-
ngandrōmi andrō; ena'ō mi'ā ia, ba
wangisōmi andrō. (*Sin. 66, 18*). Ja' 4
ami sohorō, ira matoca ba ira ala-
we, hadia lō mi'ila, wa no si fa'oe-
doe ba Lowalangi wahoewoesa ba
niha goeli danō? Tobali na so zo-
masi fahoewoe ba niha goeli danō,
ba ibali'ō si fa'oodoe chō Lowala-
ngi ia. (*Mat. 6, 24. Joh. I. 2, 15.*
Rom. 8, 7). Ma miwai fajafaja ni 5
wa'ō ba zoera andro? Solohoe
Gehcha andrō, nifonahā-
nia ba dōdōda; (*Jes. 42, 8*);
ba eboea sa atō na wa'eboea dōdō 6
andrō, ni'asogōnia; andrō imane:
„Itim ba Lowalangi zifa-
ja'wa andrō, ba i'eboea'ō
dōdōnia ba zangide'ide'ō
ja'ira". (*Amaed. 23, 23. Leek. 1, 52*).
Ba mi'ae barō mbawa Lowalangi. 7
Mitimba Gafōcha, ba moloi ia, irōi

- 8 **ami.** (*Fet. I. 5, 6. 8. 9*). **Mi'ondراسي Lowalangi, ba i'ondراسي ami!** Mi-haogō danga, ja'ami si so horō! ba mi'ohaoehaoe'ō dōdō, ja'ami si doea tōdō! (*Nga'ot. II: 15, 2. Jes. 1, 16*).
- 9 Ja'afōchō chōmi wamakaomi, ba mi'aboesi tōdō ba mi'ege'ege! Jatobali fa'aboe dōdō wa'ikimi andrō, ba jatobali fa'aila wa'omoeso dōdōmi andrō! (*F. 5, 1. Mat. 5, 4*).
- 10 Mi'ide'ide'ō ami fōna Zo'aja, ba ibali'ō sala'wa ami. (*Mat. 18, 4; 23, 12*).
- 11 **II. Bōi mitandra'waisi nawōmi,** ja'ami ira talifoesō! Na so zana-ndra'waisi talifoesōnia, ba ma sangoehoe-koe talifoesōnia, ba itandra'waisi gorōisa, ba ihoekoe gorōisa. Ba na ōhoekoe gorōisa, ba tenga solo'ō oroisa ndrā'oegō no sangoehoe-koe ja'ia ndrā'oegō. (*Sin. 15, 1-3. Mat. 7, 1. Jak. 1, 25*). Ha samōsa zame'e oroisa, ba sangoehoe-koe, sangila mangorifi ba sangila mamakiko. Ba ja'oegō, ha niha ndrā'oegō, sangoehoe-koe awōnia? (*Mat. 10, 28. Rom. 14, 4*).
- 13 **III. Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami,** sangoema'ō: Ma'ōchō, ba ma mahemoloe mofanōga, masawa mbanoea heza, ba dōfi dania ndrā'aga ba da'ō, maniaga ba mangaloei hare; (*Loek. 12, 18 b. t.*); si lō mangila he wisa mahemoloe. Hadia sa nosomi andrō? Zaoezaoe ami, si lō ararā oroma, ba taja sa'ae. (*Amaed. 27, 1. Sin. 144, 4*). Ba mimane ena'ō: Na omasi Lowalangi ba na so noso, ba malaoe da'ō, ba ma da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 18, 21*). Ba ija'e, ba misoeno ami, ba waja'wasami andrō. Fefoe waja'wasa si manō, ba no si lō sōchi. (*Kor. I. 1, 31*). **Ba na so zangila molaoe si sōchi, ba na lō ilaoe, ba horō da'ō, chōnia.** (*Loek. 12, 47*).

FAZA 5.

I. So dania wotoe zo'ana'a si lō ataelō andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō, ba wanganaoe ōlō, ba wombase. III. Bōi mōi ba'hōloe. IV. He lawisa, na omoeso dōdō ba na aboe dōdō, ba he lawisa ba zofōchō ba ba zi no eloengoa.

- I. **Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami** 1
so'ana'a, mi'ege'ege ba mi'angarō-
ngarō, ba wa'afōchō andrō, sanōrō
ja'ami dania. (*Amaed. 11, 28. Loek. 6, 24. Tim. I. 6, 9*). No obooe niba- 2
jabajami, ba no i'ā hama noechami
andrō. Ana'ami andrō ba firōmi, ba 3
no i'ā howoe, ba tobali famadoe-
hoe'ō dōdōmi howoenia andrō, ba
i'ā nōsimi, hoelō galitō. No mihōna
girōgirō ba loeo safoeria andre. (*Mat. 6, 19*). Hiza, moe'ao sibai loeo zoha- 4
lōwō andrō, nitahami andrō, loeo
zohalōwō si no mōi mamasī nowi-
mi, ba no iroegi dōgi dalinga Zo'-
aja ngahōnō fe'ao zamasi andrō. 5
(*Moz. V. 24. 14. 15*). No miforege
wemanga, ba no mi'aboesi'ō ami,
ba goeli danō andre no miboela
dōdōmi, ba loeo wamahō. (*Loek. 16, 19. 25*). No mi'etoe'ō hoe-koe 6
zatoelō andrō, ba no miboenoe;
lō ilawa ami.
- II. Ba mibologō dōdōmi, womba-** 7
se, ja'ami ira talifoesō, iroegi wa'-
aso Zo'aja. Hiza, ibase'ō mboea
danō, seboea bōli andrō, sonowi,
wamologō tōdōnia ba chōnia, irege
itema deoe si fōfōna andrō ba teoc
safoeria. (*Tit. 2, 13. Hos. 6, 3*). Ba 8
ja'ami gōi, ba mibologō dōdōmi,
mibalobaloi, mi'a'aro'ō dōdō, noa sa
ahatō wa'aso Zo'aja andrō. (*Nga'ot. II. 15, 7. Fet. I. 4, 7*). Bōi mi'anga- 9
rōngarō ba chō nawōmi, ja'ami ira
talifoesō, fa bōi tehoekoe ami; hiza,
so moroi sa sangoehoe-koe andrō. 10
(*Mat. 24, 33*). Mihalō famaedo ba
wanaha famakao ba ba wamologō
tōdō andrō zama'ele'ō andrō, si no
fahoehoeo ba dōi Zo'aja, ja'ami ira
talifoesō. (*Heb. 11, 36 b. t. Mat. 5, 12*).

- 11 Hiza, tafahowehowoe'ō zi no manaha tōdōra. No mirongo wanaha Jobi andrō tōdōnia, ba loaloēa Zo'aja, ba no mirongo; me no saha-chō sibaī tōdō Zo'aja ba sogolō tōdō. (*F. 1, 12. Job. 1, 21; 42, 10. Moz. II. 34, 6 b. t.*).
- 12 III. Ba si ofōna sibaī, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, ba bōi mi'ae ba hōloe, bōi mibe'e hōloe zoroego, ba bōi gōi tanō, ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia. Da'ō chōmi: Ja'ia, na ja'ia, ba: lō'ō, na lō'ō, fa lō gōna ami hoekoe. (*Mat. 5, 34-37*).
- 13 IV. Na so ba chōmi zi gōna famakao, ba jamangandrō, na so zohahaoe tōdō, ba jamanoenō. (*Sin. 50, 15. Efes. 5, 19*). Na so zofōchō ba chōmi, ba jamoefahede'ō ba zatoea mbanoea, ba ndra mangandrō ba chōnia, ba ndramoebajoini ia fanicha, ba dōi Zo'aja; (*Mar. 6, 13*).
- 15 ba i'orifi dania zofōchō andrō fangandrō andrō, soroi ba wamati, ba i'abe'e'ō So'aja, ba na so horō, nifazōchinia, ba te'efa'ō chōnia.
- (*Mar. 16, 18. Mat. 9, 2*). Ba faoma 16 mi'ombacha'ō chō nawōmi horōmi, ba faoma mi'angandrō, salahi nawōmi, ena'ō tefadōhō wōchōmi; **abōlō sibaī wangandrō niha satoelō, na moroi ba dōdō.** (*Sin. 145, 18. 19. Amaed. 15, 29*). Elija andrō, ba no 17 niha, si mane amoeatada gamoeatania, ba mangandrō ia, moroi si'aikō ba dōdō, fa bōi moteoe, ba lō teoe ba danō, medōloe fache a matonga. (*Hal. zin. 14, 15. Loek. 4, 25. Fam. 11, 6*). Ba ifoeli manga- 18 ndrō, ba so deoe, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba mowoea danō. (*Raz. I. 18, 42 b. t.*). He ja'ami ira talifoesō- 19 goe! Na so ba chōmi zi no cloengoe, si no mondrōi si doehoe, ba na so zolohe ja'ia mangawoeli, (*Mat. 18, 15*), ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdō 20 da'ō: Solohe mangawoeli samazōchi horō, moroi ba lala eloengoea andrō, ba i'efa'ō nosonia ba wa'amate ba oja ibaloegō horō. (*Amaed. 10, 12. Fet. I. 4, 8*).

Soera WETERO

andrō,

SI FŌFŌNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ifaigi chōda wangorifi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanōrō lala si sōchi.

- 1 I. Fetero zanoera da'e, sinenge Jesoe Keriso andrō, chōmi si fate-woe, nitoetoejoe andrō, sizaewe ba Wondro, ba ba Galatia, ba ba Gafadokia, ba ba Azia, ba ba Mbitinia,
- 2 (*Joh. 7, 35. Jak. 1, 1*), dali wango-

honogōi Lowalangi Ama, fōna, ba wangehao Geheha andrō, ba wolo'ō, ba ba wanefe ja'ami do Jesoe Keriso andrō. Jafahōna chōmi wa'ebaea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*F. 2, 9. Rom. 8, 29. Heb. 12, 24. Fet. II. 1, 2*).

II. Nisoeno Lowalangi, Ama Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, si no mamoeleli mangadonogō ja'ita, dali wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si no fahōna, ba wanōtōna andrō, si tenga faja, moroi ba wemaoso Jesoe Keriso a-

- ndrō, moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*Efes. 1, 3; 2, 4 b. t. Rom. 6, 4*), ba w-nema ondrōita andrō, si lō taja, si lō si lō gōna, si lō ariri, ni'irō'ō chōmi ba zoroego; (*E. 5, 4: Kol. 1, 5*); chōmi nirorogō fa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, balazi wamati, ba w-nema fa'aeri si lō aetoe, andrō, si no awai, ba wangoroma'ō ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (*Efes. 2, 6-7. Joh. 10, 28*). Ba da'ō owocawoea dōdōmi, ja'ami, saboe tōdō iada'e ma'ioe, na mogoena, ba wa'oja ngawalō wanandraigō andrō. (*E. 4, 12. 13; 5, 10. Joh. 16, 20. 22. Heb. 12, 11*). Ena'ō tetandraigō wamatimi, ba ena'ō tesōndra, eboea mbōlinia, moroi ba mbalaki, si tekiko sa atō, nitandraigō ba galitō, ena'ō faloecha ami tesceno ami, ba molachōmi ami, ba tefoseemange ami, ba wa'ato'ele Jesoe Keriso andrō, (*Rom. 2, 10. Jak. 1, 3. E. 4, 13. Amaed. 17, 3*), somasi ami, he w'a'ae lō mirai faloecha, si fadoehoe dōdōmi iada'e, he w'a'ae lō mi'ila ia, ba no owocawoea dōdōmi ba da'ō; tebai la'wa'ō ha wa'abōlōbōlō wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, si no si ndroehoe, (*Joh. 20, 29. Kor. II. 5, 7*), me misōndra wozoe wamatimi andrō, fangorifi noso andrō. (*Tim. II. 2, 10. Heb. 10, 39*). Fangorifi andrō nifatōoetoe zama'cle'ō andrō, da'ō ni'aloealoeira tōdōra, sama'ele'ō fa'eboea dōdō andrō, si faloecha ami. (*Dan. 2, 44. Hag. 2, 7-9. Mat. 13, 17*). No la'aloealoei ha wa'ara ba he wisa ni'ōtō Geheha Keriso andrō, sangohōnagō famadochoe'ō ba dōdōra, wama'ele'ō famakao andrō, nitaha Keriso, awō lachōmi andrō, na no aefa wamakao. (*Dan. 9, 24; 12, 7 b. t. Loek. 24, 26 b. t. Heb. 2, 9*). Ba te'oroma'ō chōra, wa tenga chōra, wa chōmi halōwōra ba ngawalō hadia ia andrō, si no moefa'ombacha'ōgō chōmi iada'e, ba zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba chōmi, balazi Geheha ni'amonī'ō andrō, nifa-
- tenge moroi ba zoroego; mala'ika gōi zomasi mamaigi da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 30 b. t.*)
- III. Andrō mi'a'aro'ō dōdōmi, bōi** 13 ambō gera'erami, midōnadōna manō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'oro'ō chōmi ba wa'ato'ele Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*E. 5, 8. Loek. 12, 35*). Si mane ono solo'olo'ō li, bōi si mane amoeata fōna, ba gisō'isōmi andrō fōna, me lō mi'ila watahōgō. (*Efes. 4, 17 b. t.*). Toeladami ni'amonī'ō andrō, si no mogaoni ja'ami, si manō gōi mi'amonī'ō ami, ba mboea-boeami andrō, fefoe, (*Kor. II. 7, 1*), me no so ba zoera: „Mi'a m o- ni'ō a m i, m e n o n i' a m o n i'ō n d r a' o d o.” (*Moz. III. 11, 44*). Ba na fa'ama ami chō zi lō mamaigi bawa niha, wangoehoekoe, same'e balazi boeaboea zamōsana, ba mi'ata'oei zi lō gōna boeabeami, gōtō wekolimi andrō; (*Rom. 2, 6-11. Heb. 12, 28*); me no mi'ila, tenga hadia ia zi tekiko, firō, ba ma ana'a hōlimi ba hoekoe faja andrō, chō ndra toea, (*Kor. I. 6, 20. Efes. 4, 17*), no do seboea bōli hōlimi, hoelō ndro nono mbiribiri si lō sinegoe, si lō si ta'oenō, do Keriso andrō, (*Heb. 9, 14*), nihonogōi sa fōna, me lō moefobōrō danō na, ba nifa'ele'ō ba gōtō safoeria andre, bōrō ami, (*Rom. 16, 25. Tim. II. 1, 9. 10*), samati ba Lowalangi, moroi chōnia, ba Lowalangi si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, si no name'e lachōmi chōnia; tobali fanōtōna ba Lowalangi gōi wamatimi andrō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 24. 33. Heb. 7, 25*). Me 22 no mihaogō dōdōmi, ba wolo'ō si doehoe, ba wangomasi'ō, talifoesō, fa'omasi, si lō famini tōdō, ba faoma moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasi'ō nawōmi. (*Rom. 12, 10. Joh. I. 3, 18*). Si no mendroea toemboe ami, tenga 23 moroi ba danōmō soboe dania, no moroi ba zi lō obooe, no moroi ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō, saocri, ba si lō teboelō. (*Joh. 1, 13*).

24 14. *Jak. 1, 18*). Me no „hoelō
ndroe'oe nōsi goeli danō,
ma'afefoe, ba fefoe lachō-
minia andrō, ba hoelō
mbowo ndroe'oe; aleoe
ndroe'oe andrō, ba atoroe
25 mbowo, (*Jes. 40, 6-8*), ba iroe-
gizi.lō aetoe, balō teboe-
lō daroma li Zo'aja andrō.”
Ba da'ō daroma li andrō, ni'omba-
cha'ō ba chōmi, toeria somoeso dō-
dō andrō. (*Sin. 119, 89. 96*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famaroe tōdō ba wangehao
tōdō, ba II. ba wolo'ō li zala'wa,
ba III. ba wanaōgō si lō atelō.

1 I. Ba mi'bōhōli fefoe wa'afaito,
awō ngawalō walimosa fefoe, awō
wamini tōdō, awō wa'afōchō dōdō,
awō ngawalō wamōbōgō si lō sōchi,
fefoe. (*Efes. 4, 22. 31. Jak. 1, 21*).
2 Hoelō ndraono sawena toemboe,
omasi ami zoesoe andrō, si oroi da-
roma li andrō, si lō si faroeke, ena'ō
tedoe ami, ba chōnia andrō, fango-
3 rifi, (*F. 1, 23. Heb. 5, 13*), na no mi-
tandra wa'asōchi dōdō Zo'aja. (*Sin.*
4 *34, 9*). Na mi'ondrasi ia, gowe saoe-
ri andrō, nitibo'ō niha sa, ba nitoejoe
Lowalangi, seboea bōli chōnia; (*Kor.*
5 *I. 3, 11. Sin. 118, 22. Mat. 21, 42*); ba
mibe'e nifa'anō gōi ami, gowe saoe-
ri, omo Geheha, ba wo'ere ni'a-
moni'ō, ba wame'e soemange ni'a-
asogō Gehcha, somasi Lowalangi,
balazi Jesoe Keriso. (*Efes. 2, 21b. t.*
6 *Jes. 61, 6. Rom. 12, 1*). Me no si
mané ba zoera: „Hiza, oebe'e
ba Ziona gowe, tojo ba
watalinga, nitoejoe,
seboea bōli, ba samati chō-
nia ba tebai aila.” (*Jes. 28,*
7 *16*). Ba fa'eboca dōi chōmi, ja'ami
samati; ba ba zilō mamati,
ba no tobali tojo ba wa-
talinga gowe andrō, ni-
tibo'ō zotomo andrō, no
tobaligowe nitendre, ba
kara bōrō wa'ate'ala, (*Hal.*

zin. 4, 11. Jes: 8, 14), manendre ira, 8
me lō la'o'ō daroma li andrō; ba
da'ō gōi nihonogōi chōra. (*Loek. 2,*
34). Ba ja'ami, ba mado nitoejoe, 9
ere sala'wa, soi ni'amoni'ō, banoea
tāna. chō Lowalangi; ena'ō mitoe-
riagō gamoeata zogaoni ja'ami, mo-
roi ba zōgōmigōmi, ba hagiania a-
ndrō, sahōlihōli dōdōda. (*Moz. II.*
19, 5. 6. *Fam. 1, 6. Tit. 2, 14. Kol. 1,*
12. 13). Ja'ami si tenga banoea fō- 10
na, ba si no banoea Lowalangi iada'e,
si lō moehachōsi tōdō fōna, ba si
no moehachōsi tōdō iada'e. (*Hos. 2,*
23. *Rom. 9, 25*). He ja'ami ni'oma- 11
si'ō! oefaroe dōdōmi, me no si fa-
tewoe ami, me no sikoli: bōi mifa'-
amōi ba dōdōmi wangsō nōsi niha
andrō, si fa'emali ba dōdō. (*Sin. 39,*
13. *Rom. 13, 13. 14*). Ba mihaogō 12
mboeaboeami, ba gotaloea niha bae-
ro andrō, ena'ō lasoen Lowalangi,
na ba'wa we'amōinia, bōrō mbocae-
boeami andrō, si sōchi, na latōngōni
da'ō, na no labōbōgō chōmi zi lō
sōchi. (*F. 3. 16. Fil. 2, 15. Mat. 5, 16*).

II. Ba mi'o'ō fefoe nifachoi niha, 13
bōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, he razo, fondrege
zala'wa, ba he koemandroe andrō, 14
nifatengenia, ba wangotoe'ō sanao
horō andrō, ba ba wanoeno solae
si sōchi. (*Rom. 13, 1b. t.*). Si manō 15
sa zomasi Lowalangi, folae si sō-
chi labe'e fama'afoe mbawa ba wa
lō mangila andrō, ba niha sambō
era'era. (*F. 3, 9. Tit. 2, 8*). Si mane 16
si tenga sawoejoe, ba bōi si mane
samc'e baloebaloe walōsōchi wa no
tenga sawoejoe ira; si mane enoni
Lowalangi (*Gal. 5, 1. 13*). Dozi niha 17
mifosocmange, mi'omasi'ō watalifeo-
sōta, mi'ata'oei Lowalangi, mifoso-
mange razo. (*F. 4, 8. Rom. 12, 10.*
Fam. 14, 7. Mat. 22, 21). Ja'ami, 18
sangi halōwō, mi'o'ō li zochō ja'ami,
mi'ata'oei sibai ira, bōi ha ba zi
sōchi, seboe tōdō, ba zafaito gōi.
(*Efes. 6, 5 b. t.*).

III. Da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi, 19
na itaōgō wamakao niha, me itōrō

- tōdōnia Lowalangi, na itaha zi lō
 20 atōelō. (*Mat. 5, 10. 39 b. t.*). Hadia sa
 doeria da'ō, na mitaha, na la'otoe'ō
 ami, me no so zalami? Ba, na mi-
 1 tahana na lafakao ami, me no milaoe
 zi sōchi, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi. (*F.*
 21 *3, 14. 17; 4, 16*). Ba da'ō sa tekaoni
 ami, me no itaōgō gōi wamakao Ke-
 riso, salahimi, ba me no irōi wa-
 maedo chōmi, ena'ō mitara lahe-
 22 nia. (*F. 3, 18. Loek. 9, 23. Joh. 13, 15*).
 Ja'ia, lō nifazōchinia horō,
 ba lō moerongo walimo-
 23 sa ba mbewenia. (*Jes. 53 9.*
Kor. II. 5, 21). Me lahedehede'ō ia,
 ba lō ifoeli ihdehede'ō; me lafa-
 kao ia, ba lō ifangaha wolaoe ba-
 lō, ibe'e ba danga zangetoelō'ō fa-
 ngoehoekeoe andrō. (*Jes. 53, 7. Joh. 8,*
 24 *48-50*). No l'ohe ja'wa ba dōla geoe
 andrō horōda, ba mbotonia, ena'ō
 aefa ita ba horō andrō, ba ena'ō
 aoeri ita ba zatoelō; moroi ba zo-
 chonia andrō, wa dōhō wōchōmi.
 (*Kol. 1, 21. 22. Rom. 6, 11. Jes. 53, 5*).
 25 Hoelō mbiribiri sa, si no eloengoe,
 ami fōna, ba noa sa'ae mifoeli ami
 chō goebalo dōdōmi andrō, chō za-
 maigimaigi ja'ia. (*Jes. 53, 6. Joh. 10,*
11. 14).

FAZA 3.

I. Amachoita ba zi faronga. II. Fa-
 maroee tōdō zato, ba mboeaboea si
 sōchi.

- 1 I. Si manō gōi ndra alawe, ndra-
 moe'o'ō li ndra mateara, ena'ō te-
 dōnisi da'ō, ba mboeaboea ndra ala-
 we andrō, he lō hedehehe, na so
 2 ōsa, zi lō mamati ba daroma li a-
 ndrō, (*Efes. 5, 22 b. t. Kor. I. 7,*
13-16), na lanehegō mbocaboeami,
 wa mi'ata'oe'fi zi lō sōchi, awō wa
 3 no ohaoehaoe ami. Bōi fangahao
 baero wangehao zi manō, bōi fo-
 ndrandra boe ba fo'aja ana'a ba fo-
 4 noecha; (*Tim. I. 2, 9 b. t.*); fange-
 haora niha bacha andrō, si no to-
 bini, tōdō andrō, ba zi lō teboelō
 wa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'ahonohono, si
 no omasiō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 45, 14*).
 Si manō sagōi wangehao ndra alawe
 ni'amoniō andrō, fōna, sanōtōna
 chō Lowalangi, ba la'o'ō li ndra
 mateara; si mane folo'ō Zara a-
 ndrō li Gaberahamo, fateoha ia chō-
 6 nia; ma'owoenia ami, na mihaogō
 mboeaboeami, ba na lō mi'ata'oe'fi
 wamakao, hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 18, 12.*
Gal. 4, 31). Si manō gōi ndra ma-
 7 toea; mihaogō wa'oroedoe ba ndra
 alawe, bōi sambō era'era, me no
 ōna'ōna wa'abōlōra, mifosoemange
 ira, me no awōmi sanema ondrōita
 andrō, fa'eboea dōdō andrō, fa'aoeri,
 fa bōi tetabi wangandrōmi. (*Kor. I.*
7, 3. 5. Kol. 3, 19).
 II. Ba fozoe, ba ena'ō na ha sara
 8 dōdōmi fefoe, ena'ō na afōchō chō-
 mi gōi zafōchō chō nawōmi, mi'-
 omasi'ō dalifoese, ja'ahachō dōdōmi
 nawōmi, ba bōi faja'wa ami. (*Kol.*
3, 12 b. t.). Bōi misoelōni zi lō sōchi
 9 awōnia si lō sōchi, ba bōi misoelōni
 waleasa awōnia falelesa; bōi manō
 da'ō; samahowoe'ō ami; ba da'ō
 sa tekaoni ami, ba wanema howoe-
 howoe. (*F. 2, 23. Tes. I. 5, 15. Mat.*
5, 44). „Ha niha sa zomasi
 10 fangorifi, somasi i'ila mba-
 wa si sōchi, ba jamoetaha
 lelania, ba zi lō sōchi, ba
 bewenia, fa bōi ilaoe wa-
 ja. (*Sin. 34, 13 b. t. Jak. 1, 26*).
 Jamoe'erogō zi lō sōchi,
 11 ba jamoelaoe zi sōchi,
 jamoe'aloeli wa'atoelō, ja-
 moegohi. (*Tim. I. 6, 11. Heb. 12,*
14). Ihōrōhōrōgōsa zatoe-
 12 lō So'aja, ba ibe'e mbōrō
 dalingania ba wanga-
 drōra; ba itōngō So'aja
 zamazōchi si lō sōchi.”
 (*Sin. 34, 16. 17*). Ba ha niha zama-
 13 kao ja'ami, na miforege wolo'ō si
 sōchi? (*Rom. 8, 28*). Ba he mitaha
 14 wamakao, na bōrō wa'atoelō, ba ja'-
 ahowoe ami. Ba bōi mi'ata'oe'fi wa-
 meta'oera, ba bōi tokea ami, (*F. 2,*
20; 4, 14. Mat. 10, 28. Jes. 8, 12; 15

- 15 7), ba mi'amon'i'ō Keriso, So'aja, ba dōdōmi; bōi mamalōmalō wa i'ane-
ma'ō mi'ila miboe'a, na so zanofoe
li chōmi, ba wanōtōna andrō, si so
ba dōdōmi, gofoe ha niha ia; ba
bōi aefa wa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'ata'oe;
16 bōi itegoe ami tōdōmi, ena'ō aila
zanandra'waisi ja'ami ba gamocata-
mi si sōchi andrō, ba chō Keriso,
na labōbōgō chōmi zi lō sōchi. (*Tit.*
17 2; 8). Sōchi sa, na tefakao ita ba
wolaoe si sōchi, na nilaoe dōdō Lo-
walangi ena'ō, moroi na tefakao ita
ba wolaoe si lō sōchi. (*F. 2, 19; 4,*
18 *14-19*). Noa sa gōi mate Keriso,
zamoeza, ba horō andrō, satoelō a-
ndrō, salahi zi lō atōelō, ena'ō i'ohē
ita ba Lowalangi; niboenoe sa na
dali mboto, ba ni'orifi dali Geheha,
(*Loek. 23, 46. F. 2, 21. 24. Rom. 6,*
19 *10; 5, 6-8; 1, 4*, ba da'ō dali, ba we'-
amōinia ba wangombacha na mbe-
choe ba goeroenga, (*F. 4, 6. Efes. 4,*
20 *9*), si lō molo'ō fōna, me ibologō
dōdōnia Lowalangi wombalombaloi,
me loeo No'achi, me tefazōchi nowo
andrō, ba ni'orifi si lō atōtō andrō,
ha dawaloe, ba nidanō. (*Fet. II, 2,*
21 *5. Moz. I, 6, 3. Heb. 11, 7*). Famaedo
da'ō, famajagō idanō andrō, zango-
rifi ja'ami gōi iada'e. tenga fameta
da'i nōsi, no fanofoe tōdō si lō sine-
goe, chō Lowalangi, bōrō wemaoso
Jesoe Keriso andrō, (*Heb. 10, 22 b. t.*
22 *Rom. 6, 4. Efes. 5, 26*), si so ba ga-
mbōlō Lowalangi, me no mōi ia ba
zoroego, me no moche'e barō mba-
wania mala'ika, awō zala'wa andrō,
awō zabōlō andrō. (*Efes. 1 20 b. t.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Itohoegō Fetero wamaroe tō-
dōra, ba mbosaboea niha Keriso a-
ndrō, II. ba ba wanaha tōdō, na so
wamakao.

- 1 I. Ba me no itaha wamakao Ke-
riso, ba nōsinia, ba mi'a'aro'ō gōi
ami tōdō si manō; noa sa ibato wa-
mazōchi horō si no manaha fama-
kao, ba nōsinia; (*Rom. 6, 6 b. t.*);

ena'ō bōi sa'ae mi'o'ō wangisō niha 2
andrō, ba zi tosa nosomi ba goeli
danō, ena'ō somasi Lowalangi mi'o'ō.
Kor. II. 5. 15). Noa sa abōnō, me 3
no milaoe zomasi niha baero, ba
gōtō si no noemalō, me mitōrō ho-
cha, ba fangisō si lō sōchi, ba fe-
maboemaboe, ba femangamanga, ba
famadoemadōe toeo, ba fame'eme'e
adōe andrō, si lō tola. (*Rom. 13. 12*
b. t. Tit. 3, 3). Andrō fa'ero ira, me 4
lō fao ami, wanōrō eteena wa'asilō-
ja'wa si manō, ba manandra'wa ira.
(*Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*). Ba tesechegō da- 5
nia ira chō zi no mama'anō ja'ia
andrō, ba wangoehoekoe niha saoe-
ri, awō zi no mate. (*Tim. II, 4,*
1). Andrō sa te'ombacha'ō gōi ba 6
zi no mate doeria somocso dōdō
andrō, ena'ō aoeri mbechoera, ba
chō Lowalangi, he no tehoekoe ira,
dali niha, ba mbotora. (*F. 3, 19 b. t.*
Rom. 6, 10. 11). Ba noa sa ahātō 7
gamozoea hadia ia, fefoe. Ba mi'-
angenanōi, ba bōi mifōrō, ba wanga-
ndrō andrō. (*Joh. I, 2, 18. Loek. 21,*
34. 36). Ba si fōfōna, ba faoma mo- 8
roi si'ai'ōkō ba dōdōmi mi'omasi'ō
nawōmi, me oja ibaloegō horō fa'-
omasi andrō. (*F. 1, 22. Kol. 3, 14.*
Jak. 5, 20). Faoma mibe'e gō chō 9
nawōmi na mōi tomemi, bōi mikō-
kōkōkō. (*Heb. 13, 2. Fil. 2, 14*). Fao- 10
ma mitolo nawōmi, balazi hadia
nitema zamōsana, boeala andrō, si
mane niha si sōchi, nibe'e fa'eboea
dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba danga,
fa'eboea dōdō si no oja ngawalō
andrō. (*Rom. 12, 5. 6*). Na so zi 11
fahoehoeo, ba ja si mane ni'wa'ō
Lowalangi; ba na enoni, ba ja si
mane na moroi ba wa'abōlō andrō,
nibe'e Lowalangi, ena'ō tefosoema-
nge Lowalangi, fefoc hadia ia ni-
laoe, bōrō Jesoe Keriso; ja chōnia
zoemange ba fa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō
aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*Rom. 12, 7. Kol.*
3, 17. F. 5, 11).

II. Bōi fatoesoe chōmi galitō fa- 12
nandraigō andrō, ba chōmi, si gōna

- ami, ja'ami ni'omasio'ō; bōi hoelō na itōrō ami si lō larai mila. (*F. 1, 6, 7. Jak. 1, 12*). Ndrohoendrohoe zi no mo'oceracha ami ba wamakao andrō chō Keriso, ba mi'omoesoio'ō dōdōmi, ena'ō omoeso gōi dōdōmi, ba cna'ō owoeawoea dōdōmi, na tefa'ele'ō dania lachōminia andrō. (*F. 1, 7, 8. Rom. 8, 17. Jak. 1, 2*).
- 14 Na latandraŵaisi ami, ba dōi Keriso, ba ja'ahowoe ami! me no ahono ba chōmi Geheha lachōmi andrō, Eheha Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 14. Mat. 5, 10, 11*).
- 15 Bōi sa faloecha ba chōmi zanaha famakao me no sange'e ia, ba ma me no sanagō, ba ma me no sanao horō, ba ma me ihālō chōnia zi tenga chōnia. (*F. 2, 20*). Ba na so zanaha famakao, me no niha Keriso ia, ba bōi aila ia, ba jamoesoeno Lowalangi, ba dōi andrō (*Hal. zin. 11, 26. Tim. II. 1, 8, 12*). Noa sa iroegi baŵa, fa ibōrōtaigō fangoe-hoekoc, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba na ofōna ba chōda, ba hadia wozoe zi lō molo'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi? (*Hes. 9, 6. Leek. 23, 31. Tes. II. 1, 5*).
- 18 Ba na si lō locha lō aperi zatoelō, ba heza i'ia gō si lō molo'ō ba si so horō? (*Amad. 11, 31. Jer. 49, 12*). Andrō, sanaha famakao, si faeodoe ba zomasi Lowalangi gōi, ba ndramoetoe'ō nosora ba danga zombōi ja'ira andrō, si lō farōi, ndramoetoe'ō ba dangania, wolaoe si sōchi. (*Jak. 5, 13. Leek. 23, 46*).

FAZA 5.

I. Famarooe tōdō zatoea. II. Famarooe tōdō zato, ba wa lō fajaŵa, ba ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ira. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Oe'andrō ba zatoea andrō, ba chōmi, ja'o, awōra satoea, samadoc-hoe'ō famakao Keriso andrō, ba awō ba lachōmi andrō, nifa'ele'ō dania, (*Tit. 1, 5. Leek. 24, 48. Fam. 1, 9*). Mikochaloi rorogōfō Lowala-
- ngi andrō, ba chōmi, bōi mibe'e ni'o'ooe ami; ena'ō na saoha gōlō, dali Lowalangi, bōi ba wangaloei loeo saila ita, ena'ō na moroi ba wa'omasio; (*Joh. 21, 16, 17. Hal. zin. 20, 28. Tit. 1, 7, 11*); bōi si mane salaŵa, ba dāna chōra; ena'ō na to-bali doemadoema ami, ba nikoebaloi andrō. (*Kor. II. 1, 24. Tim. I. 4, 12*). Ba mitema dania dakocla andrō, si tebai aleoe, lachōmi andrō, na to'ele dania zatoea goebalo. (*Heb. 13, 20. Jes. 40, 10, 11. Tim. II. 4, 8. Fam. 2, 10, 26*).
- II. Si manō gōi ami, ja'ami si achi, mi'o'ō li zi a'a andrō. Ba dozi ami, ba faoma mi'olembc wa lō fajaŵa andrō ba chō nawōmi; iti mba sa Lowalangi zi fajaŵa, ba i'ebocae'ō dōdōnia bazangide'ide'ō ja'ira. (*Mat. 20, 26. Jak. 4, 6*). Ba mi'ide'ide'ō ami, mibe'e ami ba danga Lowalangi andrō, sabōlō, ena'ō ibe'e saleŵa ami, na no iroegi baŵa. (*Jak. 4, 10*). Mibe'e balazi ia, na so zaboe dōdōmi, gofoe hadia ia, sosō sa dōdōnia ami. (*Mat. 6, 25 b.t. Sin. 37, 5*). Bōi maboemaboe ami, ba bōi mōrōmōrō, itōrō sa danō si fa'oeodoe chōmi andrō, Afōcha andrō, hoclō zingo sindrōndrōndrōndrō, i'aleoe-loei, ha niha ni'ania. (*F. 4, 7. Hal. zin. 20, 31. Leek. 22, 31*). Da'ō mitimba, mi'abe'e'ō ami, ba wamati, me no mi'ila, si manō gōi wamakao, sanōrō talifoesōmi andrō, ba niha ba goeli danō. (*Jak. 4, 7. Fil. 1, 30*). Ba ifaloea dania wamo'ahonoa ja'ami Lowalangi wa'ebocae dōdō andrō fefoe, sogaoni ja'ami, ba lachōmi andrō chōnia, si lō aetoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, i'abōlō'ō ami, i'abe'e'ō ami, ba ifodanedane ami, na no aefa mitaha wamakao ma'ifoe! (*Kor. I. 1, 9. Efes. 3, 16, 17*). Ja chōnia wa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō actoe! Jadoehoc. (*F. 4, 11*).
- III. No oesera chōmi ma'ifoe chō Ziliwano andrō, talifoesō si lō farōi,

- oeŵa'ō, famaroeoe dōdō nisoeragoe
ohōmi ba famadoehoe'ō, wa da'ō
wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si
ndroehoe, ba zi so ami andrō. (*Fet.*
13 *I. 1, 1. Rom. 5, 2*). I'owai ami awōda
nitoejoe andrō, ba Mbabilona, ba
onogoe Mareko andrō. (*Hal. zin. 12,*
12). Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'ago- 14
sa bawa ba wa'omasi andrō! Ja'-
ohahae dōdōmi, dozi ami, si so ba
chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 16, 16; 8,*
1).

Soera WETERO

andrō,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Fangowai. II. Famaroeoe tōdō
ba wa'owōlō'ōlō ba mboeaboea ni-
ha Keriso. III. Si doehoe wamahaō
niha Keriso andrō.
- 1 I. Simoni Fetero zanoera da'e,
enoni Jesoe Keriso ba sinengenia,
ba zi no faloecha famati omasiō a-
ndrō, si mane chōma, ba wa'atoelō
dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangida, ba
chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. 7
2 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba
fa'ohahae dōdō, jafahōna, ba wa'-
aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, awō
Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita! (*Joh. 17, 3.*
Fet. I. 1, 2).
- 3 II. Me noa sa i'amoealagō chō-
da, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō
chōnia, fefoe zogocna ba wangerifi
ba ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, balazi
wa'aboto ba dōdōda zogaoni ja'ita
andrō, moroi ba lachōmi andrō ba
moroi ba wa'asōchi dōdō andrō chō-
nia, (*Fet. I. 2, 9*), ba ni'amoealagō
chōda fondrege zeboea gamaboe'oela
li andrō, seboea bōli, ena'ō mōi chō-
mi gōi gamoeata Lowalangi andrō,
ba da'ō, na no mi'efa'ō ami ba wa'-
atekiko andrō, ba wangisō andrō,
ba goeli danō. (*Joh. 1, 12; Joh. I.*
5 *2, 15-17*). Ba andrō ja'a'oi so wa'-
owōlō'ōlōmi, ba wangeroma'ō boea-
boea si sōchi, ba wamatimi andrō,
ba ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba fa'-
aboto ba dōdō, ba ba wa'aboto ba 6
dōdō, ba fanaha tōdō, ba ba wa-
naha tōdō, ba fa'anae gōlō, ba ba
wa'ana'oe gōlō, ba fangata'oeŵi Lo-
walangi, ba ba wangata'oeŵi Lowa- 7
langi, ba fangomasi'ō talifoesō, ba
ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō, ba fango-
masi'ō niha fefoe. (*Fet. I. 1, 22.*
Tes. I. 3, 12). Na so chōmi da'ō 8
sa, ba na tedoeodoee, ba lō areoe
ami, ba tenga si lō boea ibe'e, ba
wa'aboto ba dōdōmi Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso; (*Tūt. 3, 14. Joh. 16,*
16); si lō da'ō sa, ba saoe'a da'ō, 9
no abōsi, ba no olifoe ia wangehao
andrō, fameta horōnia fōna andrō.
(*Joh. I. 2, 9-11*). Andrō mendroea 10
manō mi'owōlō'ōlōgō, ja'ami ira
talifoesō, wanga'aro'ō fogaoni ja'ami
andrō, awō wanoetoejoe ja'ami a-
ndrō; na milae da'ō sa, ba lō'ō
manō te'ala ami. Na si manō sa, 11
ba lō te'ambōsi chōmi dania lala
ba mbanoea si lō teboelō andrō,
chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, sangorifi
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. Andrō wa lō 12
oefamalōmalō wanasoegi ba dōdō-
mi da'ō, he ŵa'ae no mi'ila, ba he
ŵa'ae no aro dōdōmi ba zi doehoe

- andrō, si so chōmi. (*Rom. 15, 14. 15*).
- 13 Ba no amaedola gōmōgoe da'ō, oēwa'ō tōdōgoe, fatoea sodo ba nose andre, fa bōi mōrō ami oēbe'e, na oefasoegi ba dōdōmi, (*Kor. II. 5, 1. 4*), me no oē'ila, lō ara tō, ba oerōi nosegoe andre, me no ibokai gōi chōgoe da'ō So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tim. II. 4, 6. Joh. 21, 18. 19*). Ba oeforege gōi, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō so chōmi, na no mofanōdo, fa mi'ila mifasoegi ba dōdōmi da'ō.
- 16 III. Tenga sa fajafaja, nifachai dōdō, dali chōma mege, me ma'ombacha'ō chōmi wa'abōlō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba fa'ato'elenia; noa sa si no anehenche fa'asala'ania ndra'aga; (*Tim. I. 1, 4. Mat. 17, 1. 2. Joh. I. 1, 1*); noa sa itema chō Lowalangi Ama zoemange ba lachōmi, me tetandrōsaigō chōnia li andrō, moroi ba lachōmi andrō, si no eboea sibai, me imane: „Onogoe omasiō da'ō, wa'omasigoe ia.” (*Mat. 3, 17; 17, 5*).
- 18 Ba li andrō, ba no marongo, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, me soga chōnia, ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō, (*Mar. 9, 2*). **ba no samboea na wa'aro li zama'ele'ō andrō, chōda, ba si sōchinia, na mitōngōni ia, hoelō wandroes, sohagaini naha si no ogōmīgōmi, irege tobaha fa'amoloeo, ba irege no toembōe madala andrō ba dōdōmi.** (*Joh. 5, 39. Sin. 119, 105. Kor. II. 4, 6. Fam. 2, 28. Mat. 2, 4*).
- 20 Na si a'a zaboto ba dōdōmi, wa tenga loealoea gera'era niha fefoe, hadia ia, wama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera.
- 21 (*Kor. I. 2, 11*). Lō'ō sa irai toemboc hadia ia wama'ele'ō ba wa'edōna niha, nifatōrō Geheha ni'amoni'ō niha, na hoemede ira; ba Lowalangi moroi. (*Sam. II. 23, 2. Jes. 34, 16. Mat. 10, 20; 22, 43*).

FAZA 2:

I. Samaeloengoe andrō, ba hoe koe si gōna ira dania. II. Fondrege zi lō sōchi ira.

I. Ba so gōi zama'ele'ō sofaja ba chōra fōna, si mane ba chōmi, me so gōi dania zamahaō sofaja, samobōrō dania fa'atonia, ba wamakiko, sangosilō'ōgō gōi So'aja, si no mangōhōli ja'ira, ba sangasogō chōra fa'atekiko salio. (*Moz. V. 13, 1 b. i. Mat. 24, 11. Hal. zin. 20, 30. Joh. I. 4, 1. Joed. a. 4*). Ba ato dania zolo'ō chōra, ba wa'asilōja'wara andrō, ba bōrō ira, wa tetandra'waisi dania lala si doehoe andrō. (*F. 2, 10, 13, 18. Rom. 2, 24*). Ba ba wa'omasira gana'a, ba lafachai waja, ba lalimo ami, ba i'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba lō ahoe hoekoe si gōna ira, ba fa'atekikora, ba tenga si mōrō. (*Tim. I. 6, 5*). Lō'ō sa salimagō chō Lowalangi mala'ika andrō, si no mama-zōchi horō, noa sa itibo'ō ba narako, nirate ba zogōmigōmi, no ibe'e nitaha, ba wangoehoekeo dania, (*Joed. a. 6. Fam. 20, 1; 9, 1. 11*), ba lō salimagō chōnia ōsi goeli danō fōna, ha ira No'achi andrō, sanoe-riagō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ni'orifi-
nia, ha da'waloe, me ifatōrō goloro ba niha si lō sōchi andrō. (*F. 3, 6. Fet. I. 3, 20*). Ba no itoenoe mbanoea Zodoma andrō ba. banoea Gomora, i'etoe'ō hoekoe ba wanoedogō, no ibe'e famaedo, ba niha si lō sōchi dania; (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Joed. a. 7*); ba no i'orifi Loti andrō, satoelō tōdō, nifakaokao andrō, ba nilaoe zi si lō ja'wa andrō, ba wa'asilōja'wara; (*Moz. I. 19, 16. 29*); afōchō sa ba zatoelō andrō wamaigi, me no si fatewoe ia chōra, ba afōchō wamondrongo; ero ma'ōchō faloecha afōchō bacha dōdōnia, si no atoelō andrō, ba mboeaboea si lō sōchi andrō. I'ila So'aja i'efa'ō zangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba wandraigō, ba i'ila itaha zi lō atoelō

- andrō, irege loeo wangoehoekoe ba wangotōe'ō ja'ira; (*Sin. 91, 15. Kor. I. 10, 13*); ba ofōna zanōrō lala nōsi niha andrō, wangisō si ra'ira'io andrō, ba sangositengagō sala'wa; safaito andrō, si faja'wa, — lō ata'oe ira latandra'waisi zolachōmi. (*Joed. a. 8. Tit. 3, 1-2. Moz. II. 22, 28*).
- 11 Ba mala'ika andrō, sabe'e ba sabōlō moroi chōra, ba lō latandra'waisi ira chō Zo'aja. (*Joed. a. 9*).
- 12 II. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba no timba zali'wali'wa ba danō si lō tōdō, si no to'oea sonda'oe ba samakiko, latandra'waisi zi lō la'ila na i, ba ba wa'atekikora andrō tekiko ira
- 13 dania, (*Joed. a. 10*), faloecha ira loeo wa lō atcelō andrō, me no fa'omasira la'wa'ō tōdōra wemangamanga andrō, ba zi ma'ōchō, si ra'ira'io ira ba saila ita, mangamanga ira, ba walimosara andrō, ba lahagōhaogō gōra, awōmi. (*Joed. a. 12. Loek. 16, 19. Fil. 3, 19*). Ba hōrōra, ba no ha sambalō ira alawe sohorō, ba lō labatobato wanao horō, ladōnisi dōdō si lō aro na; tōdōra, ba no moefamaha ba wa'omasi gana'a, ono ni'elifi ira. (*Tim. II. 3, 6*).
- 15 No larōi lala satoelō, ba no eloenogoe ira, no latōrō lala Mbileamo, ono Mbozoro andrō, si no omasi loeo wa lō atoelō andrō, (*Joed. a. 11; Moz. IV. 22, 5. 7. Fam. 2, 14*), ba si faloecha gōi fotoe golalō'wania andrō: kalide andrō, nifonoro, si lō li, ba ilaoe li niha, itena'wa wa iō tōdō zama'ele'ō andrō. (*Moz. IV. 22, 28 b. t.*).
- 17 Ja'ira andrō, ba oemboe si lō idanō ira, lawoeo ni'oloi'ō nangi sabōlō, ba ni'irō'ō si bongi andrō, sogōmigōmi andrō. (*Joed. a. 12. 13. Amaed. 25, 14. Dan. 12, 3*).
- 18 Lalaoe waja, hochā, ba ladōnisi niha, ba wa'asilōja'wa, isō'isō nōsi niha andrō, niha si no aefa ma'ifoe ba zanōrō lala eloengoea andrō.
- 19 (*Joed. a. 16*). Lafaboe'oe chōra wa'aefa, ba ja'ira, ba no sawoejoe wa'atekiko; ba zabōlō moroi chōnia sa

mōi sawoejoe niha. (*Joh. 8, 34. Rom. 6, 16*). Na si no aefa ira sa ba wa'ara'ira'io andrō, ba niha goeli danō, ba wa'aboto ba dōdōra Zo'aja ja'ita, sangorifi ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba na ifoeli zoei te'oe'oe ira da'ō, na ifoeli te'ala ira, ba no tobali abōlōbōlō zafœria andrō chōra, moroi ba zi fōfōna. (*Heb. 6, 4-6. Mat. 12, 45*). Sōchi sa ena'ō chōra, na lō irai aboto ba dōdōra lala satoelō andrō, moroi na no aboto ba dōdōra, ba lafoeli foeri, ba la'erogō zoei gorōisa andrō, ni'amoni'ō, nifa'ema chōra. (*Heb. 10, 26 b. t. Loek. 12, 47*). No itōrō ba chōra ni'wa'ō ba gamaedola andrō, si doehoe: „Asoe samoeli ja'ia ba goctania, ba bawi nifemonndrisangawoeli ba getoena.” (*Amaed. 26, 11*).

FAZA 3.

I. Tenga faja wangawoeli Keriso andrō. II. Famaroe tōdō, ena'ō lahagō, ba wamaondragō ja'ia.

- I. Samboea sa'ae zilalō soeragoe, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, nisoeragoe chōmi, ba no faoma famasoege ba dōdōmi gera'era sohaoehaoe, (*F. 1, 13. Fet. I. 5, 12*), ena'ō itōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, nihōnagō zama'ele'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō fangoema'ō, ba orōisa zinenge andrō chōmi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, sangorifi ja'ita. (*Joed. a. 17*). Da'ō zi a'a zaboto ba dōdōmi ena'ō, wa so dania zango'aja, na loeo safoeria andrō, sanōrō lala wangisō andrō chōra, (*Tim. I. 4, 1. Joed. a. 18*), ba sangoema'ō: Hezo gamaboe'oela linia andrō, ba wa'asonia? Me no aefa mate ndra toea sa, ba lō teboelō fefoe, hadia ia, si mane ja'ia i'otarai ba mbōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi. (*Hes. 12, 22. Jes. 5, 19*). Noa sa ni'odōdōgō wa tobini chōra, wa no i'otarai fōna sa'ae so mbanoea si ja'wa ba tanō tooe, moroi ba nidandō, moroi ba daroma li Lowalangi, (*Sin. 136, 6; 33, 6*), si mōi gōi famakiko danō'a da'ō; inōnōi idanō.

- 7 (F. 2, 5. Moz. I. 7, 11 b. t.). Ba banoea si ja'wa iada'e ba tanō iada'e, ba no moetenagō, ba daroma li da'ō gōi, no moetaha, ba wamatōrō ba galitō, na loeo wangoehoekoe andrō; na loeo wa'atekiko niha si lō mangata'oeſi Lowalangi. (F. 2, 9. Mat. 24, 35 b. t.). Ba bōi jatobini chōmi zi sambalō andrō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō: chō Zo'aja, ba no timba zi hōnō fache zi ma'ōma'ōchō, ba timba zi ha ma'ōma'ōchō zi hōnō fache.
- 8 (Sin. 90, 4). Lō i'aragō gamaboe'oe-la li andrō So'aja, si mane ni'wa'ō niha ōsa, wa fangaragō, ha fa'ebolo dōdōnia, bōrō ita, ba lō omasi ia tekiko ōsa, ena'ō ahori faloccha ira wamalalini era'era. (F. 3, 15. Heb. 10, 37. Hes. 18, 23; 33, 11.) Ba hoelō wa'aso zanagō, na iroegi dania loeo Zo'aja andrō, ba zofetoe dania banoea si ja'wa, wa'ataja, ba ba zadoedoe bōrōtania, ba wa'achozī, ba zachozī tanō, awō nifazōchi, ba goeli danō andrō. (Mat. 24, 43 b. t. Tes. I, 5, 2. Jes. 51, 6. Sin. 102, 27).
- 10 II. Ba me sadoedoe da'ō fefoe, ba hadia, lō miforege wanōrō lala satoelō andrō, awō wangata'oeſi Lowalangi? (Loek. 21, 36). ba wanōtōna, ena'ō iroegi loeo Lowalangi andrō, ba wehoeloe dōdō ba da'ō, ja'ia mbōrō wa adoedoe mbanoea si ja'wa, ba galitō, ba bōrō wa'alaoe mbōrōtania andrō, ba wa'achozī. (Fil. 3, 20). Ba tadōnadōna mbanoea 13 si ja'wa, si bohooe, ba tanō si bohooe, dali gamaboe'oe-la linia andrō — ba zahono fa'atoelō dōdō. (Jes. 65, 17. Heb. 2, 5. Fam. 21, 27). Andrō, 14 ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, me midōnadōna zi manō, ba mi'owōlō'ōlōgō, ena'ō lō hadia ia zi tokana ba sinegoe chōmi, fōnania, na ifaigi, ba wa'atoelō. (Tes. I, 5, 23). Ba fangorifi, 15 mi'wa'ō tōdōmi, wa'ebolo dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, si mane nisoera Waoelo gōi chōmi, talifoesōda ni'omasi'ō andrō, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō, nibe'e chōnia, (F. 3, 9. Rom. 2, 4), si mane fehedenia gōi, na itōrō 16 linia da'ō, ba zoera andrō, fefoe, ba ziso ōsa zafōchōfamotochi, nifoejoe'ō zi lō moefahaō andrō ba si lō aro tōdō, si mane soera bō'ō andrō gōi, ba wamakiko ja'ira. (Rom 8, 19). Ba 17 ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, me no tohōna mi'ila, ba mi'angelana, fa lō adōni ami gōi ba wa'eloengoe zi lō molo'ō andrō, ba fa lō teboelō ami ba wa'aromi andrō. (Tes. II, 2, 2. Kor. I, 15, 58). Ba jatedoe chōmi wa'e 18 boea dōdō andrō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdōmi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, sangorifi ja'ita. Ja chōnia zoemange, he iada'e, ba he na loeo si lō aetoe andrō. (Kol. I, 9-11. Fet. I, 5, 11).

Soera JOHANE andrō,

SI FŌFŌNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famadoehoe'ō Johane Jesoe. II.
Lō tola lō tatehe, wa si so horō ita.

1 I. Si otarai mbōrōta andrō, ni-

rongoma, ni'ila hōrōma, si no anehe ndra'aga, ba nibabaja dangama andrō, ba daroma li fangorifi andrō. (Joh. 1, 1. 14; 20, 27). Ba no tefa'ele'ō wa'aeri andrō, ba no ma'ila. 2

ba mafadoehoe'ō, ba ma'ombacha'ō
chōmi:wa'a'eri andrō, si lō aetoe,
si no so chō Nama, ba si no moe-
fa'ele'ō chōda. (Joh. 1, 4; 17, 3:5).

3 Ni'ilama andrō; niringoma, ma'o-
mbacha'ō chōmi gōi, ena'ō awōma
ami gōi, ba awō Nama sa ita, ba
awō Nononia, Jesoe Keriso. (Joh.
41, 23). Ba da'ō nisoerama chōmi,
4 ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi.
(Joh. 15, 11. Fet. I. 4, 13).

5 II. Ba da'ō doeria andrō, niro-
ngomā chōnia, ni'ombacha'ōma chō-
mi, wa no haga Lowalangi, awō wa
lō hadia ia wa'ogōmigōmi ba dōdō-
6 nia. (Joh. 1, 9; 8, 12). Na ta'wa'ō,
awōnia ita, ba na tatōrō zogōmigō-
mi, ba no mofaja ita, ba tenga si
doehoe nilaoeda. (F. 2, 9. Joh. 12,
7 35 b. t.). Ba na tatōrō haga, si mane
fe'asonia ba haga, ba no fa'awō ita,
ba ihaogō ita do Nononia Jesoe,
iheta horōda fefoe. (Efes. 5, 8. 9.
8 Fam. 1, 5. Heb. 9, 12. 14). Na ta'wa'ō
lō horōda, ba tafowōhō ita, ba si
doehoe lō'ō ba dōdōda. (Amaed. 20,
9 9; 28, 13). Na ta'ombacha'ō horōda,
ba lō farōi ia, ba no satoelō ia, fa
i'efa'ō chōda horō andrō, ba fa
ihaogō ita, fa iheta fefoe zi lō a-
10 toelō. (Sin. 32, 3-5. Tit. 2, 14). Na
ta'wa'ō, lō nifazōchida horō, ba ta-
bali'ō sofaja ia, ba taroma linia a-
andrō lō'ō, ba dōdōda. (Rom. 3, 4.
10).

FAZA 2.

I. Jesoe zangatoelō'ō niha ba Lowalangi. II. Tandra wa awō Lowalangi ba awō Jesoe ita. III. Bōi ta'omasī'ō hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō. IV. Famangelama ba zamaeloenge andrō.

1 I. He ja'ami iraonogoe ! Andrō
oesoera chōmi da'ō, fa bōi mifazō-
chi horō. Ba na so zamazōchi horō,
ba so chōda zi loelēi mangoema'ō
chō Nama, Jesoe Keriso, satoelō
tōdō andrō. (Rom. 6, 1. 2. Jes. 53,
2 11. 12). Ba ja'ia hōli ba horōda a-

andrō, ba tenga ha ba horōda andrō,
no ba horō nōsi goeli danō ma'afe-
foe gōi. (F. 4, 10. Kor. 11:5, 18. 19):

II. Ba ba da'ō oroma chōda, wa 3
no aboto ba dōdōda ia, na ta'ō'ō
goroisania. (F. 3, 6. Joh. 14, 21.
Mat. 7, 21). Na so zangoema'ō: 4
No aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba na lō
i'ō'ō goroisania, ba sofaja da'ō, ba
si doehoe lō'ō ba dōdō da'ō. (F. 4,
20). Ba na so zolo'ō linia, ba chō- 5
nia mo'ahonoa wa'omasi Lowalangi
andrō, si ndroehoendroehoe. Ba da'ō
aboto ba dōdōda, wa ba chōnia so
ita. (F. 5, 3; 4, 12). Na so zangoe- 6
ma'ō, ba chōnia ahono ia, ba mo'ō-
mō ia, fa si mane amoeata da'ō
gōi gamoeatania. (Joh. 13, 15). He 7
ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, tenga oroisa si
bohooe oesoera chōmi, oroisa si no
ara, si no so chōmi, i'otarai mbō-
rōta; taroma li andrō, niringomi,
i'otarai mbōrōta, goroiisa si no ara
andrō. (F. 3, 11. Joh. a. 11. 5). Oroisa 8
si bohooe zoei oesoera chōmi, si no
doehoe ba chōnia ba ba chōmi, me
si taja zogōmigōmi andrō, ba me
hoemaga sa'ae haga andrō, si ndroe-
hoe. (Rom. 13, 12). Na so zangoe- 9
ma'ō, ba haga so ia, ba na fatioe
dōdōnia ba dalifoesōnia, ba ba zo-
gōmigōmi so ia, iroegi da'c. Sango- 10
masi'ō talifocsōnia, ba no ahono ba
haga, ba lō ba chōnia fangala. Si 11
fatioe tōdō chō dalifoesōnia, ba ba
zogōmigōmi so ia, sogōmigōmi itōrō,
ba lō i'ila, heza isa'wa, me no ifo-
baloenō hōrōnia sogōmigōmi andrō.
(F. 3, 14. 15. Joh. 12, 35).

III. Oefa'ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'- 12
ami iraono, me no moe'efa'ō chōmi
horōmi, bōrō dōinia. (Loek. 24, 47).
Oefa'ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami ira 13
ama, me no aboto ba dōdōmi zi
otarai mbōrōta andrō. Oefa'ohē'ō
zoera chōmi, ja'ami ono matoea,
me no milāwa Gafōcha. No oefa'-
ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami iraono,
me no aboto ba dōdōmi Nama. (Joh.
1, 7. Efes. 6, 11 b. t.). No oefa'ohē'ō 14

- zoera, chōmi, ja'ami ira ama, me no aboto ba dōdōmi zi oṭarai mbōrōta andrō. No oefa'ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami ono matoea, me no sabōlō ami, ba me ahono ba dōdōmi daroma li Lowalangi, ba me no milawa Gafōcha. **Bōi mi'omasī'ō nōsi goeli danō, ba ma hadia ia, zi so ba goeli danō. Na so zangomasi'ō ōsi goeli danō, ba lō fangomasi'ō Ama ba dōdōnia.** (*Rom. 12, 2. Jak. 4, 4*). Me tenga moroi chō Nama, me moroi ba nōsi goeli danō fefoe, hadia ia, zi so ba goeli danō, he fa'omasi nōsi niha, ba he fa'omasi hōrō, ba he fajawasa andrō, ba gan'a. **Ba si taja nōsi goeli danō, awō wa'omasinia andrō, ba solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (*Kor. I. 7, 31. Fet. I. 1, 24*).
- 18 IV. He ja'ami iraono!** Amozoea sa'ae, ba si mane nirongomi, so dania zi fa'oedoe chō Keriso, ba no ato iada'e zi tobali si fa'oedoe chō Keriso. Moroi ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa amozoea sa'ae. (*Fet. I. 4, 7. Tes. II. 2, 3 b. t. Joh. I. 4, 3. Joh. 11, a. 7*). Ba chōda la'otarai, ba tenga awōda ira; na awōda sa ira mena'ō, ba lō laheta ira chōda mena'ō, ba ena'ō oroma, wa lō dozi awōda ira. **20** (*Hal. zin. 20, 30. Kor. I. 11, 19*). Ba no so chōmi wamajoini andrō, chō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba mi'ila fefoe, **21** hadia ia. (*Kor. II. 1, 21. 22*). Tenga andrō oefa'ohē'ō zoera chōmi, me lō mi'ila zi doehoe, andrō oefa'ohē'ō chōmi, me no mi'ila, ba me tenga moroi ba zi doehoe fefoe, hadia ia, **22** waja. Ha niha zofaja, baero zangosilō'ōgō, wa Keriso andrō Jesoe? Da'ō zi fa'oedoe chō Keriso, sango-silō'ōgō Ama, awō Nono. (*F. 2, 18. Joh. 20, 31. Fet. II. 2, 1*). Dozi sangosilō'ōgō Ono, ba lō'ō gōi chōra Ama; sanehe Ono, ba chōnia so gōi Nama. (*F. 4, 15. Joh. 5, 23. Joh. II. a. 9*). Nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba ja'ahono ba dōdōmi.

Na'ahono ba dōdōmi nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba ahono gōi ami ba chō Nono ba ba chō Nama. (*Joh. 14, 23*). Ba da'ō gamaboe'oea **25** li andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōda: fa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō. (*F. 5, 11. Joh. 10, 28*). Da'ō nisoeragoe, chōmi, ba zamaeloengoe ja'ami andrō, ba ja'ami — ba no ahono ba dōdōmi wamajoini andrō, nitemami chōnia, ba lō mogoena chōmi, ifahaō ami niha, mi'ia gō sa'ae ba chōnia, dali wamahaō wamajoinia ja'ami andrō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, ba no si doehoe, ba tenga faja; mi'ō'ō wamalaōnia ja'ami andrō. (*Joh. 14, 26; 16, 13*). Ba da'ō, **28** ja'ami iraono, mi'ia gō ba chōnia, ena'ō lō aiwō ita, na i'oroma'ō ia dania, ba ena'ō lō te'ailasi ita chōnia, ba wa'asonia. (*Joh. 15, 4. F. 4, 17*). Na mi'ila, satoelō ia, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa chōnia toemboe gōi dozi solaoe satoelō andrō. (*F. 3, 7-10*).

FAZA 3.

I. Fa'ohahae dōdō nono Lowalangi ba tōtōnafōra. II. Tandra wa ono Lowalangi ira: Fa'atoelō dōdō ba fa'omasira dalifoesō, III. ba loealoea da'ō: Fa lō aiwō ira chō Lowalangi.

- I. Mifaigi, ha wa'eboea wa'omasi** **1** andrō, ni'amoealagō Nama chōda, fa ono Lowalangi dōida, ba fa doehoe gōi ononia ita. Da'ō mbōrō, wa lō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō ita, me lō saboto ba dōdōra ia. (*Joh. 1, 12. Gal. 4, 6. Joh. 17, 25*). **He ja'ami ni'omasī'ō! ono Lowalangi ita iada'e, ba lō'ō na moe'oroma'ō, hadia ita dania. No ta'ila, na no moe'oroma'ō dania, ba fachi-** **2** **lichili ita chōnia, me tanehegō dania ia, he wisa ia.** (*Rom. 8, 16 b. t. Kol. 3, 4. Fil. 3, 21*). Ba dozi sanōtōna da'ō chōnia, ba lahaogō ira, si mane ja'ia, si lō si ra'ira'io. (*Heb. 12, 14*). **II. Dozi samazōchi horō, ba la-** **4**

- sawō. gōi gorōisa; ba fanawō orōisa
 5 horō andrō. (*F. 5, 17*). Ba no mi-
 rongo, wa andrō tafa'ele'ō ia, ena'ō
 iheta horō andrō, ba lō horō ba
 dōdōnia. (*F. 1, 7. Fet. I. 2, 24*).
 6 Dozi sahono chōnia, ba lō mama-
 zōchi horō. Dozi samazōchi horō,
 ba lō lārai la'ila ia, ba lō saboto
 7 ba dōdōra ia. (*F. 2, 3 b. t.*). He
 ja'ami irano! bōi jamoefaeloe-
 nge ami niha. Solaoe satoelō, da'ō
 zatoelō, si mane ja'ia andrō, si no
 atoelō. (*F. 2, 26, 29. Efes. 5, 6*).
 8 Moroi ba Gafōcha zamazōchi horō;
 moroi ba mbōrōta sa ifazōchi ho-
 rō Afōcha. Ba da'ō tefa'ele'ō Nono
 Lowalangi, ena'ō ifakiko halōwō Ga-
 9 fōcha. (*Joh. 8, 44. Heb. 2, 14*). Dozi
 si toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba lō ma-
 mazōchi horō, me lō teboelō danō-
 mōnia ba dōdōra, ba tebai mama-
 zōchi horō ira, me no moroi ba Lo-
 walangi ira. (*F. 5, 1. 18. Fet. I. 1,*
 10 *23*). Ba da'ō oroma, ba niha nono
 Lowalangi, ba ha niha nono Gafō-
 cha. Dozi si lō molaoe satoelō, ba
 tenga moroi ba Lowalangi ira, awō
 zi lō mangomasi'ō talifoesōnia. (*F.*
 11 *2, 29; 4, 8*). Da'ō sa doeria, niro-
 ngomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, fa faoma
 ta'omasi'ō nawōda. (*F. 2, 7. 8. Joh.*
 12 *13, 34*). Bōi si mane Ka'ino andrō,
 soroi ba Gafōcha, samoenoe achi-
 nia; ba hana wa iboenoe? Me no
 si lō sōchi mboeaboeania, ba me
 satoclōsa mboeaboeanachinia. (*Moz.*
 13 *I. 4, 8*). Ba bōi ahōlihōli dōdōmi,
 ja'ami ira talifoesō, na fatioe dōdō
 niha goeli danō chōmi. (*Joh. 15, 18*
 14 *b. t.*). No ta'ila, no awoe'a ita ba
 wa'amate, no tasa'wa wa'aeri, me
 ta'omasi'ō dalifoesō; si lō mango-
 masi'ō, ba lō teboelō ba wa'amate.
 15 (*F. 2, 10. 11*). Samoenoe niha dozi
 zi fatioe tōdō ba dalifoesōra; ba
 mi'ila, lō samoenoe niha, si so fa'-
 aeri si lō aetoe, si lō teboelō ba
 dōdōnia. (*Mat. 5, 21. 22. Gal. 5, 21*).
 16 Ba da'ō no aboto ba dōdōda wa'-
 omasi andrō, me no ibelegō noso-
- nia fōnada; ba mo'ōmō gōi ita, ta-
 belegō nosoda fōna dalifoesōda. (*Joh.*
 15, 13). Ba na so zi so ana'a goeli 17
 danō, ba na i'ila, ambō chō dali-
 foesōnia, ba na idoe'hō dōdōnia chō-
 nia, ba hezo wa'omasinia Lowala-
 ngi andrō, ba dōdōnia? (*Moz. V. 15,*
 7 *b. t. Jak. 2, 15. 16*). He ja'ami irao- 18
 no! bōi ba li ta'omasi'ō nawōda,
 ba bōi ba lela, ba nilaoeda chōnia
 ta'omasi'ō ia, ba si ndroehoendroe-
 hoe. (*Rom. 12, 9. 13*).
 III. Ba ba da'ō aboto dania ba 19
 dōdōda, wa moroi ba zi doehoe ta'-
 otarai, ba fadoehoe dōdōda fōnania
 tabe'e, (*Joh. 13, 37*), wa no eboea 20
 Lowalangi, moroi ba dōdōda, awō
 wa no aboto ba dōdōnia fefoe, ha-
 dia ia; na i'adoegō ita tōdōda. (*Jes.*
 55, 7-9). He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! na 21
 lō i'adoegō ita tōdōda, ba so chō-
 da wa lō aiwō, chō Lowalangi, (*Heb.*
 4, 16), ba hadia ia ni'andrōda, ba 22
 tatema chōnia, me ta'o'ō gorōisania,
 ba me talaoe zomasi ia. (*F. 5, 14.*
 15. *Mar. 11, 24. Joh. 15, 7*). Ba 23
 da'ō gorōisania, ena'ō mamati ita
 ba dōi Nononia, Jesoe Keriso, ba
 ena'ō faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda, si
 mane ni'oroi'onia chōda. (*Joh. 6,*
 29; 15, 12. *Efes. 5, 2*). Ba na so 24
 zolo'ō orōisania, ba ba chōnia ahono
 da'ō, ba ja'ia gōi, ba lō teboelō ba
 zi manō. Ba ba da'ō aboto ba dō-
 dōda, wa lō teboelō ia ba chōda,
 ba Geheha andrō, nibe'enia chōda.
 (*F. 4, 13. Joh. 14, 23. Rom. 8, 9*).

FAZA 4.

I. Famangelama, ba zamaeloe-
 nge andrō, II. famarooe tōdō, ba
 wangomasi'ō talifoesō, bōrō wa'oma-
 si Lowalangi ita.

I. He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! bōi dozi 1
 eheha fadoehoe dōdōmi, mitandraigō
 sa gcheha andrō, na moroi ba Lo-
 walangi ira. No ato zama'ele'ō so-
 faja, si mōi ba niha ba goeli danō.
 (*Tes. I. 5, 19-22. Joh. 2, 13. Fet. II.*
 2, 1). Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōmi Ge- 2

- heha Lowalangi: Dozi eheha, sanehe Jesoe Keriso, si no tobali ōsi niha, ba moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō; (Joh. 1, 1-14); ba dozi eheha, si lō manehe Jesoe, ba tenga moroi ba Lowalangi, ba da'ō gamoeata zi fa'oedoe chō Keriso andrō, nirongomi; so ia, ba no so ia sa'ae ba goeli danō. (F. 2, 18. 22. Tes. II, 2, 7).
- 4 Moroi ba Lowalangi ami, ja'ami iraono, ba no mila'wa da'ō, me no eboea zi so ba dōdōmi, moroi ba zi so ba niha ba goeli danō andrō. (F. 5, 4. Loek. 11, 22). Moroi ba goeli danō ira, andrō moroi ba goeli danō hoehoeora, ba niha goeli danō zamondrongo chōra. (Joh. 15, 19).
- 6 Moroi ba Lowalangi ita. Si no aboto Lowalangi ba dōdō, da'ō zamondrongo chōda; lō ifondrondrongo chōda si tenga moroi ba Lowalangi. Moroi ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda Geheha si doehoe ba eheha samae-loengoe. (Joh. 8, 47; 17, 14).
- 7 II. He ja'ami ni'omasī'ō! data'omasī'ō nawōda, me no moroi ba Lowalangi wa'omasi andrō, ba me no si toemboe ba Lowalangi dozi sangomasi'ō awōra, ba me no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi. (F. 3, 11).
- 8 Si lō mangomasi'ō awōnia, ba lō saboto ba dōdōnia Lowalangi, me no fa'omasi Lowalangi. **Ba da'ō no oroma wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba chōda, me no ifatenge ba goeli danō Nononia Lowalangi, ononia si ha samboea andrō, ena'ō aeri ita balazi ia.** (Joh. 3, 16). Ba da'ō so wa'omasi andrō, tenga wa no ta'omasi'ō Lowalangi, no wa no i'omasi'ō ita, awō wa no ifatenge Nononia, hōli, ba horōda. (Rom. 5, 8. Kor. II, 5, 19. 20), He ja'ami ni'omasī'ō! na no imanō wangomasi'ō ja'ita Lowalangi, ba mo'omō gōi ita fangomasi'ō awōda. Samōsa lō niha si no irai mangila Lowalangi; na ta'omasi'ō nawōda, ba lō teboelō ia ba dōdōda, ba mo'ahonoa ba dōdōda wangomasi'ōda ja'ia. (Joh. 1, 18).
- Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa lō 13 teboelō ita ba chōnia, awō wa lō teboelō ia ba dōdōda, me no ibe'e chōda Gehehania andrō, ōsa. (F. 3, 24). Ba no anehe ndrā'aga ba ma-fadoehoe'ō, wa no ifatenge Ama Nononia, sangorifi ōsi goeli danō. (Mat. 3, 17. Joh. 3, 17): Na sō za-nehe, Ono Lowalangi Jesoe, ba ba dōdōnia lō teboelō Lowalangi, ba ja'ia, ba lō teboelō ba chō Lowalangi. (Joh. 6, 69; A. 2). Ba no aboto ba dōdōda wa'omasi Lowalangi ita, ba no fadoehoe dōdōda ba da'ō. **Lowalangi, ba no fa'omasi, ba lō teboelō ba chō Lowalangi zi lō teboelō ba wa'omasi andrō, ba lō teboelō Lowalangi ba dōdōnia.** (F. 4, 8. 12). Ba da'ō mo'ahonoa wa'omasi andrō chōda, fa lō ata'oe ita, na loeo wangoehoe andrō, me no si mane ja'ia gōi ita, ba goeli danō andre. (F. 2, 28. 6). Lō fa'ata'oe ba wa'omasi andrō, ifofanō sa wa'ata'oe fa'omasi si no mo'ahonoa; me no fa'afōchō wa'ata'oe; ba sata'oe, ba lō mo'ahonoa na ba wa'omasi. (Rom. 8, 15). **Ta'omasi'ō ia, me no ofōna i'omasi'ō ita.** Na so zangoema'ō: Omasido Lowalangi, ba na fatioe dōdōnia ba dalifoesōnia, ba sofaja ia; Si lō mangomasi'ō talifoesōnia sa, ni'ila hōrōnia, ba tebai omasi ia Lowalangi, si lō i'ila hōrōnia. (F. 3, 17; 2, 4). Ba da'ō gorōisa, nibe'enia chōda, ena'ō i'omasi'ō gōi dalifoesōnia sangomasi'ō Lowalangi. (F. 3, 23. Joh. 13, 34).

FAZA 5.

Famati dandra, wa ono Lowalangi niha, ba ja'ia gōi wangabōlōra.

- I. Dozi samati, wa no Keriso andrō Jesoe, ba moroi ba Lowalangi toemboe ira, ba dozi somasi so'ono ja'ia, ba la'omasi'ō gōi zi no toemboe chōnia andrō. (F. 4, 2. 15. Joh. 1, 12. 13). Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa ta'omasi'ō nono Lowalangi, na omasi ita Lowalangi, ba na ta'o'ō

- 3 goroisania. Da'õ sa wa'omasida Lowalangi, ena'õ ta'o'õ goroisania, ba
tenga safõchõ wolo'õ oroisania. (*Joh. 11. a. 6. Joh. 14, 15. Mat. 11, 30*). Fe-
4 foe sa; zi toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba abõlõ moroi ba zoro'i oeli danõ,
ba da'õ wa'abõlõ, sabõlõ moroi ba zoro'i oeli danõ andrõ, famatida andrõ. (*F. 2, 15 b. t. Kor. I. 15, 57*).
5 Ha niha zabõlõ moroi ba zoro'i oeli danõ, baero zamati, wa Ono Lowa-
6 langi Jesoe ? (*Rom. 8, 37*). Da'õ ia, zi no mõi, balazi nidanõ, ba ba-
lazi ndro, Jesoe Keriso; tenga ha idanõ chõnia, no idanõ awõ ndro;
ba Eheha andrõ zamadoehoe'õ; me no si doehoe Gebeha andrõ. (*Joh. 19, 34. 35; 15, 26*). Tõloe sa zama-
7 doehoe'õ, (*Mat. 28, 19. Joh. 1, 1; 16, 13-15*). Eheha andrõ, ba idanõ andrõ, ba do andrõ, ba ha sara zi
8 tõloe andrõ. (*Heb. 10, 15. Hal. zin. 10, 47. Joh. 3, 5. Mat. 26, 28*). Na fadoehoe dõdõda ba wamadoehoe'õ
9 niha, ba no eboea na wamadoehoe'õ Lowalangi; da'õ sa wamadoehoe'õ Lowalangi andrõ, famadoehoe'õnia
10 Ononia. (*Joh. 8, 17. 18; 5, 37*). Chõ zamati chõ Nono Lowalangi so wamadoehoe'õ andrõ, ba dõdõnia. Si
lõ mamati li Lowalangi, ba no ibali'õ sofaja Lowalangi, me lõ nifatinia famadoehoe'õ andrõ, famadoehoe'õ
Lowalangi Ononia. (*Rom. 8. 16. Joh. 3, 33*). Ba da'õ wamadoehoe'õ andrõ: wa no ibe'e chõda Lowalangi wa-
11 aeri si lõ aetoc, awõ wa ba chõ Nononia so wa'aeri andrõ. (*Joh. 1, 4*). Chõ zi so Ono andrõ, chõnia so wa'aeri andrõ;
12 ba zi lõ Ono Lowalangi andrõ, ba chõnia lõ fa'aeri andrõ. (*Joh. 3, 36; 5, 24*). Da'õ ni-
soeragoe chõmi, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõmi, so chõmi wa'aeri si lõ aetoc, chõmi samati ba dõi Nono Lowa-
13 langi andrõ. (*Joh. 20, 31*). Ba da'õ wa lõ aiwõ, si so chõda ba chõnia: na, so ni'andrõda, hadia ia, si faoe-
doe ba zomasi ia, ba ifondrondrongo chõda. (*F. 3, 21. 22. Joh. 14, 13. 14*). Ba na no aboto ba dõdõda ifondro-
15 ndrongo chõda, na so ni'andrõda, ba aboto gõi ba dõdõda, wa tatema ni'andrõda chõnia. Na so zangila,
16 mamazõchi horõ dalifoeseõnia, horõ si tenga bõrõ wa'amate, ba jama-ngandrõ, ba ifa'aso chõnia wa'aeri,
chõ zamazõchi horõ si tenga bõrõ wa'amate. So horõ bõrõ wa'amate, ba tenga da'õ niwa'õgoc jamanga-
17 ndrõ. (*Mat. 12, 31. 32. Heb. 6, 4 b. t.*). Horõ fefoc, hadia ia, zi lõ ataelõ, ba so horõ si tenga bõrõ wa'amate.
18 (*F. 3, 4*). No ta'ila, dozi si toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba lõ lafazõchi horõ; dozi sa, si toemboe ba Lowalangi,
ba lõ aefa chõnia, ba lõ ibabaja Afõcha. (*F. 3, 9. Joh. 17, 15*). No aboto ba dõdõda, wa moroi ba Lo-
19 walangi ita, ba ba danga Gafõcha so nõsi goeli danõ, ma'afefoc. (*F. 4, 4. 5. Gal. 1, 4*). Ba no tarongo, wa
20 no mõi Nono Lowalangi, si no mame'e chõda tõdõ, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõda zi ndroehoe andrõ; ba ba
chõ zi ndroehoe andrõ so ita, ba chõ Nononia Jesoe Keriso, **Da'õ Lowalangi si ndroehoe ba fa'aeri si lõ aetoc.**
21 (*Joh. 17, 3; 14, 6; 20, 28. Fam. 3, 7. Rom. 9, 5. Tim. I. 3, 16. Joh. I. 1, 1. 2*). He ja'ami iraono! Mi'angelama ba nadoe andrõ. (*Kor. I. 10, 14*).
.

Soera JOHANE

andrō,

SI SAMBOEA.

I. Fangowai Johane Kiria andrō.
 II. Fa'omoeso dōdōnia ba mboea-
 boeara si sōchi andrō. III. Fama-
 ngelama, ba zamaeloengoe andrō.
 IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Satoea andrō zanoera da'e, chō
 Kiria nitoejoe andrō, ba ba nono-
 nia andrō, somasi ndra'o si ndroe-
 hoendroehoe. Ba tenga ha ja'o, no
 dozi tănō bō'ō gōi, si no aboto ba
 dōdō si doehoe. (*Joh. III. a. 1*).
- 2 Bōrō zi doehoe andrō, si lō teboelō
 ba dōdōda, si lō aefa chōda, iroegi
 3 zi lō aetoe. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea
 dōdō, awō wa'ahachō dōdō, awō wa'-
 ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lawalangi Ama,
 ba chō Jesoe Keriso, Ono Nama a-
 ndrō, ba wa'adoehoe ba ba wa'oma-
 si. (*Tim. I. 1, 2*).
- 4 II. No omoeso sibai dōdōgoe,
 me no oesōndra, ba nonoe andrō,
 zanōrō lala zi doehoe, solo'ō oroisa
 andrō, nitemada chō Nama. (*Joh.*
 5 *III. a. 3*). Ba iada'e, ba oe'andrō
 chōoe, ja'oegō Kiria, tenga hoelō na
 oroisa si bohooe oesoera chōoe, no
 oroisa si no so chōda, i'otarai mbō-
 rōta, ena'ō faoma ta'omasi'ō nawō-
 6 da. (*Joh. I. 3, 11. 23*). Ba da'ō wa'-
 omasi andrō, ena'ō tatōrō lala go-

roisania. Da'ō goroisia, ena'ō mitōrō,
 si mane nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrō-
 ta. (*Joh. I. 5, 3. Joh. 15, 10*).

III. Noa sa ato zamaeloengoe, 7
 si no mōi ba niha ba goeli danō,
 si lō manehe, wa no tobali ōsi niha
 Jesoe Keriso. Da'ō zamaeloengoe,
 da'ō zi fa'oedoe andrō, chō Keriso.
 (*Joh. I. 2, 18; 4, 1-3*). Mi'angelama, 8
 fa bōi aechoe gōlōmi, ba halōwōmi
 andrō, ena'ō ahori mitema loeo.
 (*Fam. 3, 11*). Dozi sanaloe'i, si lō 9
 ahono ba wamahaō Keriso andrō,
 ba lō Lowalangi chōra; ba zi lō
 teboelō ba wamahaō andrō, ba da'ō
 so Nama, fabaja Ono. (*Joh. I. 2, 23*).
 Na so zi mōi chōmi, si lō molohe 10
 famahaō da'ō, ba bōi mifa'amōi ia
 jomo, ba bōi mi'owai ia. (*Tes. II.*
3, 14. Kor. I. 16, 22. Gal. 1, 8, 9).
 Awōnia ba mboeaboeania si lō sōchi 11
 andrō na so zangowai ja'ia.

IV. Oja nisoeragoe chōmi ena'ō, 12
 ba lō omasido oefake garate ba ta-
 wā; oedōnadōna sa mōido chōmi,
 ba fahoehoe ita, ena'ō mo'ahonoa
 wa'omoeso dōdōda. (*Joh. III. 13.*
14. Joh. I. 1, 4). La'owai ndra'oegō 13
 ono nachioe ira alawe nitoejoe a-
 ndrō.

Soera

JOHANE

andrõ,

FANETE ZI DOMBOEA.

I. Fangowai Johano Gajo andrõ.
 II. Fa'omoeso dõdõnia, me itõrõ lala
 si sõchi Gajo, ba me ahachõ dõdõnia
 zi noemana. III. Mangarõgarõ ia ba
 chõ Dioterefe andrõ, ba isoeno De-
 meterio. VI. Fango'ozoi soera.

- 1 I. Satoea andrõ zanoera da'c, chõ
 Gajo ni'omasì'õ, somasi ndra'o, si
 ndroehoendroehoe. (*Joh. II. a. 1.*
- 2 *Rom. 16, 23*). He ja'oegõ ni'omasì'õ!
 Fefoc hadia ia chõoe, ba omasido, na
 ohahaoe dõdõoe, ba na lõ fõchõoe,
 si mane fa'ohahaoe dõdõoe ba no-
 sooe.
- 3 II. No omoeso sibai dõdõgoe,
 me so dalifoesõ andrõ, samadochoe'õ
 si doehoe andrõ, chõoe, wa õtõrõ lala
- 4 zi doehoe. (*Joh. II. a. 4*). Fondrege
 wa'omoeso dõdõgoe da'õ, na oero-
 ngo, latõrõ lala zi doehoe iraono
- 5 chõgoc. He ja'oegõ ni'omasì'õ! Sa-
 toelõ nilaoemõ ba dalifoesõ andrõ,
 mendroea manõ, me no niha bõ'õ
- 6 ira, samadoehoe'õ fa'omasioe, ba zi
 so banoea, ba sõchi, na õtolo ira, ba
 wofanõ, si nangea ba chõ Lowala-
- 7 ngi. Bõrõ sa dõì andrõ, wa mofanõ
 ira, ba lõ lahalõ hadia ia ba niha
 baero. (*Mat. 10, 8. Kor. I. 9, 12 b. t.*).
- 8 Andrõ mo'õmõ ita, tatolo zi mane

ja'ira andrõ, ena'õ sanolo ba halõwõ
 ita, ba zi doehoe andrõ. (*Mat. 10,*
40. Rom. 16, 2).

III. So zi no oesocra ba mba- 9
 noea; ba lõ itemaga Dioterefe a-
 ndrõ, somasi na seboeara ia. Andrõ 10
 oefasoege ba dõdõnia mboeaboeania,
 na sodo, nilaoenia, wamatooe ja'aga,
 fehede si lõ sõchi; ba ambõ na da'õ,
 lõ'õ gõi ifa'amõì chõra dalifoesõ a-
 ndrõ, ba itena'wa zedõna mama'amõì
 ja'ira mena'õ, i'efa'õ ira banoea.
 He ja'oegõ ni'omasì'õ! Bõì o'õ zi 11
 lõ sõchi, si sõchi o'õ. Moroi ba Lo-
 walangi zolaoe si sõchi; solaoe si
 lõ sõchi, ba lõ irai i'ila Lowalangi.
 (*Fet. I. 3, 11. 13. Joh. I. 2, 29*). Dozi 12
 lafadoehoe'õ Demeterio andrõ, ba
 ifadoehoe'õ gõi ia si doehoc; ba ja'-
 aga gõi, ba mafadoehoe'õ ia, ba no
 õ'ila, wa no si doehoe wamadoehe-
 õma. (*Joh. 21, 24*).

IV. Oja nisoeragoe chõoe ena'õ, 13
 ba lõ edõnado oefake da'wa ba fa-
 noera, ba wanoera ja'ia chõoe; (*Joh.*
II. a. 12); oedõnadõna, alio faloecha 14
 ita, ba fahoehoe ita dania. Ja'oha- 15
 hae dõdõoe! La'owai ndra'oegõ si
 fahoewoe andrõ. Owai zi fahoewoe,
 õtõtõì dõira. (*Fet. I. 5, 14*).

Soera

J O E D A

andrõ.

I. Fangowai. II. Samaeloengoe andrõ, ba boeaboeara si lõ söchi. III. Famarooe tödõ, ena'õ abe'e ira, ba wamati. IV. Fango'ozosi soera.

- 1 I. Joeda zanoera da'e, enoni Jesoe Keriso, talifoesõ Jakobo, ba nikaoni andrõ, ni'omasi'õ, ba ehõ Lowalangi Ama, ba nirorogõ ehõ Jesoe Keriso. (*Jak. 1, 1. Mat. 13, 55. Kor. I. 1, 2. Joh. 17, 11. 15.*)
- 2 Jafaloeha ami wa'ahaehõ dödõ ba fa'ohahae dödõ ba fa'omasi, jatedoe ehõmi. (*Fet. II. 1, 2.*)
- 3 II. He ja'ami ni'omasi'õ! me no i'o'ooedo tödõgoe, ba wanoera ehõmi, he wisa wangorifi andrõ, si no faoma faloecha ita, ba lõ tola lõ oesoera ehõmi wamarooe dödõ, oe'wa'õ, ena'õ mitimba zi fa'oedoe ba wamati andrõ, si no moefa'ema zamoeza, ba ni'amon'i'õ andrõ. (*Tim. I. 6, 12.*) Noa sa fatewõe ösa niha, ba nitandrõsaigõ hoekoe andrõ, ba zoera, fõna sa'ae; si no mangerogõ Lowalangi; labalia'õ, ba wa'asilõja'wa la'ogoena'õ wa'eboea dödõ Lowalangida andrõ, ba samatõrõ ja'ita andrõ, si ha samõsa, So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba la'osilõ'ögõ. (*Fet. II. 2, 1-3. Gal. 2, 4; 5, 13. Tit. 1, 16.*)
- 4 Ba oefasoegi ba dödõmi, me no ini'ila zamoeza fefoe, hadia ia, wa no ifakiko zi lõ mamati So'aja, ba zi samoeza andrõ, me no aefa i'efa'õ ira ba danõ Miseraji. (*Heb. 3, 16-19.*)
- 5 Ba he mala'ika andrõ, si lõ mangaro'õ chõra fa'asala'wara, sondrõi na-

hiara andrõ, ba no itaha ba rate si lõ mamalõmalõ, bacha ba zogõmi-gõmi, ba wangoehoekoe ja'ira, na ba'wa seboea andrõ dania. (*Joh. 8, 44. Fet. II. 2, 4. 9.*) Si mane Sodoma 7
ba Gomora ba banoea ba ngaira andrõ, si no mohorõ göi, hoelõ si mane ja'ira, si no molohi ösi niha bõ'õ, me no moebe'e famaedo ira, me lataha wotoe andrõ, ba galitõ si lõ matemate. (*Fet. II. 2, 6. Moz. V. 29, 23. Moz. I. 19, 5. Jes. 66, 24. Mat. 25, 41.*) Ba si manõ sa göi 8
da'õ, sangifingifi andrõ, lata'oenõi nõsira, lõ ba dödõra zala'wa, lata-ndra'waisi zolaehõmi. (*Fet. II. 2, 10.*) Ba satoea mala'ika andrõ, Mieha'eli, 9
me fasoso ira Gafõcha, me fahoe-hoeo ira, ba mboto Moze andrõ, ba ata'oe ia i'etoe'õ hoekoena, fanandra'waisi, imane: Jamoe'otoe'õ ndra'oegõ So'aja! (*Fet. II. 2, 11. Dan. 12, 1. Fam. 12, 7.*) Ba ja'ira 10
andrõ, ba latandra'waisi zi lõ la'ila na i, ba hadia zi no to'oea la'ila, si mane sali'wali'wa ba danõ, si lõ tödõ, ba lahalõ famakikora. (*Fet. II. 2, 12.*) Alai ira, me no latõrõ lala 11
Ga'ino andrõ, ba me no adõni dö-dõra ba wamaeloengoe loeo Mbile'-amo andrõ, ba me no tekiko ira, ba wola'wa Gora andrõ. (*Joh. I. 3, 12. Fet. II. 2, 15. 16. Moz. IV. 16.*) Da'õ zolaoe si lõ söehi, ba gowoe- 12
loa fa'omasi andrõ ehõmi, si lõ ada'-oeda'oe oroedoe ba wemangamanga; ja'ira zokoebaloi ja'ira; no lawoco

- si lõ teoe ira, ni'oloi'õ nangi, eoe sangarocwoe na ba'wa deoe, si lõ boea, si no mendroea mate, si no abo'a baja, (*Fet. II. 2, 13. 17. Hes. 13 34, 2. Mat. 7, 19*), doeloe nasi sabõ-lõ, saila ita chõra gotoe'otoe, dõfi seloengoeloengoe, ba ni'irõ'õ si bongi andrõ, sogõmigõmi andrõ, si lõ aetoe. (*Jes. 57, 20. Fet. II. 2, 17*).
- 14 Ba noa sa gõi ifa'ele'õ he wisa ira Chenoki andrõ, fitoe nga'õtõ i'otarai doeada Adamo, no imane : „Hiza, mõi Zo'aja, awõ ngafoeloe nga-hõnõ ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõnia, (*Moz. I, 5, 18. 22. Moz. V. 33, 2. Mat. 25, 31*), ba wangoeboekoe fefoe, ha ni-ha ira, ba ba wangotoc'õ fefoe zi no mangerogõ Lowalangi, ba chõra andrõ, ba mboeaboeara andrõ fefoe, falõsõchi andrõ, nifa'oeara, ba ba wehede safaito, fefoc, nilaoe zanao horõ andrõ, si no mangerogõ Lowalangi, chõnia.” (*Tes. II. 1 7. 8. Mat. 12, 36*). Sikõkõkõkõ andrõ, sanahigõ Lowalangi, ba nifatõrõnia chõra, sanõrõ lala wangisõra, ba faja'wasa loealoea mbewera, lasoenõ niha ba zi so ira, na so harera ba da'õ.
- 17 (*Fet. II. 2, 18. Jak. 2, 1. 9*). Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'õ, ba mitõrõtõrõ tõdõmi daroma li andrõ, si no lahõnagõ fangoema'õ sinenge Zo'aja ja'ita,
- 18 Jesoe Keriso, (*Fet. II. 3, 2*), me lamine chõmi : „Ba gõtõ safocria da-nia, ba so zango'aja, sanõrõ lala wangisõra andrõ, ba wa'eloengocra.” (*Fet. II. 3, 3 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 1 b. t.*). Si oniagõ ja'ira andrõ, sanõrõ lala niha ; si lõ eheha. (*Amaed. 18, 1. Rom. 16, 17. Kor. I. 2, 14*).
- III. Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'õ, ba mi'a'azõchi ami, ba wamatimi andrõ, ni'amoni'õ sibai, ba mi'angandrõ, balazi Geheha ni'amoni'õ. (*Kol. 2, 7*). Mi'aro'õ ami, ba wa'omasi Lowalangi ita, midõnadõna wa'ahachõ dõdõ Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba wa'aeri si lõ aetoe. (*Tit. 2, 13*). Ba mihachõsi tõdõ õsa, sangiwa tõdõ ; (*Tim. II. 2, 25*); mi'orifi, misõbi ba galitõ ; ba tánõ bõ'õ, ba miha-chõsi tõdõ, ba mi'ata'oe fi, ba mi'o-gorofi gõi mbaroe andrõ, si no ra'ira'io ba nõsi niha andrõ. (*Rom 11, 14. Kor. I. 3, 15*).
- IV. Ba chõnia, sangila mondorogõ ja'ami, fa lõ manendre ami, sangila mama'aso ja'ami fõna lachõminia andrõ, si lõ sinegoe ba so-woeawoea tõdõ, (*Tes. I. 5, 23. Rom. 16, 25 b. t.*), chõ Lowalangi si ha samboea andrõ, sangorifi ja'ita, balazi Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita, ja chõnia lachõmi ba fa'asala'wa ba fa'abe'e ba fa'abõlõ, i'otarai fõna nga'õtõ danõ, ba iada'e, ba gõtõgõtõ wa'ara dania ! Jadoehoe. (*Fet. II. 3, 18. Tim. I. 1, 17 ; 2, 3*).

Soera wama'ele'õ andrõ,

chõ

JOHANE.

FAZA 1.

I. Famobõrõ. II. Fangowai Johane banoea niha Keriso andrõ, ba Azia. III. Fama'ele'õ Jesoe ja'ia ba oroisania chõ Johane.

- 1 I. Fama'ele'õ Jesoe Keriso da'e, nibe'e Lowalangi chõnia, ba wango-roma'õ ba genoninia andrõ, he wisa dania, si lõ arã tõ ; ba no ifa'ila'õ, no ifa'ohe'õ ba mala'ikania, chõ genoninia Johane andrõ, (*F. 22, 6. 7*). Si no mamadoehoe'õ taroma li 2

- Lowalangi, awō wamadoehoe'ō Jesoe Keriso andrō, ha wa'oja ni'ilania. (*Joh. 21, 24. F. 19, 10. Joh. I. 1, 1. b. t.*). Ja'ahowoe zombaso taroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba samondrongo ja'ia, ba solo'ō nisoera andrō ba da'ō; noa sa ahātō ginōtōnia andrō. (*F. 22, 7. 10. Loek. 11, 28. Fet. I. 4, 7*).
- 4 II. Johane zanoera da'e, ba mbanoea niha Keriso andrō, si fitoe, ba Azia, Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, ba fa'ohahae dōdō, chō zi so andrō, si no so fōna, ba si mōi dania, ba ba Geheha andrō, si fitoe, si so fōna dadaomania andrō, (*F. 4, 8; 3, 1. Jes. 11, 2*), ba chō Jesoe Keriso, samadoehoe'ō andrō, si lō farōi, si a'a zi oroi ba ngai zi mate, ba samatōrō razo andrō, ba goeli danō, chō zangomasi'ō ja'ita andrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'ita ba horōda andrō, donia, (*F. 3, 14. Jes. 55, 4. Joh. 18, 37. Kol. 1, 18. Efes. 5, 25; 1, 7*), ba si no mame'e banoea ja'ita ba ere Namania Lowalangi, ja chōnia la-chōmi ba fa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoc. (*F. 5, 10. Fet. I. 2, 5. 9*).
- 7 Hiza, so ia ba lawoeo, ba la'ila dania ia dozi hōrō, ba samahō ja'ia andrō, ba mege'ego dania ba chōnia fefoe soi niha ba goeli danō. Ja'ia. Jadoehoe. (*Mat. 24, 30. Dan. 7, 13. Sach. 12, 10*). Alafa ndra'o ba omega ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja Lowalangi, si so, ba si no so fōna, ba si mōi dania, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia. (*F. 22, 13. Jes. 41, 4*).
- 9 III. Ja'ō, Johane, talifoeseōmi ba wamakao andrō, ba ba mbanoea andrō, ba ba wanaha tōdō andrō, ba chō Jesoe, no sodo ba hoclo andrō, Fatemo dōi, bōrō daroma Lowalangi ba famadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō. (*Fet. I. 5, 1. Tim. II. 2, 12. F. 20, 4*). Ba aheta nosogoe, me loeo Zo'aja, ba oerongo foerigoe li seboea, hoelō li dorofe, (*F. 4, 1, 2*).
- 11 imane : Hadia ni'ilaoe, ba tanō ba zoera, ba fa'ohē'ō ba mbanoea niha Keriso, si fitoe andrō, ba Ne-feso, ba ba Zimina, ba ba Were-gamo, ba ba Diatira, ba ba Zade, ba ba Wiladefia, ba ba La'odikia. (*Jes. 48, 12*). Ba oebali'ō ndra'odo, 12 ba wamaigi li andrō, sihede chōgoe; ba me oebali'ō ndra'o, ba oe'ila naha wandroe ana'a, fitoe, (*Sach. 4, 2*), ba ba gotaloea naha wandroe andrō, 13 ba si hoelō Nono Niha, no mobaroe sanaoe, ba no mamōbō taloe ana'a, ba dōtō'ania. (*F. 2, 1; 14, 14. Dan. 7, 13; 10, 5*). Ba hōgōnia ba boenia, 14 ba no afoesi, hoclō mboe mbiribiri safoesi, hoelō mbetoea, ba hōrōnia, ba no hoelō holahola galitō, (*Dan. 7, 9. F. 2, 18*), ba ahenia, ba hoelō 15 garamba nifafele, ba galitō, ba linia, ba no hoelō wegogoso nidanō seboea. (*F. 10, 1; 14, 2. Dan. 10, 6*). Ba so ba dangania kambōlō ndrōfi, 16 fitoe, ba i'otarai mbawania gari satarō, si faoma bawa, ba bawania, ba no hoelō wehaga loeo, na fondrege wa'abōlōnia. (*F. 1, 20; 2, 12; 19, 15. Heb. 4, 12*). Ba me oe'ila ia, ba a- 17 laeodo tooe, fōnania, hoelō zi mate. Ba itoea ndra'o tangania kambōlō, imane : „Bōiata'oe, si fōfōnandra'o, 18 ba safoeria, (*F. 2, 8*), ba saocri andrō; ba no mate ndra'o, ba hiza, no aocri ndra'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe ba so chōgoe wogoē ba wa'amate ba ba mbanoea tooe. (*Rom. 6, 9. 10. F. 3, 7*). Ba tanō ba zoera hadia ni'ilaoe, 19 ba hadia iada'e, ba hadia dania, na aefa da'e. (*F. 4, 1*). Si no tobini 20 chōoe andrō, dōfi andrō, si fitoe, ni'ilaoe ba dangagoe kambōlō, awō naha wandroe ana'a andrō, si fitoe: Dōfi andrō, si fitoe, ba no mala'ika mbanoea si fitoe andrō, ba naha wandroe andrō, si fitoe, ba no fitoc banoea. (*F. 2, 1*).
- FAZA 2.
- I. Soera ba mbanoea niha Keriso ba Nefeso, ba II. ba Zimina, ba III. ba Weregamo, ba IV. ba Diatira.
- I. Ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō, 1

ba Nefeso, ba da'ō soera: Da'ō ni-
 wā'ō zolohe tangania kambōlō dōfi
 andrō si fitoe, sowaōwaō ba gota-
 loea naha wandroe ana'a andrō, si
 fitoe: (*F. 1, 13-20*). No oe'ila mboea-
 boeae andrō, ba fa'erege dōdōoe,
 ba fa'anaoe gōlōoe, awō wa tebai
 ōtaha zi lō sōchi; ba no ōtandraigō
 zangoema'ō sinenge ira, ba tenga sa
 ja'ia, ba no ōsōndra, wa sofaja ira;
 (*Tes. I. 1, 3. Efes. 5, 11. Joh. I. 4, 1*);
 ba no ōtaha dōdōoe ba no ōtaōgō
 wamakao, bōrō dōigoe andrō, ba lō
 satage ndra'oegō. Ba da'ō zi fatoe-
 woe chōgōe, ba chōmō andrō, wa
 no ōbōhōli wa'omasioe ba mbōrōta
 andrō. Andrō tōrōtōrō tōdōoe hadia
 zi fahole chōoe, ba falalini gera'eraoe,
 ba aloei mboeaboea ba mbōrōta a-
 ndrō; ba na lō ō'o'ō da'ō, ba mōido
 chōoe, ba oeteli'ō naha wandroe
 andrō chōoe, ba nahania, na lō ōfa-
 lalini gera'eraoe. (*F. 1, 20*). Ba da'ō
 zi so chōoe; ō'ogorofi wolaoe niko-
 la'iti andrō, ni'ogorofigoe gōi. (*F.*
2, 15. Sin. 139, 21. 22. Fet. II. 2, 2
b. t.). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-
 fondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō Geheha
 ba mbanoea andrō: Ha niha zi mō-
 na, ba oebe'e ōnia mboea geoe fa-
 ngorifi andrō, si so ba waradaiso
 andrō, chō Lowalangi! (*Mat. 11, 15.*
F. 21, 7; 22, 2. Moz. I. 2, 9).

II. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea a-
 ndrō ba Zimina, ba da'ō soera: Da'ō
 niwā'ō zi fōfōna andrō ba safoeria,
 si no matc fōna, ba si no aeri ija'e:
 (*F. 1, 17. 18*). No oe'ila wamakao
 andrō, ba fa'anoemanamō — ba no
 so'ana'a ndra'oegō — ba fanandra-
 wāisi ja'oegō andrō, ba zangoema'ō
 niha Jehoea ira, ba tenga sa ja'ia,
 ha sekola Zatana ira. (*Kor. II. 6,*
10. F. 3, 9. Joh. 8, 39. 44). Bōi ata'-
 oofi hadia ia, nitaōgōoe dania. Hiza,
 ibe'e ba goeroenga ōsa ami Afōcha,
 ena'ō tetandraigō ami, ba nifakao
 ami, foeloe bongi. Bōi farōi ndra'-
 oegō, iroegi wa'amate, ba oebe'e
 chōoe dakoela fa'aeri andrō. (*Mat.*

10, 28. Fet. I. 4, 12. Kor. I. 9, 25.
Jak. 1, 12). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba
 jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō
 Geheha ba mbanoea andrō: Ha niha
 zi mōna, ba tebai i'alani fa'amate
 si samoeza andrō. (*F. 20, 6. 14*).

III. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea a-
 ndrō, ba Weregamo, ba da'ō soera:
 Da'ō niwā'ō zi so gari satarō andrō,
 si faoma bawa: (*F. 1, 16*). Oe'ila
 heza so nahaoe, ba zi so dadaoma
 Zatana andrō. Ba lō nibōhōlioie tōi-
 goe andrō, ba lō ni'osilō'ōgōoe famati
 andrō chōgōe, me loeo Gandrifa
 andrō, samadoehoe'ō ja'o, si lō farōi
 andrō, niboenoe ba chōmi, ba zi so
 naha Zatana. (*F. 3, 8*). Ba so ma'-
 ifoe zi fatoe'woe chōgōe, ba chōmō
 andrō, me no so chōoe ba da'ō zo-
 lo'ō famahaō Mbile'amo andrō, sa-
 mahaō Balaki andrō, ba wamobōrō
 fangala fōna Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba
 wemanga gō nadoe ba ba wohorō.
 (*Moz. IV. 31, 16. Joed. a. 11*). Ba so
 chōoe gōi zolo'ō famahaō nikola'iti
 andrō, si manō gōi. (*F. 2, 6*). Fala-
 lini gera'eraoe. Ba na lō da'ō, ba
 alio mōido chōoe, ba oesoewō ira
 gari mbawagoe andrō. (*Jes. 11, 4.*
F. 19, 15). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba ja-
 moefondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō Ge-
 heha, ba mbanoea andrō: Ha niha
 zi mōna, ba oebe'e chōnia „mana”
 si tobini andrō, ba oebe'e chōnia
 gara safoesi, ba tōi si bohooe ni-
 soera ba dete gara andrō, si lō i'ila
 niha, baero zanema ja'ia andrō.
 (*Joh. 6, 32. Jes. 62, 2*).

IV. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea a-
 ndrō ba Diatira, ba da'ō soera: Da'ō
 niwā'ō Nono Lowalangi andrō, si so
 hōrō andrō, si hoelō holahola galitō,
 ba si so ahe, si hoelō garamba:
 (*F. 1, 14. 15. Hal. zin. 16, 14*). No
 oe'ila mboeaboeae andrō, ba fa'o-
 masi andrō, ba famati andrō, ba
 fanolooe andrō, ba fanaha tōdō a-
 ndrō, awō wa tedooe mboeaboeae
 safoeria andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna.
 (*Heb. 6, 10*). Ba da'ō zi fatoe'woe

- chōgoe, ba chōmō andrō, wa ōtehe galawe andrō, Izebela, sangoema'ō sama'e'le'ō ia, ba no samaha'ō cno-nigoe andrō ba samaelengoe ja'ira, ba wohorō, ba ba wemanga gō na-doe. (*Raz. I. 16, 31. Moz. II. 34, 15*).
- 21 Ba no oefonosoa ia, ena'ō ifalalini gera'erania, ba lō edōna ia ifalalini, ba wamōhōi fohorōnia andrō ena'ō.
- 22 Hiza, oetoe'ō tooe ia ba zalo; ba awōnia sohorōni ja'ia, ba oebe'e ba wamakao sabōlōbōlō, na lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi boeaboiania andrō. Ba ononia, ba oeboeoenoe, ba ja'aboto ba dōdō mbanoea niha Keriso fefoe misa, ja'o zanehegō boea, awō dōdō, ba oedozigō ami wanelōni boeaboia zamōsana. (*Raz. II. 10, 7-10. Sin. 7, 10. Mat. 16, 27. F. 20, 12, 13*).
- 24 Ba oe'wa'ō chōmi, ja'ami zi tosa'i ba Diatira, ha wa'ato zi lō famaha'ō andrō, si lō aboto ba dōdō fa'abacha dōdō Zatana andrō, ni'wa'ōra : Lō'ō sa'ae oefonoro ami noro bō'ō. Ba hadia zi so chōmi, ba bōi mibōhōli, irege sodo. (*F. 3, 26 11*).
- 26 Ba ha niha zi mōna, ba si lō mamōhōi halō'wō chōgoe, iroegi gamozoca, ba oebe'e barō mbawania niha baero, (*F. 20, 4; 22, 5. Kor. I. 27 6, 2*), ba ikoebalo'i ira si'o si'ōli, si mane na larasa mbowoa tanō, si mane fanemagoe gōi mege chō Namagoe; (*F. 19, 15. Sin. 2, 8. 9*).
- 28 Ba oebe'e chōnia madala andrō.
- 29 (*Fet. II. 1, 19*). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamocfondrondrongō hadia ni'wa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō ! (*F. 3, 6*).
- ndra'oegō. (*F. 1, 4. 16. F. 5, 6*). Faoso, ba abe'e'ō zi tosa'i andrō, si lō ara tō mate; tenga sa so'ahonoa mbocaboeaoe andrō, fōna Lowalangigoe, wamaigigoe. (*Hes. 34, 4. 16*). Andrō tōrōtōrō tōdōoe he wisa wamemae mege, ba he wisa wamondrongoe, ba bōi bōhōli, ba falalini gera'eraoe. Ba na si mōrō ndra'oegō, ba sodo dania, hoelō zanagō, ba lō'ō manō ō'ila ha wa'ala'wa loeo oeroegi ndra'oegō. (*F. 16, 15. Tes. I. 5, 2 b. t.*). Ba so ōsa chōoe dōi ba Zade, si lō mamoda'i noechara, lō larai, ba awōgoe dania ira, noecha safoesi noechara, me no si nangea ira. (*F. 7, 14. Jes. 64, 6*). Si manō zi mōna andrō, nifonoecha noecha safoesi, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae oeboenoe dōinia ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō dōinia, ba zi so Amagoe, ba ba zi so mala'ika andrō chōnia. (*F. 6, 11. Fil. 4, 3. Mat. 10, 32 b. t.*). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamocfondrondrongo hadia ni'wa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō !
- II. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Wiladefia, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō ni'wa'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō, si dochoe andrō, si so fogoē andrō chō Dawido, samokai si lō sokesi, ba sokesi si lō samokai. (*F. 6, 10; 1, 18. Jes. 22, 22. Mat. 16, 19*). No oe'ila mboeaboiae andrō; hiza, no oebe'e fōnaoe mbawandroehō si no teboka, si lō i'ila ikoesi niha, ha niha ia; si lō arōerōoe sa wa'abōlōoe, ba lō'ō sa nibōhōlioie taroma ligoe andrō, ba lō ni'osilō'ōgōoe tōigoe. (*Kor. I. 16, 9*). Hiza, oehalō niha ba zekola Zatana andrō, sangoe-ma'ō niha Jehoeda ira, ba tenga sa ja'ia; sofaja ira. Hiza, mōi ira oebe'e, ba mangaloeloe ira, latoehi danō fōnaoc, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no oe'omasi'ō ndra'oegō. (*F. 2, 9. Jes. 49, 23; 60, 14*). Me no lō nibōhōlioie taroma li ba wa'anaoe gōlō andrō, chōgoe, ba lō'ō gōi oebōhōli ndra'oegō, na ba'wa wanandraigō

FAZA 3.

I. Soera ba mbanoea niha Keriso ba Zade, ba II. ba Wiladefia, ba III. ba La'odikia.

- 1 I. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Zade, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō ni'wa'ō zi so Eheha Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe, awō ndrōfi andrō, si fitoe : No oe'ila mboeaboiae andrō, wa no tōimō zaocri, ba no si mate

- andrō, sondroegi dania oeli danō
ma'a'efoe, ba wanandraigō niha so-
wanoea ba goeli danō. (*Fet. II. 2, 9.*
11 *Mat. 24, 21 b. t.*). Alio sodo; bōi
bōhōi zi ho so chōoe, fa bōi lahalō
dakoelamō andrō. (*F. 2, 10. 25. Kol.*
12 *2, 18*). Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e
ehomo ba gosali Lowalangigoe, ba
lō'ō manō sa'ae aheta ia, ba oesoera
ba detenia dōi Lowalangigoe andrō,
ba tōi mbanoea Lowalangigoe andrō,
tōi Jeroezalema si bohooe, si mōi
mitooe, moroi ba zoroego, moroi ba
Lowalangigoe, ba tōigoe, si bohooe
andrō. (*Jes. 56, 5. F. 2, 17; 22, 4;*
13 *21, 2*). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba ja-
moefondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō Ge-
heha ba mbanoea andrō!
- 14 **III. Ba** ba mala'ika mbanoea
andrō ba La'odikia, ba da'ō soera:
Da'ō niwā'ō si „jadoehoe” andrō,
samadoehoe'ō andrō, si lō farōi ba
si doehoe, bōrōta nifazōchi Lowa-
langi andrō: (*Kol. 4, 13. 15. F. 1.*
5. *Kor. II. 1, 20. Kol. 1, 15 b. t.*):
- 15 No oe'ila mboeaboea'oe andrō, wa
tenga sokafoe ndra'oegō, ba tenga
gōi saoechoe. Ena'ō na fasambalō
ndra'oegō, ma sokafoe, ba ma saoe-
choe. Ba me no si manō, me no
sanachōnachō ndra'oegō, tenga saoe-
choe ba tenga sokafoe, ba oetoe'ō
16 ndra'oegō ba mbawagoe. Ōwā'ōwā'ō
sa: „Niha si so ndra'o, no oesō-
ndra, lō hadia ia zambō chōgoe,”
ba lō'ō sa ō'ila, wa no seboea
akaola ndra'oegō, ba sahadō dō-
dōda, ba si noemana, ba saoe'a,
ba si lō noecha. (*Hos. 12, 9. Kor.*
17 *I. 4, 8*). Oe'wā'ō sa chōoe, ōtocka
gana'a chōgoe, si no moechozi ba
galitō, ena'ō mo'ana'a ndra'oegō, ba
noecha safoesi, ena'ō monoecha'ō,
fa lō oroma zaila'ō, me no lō noe-
chaoe, ba daloedaloe hōrō, ba wo-
goele'ō ba hōrōoe, ena'ō ō'ila niha.
(*Amad. 8, 10 b. t. Sach. 13, 9. F. 16,*
18 *15*). Ha niha sa zomasi ndra'o, ba
oetogoe, ba oc'otoe'ō; **andrō forege,**
ba falalini gera'eraoe. (*Job. 5, 17.*
- Heb. 12, 6*). **Hiza no so ndra'o mo-** 20
roi tooe, ba oebōkōbōkō mbawa-
ndroehō. Na so zamondrongo ligoe,
ba samakai bawandroehō, ba chō-
nia mōido jomo, ba oroeoee manga
ndra'aga. (*Loek. 12, 36 b. t. Joh. 14,*
23). Ha niha zi mōna; ba oetche 21
chōnia, moedadao ia awōgoe, ba da-
daomagoe andrō, si mane ja'ō, me
no mōnadō, ba me no doemadaodo,
awōNamagoe, badadaomania. (*Loek.*
22, 29. Heb. 12, 2). Si so tōgi dali- 22
nga, ba jamoefandrondrongo hadia
niwā'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō!

FAZA 4.

I. Dadaoma Lowalangi. II. Satoea
andrō, si doea woeloe a ōfa, ba sa-
liwāliwā ba danō andrō, si ōfa nga'-
eoe. III. Fangaloeloe chō Lowala-
ngi, si lō aetoe andrō.

I. **Ba** aefa da'ō, ba so ni'ilagoe, 1
ba hiza mbawandroehō, si no tebo-
ka, ba zoroego, ba li andrō, si fō-
fōna oerongo mege, si hoelō li do-
rofe, me hoemede ia chōgoe, ba
imane: Ae mija'wa ba da'e, ba oe'-
oroma'ō chōoe hadia dania, na aefa
da'e. (*Hes. 1, 1*). Ba i'anema'ō aheta 2
nosogoe, ba hiza dadaoma nifedadao
ba zoroego, ba ba dadaoma andrō,
ba so zidadao, (*F. 1, 10; 20, 11*), 3
ba sidadao andrō, ba no hoelō were-
mata jasibi ba hoelō weremata aki
andrō, wamaigigoe, ba no tefasoei
doemi dadaoma andrō, hoelō zoemo-
roedi, wamaigigoe. (*Hes. 1, 26-28*).

II. **Ba** no tefasoei dadaoma a- 4
ndrō dadaoma bō'ō, doea woeloe a
ōfa, ba doea woeloe a ōfa zatoca,
sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, si so
noecha safoesi, ba takoea ana'a, ba
hōgōra. (*F. 11, 16; 19, 4*). Ba si oto- 5
rai dadaoma no mege, ba gari mba-
noea, ba li niha, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe
mbanoea, ba fitoe zoeloe alitō siho-
lahola, fōna dadaoma andrō, ja'ia
Geheha Lowalangi andrō si fitoe.
(*F. 1, 4*). Ba fōna dadaoma andrō, 6
ba hoelō mba'wa nidanō sōrōmi,

- faoma'ira mbaloeri; ba ba daloe dadaoma, ba ba zi fasoei dadaoma, ba ōfa nga'oe zaliwāliwa ba danō, no falawoe hōrō, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri. (*F. 15, 2; 5, 6. 8. Hes. 1, 5; 18, 22*). Si sageoe, ba hoelō zingo, ba si sageoe, ba hoelō nono za'wi, ba bawa zi sageoe, ba hoelō mbawa niha, ba si samboea, ba hoelō mojo sihombo. (*Hes. 1, 10*).
- 8 III. Ba ba zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō si ōfa nga'oe, ba ōnō gafi zageoe, ba no afōnoe ira hōrō, fasoei, ba mibacha, ba lō labatobato bongi ma'ōchō, lamane: Ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō Zo'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe hadia ia, si no so fōna, ba si so iada'e, ba si mōi dania! (*Hes. 1, 6. 11. Jes. 6, 2. 3. F. 1, 4*). Ba ero na labe'e saliwāliwa ba danō lachōmi ba soemange ba fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma, saoei, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 9 (*F. 4, 2; 5, 14*), ba latoehi danō satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ōfa, fōna zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma andrō, mangaloeloe ira, chō zaoeri andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba latooc'ō tooe dakoelara no mege, fōna dadaoma, 10 ba lamane: No si nangea manema ndra'oegō lachōmi ba soemange ba fa'abōlō, ja'oegō So'aja ja'aga, Lowalangi, me no ja'oegō zama-zōchi fefoe hadia ia, ba bōrō nilaoe dōdōoe, wa so ia, awō wa tefazōchi ia. (*F. 5, 12. 13. Joh. 1, 3*).

ZAZA 5.

I. Soera andrō, si fitoe tandro.

II. Fanoeno Ono mbiribiri andrō, samokai dania.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila ba danga zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba dangania kambōlō, zoera, nisoera tánō bacha ba tánō baero, si no moefotandro, fitoe dandronia. (*F. 4, 2. 9. Hes. 2, 9. 10*). Ba oe'ila mala'ika sabōlō, 2 si'ao, eboea linia, imane: Ha niha zi nangea mamokai soera andrō, ba si nangea mamō'a tandronia andrō?

Ba lō sangila, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō, ba he barō danō, lō sangila mamokai soera andrō, ba famaigi ja'ia. Ba mege'ege sibai ndra'odo, me lō faloecha zi nangea mamokai soera andrō, ba famaigi ja'ia. Ba imane chōgoe satoea andrō, si samōsa: Bōi e'e; hiza, no mōna zingo andrō, mado Joeda, lewiō ba ō'a Dawido andrō, ba wamokai soera andrō, ba tandro andrō, si fitoe. (*F. 4, 4; 22, 16. Moz. I. 49, 9. 10. Rom. 15, 12*).

II. Ba oe'ila ba daloe dadaoma andrō, ba ba gotaloea zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, si ōfa nga'oe, ba ba gotaloea zatoea andrō Nono mbiribiri, sizizio, hoelō nitaba, fitoe dandronia, ba fitoe hōrō, ja'ia Geheha Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe, nifatenge ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*F. 22, 1; 1, 4. Joh. 1, 29. Sach. 3, 9; 4, 10*). Ba so ia, ba ihalō zoera andrō, ba danga zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba dangania kambōlō. Ba me ihalō zoera andrō, ba latoehi danō saliwāliwa ba danō andrō si ōfa nga'oe, ba satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ōfa, fōna Nono mbiribiri andrō, no dozi ira biola ba figa ana'a, si no afōnoe koemōjō, ja'ia wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*F. 4, 9. 10; 14, 2; 8, 3. 4*). Ba manoenō ira, si noenō si bohooe, lamane: No si nangea ndra'oegō, ba wangai soera andrō, ba ba wamokai tandronia; me no moetaba ndra'oegō, ba me no ōhōli niha domō, chō Lowalangi, moroi ba ngawalō niwa fefoe, ba moroi ba ngawalō li, ba moroi ba ngawalō mado, ba moroi ba ngawalō soi fefoe, (*F. 14, 3. 4. Hal. zin. 20, 28. Kol. 1, 14. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19*), ba no ōbali'ō banoea Lowalangi ba ere ira, ba sala'wa ira dania, ba goeli danō. (*F. 1, 5. 6; 20, 6. Fet. I. 2, 9*). Ba oe'ila ba oerongo zi hoelō li mala'ika si no ato, si fasoei dadaoma andrō, ba saliwāliwa ba danō andrō, ba satoea andrō, ba

- fa'atora, ba no me woeloe ngahōnō
wa foeloe ngahōnō ba me hōnō wa
12 hōnō; (*Dan. 7, 9, 10*); eboca lira,
lamane: **No si nangea Nono mbiri-
biri andrō, si no meetaba, ba wa-
nema fa'abōlō ba fo'ana'a ba fa'a-
tosatoea ba fa'abe'e ba soemange
ba lachōmi ba howoehowoe!** (*F. 4,*
13 *11*). Ba fefoe, hadia ia, nifazōehi
Lowalangi, si so ba zoroego ba ba
goeli danō ba barō danō ba ba na-
si, ba ōsinia fefoe, ba lamane oero-
ngo: Chō. zidadao andrō, ba da-
daoma andrō, ba ehō Nono mbiri-
biri andrō, ba howoehowoe ba soe-
mange ba lachōmi ba fa'abōlō, iroe-
gi zi lō aetoe! (*F. 7, 10-12. Fil. 2,*
14 *10*). Ba lamane saliwaliwā ba danō
andrō si ōfa nga'ee: Jadoehoe! Ba
latoehi danō satoea andrō, manga-
loeloe ira. (*F. 19, 4*).

FAZA 6.

Famokai tandro andrō, si ōnō.

- 1 Ba oe'ila me ibokai dandro si
fōfōna, ba zi fitoe andrō, Ono
mbiribiri, ba oerongo, me moehede
zaliwaliwā ba danō andrō, si sa-
geoe, hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mba-
noea linia, imane: Aine! (*F. 5, 1-5;*
2 *4, 6 b. t.*). Ba oe'ila, ba hiza koedo
safoesi, ba ehō zi fakoedo ja'wa, ba
so wana sinali, ba tebe'e ehōnia
dakoela, ba inofanō ia, si mane si
mōna, ba ena'ō mōna ia. (*F. 19,*
3 *11-16*). Ba me ibokai dandro fanete
zi fōfōna, ba oerongo me i'wa'ō sali-
waliwā ba danō andrō, si sageoe:
4 Aine! Ba so zi mōi baero koedo
bō'ō, sojo, ba ehō zi fakoedo ja'wa,
ba tetehe wangeheta fa'atoelō ba
goeli danō, ba ena'ō faoma laboe-
boenoe nawōra, ba tebe'e chōnia
5 wōda seboca. Ba me ibokai dandro
fanete zi domboea, ba oerongo, me
i'wa'ō saliwaliwā ba danō andrō, fa-
nete zi doea geoe: Aine! Ba oe'ila,
ba hiza koedo saitō, ba ehō zi fa-
koedo ja'wa, ba so waliēra, ba danga.
6 Ba oerongo zi hoelō li niha moroi
ba gotaloea zaliwaliwā ba danō a-
ndrō si ōfa nga'ee, imane: Sa-
soekoe zi samba hinaoja bōra, ba
sasoekeoe gōi zi tōloe hinaoja rigi,
ba fanieha andrō ba agoe, ba bōi fa-
kiko. Ba me ibokai dandro fanete
7 zi tōloe, ba oerongo li zaliwaliwā
ba danō andrō, fanete zi tōloe
nga'ee, imane: Aine! Ba oe'ila,
8 ba hiza koedo sa'oezō'oezō, ba tōi
zi fakoedo ja'wa, ba fa'amate ba
i'o'ō ia banoea tooe, ba tetehe ehōra.
zi samboea ni'o'ōfa tanō, ba wa-
inoenoe ja'ira fōda ba lofo ba fōehō
ba ba goetoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba
goeli danō. (*Hes. 14, 21*). Ba me
9 ibokai dandro fanete zi ōfa, ba oe'ila
barō naha wane'e soemange andrō
mbeehoe niboeboenoe ba daroma li
Lowalangi andrō ba ba wamadoe-
hoe'ō andrō, si so ehōra. (*F. 1, 9*).
Ba moe'ao ira, eboca lira, lamane:
10 He So'aja, ni'amoni'ō, si ndroeohoe!
ha wa'ara tō na lō mangoehoekeoe
ndra'oegō, ba lō ōlae mbalō ndro-
ma andrō, ba zowanoea ba goeli
danō andrō? (*F. 3, 7; 19, 2. Sin.*
11 *79, 10*). Ba tedomigō ira baroe sa-
foesi, ba la'wa'ō ehōra, ena'ō lataha
na dōdōra, ma'ifoe tō, irege mo'a-
honoa, ha wa'ato nawōra enoni gōi
ba talifoēsōra, niboeboenoe na dania
gōi, si mane ja'ira gōi. (*F. 3, 5. Heb.*
12 *11, 40*). Ba oe'ila, me ibokai dandro
fanete zi lima, ba so ziheoe sabōlō-
bōlō, ba tobali aitō loeo, hoelō
gonigoni boe, ba tobali hoelō ndro
mba'wa, ma'asambocae. (*F. 16, 18.*
13 *Jes. 13, 10. Mat. 24, 29. Joēl.*
2, 10). Ba atoroe ba danō ndrōfi,
moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, hoelō
na atoroe mboea marafala, na ifa-
dōgō angi sabōlōbōlō. Ba aheta
14 mbanoea si ja'wa, hoelō na lagōloegō
zoera, ba hili misa fefoe, ba hoelo, fe-
foe, ba awoe'a ba nahara. (*Jes. 34, 4.*
15 *Sin. 102, 27. F. 16, 20*). Ba razo ba
goeli danō, ba sebocae, ba koemandra
andrō, ba so'ana'a, ba sabōlō, ba
sawoejoe fefoe, ba si tenga sawoejoe

- fefoe, ba labini'ö ira, ba dögi hili
misa, ba barö gara, ba hili. (*Jes.*
16 2, 19). Ba lamane ba hili ba ba
gara andrö: Milangögö ndra'aga,
mibaloeögö ndra'aga, fa böi i'ilaga si-
dadao ba dadaoma andrö, ba fa lö
gönaga fönöe Nono mbiribiri andrö.
(*F.* 9, 6. *Hos.* 10, 8. *Leek.* 23, 30.
17 *Sin.* 2). Noa sa iroegi ba'wa seboea
andrö, ba'wa wönöera, ba ha niha
zanaha? (*Sef.* 1, 14).

FAZA 7.

I. Tefotandro genoni Lowalangi
andrö. II. Nihasi no mogamö fa'aoe-
ri ba mbancea foeri. III. Fa'ohahae
dödöra.

- 1 I. Ba aefa da'ö, ba öfa oe'ila
mala'ika, si so ba watalinga danö
andrö si öfa, sanaha angi ba danö
andrö, si öfa, fa lö itörö angi danö
ba asi ba hogoe geoe, fefoe. (*Sach.*
2 6, 5). Ba oe'ila mala'ika bö'ö, si
möi mija'wa, moroi ba gatoemboecha
leo, si so tandro ehö Lowalangi
saoeri, ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia,
ba mala'ika andrö, si öfa, ba nitehe
famakiko oeli danö ba asi, (*F.* 5, 2),
3 imane: Böi mifakiko goeli danö,
ba he asi, ba he eoe andrö, irege
no mafotandro genoni Lowalangi-
da andrö, ba gangangora! (*F.* 9, 4.
4 *Hes.* 9, 4). Ba oerongo wa'ato nifo-
tandro andrö, otoo a öfa woeloe a
öfa ngahönö nifotandro, tedozigö
mado Ndraono Gizeraeli andrö:
5 (*F.* 14, 1). Mado Joeda, ba fele-
ndroea ngahönö nifotandro, ba mado
Roebeno, ba felendroea ngahönö, ba
mado Gado, ba felendroea ngahönö,
6 (*Moz.* II. 1. 1-4), ba mado Gaseri,
ba felendroea ngahönö, ba mado
Nafetali, ba felendroea ngahönö, ba
mado Manase, ba felendroea nga-
7 hönö, ba mado Zimeoni, ba fele-
ndroea ngahönö, ba mado Lewi, ba
felendroea ngahönö, ba mado Jsa-
8 sari, ba felendroea ngahönö, ba
mado Zebelon, ba felendroea nga-
hönö, ba mado Josefo, ba felendroea

ngahönö, ba mado Mbenijami, ba
felendroea ngahönö nifotandro.
(*Moz.* I. 49, 22).

II. Ba aefa da'ö, ba oe'ila, ba 9
hiza zato sibai, si tebai i'erai niha,
moroi ba ngawalö soi, fefoe, ba
moroi ba ngawalö niwa, fefoe, ba
moroi ba ngawalö mado, fefoe, ba
moroi ba ngawalö li, fefoe, si so
föna dadaoma andrö ba föna Nono
mbiribiri; noecha safoesi noechara,
ba boeloe nohi ba dangara. (*F.* 5,
9; 3, 5. 18. *Mat.* 28, 19). Ba moe'ao 10
ira, eboea lira, lamane: Fangorifi
ehö Lowalangi, sidadao ba da-
daoma andrö, ba chö Nono mbiri-
biri andrö! (*F.* 5, 13; 19, 1)! Ba no 11
lafasoei dadaoma andrö mala'ika
andrö, fefoe, ba satoea andrö, ba
saliwäliwa ba danö andrö, si öfa
nga'eoe, ba latoehi danö föna da-
daoma andrö, lalalogoe tooe ira, ma-
ngaloeloe ira chö Lowalangi, (*F.* 5,
11), lamane: Jadoehoe, howoeho 12
woe, ba laehömi, ba fa'atoeatoea,
ba fangandrö saoha gölö, ba soema-
nge, ba fa'abölö, ba fa'abe'e, ehö
Lowalangi, iroegi zi lö aetoe!
Jadoehoe. (*F.* 4, 9 b. t.; 5, 12 b. t.).

III. Ba hoemede zatoea andrö, 13
samösa, imane chögöe: Da'ö, si so
baroe safoesi andrö, ha niha ira, ba
heza la'otarai? Ba oemane chönia: 14
Ja'oegö zangila, Toeha. Ba imane
ehögöe: Ja'ira da'ö, si otarai wa-
makao sabölöbölö andrö; ba no la-
babago mbaroera, ba no la'afoesi'ö,
ba ndro Nono mbiribiri andrö. (*Kor.*
11. 4, 8. 17. *Joh.* I. 1, 7). Da'ö mbö- 15
rö, wa no so ira föna dadaoma Lo-
walangi andrö, awö wa no enoninia
ira, bongi ma'öchö, ba gosalinia;
ba i'iaögö jawara sidadao ba dadao-
ma andrö. (*F.* 21, 3). Lö'ö sa'ae 16
olofo ira, ba lö'ö sa'ae owöchi dö-
döra, ba lö göna ira sino, ba he
fa'aoehoe, hadia ia, (*Jes.* 49, 10.
Sin. 121, 5. 6), me ikoebaloi sa'ae 17
ira Ono mbiribiri andrö, si so ba
daloe dadaoma andrö, ba ifasao

ira ba goemboe nidanō fangorifi, ba Lowalangi zolosi dania fefoe da'wa hōrō ba hōrōra andrō. (*F. 5, 6; 21, 6. 4. Sin. 23, 2. Jes. 25, 8*).

FAZA 8.

I. Famokai tandro fanete zi ōnō;
oroma mala'ika, dafitoe, si so torofe.
II. Daōfa zolaoe toroferā andrō.

- 1 I. Ba me ibokai dandro fanete
zi ōnō, ba tobali ahono ba zoroego,
2 so tanga za wa'ara. (*F. 6, 1*). Ba
oe'ila mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, si
so fōna Lowalangi, ba tebe'e chōra
dorofe, fitoe. (*Loek. 1, 19. Mat. 24,*
3 *31*). Ba so moroi sa mala'ika bō'ō,
ba i'agō zinga naha wame'e soema-
nge, ba so chōnia mako, ba wano-
noe koemōjō, ana'a, ba labe'e chō-
nia goemōjō, la'oja'ō, ena'ō ibe'e
fonōnō wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō
andrō, ena'ō idozigō, ba naha wa-
me'e soemange, ana'a andrō, fōna
4 dadaoma andrō. (*F. 5, 8*). Ba mōi
mija'wa zimbo goemōjō andrō, fo-
nōnō wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō,
moroi ba danga mala'ika andrō,
5 fōna Lowalangi. (*Sin. 141, 2*). Ba
ihalō mako andrō, ba wanoenoe koe-
mōjō, mala'ika andrō, ifo'ōsi alitō,
moroi ba naha wame'e soemange no
mege, ba itibo'ō tooe ba danō, ba
so we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba li
niha, ba gari mbanoea, ba doeroe
6 danō, (*F. 11, 19*). Ba lafa'anō ira,
ba wolaoe torofe, mala'ika andrō, si
dafitoe, si so torofe andrō, si fitoe.
7 II. Ba ilaoe dorofe si fōfōna a-
ndrō, ba ilaboe teoe kara ba alitō,
si faroecka do, ba aechoe ba danō.
Ba saraō achozi tanō, ba saraō dōla
geoe achozi ba doe'oe saeri, fefoe,
8 ba achozi. (*Moz. 11, 9, 23 b. t.*). Ba
ilaoe dorofe mala'ika si samōsa,
fanete zi fōfōna, ba tetibo'ō ba nasi
zi hoelō hili seboea, si holahola, ba
9 tobali do zi saraō nasi, ba sali'wa-
li'wa ba nasi andrō, si so noso, ba
saraō zi mate, ba owo andrō, ba
10 saraō zaboto. Ba ilaoe dorofe ma-

la'ika fanete zi daroea andrō, ba
so zatoroe moroi ba mbanoea si ja-
wa dōfi seboea, siholahola, hoelō
zoeloe, ba gōna ba zi saraō noengo
nidanō, ba ba noeloe nidanō andrō.
(*F. 9, 1*). Ba tōi ndrōfi andrō, ba 11
Abesindro, ba tobali Abesindro zi
saraō nidanō andrō, ba ato zi mate
niha, ba nidanō andrō, me no afeto.
Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika faneta zi 12
datōloe andrō, ba tebōzi zi saraō
loeo, ba si saraō mba'wa, ba si
saraō ndrōfi, ena'ō aitō zi saraō
ba ena'ō lō moloee zi saraō zi ma'-
ōchō, ba si manō gōi ba zi bongi.
Ba oe'ila, ba oerongo mojo samboea, 13
sihombo ba daloe mbanoea, moe'ao
ia, eboea linia, imane: Alai, alai,
alai zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba li
dorofe si tosai andrō, ba mala'ika
si datōloe andrō, solaoe dania! (*F.*
9, 12; 11, 14; 12, 14).

FAZA 9.

I. Ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi
daōfa, ba II. ilaoe dorofe fanete zi
lima.

- 1 I. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete
zi daōfa, ba oe'ila ndrōfi, si no atoroe
tooe ba danō, moroi ba mbanoea si
ja'wa, ba tebe'e chōnia wogoē mbawa
gawoewoecha andrō. (*F. 8. 10; 20, 1*).
2 Ba ikoē mbawa gawoewoecha andrō,
ba mōi mija'wa zimbo, moroi ba mba-
wania, hoelō zimbo zino wa'oc se-
boca; ba tobali aitō loeo, ba taloe
mbanoca, ba zimbo mbawania andrō.
3 Ba so zi otarai zimbo andrō tamō,
si mōi ba danō, ba tebe'e chōra wa'a-
bōlō, si mane fa'abōlō dongo ba
danō, (*Joel. 2, 5 b. t.*), ba te'wa'ō 4
chōra, ena'ō bōi lafakiko ndroe'oe
ba danō, ba he soboeloe, fefoe, ba
he eoe, fefoe; ha niha andrō nifa-
kiko, si lō tandro Lowalangi andrō,
ba gangango. (*F. 7, 3 b. t.*). Ba te-
tehe chōra, ena'ō bōi laboenoe, ha
5 lafakao, lima wa'wa wa'ara. Ba fa'a-
fōchō andrō ba chōra, ba no timba
wa'afōchō ba dongo, na itoeo niha.

6 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba la'aloei wa'amate niha, ba lō lasōndra, omasi ira mate, ba i'arōe'ō ia chōra fa'amate. (*F. 6, 16*). Ba nga'eoe damo andrō, ba hoelō koedo, ni'aro'ō, ba wanoewō, ba ba hōgōra, ba takoea, hoelō gana'a, ba bawara, ba hoelō mbawa niha. (*Joēl. 2, 4, 5*). Ba boera, ba hoelō mboe ndra alawe, ba ifōra, ba hoelō nifō zingo. Ba mo'ōrōba ira, hoelō gōrōba si'ōli, ba roeroe gafira andrō, ba hoelō roeroe goereta, soja koedo, si mandroco, ba wanoewō. Ba i'ora, ba hoelō gi'ō dōngo, ba motoeo, ba ba gi'ora so wa'abōlōra, ba wamakiko niha, lina wa'wa wa'ara. So zolohe ja'ira, razo, mala'ika gawoewoecha, si so tōi Abado, ba li Heberaio, ba ba li Ndra-wa Heleni, ba Afolio dōinia andrō. (*Efes. 2, 2. Job. 28, 22*). No noemalō wa'afōchō si fōfōna andrō, hiza doea balō tō wa'afōchō foeri da'ō. (*F. 8, 13*).

13 II. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi dalima, ba cerongo li, moroi ba dandroe andrō, si ōfa, ba naha wame'e soemange, ana'a andrō, fōna
14 Lowalangi, imane ba mala'ika fanete zi dalima andrō, si so torofe andrō; Efa'ō mala'ika andrō, si daōfa, nibōbō ba zinga nocngo nidano seboea andrō, Oiferati. (*F. 7, 1; 16, 12*). Ba te'efa'ō mala'ika andrō, si daōfa, si no mama'anō, hadia wa'alawa loeo, ba hadia loeo, ba hadia mba'wa, ba hadia ndrōfi, ba wamoe-noe si saraō niha. (*F. 8, 7-12*). Ba fa'ato zanoewō andrō, si fakoedo andrō, ba medoea woeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō, oerongo wa'atora
17 andrō. (*F. 5, 11*). Ba si mané wangi-lagoe koedo andrō, ba gangilata andrō, awō zi fakoedo ja'wa: no mo'ōrōba alitō ba sohandroe ba sa'oesō, si mane talō balera; ba hōgōkoedo, ba no hoelō hōgō zingo, ba i'otarai mbawara alitō ba simbo ba
18 talō balera. Ba wamakao si tōloe balō andrō tebenoe zi saraō niha,

ba galitō andrō, ba ba zimbo andrō, ba ba dalō balera andrō, si otarai mbawara. Fa'abōlō koedo andrō sa,
19 ba ba mbawara so, ba ba gi'ora; i'ora sa, ba no hoelō goelō, mohōgō; ba da'ō wamakiko. Ba si tosa
20 niha, si lō moeboenoe, ba wamakao andrō, ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi mena'ō nifazōchi dangara andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae mangaloeloe ira ba mbechoe, ba ba nadoe andrō, ba nadoe balaki, ba ba nadoe firō, ba ba nadoe aramba, ba ba nadoe kara, ba ba nadoe eoe andrō, si lō mangila niha, ba si lō mamondro-ngo li niha, ba si tebai mowaōwaō. (*F. 16, 9. 11. Kor. I. 10, 20. Sin. 115, 4 b. t.*). Ba lō lafalalini gera'erara,
21 ba wamōhōi mena'ō fange'era andrō, awō wakelemoesa andrō chōra, awō wohorōhorō andrō, awō wanagōnagō andrō chōra.

FAZA 10.

I. Te'ombacha'ō wa lō tola lō itōrō hoekoe Lowalangi andrō. II. Itōlō zoera Johane.

I. Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, sabōlō,
1 si mōi mitoeo moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, lawoeo noechania, ba doemi ba hōgōnia ja'wa, ba bawania, ba no hoelō loeo, ba ahenia, ba no hoelō daroe nahe alitō. Ba so ba dangania zoera side'ide, si no teboka, ba ihoendragō nasi ahenia kambōlō, ba ba danō so gahenia kabera. Ba moe'-
3 ao ia, eboea linia, hoelō na moendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ba me no moe'ao ia, ba hoemede we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, aloea lira. Ba me no hoemede we'oegoe'-
4 oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, ba manoerado mena'ō, ba oerongo li, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, imane: Fotandro ni'wa'ō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, ba bōi soera ia. Ba ifazawā dangania kambō-
5 lō mala'ika andrō, ni'ilagoe, si hoe-ndragō asi ba tanō, itoetoeroe mbanoea, si ja'wa, ba fahōloe ba zaoeri a-
6

- ndrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, samazōchi
 banoea si ja'wa ba ōsina ba tanō ba
 ōsi goeli danō ba asi ba ōsinia : wa
 7 lō nga'ōtō danō sa'ae ; na loeo li
 mala'ika fanete zi daōnō sa, na ilaoe
 dorofe dania, ba no aloea gōi zi no
 tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi, itōrō
 ni'ombacha'ōnia, toeria somoeso
 dōdō, ba genoninia andrō, sama'-
 ele'ō. (*F. 8, 2; 11, 15. Kor. I. 15, 52*).
 8 II. Ba hoemedē zoei chōgoe li a-
 ndrō, nirongogoe moroi ba mbanoea
 si ja'wa, imane : Ae halō zoera side'-
 ide andrō, si no teboka, ba danga
 mala'ika andrō, si hoendragō asi
 9 ba tanō. Ba mōido chō mala'ika
 andrō, oewā'ō chōnia, ena'ō ibe'e
 chōgoe zoera side'ide andrō. Ba i-
 mane chōgoe : Halō ia ba tōlō, afeto
 sa mbetoc'aoe ibe'e, ba ami ba mba-
 waoe, hoclō wē wani. (*Hes. 3, 1-3*).
 10 Ba oehalō zoera side'ide andrō, ba
 danga mala'ika andrō, ba oetōlō, ba
 ba mbawagoe, ba ami, hoclō wē wani,
 ba me no oetōlō, ba afeto mbe-
 11 toe'agoe. Ba lamane chōgoe : Lō to-
 la lō ōfoeli mama'ele'ō, ba ngawalō
 mado, ba ba ngawalō soi, ba ba nga-
 walō li, ba ba razo soja.

FAZA 11.

- I. Oroisa chō Johane, ba wanoe'a
 osali andrō. II. Samadoehoe'ō andrō,
 chō Lowalangi, si daroea ba hadia
 zi gōna ira. III. Ilaoe dorofe mala'-
 ika fanete zi daōnō.
 1 I. Ba labe'e chōgoe zoechoe, hoclō
 zi'ō, ba lamane chōgoe : Faoso ba
 soe'a gosali Lowalangi andrō, awō
 naha wame'e soemange, awō zanga-
 locloe bacha ; (*F. 21, 15. Sach. 2, 1*
 2 *b.t. Hes. 43, 13*) ; ba olajama gosali
 tănō baero, ba be'e baero, ba bōi
 soe'a ia, me nibe'e ba danga niha
 baero, ba lahoendragō dania mba-
 noea ni'amonio andrō, ōfa woeloe
 a roea wa'wa wa'ara. (*Loek. 21, 24.*
F. 13, 5. Dan. 8, 13 b.t.).
 3 II. Ba oebe'e ba zamadoehce'ō
 andrō chōgoe, si daroea, ba mama'-
 ele'ō ira, hōnō a doea ngaotoe a ōnō
 ngafoeloe wongi wa'ara, gonigoni
 mbaroera. (*F. 12, 6. 14. Joël. 1, 13*).
 4 Da'ō zi doea geoe tōla falo andrō.
 ba si domboea naha wandroe andrō,
 si so fōna Zo'aja tanō. (*Sach. 4, 3.*
 5 *11-14*). Ba na so zamakiko ja'ira
 ena'ō, ba i'otarai mbawara alitō, ba
 i'ā zi fa'oeoe chōra ; na so zama-
 kiko ja'ira ena'ō, ba si manō wamoe-
 noenia. (*Raz. II. 1, 10. 12. Jer. 5, 14*).
 6 No moetehe chōra andrō wokoesi
 banoea si ja'wa, fa lō aechoe ba danō
 deoe, gōtō mba'wa wama'ele'ōra a-
 ndrō ; ba no moetehe chōra nidanō
 andrō, ba wamali'ō do ja'ia, ba fa-
 matōrō ba danō famakao, fefoc, ha-
 dia ia, ha wa'asese zomasi ira. (*Raz.*
 7 *I. 17, 1. Moz. II. 7, 19*). Ba na no
 la'o'ozoei wamadoehoe'ōra andrō, ba
 isoe'wō ira sali'wali'wa ba danō andrō,
 si otarai moroi si tooe gawoewoe-
 cha, ba ja'ia zi mōna, iboenoe ira.
 8 (*F. 13, 1-8; 17, 8. Dan. 7, 21*). Ba
 batora, ba tooe ba newali so, ba
 mbanoea seboea andrō, nifotōi So-
 doma ba tanō Miseraji, amaedola,
 ba niforōfa gōi So'aja ja'ira. (*F. 16,*
 9 *19. Sin. 79, 2. Kor. I. 2, 8*). Ba la'ila
 mbatora andrō niha, ha mado ira,
 ba ha iwa, ba hadia lira, ba ha soi,
 tōloe ngaloee a matonga wa'ara, ba
 lō labe'e niko'o mbatora andrō.
 10 (*Dan. 7, 21*). Ba omoeso dōdō niha,
 sowanoea ba goeli danō, ba chōra
 andrō, ōwoeawoea dōdōra, ba faoma
 mama'oe'ō boeala ira chō nawōra,
 me no lafakao zowanoea ba goeli
 danō sama'ele'ō andrō, si daroea.
 11 (*Esit. 9, 19*) Ba me no aefa zi doea
 ngaloee a matonga, ba isa'wa ira noso
 fangorifi, moroi ba Lowalangi, ba
 moezizio ira, ba ihawoci fa'ata'oe
 12 sabōlōbōlō zamaigi ja'ira. Ba laro-
 ngo li scboea, moroi ba mbanoea
 si ja'wa, imane chōra : Mi'ae mija'wa
 ba da'e ! Ba mōi ira ja'wa ba zorogo,
 ba lawoeo ; ba lafaigi ira si fa'oe-
 13 doe chōra andrō. Ba faoeoe da'ō,
 ba so ziheoe sabōlōbōlō, ba samboea

- ni'foeloe mbanoea adoedoe, ba fitoe ngahōnō zi mate niha, ba ziheoe andrō, ba si tokea zi tosai, ba lafo-soemange Lowalangi zoroego andrō.
- 14 (F. 9, 20; 16, 18. Mat. 27, 52). No noemalō wa'afōchō fanete si fōfōna andrō, hiza, alio itōrō fa'afōchō fanete zi doea balō andrō. (F. 9, 12).
- 15 III. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōnō, ba terongo li segeboea ba zoroego, lamane: **No mōi chō Zo'aja ja'ita wamatōrō andrō, ba goeli danō, ba chō nibajoini andrō chōnia, ba razo ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (F. 10, 7; 12, 10. Dan. 2, 44; 7, 27). Ba latoehi danō, lafalōgoe tooe ira satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ōfa, sidadao fōna Lowalangi, ba dadaomara andrō, manga-loeloe ira chō Lowalangi, (F. 4, 4.
- 17 10), lamane: Ma'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, si so, ba si no so fōna, me no ōhalō chōoe wa'abōlō andrō chōoe, si no eboea, ba me no razo ndra'oegō. (F. 4, 8; 19, 4. 6). Ba no mofōnoe soi niha baero; ba no tesao wōnoemō, ba no iroegi inōto, ba zi mate andrō, ena'ō tehoekoe ira, ba ena'ō ōbe'e loeo andrō, ba genoniōe andrō, sama'ele'ō, awō ni'amoni'ō, awō zangata'oei tōimō andrō, he side'ide, ba he seboea, ba ena'ō ōfakiko zamakiko oeli danō andrō. (F. 6, 17; 20, 12 b. t. 14, 7.
- 19 Dan. 7, 9 b. t.). Ba tebokaī gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba zoroego, ba oroma dawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chōnia, ba gosalinia andrō; ba so garī mbanoea, ba li niha, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba siheoe, ba teoe kara sabōlōbōlō. (F. 15, 5. 8. Heb. 9, 4. F. 16, 18. 21).
- zoroego, ira alawe sonoecha loeo, ba ba'wa barō gahenia, ba ba hōgōnia, ba no felendroea ndrōfi, bala hōgōnia. Ba no manabina, ba mangarōngarō ia, ba wa'afōchō hoeloe ba ba wa'afōchō wadono. Ba oroma dandra bō'ō, ba zoroego, hiza naga seboea, so'alitō, fitoe hōgō ba foeloe rozi dandroe, ba ba hōgōnia, ba fitoe naja. (F. 13, 1 b. t. F. 17, 9 b. t. Dan. 7, 7). Ba i'onia, ba ibōzini zi saraō ndrōfi, ba mbanoea si ja'wa, itibo'ō tooe ba danō. Ba i'agō fōna ndra alawe no mege, sadono, naga andrō, ba wemanga ono andrō, na toemboe. Ba madono ia, ono matoea, sokoe-baloī dania fefoe soi si'ō si'ōli. Ba te'ohe chō Lowalangi nononia andrō, fōna dadaomania. (F. 2, 27. Sin. 2, 8. 9). Ba moloi ndra alawe andrō, isawa danō si mate, ba zi so naha chōnia, ni'asiwai Lowalangi, ena'ō lab'e gōnia ba da'ō hōnō a doea ngaotoe a ōnō ngafoeloe wongi. (F. 11, 3).
- II. Ba tesao wanoewō ba mbanoea si ja'wa: Michaēli andrō ba mala'ikania, ba fasowō ba naga andrō. Ba fasowō naga andrō, awō mala'ikania. (Dan. 10, 13. 21; 12, 1. Joed. a. 9). Ba tebai ira, ba lō nahara sa'ae ba mbanoea si ja'wa. Ba tetibo'ō naga seboea andrō, oelō satoea andrō, sotōi Afōcha ba Satana, samaeloengoe niha ba goeli danō, fefoe; tetibo'ō si tooe ia ba danō ba tetibo'ō gōi mala'ikania andrō, awōnia. (F. 20, 2. Loek. 10, 18. Joh. 12, 31. Kor. II. 11, 3). Ba oerongo li seboea, ba zoroego, imane: „Awena to'ele wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangida, ba fa'abōlō andrō ba famatōrō andrō; ba fa'atola andrō, chō nibajoini andrō chōnia; me no tetibo'ō zangadoegō talifoēsōda, si no mangadoengadoegō ja'ira chō Lowalangida andrō, bengi ma'ōchō. (F. 11, 15. Sach. 3, 1 b. t. Job. 1, 9 b. t.). Ba no lala'wa ia, bōrō ndro

FAZA 12.

I. Ira alawe sadono, ba naga andrō. II. Fanibo ba danō naga andrō. III. Igohi ndra alawe no mege naga.

- 1 I. Ba oroma dandra seboea ba Nono mbiribiri andrō ba taroma li

- famadoehoe'ōra, ba lō ni'omasi'ōra noscra, iroegi wa'amate.** (*F. 7, 14; 2, 10. Rom. 8, 33. 34. 37. Joh. 12, 25*).
- 12 **Andrō** mi'omoesi'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami banoea si ja'wa, awō zi so nahia ba da'ō. Ba alai goeli danō, awō nasi, me no mōi mitoe Gafōcha andrō chōmi, ba me no eboea wōnoenia, ba me no i'ila, lō ara nitehe ehōnia". (*Jes. 49, 13. Fet. I, 5, 8*).
- 13 **III. Ba** me i'ila naga andrō, tetibo'ō ba danō ia, ba igohi ndra alawe andrō, si no madono ono matoea andrō. Ba tebe'e ba ndra alawe andrō gafi, domboea, afi mojo seboea, ena'ō moehombo ia, ena'ō isa'wa danō si mate, nahania andrō, ba nibe'e gōnia, sagōtō, ba doea gōtō, ba matonga nga'ōtō wa'ara, nibini'ō ba goelō andrō. (*Dan. 12, 7. F. 3, 13*).
- 15 **Ba** i'oeta'ō oelō andrō nidanō, foeri ndra alawe andrō, hoelō nidanō ba noengo nidanō wa'abolōbōlō, ba wangahanigō ja'ia. Ba itolo ndra alawe tanō, ibokai mbawania tanō, ibadoe
- 17 **nidanō andrō, ni'oeta'ō naga.** Ba mofōnoe naga ba ndra alawe, ba mofanū ia manoe'ō si tosa ma'oe-woenia solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba si so famadoehoe'ō andrō chō Jesoe Keriso. (*F. 14, 12; 6, 9*).
- 18 **Ba** mōi bacne ndra'ō ba mbewe nasi.

FAZA 13.

I. Saliwāliwa ba danō andrō, si fitoe hōgō ba si foeloe tandroe II. Saliwāliwa ba danō andrō, si doea rozi tandroe.

- 1 **I. Ba** oe'ila zi mōi ja'wa moroi ba nasi saliwāliwa ba danō, sageoe, si foeloe rozi tandroe ba si fitoe hōgō, ba ba dandroenia andrō, ba foeloe naja, ba ba hōgōnia andrō, ba tōi fanandra'waisi. (*F. 11, 7; 12, 3*).
- 2 **Ba** saliwāliwa ba danō andrō, ni'ilagoc, ba no hoelō harimo, ba ahenia, ba hoelō gahe mberoea, ba bawania, ba hoelō mbawa zingo; ba ibe'e chōnia wa'abe'enia naga andrō, awō dadaomania, awō wa'a-
- bōlōnia, si no eboea. (*Dan. 7, 4-6. F. 12, 3. 9*). Ba si samboca hōgōnia, ba hoelō nifesocho ba wamoeno; ba tobali dōhō zochonia ba wamoeno andrō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha ba goeli danō, fefoe, moroi foeri zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō. Ba mangaloeloe ira ba naga andrō, me no ibe'e ba zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō wa'abolō, ba mangaloeloe ira ba zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, lamane: Ha niha zi mane saliwāliwa ba danō andrō ba ha niha zangila fasoe'wō chōnia? Ba tebe'e chōnia mbawa, ba wangoema'ō faja'wasa ba ba wanandra'waisi ba tetehe ehōnia wolaoe da'ō, ōfa woeloe a roea wa'wa'ara. (*Dan. 7, 8. 11. F. 11, 2*). Ba hoemedc ia, ba wanandra'waisi Lowalangi, ba wanandra'waisi tōinia, awō nahania, awō zowanoea ba mbanoea si ja'wa. (*Dan. 7, 25*). Ba tetehe chōnia wanoewō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba folawā ja'ira, ba tebe'e ba dangania fefoe hadia ngawalō niwa, ba hadia ngawalō mado, ba hadia ngawalō li, hadia ngawalō soi. (*F. 11, 7. Dan. 7, 21. b. t.*). Ba mangaloeloe dania ehōnia fefoe zowanoea ba goeli danō, si lō moesoera tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō chō Nono mbiribiri andrō, nitaba, i'otarai wamobōrō danō'a. (*F. 17, 8; 3, 5*). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamocfondrondrongo! (*F. 2, 7*). Sokoeroe niha, ba ni'oe ba goeroenga dania; samoeno niha i'ōli ba niboeno si'ōli dania. **Ba da'e so wa'anaoe gōlō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba famatira.** (*Mat. 26, 52. Moz. I, 9, 6. F. 14, 12*).
- II. Ba** oe'ila zaliwāliwa ba danō tātō bō'ō, si otarai moroi tooe danō, ba doea rozi dandroc, hoelō ba nono mbiribiri, ba fehedenia, ba no hoelō wehede naga. (*Moz. I, 3, 1. 4. 5*). Ba ifaloea fefoe gorōisa zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, si fōfōna, fōnania, ba mangaloeloc ba zaliwāliwa ba danō si fōfōna andrō, si no dōhō soeho ba wamoeno andrō,

- goeli danō, awō zowanoea ba goeli
 13 danō, ibe'e. (*F. 19, 20*). Ba ifa-
 zōchi dandra seboea, ena'ō gōi
 ibe'e aeohoe tooe galitō ba danō,
 moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba za-
 nehe niha. (*Mat. 24, 11. 24. Tes. II.*
 14 *2, 9*). Ba ifaeloengoe zowanoea ba
 goeli danō, ba dandra andrō, nitehe
 chōnia famazōchi, fōna zaliwāliwa
 ba danō andrō, wangoema'ō ba niha
 sowanoea ba goeli danō, ena'ō lafa-
 zōchi wamaedo zaliwāliwa ba danō
 andrō, si so socho andrō, ba wōda,
 15 ba saokeri. Ba tetehe chōnia wamo-
 noso famaedo zaliwāliwa ba danō
 andrō, ena'ō moehede gōi wamaedo
 zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, ba ena'ō
 ibe'e niboenoe fefoe ha wa'ato zi
 lō mangaloeloe ba wamaedo zali-
 16 wāliwa ba danō andrō. Ba ibe'e la-
 fazōchi chōra dandra ba dangara
 kambōlō ba ma ba gangangora,
 dozi, he iraono, ba he satoea, he
 so'ana'a, ba he si noemana, he si
 tenga sawoejoe, ba he sawoejoe, (*F.*
 17 *14, 9-11*), ena'ō lō tola mowōli ni-
 ha, ba niha ia, ba lō tola mamawa
 hadia ia, ha si so tandra andrō, tōi
 zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō, ba ma
 18 noemero tōinia andrō. (*F. 15, 2*). Ba
 da'e so wa'atoeatoea! Ha niha zi
 si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba jamoe'-
 erai wangerai saliwāliwa ba danō
 andrō. Fangerai niha sa wangerai
 ja'ia. Ba noemeronia andrō, ba 666.
 (*F. 17, 9*).

FAZA 14.

I. Ono mbiribiri andrō ba samo-
 semange ja'ia. II. Mala'ika sama-
 ngelama, datōloe. III. Fa'odōwādō-
 wa dōdō niha si no mate. IV. Famasi
 ba V. faneteoe boea nagoe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila, ba hiza Nono mbi-
 ribiri andrō, ba hili Ziona so, ba
 otoa a ōfa wocloe a ōfa ngahōnō
 nāwōnia, nisoera ba gangangora
 tōinia ba tōi Namania andrō. (*F.*
 2 *5, 6 b. t.; 7, 3. 4*). Ba oerongo li
 moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, hoelō
 we'ogoo'ogoe mbanoea sabōlōbō-
 lō; ba hoelō li mbiola, na lalaoe,
 li andrō niringogoe. (*F. 1, 15; 5, 8;*
 3 *19, 6*). Ba manoenō ira, sinoenō si
 bohoe, fōna dadaoma andrō, ba fō-
 na zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō si ōfa
 nga'eoe, ba fōna zatoea andrō. Ba
 lō sangila mamodomaesi sinocnō
 andrō, ha si otoa a ōfa wocloe a
 ōfa ngahōnō andrō, nihōli moroi ba
 goeli danō. (*F. 5, 9*). Ja'ira da'ō zi
 4 lō si fabaja hadia ia, ba ndra alawe;
 amadola nono alawe sa ira. Ja'ira
 zolo'ō Ono mbiribiri andrō, heza
 mōi. Ja'ira nihōli ba niha, nibe'e si
 a'a chō Lowalangi, ba chō Nono
 mbiribiri andrō, (*F. 3, 4. Kor. II.*
 5 *11, 2*), ba lō moe'ila ba mbewera
 waja. Si lō sinogoe sa ira. (*Efes. 5,*
 6 *27. Sej. 3, 13*).
 II. Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, siho-
 mbo, ba daloe mbanoea si ja'wa, si
 so toeria somoeso dōdō si lō aetoe,
 ba wanoeriagō ba zi so ba gocli da-
 nō, ba ngawalō soi fefoe, ba ba nga-
 walō niwa, ba ba ngawalō li, ba ba
 ngawalō mado, fefoe, (*Mat. 24, 14*),
 no eboea linia, imane: Mi'ata'oe'fi
 7 Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chōnia zoema-
 nge, me no iroegi inōtō wangochoe-
 koe andrō chōnia, ba mi'angaloeloe
 chō zamazōchi banoea si ja'wa, ba
 tanō, ba asi, ba ocmboe nidamō a-
 ndrō. (*F. 15, 4. Hal. zin. 14, 15. Sin.*
 8 *146, 6*). Ba i'o'ō mala'ika bō'ō, sa-
 mōsa tō, imane: No adoedoe, no
 adoedoe Mbabelona seboea andrō, si
 no mamabadocgō ba ngawalō soi ni-
 ha fefoe agoe wōnoe andrō, ba wo-
 horōnia. (*F. 17, 2. 4. 5; 18, 2. 3*). Ba
 9 i'o'ō ira mala'ika bō'ō, datōloe mōi
 da'ō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia, imane:
 Na so zangaloeloe ba zaliwāliwa ba
 danō andrō, ba ba wamaedonia, ni-
 fatōfa tandra andrō ba gangangonia,
 10 *F. 13, 15-17*), ba ma ba dete da-
 ngania, ba ibadoo gōi wōfō nagoe
 wōnoe andrō, chō Lowalangi, si no
 moefazōchi, lō moefaroea, ba mako

wōnoenia andrō, ba nifakao alitō
ba talō balera ia, fōna mala'ika
ni'amoni'ō ba fōna Nono mbiribiri
andrō. (*F. 16, 19; 19, 20. Sin. 75,*

11 *9. Mar. 9, 44*). Ba noemalō dania
mijawa zimbo ba wamakao ja'ira
andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba lō fo-
lombase chōra, bongi ma'ōchō, chō-
ra si no mangaloeloe ba zaliwaliwa
ba danō andrō ba ba wamaedonia,
awō zi no moefatōfa tandra dōinia
andrō. (*F. 19, 3. Jes. 34, 9. 10. Mat.*

12 *25, 46*). Ba da'e so wa'anaoe gōlō
ni'amoni'ō andrō, solo'ō oroisa Lo-
walangi andrō, ba si lō mamoolō'ō
famati andrō chō Jesoe. (*F. 13, 10;*
22, 14).

13 **III.** Ba oerongo li moroi ba mba-
noea si jawā, imane : Soera : **Ja'a-**
howoe zi no mate, si mate ba chō
Zo'aja, i'otarai da'e. Si ndroehoe,
i'wa'ō Eheha, ena'ō molombase ira
me no aefa wa'erege dōdōra andrō ;
i'ō'ō sa ira boeaboeara. (*F. 19, 9.*
Jes. 57, 1. 2. Hebr. 4, 9. 10).

14 **IV.** Ba oe'ila, ba hiza lawoeo
safoesi ba so zidadao ba dete la-
woeo andrō, si hoelō Nono Niha, so
ba hōgōnia dakoela ana'a ba ba
dangania, ba sabi satarō. (*F. 1, 13.*

15 *Dan. 7, 13 b. t.*). Ba so mala'ika
bō'ō, si otarai gosali andrō, moe'ao
ia, eboea linia, ba zidadao ba lawoeo
andrō, imane : Fatōrō zabimō a-
andrō ba amasi, noa sa iroegi inōtō
wamasi, me no okōlikōli mbasitō
16 andrō ba danō ! (*Joēl. 3, 13*). Ba
ifatōrō ba danō zabinia sidadao ba
lawoeo andrō, ba tebasi danō. (*Mat.*
13, 39).

17 **V.** Ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai
gosali andrō, ba zoroego, so chōnia
18 gōi zabi satarō ; (*F. 15, 5*) ; ba so
mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai naha wa-
me'e soemange andrō, ba no moe-
be'e ba dangania galitō andrō, ba
moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba zi so
sabi satarō andrō, imane : Fatōrō
zabimō satarō andrō, ba taba mboea
nagoe ba dōla, ba goeli danō, me

no asoso mboeania andrō ! (*F. 16,*
7). Ba ifatōrō ba danō zabinia ma- 19
la'ika andrō, itaba mboea nagoe
andrō, ba goeli danō, ba itibo'ō
ba wolazi seboea andrō, fōnoe Lo-
walangi. (*F. 19, 15*). Ba baero mba- 20
noea tehoendragō wolazi andrō, ba
mangele ndro, moroi ba wolazi a-
andrō, iroegi kaka mbawa koedo,
felendroea ngaloee fofanō wa'arōoe.
(*Hes. 32, 6. Jes. 63, 3 b. t.*).

FAZA 15.

I. Dafitoe mala'ika si so ngawa-
lō wamakao andrō, safoeria, si fi-
toe. II. Fanoenō zola'wa saliwaliwa
ba danō andrō. III. Tebe'e ba ma-
la'ika andrō mako wōnoe andrō.

I. **Ba** oe'ila dandra bō'ō ba zo- 1
roego, seboea ba sahōlihōli dōdō :
dafitoe mala'ika, si so famakao a-
andrō, si fitoe balō, safoeria, me ba
da'ō te'o'ozoei wōnoe Lowalangi
andrō. (*F. 16, 1; 17, 1*).

II. **Ba** oe'ila, ba hoelō mba'wa 2
nidanō sōrōmi, si faroeke alitō, ba
ba zinga mba'wa sōrōmi andrō so
zi no mola'wa saliwaliwa ba danō
andrō ba famaedonia ba fangerai
tōinia andrō, so chōra mbiola Lo-
walangi. (*F. 4, 6; 12, 11*). Ba ma- 3
noenō ira, sinoenō genoni Lowala-
ngi andrō, Moze, ba sinoenō Nono
mbiribiri andrō, lamane : „No eboea
wolaemō andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō,
ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō
fefoe, hadia ia ; satoelō ba si ndroe-
hoe lalamō andrō, ja'oegō, razo soi
niha andrō. (*Moz. 11. 15. Jes. 12.*
Sin. 111, 2 b. t. 145, 17. F. 16, 7).
Ha niha zi lō ata'oe, ja'oegō So'a- 4
ja, ba ha niha zi lō manoeno tōimō
andrō ? Me ha ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō,
me mōi dania soi niha, fefoe, ba
wangoloeloe chōoe, me no moefa'-
ele'ō hoekoe andrō chōoe. (*Jer. 10,*
7. Sin. 98; 86, 9. 10).

III. **Ba** me aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila, 5
ba tebokai gosali, ose wamadoehoe'ō
andrō, ba zoroego, (*F. 11, 19*), ba 6

mōi baero mala'ika andrō si dafitoe, si so famakao andrō, si fitoe balō, la'otarai gosali andrō, moeko si sochi, si takile, mbaroera, ba balaki mbōbō dōtō'ara. (*F. 1, 13; 19, 8*).

- 7 Ba si sageoe saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, ba zi ōfa nga'eoe, ba ibe'e ba mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, mako balaki, fitoe, nifōnoei fōnoe Lowalangi andrō, saeri iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 6, 1; 4, 8, 9*). Ba toball afōnoe simbo gosali andrō, ibe'e lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia, ba lō sangila mōi ba gosali bacha, irege no moefaloea wamakao andrō, si fitoe balō, ba mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe. (*Moz. II. 40, 34. Raz. I. 8, 11. Jes. 6, 4*).

FAZA 16.

Lafadoewa nōsi mako andrō, si fitoe, mala'ika andrō.

- 1 Ba oerongo li seboea, moroi ba gosali, imane ba mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe : Mi'ae mifadoewa ba danō nōsi mako wōnoe Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe. (*F. 15, 5-7*). Ba mōi zi fōfōna andrō, ifadoewa ba danō nōsi mako andrō chōnia ; ba toemboe waosa si lō sōchi ba sangoboee ba niha andrō, si no moefatōfa tandra zaliwalīwa ba danō andrō, ba si no mangaloeloe ba wamaedonia. (*Moz. II. 9, 9. F. 13, 14-17*). Ba ifadoewa ba nasi nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi fōfōna andrō, ba toball do, hoelō ndro zi mate, ba mate zi so noso fefoe, si so ba nasi. (*F. 8, 8. 9. Moz. II. 7, 17 b.t.*). Ba ifadoewa ba noengo nidanō ba ba goemboe nidanō nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi daroea andrō, ba toball do.
- 5 Ba oerongo, me iwa'ō mala'ika nidanō andrō : Satoelō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si so, ba si no so fōna, ni'amonī'ō, me no ōmanō wangoehoekoe ; (*F. 19, 2*); me no adoewa ndro ni'omonī'ō, labe'e, awō ndro zama'ele'ō, ba no ōfabadoegō chōra ndro, no si nangea loeora da'ō. (*F. 18, 24. Sin. 79, 2. 3.*

Mat. 23, 34). Ba oerongo, me imane naha wame'e soemange andrō : **Si ndroehoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, si ndroehoe ba satoelō hoekoe andrō chōoe.** (*F. 15, 3; 6, 3*). Ba ifadoewa ba loeo nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi datōloe andrō. Ba tetehe chōnia wogozī niha ba galitō ; ba achozi niha ba wa'aoehoc sabōlōbōlō, ba latandra'waisi dōi Lowalangi, samatōrō famakao andrō, ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamo-soemange ja'ia ena'ō, (*F. 9, 20. 21. Jes. 9, 13*). Ba ifadoewa ba dadaona zaliwalīwa ba danō andrō nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi da'ōfa andrō, ba toball ogōmigōmi mbanoeania andrō ; ba langanga lelara, ba wa'afōchō ; (*F. 13, 1. 2. Moz. II. 10, 22 b. t.*); ba latandra'waisi Lowalangi zoroego andrō, ba wa'afōchō andrō chōra, ba ba waosara andrō, ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi boebaoera andrō ena'ō. (*F. 16, 9*). Ba ifadoewa ba nidanō seboca andrō, Oiferati, nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi dalima andrō, ba ogo'ō nidanōnia, ena'ō molala ndra razo andrō, moroi ba ga-toemboecha leeo. (*F. 9, 14*). Ba oe'ila mbechoe si ra'ira'iō, tōloe, si otarai mbawa naga andrō, ba bawa zaliwalīwa ba danō andrō, ba bawa zama'ele'ō andrō, sofaja, hoelō da-laho. (*F. 12, 3. 9; 13, 11; 19, 20*). Beechoe zi mate sa ira, samazōchi tandra, si mōi ba razo andrō, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ba wango; woeloi ja'ira, ba wanoewō andrō, na ba'wa seboea chō Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe hadia ia. (*F. 13, 13, b. t. 19, 19 b. t. Mat. 24, 24*). Hiza, hoelō we'amōi zana'ō na sodo ! Ja'oha : woe zi lō mōrō, si no mama'anō noechania, fa bōi si lō noecha ia, ba wowawā, fa bōi oroma zaila ia. (*F. 3, 3. 4. 18. Fet. II. 3, 10. Kor. II. 5, 3*). Ba i'owoeloi ira ba mbanoea andrō, sotōi Hamagedo, ba li

- 17 Heberaio. (*Sach. 12, 11; 14, 4*). Ba ifadoeva ba daloe mbanoea nōsi mako ehōnia mala'ika fanete zi daōnō, ba so li seborea, si otarai gosali andrō, moroi ba dadaoma andrō, imane : No awai ! (*F. 15, 5; 21, 6*).
- 18 Ba so gari mbanoea ba li niha ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea ; ba so zihoe sabōlōbōlō, si lō larai mila, gōtō we'aso niha ba goeli danō ; lō irai si manō wa'abōlōbōlō zihoe. (*F. 11, 13, 19*).
- 19 Ba tobali ni'otōloe mbanoea seborea andrō, ba adoedoe mbanoea soi niha andrō. Ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Mbabilona seborea andrō, ba wame'e chōnia ōsi mako nagoe andrō, fōnoenia andrō, saoeehoe. (*F. 14, 8, 10. Jes. 51, 22, 23*).
- 20 Ba moloi hoelo fefoe, ba lō moe'ila hili sa'ae. (*F. 6, 14*).
- 21 Ba aeohoe ba danō deoe kara, so safikoe zamboea ngawoea, gōna ba niha, ba latandra'waisi Lowalangi niha, ba wamakao andrō, teoe kara, me no abōbōbōlō sibai wamakao andrō, chōnia. (*F. 11, 19. Moz. II. 9, 18*).

FAZA 17.

I. Babilona andrō. II. Eloeahania, ba eloeaha zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba so mala'ika, samōsa, awō zi dafitoe andrō, si so mako andrō, si fitoe, hoemedede ia ehōgōe, imane : Taboe, da'oe'oroma'ō ehōoe wangoe-hoekoe sohorō seborea andrō, sida-dao ja'wa nidanō seborea andrō. (*F. 15, 6 b. t.; 16, 19. Nach. 3, 4*).
- 2 Niho-rōni razo andrō, ba goeli danō ; ba no maboe zowanoea ba goeli danō agoe wohorōnia andrō. (*F. 18, 3, 9*).
- 3 Ba i'ohē ndra'o ba danō si mate ; no aheta nosogoe. Ba oe'ila ndra alawo sidadao ba hoele zaliwāliwā ba danō, sojo kirimisi, safōnoe tōi wanandra'waisi, fitoe hōgō ba foeloe rozi dandroe. (*F. 13, 1 b. t.*).
- 4 Ba noeoha ndra alawe andrō, ba no baroe loeo oengoe ba baroe loeo kirimisi, ba no moefo'aja ana'a ba

indra'indra ba manimani, ba so ba dangania mako ana'a, safōnoe horō, awō zi ta'oenō, ba wohorōnia andrō. (*F. 18, 16*).

5 Ba ba gangangonia, ba no moesoera dōi, si lō aboto ba dōdō niha : Babilona seborea andrō, ina zohorō ba ina hoeha andrō, ba goeli danō. (*Tes. II. 2, 7. F. 14, 8; 18, 2, 10*).

6 Ba oe'ila, maboe ndra alawe andrō, do ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba do zamadoehoe'ō Jesoe. Ba ahōli-hōli sibai dōdōgōe, me oe'ila ia. (*F. 18, 24*).

II. Ba imane chōgōe mala'ika andrō : Hana wa ahōlihōli dōdōe ? Da'oe'ombacha'ō ehōoe zi lō aboto ba dōdō niha andrō, ba ndra alawe andrō, ba ba zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō, soloe'i ja'ia, si fitoe hōgō, ba si foeloe rozi tandroe. Saliwāliwā ba danō andrō, ni'ilaue, ba no so fōna, ba lō ja'ia iada'e, ba mōi ia niija'wa dania, i'oroi gawoevoeoha, ba isa'wa wa'atekiko ; ba ahōlihōli dania dōdō zowanoea ba goeli danō andrō, si lō moesoera tōi ba zoera wa'aeri andrō, i'otarai wamobōrō danō'a, na la'ila zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō, me no so ia fōna, ba me lō ja'ia iada'e, ba me so dania. (*F. 11, 7; 20, 12, 15*).

9 Ba da'e mogoena dōdō, si so fa'atoeatōe ! Hōgō andrō, si fitoe, ba fitoe hili, dadaoma ndra alawe andrō ; (*F. 13, 1, 18*) ; ba 10 razo, dafitoe. Si dalima, ba no tekiko, si samōsa, ba so iada'e, ba si samōsa zoei, ba lō si so na, ba na so ia, ba lō tola ara ia. Ba sali'aliwā 11 ba danō andrō, si no so fōna, ba si lō'ō iada'e, ba ja'ia wanete zi dafitoe andrō, ba samōsa ia ba zi dafitoe andrō, ba isa'wa wa'atekiko. Ba tandroe andrō, si foeloe rozi, 12 ni'ilaue, ba no razo, dafaeloe, si lō sanema na amatōrō'wa, ba lasōndra wa'abōlō razo, saza wa'ara, awō zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō. (*F. 13, 1. Dan. 7, 20, 24*).

13 Ha sara dōdō da'ō, ba labe'e ba zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō wa'abe'era ba fa'abōlōra. Ja'- 14

- ira zi fasoewō dania ba Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba abōlō Nono mbiribiri moroi chōra, me no So'aja sochō ia, ba me raso raso, ba awōnia andrō, ba no nikaoni ba nitoetoejoe ba si lō farōi. (*F. 16, 14; 19, 16 b. t.*)
- 15 *Tim. I. 6, 15. Mat. 24, 31.* Ba imane chōgoe : Idanō andrō, ni'ilaue, ba zidadao zohorō andrō, ba no ngawalō mado da'ō, ba niha sato, ba ngawalō soi, ba ngawalō li. (*Sin.*)
- 16 93, 3). Ba tandroe andrō, si foeloe rozi, ba saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, ba ja'ira zi fatioe tōdō ba zohorō andrō, ba ha ja'ija'ia labe'e, ba si lō noecha, ba la'ā nōsinia ba latoe-noe ia, ba galitō. (*F. 18, 7. 8.*)
- 17 Noa sa ibe'e ba dōdōra Lowalangi wamaloea gera'erania, ba folaoe si ha sara dōdō, ba fame'e amatōrōwara ba zaliwalīwa ba danō andrō, irege te'o'ozoei ni'wa'ō Lowalangi andrō.
- 18 Ba ira alawe andrō, ni'ilaue, ba ja'ia inbanoea seboea andrō, samatōrō raso, ba goeli danō. (*F. 16, 19.*)

FAZA 18.

I. Fangombacha fangoehoeke Babilona andrō. II. Fange'esi zi fahoe-woe chōnia. III. Te'ombacha'ō zoei wa'atekikonja.

- 1 I. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, si mōi mitooe, moroi ba zoroego, sabōlō sibai, ba tehagaini
- 2 goeli danō, ba lachōminia. Ba moe'ao ia, eboea linina, imane : No adoedoe, no adoedoe Mbabilona seboea andrō, ba no tobali naha mbechoe ba koe-roenga mbechoe si ra'ira'iō, fefoe, ba koeroenga wofō si ra'ira'iō, fefoe, sogoro ita, (*F. 14, 8. Jes. 21, 9; 34, 11-14. Jer. 51, 8; 50, 39*), me no labadae wōfō nagoe wōnoe andrō, ba wohorō andrō chōnia, fefoe soi, ba no mohorō chōnia raso andrō, ba goeli danō ba saniaga andrō, ba goeli danō, ba wa'abōlō hochania lasōndra wo'ana'a. (*F. 14, 8. 10. Jer.*
- 4 *51, 7.*) Ba oerongo li bō'ō, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, imane : Miheta

ami chōnia, ja'ani banoeagoe, fa bōi fao ami ba horōnia andrō, ba fa lō gōna ami ōsa, famakao ja'ia andrō. (*Jes. 48, 20. Jer. 51, 6. 45.*)

5 Noa sa iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa horōra andrō, ba noa sa itōrō tōdō Lowalangi golalōwara andrō. (*F. 16, 19. Jer. 51, 9.*)

6 Misoelōni chōnia nilaoenia, ba mifodoea winaeta chōnia, dali wolaoenia andrō ; mako andrō, nifo'ōsinia, ba mifo'ōsi chōnia, mifomendroe. (*Jer. 50, 15. 29. Sin. 137, 8.*)

7 Ndrohoendrohoe nifolachōminia ja'ia, ba ndrohoendrohoe ni'eboea'ōnia hochania, ba mibe'e chōnia wa'afōchō ba fa'aboe dōdō. Me i'wa'ō tōdōnia : Moedadao ndra'o, raso ira alawe, ba tenga si mate donga ndra'o, ba lō'ō manō oe'ila wa'aboe dōdō. (*Jes. 47, 7 b. t.*)

8 Andrō dania so wamakaonia, ha ma'ōchō : Fa'amate, ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba lofo, ba tetoenoe dania ia, ba galitō, me no sabōlō Zo'aja, Lowalangi, sangoehoeke ja'ia andrō. (*F. 17, 16. Jer. 50, 31 b. t.*)

II. Ba la'e'esi dania ia, ba fa'ala'alai chōnia raso andrō, ba goeli dānō, si no mohorō chōnia, si no molaoe hochā ba chōnia andrō, na la'ila zimbo andrō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia. (*F. 17, 2. Hes. 36, 26 b. t.*)

9 Ba zarōe so ira, ba wa'ata'era wamakao ja'ia andrō, lamane : Alai ndra'oegō, alai ndra'oegō, banoea seboea andrō, Babilona, banoea sabōlō andrō, me ha saza wa'aso wangoehoeke ja'oegō ! (*Aj. 2. Tes. I. 5, 3.*)

10 Ba mege'ege zaniaga andrō 11 ba goeli danō, ba aboe dōdō, ba chōnia andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae sowōli faniagara andrō, (*Hes. 27, 27-36*), faniaga ana'a, ba firō, ba indra'indra, ba manimani, ba moeko si sōchi, ba baroe loeo oengoe, ba soeto, ba baroe loeo kirimisi, ba eoe samohoea, fefoe, ba gamagama ifō goeaza, ba gamagama eoe seboea bōli, fefoe ; ba

12 aramba, ba si'ōli, ba kara foeala, awō 13 goeli geoe sami, ba daloedalo amo-

- ma, ba hadia ia nitoenoe, samohoea, ba daloedaloe nigoale'ō, ba koemōjō, ba agoe, ba fanicha, ba hamo si sōchi, ba gandroe, ba sa'wi, ba biribiri, ba koedo, ba koereta, ba boto niha,
- 14 awō noso niha. (*Hes. 27, 17*). Ba boea geoe andrō, somasi dōdōoe, ba no aheta chōoe, ba hadia ia lachōmi fefoe, ba hadia ia zoadoe ba sohaga, ba no taja chōoe, ba lō'ō
- 15 manō sa'ae oroma ia. Saniaga da'ō, si no mo'ana'a ba chōnia, ba ba zarōoe so, ba wa'ata'oera wamakao ja'ia andrō, mege'ege ira, ba aboe
- 16 dōdōra, ba lamane : Alai ndra'oegō ! alai ndra'oegō ! banoea seboea andrō, si so noecha moeko si sōchi, ba baroe loeo oengoc, ba baroe loeo kirimisi, fōna, ba nibe'e ana'a, ba nifo'indra'indra, ba nifomanima-
- 17 ni, me ha saza wa'adoedoe gana'a si manō. (*F. 17, 4*). Ba dozi doeroemoedi, ba dozi solojo misa, ba ono nowo, ba ha wa'ato zohalōwō ba nasi, ba ba zarōoe so, (*F. 18, 11*),
- 18 ba moe'ao, me la'ila zimbo andrō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia, lamane : Hezo zi fagōlēgōlō ba mbanoea seboea
- 19 andrō ? Ba lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra, ba moe'ao ira, mege'ege ba aboe dōdō, lamane : Alai ndra'oegō ! alai ndra'oegō ! banoea seboea, ba zo'ana'a fefoe zi so owo ba nasi,
- 20 balazi gana'ania andrō ; me ha saza wa'adoedoe. (*Hes. 27, 30*). Omoe-soi'ō dōdōoe, ba chōnia, ja'oegō so-roego, ba ja'ami ni'amoni'ō, ba ja'ami sinenge, ba ja'ami sama'ele'ō, me no ilaoe mbalōmi chōnia Lowalangi. (*F. 12, 12. Jer. 51, 48*).
- 21 III. Ba ifaza'wa gowe mala'ika sabōlō, si mane gowe zala'wa seboea, ba itibo'ō ba nasi, imane : Si manō wa'atetibo Mbabilona andrō, banoea seboea andrō, ba nangi sabōlēbōlō, ba lō moe'ila ia sa'ae. (*Jer. 51, 63*.
- 22 b. t.) Ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō wolaoe biola, ba folaoe hadia ia mai-mai, ba folaoe sigoe, ba falaoe to-rofe, ba lō'ō sa'ae tesōndra ba chō-

mō doeka hadia ia fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō goko haloe ba wanoetoe fache. (*Jes. 21, 8*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga ba chōmō haga wandroe, ba li zangowaloe ba li nono nihalō, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō, me no sala'wa ba goeli danō zaniaga andrō chōoe, me no tefae-loengoe fefoe soi, ba wakelemoesa andrō chōmō ! (*Jer. 25, 10. Jes. 23, 8*). Ba tesōndra ba chōnia ndro zama'ele'ō, awō ndro ni'amoni'ō andrō ba do niboenoe andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō. (*F. 17, 6. Mat. 23, 35-37*).

FAZA 19.

I. Fanoenō zi so ba zoroego, me no adoedoe Mbabilona andrō. II. I-tena'wa wangaloeloe chōnia mala'ika andrō. III. Ila'wa Keriso zali'wali'wa ba danō andrō, ba sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō, awō zi fao chōra.

- I. Me aefa da'ō, ba oerongo, ba 1
hoelō zeboea li niha sato, ba zoroego, lamane : „Haleloeja, chō Lowalangi wangerifi andrō, awō lachōmi andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō, (*F. 12, 10*), me no si ndroehoe ba me no satoelō wangoehoekoena andrō ; noa sa ihoekoe zohorō andrō, seboea, si no mamakiko oeli danō, ba wohorōhorōnia andrō, ba no ilaoe mbalō ndro genoninia andrō, ba dangania.” (*F. 16, 7; 17, 1 b. t.*). Ba 3
lamane zoei : „Haleloeja, noemalō mija'wa zimbonia andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.” (*F. 14, 11; 18, 9. 18. Jes. 34, 10*). Ba latoehi danō satoea andrō 4
si doea woele a ōfa, awō zali'wali'wa ba danō andrō si ōfa nga'eoe, mangaloeloe ira chō Lowalangi, si-dadao ba dadaoma andrō, lamane : Jadoehoe, Haleloeja ! (*F. 4, 4. 9. 10*). Ba so li, si otarai dadaoma andrō, 5
imane : Misoeno Lowalangi, dozi ami motōi enoninia, sangata'oe fi ja'ia, he iraono, ba he satoea. (*Sin. 134, 1*). Ba oerongo, ba hoelō li zato, 6
ba hoelō wegosogoso nidanō seboea, ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea,

- sabōlōbōlō, lamane : „**Haleoeja, me no razo Zo'aja, Lowalangida andrō, samatōrō fefoe hadia ia!**” (*F. 14, 2; 11, 15, 17*). **Data'omoeso'i'ō dōdōda, ba ta'owoeawoea'ō dōdōda, ba tafoscemange ia; me no iroegi walōwa Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba me no ifa'anō la ngambatōnia,** (*Sin. 118, 24. F. 21, 2. 9*), ba no tetehe chōnia, ena'ō i'onoeha zi ndroehoe moeko si sōchi, sihaga; moeko si sōchi andrō sa, ba ja'ia wa'atoelō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō.” (*F. 3, 5; 15, 6. Sin. 132, 9*). Ba imane chōgoe : Soera : **Ja'ahowoe nikaoni ba walōwa Nono mbiribiri andrō!** Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō li Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoe. (*F. 14, 13. Mat. 22, 2*).
- 10 II. Ba oetoehi danō fōna gahenia, ba wangaloeloe chōnia. Ba imane chōgoe : Bōi! Awōoe enoni ndra'odo, ba awō dalifoesōoe andrō, si so famadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō. Chō Lowalangiangaloeloe. Famadoehoe'ō Jesoe sa, ba ja'ia Geheha wama'ele'ō andrō. (*F. 22, 8 b. t. Hal. zin. 10, 25. 26. F. 12, 17*).
- 11 III. Ba oe'ila, teboka mbanoea si ja'wa, ba hiza koedo safoesi ba si fakoeo ja'wa, ba „Si lō farōi” ba „Si ndroehoe” dōinia, ba atoelō wangoehoekoenia ba fanoewōnia. (*F. 6, 2; 3, 14*). Ba no holahola galitō hōrōnia, ba ba hōgōnia, ba no oja dakoela, so dōinia nisoera, si lō i'ila niha, ha ja'ia zangila; (*F. 1, 14*);
- 13 ba baroenia, ba no moe'oengoe'ō ba ndro, ba tōinia, ba „Taroma li Lowalangi”. (*Jes. 63, 1-3. Joh. 1, 1*).
- 14 Ba la'o'ō ia sanoewō andrō, ba zoroego, ba hoeloe koedo safoesi, si ndroehoe moeko safoesi mbaroera.
- 15 Ba i'otarai mbawania gari satarō, ena'ō ibe'e famoenoe soi andrō. Ba ikoebaloi dania ira, si'o si'ōli, ba ihoendragō wolazi nagoe fōnoe saoechoe andrō, chō Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia. (*F. 1, 16; 2, 27; 14, 19. Jes. 63, 2 b. t.*). Ba so dōinia,
- nisoera ba dete mbaroenia ba ba zolania : Razo razo ba So'aja sochō.” (*F. 17, 14*). Ba oe'ila mala'ika, samōsa, si so ba loeo, ba moe'ao ia, eboea li, imane ba wofe fefoe, sihombo ba daloe mbanoea : Mi'aic, mi'owoe'oi ami, ba gowoe'oa seboea andrō, chō Lowalangi, (*Hes. 39, 4. 17 b. t.*), ba wemanga nōsi razo, awō nōsi goemandra, awō nōsi zabōlō andrō, awō nōsi koedo, fabaja si fakoeo ja'wa, awō nōsi zi tenga sawoejoe, fefoe, fabaja sawoejoe, ba ōsi ndraono, awō nōsi zatoea. Ba 19 oe'ila, me owoe'lo ira zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō razo ba goeli danō, awō zabōlō andrō chōra, ba wasoewōta ba zidadao ba koedo andrō ba ba zabōlō andrō chōnia. (*F. 13, 1; 17, 12 b. t.*). Ba te'ala zaliwāliwā ba 20 danō andrō labe'e, fabaja sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō, samazōchi tandra andrō, mege, fōnania, fama'eloengoe zi no manema tandra zaliwāliwā ba danō andrō, si no mangaloeloe ba wamaedonia andrō; tetibo'ō aeri zi daroea andrō ba mba'wa alitō andrō, siholahola talō balera. (*F. 16, 13; 13, 11-17; 20, 10-14. Dan. 7, 11*). Ba 21 tātō hō'ō andrō, ba niboenoe gari zidadao ba koedo andrō, gari si otarai mbawania, ba aboeso wofe fefoe ōsira andrō.

FAZA 20.

I. Forate naga andrō, hōnō fache. II. Amatōrō'wa andrō si hōnō fache. III. Fanoewō naga andrō, safoeria, ba fangoehoe'oe ja'ia. IV. Femaoso zi mate, sato, ba fangoehoe'oe safoeria.

I. Ba oe'ila mala'ika si mōi mitoe, moroi ba zoroego, so chōnia wogoē mbawa gawoe'oe'oe andrō, awō rate seboea, ba dangania. (*F. 18, 1; 1, 18*). Ba ira'oe naga andrō, oelō satoea andrō, ja'ia Gafōcha, Satana andrō, ba irate, hōnō fache wa'ara, (*F. 12, 9. Jes. 24, 21 b. t.*), ba itibo'ō ba gawoe'oe'oe andrō, 3

ba ikoesi ba ifotandro ba dete ja'wa, fa bōi sa'ae ifaeloengoe soi niha andrō, irege aloea zi hōnō fache. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ni'efa'ō ia, ba lō ararā.

4 II. Ba oe'ila dadaoma, ba moe-
dadao ira ja'wa, ba tetehe chōra,
wangoehoeke; awō noso niha, ni'-
e'wa bagi, ba wamadoehoe'ō Jesoe
andrō, ba ba daroma li Lowalangi
andrō, ba si lō irai mangaloeloe ba
zaliwāliwa ba danō andrō ba ba
wamaedonia andrō, ba si lō manema
tandra andrō, ba gangangora, ba ba
dete dangara; ba ifoeli aeri ira
ba sala'wa ira, awō Keriso, hōnō
fache wa'ara. (*Dan. 7, 9. 22. 27.*
Mat. 19, 28. F. 6, 9; 13, 15 b. t.; 5,
10). Ba tánō bō'ō, si mate, ba lō
5 aeri na, irege no aloea zi hōnō fache
andrō. Da'ō wemaoso si fōfōna andrō.
6 (*Kor. I. 15, 23. 24*). Ja'ahowoe
ba no ni'amoni'ō zogamō femaoso
si fōfōna andrō. Tebai ila'wa da'ō
fa'amate si samoeza andrō; ere ira
chō Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso, ba
sala'wa ira awōnia, zi hōnō fache andrō.
(*F. 2, 11; 20, 14; 1, 6. Fet. I. 2,*
5. 9).

7 III. Ba na no aloea zi hōnō fa-
che andrō, ba te'efa'ō Zatana ba
8 goeroengania andrō. Ba mōi ia bae-
ro, ba wamaeloengoe soi andrō,
ba watalinga danō, si ōfa, Gogi
andrō ba Magogi, ba wangowoeloi
ja'ira ba wanoewō, ba fa'atora, ba
no timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe
nasi. (*Jes. 11, 12. Hes. 38 ba 39. F.*
16, 14). Ba mōi ira mija'wa, ba da-
9 loe danō, ba lafasoei golombase'wa
niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba banoea
omasiō andrō. Ba aeche galitō, mo-
roi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba i'a ira.
10 (*Hes. 38, 22; 39, 6*). Ba Afōcha andrō,
samaeloengoe ja'ira, ba teti-
bo'ō ba mba'wa alitō ba balera andrō,
ba zi so gōi zaliwāliwa ba danō
andrō ba sama'ele'ō sofaja andrō;
ba tefakao ira bongi ma'ōchō, iroegi
zi lō aetoe. (*F. 19, 20; 14, 10. 11.*
Mat. 25, 41).

IV. Ba oe'ila dadaoma seboea, 11
safoesi, awō zidadao ja'wa; ba wa-
maignia moloi danō, fabaja banoea
si ja'wa, ba lō faloecha naha chōra.
(*F. 4, 2. Fet. II. 3, 7 b. t.*). Ba oe'ila 12
zi no mate fefoe, he satoea, ba he
iraono, fōna dadaoma andrō so ira,
ba tebokai zoera; ba tebokai zoera
bō'ō, ja'ia zoera wa'aeri andrō. Ba
tehoeke zi mate andrō, balazi ni-
soera ba zoera andrō, dali mboea-
boeara. (*F. 3, 5; 21, 27; 2, 23. Dan.*
7, 10. Mat. 16, 27). Ba ibe'e baero 13
asi zi mate andrō chōnia, ba fa'a-
mate andrō, ba banoca tooe, ba la-
be'e baero zi mate andrō, chōra, ba
tehoeke, dali mboeaboea zamōsana.
(*Joh. 5, 28. 29*). Ba fa'amate andrō, 14
ba banoca tooe, ba tetibo'ō ba mba-
wa alitō andrō, ja'ia wa'amate si
samoeza andrō, ba'wa alitō. (*F. 21,*
8. Kor. I. 15, 26. 54. 55). Ba na so 15
zi lō moesōndra tōi, na lō moetanō
ba zoera wa'aeri, ba tetibo'ō ba
mba'wa alitō andrō. (*F. 20, 10*).

FAZA 21.

I. Famohooeni banoea ba tanō.

II. He wisa Jerozalema si bohooe andrō.

I. Ba oe'ila mbanoea si ja'wa, si 1
bohooe, ba tanō si bohooe; noa sa
nocmalō mbanoea si ja'wa si fōfōna,
awō danō si fōfōna andrō, ba lō asi
sa'ae. (*F. 20, 11. Jes. 65, 17; 66, 22.*
Fet. II. 3, 13). Ba oe'ila mbanoea 2
ni'amoni'ō andrō, Jeroczalema si
bohooe, silalō mitooe moroi ba mba-
noea si ja'wa, moroi ba Lowalangi,
nihaogō, hoelō uono nihalō, si no
mangehao chō zangai ja'ia. (*F. 3, 12.*
Heb. 12, 22). Ba ocrongo li seboea, 3
moroi ba dadaoma andrō, imane:
Hiza nose Lowalangi andrō ba niha,
ba mowanoea ia ba chōra, ba ja'ira,
ba banoeania, ba ja'ia, Lowalangi,
ba awōra, (*Hes. 43, 7; 37, 27. Heb.*
9, 11), ba i'osi danla da'wa hōrō, 4
fefoe, ba hōrōra, ba lō fa'amate
sa'ae, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō, ba lō fe-

- ge'ege, ba lō fa'afōchō sa'ae, me no noemalō zi fōfōna andrō.** (*F. 7, 17. Jes. 35, 10*). Ba imane sidadao ba dadaoma andrō : Hiza, oebohoeni fefoe hadia ia ! Ba imane : Tanō ba zoera, me si lō teboelō ba me no si ndroehoe daroma li andre. (*F. 20, 11. Jes. 43, 18, 19*). Ba imane chōgoe : No awai. Alafa ndra'o ba omega, bōrōta ndra'o ba amozoea. Ba zowōchi tōdō oebe'e nidanō goemboe, idanō fangorifi andrō, saoha gōlō. (*F. 16, 17; 1, 8; 22, 13, 17*). **Ha niha zi mōna, da'ō zanema da'ō, ba Lowalangia ndra'o ba onogoe ia.** (*F. 3, 21. Heb. 1, 5*). Ba sada'oeda'oe andrō, ba si lō mamati, ba si ra'ira'iō, ba sange'e ba sohorō, ba si fakelemoe, ba same'eme'e adoe, ba dozi sofaja, ba ba mba'wa andrō, siholahola alitō ba talō balera, mo'oeraeha ira, ja'ia wa'amate si samoeza andrō. (*F. 22, 15; 19, 20. Gal. 5, 19 b. t. Efes. 5, 5*).
- II. Ba so zamōsa awō mala'ika** si dafitoe andrō, si so mako andrō, si fitoe, nifo'ōsi famakao andrō, si fitoe balō, safoeria, ba hoemedede ia chōgoe, imane : Taboe, da'oe'oroma'ō chōoe nono nihalō andrō, fo'omo Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*F. 15, 1. 6. 7; 19, 7*). Ba i'ohe ndra'o ba hili seboea, sala'wa, aheta nosogoe, ba ioroma'ō chōgoe mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, Jeroezalema, silalō mitooe, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, moroi ba Lowalangi, (*F. 21, 2. Hes. 40, 2*),
- no so ehōnia laehōmi Lowalangi.** Ba hagiania, ba hoelō manimani fondrege zeboea bōli, hoelō jasibi sobaloeri. (*Hes. 48, 30-35; 43, 2 b. t.*).
- So gōli kara, eboea ba ala'wa, ba felendroea mbawa gōli, ba ba dete mbawa gōli, ba felendroea mala'ika, ba tōi, nisoera ba dete, tōi mado Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō, si felendroea.** Moroi ba gatoemboecha, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi jōoe, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi raja, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi ba gae-
- choela, ba tōloe mbawa gōli. Ba tojo gōli kara, ōli mbanoea andrō, ba no felendroea, ba ba detenia, ba felendroea dōi, tōi zinenge Nono mbiribiri andrō, si felendroea. (*Mat. 16, 18. Efes. 2, 20*). Ba ehō zihede chōgoe andrō, ba so helo ana'a, ba wanoe'a banoea andrō, fabaja bawa gōlinia ba ōlinia kara andrō. (*F. 11, 1*). Ba ōfa sagi naha mbanoea andrō, ba faoma ira wa'anaoenia wa'ebolonia. Ba isoe'a mbanoea helo no mege, ba otoo ngaloeo fofanō. Faoma ira wa'anaoenia wa'ebolonia ba fa'ala'wana. (*Hes. 48*). Ba isoe'a gōlinia kara no mege, ba otoo a ōfa woeloe a ōfa hela, fanoe'a ba niha, ja'ia wanoe'a mala'ika. Ba ōlinia kara andrō, ba jasibi, ba banoea, ba si ndroehoe mbalaki, hoelō zōrōmi sohaahoe. Ba tojo gōli mbanoea andrō, kara, ba nifomanimani, hadia ia ngawalō, fangehaonia. Tojo si fōfōna andrō ba jasibi, ba fanetenia, ba nila, ba fanete da'ō, ba kalisedo, ba fanete da'ō, ba soemoeroedi, (*Jes. 54, 11, 12*), ba fanete da'ō, ba oena, ba fanete da'ō, ba jakoedi sojo, ba fanete da'ō, ba firosesi, ba fanete da'ō, ba asaki, ba fanete da'ō, ba jakoedi sa'oesō, ba fanete da'ō, ba sasabadioe, ba fanete da'ō, ba foesifaraga, ba fanete da'ō, ba maritaisi. Ba bawa gōli andrō, si felendroea, ba no felendroea manimani, samboesamboea bawa gōli, ba ha samboesamboea manimani. Ba ewali ba mbanoea ba si ndroehoe mbalaki, hoelō zōrōmi sohaahoe. (*F. 22, 2*). Ba osali, ba lō oe'ila ba mbanoea; osalira sa'ae Zo'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, ba Ono mbiribiri andrō. Ba ba mbanoea andrō, ba lō mogoena loeo ba ba'wa, ena'ō hoemaga chōnia; ihagani sa'ae ia laehōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba soeloenia Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*F. 22, 5. Jes. 60, 19*). Ba mowaōwaō ba hagiania soi niha, ba razo andrō, ba goeli danō, ba la'ohe mijomo ehōnia

lachōmira. (*Jes. 60, 3. 5 b. t. Sin. 72,*
 25 10). Ba lõ lakoesi mbawa gōlinia,
 na ma'ōchō, ba si bongi, ba lõ'ō sa
 ba da'ō. (*Jes. 60, 11. 20. Sach. 14, 7*).
 26 Ba la'ohe mijomo chōnia lachōmi
 27 soi niha, fabaja girōgirōra. Ba lõ'ō
 manō mōi bacha chōnia zi ra'ira'io
 ba solaoe sogoro ita, awō waja, ha
 si no moetanō ba zoera tōi, ba zoera
 wa'aoeri andrō, chō Nono mbiribiri
 andrō. (*Jes. 52, 1; 60, 21. F. 22, 14.*
 15; 13, 8).

FAZA 22.

I. He wisa Jeroezalema si bohoee
 andrō na. II. Tenga faja wama'-
 ele'ō andrō, ba lõ ara tō itōrō. III.
 Fango'ozoei.

1 I. Ba i'oroma'ō chōgoe zara noengo
 nidanō fangorifi, no ohahaoe, hoelō
 mbaloeri, si otarai dadaoma Lowa-
 2 langi andrō, ba dadaoma Nono mbi-
 ribiri andrō, (*Hes. 47, 1*), ba daloe
 golajamania; ba faoma fatambai
 nidanō andrō, ba eoe fangorifi a-
 ndrō, mewelendroea mowoea, sara-
 sara wa'wa, ba so mboeania. Ba
 boeloe geoe andrō, ba famadōhō wō-
 chō soi niha baero andrō. (*F. 21,*
 3 21; 2, 7. *Hes. 47, 12*). Ba lõ'ō sa'ae
 fangelifi, hadia ia. Ba so chōnia
 dadaoma Lowalangi, ba dadaoma
 Nono mbiribiri andrō. Ba lafosoe-
 mange ia enoninia andrō. (*F. 21, 27.*
 4 *Sach. 14, 11*). Ba la'ila mbawania,
 ba so ba gangangora dōinia. (*Mat.*
 5, 8. *Heb. 12, 14. Sin. 17, 15. F. 3,*
 5 12). Ba lõ si bongi sa'ae. Ba lõ
 mogoena chōra haga wandroe, ba he
 haga loeo, me ihagaini ira So'aja,
 Lowalangi, ba sala'wa ira, iroegi zi
 lõ aetoe. (*F. 21, 22-25. Dan. 7, 18.*
 27. *Tim. II, 2, 12*).

6 II. Ba imane chōgoe: Si lõ te-
 boelō ba si ndroehoe daroma li a-
 ndrō. Ba So'aja andrō, Lowalangi
 Gehoha zama'cle'ō andrō, ba no i-
 fatenge mala'ikania, ba wangoro-
 7 ma'ō chō gnoninia andrō, hadia zi
 lõ ara tō itōrō. (*F. 21, 5; 1, 1*). Ba

hiza, alio so ndra'o. Ja'ahowoe zo-
 lo'ō taroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba
 zoera andre. (*F. 1, 3*). Ba ja'o, Johane, 8
 zangila da'ō ba samondrongo. Ba
 me aefa oerongo, ba me aefa oe'ila,
 ba oelaoegō tooe ndra'o, ba wanga-
 loeloe ba mala'ika andrō, sangoro-
 ma'ō chōgoe da'ō. (*F. 1, 4. 9 b. t.*
 19, 10). Ba imane chōgoe: Bōi! 9
 Awōoe cnoni ndra'o, ba awō dali-
 foesōoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba awō
 zolō'ō taroma li andrō ba zoera a-
 ndre; chō Lowalangi angaloeloe. Ba 10
 imane chōgoe: Bōi fotandro daroma
 li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera andre;
 noa sa'ac ahātō ginōtō andrō. (*F.*
 10, 4. *Fil. 4, 5*). Solaoe si lõ atoelō, 11
 ba jamoetohogō wolaoe, ba si ra'-
 ira'io, ba jamoetohogō wa'ara'ira'io;
 ba satoelō, ba jamoetohogō wolaoe
 satoelō, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba jamoeto-
 hogō wa'amoni'ō ja'ia. (*Dan. 12, 10.*
 12. *Tim. II, 3, 13. Kol. 1, 10, 11*). Hiza, 12
 alio so ndra'o, ba fao chōgoe loeo
 andrō chōgoe, ba wanoelōni ba za-
 mōsana, dali mboeaboeania. (*F. 2,*
 23. *Jes. 62, 11. Rom. 2, 6*). Alafa 13
 ndra'o ba omega, si fōfōna ndra'o
 ba safocria, bōrōta ndra'o ba amo-
 zoea. (*F. 21, 6*). Ja'ahowoe zama- 14
 bago noechara, ena'ō tetehe chōra
 geoe fangorifi andrō, ba cna'ō tefa-
 tōrō ira ba mbawa gōli andrō, mijo-
 mo ba mbanoea. (*F. 14, 12; 21, 12*).
 Baero so nasoe andrō, awō zi fake- 15
 lemoe, awō zohorō, awō zange'e, awō
 zame'eme'e adoe, awō dozi solaoe
 faja, ba somasi ja'ia. (*F. 21, 8. Fil.*
 3, 2. *Kor. I, 6, 9, 10*). Ja'o, Jesoe a- 16
 ndrō, no oefatenge mala'ika andrō
 chōgoe, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōmi
 da'ō, ba mbanoea niha Keriso andrō.
 Lewiō Dawido ndra'odo, lewiō ba
 mbōrō, ba ma'owoenia, madala a-
 ndrō, sihaga. (*F. 1, 1. 2. 11; 5, 5. Jes.*
 11, 1. 10).

III. Ba lamane Eheha ba ono 17
 nihalō andrō: Aine! Ba ha niha za-
 mondrongo, ba jamoe'wa'ō: Aine!
 Ba ha niha zowōchi tōdō, ba ja-

- mōi, ha niha zomasi, ba jamoetema**
nidanō fangorili sacha gōlō. (*F.* 21,
 18 6. *Jes.* 55, 1. *Joh.* 7, 37; 4, 14). Oefa-
 doehoe'ō ba niha fefoe, samondro-
 ngo taroma li fama'ele'ō andrō ba
 zoera andre : Na so zondrooe'ō ja'ia,
 ba ifatōrō chōnia Lowalangi wama-
 kao andrō, nisoera ba zoera andre.
 19 (*Moz.* V. 4, 2. *Amaed.* 30, 6). Ba na
 so zomboewoe taroma li ba zoera
- wama'ele'ō andre, ba iheta Lowala-
 ngi goerachania ba geoe fangorifi
 andrō ba ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō a-
 ndrō, nisoera ba zoera andre. (*F.*
 22, 14; 21, 2, 10). **Imane samadoe-** 20
hoe'ō da'e : Ja'ia, lō ara tō so ndra'o.
Jadoehoe ; aine Jesoe, So'aja ! (*F.*
 1, 7. *Heb.* 10, 37 b. t.) Jafaloecha ami 21
 fefoc wà'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita,
 Jesoe. (*Rom.* 16, 24).